

DIEVET MONDROLL

# BIBLE: Containing the Old! TESTAMENT AND THE NEW.

Newly translated out of the originall Tongues; and with the former translations diligently compared and revised:

By His Majefties Command.

Printed by the Companie of STATIONERS.

mundum crea in me Deus. 2





To the most high and mighty Prince, JAMES, by th grace of God, King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, &c.

The Translators of the Bible wish Grace, Mercy, and Peace, through Fefus Christ our Lord.

Reat and manifold were the bleffings ( most dread Soversign ) which mighty God the Father of all mercies, beflowed upon us the people England, when first he sent your Majestics Royall person to rule reign over us. For whereas it was the expectation of many, who will or well unto our Sion, that upon the fecting of that bright Occident Star Queen Elizabeth of most happy memory, fome thick and palpable clouds arkreffer would fo have overfindowed this lands that men should have been in do which way they were to walk; and that it should hardly be known, who was to dire the unfetled State : the appearance of your Majefty, as of the Sun in his frength, i flantly dispelled those supposed and surmised milts and gave unto all that were we affected, exceeding cruse of comfort; especially when we beheld the government of the government of the second of

this also accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad.

But amongt all our joyes, there was no one that more filled our hearts, then the ble'ed continuance of the preaching of Gods firered Word amongt us, which is the inclimable treasure, which excellent all the riches of the earth, because the fruit thereof extendeth it felf. not onely to the time fpent in this transitory world , b directeth and disposeth men unto that eternall happinesse which is above in heaven.

Then, not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it up, and to con

tinue it in that flate, wherein the famous predecessour of your Highnesse did les it : Nay, to go forward with the confidence and refolution of a man, in miintain the truth of Chrift, and propagating it far and neets is that which hath to bound as fi mly knit the hearts of all your Majedies loyall and religious people unto you clast your very Name is precious among themstheir eye dent behold you with confort, and they bleffe you in their hearts, as that fanctified perfon, who under God. he immediate authour of their true happinesse. And this their contentment do not diminife or decay, but every day increafeth and taketh strength, when they ob ferve that the zeal of your Majeky towards the house of God, doth not slack or g backward s but is more and more kindleds manifesting it felf abroad in the farther parts of Christendoms by writing in defence of the Truth ( which harh given such blow unto that man of sinus will not be healed) and every day at homes by religious and learned discourse, by frequenting the house of God-by hearing the Word preached, by cherithing the teachers thereof, by caring far the Church as a most tender and loving nursing Father.

There are infinite arguments of this right Christian and religious affection in your Majestie : but none is more forcible to declare it to others, then the vehemen and perpetuated defire of the accomplishing and publishing of this Works which now with all humility we prefent unto your Majettle. For when your Highness shad once out of deep judgement apprehended, how convenient it was. That out of the Originall stered Tongues, together with comparing of the Labours, both in our own and other forreign Languages, of many worthy men who went before us, there & be one more exact Translation of the holy Scriptures into the English tongue ; you Majestie did never defist to urge and to excite those to whom it was commende that the Work might be haftened, and that the bufineffe might be expedited in fo d

cent a manner, as a matter of fuch importance might justly require.

And now at last, by the mercy of God, and the continuance of our Labours, it being brought unto fuch a conclusion. as that we have great hope that the Church of England shall reap good fruit thereby; we hold it our duty to offer it to your Majerry. not onely as to our King and Soveraign, but as to the principall mover and Authors of the Work : Humbly craving of your most facred Majesty, that fince things of this ality have ever been fubled to the enfares of ill meaning and diffentented per-fons, it may receive approbation and Patronage from fo learned and indictious a Prince, as your Highnesse is whose allowance and acceptance of our Labours, field more honour and encourage us, then all the calumniations and hard interpretation of other men shall dismay us. So that, if on the one side we shall be traduced I Popish perfons at home or abroad who therefore will malign us because we are pe instruments to make Gods holy Truth to be yet more and more known unto the people whom they desire still to keep in ignorance and darknesse or if on the other fide we shall be maligned by felf-conceited brethren, who run their own wayes, an we liking unto nothing but what is framed by themselves, and hammered on their Anvile; we may reft fecure fupported within by the truth and innocencie of a goo confeince, having wilked the wayes of simplicity and integrity, as before the Lord And sultained without, by the powerfull protedien of your Majestics grace and evous which will ever give countenance to heneft and Christian endeavous, againstitute censures, and uncharitable imputations.

#### The Epiftle Dedicatory

The Lord of heaven and earth bloffe your Majefty with many and happy dayes, that his heavenly hand hath enriched your Highnesse with many singular and entraordinary graces: so you may be the wonder of the world in this latter age, for happinesse and true felicity, to the honour of that great GOD, and the good of his Church, through Jesus Christ our

Lord and onely Saviour.



I The Names, and order of all the Books of the Old and New Testament,

with the this	moer	of their Chapters.		
GEnefis hath Chapters	40	Ecclefiaftes 12		
Leviricus Numbers	36	The Song of Solomon	55	
Deuteronomie	34	Jeremiah	52	
Johna	24	Lamentations	5	
Judges	21	Ezekiel	48	
L. Samuel	4	Daniel Hofea	12	
11. Samuel	31	loei	14	
L. Kings	22	Âmos	ů	
I. Kings	25	Obadiale	1	
. Chronicles	29	Jonah	4	
II. Chronicles	36	Micah Nahum	7	
Nehemiah	13	Habakkuk	3	
Efther	10	Zephantah	3	
Job	42	Haggai	2	
Pfalme	150	Zechariah 14 Malach	11 4	

### 

#### I The Books of the New Testament.

A Atthew hath Chapters	28	28   II. Theffalonians kath Chapters		
M Mark	15	I. Timothie		5
Luke	24	II. Timothic		4
	21	Titus		3
The A&s	28	Philemon		K
The Eputle to the Romane	16	To the Hebrows		33
1. Corinthians	15	The Epiftle of Jame		5
II.Corinthians	13	I. Peter		\$
Galatians	6	II.Peter		3
Enhelians	6	I. John		5
Philippians	4	II.John		. 1
Coloffians	4	III.John		E
I. Theffalonians	51	Jude I	Revelation	22

TTHE

u 2

fo th ki €2

æ an 200 fa W.C 1 in the for and

2 fitt upo 1 the leff the 1 mer the . 15 the i

#### HE FIRST BOOK

## Moses, called GENESIS.

CHAP. I.

I The creation of heaven and earth. 3 of light, 6 firmament , 14 fun , moon, and flars, 20 fish and jord, 24 cat-tell, 25 and of man in Gods image: 29 Also the appointment of food.

N the beginning God cre-ted the heaven, and the earth. 2 And the earth was with-our form. &void-and darkthe deep : and the Spirit of

God moved upon the face of the waters. And God faid, Let there be light :

and there was light. And God faw the light, that it was good : and God divided the light from

the darkneffe. s And God called the light. Day, and the

darknesse he called Night : and the evening and the morning were the first day.

3 ¶ And God faid, Let there be a fir-

mament in the midft of the waters : and let it divide the waters from the waters. 7 And God made the firmament ; and divided the waters which were under the

firmament , from the waters which mere the firmament : and it was fo.
And God cailed the firmament,

Heaven : and the evening and the morn-

ing were the fecond day.

9 ¶ And God faid , Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land ap-

pear : and it was for 10 And God called the dry land. Earth. and the gathering together of the waters called he, Seas : and God faw that it mus

good. II And God faid, Let the earth bring forth graffe: the herb yeelding feed, and the fruit tree yeelding fruit after his kinde, whose feed is in it felf , upon the earth : and it was fo

12 And the earth brought forth graffes and herb yeelding feed , arter his kinde, and the tree yeelding fruit , whose seed

faw that if mas good. 13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 And God faid Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven-to divide the day from the night : and let them be for fignes, and for feafons, and for dayes,

and yeers. as And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven , to give light

upon the earth : and it was fo. 16 And God made two great lights : the greater light to rule the day, and the leffer light to rule the night , he made the flars alfo.

17 And God fet them in the firmarent of the heaven, to give light upon

the eatth : 12 And to rule over the day, and over the night , and to divide the light from the darkneffe : and God faw that it was good.

19 And the evening and the morning

were the fourth day.

20 And God faid, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may file above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.

21 And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly affer their kinde, and every winged fowl after his kinde : and God faw that if was good.

22 And God bleffed them, faying, Be fruitfull-and multiply-and fill the waters in the feas-and let towl multiply in the

23 And the evening and the morning were the fift day.

24 And God faid. Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kinder cattell, and creeping thing, and beaft of the earth, after his kinde : and it was fo.

25 And God made the beaft of the their kinderand every thing that creepeth upon the earth-after his kinde : and God faw that it mas good.

26 ¶ And God faid. Let us make man in our image, after our likeneffe; and let them have dominion over the fift of the fearand over the fowl of the air and over the cattell, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own him-male and female created he them

28 And God bleffed them , and God faid unto them , Be fruitfuland multiply, and replenish the earth, and fubdue it , and have dominion over the fish of the fea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

29 And God faid-Behold-I have glven you every herb bearing feed, which is upon the face of all the earth-and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yeelding feed to you it hall be for

30 And to every beaft of the earthand to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon theearth wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat : and it was fo.

21 And God faw every thing that he had made : and behold it was very good. And the evening and the morning were

And the the fixth day.

C H A P. II.

C MA P. III.

Cathorh. 8 The garden of creatures named. 21 The mom and marriage instituted.

Hus the heavens and the earth were finified, and all the hoft of them A 3

12

65

52

48

12

8

that rd1-

P-

77.0 13

3

ŝ 9 22

3 And on the feventh day God ended his work which he had made : and he refled on the ferenth day from all his work which he had made.

And God bleffed the feventh day. d fandified it : because that in it he had refled from all his work, which God 4 These are the generations of the

beavens, and of the earth, when they were created : in the day that the LORD God

nade the earth and the heavens

5 And every plant of the field before it before it grew : for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and 6 But there went up a mist from the

earth, and watered the whole face of the

7 - And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his noctrils the breath of life ; and man

became a living foul.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted a
garden eastward in Eden 2 and there he put the man whom he had formed.

And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleafant to the fight, and good for food : the tree of life also in the midst of the garden , and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden and from thence it was parted and became into four heads.

that is it which compaffeth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold.

12 And the gold of that land is good :

13 And the name of the fecond river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth

14 And the name of the third river is Hiddekel : that is it which goeth toward e east of Affyria : and the fourth river is Euphrates.

15 And the LORD God took the man

and put him into the garden of Eden, to dreffe it and to keep it.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man faying Of every eree of the gar-

den thou mayest freely eat. 17 But of the tree of the knowledge of

ood and evil , thou halt not eat of it : or in the day thou eatell thereof, thou halt furely die.

18 ¶ And the LORD God faid , It is et good that the man hould be alone : I will make him an help meet for him

God formed every beaft of the field, and every fowl of the air, and brought them Adam, to fee what he would call em: and whatfoever Adam called every living creature, that was & name thereof 20 And Adam gave names to all cattell, d to the fewl of the air , and to every beaft of the field : but for Adam there an act found an help meet for him.
21 And the LORD God caused a deep

sep to fail upon Adams and he flept : ad he cook one of his ribs , and closed p she sieth in flead thereof, .

22 And the rib which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the ma

23 And Adam faid. This is now bone of my bones, and fleth of my fleth: the

shall he called Woman , because the was taken out of man 24 Therefore fall a man leave his fa-

ther and his mother, and hall cleave unto his wife : and they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not afnamed.

C H A P. III. eived. 6 Mans fall. 14 The 1 Eve deceived. Seepent is surfed. 15 The promised feed. 16 Man punished 21 closhed, 22 and cast out of Paradise.

Ow the ferpent was more fubtile then any beaft of the field which the LORD God had made, and he faid unto the woman, Yea, hath God faid. Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden!

ŧ.

4

el:

21

Fo

gr

ch

E111

Ere

1

fai

200

W3

pai

gro

fire

the

Abo

had

WE

arr

D3n

cep

his

the

we

Abe

kno

6

And the woman faid unto the ferpent. We may eat of the fruit of the trees

of the garden :

3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midft of the garden . God hath faid . Ye hall not eat of it, neither hall ye touch itsieft ye die.

And the ferpent faid unto the wo-

man. Ye shall not furely die

For God doth know that In the day ye ear thereof, then your eyes shall be opened; and ye shall be as Gods, knowing good and evil.

And when the woman faw that the tree was good for food, and that it was leafant to the eyes, and a tree to be defired to make one wife , the took of the

fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her hufband with her, and he did eat. 7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were

naked : and they fewed fig-leaves toge-ther and made themfelves aprons. And they fleard the voice of the LORD God, walking in the garden in the cool of the day : and Adam and his wife hid themseives from the presence of the LORD God, amongst the trees of

the garde 1. 9 And the LORD God called unto Adam, and faid unto him, Where are thou !

10 And he faid, I heard thy voice in the garden and I was afraid, because I was naked and I hid my felf.

II And he faid, Who told thee that thou maff naked ? haft thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee, that

thou houldest not eat? 12 And the man faid, The woman whom rhou gavest to be with me , the gave me of the tree-and I did ear.

13 And the LORD God faid unto the woman , What is this that thou had done ? And the woman faid. The ferpent beguiled merand I did car

14 And the LORD God faid unto the ferpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art curfed above all carrell, and above every beaft of the field supon thy belly

halt thou go; and dust shalt thou eat all the dayes of thy life.

15 And I mill put enmity bet ween thee and the woman; and between thy seed and

Cain and Abels religion. Chap, Illi v. Lemech and his wives! her feed:it hall bruife thy head, and thou the voice of thy brothers blood erleth

halt bruife his beel.

ed.

God

man

bone

2 fhe

W25

is fa-

e un-

man

The

mised

shed,

abtile

which

faid

id-Ye

rdeat

e fertrees

which

hath

t fhall

e wo-

he day

all be

knovi-

at the

E was

be de-

of the

e alfo

id eat.

Were

mert toge.

of the

den in

nd his

efence

ees of

nto A-

thou ! pice in

aufe I

of the

a that

nemoy

to the

a hail

erpent

to the

thou

above

belly

m.

16 Unto the woman he faid , I will greatly multiply thy forrow, and thy conception. In forrow thou shalt bring forth children ; and thy defire shall be to thy hufband and he fhall rule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he faid, Because thou haft hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and haft caren of the tree, of which I commanded thee faying. Thou thalt not eat of it : curfed is the ground for thy fake : in forrow shalt thou eat of it all the

dayes of thy life.

18 Thorns also and thiftles shall it bring forth to thee : and thou fhalt eat

the herb of the field 19 In the fricat of thy face thalt thou ear bread-till thou return unto & ground: for out of it wast thou taken ; for dust thou grt and unto duft thair thou return.

20 And Adam called his wives name Fve-because the was the mother of all li-

21 Unto Adam alfo, and to his wife, did the LORD God make coats of fkins, and clothed them

22 ¶ And the LORD God faid Behold. the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil. And now left he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life,

and car and live for ever : 23 Therefore the LORD God fent him forth from the garden of Edensto till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man : and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden, cherubims, and a flaming fword, which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

The birth of Cain and Abel. 8 The murder of Abel. 9 The curse of Cain.

A Nd Adam knew Eve his wife, and the conceived, and bare Cain, and faid, I have gotten a man from & LORD.

2 And the again bare his brother Abel:

and Abel was a keeper of theep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. And in processe of time it came to paffesthar Cain brought of the fruit of the

ground an offering unto the LORD.

4 And Abel he also brought of the firt-lings of his flock, and of the far Seth: for God faid the harh appointed me thereof: and the LORD had respect unto another feed in flead of Abel, whom Cain

Abeland to his offering.

S But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect : and Cain was very

wroth and his countenance fell. And the LORD faid unto Cain-Why art thou wroth ? and why is thy counte-

nance fallen ? 7 If thou de well-malt thou not be accepted and if thou doeft not well fin lieth at the door : and unto thee shall be

his defire and thou thalt rule over him. 8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother : and it came to paffe when they were in the field that Cain role up against Abel his brother and flew him.

Abel his brothers and new nam.

9 ¶ And the L O R D faid unto Caio. Adam, in the day when they wen
Where is Abel thy brother? and he faid. I created.

Bhow not: am I my brothers keeper?

3 ¶ And Adam lived an hundred an

3 ¶ And Adam lived an hundred an

3 ¶ And Adam lived an hundred an

4 A 4

unto me from the ground.

II And now art thou curfed from the earth which hath opened hermouth to re-

12 When thou tilleft the ground , it shall not henceforth yeeld unto thee her ftrength: a fugitive, and a vagabond halt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cain faid unto the LORD, My punishment is greater then I can bear.

14 Behold , thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth , and from thy face shall I be hid and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth : and it shall come to paste, that every one that findeth me, shall slay me.

15 And the LORD faid unto him. Therefore whofoever flayeth Cain, vengeance fhall be taken on him feven fold. And the LORD fet a mark upon Cain left any finding him hould kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain went out from the pre-

of Nod on the east of Eden. 17 And Cain knew his wife, and the conceived and bare Enoch and he builded

a city and called the name of the city after the name of his fon-Enoch, 18 And unto Enoch was born Irad : and

Irad begar Mehujael-and Mehujael begat Methufael and Methufael begat Lamech. 19 And Lamech took unto him two

wives : the name of the one mas Adab, and the name of the other. Zillah.

20 And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of fuch as dwell in tents , and for fuch as have cattell.

21 And his brothers name was Jubal : he was the father of all fuch as handle the harp and organ

22 And Zillah the also bare Tubas-Cain an instructor of every artificer in brasse and iron : and the sister of Tubas-Cain mas Naamah.

23 And Lamech faid unto his wives-Adahand Zillah-Hear my voice-ye wives of Lamech hearken unto my fpeech : for I have flain a man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt.

24 If Cain hall be avenged feven folds truly Lamech seventy and seven fold.

25 And Adam knew his wife againand the bare a fon, and called his name

26 And to Seth, to him also there was born a fon and he called his name Enos : then began men to call upon the Name of the LORD.

HAP. V.

1 The genealogie, age, and death of the patriarchs from Alam to Noah, 24The

translation and goddinesse of Enoch. This is the book of the generations of Adam; in the day that God created man, in the likenesse of God made

he him Male and female created he theras and bleffed them, and called their name Adam , in the day when they were

ear all n thee ed an

Thenese after this image, and called his

And the dayes of Adam, after he had begotren Seth, were eight hundred yeers :

And all the dayes that Adam lived, ere nine hundred and thirty yeers : and

be died. And Seth lived an hundred and five

yeers, and begat Enos. And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and feven yeers; and begat

fons and daughters. And all the dayes of Seth-were nine

hundred and twelve yeers and he died. And Enos lived ninety yeers,and begar Cainan.

to And Enos lived after he begat Caian eight hundred and fifteen yeers, and begat fons and daughters

II And all the days of Enos-were nine hundred and five yeers, and he died.

12 ¶ And Cainan lived feventy yeers, and begat Mahaialeel 13 And Cainan lived after he begat Ma-

halaleel, eight hundred and fourty yeers, and begat fons and daughters 14 And all the dayes of Cainan were

mine hundred and ten yeers, and he died. 15 ¶ And Mahalaleel lived fixty and

five yeers and begat Jared.

16 And Mahalaleel lived after he begat lared eight hundred and thirty years; and begat fons and daughters

17 And all the dayes of Mahalaleels were eight hundred ninety and five yeers, and ke died

18 And Jared lived an hundred fixty and two yeers and he begat Enoch. 19 And Jared lived after he begar E-

moch-eight hundred yeers, and begat fons and daughters 20 And all & dayes of Jared, were nine

hundred fixty and two yeers and he died. 21 And Enoch lived fixty and five geers,and begat Methufelab.

23 And Enock walked with God, afrer he begar Methufelah, three hundred yeers and begat fons and daughters.

23 And all the dayes of Enoch , were three hundred fixty and five yeers.

24 And Enoch walked with God : and

be was not ; for God took him. 25 And Methufelah lived an hundred eighty & feven yeers, and begat Lamech. 26 And Methufelah lived after he be-

gat Lamech , feven hundred eighty and two yeers, and begat fons and daughters

27 And all the dayes of Methufelah, were nine hundred fixty and nine yeers, and he died.
28 ¶ And Lamech lived an hundred

eighty and two yeers, and begat a fon.
29 And he called his name Noah faying This fame hall comfort us concernin ur work, and roil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath curfed. 30 And Lamech lived after he begat

hofive hundred ninety and five yeers, and begat fons and daughters. 31 And all the dayes of Lamech, were

feven hundred fevenry and feven yeers, nd he died 32 And Noah was five hundred yeers ld sand Noah begat Sem, Hampand Ja-

CHAP. VI.
The wickednesse of the world consets
the flood.8 Noah findeth grace. 13 The order form and end of the ark.

A Nd it came to pafe when men began

And it came to pane take of the carthinand daughters were born unto them;

That the fons of God faw the daughters of mensthat they were fairs and they took them wives of all which they choic.

And the LORD faid, My Spirit shall not alwayes firive with man, for that he alfo is flefbayer his dayes shall be an hundred and twenty yeers.

There were giants in the earth in those dayes : and also after that, when the fons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to themthe same became mighty men, which were

of old-men of renown.

5 And God faw that the wickednesse of man was great in the earth , and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was onely evil continually

21

ti

fe

Eİ

2fr

Eh

fle

2h

N

101

da

I ahs

tee

we

1

of Wit

1.

TV

the

1

E

And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.

And the LORD faid, I will defired man, whom I have created, from the face of the earth-both man and beaft, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air: for it repenteth me that I have made

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of

the LORD.

o Thefe are the generations of Noah; Noah was a just man , and perfect in his generations and Noah walked with God. 10 And Noah begat three fons: Sem

11 The earth also was corrupt before God : and the earth was filled with vio-

lence.

12 And God looked upon the earth and behold, it was corrupt : for all flet had corrupted his way upon the earth.
13 And God faid unto Noah. The end of

all flet is come before me; for & carth it filled with violence through them, & behold, I will deflroy them with the careh 14 9 Make thee an ark of gopher woods rooms falt thou make in & ark, and thait

pitch it within and without with pitch. 15 And this is the fashion which thou thalt make it of the length of & ark fhallte three hundred cubits the breadth of it fifty cubits, and & height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window thalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit halt thou finish is above : and the door of the artificial thou fer in the fide thereof: with lowersfecond and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 And behold , I; even I do bring ! flood of waters upon the earth, to defire all flefh, wherein is the breath of life from under heaven, and every thing that is in the earth fall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant : and thou sait come into the arksthou, and thy fons, and thy wife, and

thy fons wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every fort shalt thou bring into the arks to keep them alive with thee. they hall be male and female.

1 mSeth. 3 The

began ea:th

1 3 augh-& they chofe. t fhall hat he

huneth in en the phters mere

d that of his that he erice leftroy

dneffe

m the ft, and of the e made eyes of Nosh:

in his h God. Sem before th wio-

eart all fich arth e end of earth it 1 & be-

e carch

woods nd thait pitch. ch thou k Shallbe of it fifcubits. e to the

Anich is

alr thou refecond bring 1 defire festron nar is in

olich my into the ife, and ag of all u bring

ich thees

eye the earth. 20 0

20 Of fowls after their kinde, and of tattell after their kinde : of every creeptwo of every fort shall come unto thee to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food ther is eaten, and thou malt gather if to thee, and it mall be for food for thee, and fer them.

22 Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, fo did he, CHAP. VII.

I Noah with his family entereth the ark. 17 The beginning, mereafe, and couti-

muance of the flood Ne the LORD faid unto Noah, A Come thou and all thy house into the ark, for thee have I feen righteous before me in this generation.

Of every clean beaft thou fhalt take to thee by fevens, the male and his fe-male; and of beafts that are not clean, by two the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by fevens-the male and the female, to keep feed alive upon the face of all the earth

4 For yet feven dayes and I will caufe It to rain upon the earth fourty days and fourty nights: and every living fubitance that I have made, will I deftroy from off the face of the earth.

5 And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him

And Nosh was fix hundred yeers old, when the flood of waters was upon the earth. 7 And Noah went in, and his fons,

and his wife, and his fons wives with him into the ark, because of the waters of the

8 Of clean beafts, and of beafts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth-

9 There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark; the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah. 10 And it came to paffe, after feven dayes, that the waters of the flood were

pon the earth. 11 In the fix bundredth yeer of Nohs life in the fecond moneth the feventeenth day of the moneth, the fame day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven

were opened; 12 And the rain was upon the earth

ourty dayes and fourty nights. fourly dayes and fourly nights.

2 In the felf fame day extered Noshind Seria and Ham, and Japheths the fons of Nosh. It Noshs wifes and the three sives of the fore with them, into the arise, I 4 Therefame developed after this kinde, and all the sattell start, their kindes and all the sattell start, their kindes and the sattell start, the sattell upon the earth after his kinde, and every fourly start to the sattell start, and every fourly start to the sattell sattel fter his kinde, every bird of every fort.

15 And they went in unto Noah into s the breath of life.

16 And they that went in went in male md female of all flesh, as God had comanded him:and the LORD that him in.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth: and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

Chap.vil.vilf

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth, and all the high hills that mere under the whole heavens were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail, and the mountains were covered

21 And all fieth died, that moved upon the earth, both of fowland of cattellia of beaft and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth and every man.

22 All in whose nostrils mas the breath of life , of all that was in the dry lands died.

23 And every living substance was defiroyed, which was upon the face of the ground, both man and cattell, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were defiroyed from the earth; and Noah onely remained alives and they that were with him in the ark.

24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth; an hundred and fifty dayes.

C. H. A. P. VIII.

1 The maters affinege, 18 Noah goeth

forth of the ark, 20 buildeth an altars and offereth facrifice. 21 Gods gromife to curse the earth no more.

A Nd God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattell that mas with him in the ark:and God made a winde to paffe over the earth and the waters affwaged.

2 The fountains also of the deep, and the windows of heaven were flopped and the rain from beaven was reftrained.

3. And the waters returned from off the earth continually; and after the endof the hundred and fifry dayes the waters were abated.

4 And the ark refted in the feventh. moneth, on the feventeenth day of the moneth, upon the mountains of Ararat.

5 And the waters decreased continualby untill the renth moneth : in the tenth moneth, on the first day of the moneth, were the tops of the mountains feen.

6 ¶ And it came to passe at the end of fourty dayes, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made. 7 And he fent forth a raven , which

went forth to and fros untill the waters were dried up from off the earth. 8 Alfo he fent forth a dove from him.

to fee if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground.

9 But the dove found no reft for the fole of her foot . and the returned unto. him into the ark: for the waters were on . the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled er in unto him into the ark.

10 And he flayed yet other feven days and again he fem forth the dove out of? the ark.

Is And the dove came in to him in the evening, and loin her mouth mas en offive-leaf pluckt off: fo Noah knew that the waters were abared from off \$ earth.

17 And the flood was fourty dayes up. 12 And he flayed yet other feven days, in the earth- and the waters increased; and form forth the dove, which recursed in dart up the aris, and it was laft up a not again auto him say more.

12:T Andt

13 And it came to paffe in the fix hus th and one yeer, in the first moneth, the first day of the moneth, the waters were dried up from off the earth : and th removed the covering of the arks and looked, and behold, the face of the

ground was dry. 14 And in the fecond moneth, on the feven and twentieth day of the moneth,

was the earth dried. 15 ¶ And God fpake unto Nozh

16 Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy fons, and thy fons wives with thee :

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that as with thee of all Heft, both f fowl and of cattell and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, that they may breed abundantly in the earth and be fruitfull and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth-and his fons, nd his wife, and his fons wives with

10 Every beath-every creeping things and every fowl and what foever creepeth upon the earth, after their kindes, went

orth out of the ark.
20 And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD and took of every clean beaft, nd of every clean fowl, and offered

numt-offerings on the altar.
21 And the LORD imelled a fweet fayour, and the LORD faid in his heart, I wil not again curfe the ground any more for mans fake, for the imagination of mans heart is evil from his youth : neier will I again fmite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 While the earth remaineth, feed. time, and harvest and cold, and hear, and mmer, and winter, and day, and night, mall not ceafe.

CHAP. IX.

B God bleffeth Nonh. 9 The covenant 13 by the rain-lowe. 20 Noah plant-eth a vineyard, 21 he is drunken 25 cur-fish Canaan 26 blessets Shem, 28 and dieth

Nd God bleffed Noah and his fone, And faid unto them Be fruitfull and enltiply, and replenish the earth.

2 And the fear of you and the dread of

eushal be upon every beaft of the earth, ad apon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fifthes of the fee, into your hand are they delivered.

3 Every moving thing that livethalal e meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things.

4 But flesh with the life thereof, which

is the blood thereof hall you not ear.
And furely your blood of your lives
will I require : at the hand of every beaft will I require it, and at the hand of man, at the hand of every mans brother will I

are the life of man. 6 Whose sheddern mans blood by man sail his blood be shed; for in the image of God made he man,

7 And you be ye fruitfull and multi-by, bring forth abundantly in the caseb, at multiply therein.

And God fpake unto Noah, and

to his fons with him, fayl 9 And I. behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your feed after

10 And with every living creature that is with your of the fowl of the cattel and of every beaft of the earth with yous from all that go out of the ark, to every bead of the earth

it And I will effablish my covenant with you neither shall all fiest be cut off any more by the waters of a flood, neither hall there any more be a flood to

destroy the carth.
12 And God faid. This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and your and every living creature that is with your for perpetuall generations.

13 I do fet my bowe in the cloud and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to passe, when I

bring a cloud over the earth, that the bowe shall be feen in the cloud. 15. And I will remember my covenant. which is between me and your and every living creature of all fleth; and the waters

shall no more become a flood to deftrey all Ach. 16 And the bowe shall be in the cloudand I will look upon it; that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of

all fieth that is upon the earth. 17 And God faid unto Noah This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all Hefte, that

is upon the earth. 18 And the fons of Noah that went forth of the ark, were Shem, & Ham, and Japhet; and Ham is the father of Canasa

19 Thefe are the three fons of Nosh: and of them was the whole earth overfpread.

20 And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he plamed a vineyard.

bo

an

th

1

an

eh.

abe

W3

121

do

Zel

the

the:

21

chil

elde

Asf

Mul

Jah !

the

daye

brot

21

23

24

25

2

21 And he drank of the wine, and wa drunken, and he was uncovered within his tent

22 And Ham the father of Canaan fas the nakedneffe of his father, and told hi two brethren without.

23 And Shem and Japhet took a ga-ment, and laid it upon both their moulders and went backward and covered th nakednesse of their father, and their fact were backward and they faw not their fe thers nakednesse.

24 And Noahaweke from his wine as knew what his younger fon had done up to him

25 And he faid, Curfed be Cansan : fervant of fervants thall he be unto his brethren.

26 And he faid. Bleffed be the LORD God of Shem, and Canaan shall be hi fervant.

27 God hall enlarge Japher and he fit dwell in the tents of Shem, and Caus

shall be his fervant. 28 ¶ And Noah lived afrer the flo three handred and fifty yeers.
29 And all the dayes of Noah were bandred and fifty yeers, and he died.

ŀ.

and

OTE

after

that

and

From

enan

ut off

nei-

od to

ten of

en me e that

ons.

d-and

nt be-

when I at the

venant

CVCTY

waters cftree

cloud.

nay re-

nt be-

rure of

This it

I have

the that

e west m - 32

Canass

Noah:

over-

ufband-

and w

within

aan fac

told hi

ka gar

ir mou

ered th

eir face

their 6

Wine-M

naan : unto h

e LON

I be hi

d he fts

d Cana

the flo

vere n ied. HA

done us

bea@

CHAP. X.

Noahs generations. 2 The four of Ja-pher, 6 and of Ham. 8 Nimrod the fird monarch. 21 The fons of Shem Now these are the generations of the fons of Noah; Shem, Ham, and

Japhet : and unto them were fons born after the flood.

The fons of Japhet : Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Methech, and Tiras,

And the fons of Gomer : Afhkenaz,

and Riphaths and Togarmah. 4 And the fons of Javan : Elifhah, and

Tarftift, Kittim, and Dodanim. 5 By these were the illes of the Gentiles divided in their lands, every one after his tongue : after their families, in

their nations 6 ¶ And the fons of Ham : Cufh, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan

7 And the fons of Cush: Sheba. & Havilahand Sabrah. & Raamahand Sabrecha : and & fone of Rasmah: Sheba-and Dedan.

And Cush begat Nimrod : he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is faid. Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the

10 And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Acad, and Cal-

neh in the land of Shinar. 11 Out of that land went forth Asshurand builded Ninevchand the city Reho-

both, and Calah, 12 And Refens between Ninevch and

Calah : the fame is a great city.

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim and Lehabim and Naphtuhim, 14 And Pathrulim-& Callubim-(out of whom came Philistiim) and Caphtorim. 15 ¶ And Canaan begat Sidon his first-

born, and Herh, 16 And the Jebulite, and the Amorite,

and the Girgafite

17 And the Hivite and the Arkite and the Siniter

18 And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite : and afterward were the families of the Canaanices spread abroad

19 And the border of the Canaanires was from Sidon, as thou comeft to Gerar unto Gaza , as thou goet unto Sodoma, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim even unto Lasha.

20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families , after their tongues, in their countreys, and in their nations

21 Minto Shem alfo & father of all the children of Eber, & brother of laphet the

elder, even to him were children born. The children of Shem : Elam, and Asfour-and Arphaxad and Lud. & Aram.

23 And the children of Aram : Uz,and Hul, and Gerhar, and Math.

24 And Arphaxad begar Salah, and Salah begat Eber.

25 And unto Eber were born two fons : the name of one was Peker, for in his dayes was the earth divided, and his

brothers name was Johtan.
26 And Johtan begat Almodad, and
Sheleph;and Hazarmavesh;and Jorab,

27 And Hadoram, & Uzal and Diklahe 28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

29 And Ophirsand Havilgh and Jobabs all these were the fons of Joktan

30 And their dwelling was from Methat as thou goeff unto Sephar, a mount of the eaft.

31 These are the fons of Shem, after their families , after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 These are the families of the fons of Noahafter their generations, in their nations : and by thefe were the nations

divided in the earth after the flood.

C M A P. XI.

1 One language in all the world. 3 Babel is luit. 5 The confusion of tongues.

10 The generations of Shern 27 and

A Nd the whole earth was of one lan-guage, and of one speech.

And it came to paffe as they journeved from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar , and they dwelt there.

And they faid one to anothers Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thorowly. And they had brick for flones and flime had they for morter.

4 And they faid, Go to, let us build me a city, and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven, and let us make us a names left we be feattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

And the LORD came down to fee the city, and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6. And the L o R D faid, Behold, the people is one; and they have all one language: and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be reftrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

7 Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one anothers speech.

8 So the LORD featrered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

Therefore is the name of it called: Babel, because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth : and from thence did the LORD featter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 Thefe are the generations of Shem : Shem was an handred yeers olds and begat Arphanad, two yeers after the

II And Shem lived after he begat Arhauad, five hundred yeers, and begat fons and daughters.

12 And Arphanad lived five and thirty yeers, and begat Salah

13 And Arphaxad lived after he begar Salah, four hundred and three yeers, and ! begat fons and daughters.

14 And Salah lived thirty yeers and begat Eber.

15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three yeers, and

egat fons and daughters. 16 And Eber lived four and thirty.

eers and begat Peleg. 17 And Eber lived after be begat Peleg, four hundred and thirty years, and a begat fore and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty yeers, and egat Res.

19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu, two hundred and nine yeers, and egat fons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty

yeers, and begat Serug.

21 And Reu lived after he begar Seug, ewo hundred and feven yeers, and begar fons and daughters

22 And Serug lived thirty yeers, and Begar Nabor.

23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor, two hundred yeers, and begat

fons and daughters.
24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty

yeers, and begat Terah.
25 And Nahor lived after he begat

Terah, an hundred and nineteen yeers, and begat fons and daughters.

26 And Terah lived reventy yeers, and

begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran. 27 Now these are the generations of

Terah : Terah begar Abram, Nahor, and Maran: and Haran begat Lot.

Terah, in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Caldees.

29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abrams wife mas Sarai, and the name of Nahors wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran the father 30 But Sarai was barren; the had no

21 And Terah took Abram his fon, and Lot the fon of Haran his fons fon, and Sarai his daughter in law, his fon Abrams wife, and they went forth with them from Ur of the Caldees, to go into e land of Cansan: and they came unto Maran, and dwelt there, 32 And the dayes of Terah were two

dred and five yeers : and Terah died

n Haran.

CHAP. XII.

Be God Welleth Abram with a promise of Christ: 4 He leaveth Haran : 7 Caman promised him : II He feignt his wife to be his fifter, 14 whom Pharaoh

Taking, refloreth.

Tow & Lord had faid unto Abram,
Ger thee out of thy countrey, and rom thy kinged, and from thy fathers house-unto a land that I will show thee.

2. And I will make of thee a great na zion, and I will bleffe thee, and make thy

name grost, and thou halt be a bleffing.
3: And I will bleffe them that bleffe shee, and curfe him that curfeth thee : nd in thee hall all families of the earth be bleffed.

So Abram departed, as the LORD ad spoken anto him, and Lot went with him , and Abram was feventy and five

saers old when he departed out of Haran S. And Abram gook Sarai his wife, and Lot his brothers fan, and all their fuh since \$ they had gathered, and the fouls were forth to go into y land of Canaan : and into the land of Canaan they came.

6 find Abram paffed thorow the land, moto the place of Sicham, unto the plain of Moreh. And the Cananite was then in te bad

7 And the L O R D appeared unto A-bram and faid linto thy feed will I give this land : and there builded he an altar

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pirched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and Hai on the east: and there he builded an alrar unto the LORD, and called upon the Name of the L o R D.

9 And Abram journeyed going on fill toward the fouth.

10 ¶ And there was a famine in the land, and Abram went down into Egypt to fojourn there : for the famine was grievous in the land.

II And it came to paffe when he w comencer to enter into Egypt that he faid unto Sarai his wife, Behold now I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon :

12 Therefore it shall come to paster when the Egyptians hal fee thee that they thall fay, This is his wife : and they will kill me but they will fave thee alive 13 Say-I pray thee thou art my fifter

that it may be well with me for thy fake ; and my foul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to paffesthat when Abram was come into Egypt the Egyptians beheld the woman, that the was very fair. 15 The princes also of Pharaoh faw

her, and commended her before Pharaoh : and the woman was taken into Pharacks

16 And he intreated Abram well for her fake : and he had meep and oxen and he-affes, and men-fervants, and maid-fervants, and the affes, and camels.

al

đ

25

1e

62

21

El

of

me

Bel

the

reb

ter

and 6

ant

Mi

5 Chi

17 And the L O R D pragued Pratator and his house with great plagues, because of Sarai Abrams wife.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and faid, What is this that thou hall done unto me ? why didft thou not tell me that

the was thy wife ? 10 Why faidft thou, She is my fifer? fo I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take here

20 And Pharaoh commanded his mes concerning him : and they feat him away, and his wife and all that he had.
C H A P. XIII.

and go thy way.

Abram and Lot vetwen out of Egytt: 7 They part afunder: 10 Los goeth to Sodom. 14 God reneweth the promise Abram : 18 He buildeth an altar.

Nd Abram went up out of Egypte A he and his wife and all that he had and Lot with him into the fouth.

2 And Abram was very rich in cattelle in filver, and in gold.

And he went on his journeys from the fouth, even to Beth-cl, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning between Beth-el and Hai :

Unto the place of the altar, which he ad made there at the first, and there Abram called on the Name of the LORD

5 ¶ And Lor alfo which went with Abram had flocks and herds and rents. 6 And the land was not able to ben them, that they might dwell together for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together. Of And

o A give altar

him. unto and n the ere he t cal-

n ftill n the Egypt e was

e faid know npon: pailes at they will w fiften

fake s ee. hen Aprisas ry fais. oh faw arach: raraohs

rell for enand id-ferharzoh because

m, and one unme that GRent o wife:

ake her his mea ear him e had.

Egytt: goeth 10 promile altay. F Egypti t he hade

a cattell evs from the place ginning

which he there A LORD. ent with tents.

e to ben ogether that they

And there was a ftrife berme herdmen of Abrams cattel, and the herdmen of Lots cattel; and the Canaanites and the Perizzite dwelled then in \$ land. 8 And Abram faid unto Lot, Let there e no ftrife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen: for we be brethren o Is not the whole land before thee?

Separate thy felf. I pray thee, from me : if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right : or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left. 10 And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lord deftroyed Sodom and Gomorrab even as the garden of the LORD, like the

land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar. II Then Lot chofe him all the plain of Jordan : and Lot journeyed eaft, and they feparated themfelves the one from

the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plain. & pitched his tent toward Sodom. 13 But the men of Sodom were wicked, and finners before \$ LORD exceedingly.
14 \$ And the LORD faid unto Abrams after that Lot was separated from hims Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art, northward, and

fouthward and castward and westward. 15 For all the land which thou feed to thee will I give it, & to thy feed for ever. 16 And I will make thy feed as the number the dust of the earth, then shall thy feed also be numbered.

17 Arife, walk thorow the land, in the length of it and in the breadth of it : for

I will give it unto thee.
18 Then Abram removed his tentand came and dwelled in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and builded there an altar unto the L o R D.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 The battell of the kings. 12 Lot taken, 14 is rescued by Abram. 18 Melchi-zedek bleffeth Abram, 20 who givesh sither.

A Nd it came to passe in the dayes of Amraphel king of Shinars Arioch king of Ellafar, Chedorlaomer king of Flam, and Tidal king of nations :

That thefe made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Birtha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboilm, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar.

3 All these were joyned together in the vale of Siddim+ which is the falt fea.

4 Twelve yeers they ferved Chedor-homer, and in the thirteenth yeer they rebelled, And in the fourteenth yeer came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote & Rephaims in Afte-

and the Emims in Shaveh Kirjathaim ; 6 And the Horites in their mount Seirs nato El-paran, which is by the wildernes.
7 And they returned and came to En-Mifapat, which is Kadefh.& fraote all the sountrey of the Amalekites, and also the

Amorites that dwelt in Hazezon-Tama 8 And there went out the king of 80dom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboi-im, and the king of Bela, (the fame is

Zoar) and they joyned battel with them in the vale of Siddim: 9 With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and

Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellafar : four kings with five. 10 And the vale of Siddim was full of flime-pits: and the kings of Sodom and

Gomorrah fled, and fell there : 'and they that remained, fled to the mountain. II And they took all the goods of So-

dom and Gomorrah, and all their vianals, and went their way. 12 And they took Lot, Abrama bro-

thers fon (who dwelt in Sodom) and his goods, and departed. 13 4 And there came one that had efca-

ed, and told Abram the Hebrew, for he dwelt in the plain of Mamre & Amorites brother of Eficol, and brother of Anena and these were confederate with Abram. 14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, be armed his trained fervants, born in his own houfes

three hundred and eighteen, and purfued them unto Dan. 15 And he divided himfelf against them, he and his fervants by night, and fmore them, and purfued them unto Hobaswhich is on the left hand of Damafeus; 16 And he brought back all the goods, ad also brought again his brother Lotd his goods, and the women aifo, and

e people. 17 And the king of Sodom went out to meet him (after his return from the flaughter of Chedorlaomer, and of the kings that were with him) at the valley of Saveh, which is the kings dale.

18 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine : and he was the priest of the most high God.

19 And he bleffed him, and faid, Bleffed be Abram of the most high God, poffessour of heaven and earth

20 And bleffed be the most high Gods which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand : and he gave him tithes of all.

21 And the king of Sodom faid unto Abram, Give me the perfons, and take the goods to thy felf

22 And Abram faid to the king of Sodom. I have lift up my hand unto the LORD, the most high God, the possessour of heaven and earth.

23 That I will not take from a threed even to a moe latchet and that I will not take any thing that is thine, left thou thouldeft fays I have made Abram rich:

24 Save onely that which the you men have eaten, and the pertien of the men which went with me, Aner, Edcols and Mamre; let them take their portion.

CHAP. XV 1 Abram is enouraged. 4 A son is promised: 6 He is sussified by faith. 7 Canaan is promised again, and confirmed by a signe- 12 and a vision.

Feer thefe things the word of th L O R D came unto Abram in a vi

T And

s, faying, Fear not, Abram : I am the teldand thy exceeding great reward.

And Abram faid, Lord G o D, what wilt thou give me, feeing I go childe-Eliezet of Damaicus

And Abram faid, Behold-to me thou haft given no feed : and le, one born in

my house is my heir.

4 And beholds the word of the LORD come unto him, faying, This mall not be thine heir ; but he that shall come forth ut of thine own bowels final be thine heir

And he brought him forth abroad, nd faid, Look now towards heaven, and rell the flars, if thou be able to number them. And he faid unto him So fall thy feed be

& And he beleeved in the LORD, and he counted it to him for righteoufnesse.

And he faid unto him lam & LORD that brought thee out of Ur of the Caldees, to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he faid, Lord Go D, whereby

mall I know that I mail inherit it ! o And he faid unto him, Take me an

heifer of three yeers old, and a fhe goat of three yeers old, and a ram of three yeers old and a turtle-dove & a young pigeon. 10 And he took useo him all thefesand

divided them in the midft, and laid each piece one against another ; but the birds

divided he not.

II And when the fowls came down upon the carcafes Abram drove them away. 12 And when the fun was going down,

a deep fleep fell upon Abram : and love horrour of great darknesse fell upon har

a furety, that thy feed mail be a ftrange in a land that is not theirs, and fiall ferve them, and they hall affiet them four hundred yeers.

14 And also that nation whom they thall they come out with great fub@ance. 15 And thou halt go to thy fathers in

seace; thou mait be buried in a good old age

16 But in the fourth generation they hall come hither again : for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.

17 And it came to paffe that when the fun went down, and it was dark, behold, a fmosking furnace, and a burning lamp that paffed between those pieces.

18 In that fame day the LORD made a covenant with Abramafaying, Unto thy feed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt onto the great river the ri-

The Kenites, and the Kenizites, and the Kadmonites :

20 And the Hittires, and the Periz-

zites, and the Rephaims, 21 And the Amorites and & Canaanires and the Girgathites, and the lebulites.
C H'A P. XVI.

Sarai giveth Hagar to Abram. 4 Ha-An angel Sendeth her back. 15 Ishnel is form

NOw Sarai Abrams wife bare him no children;and the had an handmaid, a Egyptian; whole name was Hagar,

And Sarai faid unto Abram, Beholds now the LOKD bath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee go in unto my maid: it may be that I may obtain children by her : and Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai.

3 And Sarai Abrams wife took Hagar her maid, the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten yeers in the land of Canaana and gave her to her bushand Abram, to

be his wife.

4 ¶ And he went in unto Hagar, and the conceived : and when the faw that the had conceived her miftreffe was despited

in her eyes

5 And Sarai faid unto Abram. My wrong be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bofom, and when the fau that the had conceived. I was despised in her eyes : the LORD judge between me and thee.

6 But Abram faid unto Sarai, Behold thy maid is in thine hand do to her as it pleafeth thee. And when Sarai deal

hardly with here the fied from her face.

7 And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderneife, by the fountain in the way to Shut

8

ø

έį

cf

ol

th

180

w

ci

pe

no

of

an

In

le:

60 38

PB.I

281

16 thi

& And he faid, Hagar, Sarais mails whence camest thou? and whither will thou go ! and the faid, I flee from the face of my mistreffe Sarai.

9 And the angel of the LORD fail unto her, Return to thy mustreffe, and fubmit thy felf under her hands.

10 And the angel of the LORD fail onto her, I will multiply thy feed es ceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

It And the angel of the LORD full unto her, Behold, thou art with childe and thait bear a fon, and thair call his name Ifmael; because the LORD hat heard thy affiltion.

12 And he will be a wilde man : hi hand will be again Revery man, and even mans hand against him-and he shall dwel in the prefence of all his brethren.

13 And the called the name of th L O R D that fpake unto her, Thou Go feeft me : for the faid, Have I alfo her looked after him that feeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called Bonlahairoi: behold, it is between Cade and Bered

15 4 And Hagar bare Abram a fon : at Abram called his fons name, which Hage bares Immael.

16 And Abram was fourfcore and fit yeers old when Hagar bare Ishmael u Abram.

CHAP. XVII. 1 The covenant is renewed. 3 Abron name changed, 10 Circumcifion infe Abron susted. 15 Sarais name changed. 17 lb ac promised. 23 Abraham and I should

ure circumcifed A Nd when Abram was ninery yets old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and faid unto him, I am f Almighty God, walk before me, and h

thou perfed.
2 And I will make my coverant be tween me and thee, and will make

thee exceedingly.

Precimerifion inflienced. Chaparell aviil, Augule entergained. And Abram fell on his face, and God

3 And Abrah and Saying, talked with him, faying, 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is

many nations.

Neither shall thy name any more be ealled Abram-but thy name skall be Abraham : for a father of many nations have

I made thee. 6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitfull, and I will make nations of thee, and kings firall come out of thee,

7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee, and thy feed after thee, in their generations, for an everlafling covenant, to be a God unto thees

and to thy feed after thee.

And I will give unto thee, and to the feed after thee, the land wherein thou art a ftranger, all the land of Canaan, for m everlaiting poffession, and I will be their God.

9 ¶ And God faid unto Abraham, Thou mair keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy feed after thee, in their generations

to This is my covenant which ye shall eep between me and your and thy feed after thee : every man-childe among you hall be circumcifed.

11 And ye hall circumcife the fleth of your foreikin, and it hall be a token of the covenant betwist me and you.

12 And he that is eight dayes old fhall be circumcifed among you, every manchilde in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy feed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thymoney must needs be circumcifed ; and my covenant that be in your fleft for an everlasting covenant.

14 And the uncircumcifed man-childen whose fich of his foreskin is not circumcifed, that foul fhall be cut off from his people : he hath broken my covenant.

15 ¶ And God faid unto Abraham. for Sarai thy wife, thou malt not call her name Sarai but Sarah fhall her name be.

16 And I will bleffe her and give thee a fen alfo of her : year I will bleffe her and the thall be a mother of nations : kings

of people hall be of her.

17 Then Abraham fell upon his face. and laughed, and faid in his heart, Shall a childe be born unto him that is an hundred yeers old? and fault Sarah that is the tent.
ninety yeers old, bear?

18 and Abraham faid unto God,O that-Immael might live before thee.

19 And God faid, Sarah thy wife fhall bear thee a fon indeed and thou hair call his name Ifaac : and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting co-

venant, and with his feed after him. 20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee:behold I have bleffed him, and will make him fruitfull, & will multiply him exceedingly: twelve princes shall he be-get, and I will make him a great nation.

21 But my covenant will I exablish with Ifasc, which Sarah fall bear unto thee, at

this fet time, in the next yeer.

22 And he left off talking with him,
and God went up from Abraham.

23 ¶ And Abesham took Tampel his and all that were bought with his mos ney-every male among the men of Abra-hams house, and circumcised the flesh of their foreikin, in the felf fame day, as

God had faid unto him. 24 And Abraham was ninety yeers old and nine, when he was circumcifed in the

flesh of his foreskin.

25 And I hmaet his fon mas thirte eers old when he was circumcifed in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the felf fame day was Abraham circumcifed, and Themsel his fon

27 And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the Aranger, were circumcifed with him. CHAP. XVIII.

1 Abraham entertaineth three angels. 9 Sarah is reproved for laughing.

vealed to Archam. 23 Abraham maketh intercestion for it.

Nd the LORD appeared unto him A in the plains of Mamre: and he fate in the tent door, in the hear of the day, And he lift up his eyes and looked

and lothree men (food by him:and when he faw them he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himfelf toward the ground,

And faid, My lord, if now I have found favour in thy fight paffe not aways I pray thee, from thy fervant:

Let a little water, I pray you, be ferched, and wath your feet, and rest your

felves under the tree : And I will fetch a morfell of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after that you shall passe on : for therefore are you come to your fervant. And they faid, So

dos as thou haft faid, 6 And Abraham haftened into the tent unto Sarah, and faid, Make ready quickly

three measures of fine meal, knead its and make cakes upon the hearth. 7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and

fetcht a calf-tender & good & gave it un-to a young man: & he hafted to droffe it. & And he took butter, and milk, and. the calf which he had dreffed, and fer it before them; and he frood by them un-

der the tree, and they did eat.

9 And they faid unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife ! and he faid, Behold, im

10 And he faid, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life ; and los Sarah thy wife thall have a fon. And Sarah heard it in the tent doors which was behinde him

11 Now Abraham and Sarah were olds and well firicken in age : and it ceased to

be with Sarah after & manner of women.
12 Therefore Sarah laughed within her felf, faying, After I am waxed old, mall I have pleafure, my lord being old also?

13 And the LORD faid unto Abrahas Wherefore did Sarah laughifaying, Shall I of a farety bear a childe-which am olde 14Is any thing too hard for the LORD?

At the time appointed will I return unto Sarah thall have a fon,

15 Then

de. incd me in unte y obtain earkened

k Hagar ram had Canaan ram: te

ear, and that fhe despised ame My iven my

fpifed in

ween me Behold her as it ai dealt r face. D found

wilderto Shur is maid her will rom the R D faid

effer and R D fail feed es umberd R D Gil

h childe c call hi RD hat nan : bi nd even all dwel

en. e of th hou Go alfo her led Bon

n Cade fon: 18 ch Hagi and fit mael n

Abrem on infli

ery yee ppear am t and be

mant be

15 Then Sarah denied faying. I laughed not: for the was afraid. And he faid, Nay, but thou didft laugh.

16 ¶ And the men role up from thence, and looked toward Sodom : and Abraham went with them to bring them on

the way. from Abraham that thing which I do.

18 Seeing that Abraham fhall furch ecome a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth fhall be bleffed in him !

19 For I know him, that he will comnand his children and his houshold after hims and they shall keep the way of the LORDs to do justice and judgement that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath (poken of him.

20 And the LORD faid, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their fin is very grievous :

21 I will go down now, and fee whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me : and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom : but Abraham flood yet before the LORD.

23 ¶ And Abraham drew neer and faid. Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked ?

24 Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city, wilt thou also de-froy, and not spare the place for the Afry righteous that are therein ?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner to flay & righteous with the wicked, and that the righteous should be as the wicked that be far from thee: shall not the Judge of all the earth do right ?

26 And the LORD faid, If I finde in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will fpare all the place for their fakes

27 And Abraham answered and saids Behold now, I have taken upon me to fpeak unto the LORD, which are but duft and aftes :

28 Peradvemure there hall lack five of the fifty righteous; wilt thou deftroy all the city for lack of five? and he faid, H I finde there fourty and five : I will not defroy it.

29 And he fpake unto him yet again, and faid, Peradventure there mall be fourty found there; and he faid, I will not do it for faurties fake.

30 And he faid unto him. Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will fpeak: Peradventure there hall thirty be found shere: and he faid, I will not do it if I

and thirty there.
31 And he faid. Behold now I have taben upon me to fpeak unto the Lord : Peradventure there had be twenty found there : and be faid, I will not deftroy it for twenties fake

32 And he faid, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will fpeak yet but this once : Peradventure ten fall be found here : and he faid, I will not destroy it or tens falle.

33 And the LORD went his way-affoon he had left communing with Abraham; d Abraham returned mato his place, CHAP. XIX

1 Los entertaineth two angels. 4 The Sodomites smitten with blindnesse. 18 Los obtaineth Zoar. 24 Sodom and Gomorrah destroyed. 26 Loss wife is a pillar of falt.

NA there came two angels to So-Adom at even, and Lot face in the gate of Sodom: and Lot feeing them, rose up to meet them, and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground.

And he faid, Behold now my lords, turn in. I pray you, into your fervants house, and tarry all night, and wath your feet, and ye shall rife up early, and go on your wayes. And they faid, Nay, but we will abide in the ffreet all night.

ľ

R c

ef

m

20

V.

CZI

\$he

ca.

wh

dor

fire

ail

the

gre

hin

mo

fore

Go

plai

€0u

fire

rem

the

thre

and

daug

dive

be-at

your

300

us af

32 Wine

may

33

Wine

n1 2

ceive

the ar

34

that i

Scho! et us

31

30

29

0

2

2

And he preffed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they

4 ¶ But before they lay down the men of the city , even the men of Sodom; compaffed the house round, both old and young all the people from every quarter.

5 And they called unto Lot, and faid

unto him Where are the menwhich came in to thee this night? bring them out unte us, that we may know them.

6 And Lot went out at the door unto them, and thut the door after him,

And faid, I pray you, brethren, do not fo wickedly. Behold now, I have two daughters, which have not known man; let meal pray

you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes : onely unto these men do nothing for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof. And they faid-Stand back, And they

faid again. This one fellow came in to fojourn, and he will needs be a judge : now will we deal worse with thee, then with them. And they preded fore upon the man, even Lot, and came neer to break the door.

to But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them; and that to the door.

11 And they fmote the men that mere at the door of the house, with blindne we both small and great : fo that they wearied themselves to finde the door.

12 ¶ And the men faid unto Lor, Haft thou here any besides? fon in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and what soever thou haft in the city, bring them out of this place.

13 For we will defroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great be-fore the face of the LORDs and the LORD bath fent us to deff roy it.

14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his fons in law, which married his daughters, and faid, Hp, ger you out of this place, for the LORD will deftrey this city : but he feemed as one that mocked unto his fons in law.

15 And when the morning arofe-then the angels haftened Lot, faying, Arife, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here, left thou be confumed in

the iniquity of the city.

16 And while he lingered, the men laid

hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of fo and go thou in and lie with hims that his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters the LORD being mercifull unto him : and they brought him forth, and fer him without the city.

17 And it came to paffe, when they had brought them forth abroad , that he faid. Escape for thy life, look not behinde thee , neither flay thou in all the plain : escape to the mountain, lest thou be con-

fumed. 18 And Lot faid unto them, Oh not fo,

my lord.

13

he

7779

ed

ıd.

is

nts

TUC

on

we

lyn

the

ien

ma

and

er.

aid

me

OUL

un-

do

erse

yere

o ye

ore oof.

they n to

ge : hen

pon

r to

and,

em:

rere

e Win

wea-

Haft

and atfo-

ue t

, be-

t be-

unto

this this

cked

then

rife

Ters

d in

laid

boids

19 Behold-now thy fervant hath found grace in thy fight, and thou haft magnified thy mercy which thou half hewed unto me in faving my life-and I cannot escape to the mountain, left fome evil take me, and I die.

20 Behold nowsthis city is neer to flee unto, and it is a little one : Oh let me escape thither (is it not a little one?) and

my foul fall live.

21 And he faid unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing, that will not overthrow this city for the

which thou had fpoken.

22 Hafte thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come this ther : therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.

The fun was rifen upon the earth;

when Lot entered into Zoar.

24 Then the LORD rained upon Sodom, and upon Go:norrah-brimftone, and fire from the LORD out of heaven.

25 And he overthrew those cities, and ail the plain , and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife looked back from be-hinde him; and the became a pillar of falt.

27 And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he flood be-

fore the LORD.
28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and lo, the imoak of the

countrey went up as & fmoak of a furnace. 29 And it came to paffe when God de-froyed the cities of the plain, that God remembred Abraham and fent Lot out of the midfi of & overthrows when he overthrew the cities in & which Lot dwelled.

30 ¶ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him : for he feared to dwell in Zoar, and he dwelled in a cave,

he and his two daughters.
31 And the first-born said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth.

32 Come- let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preferve feed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink Wine that night, and the fird born went in and lay with her father a and he perceived not when the lay down, nor when

34 And it came to passe on the morrows that the first-born said unto the youngers Beholds I say yesternight with my father : et us make him drink wine this night al-

we may preferve feed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also and the younger profe, and lay with him : and he perceived not when the lay down-nor when the arnie

36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with childe by their father.

37 And the first-born bare a fon a and called his name Moab : the fame is the father of the Mosbites unto this day.

38 And the younger the also bare a fone and called his name Ben-ammithe fame unto this day.
CHAP. XX. is the father of the children of Ammon

1 Abraham at Gerary 2 denieth his mife ? Atimelech is reproved for her: 9 he retuketh Arraham , 14 refloreth Sarah. 16 and reproveth har.

A Nd Abraham journeyed from thence toward the fouth-country, and dwelled between Cadefa and Shur , and

foiourned in Gerar.

2. And Abraham faid of Sarah his wife. She is my fifter : and Abimelech king of Gerar fent and took Sarah.

3 But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night and faid to him Behold thou art but a dead man for the woman which thou haft taken : for the is a mans wife.

4 But Abimelech had not come neer her : and he faid, Lord, wilt thou flay al.

fo a righteous nation ?

5 Said he not unto me, She is my fifter ? and me even the her felf faid , He is my brother : in § integrity of my heart, and innocency of my hands have I done this,

6 And God faid unto him in a dream, Yea. I know that thou didft this in the intogrity of thy heart : for I also withheld thee from finning against me , therefore fuffered I thee not to touch her.

Now therefore reftore the man his wife:for he is a propher, and he hall pray for thee, and thou malt live ; and if thou reflore her not know thou that thou halk

furely die thou and all that are thine.

8 Therefore Abimelech rofe early in the morning, and called all his fervantes and told all thefe things in their ears and

the men were fore afraid.

9 Then Abimelech called Abraham and faid unto him. What halt theu done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me-and on my kingdom a great fin ! Thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done,

10 And Abimelech faid unto Abraham. What fawest thou that thou hast done this

thing ? 1 1 And Abraham faid Because I thoughts Surely & fear of God is not in this place : and they will flay me for my wires fake,

12 And yet indeed the is my fifter: the is the daughter of my father , but not the daughter of my mother : and the became

my wife.

13 And it came to passe, when God caufed me to wander from my fathers house, that I faid unto her, This st thy kindnesse which thou halt flew unto me : at every place whither we hal come, fay of me, He is my brother. 14 And

ge fe

th

m

of

for

fer

pl

up

mo

an

an

but

for

kn

far

He

the

for

pro

ing

Go

an :

and

the

han

han

on t

to I

Goo

fon-

13

lool

Caup

Brat

ed

Res

that

this

fha]

unto

im

fair don thy

17

red

18

of t

1

1

1

1

6

14 And Abimelech took freep, and oxen, and men-fervants , and women-fer wants, and gave them unto Abraham, and reflored him Sarah his wife.

15 And Abimelech faid Behold my land before thee; dwell where it pleaseth

16 And unto Sarah he faid, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of filver : behold , he is to thee a covering of the eyes, unto all that are with thee, and with all other : thus he was reproved.

17 ¶So Abraham prayed unto God : and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-fervants and they bare children

all the wombs of the house of Ahimelecha because of Sarah Abrahams wife.

CHAP. XXI.

I Isanc is born: 4 He is circumcifed. 6 Sarahs joy. 9 Hagar and Ishmael are east forth. 15 Hagar in distresse, 17 the angel comfortesh her. 22 Abimelechs covenant with Arraham. Nd the LORD vifited Sarah as he

A had faid, and the LORD did unto Sarah as he had fpoken. For Sarah conceived, and bare Abra-

ham a fen in his old age, at the fet time of which God had fpoken to him And Abraham called the name of his fon that was born unto him, whem Sarah bare to him Ifaac.

4 And Abraham circumcifed his fon Isac, being eight dayes old, as God had

commanded him. And Abraham was an hundred yeers old , when his fon Isaac was born unto

him. And Sarah faid , God hath made me to laugh , fo that all that hear , will

laugh with me. And the faid, Who would have faid unto Abraham , that Sarah should have given children fuck ? for I have born him a fon in his old age.

8 And the childe grew, and was weaned; and Abraham made a great feast the Same day that Ifaac was weaned.

And Sarah faw the fon of Hagar the Egyptian which the had born unto A-

braham mocking 10 Wherefore the faid unto Abraham, Caft out this bond-woman and her fon : for the fon of this bond-woman shall not be heir with my fon-even with Ifaac.

11 And the thing was very grievous in Abrahams fight because of his fon.

12 ¶ And God faid unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy fight because of the lad, and because of thy bond-woman. In all that Sarah bath faid unto thees earken unto her voice ; for in Ifaac fhall thy feed be called.

13 And also of the fon of the bond-woan wil I make a nation-because he is thy Meed.

14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar (putting it on her fi oulder ) and the childerand fent her away and the departed and wandered in the wildernesse of Beer-meba

15 And the water was fpent in the bot-sle, and the caft the childe under one of the

16 And the went and fat her down over against hims good way off, as it were a bowe for for the faid. Let me not fee the death of Schilde. And the fat over against him and lift up her voice and wept

17 And God heard the voice of the lad, and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven and faid unto her. What ailerh thee Hagar ! fear not : for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is

18 Arifedift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand: for I wil make him a great

19 And God opened her eyes, and the faw a well of water; and the went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And God was with the lad , and he rew, and dwelt in the wildernesse, and ecame an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderneffe of Paran : and his mother took him a wife

out of the land of Egypt. 22 And it came to passe at that times tain of his hoft fpake unto Abraham, fay-God is with thee in all that thou doeft :

23 Now therefore fwear unto me here by God, that thou wilt nor deal faltly with me, nor with my fon, nor with my fons fon-but according to the kindnesse that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou haft fojourned.

24 And Abraham faid I will fwear.

25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of a well of water which Abimelechs fervants had violently taken away.
26 And Abimelech faid. I wot not who

hath done this thing : neither didft thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to

27 And Abraham took Acep, and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and both of them made a covenant.

28 And Abraham fet feven ew-lambs of the flock by themselves

29 And Abimelech faid unto Abraham, What mean thefe feven ew-lambs which thou haft fet by themfelves ! 30 And he faid, For thefe feven ew-

lambs thair thou take of my hand , they may be a witnesse unro me , that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he called that place Beermeba, because there they sware both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at Beer-Meba:then Abimelech rofe up, & Phichol the chief capcain of his holl, and they returned into the land of the Philiftines.

33 And Abraham planted a grove in Beer-cheba, and called there on the Name

of the LORD the everlasting God.
34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philiftines land many dayes.
C H A P. XXII.

I Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac? 11 The angel flayeth bim. 15 Abraham is bleffed again.

A Nd it came to paste after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham, And he faid,Beholdsbere I am.

3 arabs age and death.

And he faid. Take now thy fon thine enely for Ifaac , whom theu loveft, and ger thee into the land of Moriahand of-fer him there for a burnt-offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell

And Abraham rofe up carly in the morning, and fadled his affe, & took two of his young men with him and I faac his fon, and clave the wood for the burnt-offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him,

4 Then on the third day Abraham lift

up his eyes, and faw the place afar off.

S And Abraham faid unto his young men, Abide you here with the affe, and I and the lad will go yonder and worthip, and come again to you.

6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it upon Ifasc his

fon : and he took § fire in his hand, and a knife: Ethey went both of them together.

7 And I faac fpake unto Abraham his father, and faid, My father: and he faid, Here am I my fon. And he faid, Behold, the fire and wood : but where is the lamb

for a burnt-offering ? 8 And Abraham faid My fon God will provide himfelf a lamb for a burnt-offer-

ing : fo they went both of them together. And they came to the place which God had rold him of and Abraham built an altar there-and laid thewood in orderand bound I faac his forwand laid him on

the airar upon the wood.

10 And Abraham (tretched forth his

hand, and took the knife to flay his fon. And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and faid, Abraham, Abraham. And he faid. Here am I.

12 And he faid, Lay not thy hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, feeing thou hall not withheld thy

fonthine onely fon from me.
13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, behinde him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns : and Abraham went and took the ram and effered him up for a burnt-offering, in the flead of his for,

14 And Abraham called the name of that place, Jehovah-jirch, as it is faid to this day, In the mount of the LORD it hall be feen.

15 And the angel of the LORD called ato Abraham out of heaven the fecond

16 And faid By my felf have I fworn, faith the L o R D. for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy fon thine onely fon

17 That in bleffing, I will bleffe thee, and in multiplying, I will multiply thy leed as the flars of the heaven and as the and which is upon the fea flore: and thy ked shal possesse the gate of his enemies; 18 And in thy feed shall all the nations

of the earth be bleffed, because thou hast

eyed my voice.
19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they role up, and went ogether to Beermebarand Abraham dwelt

40 9 And it came to paffe after thefe

things that it was told Abraham, faying, Behold Milcah, the hath alfo born children unto thy brother Nahor

21 Huz his Arft.born, and Buz his brother, and Kensuel the father of Arams

22 And Chefed, and Hazo, and Pildafh,

and Jidiaphand Bethuel. 23 And Bethuel begat Rebekah : thefe eight Milcah did bear to Nahor Abrahams brother.

24 And his concubino-whose name was Reumahifhe bare alfo Tebahiand Gahams

and Thahafh and Maschah. CHAP. XXIII. I The age and death of Sarah 3 The pur-

chase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah mas turied. Nd Sarah was an hundred and seven

A and twenty yeers old: these were the yeers of the life of Sarah.

And Sarah died in Kirjath-arba-the fame is Hebron, in the land of Canaaa : and Abraham came to mourn for Sarahs and to weep for her.

And Abraham flood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of

Heth-faying.

4 I am a stranger and a sojourner with you : give me a possession of a burying place with your that I may bury my dead out of my fight.

5 And the children of Heth answered

Abraham faying unto him?

6 Hear us my lord thou are a mighty prince amongst us : in the choice of our fepulchres bury thy dead : none of us thal withhold from thee his fepulchre but that thou mayett bury thy dead.

And Abraham flood up, and bowed himfelf to the people of the land even to

the children of Heth. 8 And he communed with them faying. If it be your minde that I should bury my dead out of my fight hear me and intreat for me to Ephron the fon of Zohar:

9 That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field: for as much money as it is worthshe shall give it me for a postesfion of a burying place amongst you.

to And Ephron dwelled amongst the children of Heth, and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Nethweven of all that went in

at the gates of his city faying. 11 Nay my lord hear methe field give I thee and the cave that is therein, I give it thee in the presence of the sons of my

people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed down himfelf before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ephron in the au-dience of people of the land saying, Bur if thou wile give it, I pray thee hear me: I will give thee money for the field; take it of me and I will bury my dead there. 14 And Ephron answered Abraham, fay-

ing unto him. 15 My lord hearken unto mesthe land is worth four hundred hekels of filver : what is that betwitt me and they bury

therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham hearkned unto Ephrons and Abraham weighed to Ephron the filver which he had named, in the audience

el: over vere a ee the

gainst e lad, ar out aileth heard

d him great nd the and ve the

ind he and effe of a wife

time, f capa faythou e here

y with that I unto u haft ar.

elech bime-Way. t who t thou out to

OXCU-1 both nbs of aham, which

n ews that that I Beer-

oth of Beerey renes. ove in

Name e Phl-Tranc : Abra-

thele Abraind be

dra

Vat.

that

3

o e T ha

per

3.

35

e h

ilve

maio

on t

nro

27

of c

38

nto

39

40

efor

vich

hale

ed:

41

V O

nd i

e ele

d f

3V 9

43

tra a

I be

intle

44 A

the far

ich a

45

sub b

er: a

ent o

pray

46 /

tche nd I

drag

47 !

aghi

aught

lilca

r-rir

48 1

orthi

OR

hich

ke m

s for 49 d tro

otitel andi c

to T

d I

he vi

Abrah

of the fons of Herb, four hundred flekels water, and the daughters of the men of of filver , current money with the mer- the city come out to draw water:

chant. mas in Machpelah, which mas before Mamre the field and the cave which mas therein and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about were made fure

18Unto Abraham for a poffeffionin the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gates of his city. 19 And after this Abraham buried Sarah

his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah-before Mamre: the fame is Hebron in the land of Canaan. 20 And the field, and the cave that is therein , were made fare unto Abraham

for a possession of a burying place, by the fons of Meth

C H A P. XXIIII.

Abraham fendeth his ferwant to get a mife for his fon Ifanc : 50 He obtaineth Retekah: 62 Isaac meeteth her.

Nd Abraham was old and wel firicken in age, and the LORD had bleffed Abraham in all things.

2 And Abraham faid unto his eldeft

fervant of his house, that ruled over all that he had. Put. I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh : And I will make thee fwear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God

of the earth-that thou faalt not take a wife unto my fon of the daughters of the Camanites amongst whom I dwell. But thou halt go unto my countrey,

and to my kinred, and take a wife unto my fon Ifage

5 And the fervant faid unto him.Pcradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land:must I needs bring thy fon again unto the land from whence thou camelt ?

6 And Abraham faid unto him-Beware thou, that thou bring not my fon thirter

again.

The LORD God of heaven which took me from my fathers house, and from the land of my kinred, and which spake unto me, and that fware unto me, faying, Unto thy feed will I give this land : he shall fend his angel before thee, and thou halr take a wife unto my fon from thence

And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee , then thou halt be clear from this my oath : onely bring not

my fon thither again.

And the fervant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his mafter, and fware to him concerning that matter.

of the camels of his maker, and departed, (for all the goods of his mafter were in his hand ) and he arole, and went to Meoramia unto the city of Nahor.

II And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a wel of water, the time of the evening, even the time

that women go out to draw mater.

12 And he faid, O LORD God of my mafter Abraham . I pray thee fend me good speed this day, and shew kindnesse puto my mafter Abraham.

14 And let it come to passe, that the damfel to whom I hal fay Let down the pitcher, I pray thee that I may drink; and the shall say, Drink, and I will give the camels drink also; let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy fervant Iface and thereby shall I know that thou has showed kindnesse unto my master.

15 And it came to passe before he had

done fpeaking that behold Rebekah came out who was born to Bethuel fon of Milcan the wife of Nahor, Abrahams brother,

with her pitcher upon her shoulder 16 And the damfell was very fair to look upon-a virgin-neither had any man known her; and the went down to the

well, and filled her pitcher, and came up. 17 And the fervant ran to meet her and faid, Let me ( I pray thee ) drink a little

water of thy pitcher. 18 And the faid Drink my lord : and he hafted and let down her pitcher upen

her hand and gave him drink 19 And when the had done giving him drink he faid, I will draw water for thy camels alfor untill they have done drint-

20 And the hafted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough , and ran again unto the well to draw mater , and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her-held his peaces to wit, whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not

22 And it came to paffe, as the camels had done drinking , that the man tooks golden ear-ring, of half a fiekel weight and two bracelets, for her hands , of tea shekels weight of gold,

23 And faid. Whose daughter art thou! tell me , I pray thee : is there room in thy fathers house for us to lodge in ?

24 And the faid unto him , I am the daughter of Bethuel, the fon of Milcala which the bare unto Nahor:

25 She faid moreover unto him, We have both firaw and provender enough,

and room to lodge in.
25 And the man bowed down his heads and worthipped the LORD.

And he faid , Bleffed be the LORD God of my mafter Abraham, who hath not left defticute my mafter of his mercy and his truth: I being in & way the LORD led me to the house of my masters brethren. 20 And the damfell ran and told them

of her mothers house these things. 29 And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was Laban : and Laban ran out

unto the man unto the well

30 And it came to paffe when he faw the ear-ring and bracelets upon his fifters hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his fifter, faying. Thus fpake the man unto merthat he came unto the man and hehold, he flood by the camels at the

I And he faid, Come insthou bleffed of the LORD, wherefore standest thou without ? for I have prepared the house, and

room for the camels. 13 Behold, I frand here by the well of and he ungirded his camela, and gave

The fer want entertained : Chap, xxliil.xxv. His mellate approved.

ater to wath his feet, and the mens feet

that were with him.

33 And there was fet meat before him o eat : but he faid. I will not eat untill I have told mine errand. And he faid, Speak on.

34 And he faid, I am Abrahams fer-

35 And the LORD hath bleffed my maer greatly, and he is become great : and e harh given him Hocks, and herds, and liver, and gold, and men fervants, and naid-fervants, and camels, and affes.

26 And Sarah my mafters wife bare a on to my mafter when the was old, and mto bim hath he given all that he hath. 37 And my mafter made me fwear, fayng. Thou shalt not take a wife to my fon

the daughters of the Canaanites, in

whose land I dwell : 38 But thou halt go unto my fathers oufe, and to my kinred, and take a wife

into my fon.

39 And I faid unto my Mafter, Perad-40 And he faid unto me The L o R D efore whom I walk, will fend his angel with thee and prosper thy way: and thou halt take a wife for my son of my kinred, and of my fathers house.

4t Then shalt thou be clear from this ny oath-when thou comeft to my kinred: and if they give not thee ones thou malt

e clear from mine oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, ad faid, O L O R D God of my master Abraham , if now thou do profper my

way which I go; 43 Behold: I fland by the well of waer, and it shall come to passe, that when he virgin cometh forth to draw water, nd I fay to her, Give me, I pray thee, a ittle water of thy pitcher to drink ;

44 And the fay to me, Both drink thou, d I will alfo draw for thy camels : let he fame be the woman whom the LORD ath appointed out for my mafters fon.

45 And before I had done speaking in my heart, Behold, Rebekah came forth ent down unto the well, and drew maer : and I faid unto her, Let me drink, pray thee.

46 And the made hafte. & let down her tcher from her fhoulder & faid. Drink. ad I wil give thy camels drink also : fo drank & the made & camels drink also. 47 And I asked her, and faid, Whofe mighter art thou? And the faid, The

filcah bare unto him : and I put the r-ring upon her face, and the bracelets n her hands.

48 And I bowed down mine head, and

orthipped the LORD, and bleffed the ORD God of my matter Abrahams ich had led me in the right ways to the my makers brothers daughter unto 49 And nowif you will deal kindely

truly with my mafter-tell me : and if stitell mesthat I may turn to the right d, or to the left

Then Labari & Berhuel answered and

fraw and provender for the camels, and faid , The thing proceedeth from the LORD : we cannot fpeak unto thee bad .

51 Behold Rebekah is before thee : take

her, and go, and let her be thy mafters fons wife, as the L O R D hath spoken. 52 And it came to paffe, that when Abrahams fervant heard their words : he worthipped the LORD, bowing himfelf .

to the earth.

52 And the fervant brought forth jewels of filver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother, and to her mother precious things.

54 And they did eat & drinkshesand the men & were with him-& tarried all night, and they rose up in the morning, and he faid. Send me away unto my mafter.

55 And her brother & her mother faid. Let & damfel abide with us a fere dayes, at the least ten ; after that the hall go. 56 And he faid unto them. Hinder me note feeing & LORD hath profpered my way : fend me away, & I may go to my maffer. 7 And they faid. We will call the damfell and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and faid unto her, Wilt thou go with this man?

And the faid, I will go.

59 And they fent away Rebekah their fifter, and her nurse, and Abrahams ferwant, and his men.

60 And they bleffed Rebekah, and faid unto her. Thou art our lifter be thou the mother of thousands of millions, and ler. thy feed possesse the gate of those which hate them.

61 9 And Rebekah arofe, and her damfels and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man : and the fervant took Rebekah, and went his way.

62 And Ifaac came from the way of the well Lahai-rois for he dwelt in the fouth countrey.

63 And Isaac went out to meditate in the field, at the eventide : and he lift up his eyes, and faw, and behold, the camels were coming. 64And Rebekah lift up her eyes-& when

the faw Ifaac the lighted off the camel. 65 For the had faid unto the fervants What man is this that walkerh in the field to meet us ? and the fervant had faid, It is my mafter : therefore the took

a vail, and covered her feif. 66 And the fervant told Ifaac all

things that he had done. 67 And Isac brought her into his mother Sarans his wife, and he rose and Ifac was comforted after his mothers death

CHAP. XXV. 1 Abrahams sons by Keturah: 7 Ha age, death, 9 and buriall, 12 Ishmels generations. 19 Sac prayeth for Re-bekah. 24 Estu and Jacobs birth. 29 E-Sau felleth his birthright.

Hen again Abraham took a wife, and

her name was Keturah : And the bare him Zimranand Tokhan, and Medan, and Midian, and Inbak, and Shuah

3 And Johnan begat Sheba, and De-

al. nen of at the en the

k:and re the e that Ifaac: u haft

he had came Mil other air te mia

ne up. bneere little : and upea

ada on

g him or thy Trinkd her again

r-held D had ot. amele tooks

eights of ten thou! om in

1 m the ilcah 1, We ough

heads ORD th not

y-and D led thren. shem |

and an out e faw ifters ds of te the

mans at the fed of withand

oufer gave fires dan. And the fons of Dedan mere Af-Aurim, and Letuchim, and Loummim.

4 And the fons of Midian-Ephah-and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abida, & Eldash :

And Abraham gave all that he had unto Ifaac.

6 But unto the fons of the concubines which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and fent them away from Ifaac his fon (while he yet lived) eaftward, unto the

And these are the dayes of the yeers of Abrahams life which he lived an hundred threefcore and fifteeen yeers.

8 Then Abraham gave up the ghoft, and died in a good old age an old man & full of yeers and was gathered to his people. And his fons, [faac and Ifhmael, buried him in the cave of Machpelan in

the field of Ephron the fon of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre : 10 The field which Abraham purchased of the fons of Heth: there was Abraham

buried, and Sarah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to paffe after & death of Abraham, & God bieffed his fon Ifaac, and Ifaac dwelt by the well Lahai-roi.

of Ishmael, Abrahams fon, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarahs hand-maid,bare un-

to Abraham :

eaft countrey

13 And thefe are the names of the fons of Ishmael by their names, according to their generations : the first-born of Ithmael, Nebajoth, and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibfam

14 And Mishmah-& Dumah-and Maffa, 15 Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphifi,

and Kedemah.

16 Thefe are the fons of Ifhmael, and thefe are their names by their towns, and by their caftlesstwelve princessaccording to their nations.

17 And these are the yeers of the life of Immaclan hundred and thirty and fe ven yeers : and he gave up the ghoft, and died and was gathered unto his people.

18 And they dwelt from Havilah unto towards Affyria: and he died in the prefence of all his brechren.

19 ¶ And thefe are the generations of Ifasc, Abrahams fon: Abraham begat Ifasc 20 And Ifaac was fourty yeers old when he took Rebekah to wife the daughter of

Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-Aram, the fifter to Laban the Syrian.

21 And Ifaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because the mas barren ; and the LORD was intreated of him : and Rebekah his wife conceived.

22 And the children ftrugled togother within her ; and the faid, If it be fo, why am I thus ? And the went to enquire of

the LORD.

23 And the LORD faid unto her Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels : and the one people shall be fronger then the other people : and the

elder hall ferve the younger. 24 ¶ And when her dayes to be deli-yered were fuifilled, behold, there were

twins in her womb.

I die for her

25 And the first came out redsail over like an bairy garment : and they called his name Efau.

Genefis.

26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Efaus heel, and his name was called lacob and Ifaac was threefcore yeers old when the bare them.

27 And the boyes grew; and Efau was cunning hunters a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man-dwelling in tents. 28 And Isaac loved Esas, because he did eat of his venifon; But Rebekah le-

ved Jacob. 29 And Jacob fod pottage : and Efm came from the field and he was faint.

30 And Efau faid to Jacob, Feed me, [ ray thee, with that fame red pottage; for I am faint ; therefore was his name called Edom. 31 And Jacob faid, Sell me this day

thy birthright. 32 And Efau faid, Behold. I am at the \$

£

t!

ar ar

w

of

ha

ha

na

¥2

ing

Wil

is e

we!

fire

nan

dig

fire

Reh

Lo

fhall

Been

the f

Abra

with

thy f

calle

picch

ferva

Geran

fore o

and h

28

that cl

faid, L

even make : 29 we have

done i

have f

26

27

25

22

24

2

oint to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me ! 33 And Jacob faid, Swear to me this day : and he fware to him : and he fold

his birthright unto Jacob. 34 Then Jacob gave Efau bread and ottage of lentiles, and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his very

thus Efau despised his birthright. C H A P. XXVI. Ifanc goeth to Gerar : 2 God bleffet bim: 26 Alimelechs covenant with

34 Efeur mives. him. Nd there was a famine in the land besides the first famine that was it the dayes of Abraham : and Ifaac went unto Abimelech, king of the Philiftims

unto Gerar. And the LORD appeared unto him and faid, Go not down into Egyptiduell in the land which I hall tell thee of

Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bleffe thee : for unto thee, and unto thy feed will I give all these countreys, and I will perform the oath which I sware unto Abraham the father.

4 And I will make thy feed to multi ply as the ftars of heaven, and will gitt unto thy feed all thefe countreys ; and is thy feed shall all the nations of the cash be bleffed :

Because that Abraham obeyed my voice-and kept my charge-my commandments-my flatutes-and my laws.

6 ¶ And Ifaac dwelt in Gerar. 7 And the men of the place asked his of his wife : and he said She is my sister for he feared to fay. She is my wife : lell faid he, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah, because the was fait

to leek upon. 8 And it came to paffer when he bil been there a long time, that Abimeled king of the Philistims looked out at window, and faw, and behold, Ifaac wa

fporting with Rebekah his wife, 9 And Ahimelech called Ifaac, and fail Behold. of a furety the is thy wife : how faidft thou. She is my fifter ! And Ifasc faid unto him, Because I faid, Lel

so And Abimetech faid, What is !

Maac groweth rich. Chap, xxvi, xxvil. Elau fent for venifon.

thou haft done unto us ? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou houldest have brought

guiltineffe upon us. ele-faying. He that toucheth this man,or

his wife-shall surely be put to death.
12 Then Isase fowed in that land and received in the fame yeer an hundred fold; and the LORD bleffed him,

13 And the man waxed great and went forward, and grew, untill he became very

great. 14 For he had poffeffion of flocks, and

offeffion of herds, and great flore of fervants, and the Philiftims envied him. 15 For all the wells which his fathers fervants had digged in the dayes of Abra-

ham his father, the Philiftims had ftopped them, and filled them with earth 16 And Abimelech faid unto Ifaac Go

from us: for thou art much mightier then we.

17 9 And Ifasc departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerary and dwelr there.

18 And Ifaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the dayes of Abraham his father: for the Philiftims had ftopped them after & death of Abraham : and he called their names after the

names by which hisfather had called them 19 And Ifaacs fervants digged in the valley, and found there a well of fpring-

ing water.
20 And \$ herdmen of Gerar did (trive is ours : and he called the name of the well. Efek because they throve with him.

21 And they digged another wellsand firove for that also : and he called the

name of it, Sirnah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well, and for that they ftrove not; and he called the name of it, Rehoboth : and he faid, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we hall be fruitfuil in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to

Beer-fkeba.

24 And the LORD appeared unto him the fame night and faid I am the God of Abraham thy father : fear not, for I am with thee and wil bleffe thee & multiply thy feed, for my fervant Abrahams fake,

25 And he builded an altar there, and called upon the Name of the LORD and pitched his Ant there : and there Ifaacs

ferrants digged a well.

26 Then Abimeleck went to him from
Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends,
and Phichol & chief captain of his army.

27 And Ifaac faid unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, feeing ye hate me, and have fent me away from you?
28 And they faid. We faw certainly

that the L O R D was with thee : and we faid, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee ;

20 That thou wilt do us no burt, as we have not touched thee and as we have done unto thee nothing but goods and have fent thee away in peace : thou art now the blesied of the LORD.

30 And he made them a featl, and they did car and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and fware one to another : and Ifaac fent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to paffe the fame days that Ifaacs fervants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and faid unto him, We have found

22 And he called it Shebah; therefore the name of the city is Beerfheba , unto

this day

34 ¶ And Efau was fourty yeers old when he took to wife Judith, the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bafhemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite :

35 Which were a grief of minde unto

Ifaac, and to Rebekah. CHAP.

XXVII. I Ffan is fent for venifon. 6 Jacob being instructed. 15 obtaineth the blessing. 30 Esau bringeth venison, 34 and ob-taineth a blessing: 41 He threateneth

Nd it came to paffeithat when Ifaac A was old, and his eyes were dim, fo that he could not fee, he called Efau his eldeft fon, and faid unto him, My fon; and he faid unto him. Beholdshere am I. 2 And he faid, Behold nows I am old, I

know not the day of my death. 3 Now therefore take, I pray thee thy weapons thy quiver and thy bowe and go out to the field-& take me fome venison : 4 And make me favoury meat-fuch as I love, and bring it to me that I may eat,

that my foul may bleffe thee before I die 5 And Rebekah heard when Ifaac fpake Efau his fon : and Efau went to the field to hunt for venifon, and to bring it.

6 And Rebekah fpake unto Jacob her fon faying, Behold, I heard thy father fpeak unto Efau thy brother, faying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me fayoury meat, that I may cat, and bleffe thee before the LORD before my death. 8 Now therefore my fon-obey my voices

according to that which I command thee, 9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats, and I will make them favoury meat for thy father, fuch as he loveth.

10 And thou halt bring it to thy father, that he may cat, and that he may bleffe thee before his death.

11 And Jacob faid to Rebekah his mo-ther, Behold Efzu my brother is an hairy

man, and I am a fmooth man.

12 My father peradventure will feel me,and I shall feem to him as a deceivers and I hall bring a curfe upon me , and not a bleffing.

13 And his mother faid unto hims Upon me be thy curfe, my fon : onely obey my voice, and go fetch me them.

14 And he went and fetched-& brought them to his mother and his mother made favoury meatifuch as his father loved.

15 And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldeft fon Efau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon lacob her younger fon :

16 And the put the Gins of the kids of

the. lover called atuo 19 el-and

ac was them. au was a : and tents. mfe he kah le-

d Efm int. me I stage , s name

is day at the all this

e this he told ad and eat and S Way I

Melet # with e land Was is ic witt

iftime

to him ilswb; re of. will be give all rm the

am the multiill give and in he carth

red my nm and ked him y liften

uld kill uas fait he tol imeled out Ma Sac Wil

nd faid fe : and d, Lei

Genefis,

Efau bateth Jacob.

Beth

kahı

fed ]

Aran

and

char

of th

and

Aran

of C

took

lath

fon-t

meb:

and I

fun v

that

and !

der i reac

of G

it, a

Abra

Tian.

thee

the c

to th

nort

in t

eart

will

goef

have

thee

and

plac

drea

but

of b

mon

put

pill

Ber!

¢311

God

la t

bre

hou

be :

2 0

tha

giv

ż

1

16

15

14

13

12

IC

11

fmooth of his neck.

the bread which the had prepared, into the hand of her fon Jacob

18 And he came unto his father, and faid, My father: And he faid, Here am I :

who art thou my fon ? And Iscob faid unto his father, I am Efau thy first-born : I have done according as thou badeft me : arife, I pray thee, fit and eat of my venison, that thy foul may bleffe me.

20 And Ifaac faid unto his fon-How is it that thou haft found it fo quickly, my fon? And he faid, Becaufe the LORD thy

God brought it to me.

21 And Hase faid unto Jacob Come neers I pray thee that I may feel thee my fon-whether thou be my very fon Efautor not

22 And Jacob went neer unto Ifaac his father; and he felt him, and faid. The voice is Jacobs voice, but the hands are the hands of Efau.

23 And he discerned him not because his hands were hairy as his brother Efaus hands : fo he bleffed him.

And he faid, Art thou my very fon Efau ? And he faid, I am.

25 And he faid, Bring it neer to me, and I will eat of my fons venifon, that my foul may bleffe thee : and he brought it neer to him, and he did eat : and he brought him wine, and he drank.

25 And his father Ifaac faid unto him, Come neer now, and kiffe me my fon.

27 And he came neer, and kiffedhim : and he smelled the smell of his raiments and bleffed him-and faid, See, the fmell of my fon is as the fmell of a field which the LORD hath bleffed

28 Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the farnesse of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine.

Let people ferve thee, and nations bow down to thee : be lord over thy brethren, & let thy mothers fons bow down to thee : curfed be every one that curfeth thee, and bleffed be he that blefferh thee.

30 ¶ And it came to paffe, affoon as Ifac had made an end of bleffing Jacob, and Jacob was yet fcarce gone out from the presence of Isac his father that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he alfo had made favoury meats and brought it unto his father, and faid unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his fons venifon that thy foul may bleffe me

32 And Ifaac his father faid unto him; Who art thou! And he faid, I am thy fon;

thy first-born Efau.

33 And Ifaac trembled very exceedingly, and faid, Who ! where is he that hath raken venison, and brought it me, and I save eaten of all before thou cameft, and have bleffed him ! yes, and he shall be bleifid.

And when Efau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry-& faid unto his father,

Bieffe me, even me alfo. O my father.

35 And he faid. Thy brother came with substity and hath taken away thy bleffing.

36 and be faid, Is not he rightly na-

e goats upon his hands, and upon the med Jacob! for he hath supplanted me thefe two times : he took away my birthright and behold now he hath taken away my bleffing : and he faid, Haft thou not referved a bleffing for me

37 And Ifaac answered and faid unto Elau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for fervants : and with corn and wine have I fulfained him : and what fall I do now unto thee, my fon ?

38 And Efau faid unto his father. Haft thou but one bleffing, my father ? bleffe me, even me alfo,O my father. And Efau

lift up his voice, and wept.

39 And Ifaac his father answered and faid unto hims Beholdsthy dwelling fail be the fatnesse of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above.

40 And by thy fword shalt thou live, and halt ferve thy brother : and it shall come to paffe, when thou halt have the dominion, that thou halt break his yoke from off thy neck.

And Efau hated Jacob, because of the bleffing wherewith his father bleffed him: and Efou faid in his heart, The dayes of mourning for my father are at hand, then will I flay my brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder fon were told to Rebekah : and the fent and called Jacob her younger fon, and faid unto him, Behold, thy brother Efau, as touching thee, doth comfort himfeft purposing to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my fon, obey my voice : and arife, fice thou to Laban my

brothers to Harans

44 And tarry with him a few dayes; untill thy brothers fury turn away ;

45 Untill thy brothers anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou haft done to him : then I will fend, and fetch thee from thence : why fhould I be deprived also of you both in one day

46 And Rebekah faid to Isac , I am weary of my life, because of the daughters of Heth : if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, fuch as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good hall my life do me ?

C H' A P. XXVIII.

1 Ifaac Hesseth Facob, and sendeth him to Palan-Aram. 6 Ffau marrieth the daughter of Ishmael. 10 The vision of Jacobs ladder. 18The flone of Besh-ei.

Nd Isaac called Jacobs and bieffed A him-and charged him-and faid unto him, Thou thalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

Arife, go to Padan-Aram , to the house of Bethuel thy mothers father, and thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mothers brother.

And God Almighty bleffe thee : and make thee fruitfull , and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a multitude of people :

4 And give thee the bleffing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy feed with thee, that thou mayelt inherit the land wherein thou art a ftranger, which God gave

5 And Ifac fent away Jacob, and he

WESS

6:

d me

birth-

away

gon u

unte

lord

n 10

and

what

Haft

deile

Efau

an4

thal!

f the

live.

(hali

the

yoke

fe of

effed

The

re at

scob.

elder

fent and

Efaus

feif

my

my

yes:

W3v

thou

and

I be

am

igh-

the

what

n 18

the

n of

-16.

ffed.

nio

the

the

the

20 1

ply

of

11-

100

16-

ive

SAS

1 3

went to Padan-Aram unto Laban- fon of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob and Efaus mother

6 When Efau faw that Ifaac had bleffed Jacob, and fent him away to Padan-Aram, to take him a wife from thence: and that as he bleffed him he gave him a charge faying. Thou shalt not take a wife

of the daughters of Cansan;
7 And that Jacob obeyed his fathers and his mother, and was gone to Padan-Aram :

8 And Efau feeing that the daughters of Canaan pleafed not Ifaac his father:

Then went Efau unto Ifhmael, and took unto the wives which he had, Mahalath the daughter of I'hmael Abrahams fon the fifter of Nebaiothato be his wife.

to And Jacob went out from Beertheba, and went roward Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the fun was fet : and he took of the flones of that place, and put them for his pillows,

and lay down in that place to fleep.

12 And he dreamed, and beholds a ladder fet up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven; and behold-the angels

of God afcending and descending on it.
13 And beholds the LORD stood above it, and faid, I am the LORD God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Ifaac: the land whereon thou lieft, to

thee will I give it, and to thy feed. 14 And thy feed hall be as the duft of the earth, and thou halt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the fouth : and in thee, and in thy feed shall all the families of the earth be bleffed.

15. And behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whither thou goeft, and will bring thee again into this land : for I will not leave thee, untill I have done that which I have spoken to

16 And Jacob awaked out of his fleep. and he faid, Surely the LORD is in this place, and I knew it not.

17 And he was afraid, and faid, How dreadfull is this place ! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of beaven.

18 And Jacob rofe up early in the morning, and took the flone that he had ut for his pillows, and fee it up for a pillar and poured oil upon the top of it.

19And he called the name of that place Beth-el : but the name of that city was

cailed Luz at the firft.

20 And Jacob vowed a vow, faying, 1f God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put ons

21 So that I come again to my fathers house in peace; then shall the LORD

be my God

22 And this stone which I have fet for a pillar, shall be Gods house; and of all

that thou shale give me, I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

C C H A P. XXIX.

1.9 Jacobs acquaintance with Rachel:

18 He covenantest for Rachel, 23 but n decrived with Leah : 28 He marrieth

Rachel. 32 Leah beareth Reuben Simeon Levisand Judah.

Hen Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of

the caft.

2 And he looked and behold a well in the field, and lo, there were three flocks of theep lying by it : for out of that well they watered the flocks : and a great flone was upon the wells mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered, and they rolled the flone from the wells mouth, and watered the feet and put the fione again upon the wells

mouth in his place.

4 And Jacob faid unto them , My brethren, whence be ye ! and they faid-Of

Haran are we.

And he faid unto them, Know ye Laban the fon of Nahor? And they faids We know him. 6 And he faid unto them, Is he well ?

and they faid. He is well: and behold-Rachel his daughter cometh with the fheep. 7 And he faid, Lo, it is yet high day

neither is it time that the cattell fould be gathered together: water ye the fheeps and go and feed them

And they faid, We cannot untill all the flocks be gathered together, and till they roll the stone from the wels mouth a then we water the ficep.

o And while he yet fpake with thems Rachel came with her fathers theep : for

the kept them.

10 And it came to paffe, when Jacob faw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mothers brother, and the heep of Laban his mothers brothers that Jacob went neer and rolled the flone from the wells mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mothers brother.

11 And Jacob kiffed Racheland lifted

up his voice, and wept.
12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was her fathers brother, & that he was Rebekahs fon and the ran and sold her father.

13. And it came to paffe, when Labon heard the tidings of Jacob his fifters fon, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kiffed him, and brought him to his house; and he told Laban all these things.

14 And Laban faid to him Surely thou

art my bone, and my fielt : and he abode with him the space of a moneth. 15 ¶And Laban faid unto Jacob. Be-cause thou art my brothershouldest thou therefore ferve me for nought ? tell mes

what shall thy wages be ? 16 And Laban had two daughters : the name of the elder was Leah, and the

name of the younger mas Rachel
17 Leah was tender-eyed: but Rachel

as beautifull and well-favoured. 18 And Jacob loved Rachel, and faid, I will ferve thee feven yeers for Rachel

thy younger daughter. give her to thee, then that I mould give er to another man; abide with me.

20 And Jacob ferved feven yeers for Rachel : and they feemed unto him but a few dayes, for the love he had to her.

21 And Jacob faid unto Laban, Give

me my wife, (for my dayes are fulfilled) that I may go in unto her. 22 And Laban gathered together all

the men of the place, and made a feaft.

23 And it came to passe in the evening, that he rook Leah his daughter & brought her to him, and he went in unto her.

24 And Laban pave unto his daughter Leah. Zilpah his maid for an hand-maid.

25 And it came to paffe, that in the morning-behold it was Leah; and be faid to Laban What is this thou haft done unto me ! did not I ferve with thee for Rachel! wherefore then hall thou beguiled me

26 And Laban faid, It muft not be fo done in our countrey to give the younger

before the first-born.

27 Fulfill ber week, and we will give thee this also, for the fervice which thou Thalt ferve with me yet feven other yeers

week: and he gave him Rachel his

daughter to wife alfo. And Laban gave to Rachel his

daughter, Bilhah his hand-maid to be her bigger 30 And he went in also unto Rachelland

he loved alfo Rachel more then Leah, & ferved with him yet feven other yeers.

31 4 And when the LORD faw that Leah was hated, he opened her womb : but Rachel was barren.

32 And Leah conceived, and bare a fon, nd the called his name Reuben : for the faid, Surely the LORD hath looked upon my affiliaion; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And the conceived again and bare a fon, and faid, Because the L o R D hath heard that I was hated he hath therefore given me this fon also: and the called his

name Simeon.

34 And the conceived again, and bare a fon, and faid, Now this time will my husband be joyned unto me, because I have born him three fons : therefore was his name called Levi.

35 And the conceived again, and bare a fon: and the faid, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore the called his name Judah, and left bearing.

Rachel giveth Bilhah unto Jacob: 5 She teareth Dan and Naphtali. 9 Leah gi-veth Zilpah, who beareth Gad and Asher. 22 Rachel beareth Joseph.

Nd when Rachel faw that the bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her fifter, and faid unto Jacob, Give me children or elfe I die.

2 And Jacobs anger was kindled against Rachel and he said. Am I in Gods stead. who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb

3 And the faid, Behold my maid Bilhah: o in unto her and the thall bear upon my kneesing I may also have children by her.

And the gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife and Jacob went in unto her. And Bilhah conceived, and bare Ja-

cob a fon.

6 And Rachel faid, God hath judged me, and hath alfo heard my voice, and ark given me a fon; therefore called the his name Dan.

7 And Bithah Rachels maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a fecord fon.

8 And Rachel faid, With great wraftlings have I wraftled with my fifter, and I have prevailed: and the called his name Naphtali.

9 When Leah faw that the had left bearing, the took Zilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpak Leahs maid bare Jacob a fon.

11 And Leah faid, A troop cometh; and the called his name Gad.

12 And Zilpah Leahs maid bare Jacob a fecond fon.

13 And Leah faid, Happy am I, for the daughters will call me bleffed; and the called his name Ather.

14 And Reuben went in the dayes of wheat-harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel faid to Leah. Give me. I pray thee of thy fons mandrakes,
15 And the faid unto her. Is it a fmall

matter that thou halt taken my hulband ? and wouldest thou take away my fons mandrakes also? And Rachel said. Therefore he hall lie with thee to night, for thy fons mandrakes.

16 And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and faid. Thou must come in unto mesfor furely I have hired thee with my fons mandrakes. And he lay with her that night

1

t

n

w

re

k

an

ri

tio

L

the

col

Cat

€01

43 pur

43

and

2 3

pa

bа

Col

A

that

of eu

of L

bim :

17 And God hearkened unto Leahand the conceived & bare Jacob the fifth fon. 18 And Leah faid-God hath given me my hire-becaus I have given my maiden to my hufband; and the called his name Iffachar.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the fixth fon

20 And Leah faid, God hath endued me with a good dowry: now will my hufband dwell with me, because I have born him fix fons: and the called his name Zebulun-

21 And afterwards the bare a daughten and called her name Dinah. 22 And God remembered Rachel

and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb.

23 And the conceived and bare a fon; and faid God hath taken away my reproach: 24And the called his name Joseph & faids The LORD shall adde to me another for.

25 And it came to paffe when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob faid unto Laban; Send me away that I may go usto mine own place, and to my countrey,

26 Give me my wives, and my chil-dren, for whom I have ferved thee, and let me po : for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban faid unto him, I pray thee if I have found favour in thine eyes farry ; for I have learned by experience that the LORD hath bleffed me for thy fake

28 And he faid Appoint me thy wagen

and I will give it. 29 And he faid unto him, Thou know eft how I have ferved thee, and how thy

cattell mas with me. 30 For it was little which thou hadft before I come; and it is now increased

unto a multitude ; and the L O R D latt bleffel bloffed thee fince my coming : and now when thall I provide for mine own house alfo

wed

-fler

and

his

left

and

door

eth:

acob

for

and

es of

es in

mo-

Give

kes.

fmall

and ?

fons

here-

to for

in the

him

nesfor

fons

hand h fon.

me my

to my

fachar.

d bare

ed me

Lacdin

n him

ebulun.

ghten

Rachel

opened

on;and

roach:

& faids

er for.

Rachel

d unto

gous-

untrey.

y chil-

ice and

fervice

I pray

ne eves

erience me for

wagen

know-

how thy

ou hadft

ncreafed

R D hati

bleffel

31 And he faid What thall I give thee? and Jacob faid. Thou thalt not give me any thing; if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed, and keep thy flock. 32 I will paffe thorow all thy flock to

day removing from thence all the fpeckled and spotted cattel; and all the brown cattel among the theep, and the spotted, and speckled among the goats, and of such

hall be my hire.

33 So hall my righteoufneffe answer for me in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face : every one that is not speckled and spotted amongst the goats, & brown amongst the facepathat shalbe counted stolen with me.

34 And Laban faid, Behold, I would it

might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the hegoats that were ring-firaked and footteds and all the the-goats that were speckled and spotted and every one that had some white in it, and all the brown amongst the theep, and gave them into the hand of his fone

35 And he fet three dayes journey betwist himfelf and Jacob : and Jacob fed

the reft of Labans Hocks.

37 9 And Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hafel, and chefnut-tree , and pilled white Grakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods.

38 And he fet the rods which he had pillled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering-troughs, when the flocks came to drinks that they should conceive

when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattel ring-fra-

ked-speckled-and spotted.

40 And Jacob did separate the lambsand fet the faces of the Hocks toward the ring-flraked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban:and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Labans cattell.

41 And it came to passe, whensever the stronger cattell did conceive that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattell in the gutters, that they might

conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattell were feebles he ut them not in : fo the feebler were Labane, and the Gronger Jacobs .

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattell, and maid-fervants, and men-fervants and camels, and affes. C H A P. XXXI.

I Jacob departesh secretly: 22 Latan pursuesh hims 26 and complainesh of the wrong. 36 Jacobs complaint of La-ban. 43 The covenant of Laban and Jacob at Galeed.

A Not he heard the words of Labans fons, faying, Jacob hath taken away al that was our fathers, & of that which was

of our fathers hath he gotten al this glory
2 And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and behold, it was not toward bim as before.

3 And the LORD faid unto JacobiRe-----

turn unto the land of thy fathers, and to And Jacob fent and called Rachel

and Leah to the field unto his flocks 5 And faid unto them, I fee your fathers

countenance, that it is not toward me as before : but the God of my father hath been with me.

6 And ye know that with all my power

I have ferved your father. 7 And your father hath deceived mes

and changed my wages ten times : but God futfered him not to hurt me

8 If he faid thus, The speckled mall be thy wages, then all the cattell bare speckled : and if he faid thus. The ringthraked thall be thy hire, then bare all the cattel ring-firaked.

9 Thus God hath taken away the cattel of your father, and given them to me.

10 And it came to paffe at the time that the cattel conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, & faw in a dream and behold the rams which leaped upon the carrell were ring-fraked-speckled-and griffed.

11 And the angel of God spake unto me in a dream-faying lacob; and I faids

Here am I

12 And he faid. lift up now thine eyes. and fee-all the rams which leap upon the cattell are ring-ftraked, speckled, and grifled : for I have feen all that Laban doth unto thee.

13 I am the God of Bethel, where thou anointedst the pillar, and where thou vowedst a vow unto me : now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto

the land of thy kinged.

14 And Rachel and Leah answered and faid unto himals there yet any portion og inheritance for us in our fathers house } 15 Are we not counted of him ftran

ers ? for he hath fold us, and hath quise

devoured also our money. 16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that is ours, and our childrens: now then, whatfoever

God hath faid unto thee, do. 17 Then Jacob role up, and fet his

fons, and his wives upon camels. 18 And he carried away all his catels and all his goods which he had gottens the carrell of his gettings which he had gotten in Padan-Aram, for to go to Ifaac his father in the land of Canaan.

19 And Laban went to hear his heep: and Rachel had stolen the images that

mere her fathers

20 And Jacob flole away unawares to Laban the Syrian in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had, and he rose up-and passed over the river, and fet his face toward the mount Gilead

22 And it was told Laban on the third

day, that Jacob was fled.

23 And he took his brethren with hims and purfued after him feven dayes journey and they overtook him in the mount Gilead.

24 And God came to Laban the Syrians in a dream by night, and faid unto him. Take heed that thou fpeak not to Ja-

cob either good or bad. 25 Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob B 2

nd Laban with his brethren pirched in the mount of Gilead

26 And Laban faid to Jacob-What haft thou done that thou haft follen away un awares to me, & carried away my daughters, as captives taken with the fword?

27 Wherefore didft thou fiee away fecretly, and feal away from me, and didft not tell me ? that I might have fent thee away with mirth, and with fongs, with

28 And hall not fuffered me to kiffe my fons and my daughters? thou haft now done foolifhly, in fo doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt : but the God of your father fpake unto me yesternight, faying, Take thou heed, that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.
30 And now though thou wouldest

needs be gone, because thou fore longest after thy failers house; yet wherefore hast thou stollen my gods?

31 And Jacob answered and said to

Laban, Because I was afraid : for I faid, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomfoever thou findeft thy gods let him not live : before our brethree difcern thou what is thine with not that Rachel had ftolen them.

33 And Laban went into Jacobs tent, and into Leahs tent, and into the two maid-fervants tents : but he found them not. Then went he out of Leahs tent, and entered into Rachels tent.

34 Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camels furniture, and fat upon them : and Laban fearched all the tent, but found them not.

35 And the faid to her father, Let it not displease my lord, that I cannot rife p before thee; for the cultome of women is upon me : and he fearched, but found not the images.

To Laban. What is my crefparfe I what is note up. and hirded his fons and his after me?

37 Whereas thou haft fearched all m fluff: what haft thou found of all thy houshold-ftuff ? fet it here before my brethren and thy brethren that they may

brettern and my orthogeness they may hadge betwist us both.

38 This twenty yeers have I been with thee; thy ews and thy file-goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not exen.

39 That which was torn of beafts, I brought not unto thee . I bare the of it : of my hand didft thou require it,

whether folen by day or folen by night. 40 Thus I was in the day the drought confumed me and the froft by night and

my fleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty yeers in
thy house: I served thee sourcen yeers For thy two daughters, and fix yeers for thy cartell; and thou haft changed my wages ten times.

God of Abraham, and the fear of Ifaac may finde grace in thy fight.

Tacob had pirched his tent in the mount : had been with me, furely thou hadft fent me away now empty: God hath feen mir affliction, and the labour of my hands, and rebuked thee yesternight.

43 And Laban answered and faid unto Jacob, Thefe daughters are my daughters, and thefe children are my children, and these cattel are my cattellise all that thou feelt, is mine; and what can I do this day unto these my daughters or unto their children which they have born !

44 Now therefore come thou, let us make a covenant. I and thou : and let it be for a witnesse between me and thee.

45 And Jacob took a stone, and fet it

up for a pillar. 45 And Jacob faid unto his brethren, Gather stones : and they took stones; and made an heap and they did eat there upon the heap

47 And Laban called it Jegar-Sahadutha : but Jacob called it Galeed.

48 And Laban faid. This heap is a witneffe between me & thee this day . Therefore was the name of it called Galeed,

49 And Mizpah: for he faid. The LORD watch between me and thee when we are absent one from another

2

n

h

Be

33

€0

4

ka

Pa

fay

tho

are -1 fer

bin

dro

fpe:

fery

wil! eth l

face

him

the o

his !

Vani

Over

rer

there

break

29

23

24

22

20

1

50 If thou falt affiet my daughters, or if thou halt take other wives beside my daughters, no man is with us; See, God is witnesse betwixt me and thee.

51 And Laban faid to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar which I have cast betwixt me and thee

52 This heap be witnefferand this pillar be wirneffesthat I wil not paffe over this heap to thee, and that thou thalt net paffe over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware by the fear

of his father Ifaac

54 Then Jacob offered facrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to cat bread and they did eat bread and tarried

departed, and returned unto his place.

G H A P. XXXII.

GHAP. XXXII.

Jacobs vision: 3 His message to Efau: 6 He is afraid of him: 9 He prayeth for deliverance : 24 He wrellleth with an angel, is called Ifrael, and balteth.

Nd lacob went on his way, and the Aangels of God mer him.

And when Jacob favy them, he faids This is Gods hoft: and he called the name of that place Mahanaim.

And Jacob fent meffengers before him to Efau his brother unto the land of Seir, the countrey of Edom,

4 And he commanded them, faying Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Flaus Thy fervant Jacob faith thus, I have fejourned with Labaniand stared there watill now:

5 And I have oxens and affes, flotiss and men-fervants, and women-fervants? 42 Except the God of my father, the and I have febr to rell my lord, that I

6 9 494

nt

nid

m-

h-

ens

hat

do

nto

118

tit

t it

rema

and

up-

ıdu-

wit-

erre.

The

when

fers. efide

Seen

hold

ich I

pilover

t net unto

God

judge

e fear

to cat

arricd

Laban

d his Labas

ace.

10 E-

9 He

Grael :

nd the

e faids

led the

before

land of

faying

d Efaus

ave fe-

ere un-

flocks ry ants a

that I

9 And

d And the messengers returned to Jacob , faying . We came to thy brother Ffau. and also he cometh to meet thee,

and four bundred men with him, 7 Then Jacob was greatly afraid, and distressed, and he divided the people that was with him, and the Hocks, and herds,

and the camels into two bands, 8 And faid, If Efau come to the one company, and fmite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

And Jacob faids O'God of my fa-

ther Abraham, and God of my father Ifa-acthe LORD which faidft unto me, Return unto thy countrey, and to thy kinred, and I will deal well with thee; 10 I am not worthy of the leaft of all

the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou haft shewed unto thy servant : for with my flaff I paffed over this Jordan and now I am become two bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Efau : for I fear himsleft he will comesand

fmite me. & the mother with & children. 12 And thou faidft. I will furely do thee good, and make thy feed as the fand of the feaswhich cannot be numbered for

13 ¶ And he lodged there that fame night, and took of that which came to his hand a prefent for Efau his brother :

14 Two hundred the-goats and twenty he-goats, two hundred ews, and twenty

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, fourty king and ten bulls, twenty

16 And he delivered them into the hand of his fervants, every drove by themselves, and said anto his servants, Paffe over before me and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremon. faying, When Efau my brother meeteth thee, and afketh thee, faying, Whose arr thou? and whither goeff thou! and whofe

are thefe before thee? 18 Then thou half fay. They be thy fervant Jacobs: it is a prefeat for uniony lord Efan; and behold alloshe is be-

hinde us. 10 And fo commanded he the second. and the third, and all that followed the droves, faying, On this manner hall you fpeak unto Efau, when you finde him.

20 And fay ye moreover, Behold, the fervant Jacob is behinde us : for he faid. I will appeale him with & prefent that goeth before me, & afterward I will fee his

face, peradventure he will accept of me, 21 So went the present over before him and himself lodged that night in

the company. 22 And he rofe up that night-and took his two wives, and his two women-fervants, and his eleven fons, and paffed over the foord Jabbok."

23 And he rook them, and fent them over the brook-and fent over that he had

24 ¶, And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him; untill the breaking of the day

25 And when he faw that he prevailed not against him he touched the hollow of

his thigh; and the hollow of Jacobs thiels was our of joint as he wrestled with him

26 And he laid, Let me gorfor the day breaketh : and he faid, I will not let thee go-except thou bleffe me.

27 And he faid unto him; What is the name ? and he faid, Jacob.

28 And he faid. Thy name hall be called no more Jacob, but Ifrael : for as a prince haft thou power with God, and

with men and halt prevailed. 29 And Jacob asked himsand faid-Tell meal pray thee, thy name : and he faids Wherefore is it , that thou doll ask after

my name ? And he bleffed him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel : for I have feen God face

to face and my life is preferved.

3t And as he passed over Penuel, the his'thich.

32 Therefore the children of Ifrael ear not of the finew which farank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day; because he rouched the hollow of Jacobs thighin the finew that fhrank.

CHAP. XXXIII.
The kiningse of Jacob and Esau at their meeting, 18 Jacob buyesh a field; and buildesh au alsar.

Nd Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold, Efm came, and with him four hundred men : and he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Racheland unto the two hand-maids.

2 And he put the hand-maids and their children foremost & Leah & her children

and Rachel and Joseph hindermost.

3 And he passed over before thems
and bowed himself to the ground seven times, untill he came neer to his brother.

And Efau ran to meet him and cm braced him, and fell on his neck; and kif-

fed him and they wept.

5. And he lift up his eyes, and faw the women, and the children, and faid. Who are those with thee ? And he faid , Th children which God hath graciously gl-

gen thy fervant.
6 Then the hand-maldens came neer a shey and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Leah also with her children came neer , and bowed themfelves ; and after came Joseph neer, and Rachel, and they bowed themfelves,

And he faid. What meaneft thou by all this drove which I met ? And he faid Thefe are to finde grace in the fight of my lord.

And Efau faid, I have enough, brother theep that thou hast unto thy seils
10 And lacob said. Nay. I pray thee a
if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand : for therefore I have seen thy faces as though I had feen the face of God; and thou

waft pleased with me.
11 Takes I pray thees my bleffing tha is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough; and he urged him, and he took if.

12 And he faid. Let us take our jou and let-us go, and I will go before th

13 And he faid unto him . My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the Hocks and herds with young are with me : and if men fould over-drive them

one dayall the flock will die. 14 Let my lord I pray thee, passe over before his servant, and I will lead on fofuly, according as the cattell that goeth before me, and the children be able to endure, untill I come unto my lord unto

15 And Efau faid , Let me now leave with thee fome of the folk that are with me : and he faid , What needeth it ? let

me finde grace in the fight of my lord. 16 9 So Efau returned that day on his

way unto Seir.

17 And Jacob journeyed to Succoths nd built him an house, and made booths for his cattell : therefore the name of the place is called Succoth,

18 ¶ And Jacob came to Shalem, a city. of Shechem, which is in the land of Camaan , when he came from Padan-Aram, and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And he bought a parcell of a fields of the children of Hamor, Shechems fa-

ther for an hundred pieces of money.

20 And he erreded there an altar, and

called it El-Elohe-Ifrael

CHAP. XXXIIII. Sues to marry her. 13 Circumcission of-fered, 20 is accepted by the Shechem-stes, 25 mbo are slain by Jacobs sons,

and their city Spoiled. Nd Dinah the daughter of Leahs A which the bare unto Jacob, went out

to fee the daughters of the land And when Shechem the fon of Haner, the Hivite, prince of the countrey Ow her he took her, and lay with her, and

defiled her. And his foul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob and he loved the dam-

fell-and spake kindely unto the damsell.

4 And Shechem spake unto his father Hamor, faying, Get me this damfell to wife.

And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter, ( now his fons were with his cartell in the field ) and Jacob beld his peace untill they were come.

6 ¶ And Hamor the father of She-

chem went out unto Jacob to commune

with him.

And the fons of Jacob came out of the field, when they heard it, and the men were grieved and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in which thing eight not to be done.

8 And Hamor communed with them,

flying, The foul of my fon Shechem,

fongeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife. 9 And make ye marriages with usand give your daughters unto us ; and

take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us, and the fund shall be before you : dwell , And trade you therein-and get you possessions

as And Shechem faid unto her father,

and unto her brethren , Let me finde grace in your eyes, and what ye hall fay unto me I will give.

12 Ask me never fo much dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall fay unto me : but give me the damfell

to wife

13 And the fons of Jacob answered Shechem , and Hamor his father deceitfully and faid because he had defiled Dinah their fifter.

14 And they faid unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our fifter to one that is uncircumcifed; for that were

a reproach unto us.

15 But in this will we confent unto

you : if ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcifed : 16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with your

and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto use to be circumcifed, then will we take our

daughter and we will be gone

18 And their words pleafed Hamors

1

e

A

ar

is

na

'AI

na

an:

pla

the

pla

and Shechem Hamors fon

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing; because he had delight in Jacobs daughter : and he was more ho-

nourable then all the house of his father. 20 ¶ And Hamor and Shechem his fon came unto the gate of their city. & com-

muned with the men of their city-faying; These men are peaceable with us therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein : for the land, behold; it he large enough for them : let us take their daughters to us for wives and let us give them our daughters.

22 Onely herein will the men confent unto us, for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be cir-

cumcifed as they are circumcifed. 23 Shall not their cattell, and their fubstance, and every beaft of theirs, be ours ? onely let us confent unto them,

and they will dwell with us-24 And unto Hamor, and unto She-chem his fon hearkened all that went out of the gare of his city : and every male was circumcifed, all that went out of the

gare of his city. 25 And it came to paffe on the third day, when they were fore, that two of the fons of Jacob-Simcon, and Levis Dinahs brethren, took each man his fivord, and came upon the city boldly , and flew all

the males. 26 And they flew Hamor, and Shechem his fon, with the edge of the fword, and took Dinah out of Shechems house; and went out.

27 The fons of Jacob came upon the flain, and spoiled the city's because they had defiled their fifter.

28. They took their freep, and their oxen, and their affes, and that which me in the city, & that which was in the field.

29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that mas in the house.

30 And Jacob fald to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me; to make mest

n.

finde

I fay

and

thall

nfell

rered

ceip-Di-

C28-

er to

were

unto

very

htera

augh-

your

0 115+

e out

more

e1 10r

ght in

e ho-

ather.

is for

com-

igniyi

h usi

and

it te

their

give

nefent

e one

e cir-

their

s , be

them,

She-

at out

male

of the

third

of the

Dinahs

d, and

ew all

echem

d, and

and

on the

fe they

their

ch mu

e field.

their

k they

mas in

d Le-

melle

Rink

flink among the inhabitants of the land, amonght the Canasnites, and the Periz-zites: and I being few in number, they hall gather themselves together against me and flay me and I hall be deftroyed,

I and my house. 31 And they faid, Should he deal with

our fiftersas with an harlot C H A P. XXXV

1 Jacob is fent to Bethel : 2 He purgeth his house of idols , 9 and is blessed at Bethel. 16 Rachel travelling , dieth. 22 Reuben lieth with Bilbah. 28 Isaacs

age-death-and turian.

Nd God faid unto Jacobs Arife, go A Nd God faid unto facous article and up to Bethelsand dwell there : and make there an altar unto God , that appeared unto thee when thou fleddeft from the face of Efan thy brother.

2 Then Jacob faid unto his houthold, and to all that were with hims Put away the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your garments,

3 And let us artferand go up to Bethel, and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my difireffe and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the firange gods which were in their hands and all their car-rings which were in their cars and Jacob hid them under the oak which was by Shechem,

5 And they lourneyed : and the terrour of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not purfue after the fons of Jacob.

6 9 So Jacob came to Luz, which # in the land of Canain , ( that is Bethel )

he, and all the people that were with him.

7 And he built there an altar, and called the place El-Bethel because there God appeared unto himswhen he fled from the

face of his brother.

8 But Deborah Rebekahs nurse died, and the was buried beneath Bethel, under an oak, and the name of it was called

Allon-Bachuth. And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-Aram,

and bleffed him 10 And God faid unto him, Thy name

is Jacob : thy name hall not be called any more Jacob , but Ifrael shall be thy name; and he called his name Ifrael,

11 And God faid unto him I am God Almighty: be fruitfull and multiply: a nation, and a company of nations fhall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins.

12 And the land which I gave Abraham and Ifaacsto thee will I give it and to thy feed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God went up from him, in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jacob fet up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of fione: and he poured a drink-offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And Jacob called the name of the

place where God fpake with him, Bethel. 16 And they journeyed from Bethel:

and there was but a little way to come to phrath ; and Rachel travelled , and Ac kad hard labour.

17 And it came to paffe when the was in hard labour, that the midwife faid unto her . Fear not : thou fhalt have this fon alfo,

18 And it came to paffe , as her foul was in departing ( for the died ) that the called his name Ben-oni : but his father

called him Benjamin.

10 And Rachel died and was buried in the way to Ephrath-which is Bethlehem.

20 And Jacob fer a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of Rachels graves nto this day

21 ¶ And Ifrael journeyed and foread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.

22 And it came to paffe , when Ifrael dwelt in that land that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his fathers concubine 2 and I frael heard it. Now the fons of Jacob were twelve. 23 The fons of Leah : Reuben Jacobs

first-born and Simeon and Levi, and Judahland Iffacharland Zebulun. 24 The fons of Rachel : Joseph , and

Benjamin.

25 And the fons of Bilhah , Rachela

hand-maid: Dan and Naphtali, 26 And the fons of Zilpah, hand-maid: Gad, and Ather. Thefe are the fons of Jacob, which were born to him ia . Padan-Aram.

27 And Jacob came unto Ifasc his father unto Mamres unto the city of Arbah ( which is Hebron ) where Abraham and Ifaac fojourned

28 And the dayes of Ifaac were an hun-

dred and fourfcore yeers.

29 And Ifaac gave up the ghoft , and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old, and full of dayes: and his fone Efau and Jacob buried him

CHAP. XXXVI.
2 Efaus three wives: 9 His fons. 31 The kings of Edom. 40 The dukes that de-

feeded of Efas.

On these are the generations of Esauswho & Edom.

2 Efau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan: Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Analisthe daughter of Zibeon the Hivite :

And Bathemath Ithmacis daughters fifter of Nebajoth. 4 And Adah bare to Efan Eliphaz : and

Bathemath bare Reuel 5 And Aholibamah bare Ieum and Jaalam, and Korah : thefe are the fons of

Efau , which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.

6 And Efau took his wives, and his fons and his daughters, and all the perfons of his house, and his cattell, and all his beafts, and all his fubstance which he had got in the land of Canaan, and went into the countrey from the face of his brother Jacob.

7 For their riches were more then that they might dwell together: and the land wherein they were ftrangers , could not bear them because of their cattel.

Thus dwelt Efau in mount Scir : E.

fau is Edom And thefe are the generations of Efausthe father of the Edomites in moung

10 Thefe are the names of Efaus fons : Fliphaz the fon of Adah the wife of Efaus Reuel the fon of Bathemath the wife of E faut

II And the fons of Eliphaz were ; Teman.Omar.Zepho.& Gatam, and Kenaz. 12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Efaus foni& fac bare to Eliphaz, Amalek: shefe were the fons of Adah Efaus wife.

13 And thefe are the fons of Reuel : Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Miztah : these were the sons of Bashemath

Efzus wife,

14 And these were the sons of Ahofibamah, the daughter of Anah, daughter Tibeon Efaus wife : and the bare to Efau, Jeufs, and Jaalam and Korah

15 4 These mere dukes of the fons of Efau : the fons of Eliphaz the firft-born fon of Efau, duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz,

15 Duke Korah-duke Gatam-and duke Amalek: these are the dukes that come of Eliphazin the land of Edom: these were the fons of Adah.

17 And thefe are the fone of Reuel Efaus fon; duke Nahath-duke Zerah-duke, Shammah duke Mizzah. Thefe are the tukes that come of Reuch in the land of dom: these are the sons of Bashemath Efaus wife.

18 ¶ And thefe are the fons of Aholiamah Efaus wife : duke Jewih duke Jaaum duke Korah : thefe were the dukes that came of Aholibamah, the daughter of

Anah Efaus wife.

19 Thefe are the fons of Efaus (who is Edom) and thefe are their dukes.

Borite, who inhabited the land : Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon and Anah. 21 And Diffon, and Ezer, and Diffan :

thefe are the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.

Horisand Heman : and Lorans fifter was Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal mere thefe: Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal,

Shepho, and Onam And these are the children of Zibeon

both Ajah and Anah : this mas that Anah, that found the mules in the wilderneffe, as he fed the affes of Zibeon his father.

And the children of Anah were thefe: Difton , and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.

26 And thefe me the children of Difon : Hemdan, and Emban, and Ithran,

and Cheran. 27 The children of Ezer are thefe :

28 The children of Difhan are thefe :

Hz, and Aran. 29 Thefe are the dukes that come of

the Horices : duke Loran; duke Shobal, duke Zibcon-duke Anah, 30 Duke Dithon, duke Ezer, duke Di-

han i thefe are the dukes that came of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Scir.

31 And thefe are & kings that reigned In \$ land of Edom, before there reigned kine over the children of Ifracl

34 And Beis the fon of Beor reigned

in Edom : and the name of his city was Dinhabah

33 And Bela died, and Jobab the fon of Zerah of Bozra, reigned in his ilead. 34 And Jobab died and Husham of the

land of Temani, reigned in his flead 35 And Hufham died, and Hadad the fon of Bedad ( who smote Midian in the field of Moab) reigned in his flead; and

the name of his city mas Avith.
36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Mafrekah, reigned in his ftead.

37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Re-

37 And Samian wicer reigned in his flead, 38 And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the

fon of Achbor, reigned in his fread. 39 And Baal-hanan the fon of Achbor died and Hadar reigned in his Read: and the name of his city was Pau, and his

wives name masMeherabel-the daughter of Matred the daughter of Mezahab. 40 And thefe are the names of & dukes that came of Efau, according to their fa-

n

ti

2

C

6

ei

60

ho

fl:

160

Ÿ¢

be

We

L

Sile Ca

ba

ar

**FB**3

int

200

and

29

Wh

2114

14

12

2

milies after their places, by their names : duke Timnah-duke Alvah-duke Jetheth. 41 Duke Aholibamah-duke Elah, duke

Pinon . 42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman , duke Mibzar

43 Duke Magdiel duke Iram. Thefe be the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations, in the land of their offession : he is Esau the father of the Edomites.

HAP. XXXVII.

2 Fofeth is hated of his brethren: 5 His two dreams: 18 His brethren conspire his death: 21 Reuben faveth him: 26 They

fell him to the Ishmaelites.

A Nd Jacob dwelr in the land wherein A his father was a stranger, in the land of Canzan.

2 These are the generations of Jacob : Joseph being seventeen yeers old, was feeding the flock with his brethren, and the lad was with the fons of Bilhah, and with the fons of Zilpah, his fathers wives: and Joseph brought unto his

father their evil report. 3 Now Ifrael loved Joseph more then all his children because he was the son of his old age : and he made him a coat of

many colours. And when his brethren faw that

their father loved him more then all his brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 And Joseph dreamed a dream and

he told it his brethren ; and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he faid unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed : 7 For behold, we were binding heaves

in the field, and los my theaf arose, and alfo flood upright; and behold, your ficaves flood round about , and made obeyfance to my fheaf.

8 And his brethren faid to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or halt thou indeed have dominion over us ? and they hated him yet the more, for his dreams,

and for his words. 9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another. Behold , I have dreamed a dream more :

Joseph faved ! Chap. xxxvil. xxxviil. and behold, the fun, and the moon, and

the cleven flars made obeyfance to me. 10 And he rold if to his father, and to his brethren and his father rebuked him. and faid unto him. What striks dream that thou halt dreamed! shall I, and thy mothers & thy brethren indeed come to

bow down our felves to theesto & earth? 11 And his brethren envied him : but his father observed the saying.

12 T'And his brethren went 'to feed their fathers flock in Shechem.

13 And Ifrael faid unto Joseph Do not thy brethren feed the Hock in Shechem? come, and I will fend thee unto them :

and he faid to him, Here am I. 14 And he faid to him, God pray thee, fee whether it be well with the breaker and well with the flocks, and bring me word again: 16 he fent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Sheckem

15 And a certain man found him,& beholdshe was wandering in & fieldrand the man afked him faying. What feekelt thous 16 And he faid, I feck my brethren : tell me , I pray thee , where they feed

their flocks. 17 And the man faid. They are departed hence : for I heard them fay, go to Dothan, And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they faw him afar offconspired against him to slay him.

19 And they faid one to another, Be-

20 Come now therefore, and let us flay him and caft him into fome pit, and we will fay, Some evil beaft high de-

become of his dreams.
21 And Reuben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands, and faids

verea min out of entry lambas and sales and sales and sales fail firm.

24 And & caben fail firm, this pit that is in the wildernedle; fane lay no hand upon this; that he maybe rid ham out of their hands to deliver ham to bis farher again. 23 And it came to paffe when lateph as come unto his brethren, that the ftript Joseph out of his coat, his coat of

many colours that was with him.
24 And they took him, and cast him into a pure and the pit mas empty there

morno warer in 45. and they life up their eyas, and looked, and bounds a company of I have lives came from Gilend, such their camels, bearing fourers, and bairm, and myrrhe, toing to sarry if down to Egypt.

What praffin ar, if we flay our brother,

and conceal his blood?

27 Comes and let us fell him to the

27. Comes and the not our hand to the flamonitors and the not our hand to upon this formation and the hand because the same because the same parties, and the next content, and the same parties, by this impression they does not life upon the same parties, by this impression to the parties of the same dispersion to the parties of the same dispersion to the same dispe

He w folde pit, and behold, Joseph was not in the pit : and he rent his clothes.

30 'And he returned unto bis brethreit and faid, The childe is not and I, whi-

ther fall I go?

31 And they took Josephs coat, and tilled a kid of the goats, and dipped the

coar in the blood. 32 And they fent the coat of many co-lours, and they brought it to their fathers

and faid, This have we found : know now whether it be thy fons coat, or no.

33 And he knew it,& faid It is my fone
toat : an evil beaft hath devoured him

Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces. 34 And Jacob rent his clothes and pu

fackcloth upon his lains, and mourner for his fon many dayes.
35 And all his fons, and all his daugh

ters role up to comfort him: but he rets fed to be comforted : and he faid, For I wil go down into the grave unto my for mourning : thus his father wept for him.
35 And the Midianires fold him into

Egypt, unto Potiphar, an officer of Pha-raohs, and captain of the guard. C. H. A. P. XXXVIII. I Julah begetteth Er. Onan. and Shelah.

8 Onans trefpafe. 13 Judah deceived

A? Tomer bearest trains.

A Nd it came to parte at that times
that Judah went down from his breliters and turned in to a certain Adus-

lamite, whose name mas Hirah : And Judah faw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite whose name was Shu-

aheand he took her, and went in unto her, 3 And the conceived, and bare a fon-

4 And the conceived again, and bare a

fou, and she called his name Onsa.

5. And the yet again conceived, and bare a fon, and called his name Shelah a

and he was as Chezih when the bare him.
6 And Judah took a wife for Er his first-born, whose name mes Tamar,
7 And Er Judahs first-born was wic-

ked in the fight of the L O R D, and the LORD flew him.

And Judah faid unto Onan: Go ig unto thy brothers wife, and marry here and raife up feed to thy brother.

9. And Onan knew that the feed fould not be his ; and it came to paffe when he went in unto his brothers wife, that he fpilled it on the ground, left that he

hould give feed to his brother.

10 And the thing which be did diffeed fed the LORD: wherefore he flew him

Then faid Judah to Tamar his II. daughter in law, Remain a widow a thy fathers house, till Shelah my fon be grown: (for he faid: Lest peradeenture he die also as his brethren did) and Tamar went and dwelt in her fathers houle.

12 ¶ And in processe of time the Judah was comforted, and went up unto his here hearers to Timpath he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tarrar faying, Be-hold, thy father in law goeth up to Timmath to thear his theep.

14 And the put ber w widows gaments

244 of

è

the the the and

hof Reead. the

bor and his akes fa-

nes : luke luke hefe

heir the two

e his They rein the cob:

W14 and and hers

then on of at of that his

not hand nated pray

ned: SOVES , and your Shalt

thou they amsı other. faids

ore !

of from hersand covered her with a vail and wrapped her felf, and fate in an open place, which is by the way to Timnath: for the faw that Shelah was grown, and

Ac was not given unto him to wife.

to be an harlot, because the had covered

16 And he turned unto her by the ways and faid, Go to I pray thees let me com in unto thee : (for he knew not that fac was his daughter in law) and the faids. What wilt thou give mesthat thou mayen come in unto me ?

17 And he faid, I will fend thee a kid from the flock : and the faid, Wilt thou

Bive me a piedge till thou fend it? 18 And he faid, What piedge shall I give thee? and she faid. Thy fignet, and thy bracelets and thy staff that is in thine band: and he gave it her, and came in unto her, and the conceived by him.

19 And the arofe, and went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on the

garments of her widowhood

20 And Judah fent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive his pledge from the womans hand; but he found her not.

21 Then he afked the men of that places faying, Where is the harlot that was openly by the way fide? and they faid, There was no harfor in this place.
22 And he returned to Judah, and faid,

I cannot finde her : and also the men of the place faid that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And Judah faid. Let her take it to left we be famed : behold, I fent this kid, and thou haft not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to paffe about three moneths after, that it was told Judah Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot, and alfo behold, the is ith childe by whoredom: and Judah

faid Bring her forth and let her be burnt. 25 When the was brought forth the fent to herfather in law, faying, By the man whose these are, am I with childe: and the faid, Difcern, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And Judah acknowledged them and faid ; She hath been more righteous then 1 : because that I gave her not to She-

27 ¶ And it came to paffe in the time of her travell, that behold twins were in

her womb

28 And it came to paffe when fhe travelled, that the one put out his hand, and the midwife rook and bound upon his hand a scarlet threed, saying, This came

29 And it came to paffe as he drew back his hand, that behold, his brother came out : and the faid, How haft thou broken forth ! this breach be upon thee : therefore his game was called Pharez.

30 And afterward came out his brother that had the fearlet threed upon his hand, and his name was called Zarah,

C HAP: XXXIX I fofeph' advanced in Potiphart, house, 7 refifich bis miftreffet femmmion : 13 He is falfly accused, 19 and cast ins

Nd Joseph was brought down to Egypt and Poriphar an officer of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hand of § Immeelites, which had brought him down thither

2 And the LORD was with Josephand he was a prosperous man, and he was in

the house of his mafter the Egyptian 3 And his mafter faw that the LORD was with him, and that the LORD made

all that he did to profper in his hand. 4 And Joseph found grace in his fights and be ferved him : and he made him overfeer over his house, and all that he

had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to passes from the time that he had made him overfeer in his house, and over all that he had, that the LORD bleffed the Egyptians house for Josephs sake s and the bleffing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

And he left all that he had in Jofephs hand': and he knew not ought he had, fave the bread which he did eat : and Joseph was a goodly person, and

well-favoured.

7 And it came to paffe after thefe things that his mafters wife caft her eyes upon Joseph, and the faid, Lie with me. But he refused and faid unto his ma-

1

0

n

dr

and

inte

inte

are

raof

unto

Pha

mier

14

fters wife. Behold,my mafter wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand. There is none greater in his house

then I : neither hath he kept back any thing from me, but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickednesse, and fin against God? 10 And it came to passe, she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not

unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her. 11 And it came to passe about this time that loten were in to the house to do his businesses and there was none of the men of the house there within.

12 And the caught him by his garment faying Lie with me ; and he left his parment in her hand & fled & got him out.

13 And it came to passe, when the faw that he had left his garment in her hands

and was fled forth :

14 That he called unto the men of bet house, and spake unto them, saying, Ser, he hath brought in an Hebrew unto asset mock us he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice.

15 And it came to paffe; when he heard that I lifted up my voice, and cried, that he left his garment with me,and fled,and got him out

16 And the laid up his garment by her

untill her lord came home. 17 And the spake unto him according to these words laying ; The Hebrew fercame in unto me to mock me,

18 And it' came to parie, at Dife up my voice, and cried that he left his gar-

nient with me, and fled out. 19 And it came to palle when his me fter heard the words of his wife which the Spake unto him; frying, After this

manner did thy fervant to me, that his wrath was kindled.

20 And Josephs mafter took him, and out him into the prison, a place where the kings prisoners were bound : and he

was there in the prison. and shewed him mercy, and gave him fayour in the fight of the keeper of the

prison.

110

E.

ha-

ans

CS.

ind

213

RD

de

hte

im

t he

his

the

for

the

the

Jo-

t he

at :

and

hefe

cycs

ne.

ma-

not

hath

ouse

any

ar\$

geat

01 9

not

her.

eltis fe to ne of

ienti

gar-

fave

and

£ bet Sen is 10

ieard

that

1,and

hen

ding

r fer-

fc up

em#

chich

this

đ.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Josephs hand all the prisoners that were in the prison, and whatfoever they did there, he was the doer of it :

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his hand, because & LORD was with him : and that which he did, the LORD made it to

CHAP. XL. I The butler and baker of Pharaoh in prison: 4 Joseph hath the charge of them : 5 He inserpretesh their dreams:

20 They come to paffe. A Nd it came to passe after these things, that the butler of the king

of Egypt, and his baker had offended their

lord the king of Egypt. And Pharaoh was wroth against two of his officers against the chief of the but-

lers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard into the prison the place where Joseph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them, and they continued a feafon in ward

And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the inter-pretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were

bound in the prison. 6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning and looked upon them, and

behold, they were fad.

7. And he asked Pharaohe officers that ere with him in the ward of his lords house, saying. Wherefore look ye so sadly

to-day? 8 And they faid unto him. We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And Joseph faid unto them, not interpretations belong to God ? gell me them. I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream

Joseph and faid to him; In my dream,

old, a vine was before me :

10 And in & vine were three branches, nd it was as though it budded, and her boffoms that forth, and the clufters thereof brought forth ripe grapes.

and I took the grapes, and preffed them inte Pharaohs cup: and I gave the cup into Pharaohs hand,

12 And Joseph faid unto him, This is the interpretation of it:the three branches

are three dayes.

13 Yet within three dayes hall Pharaoh lift up thine head, and reflore thee into thy places and thou halt deliver Pharaohs cup into his hand after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But think on me, when it hal be wel

with thee and shew kindness I pray thee. unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house.

15 For indeed I was folen away our of the land of the Hebrews : and here alfo have I done nothing, that they fould put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker faw that the retation was good he faid unto Jo fephil alfo was in my dream and beholds I had three white backets on my head.

17 And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of bake-meats for Pharach, and the birds did eat them out of

the basket upon my head.

18 And Joseph answered and faids This is the interpretation thereof: the three baskers are three dayes :

19 Yet within three dayes fall Pharach life up thy head from off thee, and hall hang thee on a tree, and the birds

shall eat thy fieth from off thee. 20 And it came to passe the third day, which was Pharaohs birth-day, that he made a feath unro all his fervants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butlers

and of the chief baker among his fervants 21 And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again, and he gave the

cup into Pharaohs hand.

22 But he hanged the chief baker, as Joseph had interpreted to them.

23 Yer did nor the chief butler remem-

ber Joseph but forgat him

CHAP. XLI. 1 Pharaoh: two dreams. 9 Joseph inter-preteth them: 33 His counsell: 38 He is advanced: 50 His children. 54 The famine beginnesh.

Nd it came to paffe at the end of two full yeers that Pharaoh dreamed : and behold he flood by the river.

2 And behold, there came up out of the river feven well-favoured kine, and fat-fleshed, and they fed in a medow.

And behold, feven other kine came up after them out of the river, il-favoured, and lean-Hefhed, and flood by the other kine-upon the brink of the river.

4 And the il-favoured and lean-fle fled kine did eat up the feven wel-favoured . and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke.

5 And he flept and dreamed the fecond time: and beholds feven ears of corn

came up upon one stalk, rank and good.

6 And behold, feven thin ears, and blafted with the cast-winde, fprang up af-

ter them. And the feven thin ears devoured the feven rank and full cars : and Pharach awoke, and behold, it was a dream.

8 And it came to paffe in the morning, that his spirit was troubled, and he fent, and called for all the magicians of Egypt and all the wife men thereof : and Pharach told them his dream : bur there . was none that could interpret them unto

9 Then fpake the chief butler unto Pharaoh faying I do remember my faults .

10 Pharaoh was wroth with his forvants, and put me in ward in the captain of the guards house both me and the chief :

B. 6.

II And we dreamed a dream in one might, I and be : we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his decam

12 And there was there with us 2 young man,an Hebrewsfervant to the captain of the guard : and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams, to each man

preted to us, fo it was ; me he restored

nto mine office, him he hanged. 14 Then Pharaoh fent and called Joseph and they brought him haftily out of the dungeon ; and he haved himfelf,

and changed his raiment and came in un-

to Pharaoh 15 And Pharaoh faid unto Joseph, I bave dreamed a dream and there is none that can interpret it : and I have heard fay of thee, that thou canft understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh.faying. It is not in me : God fhall give Pha-

raoh an answer of peace.

17 And Pharaoh faid unto Josepha In y dream-behold, I Rood upon the bank of the river.

18 And behold, there came up out of the river feven kine, fat-Ached and well. favoured, and they fed in a medow. to And behold, feven other kine came

up after them, poor, and very il-favour-ed, and lean-fleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt, for badneffe. and the il-favoured 20 And the leans

kine did cat up the firft feven far k'ne. 21 And when they had caren them up,

it could not be known that they had eaten them, but they were fill il-favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.
22 And I faw in my dream, and be-

holdsfeven ears came up in one ftalk, full and good.

23 And behold, feven cars, withered, thin, and blafted with the east-winde,

fpring up after them.

24 And the thin ears devoured the feven good ears : and I told this unto the nagicians, but there was none that could

declare if to me. 25 ¶ And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one ; God hath

bewed Pharaoh what he is about to do, 26 The feven good kine are feven

eers ; and the feven good cars are feven weers : the dream is one

27 And the feven thin and il-favoured kine that came up affer them, are feven yeers : and the feven empty cars, blafted with the caft-winde, fhall be feven yeers of famine.

28 This is the thing which I have fpodo, he fheweth unto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come feven yeers of

great plenty, thorowout all the land of

30 And there shall arise after them feen yeers of famine, and all the plenty hall be forgotten in the land of Egypt : ad the famine fall confume the land.

31 And the plenty hall not be known in the land, by reason of that famine fol-

- 32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice, it is because the thing is established by God : and God will shortly bring it to passe,
33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look

out a man discreet and wife, and set him

over the land of Egypt.

24 Let Pharaoh do this and let him according to his dream he did interpret, appoint officers over the land, and take

13 And it came to passe, as he interup the fift part of the land of Epublish

the feven pienteous yeers.
35 And let them gather all the food of

those good yeers that come, and lay up

corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food fhall be for fore to the land against the feven yeers of famine which shall be in the land of Egypts that & land perith not through the familie

37 ¶ And the thing was good in the yes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all

R!

the

zhi

We

do

fen

Le

€01

fan

the

peo

can

bin

kne

101

and

And

to b

white

then

of th

lord

6000

11

true

te Ş

13

twelv

land

n thi

14

15

of Ph

Id.

pong

IO

8 they

6

5

his fervants.

48 And Pharaoh faid unto his fervants, Can we finde fuch a one as this is; a man in whom the spirit of God is ?

39 And Pharaoh faid unto Joseph; Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none fo difereet and wife as

thou art :

40 Thou shalt be over mine house, and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled : onely in the throne wiff I be greater then thou

41 And Pharaoh faid unto lofeph-See-P have for thee over all the land of Egypt. I 42 And Pharaoh took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon losephs hand, and araved him in vellures of fine linen,

and put a gold chain about his neck: coud charet which he had : and they cried before him, Bow the knee; and he made

him ruler over all the land of Egypt, 44 And Pharaoh faid unto Joseph I a Pharaoh; & without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in al \$ land of Egypt.
45 And Pharaoh called Josephs name,

hnath-Paaneah: and he gave him to wife Afenath the daughter of Pori-pheral prieft of On : and Joseph went out over

all the land of Egypt.

46 (And Joseph was thirty yeers old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Fgypt.) And Joseph went out from the prefence of Pharaoh, and went thorowout all the land of Egypt.

47 And in the feven plenteous yeen

the earth brought forth by handfule. 48- And he gathered up all the food of the feven yeers which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities : the food of the field which was round about every city, laid he up in the fame.

And Joseph gathered corn as the fand of the fear very much untill he left

numbering : for it was without number.
50 And unto Joseph were born two fons before the yeers of famine came: which Afenath the daughter of Poci-pheral prieft of On bare unto blan.

And Joseph called the wame of the first-born Manaffeh : for God, faid be hath made me forget all my toil, and all my fathers house.

52 And the name of the ferond called

be fruitfull in the land of my affilian.

53 ¶ And the feven yeers of plente-oufnesse that was in the land of Empts were ended.

54 And the feven yeers of dearth bean to come, according as Joseph had faid, and the dearth was in all lands : but

in all the land of Egypt there was bread.
55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pha-raoh for bread; and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph: what

13

m

ke is

213

12pts

ine he

ile er-151

h:

all 2 45

and

my

wifi

ee. P pt. (

mer and.

nens

e fe-

ried

nade

I am

a lift

gypt.

ame

m to

herak

OVEL

yeers king

from

t tho-

yeen

od of

and of

ities :

round

as the

he left nber.

m two

came :

Poti-

aid be

called

1 of the

arne.

he faith to you, do.

56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth; and Joseph opened all the florehouses and fold unto the Egyptians: and the famine waxed fore in the-

ans: and the ramine waxed love in the land of Egypto.

57 And all countrys came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy, corn, because that the famine was fore in all lands,

C H A P. XLII.

1 Jacob fendeth his ten Jons to buy corn

in Egypt: 6 They are imprisoned.

Now when lacob faw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob faid unto his

fons, Why do ye look one upon another And he faid, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence, that

we may live, and not die.

down to buy corn in Egypt.

4 But Benjamin Josephs brother Jacob fent not with his brethren : for be faid, Left peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the fons of Ifrael came to buy corn among those that came : for the famine was in the land of Canaan.

6 And Joseph was the governour over the land and he it was that fold to all the people of the land : and lofephs brethren came and bowed down them(elves before him, with their faces to the earth.

7 And Joseph faw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himfelf ftrange unto them, and spake roughly unto them : And they faid, from the land of Canaan,

to buy food. 8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but

they knew not him.

And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and faid unto them, Ye are fpics : to fee the nakedneffe of the land ye are come.

10 And they faid unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy fervants

II We are all one mans fons : we are true men i thy fervants are no fpies.

12 And he faid unto them, Nay : but to he & nakednes of the land you are come. 13 And they faid. Thy fervants are twelve brethren. & fons of one manin the land of Canaan : and behold the youngest is this day with our father, and one is not. 14 And Joseph faid unto them. That is

it & I fpake unto your faying we are spics 15 Hereby ye that be proved:by the life of Pharaohiye hal not go forth hence,extept your youngest brocher come hither, 16 Send one of you, and let him fetch

your brother, and ye hall be kept in pri- the bundles of money they were afrai

he Ephraim: for God hath caufed me to fon that your words may be proved whether there be any truth in you, or elfe, by

the life of Pharaoh furely we are spies.

17 And he put them all together into ward three dayes.

18 And Joseph faid unto them the third day. This do and live : for I fear God.

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses.

20 But bring your youngest brother unto me, fo fall your words be verified. and ye shall not die : and they did fo.

21 And they faid one to another-We are verily guilty concerning our brothers in that we law & anguish of his foul-when he befought us, and we would not hear a therefore is this diffreffe come upon us.

22 And Reuben answered them saying, Spake I not unto you faving. Do not fin against the childe, and ye would not hear? therefore behold also, his blood

is required.

23 And they knew not that Joseph underflood them : for he fpake unto them

by an interpreter.
24 And he turned himfelf about from them, and wept, and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 Then Joseph commanded to fill their facks with corn, and to restore every mans money into his fack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus did he unto them.

26 And they laded their affes with the

corn and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his fack to give his affe provender in the inner he espied his money: for behold, it was in facks mouth

28 And he faid unto his brethren, My money is reflored, and los it is even in they were afraid, faying one to another What is this that God hath done unto us? 29 And they came unto lacob their father, unto the land of Canaan, and rold

him all that befell unto them, faying; 30 The man who is the lord of the land, fpake roughly to us, and took us

for fpies of the countrey

31 And we faid unto him, We are true we are no fpies.

men 32 We be swelve brethren, fons of our father : one is not, and the youngest a this day with our father in the land of Canaan

33 And the man, the lord of the countrey, faid unto us, Hereby thall I know that ye are true men : leave one of your brethren here with me, and take food for the famine of your housholds and be gone

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me, then shall I know that you are no fpies, but that you are true men : fo will I deliver you your brother, and ye fhall traffique in the land.

35 And it came to passe as they empried their facks, that beholds every mans bundle of money was in his fack and when both they and their father faw

34:35dr

35 And Jacob their father faid unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my children ; Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin away ; all thefe things are against me.

37 And Reuben fpake unto his fathere ng, Slay my two fons, if I bring him net to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he faid. My fon shall not go down with you, for his brother is dead, and he is left alone; if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then half ye bring down my gray hairs with forrow to the grave.

XLIII.

1 Jacob is hardly perfraded to fent Benjamin. 15 Joseph entertaineth his bre-thren: 31 He maketh them a feast.

Not the famine was fore in the land.

2 And it came to paffe when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father faid unto them, Go again, buy us a little food.

3 And Judah fpake unto him, faying, did folemnly proteft unto us, The man faying. Ye hall not fee my face, except your brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt fend our brother with

usiwe will go down and buy thee food. But if thou wilt not fend him, we will not go down : for the man faid unto us. Ye hall not fee my face, except your brother be with you

And Ifrael faid. Wherefore dealt ye fo ill with me-as to tell the man whether

ye had yet a brother ?

7 And they faid. The man afked us ftraitly of our flate, and of our kindred, faying, Is your father yet alive ! have ye mother brother ! and we told him according to the tenour of these words : could we certainly know that he would fay: Bring your brother down ?

And Judah faid unto Ifrael his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise, and go, that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our

little ones.

I will be furcty for him; of my hand Malt thou require him : if I bring him not unto thee, and fet him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever.

10 For except we had lingered, furely

now we had returned this fecond time. them, If it must be fo nowado this : take of the best fruits in the land in your veffels, and carry down the man a prefent, allittle balm, and a little honey, fpices, and myrrhes nurs, and almonds.

12 And take double money in your hand, and the money that was brought again in the mouth of your facks : carry it again in your hand, peradventure it

was an everlight.

13 Take allo your brothers and arifes

14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may fend away our other brother, and Benjamin: if I be bereaved of my children I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that prefent, ad they took double moeny in their hand, and Benjamin, and role op, and wene down to Egypt, and flood before Joseph.

16 And when Joseph faw Benjamin with them, he faid to the ruler of his Bring thefe men home, and flavi and make ready : for these men hall dine with me at noon

17 And the man did as Joseph bade: and the man brought the men into Jo-

fephs house

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Josephs house, and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our facks at the firft time, are we brought in, that he may feek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmens and our affes

19 And they came neer to the fteward of Josephs house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,

'n

hi 10

th

5

et

ye

fps

fail

tha

thi

în e

unt

the

hou

be f

will

con

thal

11

man

@Wer

elde

cup !

hded

to th

to le

and t

deed

that (

16

unto

how (

found

held:

and h

the cu

Cand (a

PIP!

17

14

14

13

12

20 And faid. O fir, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food.

21 And it came to paffe, when we came to the inne, that we opened our facks and behold every mans money was in the mouth of his fack, our money in full weight : and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food ; we can-

not tell who put our money in our facks.
23 And he faid. Peace he to your ferr not : your God, and the God of your fa-ther hath given you treasure in your facks : I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Josephs house, and gave them water, and they washed their feet, and he gave their

affes provender.

And they made ready the prefent against Joseph came at noon : for they heard that they fhould eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when Joseph came bomes they brought him the present which was in their hand, into the houfe, and bowed themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their welfare. and faid, Is your father well, the old man of whom ye fpake ? is he yet alive ?

28 And they answered. Thy fervant our father ie in good health, he is vet alive : and they bowed down their heads and made obeyfance.

29 And he lift up his eyes, and faw his brother Benjamin, his mothers fon, and faid. Is this your younger brother of whom ye fpake unto me ! and he faids God be gracious unto thee, my fon. 30 And Joseph made hafte : for his

bowels did yern upon his brother, and he fought where to weep, and he entered into his chamber, and wept there.

II And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himfelf, and faid, Set

32 And they fet on for him by himfelfs and for them by themfelves, and for the Egyptians which did eat with him- by themselves : because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews ; for that is an abomination unto the Egyptians.

33 And they fate before him the firstborn according to his birth-right-and the youngest according to his youth : and the seg maryelled one at another.

34 Andi

34 And he took and fent meffes unto them from before him: but Benjamins meffe mas five times fo much as any of theirs: and they drank, and were merry with him.

CHAP. XLIIII.

1 Josephs policie to Ray his brethren. 14.

Judahs humble supplication to Joseph. Nd he commanded the fleward of A his house, saying, Fill the mens facks with food as much as they can carry, and put every mans money in his facks

mouth. 2 And put my cup, the filver cup, in the facks mouth of the youngest, and his corn-money; and he did according to the

word that Joseph had fpoken.

2 Affoon as the morning was light-the

men were fent away they and their affes. 4 'And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off: Joseph faid unto his fleward-Up follow after the men and when thou doeft overrake them, fay unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil

ık.

in

hie

317

all

le:

10.

nife

ife,

har

a:A

feek

and

bre

ned

leed

t vie

**Europe** 

10.0 y in

ught

can-

acks.

feat

e fa-

your

right

inte and

their

efent

they

ome

1 V. 35 owed

(fare) i man

incere

is yet

ave his

an and

ner of

faids

or his

and he

ed in-

a went

d, Set

mfelfi

forthe ima by

might of that

e firft.

and the and the 4 Andi

ans.

re.

Sls not this it in which my lord drink-eth? and whereby indeed he divineth?

ye have done evil in fo doing. 6 And he overtook them, and he

fpake unto them thefe fame words. 7 And they (aid unto him; Wherefore faith my Lord thefe words? God forbid that thy fervants should do according to

this thing. 8 Behold, the money which we found in our facks mouthes, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Cansan; how

then should we sheat out of thy lords house, filver or gold ?

9 With whom foever of thy fervants it be found, both let him die, and we alfo will be my lords bondmen

10 And he faid, Now alfo let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found, hall be my fervant, and ye

half be blameleffe. nan his fack to the ground, and opened

every man his fack. 12 And he fearched, and began at the eldeft, and left at the youngest : and the

cup was found in Benjamins fack. 13 Then they rept their clothes, and laded every man his affe, and returned

to the city 14 9 And Judah and his brethren came to lefephs house ; (for he was yer there) and they fell before him on the ground.

19 And Joseph faid unto them, What deed is this 5 ye have done? wor ye not that fuch a man as I can certainly divine?

16 And Judah faid, What shall we say unto my lord ! what shall we speak ! or how hall we clear our felves ? God hath found out the iniquity of thy fervants:beheld we are my lords fervants; both we

and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he faid, God forbid that I cheeld do for has the man in whose hand the cup in found, he hall be my fervant :

your father.

2 And he wept aloud: and the Egyis 4 Then Judgh came neer unto hims prians, and the house of Pharaob heards
and lists O my lords let thy fervasit. 1 2 And Joseph fail unto his betcheen I

13 And he wept aloud: and the Egyis and lists O my lords let the fervasit. 1 2 And Joseph fail unto his betcheen.

14 Then Judgh came and lists and lose he wept aloue the lists and lose he was a lose he

and let not thine anger burn against thy fervant : for thou art even as Pharaoh.

19 My jord afked his fervants, favings

Have ye a fathers or a brother 20 And we faid unto my lord, We have

a father an old man, and a childe of his old age, a little one : and his brother is and he alone is left of his mothers and his father loveth him.

21 And thou faidft unto thy fervantes Bring him down unto me, that I may fee mine eyes upon him.

22 And we faid unto my lord. The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die.

27 And thou faidly unto thy fervants, Except your youngest brother come down

with you wou hall fee my face no more. 24 And it came to parte, when we came up unto 'thy fervant my father, we told

him the words of my lord. 25 And our father faid, Go again, and buy us a little food.

26 And we faid. We cannot go down : if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down : for we may not fee the mans faces except our youngest brother be with us.

27 And thy fervant-my father-faid unto us. Ve know that my wife bare me two

28 And the one went out from merand I faid Surely he is torn in pieces : and I faw him not fince.

29 And if ye take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with forrow to the

30 Now therefore when I come to thy fervant my father, and the lad be not with us; (feeing that his life is bound up in the lads life)

31 It hall come to paffe, when he feeth that the lad is not with us, that he will die, and thy fervants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy fervant our father with forrow to the grave.

32 For thy fervant became furety for the lad unto my father, faying If I bring him not unto thee, then I hall bear the blame to my father for ever.

33 Now therefore I pray thee let thy

fervant abide in Read of the lada a bondmen to my lord, and let the lad go up with his brethren

34 For how hall I go up to my fathers and the lad be not with mes left peradventure I fee the evil that shall come on my father

CHAP. XLV. 1 Joseph maketh honfelf known to his brethren: 5 He comforteth them in Gods providence: 9 He sendeth for his fa-ther: 16 Pharaoh confirmeth it. 259a-

coh is revived at the news. Hen loseph could not refrain himfelf before all them that flood by him : and he cried, Caufe every man to go out from me: and there flood no man with him , while lofeph made himfelf known unto his brethren

2

1

1

f

Je

E

ph

N

H

We

for

2

2

2 La

zee

and fou

2

inte

beli

mer

2 on

the

cam

2

to le

ind

20

Goff

30

ler n

31

ind

reet

unto

32 heir they

erd 33

har

E YOU 34

nath l

zthe:

Got

nd :

nd 1 neck

and his brethren could not answer him : for they were troubled at his prefence. 4 And Joseph faid unto his brethren-

Come neer to me, I pray you': and they came neer; and he faid, I am Joseph your brothers whom ye fold into Egypt

Now therefore be not grieved; not ingry with your felves, that ye fold me hither t for God did fend me before your to preferre life.

For thefe two yeers hath the famine been in the land : and yet there are five yeers, in the which there hall neither be 7 And God fent me before you to pre-

ferve you a posterity in the earth, and to

fave your lives by a great deliverance.

§ So now it was not you, that fen me
thirber, but God: So be hath made me a father to Pharaoh and lord of all his house,
§ a ruler thorowour all § land of Egypt. and fay unto him, Thus faith thy fon lo-

feph ; God hath made me lord of all Egypt; come down unto me, tarry not. 10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goften, and thou thalt be neer unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy childrens

children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hall

II And there will I nourish thee (for yet there are five years of famine), left thou, and thy houshold, and all that thou halt come to poverty.

12 And behold, your eyes fees and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is my mouth that speaketh unto you.

13 And you hall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that you have feen, and ye hall hafte, and bring down my father hither.

14 And he fell upon bis brother Ben-Jamina neck, and wept : and Benjamin

wept upon his neek.
15 Moreover, he kiffed all his brethren, and wept upon them : and after that his brethren ralked with him.

16 And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaohs house, faying, Josephs bre-thren are come; and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his fervants.

17 And Pharaoh faid unto Joseph Say unto thy brethren, This do ye, lade your beafts, and gorget you into the land

of Cansan:

18 And take your father and your houfholdsand come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt and ye shall car the far of the land

19 Now thou art commanded; this do

e; Take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your listle ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come. 20 Alfo regard not your ftuff : for the

good of all the land of Pgypt is yours. and lofeph gave them wagons according to the commandment of Pharaob, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To ail of them be gave each man changes of raiment: but to Benjamin he gave three hundred piness of filver, and five changes of taiment. 43: And to his father be font after this

ner a ten affer laden with the good :

things of Egypt, and ten fhe-affes taden with corn, and bread, and meat for his father by the way

24 Sofie fent his brethren away, and they departed: and he faid unto them See

that ye fall not out by the way. 25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt

and came into the land of Canaan, unto Jacob their father ;

26 And told him, faying, Joseph is yet alive, and he is governour over all the land of Egypt. And Jacobs heart fainted, for he beleeved them nor.

27 And the told him all the words of Joseph which he had faid unto them ; and when he faw the wagons which Joseph had fent to carry him the spirit of Jacob their father revived

28 And I frael faid, It is enough ; Jofeph my fon is yet alive : I will go and fee him before I die.

T Jacob is comforted by God at Beerfit-

ba: Thence be with his company goeth into Egypt: 8 The number of his family: 28 Joseph meesesh bim. Nd Ifrael took his journey with all A that he had, and came to Beerfheba

and offered facrifices unto the God of his father Ifaac

2 And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and faid, Iacob, Jacob. And he faid, Here am I. 3 And he faid, I am God, the God of the

father fear not to go down into Egyptifor I will there make of thee a great nation. 4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thes
up again: and Joseph shall put his hand

upon thine eyes. 5 And Jacob rose up from Beersheba and the sons of Heael carried Jacob their fathers and their little oness and their vives, in the wagons which Pharaoh had

fent to carry him 6 And they took their cattelland their goods which they had gotten in the land of Canash, and came after Egypt, Jacob and all his feed with him. 7 His fons and his fons fons with him.

his daughters. It his fons daughters. I all his feed brought be with him into Egypt.

8 And these are the names of the children of Israel which came into E-

gypt lacob and his fons: Reuben Jacobs

9 And the fone of Repben Hanechand

Phalin and Hezzon and Casmi.

10 T And the fons of Simon : Jepuch and lamin & Ohad & Jacimi, and Zohan and Shaul & lon of a Canagnitsh woman 11 And the fons of Levi : Gerhom Kohath and Megari.

12 ¶ And the fons of Indah: Er, and Onan-and Shelah and Pharmand Zerak but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the fons of Pharez were Hesron, and Hamile

4 And the fone of I father t Toh and Phuvah, and tob and Shimren.

and Elon; and Jahleel. 15 These he abe fond of Lean which to bare onto Jacob in Padar Aram with

his daughter Dinah a sall she fouls of his

Fofeph meeting his father, Chap.xlvli. bringeth him to Pharachi fons and his daughters , were thirty and

three. and Haggi, Shund, and Ezbon, Eri, and

Arodi, and Areli.

17 4 And the fons of Afher : Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Ishui, and Beriah, and Serah their fifter; and the fons of Beriah : Heber, and Malchiel.

18 These are the sons of Zilpah-whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter : and thefe the bare unto Jacob , even fixteen

19 The fons of Rachel Jacobs wife : Joseph and Benjamin

20 ¶ And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manaffeh and Ephraims hich Afenath the daughter of

pherah, prieft of On bare unto him. 21 ¶ And the fons of Benjamin were Bela, and Becher, and Affibel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Roft, Muppim, and Huppims and Ard.

Thete are the fons of Rachel-which were born to Jacob ; all the fouls were fourteen

23 And the fons of Dan : Hufhim. 24 And the fons of Naphtali : Jahzeel, and Guni and Jezer, and Shillem.

25 These are the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the fouls were feven.

26 All the fouls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacobs sons wives, all the souls were threefcore and fix.

27 And the fons of Joseph which were

27 And the long of John Strick, which is all the fouls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threefcore & ten. 28 ¶ And he fent Judah before him unto losephyto direct his face unto Gomen; nd they came into the land of Gothen.

29 And Joseph made ready his charets Gohen and prefented himfelf unto him : nd he fell on his neck, and wept on his eck a good while.

30 And Ifrael faid unto Joseph Now me die, fince I have feen thy face, be-

taufe thou art yet alive.

31 And Joseph faid unto his brethrens and unto his fathers house, I will go up-and shew Pharaoh and say unto him. My rethren, and my fathers house, which mere in the land of Canaan, are come o me.

32 And the men are thepherds : for heir trade bath been to feed cartell : and they have brought their flocks, and their lerds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to passe, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What s your occupation ?

34That ye hall fay. Thy fervants trade at been about cattell from our youth, tren until now, both we, and also our thers; that ye may dwell in the land of Gohen. For every mepherd is an abointion unto the Egyptians. C H A P. XLVII.

CHAP. XLVII.
Joseph bringeth his brethren 7 and fa-ther before Pharaob: 11 He giveth them station and maintenance. 29 Jacob, all their cattell for that year.

Sweareth Joseph to lury him with to fathers.

Then Joseph came and told Pharaohs and faid, My father, and my brethren , and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have are come out of the land of Canaan : and beholds they are in the land of Gothen.

2 And he took fome of his brethrens even five men, and prefented them unto

Pharaoh

3 And Pharach faid unto his brethrens What is your occupation ! and they faid unto Pharaoh, Thy fervants are thepherds both we and also our fathers. 4 They faid moreover unto Pharaohs

For to fojourn in the land are we come : for thy fervants have no pasture for their flocks, for & famine is fore in the land of Canaan : now therefore we pray thee let thy fervants dwel in the land of Gothen.

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph faying. Thy father and thy brethren are come

unto thee.

6 The land of Egypt is before thee : in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell : in the land of Gomen let them dwell : and if thou knowest any man of activity amongst themsthen make them rulers over my cattel.

7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his fa-ther, and set him before Pharaoh; and

Jacob bleffed Pharaoh.

8 And Pharaoh faid unto Jacob , How old are thou ?

9 And Jacob faid unto Pharaoh, The dayes of the yeers of my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty yeers; lew and evil ave the dayes of the yeers of my life been and have not attained unto the days

of the years of the life of my fathers ; in the dayes of their pilgrimage.
10 And Jacob bleffed Pharaoh, and

went out from before Pharaoh.

II ¶ And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land in the land of Rameses, as Fharaub had commanded.

12 And Joseph nourified his father and his brethren, and all his fathers houthold with bread according to their families.

13 ¶ And there was no bread in all the land: for the famine was very fore , fo that the land of Egypt and all the land of Canasa fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Joseph gathered up all the mo-ney that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought : and Joseph brought the money into Pharzons house.

15 And when Money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, alf the Egyptians came unto Josephand faid, Give us bread : for why should we die in

thy prefence ! for the money faileth. 16. And lofeph faid, Give your cartell : and I will give you for your cattelif mo-

ney fail.

17 And they brought their cartell unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for bories, and for the flocks, and for the cattell of the herds, and for the affes, and be fed them with bread for

2. aden r his

and 1.See

ph is er all faintds of

: and ofeph Jacob 1 : 10 o and

er fhegoeth bis faith all theba of his

ob, Jaof thy prifor BOIDER nto E. g the

in the

rtheba: b their their oh had d their

e hand

he land Jacobs h him 18-Se all Egypt. of the nto 1-

Jacobs chand emuel. Zohan woman.

erfhon Er. and Zeraki of Care Hea-

Toh Send o which

TO With

1

In

911

an

Id

40

on

800

my

cha

Eail

hea

Ife:

mig

lene

cell

ther

up (

int

Bita

fecri

nous

ange flige

Acres

I wi there 8

threr

the r

child

9

prey ed de

old 1

Fudal

free .

Gali 22

bis at

Raffe

cloth

bie t

of th

hips

dows

14

15

the la

bis f

olun

of the

17

16

12

7

18 When that yeer was ended , they came unto him the fecond yeer, and faid nto him, We will not hide it from my how that our money is spent, my lord also bad our herds of cattell; there s not ought left in the fight of my lord, but our bodies and our lands.

19 Wherefore fhall we die before thine eyes , both we and our land ! buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be fervants unto Pharaoh : and give ses feed , that we may live and not die, that the land be not defolate

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh : for the Egyptians fold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them : so the land

became Pharaohs.

21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of & borders of Egypt-even to the other end thereof,

22 Onely the land of the priefts bought be not : for the pricits had a portion af-figued them of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them : wherefore they fold not their lands.

23 Then Joseph faid unto the peoples Beholds I have bought you this day, and your land for Pharaoh: lo, here is feed for you and ye shall fowe the land

24 And it shall come to passe in the in-crease, that you shall give the site part un-to Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for feed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your housholds, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they faid. Thou halt faved our lives: let us finde grace in the light of my lord, and we will be Pharaohs fervants.

26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this daysthat Pharach hould have the fift part: except the land of the priests onely a which became not

And Ifrael dwelt in the land of Egyptain the countrey of Gofhen and they had possessions therein and grew and aultiplied exceedingly.

28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt feventeen yeers : fo the whole age of Jacob was an hundred fourty & feven yeers.

29 And the time drew nigh that I frael must die, and he called his fon Joseph, and faid unto him , If now I have found grace in thy fight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindely and truly with me : bury me not. I pray thee in Egypt.

30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou halt carry me out of Egypt; and burry me in their burying place; and he faid,
I will do as thou halt faid.

31 And he faid, Swear unto me : and he fware unto him. And Ifrael bowed himfelf upon the beds head

XLVIII. CHAP. 1 Joseph visiteth his father. 3 Jacob re-peateth the promise, 23 and prophesi-

eth their return to Canaan. And it came to passe after these things-that one told Joseph, Behold, thy father is fick : and he took with him his two fons, Manaffeh and Ephraim.

And one told Jacob, and faid, Behold, thy fon Joseph cometh unto thee :

and Ifrael Arengthened himfelf, and fat upon the bed.

And Jacob faid unto Joseph , God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and ble fed me:

And faid unto me, Behold , I will make thee fruitfull, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people & I wil give this land to thy feed after thee-for an everlasting possession.

And now thy two fons, Ephraim and Manaffeh-which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt, before I came unto thee into Egypt-are mine : as Reubemand Simeonsthey thall be mine

And thy iffue which thou begetteft fter them hall be thine, and hall be called after the name of their brethren in

their inheritance,

And as for me , when I came from Padan, Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan, in the way, when yet there was but a little way to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath; the fame is Bethlehem,

And Ifrael beheld Josephs sons and

faid Who are thefe ?

9 And Joseph faid unto his father. They are my fonsiwhom Ged hath given me in this place : and he faid Bring them I pray thee unto me and I will bleffe them

10 ( Now the eyes of Ifrael were dim for age, so that he could not fee,) and he brought them neer unto him, and he kiffed them, and embraced them

11 And Ifrael faid unto Joseph. I had not thought to see thy face, and lo, God both flewed me also thy feed.

12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himfelf with his face to the earth.

13 And Joseph took them both Ephraim in his right hand toward Ifraels left hand, and Manassch in his left hand to-wards Ifraels right hand, and brough shem neer unto him.

And Ifrael Gretched out his right hand-se laid it upon Ephraims head, who was the younger; and his left hand upon Manaifels head; guiding his hands win tingly; for Manaifels was the fift-born 15 ¶ And he bleffed Jofephs and faid.

God, before whom my fathers. Abraha and Ifanc did walk , the God which fel

me all my life long unto this day.

16 The angel which redeemed me from all evil-bleffe the lads, and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers, Abraham, and Ifaac, and let them grow into a multitude in the midit of the earth.

17 And when Joseph faw that his fa ther laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim-it difpleafed him : and he held up his fathers hand, to remove it from Ephraims head unto Manaffehs head.

18 And lofeph faid unto his father Not fo , my father : for this is the first-

born; put thy right hand upon his head. know it my fon. I know it a he also hall become a people, and he also shall be great : but truly his younger brother still be greater then he; and his feed fhall become a multimde of nations, 20 hel

10 And he bleffed them that day faying, In thee shall Ifrael bleffes faying, God make thee as Ephraims and as Manaffeh; and he fet Ephraim before Manaffeh

21 And Ifrael faid unto Joseph-Behold, I dieibut God hall be with yourand bring

you again unto the land of your fathers 22 Moreover, I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my fword and with my bowe.

CHAP. I Facob catteth his sons to bleffe them : 3 Their blessing in particular : 29 He chargeth them about his burial : 32 He

diesh A Nd Jacob called unto his fons , and faid , Gather your felves together, that I may tell you that which shall be-

fail you in the last dayes, 2 Gather your felves together, and hear, ye fons of Jacob, and hearken unto

Ifraei. your father,

Reuben thou art my firft-bornsmy might, and the beginning of my ftrength. the excellency of dignity, and the excel-

lency of power.
4 Unitable as water-thou thalt not excell; because thou wentest up to thy fathere bed : then defiled ft thou if : he went

up to my couch. 5 ¶ Simeon and Levi are brethren ; infruments of cruelty are in their ha-

6 O my foul come not thou into their fecret : unto their affembly , mine ho-nours be not thou united : for in their

anger they flew a man, and in their felf-will they digged down a wall, 7 Curfed be their anger, for it was ferce; and their wrathsfor it was cruell: I will divide them in Jacob, and fcatter

them in Ifrael. 8 I Judah, thou art he whom thy brethen hall praife : thy hand fall be in the neck of thine enemies, thy fathers children hall bow down before thes.

9 Judah is a lions whelp; from the preying fonthou art gone up; he floop-ed down, he couched as a lion, and as an old tion s who shall rouze him up?

to The scepter hall not depart from hadah nor a law-giver from between his feet, untill Shiloh come : and unto him hall the gathering of the people be :

II Binding his foal unto the vine and his affes colt unto the choice vine , he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes.

12 His eyes shall be red with wine and his teeth white with milk. 13 ¶ Zebulun shall dwell at the havea of the fearand he shall be for an haven of hips: and his border that be unto Zidon, 14 Iffichae is a ftrong affectoriching

down between two burdens. 15 And he faw that reft mes good, and

the land that is was pleafant : and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a fervant nto tribute.

16 ¶ Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Ifrael.

17 Dan hall be a ferpent by the way, an adder in the path-that biteth the horse clayfo that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I have waited for thy falvation. O 19 Gad,a troop hall overcome hims ;

but he shall overcome at the last

20 T Out of After his bread fhall be far, and he shall yeeld royall dainties.

Naphtali is a hinde let loofe; he

giveth goodly words.
22 Tofeph is a fruitfull bough, even a fruitfull bough by a well, whose branches run over the wall.

23 The archers have forely grieved him, and thou at him, and hated him.

24 But his bowe abode in strengthand the arms of his bands were made ftrong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob: from thence is the thepherd, the flowe of

25 Even by the God of thy father, who hall help thee, and by the Almighty who hall blede thee with bleffings of heaven above bleffings of the deep that lieth un-

der bleffings of the brefts &of the womb.
26 The bleffings of thy father have prevailed above the bleffings of my pro-genitours : unto the utmost bound of the everlafting hills they fall be on the head of lofeph and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

Renjamin fhall raven as a wolf : in the morning he hall devour the prey; and at night he shall divide the spoil

All these are the twelve tribes of Ifrael, & this is it that their father fpake unto them, and bleffed them : every one

according to his bleffing he bleffed them. 29 And he charged them, and faid unto them, I am to be gathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hirtie-30 In the cave that is in the field of

Machpelah-which is before Mamresin the land of Canaan, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hintesfor a possession of a burying place.

31 (There they buried Abraham & Sarah his wife, there they buried Ifasc and Robekah his wifes& there I buried Leah.)

32 The purchase of the field, and of the cave that is therein, was from the children of Heth,

33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his fonsihe garhered up his feet into the bed , and yeelded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people. C. H. A. P. L.

1 The mourning for Jacob. 7 The fu-nerall. 15 Joseph comforteth his brethren: 24 He prophesieth their re-

A Nd Joseph fel upon his fathers face, and wept upon him and kiffed him. 2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father : and

the physitians embalmed Ifrael. And fourty dayes were fulfilled far him ( for fo are fulfilled the dayes of those which are embalmed ) and the Egyptians mourned for him threescore

and ren dayes. 4 And when the dayes of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of Pharaoh , faying , If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak. I pray you, in the cars of Pharaohylaying;

1. far God E EM

will hee le of feed n.

aim thee unto and rich

cal-

n in

from nd of was F E.

s-and They me in pray e dim

nd he e kif-I had God

fron hraim s left nd to ought

right, who 9 Wilbon. faid raham

ch fed ed me et my ame of and let midft

ead of e held from ıd. father e fitfthead.

his fa-

lett o hall be r fall all be-

O And

Mi. \$h

she

63

the

920

25

liv

wi

mi

and

mi che

23

Gy

cal

fh1

\$

F

2

fon

200

hin

and

and in t

4

5

wh

do

ma and flag

6

the An

Th

dan nur

1113 8

Go

chi

me

the

I him €10 Me

Qut 1 day

Wei

the

fai

Wa M (

7

5 My father made me fweer, faying, Lo, I die in my grave which I have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there halt thou bury'me. Now therefore let me go up.I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Pharaoh faid Go up and bury thy father-according as he made thee fwear 7 And loseph went up to bury his fa-ther: and with him went up all the ser-

vants of Pharaoh-the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt And all the house of Joseph, and his

brethren, and his fathers house : onely their little ones, and their flocks & their

berds they left in the land of Gothen.

9 And there went up with him both charets and horfmen; and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshingfloor of Arad, which is beyond Jordan, and there they mourned with a great and very fore lamentation : and he made a mourning for his father feven dayes

II And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, fav the mourning in the floor of Arad, they faid. This is a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called Abel-Mizraim, which is beyond Jordan.

12 And his fons did unto him according as he commanded them :

13 For his fons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the braham bought with the field for a poffession of a burying place, of Ephron the

And Joseph returned into Egypt, be and his brethren, and all that went u with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Josephs brethren faw that their father was dead, they faid, Jofeph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we

did unto him. 16 And they fent a meffenger unto Jo-ph, faying, Thy father did command feph faying, Thy fa before he died faying,

17 So hall ye fay unto Joseph , Forbrethren-and their fin : for they did unto thee evil : and now-we pray thee-forgive the trespasse of the scrvants of the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they

fpake unto him. 18 And his brethren also went and fel down before his face, and they faid, Be-

hold, we be thy fervants. 19 And Joseph faid unto them , Fear not , for am I in the place of God ?

20 But as for you, ye thought evil against mesbat God meant it unto goods to bring to paffe, as it is this day, to fave much people alive. 21 Now therefore fear ye not : I will

nourish you and your little ones. And he comforted them, and fpake kindely unto

22 ¶ And Joseph dwelt in Egypt , her and his fathers house : and Joseph lived an bundred and ten yeers.

23 And Joseph faw Ephraims children of the third generation : the children also of Machir the son of Manaisten were

brought up upon Josephs knees. 24 And Joseph faid unto his brethren.I die:and God wil furely vifit you. & bring ou out of this land unto the land which 25 And Joseph took an oath of the children of Ifrael, faying, God will fure-

ly vifit you , and ye hall carry up my nes from hence.

26 So Joseph died , being an hundred and ten yeers old and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt,

## TTHE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES, called EXODUS.

1. Hrael midiriplies . 8 Hough oppresses,
15 The midirities goddiness.
Ow these are the names of
the children of Ifrael which
came into Egyptevery man
and his houshold came with Jacob.

2. Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Iffachar Zebulun, and Benjamin, Dan, and Naphrali, Gad, and Afber.

And all the fouls that came out of the loins of lacob, were feventy fouls :

the lotte of paces, were teventy tonis for Joseph was in Egypt already.

And Joseph died, and all his brethernand all that generation.

7 ¶ And the children of Ifrael were ruitfull; and increased abundantly, and multiplieds and, waxed exceeding mighty.

multiplied-and, wared exceeding mignty, and the land was filed, with them.

8 Now there strofe up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

9 And he faid unto his people; Behold, the people of the children of Israel are moesand mightier then we.

110 Come on a let us deal wifely with

them, left they multiply, and it come to

afferthar when there fal out any war, the joyn alfo unto our enemies, and fight againft us & fo get them up out of \$ land.

tark-masters , to afflict them with their burdens : and they built for Pharaob rreafure-cities, Pithom and Raamfes.

12 But the more they affliced them the more they multiplied and grew : and they were grieved because of the children of Ifrael

13. And the Egyptians made the chil-

dren of Ifrael to serve with rigour.

14. And they made their lives bitter with hard bondage in morters and in bricks and in all manner of service in the

field: all their fervice wherein they made them ferve, was with rigour. -15 ¶ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives. Cot which the name of one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah )

16 And he faid. When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew-women and fee them upon the flools , if it he a four then we hall kill him a but if it be a daughtersthan the thall live

y.

will

hwe

10.

mand

For-

Film

unte

rgive

God

they

d fel

Be-

Fear

evil

good,

fave

I will

nd he

unto

s her

lived

dren

ildren

were

I.nore

bring

Jacob.

of the

fure-

up my

ndred

almed

Egypt,

r-cher

ght a-

them their

mithe

d they

ren of

e chil-

bitter

nd, in

in the

ake to

ch the

name

e office

na and

2 fon

i be s

17 But

s.

17 Bur the midwives feared Gody and Mid not as the king of Egypt commanded shem-but faved the men-children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for have ye done this thing, and have faved

the men-children alive 10 And the midwives faid unto Pharaoh-Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women: for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

an Therefore God dealt well with the midwives : and the people multiplieds

and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to paffe, because the midwives feared God, that he made them houses.

22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, faying, Every fon that is born, ye shall cast into the river and every daughter ye fall fave alive,

CHAP.

1 Moser is born. 3 and cast into the flagt: 5 He is found, and brought up by Pharachi daughter: 11 He stayeth an Egyptian. 23 God respected the

Ifraelises cry.

Nd there went a man of the house A of Levisand took to wife a daughter of Levi

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a fon : and when the faw him that he was a goodly childeshe hid him three moneths.

3 And when the could not longer hide him he took for him an ark of bulruftes, and daubed it with flime, and with pitchand put the childe therein and the laid it in the flags, by the rivers brink.

4 And his lifter flood afar off, to wit

what would be done to him.

5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash her felf at the river, and her maidens walked along by the river fide : and when the faw the ark among the Bags fhe fent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when the had opened it the faw the childe: and behold, the babe wept.
And the had compatition on him-and faid,

This is one of the Hebrews children. 7 Then faid his fifter to Pharaohs daughter, Shall I go, and call to thee a nurle of the Hebrew women, that she

may nurse the childe for thee ? And Pharaohs daughter faid to her, Go: and the maid went, and called the

childes mother.

9 And Pharaohs daughter faid unto her. Take this childe away. & nurse it for meand I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the childe and nurled it.

10 And the childe grew, and the brought him unto Pharaohs daughter, and he became her fon. And the called his name Mofes : and the faid, Because I drew him out of the water.

11 4 And it came to paffe in those dayes, when Mofes was grown, that he went out unto his brethren. & looked on their burdens, and he fpied an Egyptian failing an Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way, and that man, he flew the Egyptian, and hid him ground in the fand.

12 And when he went out the fecond day, behold, two men of the Hebrews frove together : and he faid to him that did the wrong, Wherefore imiteft thou thy fellow ?

14 And he faid , Who made thee a prince and a judge over us ? intendeft thou to kill me, as thou killed the Egyptian? And Mofes feared, and faid.

urely this thing is known.

15 Now when Phyraoh heard this thing he fought to flay Mofes. But Mofes fed from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian : and he far down by a well.

16 Now the prieft of Midian had feven daughters, and they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water

their fathers flock.

17 And the thepherds came, and drove them away : but Mofes flood up and helped them, and watered their flock,

18 And when they came to Reuel their father, he faid, How is it that you are

come fo foon to day !

19 And they faid, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the thepherds,and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he faid unto his daughters-And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? Call him that he may eat bread.

21 And Mofes was content to dwell with the man ; and he gave Mofes Zip-

porah his daughter.
22 And the bare him a fon, and he called his name Gerhom: for he faid, I

have been a stranger in a strange land, 23 And it came to passe in processe of time, that the king of Egypt died, and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage : and they cried, and their cry came up unto God, by reason of the bondage.

24 And God heard their groaning and God remembered his covenant with A-

braham, with Ifaac, and with Jacob. 25 And God looked upon the children of Ifrael and God had refped unto them.

CHAP. III. Moses keepeth Jehros flock: 2 God appeareth to him in a burning tash, 9. and sendeth him to desireer Ifrael.

Jow Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father in lawthe priest of Mi-

dian : and he led the flock to the backfide of the defert and came to the mountain

of God, even to Horeb, 2 And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midft of a bufh, and he looked, and beheld, the buth burned with fire, and the

buth was not confumed. 3 And Mofes faid, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the

but is not burnt,

4 And when the LORD faw that he turned afide to fee, God called unto him out of the midft of the buffs, and faids Mofes, Mofes, And be faid, Here am I.

5 And he faid. Draw not nigh hither a of thy thoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou flandest is boly

6 Moreover he faid, I am the God

1

¢

h

h

fa

N

fe

W

fe

P

bu

no

Ti

eu

20

ref

thy

in

fou

and

C3(

blo

blo

circ

Go

And

of (

oft

the

25

chil

30

did

chil

thei

31

28

2

2

4

of thy fathers the God of Abraham, the God of Haac and the God of Jacob. And Mofes hid his face ; for he was afraid to Jook upon God.

7 And the LORD faid, I have furely · feen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry, by reason of their task-masters : for I know

their forrows :

8 And I am come down to deliver their out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land un 40 a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey, unto the place of the Canaanires, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebufites.

9 Now therefore behold the cry of the children of Ifrael is come unto me : and I have also feen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them.

10 Come now therefore and I wil fend thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayeft bring forth my people the children of Ifrael out of Egypt.

11 9 And Motes faid unto God, Who am I that I should go unto Pharachand that I should bring forth the children of

Ifrael out of Egypt

12 And he faid, Certainly I will be with thee, and this shall be a token unto thee that I have fent thee when thou half brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye hall ferve God upon this mountain.
13 And Mofes faid unto God. Behold.

mben I come unto the children of Ifrael, and thal fay unto them; The God of your fathers hath fent me unto you : and they shall fay to me, What is his name ! what thall I fay unto them ?

14 And God faid unto Mofes, I A M HAT I AM: and he faid. Thus THAT halt thou fay unto the children of Ifrael, A M hath fent me unto you.

15 And God faid moreoverunto Mofes. Thus thalt thou fay unto the children of Ifrael ; The LORD God of your fathers of God of Abrahamathe God of Ifayou : this is my Name for ever, and this

is my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go and gather the elders of Ifrael topethers and fay unto them; The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Ifaac, & of Jacob appeared unto me.faying; I have furely viited yournam feer that which is done to you in Egypt.

17 And I have faid, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt, unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites and the Perizzites and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land

flowing with milk and honey.

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice : and thou hait comesthous and the elders of Ifraelaunto the king of Egypt, and you hall fay unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath met with us : and now let us go (we befeech thee) three dayes journey into the wilderness that we may facrifice to the L o R D our God,

19 ¶ And I am fure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not by a

26 And I will ftretch out my hand, and

finite Egypt with all my wonders, which I will do in the midit thereof : and after

that he will let you go.
21 And I will give this people favour in the fight of the Egyptians, and it hall come to paffer that when ye gos ye shall

not go empty :

22 But every woman hall borrow of her neighbour and of her that fojourneth in her house, jewels of filver, and jewels of gold, and raiment : and ye hall put them upon your fons, and upon your daughters , and ye shall spoil the Egyptians.

Moses rod is turned into a serpent.
6 His hand is servous. 21 Gods medage to Pharaoh.

Nd Mofes answered and faid, But A No Moles and not believe meanor believe meanor earken unto my voicesfor they will fay The LORD hath not appeared unto thee, 2 And the LORD faid unto him: What

is that in thine hand? And he faid, A rod, And he faid, Cast it on the ground: and he cast it on & ground and it became a serpent and Moses fled from before it.

And the L o R D faid unto Mofes Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail:and he put forth his hand and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand :

5 That they may beleeve that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Ifaac, and the Gel of Jacob hath appeared unto thee.

6 9 And the LORD faid furthermore unto him. Put now thine hand into the bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom : and when he took it our behold his band was leprous as fnow.

7 And he faid. Put thine hand into the bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again, and plucked it out of his bosom; and behold, it was turned again as his other fleft.

8 And it shall come to paster if they will not beleeve thee neither hearken m the voice of the first figne, that they will beleeve the voice of the latter figne

9 And it hall come to paffe, if they will not beleeve also these two figness neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land : and the water which thou takest out of the river shall become blood upon the dry land.

10 ¶ And Mofes faid unto the LORD O my Lord ! I am not eloquent, neither heretofore nor fince thou haft fpoken unto thy fervant : but I am flow of fpeech and of a flow tongue

II And the LORD faid unto him-Who hath made mans mouth? or who maket the dumb, or deaf, or the feeing, or the blinde ? have not I the L O R D?

12 Now therefore go, and I will ke with thy mouth , and teach thee what ahou thalt fay

13 And he faid. O my Lord ! fendil pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou

14 And the anger of the L O R D was kindled against Moses and he said-Is not Aaron the Levite thy brother ? I know that he can speak wal. And also behold he comeli

1Ph chi

601 601

cometh forth to meet thee : and when he feeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And thou thalt fpeak unto him- and put words in his mouth, and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman un-

to the people : and he fall be- even he mall be to thee in flead of a mouth, and thou thak be to him in flead of God.

17 And thou halt take this rod in thine hand wherewith thou thalt do figns.

18 And Mofes went and returned to Jethro his father in law, and faid unto him. Let me go, I pray thees and return anto my brethren which are in Egypt, and fee whether they be yet alive. And Jethro faid to Mofes Go in peace.

19 And the LORD faid unto Mofes in Midian, Go, return into Egypt ; for all the men are dead which fought thy life.

20 And Mofes took his wife, and his fores and fer them upon an affe, and he returned to the land of Fgypt. And Mofes took the rod of God in his hand.

21 And the L O R D faid unto Mofes, When thou goeft to return into Egypt. fee that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.
22 And thou halt fay unto Pharaoh-

Thus faith the LORD, Ifrael is my foneven my firft-born,

23 And I fay unto thee, Let my fon go, that he may ferve me : and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will flay thy fon even thy first-born.

24 ¶ And it came to passe by the way in the innesthat the LORD met himsand fought to kill him.

25 Then Zipporah took a fharp flone, and cut off the fore-fkin of her fon, and caft it at his feet, and faid, Surely a bloody husband art thou to me.

26 So he let him go : then the faid; A bloody hufband thou art, because of the circumcifion

27 And the LORD faid to Aarons Go into the wilderneffe to meet Mofes. And he went, and met him in the mount of God, and kiffed him.

28 And Mofes rold Aaron all the words of the LORD, who had fent him, and all the figns which he had commanded him.

29 And Mofes and Aaron went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Ifrael.

30And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people. 31 And the people beleeved and when

they heard that the LORD had visited the children of Ifraehand that he had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads, and worthipped.

CHAP. V. Sincreafeth the Ifraelises Task : 15 He checketh their complaints: 19 They cry out upon Moses and Aaron. 22 Moses somplaint.

A Nd afterward Mofes and Aaron went in and told Pharaoh, Thus faith the LORD God of Ifrael, Let my

people gosthat they may hold a feat unto me in the wildernesse.

2 And Pharaoh faid, Who is the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Ifrael go ! I know not the L ORDs neither will I let Ifrael go.

3 And they faid. The God of the Hebrews hath met with us : let us go, we pray thee, three dayes journey into the defert, and facrifice unto the LORD our God-left he fall upon us with pestilences or with the fword.

4 And the king of Egypt faid unto them-Wherefore do yes Moles and Aarons let the people from their works! Get you unto your burdens.

And Pharaoh faid, Behold the people of the land now are many, and you make them reft from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the fame day the tark-mafters of the people, and their officers, faying;

7 Ye hall no more give the people firaw to make brick, as heretofore : let them go and gather fraw for themfelves

8 And the tale of the bricks which they did make heretofore, you shall lay upon them: you shall not diminish oughs thereof; for they be idle : therefore they cry, faying, Let us go and facrifice to our God.

Q Let there more work be hid upon the men, that they may labour thereins and let them not regard vain words.

10 ¶ And the talk-mafters of the people went out, and their officers, and they fpake to the people, faying, Thus faith Pharaoh, I will not give you ftraw.

11 Go ye, get you ftraw where you can finde it : yet not ought of your work hall be diminified.

12 So the people were feattered abroad thorowout all the land of Egypt, to gather flubble in flead of flrav

13 And the tark-mafters haffed them. faying, Fulfill your works, your daily

talks, as when there was ftraw, 14 And the officers of the children of Ifrael, which Pharaohs tafk-mafters had fet over them, were besten, and demanded; Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick, both yesterday, and

to day, as heretofore ?

15 Then the officers of the children of Ifrael came and cried unto Pharaoha faying, Wherefore dealed thou thus with thy fervants !

16 There is no fraw given unto thy fervants, and they fay to us, Make brick: and behold, thy fervants are beaten ; but the fault is in thine own people.

17 But he faid, Ye are idle, ve are idle : therefore ye fay, Let us go, and do facrifice to the LORD.

18 Go therefore now and work : for there shall no straw be given you yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Ifrael did fee that they were in evil cafe, after it was faid. Ye hal not minith ought from your bricks of your daily talk

20 ¶ And they met Mofes and Aarons who flood in the way as they came forth from Pharaoh.

21 And they faid unto them, The LORD

after avour thall thall

Mi. which

OW OF rneth eviele ill put your

epent. effage 1, But 100000 II favy

thee, What A rod. ound: есзте ove it. Mofer by the caught 1:

God of ie Get rmore to the his boold-his

it the

nto the ad into of his d again if they rkent

ey will if they (ignes at thou ers and he wae riven land. LORD

neither

ken un-

fpeech m-Who maketh or the will be ee what

fend, I om thou D WH A-Is not

I know holds cometi

fook upon you, and judge, because you have made our favour to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his fervants, to put a fword in their hand to flay us.

And Moles returned unto the LORD, and faid, Lord ! wherefore had thou fo evil intreated this people? why

Is it that thou hall fent me

23 For fince I came to Pharaoh to fpeak in thy Name, he hath done evil to this people, neither bast thou delivered thy people at all. CHAP.

God reneweth his promise by his Name FEHOVAH. 14 The genealogie of Reuben, 16 and of Levi.

Then the LORD faid unto Mofes, Now shalt thou fee what I will do to Pharaoh: for with a throng hand fall he let them go, and with a strong hand hall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God fpake unto Mofes, and faid

unto him, I am the LORD

3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Tfaac, and unto Jacob, by the Name of God Almighty, but by my Name J E-HOVAH was I not known to them. 4 And I have also chablished my co-

denate the them to give them the land of Canaan the land of their pitgrimage, wherein they were firangets.

See And I have also heard the grouning of the children of Israel, whom the Canada canada canada there were the seen in headage, and I have

Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have

remembred my covenant.

6 Wherefore fay unto \$ children of Ifrael, I am \$ LoRD, and I will bring you
out from under \$burdens of \$ Egyptians,
and I will rid you out of their bondage: and I will redeem you with a ftretched-out arm, and with great judgements.

7 And I will take you to me for a people and I will be to you a God : and God; which bringeth you out from under

the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did fwear to give it to Abraham, to Ifaac, and to

to give it to Abraham; to Iraac; and to Jacob, and I will give it you for an helitage: I now the LORD.

9 And Moles spake so unto the children of Iraac! but they hearkened not unto Moles, for anguish of spirit; and for

cruell bondage.

10 And the LORD fpake unto Mofes, faying,

Egypt, that he let the children of Ifraci

go out of his land.
12 And Mofes spake before the LORD,
faying, Behold, the children of Ifrael have not hearkened unto me : how then thall Pharaoh hear me, who am of uncircumcifed lips?

13 And the LORD fpake unto Mofes and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Ifrael, and unto Pharich king of Egypt, to bring the children of Ifrael out of the land of Egypt.

149 These be the heads of their fathers houses: The sons of Reuben-the first-born of Ifrael, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi : thefe he the families of Reuben.

15 And the fons of Simeon : Jemuel, and Jamin and Ohad and Jachin and Zo-har, and Shaul the fon of a Canaanitin woman: thefe are the families of Simeon.

1

1

0

an

Cay

th

an

ber

to

had

his

fer

me

ans

1:

200

Los

Phas

to le

ISC lo h

halt ome ferp

16 OR

nto I hey n

hole

177

ait k will

nd,

versa 18

all di he Egy

Ter c

s Say

retch

Sype-t

Sy an

ne bl

Towe Tels of

O An

ORD C

d imor

his fer

e in c

ti And

td : ar

yptian the riv

M a

1 that

1

1

16 ¶ And thefe are the names of the fons of Levi, according to their genera-tions: Germon and Kohath, and Merari: and the yeers of the life of Levi, were an hundred thirty and feven yeers

17 The fons of Gerthen : Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.

18 And the fons of Kohath : Amram and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel. And the yeers of the life of Kohath, were an

hundred thirty and three yeers.
19 And the fone of Merari: Mahli, and Muchi : these are the families of Levi, according to their generations.

20 And Amram took ham Jochebed his fathers fifter to wife, and the bare him Aaron and Moles : and the yeers of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and feven yeers.
21 ¶ And the fons of Izhar : Korah

and Nepheg, and Zichri

22 And the fons of Uzziel : Mifnsch and Elzaphan, and Zithri. ner 23 And Aaron took him Elifheba dzughred

ter of Amminadab, fifter of Naafhonto wife, and the bare him, Nadab, and Abiha Eleazar, and Ithamar, 24 And the fons of Korah: Affir, and Elkanah, and Abiafaph : thefe are thefa-

milies of the Korhites. 25 And Eleazar Aarons fon took him one of the daughters of Puriel to wife and the bare him Phinehas : thefe are the heads of the fathers of the Levites, ac-

cording to their families.
26 Thefe are that Aaron and Mofen to whom the LORD faid; Bring out the land of

Egypt, according to their armies 27 These are they which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: The are that Mofes and Aaron.

28 And it came to paffe on the die when the LORD fpake unto Mofes it

the land of Egypts
29 That the LORD fpake unto Molen faying, I am the L o R D: fpeak thou unto Pharaob king of Egypt, all that I in

30 And Mofes faid before the LORDs Beholds I am of uncircumcifed lips, and how thall Pharaoh hearken unto me ?
C H A P. VII.

I Moser is encouraged to go to Pharmh! 8 His rod is turned into a Serpent. 19Th

river is turned into blood. Nd the LORD faid unto Mofes

A See I have made thee a god to Phiraoh, and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet. Thou halt fpeak all that I commit

thee : and Aaron thy brother fall fpeal anto Pharaoh that he fend the children of Ifrael out of his land.

And I will harden Pharaohs hearts and multiply my figns, and my wonder in the land of Egypt.

4 But Pharaok thall not bearken use

You, that I may lay mine hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, al

efa

0.

ifk

on,

the

73-

ri:

83

e an

shill

Le.

t his

him

rife

thir-

orah

fhach

augh-

onto

biha

re and

he fa-

k him

wife

ere the

es: 10

Molen

ur the

and of

ake to

out the

Thek

the day

ofes i

Molta

ak thou

at I fay

LORD

ips, and

harmb!

\$.19Th

Molen

to Phi-

li be thy

omma

all fpest

hs hearti

wonden

ken um

and uper

miesy at

me ?

my people the children of Ifrael, out of the land of Egypts by great judgements.

And the Egyptians shall know that I am the L O R D, when I fretch forth

mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Ifrael from among them.
6 And Mofes and Aaron did as the

LORD commanded them, fo did they. And Mofes was fourfcore yeers old, and Aaron fourfcore and three yeers

and old when they spake unto Pharaoh.

8 And the LORD spake unto Moses

300 and unto Aaron, faying, And

o When Pharaoh shall speak unto your faying, Shew a miracle for you: then thou hait fay unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it before Pharaoh, and it shall become a ferpent,

10 And Mofes and Aaron went in unto Pharaohand they did to as the LORD had commanded : and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his fervants, and it became a ferpent.

11 Then Pharaoh also called the wife men-and the forcerers : now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their inchantments :

12 For they cast down every man his red, and they became ferpents : but Aarose rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he hardened Pharaohs heart, that he hearkened not unto them, as the

LORD had faid. 14 And the LORD faid unto Mofes,

Pharaohs heart is hardened, he refuseth

to let the people go.
15Get thee unto Pharaoh in & mornings los he goeth out unto the water, and thou halt frand by the rivers brink, against he come : and the rod which was turned to ferpent, fhalt thou take in thine hand

16 And thou thair fay unto him. The LORD God of the Hebrews hath fent me into thee-faying. Let my people go, that they may ferve me in y wildernesse: and chold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus faith the LORD, In this thou ait know that I am the LORD: behold, will fmite with the rod that is in my nd upon the waters which are in the ver and they fhall be turned to blood. 18 And the fift that is in the river

ail die, and the river thall ftink , and he Egyptians shall loath to drink of the

19 And the LORD fpake unto Mos, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and tetch out thine hand upon the waters of sypt-upon their streams, upon their riis, and upon their ponds, and upon all eit pools of water, that they may be-meblood, and that there may be blood oroweat all the land of Egypt, both in felt of wood, and in veffels of stone.

20 And Mofes and Aaron did foras the RD commanded: and be lift up Frod, dimote the waters that were in the rimin & fight of Pharaoh, and in & fight his fervants : and all the waters that in the river, were turned to blood. tt And the fift that mes in the river d: and the river flunk; and the prians could not drink of the water the river; and there was blood thoout all the land of Egypt,

22 And the ampicious of Egypt did fo with their inchantments ; and Phargo heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them, as the LORD had faid.

23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he fer his heart to

this alfo.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink : for they could not drink of the water of

25 And feven dayes were fulfilled after that the LORD had imitten the river.

C H A P. VIII. I Frogs are fent. 16 The duft is turned

into lice. 20 The frearms of Ries. 25 Pharach inclineth to let the people 32 but yet is bardened.

Nd the LORD spake unto Mofess Go unto Pharaoh and fay unto him Thus faith the L O R D, Let my people

go, that they may ferve me.

2 And if thou refuse to let them gos behold, I will finite all thy borders with frogs.

3 And the river hall bring forth frogs abundantly, which hall go up, and come into thine house. &into thy bed-chambers and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy fervants and upon thy people, & into-thy ovens, and into thy lineading-troughs,

4 And the frogs mall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon-

all thy fervants. Say unto Aaron-Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and caufe frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron firetched out his hand

over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up and covered the land of Egypt."

7 And the magicians did fo with their inchantments, and brought up frogs upon

the land of Egypt.

8 Then Pharaoh called for Mofes

and Aaron, and faid, Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from meg and from my people: and I will let the people go that they may do facrifice un-to the LORD. 9 And Moses faid unto Pharaoh Glory

ver me: when thal I intreat for thee and for thyferwants and for thy people to deftroy the frogs from thee and thy houses

that they may remain in the river onely? faid. Be it according to thy word: that thou mayeft know that there is none like unto the LORD our God.

11 And the frogs thall depart from thee and from thy houses and from thy fervants, and from thy people; they hall

remain in the river onely. from Pharaoh-and Mofes cried unto the ORD because of the frogs which he had

brought against Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses: and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together pon heaps and the land flank.
15 But when Pharaoh faw that there

was respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them, as the LORD

16 ¶ And the LORD faid unto Mofes, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and fmite the duft of the land that it may become lice thorowout all & land of Egypt.

17 And they did fo: for Aaron ftretched cut his hand with his rod, and fmote the dust of the earth, and it became lice, in man and in beaft : all the dust of the land became lice, thorowour all the land

of Egypt.
18 And the magicians did fo with their inchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not : fo there were lice

upon man and upon beaft.

19 Then the magicians faid unto Pharaoh, This is the finger of God. And Phaed not unto themas the LORD had faid.

20 And the LORD faid unto Mofes, Rife up early in the morning, and fland efore Pharaoh : los he cometh forth to e water, and fay unto him, Thus faith the LORD, Let my people go, that they Bry ferve me, 21 Elfe, if thou wik not let my people

go, behold, I will fend fwarms of flies on thy people, and into thy house: and the houses of the Egyptians hall be full of fwarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are

22 And I will fever in that day the land of Gothen-in which my people dwelthe end thou mayeft know that I am the LORD in the mid't of the earth

23 And I will put a division between my people and thy people : to morrow

24 And the LORD did fo: and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the bouse of Pharaob, and into his servants horfes, and into all the land of Egypt : the land was corrupted by reason of the fwarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Pharaoh called for Mofes, and for Aaron, and faid, Go ye, facrifice

to your God in the land,

25 And Mofes faid. It is not meet fo to do : for we shall facrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the L o R D our God : los thail we facrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their

eyes, and will they not flome us?

27 We will go three dayes journey into the wildernesse, and facrifice to the LORD our Godas he hall command us.

28 And Pharaoh faid, I will let you go, that ye may facrifice to the LORD your God in the wildernesse: onely you shall not go very far away : intreat for me.

29 And Moles faid, Behold, I go out from thee and I will intreat the LORD, that the fwarms of flies may depart from Pharach-from his fervants, and from his eople to morrow : but let not Pharach deal decentuly any more, in not letting the people go to factifice to the LORD.

30 And Moles went out from Pha-

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Mofes : and he removed the

fwarms of Ales from Pharaoh, from his fervants, and from his people: there renained not one

32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

CHAP. IX.

1 The murrain of heafts. 8 The flagues of boils and blains. 13 The medage about the hail. 22 The plague of hail. 27 Pharaoh sueth to Moses, 35 but yes · is hardened.

Hen the LORD faid unto Mofes-Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus faith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let

my people go that they may ferve me.
2 For if thou refute to let them gos and wilt hold them ftill

ü

6

C3

Si

E

far

201

thu

up

2

Wite

Was

fine

the

Rela

fino

ever 26

the

no h

Mot

have

teeus

that

ings

se de

29

Iam

alitoa

thand

any n

how t

know

God.

31

mute

and th

32 B

ilite

33

m !

ands s

30

28

27

2

3 Behold, the hand of the LORD is on thy cattel which is in the field-upon the horfes, upon the affes, upon the camels, upon the oxen and upon the facep; there shall be a very grievous murrain.

And the LORD shall fever between the cattell of Ifrael, and the cattell of Egypt, and there thall nothing die of all

that is the childrens of Ifrael. 5 And the LORD appointed a fet time-faying. To morrow the LORD hall

do this thing in the land. 6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow : and all the cattell of Egypt died : but of the cattell of the children of Ifrael died not one.

And Pharaoh fent, and behold, there was not one of the cattell of the Ifraelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened. & he did not let the people go

8 ¶ And the LORD faid unto Mofest and unto Asson, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnaces and let Moses sprinkle it towards the heavens in the fight of Pharaoh :

9 And it hall become fmall duft in all the land of Egypt & shall be a boil break-ing forth with blains upon man and upon beaft-thorowont all the land of Egypt.

10 And they took after of the furnace, and flood before Pharaoh, and Moles fprinkled it up toward heaven: and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon man and upon beaft.

II And the magicians could not find before Mofes, because of the boils : for the boil was upon the magicians, and up-

on all the Egyptians. Pharaohand he hearkened not unto them

as the LORD had spoken unto Moses. 13 And the LORD faid unto Mofes Rife up early in the morning, and find before Pharaoh, and fay unto him, Thus faith the LORD God of the Hebrews-Let my people go, that they may ferve me.

14 For I will at this time fend all my plagues upon thy heart and upon thy fer-vants, and upon thy people: that these mayest know, that shere is none like me

in all the earth. For now I will Agerch out my hand, that I may finite thee and thy peo-ple with peftilence, and thou halt be of off from the earth.

16 And in very deed for this con have I raifed thee up, for to thew in ther

nd ha ured 34 A

tafed, i hear my power, and that my Name may be declared thorowout all the earth.

17 As yet exalteft thou thy felf againft my people, that thou wilt not let them

18 Behold to morrow about this time, I wil cause it to rain avery grievous hail, fuch as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof, even untill now.

10 Send therefore now, and gather thy carrell and all that thou haft in the field; for upon every man and beaft which hall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down

upon them, and they fault die.

20 He that feared § word of the LORD amongst § fervants of Pharaoh-made his fervants & his cattel flee into the houses.

21 And he that regarded not the word of the LORD, left his fervants and his

cattell in the field.

22 ¶ And the LORD faid unto Mofes, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt-upon man, and upon beaft-and up-on every herb of the field, thorowout the on every herb of the field, thorowout the land of Egypt. 23 And Mofes stretched forth his rod

toward heaven, and the L o R D fent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground, and the LORD rained

hail upon the land of Egypt.
24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail-very grievous-fuch as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt-

fince it became a nation. 25 And the hail fmore thorowout all the land of Egypt, all that mas in the field, both man and beaft : and the hail fmore every herb of the field, and brake

every tree of the field. 26 Onely in the land of Gomen, where the children of Ifrael mere, was there no hail

27 ¶ And Pharaoh fent, and called for Mofes and Aaron and faid unto them, I have finned this timenthe LORD is righteous and I and my people are wicked

28 Intreat the LORD (or it is enough) that there be no more mighty thunderings and hail, and I will ler you go, and

ye hall stay no longer.
29 And Moses said unto him-Assoon as I am gone out of the city. I will spread abroad my hands unto the LORD and the thunder fhall ceafe, neither fhall there be my more hail: that thou mayeft know

low that the earth is the L o R D S. 30 But as for thee, and thy fervants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD

God.

31 And the flax, and the barley was inten : for the barley was in the ears and the flax mess bolled

32 But the wheat and the rie were not nitten : for they were not grown up

33 And Mofes went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands unto the LORD; and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not ured upon the earth.

34 And when Pharaoh faw that the a and the hails and the thunders were trafed be finned yet more and hardened he heart, he, and his fervants,

35 And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would be let the children of Ifrael gon as the LORD had spoken by Moses.

CHAP. 1 God threateneth to fend locusts. 7 Pharach moved by his fervants-inclineth to let the Ifraelites go. 12 The plague of the locusts. 21 The plague of darknesse.

27 Pharaohs bardneffe. Nd the L O R D faid unto Mofess AGo in unte Pharaoh : for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his fervants , that I might flew these my

2 And that thou mayeft tell in Fears of thy fon, and of thy fons fon, what things ave wrought in Egypt, and my fignes which I have done amongst them, that ye may know how that I am the LORD.

3 And Mofes and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and faid unto him, Thus faith the L o R D God of the Hebrews How long wilt thou refuse to humble thy felf before me ? let my people go, that they may ferve me.

Elferif thou refuse to let my people o, behold, to morrow will I bring the

locusts into thy coast,

5 And they fall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to fee the earth, and they hal eat the refidue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail-& hall cat every tree, which groweth for you out of the field,
6 And they hall fill thy houses, and the

houses of all thy fervants, and the houses of all the Egyptians, which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers fathers have feen, fince the day that they were upon the earth, unto this day. And he turned himfelf, and went out from Pharaoh.

7 And Pharaohs fervants faid unto hims How long shall this man be a fnare unto us ! let the men go, that they may ferve the LORD their God : knoweft thou nor

yet that Egypt is delitoyed?

8 And Mofes and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh : and he faid unto them, Go, ferve the L o R D your God :

but who are they that shall go ? 9 And Mofes faid, We will go with our young, and with our old, with our fons, and with our daughters, with our flocks, and with our herds will we go : we muß hold a feast unto the

LORD. 10 And he faid unto them, Let the LORD be fo with your as I will let you go and your little ones. Look to it; for evil is before you.

11 Not fo: go now ye that are men, and ferve the L o R.D. for that you did defire : and they were driven out from Pharaohs prefence.

12 And the LORD faid unto Mofes Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt, for the locults, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and car every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left.

13 And Mofes fretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east-winde upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it

CE

ues age ail. yes Go

his

re-

t at

the

Let e. 102 D is pon Cl-

eep: in. ween 11 of of all a fet mall

g 08 ldren there elites

was le go lofcs ndfuls Mofes n the inall breakupos

pt. rnace Mofes it belains bneft r s : for

eart of them sfes. Vi ofest d frand Thus Ws-Let

e me.

all my

thy ferat thos ike me out my

is cmp in thee

Exodus

was morning, the east-winde brought the

14 And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and refled in all the coafts of Egypt : very grievous were they : before them there were no fuch locults as they, neither after them fall be fuch

15 For they covered the face of the whole earth to that \$ land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land. and all the fruit of the trees, which & hail had left, and there remained net any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field thorow al the land of Egypt.

Then Pharaoh called for Moles and Aaron in hafte sand he faid, I have finned against the LORD your God, and against you.
17 Now therefore forgive , I pray

thee my fin onely this once, and intreat the LORD your God, that he may take sway from me this death onely.

18 And he went out from Pharaoh and

increased the L o R D.

19 And the L O R D turned a mighty frong west-winder which took away the locuster and cast them into the Red-fea: there remained not one locust in all the coafts of Egypt.

heart, fo that he would not let the chil-

dren of Ifrael go. 21 ¶ And the LORD faid unto Mofes, Stretch out thine hand toward heaventhat there may be darknes over \$ land of Egypt;even darknesse which may be felt.

22 And Moses Aretched forth his hand toward heaven : and there was a thick darkneffe in all the land of Egypt three

23 They faw not one another, neither rofe any from his place for three dayes : ut all the children of Ifrael had light in their dwellings.
24 And Pharaoh called unto Mofes,

and faid. Go yes ferve the LORD; onely let your flocks and your herds be flayed : let your little ones also go with you. 25 And Moses said, Thou must give

us alfo facrifices and burnt-offerings that we may facrifice unto & LORD our Ged. 26 Our cattell also hall go with us:

there hall not an hoof be left behinde ; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God : and we know not with what we must ferve the LORD, untill we come thither.

27 9 But the LORD hardened Pharaohs

heart, and he would not let them go. 28 And Pharaoh faid unto him Ger thee from me, take heed to thy felf, fee my face no more: for in that day thou feeth my face, thou fhalt die

29 And Mofes faid, Thou haft fpoken well, I will fee thy face again no more.

XI. CHAP.

I Gods megage to the Uraclites to bor-row their neighbours jewels. 4 The death of the fight-born threasened. A Net the LoRD faid unto Mofes, Yer will I bring one plague more

upon Pharabhand upon Egypt: after-wards he will let you go hence: when he hall let you go he faalt furely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the peoples and let every man borrow of his neighbour and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of filver, and jewels of gold.

3 And the LORD gave the people faovers the man Mofes was very great in the land of Egypt in & fight of Pharacha fervants and in the fight of the people.

And Mofes faid, Thus faith the L O R D. About midnight will I go out

into the midft of Egypt.

And all the first born in the land of Egypt shall die, from the first-born of Pharaoh that fitteth upon Pharaoh that fitteth upon his throne, even unto the first-born of the maidfervant that is behinde the mills and all the first-born of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great cry therowout all the land of Egypt, fuch as there was none like it, nor shall be like

î

b

0

la

fe

72

10

bre

le<sub>2</sub>

CVI day

be

T

bol

the

no

favo

one

lear

hav

land

this

Ban

2118

teen

ear's Ewer

19

ven !

Cater

foul

0 10

born

20 all ye

rened

21

ders

Otte:

Vour !

and d

finan

pofts

and n of his

23 F

finite ble

Gát-P

22

17

It any more.

But against any of the children of Ifrzel- fhall not a dog meve his tongue, against man or beast : that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Ifrael.

8 And all thefe thy fervants fhall come down unto me- and bow down themfelves unco mesfayingsGet thee outs and all the people that follow thee; and ifter that I will go out: and he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger.

9 And the L o R D faid unto Mofes Pharaoh fhall not hearken unto you, that my wonders may be multiplied in the

land of Egypt,
TO And Mofes and Aaron did all their wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD hardened Pharaohs, heart , fo that he would not let the children of Ifrael go out of his land.

HAP 3 The paffeover is instituted.29 The fist.

torn are stain. 31 The Israelites at driven out of the land.

Nd & LORD spake unto Moses and

Aaron in the land of Egypt, faying 2 This moneth flail be unto you the beginning of moneths: it shall be the And moneth of the year to you.

3 9 Speak ye unto ail the congregation

of Heael daying. In the tenth day of this moneth they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of

their fathers, a lamb for an house.

4 And if the houshold be too littlefor the lamb-let him and his neighbour neu unto his house, take it according to the number of the fouls severy man according to his eating shall make your coust for the lamb.

5 Your lamb shall be without blemis

a male of the first yeer a ye shall take it out from the sheep or from the goats. 6 And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same moneth : sol The whole affembly of the congregation of Ifrael shall kill it in the evening

7 And they shall take of the blood and strike it on the two fide-posts, and at the upper door-post of the bouses where

in they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the fiesh in the night roll with fire , and unicases

bread & with bitter herbs they shall eat it. door and will not suffer the destroyer to

9. Eat not of it raws not folden at all come in unto your houses to smite you.

24 And ye shall observe this thing for with his legs, and with the purtenance

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain untill the morning; and that which remaineth of it untill the morning, ye

fall burn with fire.

les eh-UT

fr.

-910

t in

ohs

the

out

d of

n of

ones

aid-

d all

tho-

ch as

like

en of

ngue

know

rence

come hem

to and

ad if-

nt out

A ofesi

us that

in the

I thefe

LORD

hat be

acl go

he first-

tes mt

Cos and

Caying

be the

egation

of this

a every

house of

little for

our nest

g to the

accord-

IT COUSE

blemilis

li takeit goats. untill the

eth : and

gregation

ſċ,

le.

11 ¶ And thus thall ye eat itswith your loins girded your thoes on your feet and your flast in your hand; and ye shall cat it in hafte : it is the LORDS paffcever.

12 For I will paffe thorow the land of Egypt this night , and will finite all the firl-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beaft, and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgement : I am the LORD.

13 And the blood mall be to you for a token upon the houses where you are : and when I see the blood , I will passe over your and the plague hall not be upon you to deltroy you, when I finite the

land of Egypt.

14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial! and you hall keep it a feat to the LORD thorowout your generations : you hall keep it a feat by an ordinance for ever.

15 Seven dayes thall ye ear unleavened bread, even the first day ye shall pur away leaven out of your houses : for whoso-ever eateth leavened bread from the first day untill the feventh day, that foul thall be cut off from Prizel

16 And in the first day there fhatt be an holy convocation and in the feventh day there halbe an holy convocation to you? no manner of work that be done in them, fave that which every man must ear, that

onely may be done of you. 17 And ye hall observe the fenst of unleavened bread ; for in this felf fame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt : therefore hall ye observe this day in your generations, by an ordi-

mance for ever. 118 f In the first moneshs on the four teenth day of the moneth at avenue mail ex unleavened bread, unrill the one and twentieth day of the moneth at even.

19 Seven dayes hall there be no leaven found in your houses : for whosever eateth that which is leavened , even that feel hall be cut off from the congregation of Ifrael, whether he be a ftranger, or bom in the land.

20 Ye fall ear nothing leavened : in all your habitations hall 'ye eat unica-

rened bread,

21 Then Mofes called for all the alders of Ifrach and faed unto the mi Draw 

and dip it in the blood that is in the bafinand frike the lintel and the two fideposts with the blood that is in the basin : and none of you thall go out at the door of his house ameril the morning.
23 For the LORD will passe thorow to

finite ithe Egyptians a fand when he feet he blood upor che lintels and on abe two like policy the L cat pivili paffe aven the

an ordinance to thee, and to thy fons for ever

25 And it shall come to paste, when we be come to the land which the LORD will give your according as he hath promifed that ye shall keep this fervice.

26 And it shall come to passe, when your children hall fay unto you, What

mean you by this fervice ?

27 That ye shall fay. It is the facrifice of the L o R D s paffeover, who paffed over the houses of the children of Afrael in Egypt , when he smore the Egyptians; and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worthipped.

28 And the children of Ifrael went away , and did as the LORD had com-

manded Mofes and Aaron ; fo did they. night the LORD fmote all the first-born in the land of Egypt from the firft born ofPhiraoh that fat on his throne-unto the Arit-born of the eaptive that was in the migeon, and all the first-born of cartell.

30 And Pharaoh role up in the night, he, and all his fervants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in E gypt : for there was not an house where

there was not one dead

31 And he called for Mofes and Aaron by night, and faid, Rife up, and get you forth from amongst my people, both you and the children of Ifrael ; and gos erve the Loub as ye have faid.

32 Alfo take your flocks , and your herds, as ye have faid : and be gone, and

blefft me alfo.

37 And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people that they might fend the out of the land in hafte : for they faid, We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneading troughs being bound up in their clothesa upon their houlders.

35 And the children of Ifrael did according to the word of Mofes : and th borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of fil-ver-and jewels of gold-and raiment.

36 And the LORD gave the people fathey lent unto them fuch things as they required: and they spoiled the Egyptians, 37 ¶ And the children of Israel jour-

eyed from Rameles to Succoth , about Gx hundred thousand on foots that were

men-befide children.

38 And a mixed multitude went up al-

vary much cattell, 39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth our of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrult out of Egype, and could not tarry, neither had they prepa-

red for the micives any victuali.

40 Now the following of the children of I track who dwelt in Egypt, was

dren of structure of the structure of th

ning. lood, and So and on es where picayesei bresi the hofts of the LORD went out from

the land of Egypt.
42 It is a night to be much observed anto the LORD, for bringing them out from \$ land of Egypt : this is that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Ifrael in their generations.

43 And & LORD faid unto Moles and over: there hall no ftranger eat thereof.
44 But every mans fervant that is

bought for money, when thou haft cir-cumcifed himsthen shall be eat thereof. 45 A forreigner, and an hired fervant

46 In one house shall it be eatensthou halt not carry forth ought of the fiesh broad out of the house, neither shall ye break a bone thereof.

47 All the congregation of Ifrael fall

heep it.
48 And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passeover to e LORD, let all his males be circumci-Ced and then let him come neersand keep it ; and he fhall be as one that is born in the land : for no uncircumcifed person hall eat thereof.

49 One law shall be to him that is ome-bern , and unto the ftranger that

ojourneth among you. 50 Thus did all the children of Ifrael : the LORD commanded Moles and Agron, fo did they.

51 And it came to paffe the felf fame day , that the LORD did bring the chil-dren of Ifrael out of the land of Egypts by their armies.

CHAP. XIII.

The first-born are fantified to God. 3 The memorial of the paffeover com-manded. 21 God guideth them by a gil-lar of a cloud-and of fire.

Not the LORD spake unto Moses

A Na the Sandifie unto me all the firft-born

whatfoever openeth the womb among

beaft : it is mine.

3 ¶ And Moses said unto the people.
Remember this day; in which ye came out from Egypt out of the house of bond-age: for by firength of hand the LORD brought you out from this place: there hall no leavened bread be eaten.

This day came ye out in the moneth Abib

And it fall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Ca-namites, and the Hittites, and the Amormanifes, and the Hittites, and the Amor-ites, and the Hitvies, and the Jebuffres, which he fivare unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and ho-ney, that thou that: heep this fervice in this moneth. moneth.

6 Seven dayes rhou thair eat unleaven-

a feaft to the LORD

7 Unleavened bread hall be earen fever 7 [Incavence or cast mail to earch levera dayes: and there hall no leavened bread be feen with thee: neither hall there be leaven feen with thee in all thy quarters.

18 9. And thou hair hew thy for in that day, faying, This is done because of that "which the LORD did not

me, when I came forth out of Egypt,

9 And it shall be for a signe unto th upon thine hand, and for a memoriall between thine eyes, that the LORDS law may be in thy mouth, for with a firong hand buth the LORD brought thee out of Egypt

10 Thou fait therefore keep this ordinance in his feafon from yeer to yeer,

fall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites as he fware unto thee, and to thy fathers and shall give it thee :

12 That thou halt fet apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix-&every firstling that cometh of a beast, which

8

ti

90

afi

th 22

fid

chi bel

and

dri

the tak whi

car

we

been

ther

Ľ

Eca:

tion

you bave 80 1

ye fi

15 Whe unto

forw

16

9 300

it: a dry g of th them rach

Seis-18

Lam

and u

before wene: floud

1 the

thou halt the males shall be the LORDS. 13 And every firftling of an affe thou halt redeem with a lamb ; and if theu wilt not redeem it, then thou halt break his neck, and all the first-born of man

amongst thy children shalt thou redeem, 14 And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, faying, What is this? that thou shalt fay unto him, By strength of hand \$ LORD brought us our from Egypt from the house of bondage.

15 And it came to passe when Pharaob

would hardly let us go, that the L O R D flew all the first-born in the land of Egypt-both the first-born of man, and the first-born of beast; therefore I facrifice to the LORD all that openeth the mamy children I redeen

16 And it shall be for a roken upon thine hand, and for from lets between thine eyes s for by frength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

17 And it came to paffer when Pha rach had let the people gos that God led them not thorow the way of the land of the Philistines , although that was neer : for God faid, Lest peradventure the people repent, when they fee war, and they re-

turn to Egypt :
18 But God led the people about the row the way of the wildernesse of the Red-sext and the children of Israel was up harnessed our of the land of Egypt. 19 And Moses took the bowes of lo-

feph with him : for he had ftraitly fwon the children of Ifrael, faying, God will furely visit you, and yo hall carry up my bones away hence with you. 20 ¶ And they took their journey from

Succorh, and encamped in Etham, in the

edge of the wildernesse.

21 And the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloudy to lead them
the way and by night in a pillar of firste
give them light to go by day and night.
22 He rook not away the pillar of first
cloud by day, nor the pillar of first
by night from before the people.
C H A P. XIIII.

1 The Ifraelites journeying , 5 are fur-

fued: 10 They murmuring, 13 at comforted: 21 They paling the Relfes, 23 the Egyptians are drowned.

A Nd the LORD spake unto Moster

A faying,
2 Speak unto the children of Ifrach
2 Speak unto the children of Ifrach
5 poor off that they turn and encamp before Pi-bi-biroth-between Migdol and the fen our against Baal-zephon : before it mall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Pharaoh will fay of the children of Ifrael. They are intangled in the land, the wildernesse hath thut them in.

And I will harden Pharaohs heart, that he shall follow after them and I will be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his hoft, that the Egyptians may know that I am the LORD. And they did fo. 5 And it was told the king of Egypt,

that the people fied; and the heart of Pharaoh and of his fervants was turned against the people , and they faid , Why have we done this that we have let Ifracil go from ferving us ?

And he made ready his charet , and

took his people with him.
7 And he took fix hundred chofen charets and all the charets of Egypt, and caprains over every one of them

8 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt and he purfued after the children of Ifrael: and the chil-

dren of Ifrael went out with an high hand 9 But the Egyptians purfued after them, (all the horfes and charets of Pha-raoh and his horfmen and his army) and overtook them encamping by the fea, be-fide Pi-hahiroth-before Baal-zephon

10 And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Ifrael lift up their eyes , and behold the Egyptians marched after them? and they were fore afraid : and the chil-

dren of Ifrael cried out unte the LORD. 11 And they faid unto Mofes, Becaufe there were no graves in Egypt, haft thou taken us away to die in the wildernesse? wherefore halt thou dealt thus with us to

carry us forth out of Egypt ? thee in Egypt, faying, Let us alone, that we may ferve the Egyptians? for it had been better for us to ferve the Egyptians, then that we should die in the wildernes.

13 And Mofes faid unto the people, Fear ye not fland ftill, and fee the faiva-tion of the LORD, which he will flew to you to day : for the Egyptians whom ye have feen to day , ye shall fee them again no more for ever.

14 The LoRD hall fight for you, and

ye hall hold your peace,
15 And the LORD faid unto Mofes,

Wherefore crieft thou unto me ! speak unto the children of Israel that they go

16 But lift thou up thy rod, and ffretch out thine hand over the fea, and divide it: and the children of Ifrael hall go on dry ground thorow the mids of the fea.

17 And I-behold-I wil harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I wil get me honour upon Pha-monand upon all his host, upon his cha-

tets and upon his horfmen.

18 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his charets.

and upon his horimen.

19 And the angel of God which went before the camp of Itrael, removed, and were behinde them, and the gillar of the oud went from before their face , and Road behinde thern.

20 And it came between \$ camp of the Egyptians, and the camp of Ifracl, and it was a cloud and darknesse to them but it gave light by night to thefe: fo that the one came not neer the other all \$ night.

21 And Mofes firetched out his hand

over the fea, and the LORD eaufed & fea to go back by a firong caft-winde all th night, and made the fea dry land, and the waters were divided.

22And the children of Ifrael went into the midft of the fea upon the dry grounds and the waters were a wall unto them on

and the waters were and on their left.

23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them, to the midst of the seasons all Pharaohs borses, his charets, and his horimen.

24 And it came to paffe, that in the morning-watch the LORD looked unto the hold of the Egyptians thorow the pillar of fire, and of the cloud, and troubled the hoft of the Egyptians

25 And took off their charer-wheeles that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us shee from the face of Israel: for the LORD fighteth for

them against the Egyptians. Stretch out thine hand over the fear that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their charets, and upon

their horimen. 27 And Mofes ftretched forth his hand over the fea, and the fea returned to his Arength when the morning appeared and the Egyptians fied against it: and the Lord overthrew the Egyptians in the midft of the fea.

28 And the waters returned, and coall the hoft of Pharnoh that came into the fea after them : there remained not

fo much as one of them.

29 But the children of Ifrael walked upon dry land in the midft of the feaand the waters were a wall unto them on

their right hand, and on their left.
30 Thus the LORD faved Ifrael that
day out of the hand of the Egyptians :
and Ifrael faw the Egyptians dead upon the fea-fhore.

31 And Ifrael faw that great work which \$ LORD did upon the Egyptians 1 and the people feared the LORD and be leeved the LORD and his ferrant Mofes, C H A P. XV.

1 Moles fong. 22 The people want water. 25 Bitter maters sweetened.

25 Bitter materi (meetened.

Then fang Mofee and the children of Thrael this fong unto the LORD and faskerfyingst will fing unto \$LORD. for he hash triumphed gloriously, the borfe and his rider hath be thrown into the fex. 2 The LORD is my fireight and fongs and he is become my faster and he indended the my Gods and I will prepare him an habitation, my fasthers Gods, and I will exalt him.

2 The LORD is man of war: the LORD is him.

LORD is his Name.

Pharaohs charers and his hoft harh he cast into the fea : his chosen captains alfo are drowned in the Red-fea.
5 The depths have covered themphey

fink into the Lot om as a ftone,

ypt, chee I belaw rong

1.

UE Of s oryeer. ORD e Cao thy

o the evewhich RDS. Ehou

theu break man eem. fketh hat is 2 By is out

ige. araob RD of E. d the rifice e marn of

ween d the pt. Phand of

e peoey rethoof the went of lo-

neer :

(wors d will up my from in the them them

fire-te night,

ire by e fur-Reired. Apfes:

Ifrael Pi-hi-1990 again

6 Thy right hand, O LORD Is become orious in power, thy right hand, O LORD, hath dafied in pieces the enemy.

And in the greatnes of thine excellen ey thou haft overthrown them that role up against thee : thou festelt forth thy ath which confumed them as flubble

& And with the blaft of thy noftrils the taters were gathered together the floods Rood upright as an heap, and the depths were congealed in the heart of the fea.

9 The enemy faid I will purfac, I will errake, I will divide the fpoil : my luft hall be fatisfied upon them: I will draw my fword, my hand hall deftroy them. 10 Thou didft blow with thy winder

the fee covered them they fank as lead in

the mighty waters.

11 Who is like into thee , O LORD, amongst the gods ! who is like thee, glorious in holines, fearful in praifes, doing wonders !

12 Thou firerchedft out thy right hand,

the earth fwallowed them

13 Thou in thy mercy haft led forth the people which thou haft redeemed : thou haft guided them in thy ftrength unto thy holy habitation

14 The people hall hear, and be afraid : prrow fall take hold on the inhabitants

Paleftim

15. Then the dukes of Edom mall be amazed: the mighty trien of Mosb trem-bling hall take hold upon them: all the inhabitants of Canasa thall melt away.

16 Fear and dread that fall upon them.
by the greatnesse of thine arm they shall be as still as a flone will thy people passe over-O LORD till the people passe overs
which then halt purchased.

17 Thou halt bring them in and plant

them in the mountain of thine inheritance in the place, O' LORD, which thou baft made for thee to dwell in in the fenmary, O LORD, which thy hands have eftablifhed

18 The LORD hall reign for ever and

ever.

19 For the horfe of Pharaoh went inwith his charces, and with his horimen into the fearand the LORD brought again ic waters of the fea upon them : but the children of Ifrael went on dry land in the mids of the fea.

20 And Miriam the propheteffe, the fifter of Aaron took a timbrell in her hand, and all the women went out after

her with timbrels and with dances. 21 And Miriam answered them, Sing e to the LORD, for he hath triumphed

deriously: the horse and his rider hath

22 So Moles brought Ifrael from the Red-fease they went out into the wilder-nes of Shurs and they went three dayes in the wildernesse, and found no water.

23 And when they came to Marah, bey could not drink of the waters of Marah for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah.

14 And the people marmared against Moses saying. What shall we drink?

25 And he cried unto the LORD, and the LORD newed him a tree, which when he had can into the waters , the waters

were made fweet : there he made a flature and an ordinance, and there he proved

26 And faid, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his fight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his flatutes, I wil ut none of these diseases upon thee which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the LORD that healerh thee.

27 ¶ And they came to Elim , were twelve wells of water, and threefcore and ten palm-trees, and they en-camped there by the waters.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The Ifraelites at Sin 2 murmure for bread: 4 God promifeth it, 11 and Sendeth quails and monna.

1

fe

L

es

01

m

m

an

an

hag

200

ma

20

unt

unt

fan

ing

and

fixe!

bres

the !

1014

22

which

is th

Los

day

that

9001

24

108-1

25/

to da day y 25

the fe

ent

lay fo

28

20 5

a ch

nehe

ide

30 5

22

2

Nd they took their journey from A Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Ifrael came unto the wildernes of Sin, which is between Elini and Sinai , on the Afteenth day of the fecond moneth, after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

And the whole congregation of the children of Ifrael murmured against Mofes and Aaron in the wilderneffe

And the children of Ifrael faid unto thera, Would to God we had died by the frand of the LORD in the land of Egypts when we fat by the fleft-pots , and when we did eat bread to the full : for ye have rought us forth into this wildernesse, to kill this whole affembly with hunger.

Then faid the LORD unto Mofes 4 Then faid the LORD unto mount you : and the people thail go out, and gather a certain rate every day, that I may rove them, whether they wil walk in my

5 And it hall come to paffesthat on the fire day they shal prepare that which they bring in, and it thall be twice as much as they gather daily.

And Mofes and Aaron faid unto all the children of Ifrael, At even, then ye hall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt.

And in the morning , then ye fall fee the glory of the LORD, for that let heareth your murmurings against the LORD : and what are we, that ye mur-

are against us ? 8 And Mofes faid, Thir fhau be when the LORD firall give you in the evening fleth to ear, and in the morning bread to the full : for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmure against him : and what are we? your murmurings are not against us , but against the

And Moles fpake unto Aaron Say unro all the congregation of the childre of Ifraul, Come neer before the LORDS for he harh heard your murmurings

10 And it came to paffesas Asron fpair unto the whole congregation of the children of Ifrael, that they looked toward the wilderneffe, and behold, the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud

11 And the LORD fpake unto Mofen faving

12 I have heard the murmurings of the children

children of Ifrael : fpeak unto them, faying, At even ye shall cat firsh, and in the moraing ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am the LORD

your God, 13 And it came to paffe, that at even the quails came up, and covered the canip : and in the morning the dew lay

round about the hoft.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderneffe there lay a fmall round thing. 43 fmall as the hoar froft on the ground.

15 And when the children of Ifrael faw

it they faid one to another, It is manna : for they wist not what it was. And Mo-fes faid unto them, This is the bread

fee fiid anto them. This is the bread which the LORD harth given you to eat.

16 This is, the thing which the LORD harth commanded: gather of it every man according to his eating; as omer for every mans according to the number of your perfons, take ye every man for them which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Ifrael did for and gathered fome mores fome lefte.

18 And when they did more it wish

18 And when they did mete it with an omer, he that gathered much, had no-thing over, and he that gathered little, had no lack : they gathered every man

according to his eating.

man leave of it fill the morning, 20 Notwithstanding they heatkened not unto Moles, but some of them left of it untill the morning & it bred worms and

flank: and Moles was wroth with them. 21 And they garhered it every morning, every man according to his eating : and when the fun waxed hor, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to passe that on the finh day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one man: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Mofes

23 and he faid unto them, This is that which the LORD hath faid, To morrow is the rest of the holy fabbath unto the LORD, bake that which you will bake to day, and feethe that ye will feethe, and that which remaineth overs lay up for you to be kept untill the morning

24 And they laid it up till the morning as Mofes bade : and it did not flink, neither was there any worm therein.
25 And Mofes faid, Eat that to day : for

to day is a fabbath unto the LORD: to 15 Six dayes ye thall gather it, but on the feventh day, which is the fabbath, in

there hall be none.

27 And it came to paffe, that there tent out forme of & people on the feventh lay for to gather, and they found none. 28 And the LORD faid unto Mofes, ow long refuse ye to keep my comhandments, and my laws

29 See, for that the LORD bath given u the fabbath therefore he giveth you nthe fiath day, the bread of two dayes: bide ye every man in his place: let no han go out of his place on y feventh day 30 So the people refted on the feith day

31 And the house of Ifrael called the the hill;

name thereof. Manns : and it was like corimder-feed, white : and the rafe of it

corinmer-reconstruct a measure ratter or man like wafers made with honey.

32 ¶ And Moles faid, This is the thing which the Lot Ro occumenders:

### And the Lot Ro occumenders and the measure of it to be supe for your get the head wherealth. I have feel you in the wilders wherealth I have feel you in the wilders and the measure of the ne ffe, when I brought you forth from the

Jand of Egypt.

33 And Mefes faid unto Aaron Take a ot and put an omer ful of manna there in, and lay it up before the LORD, to be

Mept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Mofess Aaron laid it up before the tellimonys to be kept.

35 And the children of Ifrael did eat manna fourty yeers; until they came to a land inhabited : they did eat manna untill they came unto the borders of the

96 Now an omer is the tenth part of an ephah.

CHAP. XVII.

The people marriage for major at Re-philim. 5 Moses is sent to the rock in Horeb. 8. Amalek sighting with Mrael, is overcome.

And all the congregation of the chil-dren of Ifrael Journeyed from the wildernes of Sin after their fourneys, according to the commandment of the Lord pirched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink.

2 Wherefore the people did chide with Mofes, and faid. Give us water that we may-drink, And Mofes faid unto thema Why chide you with me? wherefore do

ye rempt the LORD ?

3 And the people thirfted there for water, and the people murmured against Mofes, and faid, Wherefore is this that thou haft brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us, and our children, and our cartell . with thirft !

4 And Mofes cried unto the LORD, faying. What mall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to stone me.

And the LORD faid unto Mofes Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Ifrael: and thy rod. wherewith thou imotelt the river take in thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, I will fland befere thee there upon the rock in Horeb, and thou Malt fmite the rock, and there hall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Mofes did fo in the fight of the elders of Ifrael.

7 And he called the name of the place, Maffah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Ifraehand because: they tempted the LORD, faying, Is the

LORD amongst us, or not?

8 ¶ Then came Amalek, and foughe:
with Ifrael in Rephidim.

9 And Moles faid unto Johnas Chufe. us out men.& go out fight with Amalek at to morrow I will frand on the top of the hill, with the rod of God in mine hand,

10 So Johua did as Mofes had faid to him, and fought with Amslek : and Mefes-Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of

C-5

II: And:

nd ga-I may on the h they auch 85

ute

red

11/4

thy tin

ont-

wil

or I

here

Tec-

cn-

for

from

on of wil-

n and

cond

f the

of the

Mo-

unto

by the

gypti

when

when have

ffer to

Mofes

en for

into all then ye rought ye fall that he

ye murse when evening read to eth your againt

murmu ainst the ron, Say children LORD gs. on fpale

the chiltoward glory of Mofen

gs of the shildren rt And it came to paffe when Mofes beid up his hand, that Ifrael prevailed : and when he let down his hand, Amalek

12 But Mofes bands were heavier and they took a ftone, and put it under him, and he fare thereon : and Aaron and Hur flayed up his hands, the one on the one fide, and the other on the other fide and his hands were fleady untill the going down of the fun,

13 And Johns discomfired Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword. 14 And the LORD said unto Moses,

Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearfe it in the ears of Johua : for I will utterly put out the rememberance

of Amales from under heaven.

15 And Moles built an altar-and called the name of it; J E HO V A H Niff.
36 For be faid-Because the LORD, hath fworn that the LORD mill have war with

Amalek from generation to generation.
C H A P. XVIII.
I Jethro bringeth to Mofer his wife and Amalek from

two font. 7 Mofes entertaineth bim

13 Jethros counfell is accepted.

When Jethros the prich of Midian,
Mofes father in law, heard of all that God had done for Mofes, and for diracl his people, and that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt ;

2 Then Jethro Moles father in law

took Zipporah Mofes wife, after he had fent her back,

And her two fons of which the name of the one was Gerthom: for he faid, I have been an alien in a ftrange land.

4 And the name of the other was Eliezer: for the God of my father-faid bemes mine helps and delivered me from the fword of Pharaoh.

4 And Jethro Mofes father in law came with his fons and his wife unto Mofes, into the wildernesse, where he encamped

at the mount of God. 6 And he faid unto Mofes-I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two fons with her.

And Moles went out to meet his father in lawand did obeifance, & kiffed him : and they asked each other of their welfare, and they came into the tent.

8 And Mofes told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Ifraels fake, and all the travell that had come upon them by the way, and how the LORD dedivered them

9 And Jethro rejoyced for all the

Afrael: whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Jethro faid. Bleffed it & LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that & LORD is greater then all gods: for in the thing wherein

they de lit proudly, he was above them.

12 And Jethro Moles father in law
200k a burnt-offering and facrifices for Cod: and Aaron came, and all the widers of Ifrael, to cat bread with Mofes father in law before God.

13 And it came to paffe on the morrow, that Mofes fare to judge the peo-ple; and the people flood by Mofes, from the morning unto the evening. 14 And when Mofes father in law faw

all that he did to the people, he faid, What is this thing that thou doeft to the people t why fitteft thou thy felf alone, and all the people Rand by thee from

morning unto even?

15 And Mofes faid unto his father in law, Becaufe the people come unto me to

quire of God

16 When they have a mattersthey come unto me, and I judge between one and another, and I do make them know the figures of God, and his laws.

17 And Mofes father in law faid unto him. The thing that thou doeft is not

18 Thou wilt furely wear sway, both thou & this people that is with thee : for this thing is too heavie for thee : thou art not able to pefform at thy felf alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice. I will give thee counfells and God shall be with thee; be thou for the people to Godward, that thou mayest bring the cause

20 And thou shalt reach them ordina-ces and laws and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do.

1

to

m

ev

pu

he

wh

live

the

mo peo

1

24

resi

Your 26

day i

6273

DPG 25

trum

peop! 17

our of

fleod 18

60 a

alcen

the w

19

sed e

kim !

1

21 Moreover thou halt provide out of all the people able mensfuch as feer Gods men of truths having coverouspeffer and place fach over them , to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulen of fifties, and rulers of tens.

22 And let them judge the people at all feafons : and it shall be that every great matter they shall bring unto thee but every small matter they shall judge : fe hall it be easier for the felf, and they hall bear the burden with theo.

23 If thou halt do this thing, and Gol command thee fo, then thou halt be abit to endure, and all this people thall also go

to their place in peace
24 So Mofes bearkened to the void of his father in law, and did all that be

had faid 25 And Mofes chofe able men out of il Ifrael. & made them heads over the per ple, rulers of thousands, rulers of has

dreds rulers of fifties and rulers of ten-26 And they judged the people at al featons: the hard causes they brought unto Mofes, but every fmall matter the judged themselves.

27 ¶ And Mofes let his father inla depart; and he went his way into his own land

XIX. CHAP.

3 Gods message by Moses out of must Sinai. 8 The peoples answer. 10 Th people are prepared agains the think day. 16 The fearful presence of Gu upon the mount.

In the third moneth when the children of Ifrael were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came to

2 For they were departed from Rep

dim and were come to & defert of Sinai. and had pitched in the wildernesse, and there Israel camped before the mount.

3 And Mofes went up unto God : and the LORD called unto him out of the mountain, faying. Thus halt thou fay to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Ifrael:

4 Ye have feen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I bare you on eagles

wings and brought you unto my felf.
5 Now therefore, if you will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenants then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine.

6 And ye hall be unto me a kingdom of priefts, and an holy nation. Thele me the words which thou malt fpeak unto

the children of Ifrael.

07+ -09

852

(iw tida

the

mon

ris

e to

ome

and

n the

unte

not

bath

: for

alone.

will e with God-

caules

dinmhe way WOTE .

out of

r Gods

e, and

lers of

rulen

le at all

ry grew

nees but

and God

t be able

alfo go

he void

I that he

out of all the peo-

s of tens. ple at all brought

atter they

er inlu

y into his

of mest r. 10 Th the third

nce of Gul

he children

out of the

came the

ge : hey shall

And Mofes came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all thefe words, which the

LORD commanded him.

8 And all the people answered toge-ther, and faids. All flat the LORD hath fpoken, we will do. And Moles returned the words of the people unto the LORD. 9 And the LORD laid unto Moles, Lo

I come unto thee in a thick cloud-that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for everand Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses.

Go unto the people and fandifie them to y and to morrow, and let them wash

their clothes,

II And be ready against the third day: for the third day the L O R D will come down in the fight of all the people upon mount Sinai

12 And thou halt fet bounds unto the people round about, faying, Take heed to your felves, that ye go not up into the ever toucheth the mount, shall be furely put to death.

13 There half not an hand touch it but he hall furely be ftoned, or thor thorow, whether it be beaft or man, it shall not live : when the trumper foundeth long,

they shall come up to the mount.

14 ¶ And Moses went down from the mount cuto the people, and fandified the

people, and they washed their clothes.
15 And he said unto the people, Be

reaty against the third day : come not ar

your wives.
16 ¶ And it came to paffe on the third w in the morning that there were thunders, and lightenings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumper exceeding loud, fo that all the

people that was in the camp, trembled. 17 And Mofes brought forth the people out of & camp to meet with God and they

flood at the nether part of the mount, 18 And mount Sinai was altogether on a fmoak-because the LORD descended on it in fire : and the fmoak thereof afcended as the imoak of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And when the voice of the trumpet founded long, and waxed louder and louder, Mofes spake, and God answered

him by a voice. rom Repl

20. And the L o R D came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount : and the L O R D called Mofes up to the top of the mount, and Mofes went u

21 And the LORD faid unto Mofers Go down, charge the people, left they break thorow unto the LORD to gaze,

and many of them perish.
22 And let the priests also which come neer to the LORD, fandifie themfelves, left the LORD break forth upon them.
23 And Mofes faid unto the L O R D.

The people cannot come up to mount Sinai : for thou chargeda us, faying, Set

bounds about the mount, and fandife ir. 24 And the LORD faid unto him. Away, get thee down, and thou thale come up, thou and Aaron with thee : bu let not the priefts and the people break therow, to come up unto the LORD, left he break forth upon them.

25 So Mofes went down unto the

people, and fpake unto them XX.

I The ten commandments. 18 The peothe are afraid. 20 Moses comforted them. 22 Idolatry is forbid. 24 6 what fort the alter should be.

A NdGod fpake al thefe words faying A 2 1 am the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage:

3 Thou shalt have no other gods be-

fore me.

Thou fhalt not make unto thee any raven image, or any likenesse of any in the earth beneath or that is in the water under the earth

3 Thou halt not bow down thy felf to them, nor ferve them : for I the LORD thy God am a Jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of

them that have me :

6 And flewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

Thou shalt not take the Name of the LORD thy God in vain; for the LORD will not hold him guitleffe that taketh his Name in vain.

8 Remember the fabbath-day to keep it holy.

Six daves thalt thou labours and do

all thy work. But the feventh day ar the fabbath of the L o R D thy God : in it thou hale not do any work, thou, nor thy fon, nor thy daughter, thy man-fervant, northy maid-fervant, nor thy cattell, nor thy

firanger that is within thy gates : 11 For in fix dayes the LOND made heaven and earth, the fear and all that in them is, and refted the feventh day : wherefore the LORD bleffed the fabbath-

day, and hallowed it.

12 4 Honour thy father & thy mother, that thy dayes may be long upon the land, which the Lund thy God giveth thee.

Thou fhalt not kill.

13 Thou shalt not kill.
24 Thou shalt not commit adultery.
15 Thou shalt not steal.
16 Thou shalt not bear sale winnesse against thy neighbour. 37 Then To 17 Thou halt not covet thy neighbours festhou falt not cover thy neighbours sife, nor his man-fervant, nor his maidfervant, nor his ox, nor his affe, nor any

thing that is thy neighbours.

18 ¶ And all the people faw the thunderings, and the lightenings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain finoaking; and when the people faw it, they removed, and flood afar off.

19 And they faid unto Mofes, Speak thou with us, and we will hear : but let not God fpeak with us, left we die.

20 And Mofes faid unto the people, Fear not : for God is come to prove ices, that ye fin not

21 And the people flood afar off, and Mofes drew neer unto the thick dark-

neffe where God was.

22 And the LORD faid unto Mofes. Thus thou halt fay unto the children of Ifrael, Ye have feen that I have talked with you from heaven.
23 Ye shall not make with me gods of

filver, neither faall ye make unto you

gods of gold.

24 ¶ An altar of earth thou fhalt make mto me, and fhalt facrifice thereon thy burnt-offerings, and thy peace-offerings, Thy fheep, and thine oxen : in all places where I record my Name, I will come unto thee, and I will bleffe thee.

25 And if thou wilt make me an aftar of ftone, thou halt not build it of hewen frone : for if thou lift up thy tool upon

it, thou haft poliuted it.

26 Neither fhait thou go up by fteps unto mine altar, that thy nakedneffe be not discovered thereon CHAP. XXI.

Lant for men-fervants, 7 for momen fervants, 12 for man flaughter, 13 and for curfers of parents.

Ow these are the judgements which thou shalt fet before them.

If thou buy an Hebrew-fervant, fix peers he shall ferve, and in the seventh he

hall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in by himfelf, he hall go ut by himfelf : if he were married, then

his wife hall go out with him.
4 If his mafter have given him a wife. and the have born him fons or daughters; The wife and her children fhall be her mafters and he shall go out by himself.

5. And if the fervant hall plainly fay, I love my mafter, my wife, and my chil-

6 Then his mafter fast bring him unto the judges ; he fhall also bring him to the door, or unto the door-poft, and his mafter fall bore his car thorow with an awl, and he fhall ferve him for ever.

7 And if a man fell his daughter to be a maid-fervant, the thall not go out as

the men-fervants do.

8. If the pleafe not her mafter, who Wath betrothed her to himfelf, then mall he let her be redeemed : to fell her unto a frange nation, he shall have no powers

freing he harh dealt deceitfully with her. 9. And if he have betrothed her unto manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another mife, her food, her raiment, and her dury of marriage hall he not diminifh.

11 And if he do not thefe three unte her

then shall the go out free without money.

he dies hall be furely put to death 13 And if a man lie not in wait-but God deliver him into his hand, then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee

14 But if a man come prefumptwoully upon his neighbour to flay him with guile, thou halt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that fmiteth his father or his mother hall be furely put to death.

16 ¶ And he that ftealeth a man- and felleth him or if he be found in his hand,

he shall surely be put to death. his mother shall furely be put to death. 18 ¶ And if men thrive together & enc fmire another with a flone, or with his

Aft.and he die not but keepeth his bed ; 19 If he rife again, and walk abroad upon his fraff, then shall he that smote him be quit : onely he shall pay for the losse of his time, and shall cause him to be thorowly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man fmite his fervant, or his maid with a rod, and he die under

his hand he shall be furely punished : 21 Notwith anding, if he continues day or two, he hall not be punished, for

he is his money 22 ¶ If men ftrive, and hurt a woman with childes fo that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow, he shall be furely punished, according as the womans hufband will lay upon him, and he fhall pay as the judges determine.

And if any mischief follow, then

thon fast give life for life, 24 Eye for eye, tooth for tooth hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, ftripe for ftripe.
26 ¶ And if a man fmite the eye of his fervant, or the eye of his maid, that it perift, he shall let him go free for his eyes fake.

27 And if he fmite out his man-fervants tooth, or his maid-fervants too he shal let him go free for his tooths fale

28 ¶ If an ox gove a man or a woman that they die, then the ox hall be furely ftoned, and his fleft fhall not be exten: but the owner of the ox thall be quit.

But if the ox were wont to with his born in time paft, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed 1 man or a woman, the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be pur to death

30 If there be laid on him a fum of money, then he shall give for the ranfom of his life, what foever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a font of have gored a daughter, according to this judgement fail it be done unto him.

or a maid-fervants be fhall give unto their mafter thirty fekels, and the of mall be stoned

33. ¶ And if a man hall open a pitit

12 make 13

п

Rh.

hi

10

be

67

Rho

ffa

\$bi

fur

nei ir l

ghi:

ma

the his

it i

or f

othe

Bot

and

fkal

bout

beaf

driv

be be

pue !

and

and |

10

8

make 14 his no •wne firely

her

35-

here

icy.

hat

God

ap-0

uilly

sith

al-

1001

To OF th.

enc h his

ed :

road

mote r the

im to

vant,

under

inue a

d, for

oman

from

e wo

ind he

then

, hand nd for

of his

that it

for his

an-fer-

tooth hs fake

woman

furciy enten:

he hath

killed a

(toned)

death

him.

fon or

to this

fervant

e unio

the or a pity er

fum of ranfor

uit. o put

ħ. and and, if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it. and an ox or an affe fall therein :

The owner of the pir shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them, and the dead beaft thall be his,

35 ¶ And if one mans ox hurt a thers that he die, then they hall fell the live ox, and divide the money of it, and the dead ox also they fhall divide.

35 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in, he fhall furely pay ox for oxsand the dead fhall be his own.

or for oxidia the cesa mail be his own.

1 of theft. 5 of damige. 7 of trefgiles, 14 of borrowing, 16 of formation, 18 of witchersft. 20 of idelates, 21 of flangers, and widows.

28 of reverence to magificates. Of tref-

If a man shall steak an ox, or a sheep and kill its or fell its he shall restore five

oxen for an ox, and four theep for a theep.

2 ¶ If a thief be found breaking up, and be fmitten that he die, there shall no blood be fhed for him.

If the fun be rifen upon him, there thail be blood fed for him: for he should make full restitution : if he have no-thing then he shall be sold for his these.

If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or affer

or feep, he fall reftore double. s If a man hall caufe a field or vinegard to be eaten, and thall put in his beaft, and that feed in another mans field of the best of his own field and of \$ best of his own vineyard hall be make restitution

6 If fire break out, and carch in finding corns or the field be confumed therewith ; he that kindled the fire fall

furely make reflitution. If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money, or ftuff to keep; and it be stolen out of the mans house, if the

thief be found, let him pay double. 8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto

his hand unto his neighbours goods.

9 For all manner of trefpaffe, whether it befor ox for affe for fheep for raiment, or for any manner of lott thing, which another challengeth to be his; the cause of both parties hal come before the judges, and whom the judges thall condemn, he hall pay double unto his neighbour.
10 If a man deliver unto his neigh-

bour an afferor an ext or a theeps or any beaft to keep, and it dia, or be hurt, or driven away, no man feeing it:

II Then hall an oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbours goods: and the owner of it fhall accept thereof, and he fhall not make it good.

12 And if it be folen from him he fhal make restitution unto the owner thereof. 13 If it be tern in pieces then let him

bring it for witnesse, and he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 And if a man borrow ought of his neighbours and it be hurr, or diesthe emerthereof being not with it, he hall furely make it good,

15 But if the owner thereof be with its he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, it came for his hire.

16 And if a man entice a maid, that

is not betrothed, and lie with her he hall

furely endowher to be his wife, 17 If her father utterly refuse to give

er unto him, he hall pay money according to the dowry of virgins.

18 Thou thalt not fuffera wirch to live.

19 Whofoever lieth with a beaft, shall furely be put to death.

20 THe that facrificeth unto any gods fave unto the L O R D onely, he shall be

utterly destroyed.

21 Thou halt neither vox a stranger, nor oppresse him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ Ye shall not affild any widow, or fatherlesse childe.

23 If thou afflict them in any wife, and they cry at all unto me, I will furely

hear their cry. 24 And my wrath hall wax hot, and I will kill you with the fword : and your wives shall be widows, and your children

fatherleffe. 25 ¶ If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee thou halt not be to him as an usurer, neither halt

thou lay upon him ufury. 26 If thou at all take thy neighbours raiment to pledge, thou halt deli-ver it unto him by that the fun goeth

27 For that is his covering onely, it is his raiment for his fkin : wherein hall he fleep ? and it fall come to pafferwhenhe crieth unto mesthat I will hear : for I am gracious.

28 Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 Thou halt not delay to effer the first of thy ripe truits, and of thy liquours: the first-born of thy fons shalt thou give unto me.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy theep : feven dayes it fall be with his dam ; on the eight day thou halt give it me,

21 ¶ And ye fhail be holy men unto me : neither hall ye eat any Hefh that is torn of beafts in the field : ye hall caft it to the dogs

CHAP. XXIII.

I Of flander and false witnelle, 3, 6 fuflice, 4 charitableneffe, 10 the year of reft, 12 the fabbath, 13 idolatry, 14 and the three feasts. 20 A blessing pro-mised to the obedient.

Thou shall not raise a false report:

put not thine hand with the wicked

to be an unrighteous witnesse.

2 Thou halt not follow a multitude to do evil : neither falt thou fpeak in a cause, to decline after many, to wrek judgement.

3 9 Neither thalt thou countenance poor man in his caufe.

If thou meet thine enemies ox or his affe going aftray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. 5 If thou see the affe of him that ha-

teth thee, lying under his burden, and

wouldeft

wouldest forbear to help him ; thou hair

furely help with him.
6 Thou halt not wreft the Judgement

of thy poor in his cause.
7 Keep thee far from a faise matter: and the innocent and righteour flay th not : for I will not juftife the

And thou fhalt take no gift ! the gift blindeth the wife, and pervertets the words of the righteous.

Alfo thou thair not oppreffe a franger : for ye know the heart of a

Aranger, feeing ye were ftrangers in the land of Egypt.

10 And fix yeers thou failt fowe thy land, and hait gather in § fruits thereof :

it reft, and lie ftill, that the poor of thy eople may eat, and what they leave, the eatts of the field hall ear. In like manner thou halt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy oliveyard.
12 Six dayes thou halt do thy work,

and on the feventh day rhou thair reft; that third on and thine affe may reft, and the fon of the hand-maid, and the stran-ger may be interfaced.

ger may bemeened.

13 And the all things that I have faid
unto you, besternmiped: and make no
mention of the names of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

Three times thou fait keep a feaft unto me in the yeer.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast of unleabread feven dayes, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the moneth Abib: for in it thou camen out from Egypt : and none fhall appear before me

npty : 16 And the feaft of harveft, the firftfroits of thy labours, which thou haft fowen in the field: and the feaft of ingathering, which is in the end of the yeer, when thou haft gathered in thy labours out of the field

17 Three times in 8 yeer all thy males fasii appear before the LORD God.
18 Thou fast not offer the blood of

my facrifice with leavened bread neither hall the fat of my facrifice remain untill

the morning. land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God: thou malt not feethe a kid in his mothers milk.

¶ Behold, I fend an angel before theesto keep thee in the way and to bring thee into & place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not : for he will not paron your transgressions : for my Name is in him.

22 But if thou fhalt (indeed) obey his voice and do all that I fpeak, then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adverfary unto thine adverfaries.

23 For mine angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Amorites and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites the Hivites and the Jebufites : and I will cut them off.

24 Thou falt not bow down to their gods, nor ferve them, nor do after their works : but thou halt utterly overthrow them and quite break down their images. 25 And ye mall ferve the LORD your God, and he shall bleffe thy bread and

and ne mall bleffe thy bread and thy water: and I will take fickneffe any from the midtle of thee. 26 Three shall nothing call their young, nor be barren in thy land: the numbers of thy dayles I will fulfil. 27 I will fend my fear before the and

wifi destroy all the people to whom theu halt come and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs auto thee

28 And I will fend bornets before thee, which mall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite from before thee.

29 I will not drive them out from before thee in one yeer, left the land be-come defolate, and the beaft of the field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I wil drive them out from before thee, untill thou be increased, and inherit the land.

31 And I will fet thy bounds from the Red-fea, even unto the fea of the Philifines, and from the defert unto the river : for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand : and thou halt drive them our before thee.

32 Thou thalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They hall not dwell in thy lands left they make thee fin againft me : for if thou ferve their gods, it will furely be a fnare unto thee.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Moses in the mount. 3 Obedience pro-mised. 4 An alter built. 9 Gods glov appeareth. 15 Moses is fourty dayes and 15 Mofes is fourty dayes and fourty nights in the mount.

Nd he faid unto Mofes, Comeup unto the L O R D, thou and Aaron Nadab and Abihus and feventy of the elders of Ifrael: and worthip ye afar off.

2 And Mofes alone fail come neer the LORD:but they fall not come night

The mail the people go up with him.

3 ¶ And Mofes came and tell the people go lead the words of the LO RD and all the judgements: and all the people gricers with one voices and faid. All the word which the LORD hath faid, will, wiedo.

And Mofes wrote all therwords of the LORD, and role up cally in the morning, and builded and or coder the hill, and twelve pillars coording to the twelve tribes of Ifrael.

5 And he fent young men of the chil-dren of Ifrael, which offered burnt-offerings, and facrificed peace-offerings of oxen unto the LORD.

6 And Mofes took half of the blood and put it in balins, and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.

And he took the book of the corenant, and read in the audience of the peo ple : and they faids All that the LORD hath faid-will we do and be obedient.

And Mofes took the blood, and fprinkled it on the people, and faid; Behold the blood of the covenant which the LORD hath made with your concerning all these words.

9 Then went up Mofes and Aaron Nadab and Abiha, and feventy of the elders of Ifrael !

10 Apr

afi

pa

fha

gol

ner the

di ages.

your away

their : the e-and

theu e enethee, he Cathee.

from nd bea field drive hou be

om the Philithe riants of ou fasit

at with y land, for if ely be a

nce frois glary tyes and ome up

Aarons Bo za neer the ighynte im. the pro-

word pords'of y in the ding to

the chilnt-offetrings of ie bloods he blood

the core. the peoe LORD dient. ood, and faid; Bewhich the

ncerning d Aaron of the el-MA CE

10 And they faw the God of Ifrael : and there was under his feet, as it were a and mere was unser his seen and as it were the body of heaven in his clearnes. II And upon the nobles of the chil-dren of Ifres he isid not his hand: also they faw God and did ear and drink.

Chap, XXV.

12 ¶ And the LORD find unea Motton Come up to me into the mount of and be there, and I will give thee rables of flone, and a law, and commandments which I have written , that thou mayeft teach them

13 And Mofes rofe up, and his minither Johns ; and Moles went up into the mount of God. 14 And he faid unto the elders, Tarry

ye here for marmill we come again unto you: and behold, Aaron and Hur are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Mofes went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount :

and a cross covered the mount;

16 And the glesty of the Lord abede
upon mount Sinal and the cloud covered
it fix dayee; and § feventh day he called
unto Modes out of § middt of the cloud.

17 And the fight of the glory of the
Lord mass like devouring five on the

top of the mount, in the eyes of the children of Ifrael.

18 And Mofes went into the midft of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and Mofes was in the mount fourty

dayes, and fourty nights.

C H A P. XXV.

1 The offering for the tabernacle. 10 The form of the ark. 17 The mercy-seat.
23 The table: 31 and candlestick.

A Nd the L O R D spale unto Moses,

1 Speak unto the children of Ifrael, that they bring me an offering : of every

sun that giveth it willingly with his eartye hall take my offering.

And this is the offering which ye hall the of themsgold and filver and brafe:

And blues and purples and fearlet, and

The linen and goats hair :

§ And rams fkins died red and badgers and fittim-wood :

6 Oil for the light pices for anointing olland for fweet incenfe:
7 Obyst fones, and stones to be fet in the ephale and in the brest-plate.

a - And let them make me a fanduary, thit I may dwell amongst them :

9 According to all that I flew thee, ofter the patern of the tabernacle, and the patern of all the inftruments thereof even fo hall ye make it.

10 ¶ And they fhall make an ark of hitrini-wood: two cubits and an half shall be the length thereof and a cubit and an half the breadth thereof; and a cubit and an half the height thereof.

11 And thou halt overlay it with pure gold within and without thalt thou overw it : and halt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou halt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof, and two rings fhatt be in the one fide of it , and two rings in the other fide of it.

13 And thou falr make flaves of fhittim-wood, and overlay them with gold.

tim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalf put the flave into the tings by the fides of the arks that the ark may be born with them.

15 The flave's shall be in the rings of the arks they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalf put into the ark the stationary which I shall give thee.

17 And thou shalf put had a wrey-fest of put golds two cubits and an half shall the legent through and a which is the shall shall the legent through and a which is the shall shall the legent through and a which is the shall shall the legent through and a which is the shall shall the legent through and a which is the shall shall the shall s

be the length thereof, and a cubit, and an half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou halt make two cherubims of gold : of beaten work fait thou make

themain the two ends of the mercy-feat. 19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the merty-feat fhall ye make the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

20 And the cherubims hall ftreich forth their wings on high; covering the mercy feat with their wings, and their faces that look one to another : toward the mercyfeat hall the faces of the cherabiens be.

21 And thou shalt put the mercy-feat above upon the ark-and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give

22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy-feat, from between the two cherubims which are upon the ark of the teftimony of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Ifrael.

23 Thou halt also make a table of faittim-wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and an balf the beight thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about

25 And thou halt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about : and thou falt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about. 26 And thou halt make for it four rings

of gold , and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof. 27 Over against the border shall the

rings be for places of the flaves to bear the rable.

28 And thou halt make the flaves of thittim-wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be born with

29 And thou firalt make the difter thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof to cover with. all : of pure gold fhalt thou make them

30 And thou thalt fet upon the table new-bread before me alway.

31 ¶ And thou fhalt make a candlefticht of pure gold : of beaten work fhall the candlestick be made; his shaft, and his branches, his bowle, his knops, and his flowers shall be of the fame

32 And fix branches feath come out of the fides of it : three branches of the candleftick out of the one fide, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other fide :

33 Three bowle made like unto almondsy

fo

100

în

EC

10

m

the

The

W3

125

the

and

wit

37

five

the

of a

bra

1 7

2

Se

cubi

and

upor

tha!

Jay i

ceiv

Balin

pans

make

of n

mala

four

5

2:fe

be es

6

3 131

them

7

rings

fides

it : a

fo fla

the ta

ward

court,

anbite

10 /

their

hooks

be of 1

length

dred c

and th

hooks

filver.

12 9

11

8 H

3

2

monds, with a knop and a flower in one branch: and three bowls made like aimonds in the other branchs with a knop and a flower: fo in the fix branches that come out of the candleflick.

34 And in the candleftick fhall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there flial be a knop under two branches of the fame-and a knop under two branches of the fame-and a knop under two branches of the fame- according to the fix branches that proceed our of the candleftick.

of the candleftick.

36 Their knops and their branches
thall be of the fame; all it thall be one

beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the fauff-diffies thereof fhall be of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold fhall he

make it, with all thefe veffels. 40 And look that thou make them after their patern, which was flewed thee in the mount.

CHAP. XXVI.

The tabernacles curtains, 14 covering, 15 boards, fockets, bars, 31 the vail, 36 and banging for the door.

Moreovershou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twined linens and blue, and purples and fearler: with cherubims of cunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits; and every one of the curtains hall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another: and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.

4 And thou halt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain. From the felvedge in the couplings and likewife that thou make in the uttermoft edge of another curtain in the coupling of the fecond.

5 Fifty loops thalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops thalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of the fecond that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou thair make fifty taches of

the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle,
7 And thou shalt make curtains of
goats hair, to be a covering upon the
tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou

8 The length of one curtain Ball be thirty cubits and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven shall be all of one measure.

9 And thou mait couple five curtains by themfelves, and fix curtains by them-

felves, and mait double the fixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle. 10 And thou mait make fifty loops on

the edge of the one curtain, that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the fecond, II And thou halt make fifty taches of braffe, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent-together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remainerh of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth shall hang over the back-

fide of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one fide, and a cubit on the other fide of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it small hang over the fides of the tabernacle, on this fide, and on that fide to over it.

14 And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams skins died red, and a

covering above of badgers ikins.

15 ¶ And thou halt make boards for the

tabernacle, of mittim-wood flanding up.

15 Ten cubits shall be the length of a beardand a cubit and an half shall be the breadth of one board.

17 Two tenons that there be in one board, fet in order one against another; thus halt thou make for all the boards of the rabernacle.

the tabernacie.

18 And thou thair make the boards for the tabernacie, twenty boards on the

fouthfide fonthward.

19 And thou halt make feurty fockes of lives under the twenty boards: we fockets under one board for his two tenons; and two fockets under another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the fecond fide of the tabernacles on the north-fide there fhat he

twenty boards.

21 And their fourty fockets of filver: two fockets under one board, and two fockets under another board.

22 And for the fides of the tabernsele wereward thou halt make fix boards 23 And two boards halt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle, in the two

fides,

24 And they fitall be coupled together beneath, and they fitall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring; thus fitall it be for them both; they fitall

be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their fockers of filver, fixteen fockers: two fockers under one board, and two fockers under another board.

26 And thou halt make bars of him

fide of the tabernacle;

27 And five bars for the boards of the other fide of the tabernacle; and five bars for the boards of the fide of the tabernacle.

bernacle for the two fides westward.
28 And the middle bar in the mids of

the boards shall reach from end to end.
29 And thou shall overlay the boards
with gold, and make their rings of goldfor places for the bars: and thou shall
overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou hash rear up the tabernacle according to the fashion thereof, which was showed thee in the mount.

31 That thou hair make a vail of blues and purple, and fearles, and fine twined linen of enning work: with cherabins thall it be made.

32 And thou halt hang it upon four pil-

1-

s of

ÇS:

uay

of

ain

ick-

d s

RG-

5 0

s of

that

for

ad a

the

up.

the

one

er: ls of

for

the

kess

twó

-57 0

ther

ber-

H he

70T 1

acle

e for

TWO

thet

oge-

الدا

and

: 225

0198

Miri

580

f the

five

eta-

le of

ards

olds

that

berreof

bluts

ined

sims

pil-

Inch

d.

ing

their hooks thail be of gold upon the four

fockers of filver. 33 And thou halt hang up the vail under the taches , that thou mayeft bring in thither within the vail the ark of the restimony: and the vail shall divide unto your between the holy place, and the

most holy 34 And thou thalt put the mercy-feat upon the ark of the tellimony in the most

holy place. 35 And thou shalt fet the table without the vail, and the candleftick over against the table on the fide of the tabernacle toward the fouth : and thou fhait put the

table on the north-fide. 36 And thou thalt make an hanging for the door of the tent of blue , and purple. and fearlet and fine twined linen, wrought

with needle-work.

37 And thou halt make for the hanging five pillars of fhittim-wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks thall be of gold:and thou halt caft five fockers of braffe for them.

C H A P. XXVII.

I The alsar of hurnt offering, and veffels
thereof. 9 The tabernacles court inclo-

sed with hangings and pittars. Nd thou halt make an alrar of fhittim-wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar halbe four-fourre :

and the height thereof halbe three cubits. 2 And thou fhait make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns hall be of the fame : and thou halt over-

by it with braffe. 3 And thou halt make his pans to receive his afhes, and his thovels, and his balins, and his fleth-hooks, and his firepans; all the veffels thereof thou malt

make of braffe.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of net-work of braffe; and upon the net fhalt thou make four brazen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou fhalt put it under the comparte of the altar beneath that the net may

be even to the midit of the altar. 6 And thou halt make staves for the

altar flaves of thirtim-wood, and overlay them with braffe. 7 And the staves shall be put into the ngs, and the staves shallbe upon the two

fides of the altar to bear it. 8 Hollow with boards thalt thou make it : as it was shewed thee in the mount :

fo fall they make it.

9 And thou thair make the court of the tabernacle for the fourh-fide fouth-ward : there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an bundred cabits long for one fide.

10 And the (wenty pillars thereof, and their twenty fockets shallte of braffe : the hooks of the pillars and their fillers shall

11 And likewise for the north-fide in length, there shall be hangings of an hondred cubits long, and his twenty pillars, and their twenty fockets of braffe; the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets of filver

12 And for the breadth of the court

lars of hittim-woodsoverlaid with gold: on the west-fide, shall be hangings of Afe ty cubits : their pillars ten , and their Cockete ten

> 13 And the breadth of the court on the eaft-fide-eaftward-fhall be ffty cubits. 14 The hangings of one fide of the gate thall be fifteen cubits : their pillars three's

> and their fockets three. 15 And on the other fide fhall be hang-

> ings , fifteen cubits : their pillars threes

and their fockets three. 16 9 And for the gate of the court shalle an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and fearlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needle-work : and their pillars fhalbe four, and their fockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court shall be filletted with filver : their hooks thatt be of filver, and their fockets

of braffe.

18 The length of the court shallbe an hundred cubits, & the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits, of fine twined linen, and their fockers of braffe.

19 All the veffels of the tabernacle in all the fervice thereof, and all the pins thereof and all the pins of the court Jiall

be of braffe.

20 ¶ And thou falt command the children of Ifrael, that they bring thee pure oil-olive beaten for the light to cause the lamp to burn alwayes.

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation without the vail, which is before the testimony. Aaron and his fons shall order it from evening to morning before the their generations, on the behalf of the children of Ifrael.

C H A P. XXVIII.

1 Asron and his four are set apart for their office: 2, 40 Their garments, 6 The ephod, 15 brest-plate, 30 with

and thummim.

Nd take thou unto thee Aaron thy Abrother and his fons with him, from among the children of Ifrael-that he may minister unto me in the priests office, even Aaron, Nadab and Abihu-Elcarar and Ithamar, Aarons fons.

And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, for glory and for

beauty.

3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are wife-hearted, whom I have filled with the fpirit of wildom, that they may make Aarons garments to confecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priests

4 And these are the garments which they shall make, a brest-plate, and an ephod; and a robe, and a broidered coar, a mitre, and a girdle ; and they thall make holy garment's for Aaron thy brother, and his fons that he may minister unto me in

the priests office.

5 And they hal take gold-and blue, and urple, and featlet, and fine linen. 6 And they ha! make the ephod of gold, of blue and of purple, of fearlet, and fine

twined linen-with cunning work. 7 It hall have the two flouider-pieces thereof joyned at the two edges thereof, and fo it shall be loyned together.

8 And the curious girdie of the ephod

W

Je:

WR

Ro

Ба

th

bri

the

9011

and

rob

bre

ous

his

the

oil.

oing

put

gird

fhall

ad

10

rou

it t

grega

ock. II

ore I

acle

12

he bi

he a

lood

'13

0464

he fat

14

kin 8

vitho

15

aron

non t

16 /

ou ff

und

17 / estand

egs, a

to hi

18

o the

19 9/

s no

990

fons,

8

6

which is upon it, hall be of the fame, according to the work thereof, even of gold, of blue, and purple, and fearlet, and fine twined linen,

o And thou shall take two buy and grave on them the names of the chil-

dren of Ifrael:

10 Six of their names on one ftones and the other fix names of the rest on the other flone-according to their birth :

11 With the work of an engraver in Rone-like the engravings of a fignet fhalt thou engrave the two flones , with the names of the children of Ifrael;thou fhalt make them to be fet in ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones flones of memoriall unto the children of Ifrael. And Aaron hall bear their names before the LORD, upon his two houlders for a memoriall.

13 And thou thair make ouches of gold: 14 And two chains of pure gold at the ends : of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to

the ouches.

15 ¶And thou fhalt make the breft-plate of judgement with cunning work , after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it:
of gold of blue and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined lines shalt thou make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be , being doubled : a fpan fhall be the length thereof, and a fpan shall be the breadth thereof.

17 And thou shalt fet in it fettings of ftones,even four rows of ftones : the first row fhall be a fardius; a topaz, and a car-buncle; this shall be the first row.

18 And the fecond row fhalbe an eme-

rand; a faphir, and a dramond.

19 And the third row , a lygure , an

agate, and an amethyft.

20 And the fourth rows beryl, and an onyx and a jasper: they shalbe set in gold in their inclosings. 21 And the fones halbe with the names

of the children of Ifrael, twelve, according to their namesalike the engravings of a fignet : every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 ¶ And thou falt make upon the breft plate chains at the ends of wreathen

work of pure gold.

23 And thou halt make upon the breffplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breft-

24 And thou halt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are

on the ends of the breft plate.

25 And the other two ends of the two Wreathen chains , thou fhalt faften in the two ouches and put them on the moulder pieces of the ephod before it.

26 And thou halt make two rings of gold, and thou halt put them upon the two ends of the breft-plate, in the border thereof, which is in the fide of the ephod inward

27 And two other rings of gold thou halt make; and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath a towards the forepart thereof over against the other coupling thereof, boye the curious girdle of the ephod.

28 And they fhall binde the breft-plate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be ove the curious girdle of the ephod and that the breft-place be not loofed from the ephod

29 And Aaron fhall bear the names of the children of Ifrael in the breft-plate of judgement upon his heart, when he goesh n unto the holy place, for a memorial

before the LORD continually.

before the LORD continuary.

30 ¶ And thou fialt put in the breftplate of judgement; the urim and the
thummim, and they shall be upon Arroy
heart-when he goeth in before the LORD;
and Aaron shall bear the judgement of the children of Ifrael upon his heart befort the LORD continually

31 4 And thou halt make the robe of

the ephod all of blue.

32 And there halbe an hole in the top of it, in the mids thereof : it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of itsas it were the hole of an habergeonathat it be not rent.

33 ¶ And beneath upon the hem of it thou thalt make pomegranates of blue and of purple, and of fearlet, round about the hem thereof, and bells of gold between

them round about.

34 A golden bell and a pomegranutes golden bell and a pomegranate, upontie bem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon Aaron to minister; and his found shallbe heard when e goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that ke

36 ¶ And thou halt make a plate d 50 7 And thou mait make a place of pure golds, and grave upon its/isk the orravings of a figure; HOLINESSE TOTHE LORD, 37 And thou haif put it on a blue lanthat it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

35 And it shallse upon Aarons foreheld.

that Aaron may boar the iniquity of the that Agren may bear the industry of me holy things, which the children of first hal hallow in all their holy gifts: and it may be accepted before the LORD. 39 And thou finite combroider the ost of fine linen, and then thalt make the mi-

tre of fine linen, and thou falt make the

girdle of needle-work. make coats, and thou fhalt make for thes girdles; and bonnets thalt thou make for them for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou Brait put them upon Asron thy brother, and his fons with him : and fhalt anoint them, and confecrate them and fandtiffe them-that they may minister unto me in the priests office.

42 And thou halt make them line breeches to cover their nakedneffe, from the loins even unto the thighs they all

43 And they fhall be upon Aston as upon his fons, when they come in une the tabernacle of & congregation or when they come neer unto the altar to minifer in the holy place : that they bear not in-quity and die. It fhalbe a fratte for era unto him, and his feed after him

CHAL

Chap: xxix:

of the priests.

CHAP. XXIX.
1 The farifice and ceremonies of confecrating the priefls. 38 The continuall burnt-offering. 45 Gods promife to dwell among the children of lyrael.

And this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them; to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priests office:

Take one young bullock; and two rams

without blemish:
2 And unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened, tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened, anointed with oil; of wheaten

Hour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket and bring them in the basket with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his fons thou halt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and halt wash them

with water.

§ And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the

breft-plate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod.

6 And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon

the mitre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and anoist him.

oint him.

8 And thou draft bring his fone, and put coats upon them.

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdless (Aaroa and his lons) and put the bonners on them: and the priests office shall be theirs; for a perpetuali statute; and thou shalt confectate. Aaron and his

10 And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before she tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall out their hands upon the head of the bulock.

II And thou thalt kill the bullock be-

nacle of the congregation.

12 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put if upon the horns of the alan with thy singer, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the alan.

"13 And thou finalt take all the fat that torcreth the inwards, and the caul that is bove the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them too the liter.

14 But the flesh of the bullock, and his atin-& his dung, thalt thou burn with fire without the camp : It is a fin-offering.

without the camp: it is a fin-offering.

15 Thou shalt also take one ramand sharon and his sons shall put their hands boothe head of the ram.

16 And thou thair flay the ram, and thou thair take his blood, and fprinkle is tound about upon the altar.

17 And thou fialt cut the ram in pietenand wash the inwards of him-and his egs, and put them unto his pieces, and anto his head.

12 And thou halt burn the whole ram pon the alrar : it is a burnt-offering unothe L O R D : it is a fweet favour, an

fering made by fire unro the LORD.

and Aaron and his fone hall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

ao Then shalt thou kill the rams and take of his blood, and put it upon the rip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his fons, and upon the thou be the right that of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foots and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

21 And thou shalt take of the blood that is upon the altra-and of the anointing oils and fprinkle it upon Aaron, and upon his garments-and upon his foss-and upon the garments of his fons with him: and he shall be hallowed, and his garments and his fons, & his fons garments with him.

22 Also thou shalt take of the ramethe fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the invards and the caul of the liver, and the two kidneys; and the fat that is upon thems and the right shoulder, for it is a ram of confectation:

23 And one loaf of breadand one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basker of the unleavened bread that is before the LORD.

24 And thou halt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his fons, and halt wave them for a wave-offering before the LORD.

25 And thou thalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a burnt-offering, for a fweet favour before the LORD: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And thou halt take the breft of the ram of Aarons confectations, and wave if for a wave-offering before the LORD, and it hall be thy part.

27 And thou shalt fandlife the brest of the wave-offering and the shoulder of the heave-offering which is waved and which is heaved up of the ram of the confectation, even of that which is for Arron, and of that which is for his fons.

a? And it shall be Aarons and his sons by a statute for ever-from the children of Ifrael; for it is an heave-offering; and it shall be an heave-offering from the children of Ifrael; of the intrise of their peace-offerings; even their heaveoffering unto the LORD.

29 And the holy garments of Aaron hall be his fons after him so be anointed therein and to be confecrated in them.

30 And that fon that is priest in his stead-shall put them on seven dayes, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.

31 ¶ And thou hale take the ram of the confecration, and feethe his field in

the holy place.

32 And Aron and his fons shall eat
the sich of the ram, and the bread that is
in the backet; by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

33 And they fall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to confectate, and to fandishe them; but a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy.

34 And if ought of the fieth of the confectations, or of the bread remain unto the morating, then thou thait burn the remainder

1

plate of the nay be d-and from

breftd the arony

obe of he top have a

haber-

of the

n of it ne-and out the etwech

to mil when ore the that he

the enissi as lack on the reheals of the

f 1(rat) and it at they he cost the miake the

Aaron e them them them

e fak

n line e, from ey hall ton mi

or era

HAP,

mainder with fire : it fall not be caten-

35 And thus halt thou do unto Aaron, and to his fons, according to all things which I have commanded thee: feven dayes halt thou confectate them.

36 And thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a sin offering, for atonement : and thou shalt cleanse the alray, when thou hast made an otonement for it, and thou shalt agoint it, to south sie it,

37 Seven dayes thou shalt make an atonement for the altar and fancisse its and ät shall be an altar most holy, whatfoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar-two lambs of the first yeer day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou halt offer in the morning : and the other lamb thou halt offer at even :

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beauen oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou halt offer at even, and halt do thereto according to the meat-offering of the morning and according to the drink-offering thereof, for a fweet favour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 This shall be a continual burnt-offering thorowout your generations, at the door of the tabernacte of the congregation, before the LORD, where I will meet you to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Ifrael: and the fabernacle shall

be fandified by my glory.

44 And I will fandifie the tabernacle
of the congregation and the altar: I will
fandifie also both Aaron and his fons; to
minister to me in the pricts office.

45 And I will dwell amongst the children of Ifrael and will be their God.

46 And they first know that I am the L o R D their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell amongh them: I am the LORD their God.

CHAP. XXX

The altar of incense. 11 The ransom of fouls. 17 The brazen lawer. 22 The boly anointing oil. 34 The composition of the persume.

And thou halt make an altar to burn thou make it.

2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof. (four-fquare shall it be) and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof shall be of the same.

3 And thou halt overlay it with pure gold-the top thereof and the fides thereof round about ; and the horns thereof : and thou halt make unto it a crown of

gold round about.

4 And two golden rings halt thou make to it, under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two fides of it halt thou make it: and they hall be for places for the flaves to bear it withail.

5 And thou that make the flaves of thit-

6 And thou shalt put it before the vail, that is by the ark of the testimony, before the mercy-feat, that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron fall burn thereon (weet incense every morning: when he dresset the lamps he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aaron lighterh the large at even he half burn incense upon its perpetuall incense before the Lord thorowout your generations:

9 Ye shall offer no strange incente thereon, nor burnt-factifice- nor meat-offering, neither shall ye pour drink-offering thereon.

TO And Agron fight make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a yeer-with the blood of the fin-offering of gromments; once in the yeer final he make atonement upon it-thorowout year generations; it is most holy unto the Lorn.

11 ¶ And the Lorn fynke unto Mo-

12 When thou takeft the furn of \$\\$\frac{5}{6}\text{ thirdren of I frael} \, after their number, the fall they give every man a ranform for his fould into \$\frac{5}{6}\text{ LoRD} \, when thou numbered them \, that there he no plague amongle them, when thou numbered them.

13 This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered; haif a shekel after the shekel of the sandary: a shekel is twenty gerahs: an hai shekel shall be the offering of the LORD.

14 Every one that passets among then that are numbered a from twenty yeen old and above, shall give an offering uto the LORD.

15 The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less then half a sheek I, when they give an offering sate the LORD; to make an atonement for your souls.

16 And thou finalt take the arenement of the children of Ifraeland had appoint it for the fervice of the talenacie of the congregation, that it may be memoriall unto the children of Ifraeland before the LORDy 10 make an account for your fouls:

17 4 And the LORD fpake unto Mo

18 Thou shalt also make a layer threshead his foot also of brasses to writhal; and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and its altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

their hands and their feet thereat.

20 When they go into the tabernated the congregation they shall wash with viterathat they die not for when they come neer to the altarto minister, to burn the fering made by fire unto the LORD.

21 So they shall wash their hands, as their feet; that they die not and it shalles that the for ever to themseven to him at the bis feed thorowout their generations.
22 Moreover, the LORD spakement

Mofessfaying, 23 Take-thow also unto thee principal spices, of gure myrrhe five hundred delails and of sweet cynamom haif so madeven two hundred and fitsy factorisated sweet-calamusa two hundred and fitsy fatell; afer an ac of ark 2 and

the

28

aft

oil

ho

the tour 30 fon min

holy your 32 pour like holy 33 its o a ftr his p

with be a 35 confery, to 36 fmail in th where unto

Take

field there the L 38 that to

I Bez

37

nan table
A fi

3 A rit of flandin manne 4 To gold.: 5 And and in

and in manne

rail,

be-

e 10+

200m

Meth

it.

THE

111-2

R Da

cenfe

10-31

offer.

ment

with

one-

make

eene-

ORD.

Mo-

chil-

then or his

berefi

lenor

ae that

ered;

andu

in half

ORD.

them

yeen

ng un-

s and half 4

g nato

ent fot

d fhat

berm-

ay be a

Litati

nemen.

o Ma

aver of

to was

een the and tit

ften lie

nacie of

eich us-

y come

urn eb

ds, and

**Chalbes** 

iment

MOISEY

ke unit

incipal

red he

o much sand of

fry far

RD.

ein.

after the fackel of the fanduary, and of

oil-olive an hin, 25 And thou falt make it an oil of holy ointment, an oinsment compound after the art of the apothecary : it shall be

an holy anointing oil. 25 And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle

of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the tellimony : 27 And the table, and all his veffels, and the candleftick, and his veffels, and

the altar of incense : 28 And the altar of burnt-offering-with

all his veffels, and the laver and his foot. 29 And thou fhalt fandific them, that they may be most holy: whatfoever

toucheth them shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt amoint Aaron and his fonsand confecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priests office.

31 And thou malt fpeak unto the children of Ifrael, faying, This fall be an boly anointing oil unto me thorowout your generations.

32 Upon mans fich fhall it nor be poured, neither hall ye make any other like it, after the composition of it : it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

33 Whofoever compoundeth any like it, or whofoever putteth any of it upon a ftranger, shall even be cut off from

34 9 and the LORD faid unto Mofes, Take unto thee fweet fpices, ftade, and onycharand galbanum : these sweet spices with pure frankincenses of each hal there be a like weight.

35 And thou fhalt make it a perfume,a confestion after the art of the apothecary, tempered together pure and holy.

36 And thou fialt beat some of it very fmall-and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregations where I will meet with thee : it shall be

unto you most holy. 37 And as for the perfume which thou halt make, you hall not make to your felves according to the composition thereof: it sall be unto thee holy for

the LORD. 38 Whofoever shall make like unto

that to fmell thereto, fhall even be cut

of from his people.
C. H. A. P. XXXI.
1 Bezaleel and Aboitab called. 12 The observation of the Sabbath is again commanded. 18 Mofes receivesh the treo tables.

And the LoRD spake unto Moses, 2 See, I have called by name Bezaleel,

the fon of Uris the fon of Hurs of the

tribe of Judah : 3 And I have filled him with the fpitit of God, in wisdom, and in under flanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship.

4 To devise cunning works to work in gold, and in filver, and in braffe,

5 And in cutting of flones, to fet them, and in carving of timber, to work in all

manact of workmanship.

6 And I. behold. I have given with
mp.Aholiab the fon of Ahisamach of the

24 And of cassia five hundred shekels, tribe of Dan : and in the hearts of all that are wife-hearted I have put wifdoms that they may make all that I have commanded thee :

The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy-fear that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle :

8 And the table, and his furniture, and the pure candleftick, with all his furni-

ture, and the altar of incenfe :

9 And the altar of burnt-offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his foot :

to And the clothes of fervice, and the holy garments for Aaron the prieft, and the garments of his fons, to minister in

the pricits office : II And the anointing oil, and fweet incense, for the holy place : according to all that I have commanded thee, shall

12 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

fess fayings

13 Speak thou also unto the children of I frael, faying, Verily, my fabbaths ye thall keep : for it is a figne between me and you , thorowout your generations, that ye may know that I am the LORD that doth fandifie you.

14 Ye mail keep the fabbath therefore: for it is holy unto you:every one that defileth it. fall furely be put to death : for whofoever doth any work therein, & foul thall be cut off from amongst his people.

15 Six dayes may work te done, but in the seventh is the fabbath of reft, boly to the LORD : who foever doth any work in the fabbath-day, he shall furely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Ifrael shall keep the fabbath, to observe the fabbath thorowout their generations, for

a perpetuall covenant.

17 It is a figne between me and the children of Ifrael for ever: for in fix dayes the LORD made heaven and earthand on the feventh day he refted, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Mofes, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinat; two tables of testimony, tables of sone written with the finger of God.

C. H. A. P. XXXII.

1. Aarons calf. 7.11 Gods anger appeared. 15 Moses tables : 20 He destroyeth the calf. 22 Aarons excuse. 25 The idolaters in. 30 Mofes prayeth for the people. Nd when & people faw that Mofes flain.

A delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themfelves together unto Aaron, and faid unto him-Up, make us gods which hall go before us : for as for this Mofes, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

2 And Aaron faid unto them Break off the golden ear-rings which are in the ears of your wives, of your fons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden ear-rings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

4 And he received them at their hand,

J

I

0

di

Si fi

th

fu

or

wh

the

me

pit

the

the

tha

wer

gre

WCE

peo his

anti

tere

defe

tabe

pills all t

ever

face

frien

camp

Nun the t

12 Sce,

peop

haft f

halt a

bave now 1

I may

fider

14 mith !

15A

20 Bo 151

that I

inthy

with t

thy pe

upon 1

will d

fpoken fights

10

and fashioned it with a graving tool after be had made it a molten calf : and the faid, These be thy gods, O Ifrael, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron faw it, he built an

altar before it, and Aaron made procla-mation, and faid, To morrow is a featt to

6 And they role up carly on & morrow, and offered burnt-offerings, and brought peace-offerings; and the people fat down to eat and to drink, and role up to play. And the LORD faid unto Mofes,

Gosget thee down : for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypts

bave cortupted themselves.

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded th they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereuntoand said. These be thy gcds.O Ifrael, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the LORD faid unto Mofes, I have feen this people, and behold, it is a

fiff-necked people.

10 Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may confume them: and I will

make of thee a great nation

II And Mofes befought the LORB his God and faid LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hor against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt, with great power, and with a

12 Wherefore mould the Egyptians fpeak and fay, For mischief did he bring them out to flay them in the mountains, and to confume them from the face of the earth ? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people 13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Is-

rael thy fervants, to whom thou fwareft by thine own felf-and faidft unto them- I will multiply your feed as the stars of heaven : and all this land that I have fpoken of will I give unto your feed, and they shall inherit it for ever.

14 And the LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. 15 ¶ And Mofes turned and went down From the mount, and the two tables of the teftimony were in his hand : the tables were written on both their fides : on the one fide, and on the other were

they written. 16 And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of

God, graven upon the tables. 17 And when Johua heard the noise of the people as they flouted, he faid unto Mofes, There is a noise of war in the

18 And he faid. It is not the voice of them that mout for maftery, neither is overcome: but the noise of them that fing do I hear.

19 And it came to paffe, affoon as he came nigh unto the camp that he faw the cilfand & dancing and Mofes anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands & brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they

had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it to powder, and firawed it up the water, and made the children of Ifrael drink of it.

21 And Mofes faid unto Aaren. What did this people unto thee, that thou haft brought fo great a fin upon them ?

22 And Aaron Tald, Let not the an-

ger of my lord wish hot thou knowsh the people, that they are fet on mischief, 2? For they laid unto me, Maken gods, which hall go before us for a for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

24 And I faid unto them. Whofoever hath any gold, bet them break it off: fo they gave it me : then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.

25 ¶ And when Mofes faw that the people were naked (for Aaron had made them naked unto their shame, amongst their enemies.)

26 Then Mofes flood in the gate of the campand faid. Who is on the L o R p s fide? let him come unto me. And all the fons of Levi gathered themselves toge-ther unto him.

27 And he faid unto them, Thus faith the LORD God of Ifrael Put every man his fword by his fide, and go in and out from gate to gate therowout the camps and flay every man his brother and every man his companion, and every man his

28 And the children of Levi did acthere fell of the people that day about

three thousand men

29 For Mofes had faid, Confecrate your felves to day to the LORD: even every man upon his fon, and upon his brother, that he may beflow upon your bleffing this day.

30 And it came to paffe on the merrow that Mofes faid unto the people, Ye have finned a great fin : and now I will go up unto the LORD; peradventure! hall make an atonement for your fin.

31 And Mofes returned unto the LORD, and faid, Oh, this people have finned a great fin, and have made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt, forgive their fin ; and if not, blot me. I pray thee out of thy book which thou haft written.

33 And the LORD faid unto Mofes Whofoever hath finned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee Behold mine angel fhall go before thee: Nevertheleffe, in the day whea I vifit, I will vifit their fin upon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The Lord will not go wish the people: 4 They mourn thereat. 9 The Lord talkesh wish Moles: 12 He defiremen fee the glory of God.

No the LORD faid unto Mofen

Depart and go up hencesthous & the people, which thou haft brought up out

the land of Egypt, unto the land which I fware anto Abrahams to Ifaac, and to Jacob-frying-Unto thy feed will I give it.

2 And I will fend an angel before thee, and I will drive out the Canasaite, the Amorite, and the Hitrire, and the Perizzite the Hiviteiand the Jebusite: 3 Unto a land flowing with milk and

honey : for I will not go up in the midd of thee : for thou art a fiff-necked people, left I confume thee in the wa

4 ¶ And when the people heard these tvil tidings-they mourned; and no man did gut on him his ornaments.

5 For the LORD had faid unto Mofes Sayunto the children of Ifrael, Ye are a fliff-necked people : I will come up into the midfl of thee in a moment, and confume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to do unto thee,

6 And the children of Ifrael ftript themselves of their ornaments, by the

mount Horeb.

7 And Mofes took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the campiafar off from the camp, and called it the tabernacle of the congregation : and it came to paffe, that every one which fought the LORD, went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp.

8 And it came to passe, when Moses went our unto the tabernacle-that all the people rofe up, and flood every man at his tent door, and looked after Mofes,

antill he was gone into the tabernacle. 9 And it came to paffe, as Mofes entered into § tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacles& the Lord talked with Mofes.

10 And all the people faw the cloudy pillar fland at the tabernacle door: and all the people rofe up, and worth: pped,

every man in his tent door.

11 And the LORD fp. ke unto Mofes face to face, as a man fpeaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp, but his fervant Johua the fon of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle

12 And Mofes faid unto the LORD, See, thou fayeft unto me, Bring up this peoples and thou haft not let me know hom thou wilt fend with me. Yet thou haft faid, I know thee by name, and thou hall also found grace in my fight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy fight, flew me now thy way that I may know thee, that I may finde grace in thy fight : and con-

fider that this nation is thy people. 14 And he faid. My presence shall go

with thee, and I will give thee reft.
15 And he faid unro him. If thy prefence
80 not with me-carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein mall it be known here, that I and thy people have found grace in thy fight ! is it not in that thou goeft with us? fo fhall we be feparated, I, and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

And the LORD faid unto Mofes, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken : for thou hast found grace in my fight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he faid, I befeech thee, thew me thy glory.

10 And he faid, I will make all m goodnesse passe before thee, and I will proclaim the Name of the LORD before thee : and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will hew mercy on whom I will thew mercy.

20 And he faid. Thou cand not fee my face : for there shall no man fee mes

and live.

21 And the LORD faid Behold there is a place by me, and thou thalt fland upon a rock.

22 And it shall come to passe, while my glory paffeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I passe by.

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou fhalt fee my back parts : but my face thall not be feen.

XXXIIII. CHAP.

The tables are renewed, 5 The Name of the Lord proclaimed, 8 Moses in-I The tables are renewed. reateth God to go with them. Nd the L O R D faid unto Mofes,

A Nd the L O R D fate unto Mores, unto the first : and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakett.

2 And be ready in the morning, and

come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and prefent thy feif there to me in the top of the mount. 3 And no man hall come up with theeneither let any man be feen thorowout all the mount, neither let the flocks

nor herds feed before that mount. 4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of ftone like unto the firft, and Mofes rofe up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinal, as the L O R D had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and flood with him there, and proclaimed the Name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD paffed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, mercifull and gracious, long-fuffering and abundant in goodnesse and truth,

7 Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity, and transgression, and fin, and that will by no means clear the guilty, visiting the iniquity of the fa-thers upon the children, and upon the childrens children unto the third and to

the fourth generation.

8 And Moles made hafte & bowed his

head toward the earth, and worthipped.

9 And he faid, If now I have found grace in thy fight. O Lord-let my Lords pray thee, go amongst us ( for it is a fliff-necked people) and pardon our iniquity, and our fin, and take us for thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he faid, Behold, I make a covenant : before all thy people I will do marvels, fuch as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation ; and all the people, amongst which thou art shall fee the work of the LORD: for it is a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day : Behold, I drive out before

thee

1. and up-Vhat

haft t the e us

07 35 ht us ton t ever

: fo o the t the made ongli

of the D S Il the Logefaith

man d out amp evers n his

d acand about ecrate

even you s merle Ye I will

lin. o the e have e them e their cesout

Mofes e, him people go bethem.

Aaron e Lord iresh to

people

Mofen n & the e tuo q the

âc

¥i

hi

ch

pr

he:

wh

bro

of

and

821

me 4NS

rin eve

ing ā

four

fine

ram

of (

offe

four

fere 25

bear

brou

blue

Ane

26

red i

27

and

for t

28

for t

incer

willi

man

Killi

which

made

by na

of Hu

31 Spirit

ig-ar

32

Work

33

any m

34 /

sy to

of Ahi

35

of the Forkn

and in

ind of

of wo

30 dren

2

2

theesthe Amoritesand the Canaanitesand the Hittire, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebufite.

12 Take heed to thy felf, left thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goeft, left it be for a fnare in the midft of thee.

13 But ye fhall deffroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their

groves

14 For thou thait worthip no other od : for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God :

15 Left thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do facrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thon ear of his facrifice,

16 And thou take of their daughters into thy fons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy fons go a whoring after their gods.

17Thou shalt make thee no molten gods thou keep : feven dayes thou shalt cat un-leavened bread, as I commanded thee in the time of the moneth Abib : for in the monerhAbib thou cameft out from Egypt. 19 All that openeth the matrix

mine : and every firfiling amongst thy cattell-whether ox or facep that is male.

thalt redeem with a lamb : and if thou redeem him not then shalt thou break his neck. All the first-born of thy sons thou halt redeem : and none thall appear before me empty... 21 Six dayes thou thalt work, but on

the feventh day thou shalt rest: in earing-

time, and in harvest thou shalt rest.
22 ¶ And thou shalt observe the seast of weeks, of the first fruits of wheatharveft, and the feaft of in-gathering at the yeers end.

23 Thrice in the yeer hall all your men children appear before the Lord

GOD, the God of Ifrael

24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders : neither shall any man defire the land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God thrice in the yeer.

25 Thou halt not offer the blood of my facrifice with leaven neither shall the facrifice of the feaft of paffcover be left

unto the morning. 26 The first of the first-fruits of thy fand, thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not feethe a kid in his mothers milk.

27 And the LORD faid unto Moles, Write thou thefe words : for after the tenour of thefe words I have made a covenant with thee, and with Ifrael.

28 And he was there with the LORD fourty dayes, and fourty nights : he did neither eat bread, nor drink water : and he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments

29 ¶ And it came to passe, when Mo-fee came down from mount Sinai ( with the two tables of testimony in Moses hand, when he came down from § mount) that Mofes will not that the fkin of his face thone, while he talked with him,

30 And when Aaron and all the children of Ifrael faw Moses , behold , the fkin of his face shone, and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Mofes called unto them; and Aaron, and all the tulers of the congresstion returned unto him and Mofes talked

with them.

22 And afterward all the children of Ifrael came night and he gave them in fpoken with him in mount Sinai.

And till Mofes had done fpeaking with them, he put a vail on his face. 34 Bat when Mofes went in before the LORD to fpeak with him he took the

vail off, untill he came out : and he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was commanded. And the children of Ifrael faw the

face of Mofes-that the fkin of Mofes face thene; and Mofes put & vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him, C H A P. XXXV.

1 The Sabbath. 4 The free gifts for the tabernacle. 30 Bezaleel and Abolia re called to the work.

Nd Mofes gathered all the congre-Agation of the children of Ifrael to gether, and faid unto them. These are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye fould do them.

Six dayes shall work be done but on the feventh day there shall be to you an holy day, a fabbath of rest to the LORD! whofoever doth worktherein hall be put to death.

Ye shall kindle no fire thoroword your habitations upon the fabbath-day.

4 And Mofes spake unto all the congregation of the children of Ifrael faying, This is the thing which the LORD commanded faying

Take ye from amongst you an offering unto the LORDs wholeever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD, gold, and filver, and braffe,

6 And blue-and purple-and fear et and fine linen, and goats hair, 7 And rams fkins died red and bodgen

fkins, and fhittim-wood,

8 And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the fv. cet incenfes 9 And onyx-ftones and ftones to be fet for the ephod, and for the breft-plate.

10 And every wife-hearted among

LORD hath commanded : II The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his boards, his

bars his pillars, and his fockets : 12 The ark, and the flaves thereof, with the mercy-feats& the vail of & covering : 13 The table, and his flaves, and all

his veffels, and the flew-bread : 14. The candlestick also for the light and his furniture, and his lamps, with the

oil for the light, 15 And the incense altar, and his staves, and the anointing oil, and the

fweet incenfe, and the hanging for the doorsat the entering in of the tabernack 16 The altar of burnt-offering, with his brazen grate, his staves, and all his vestels, the layer, and his foot :

17 Th

lars, and their fockers, and the hang- ning work. ing for the door of the court :

pins of the court, and their cords : 10 The clothes of fervice, to do fer-

vice in the holy place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his fons to minister in the priefts office. 20 And all the congregation of the

presence of Moses.

hil-

616

and

21-

ked

n of

n in

had

king

fore

k the

ame

120%

w the

face

face

him,

the

oliab

ngre-

1 10-

ee the

nand»

out on

ou an ORDI

be put

tuo in c

day.

e con-

· fay-

LORD

offer-

s of a

Hering

braffer

ct and

adgen

ces for

center

be fet

among

hat the

and his

ds, his

f. with

ering

and all

olight

ith the

nd his

ind the

for the

razele

310.

21 And they came every one whose heart firred him up, and every one whom his fpirit made willing, and they brought the LORDS offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his fervice, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came both men and wemen, as many as were willing-hearted, and brought bracelets, and ear-rings, and rings and tablets all lewels of gold : and

every man that offered, offered an offer-

ing of gold unto the LORD. found blue, and purple, and fearlet, and fine linen and goats bair, and red ikins of rams, and badgers fkins, brought them. 24 Every one that did offer an offering of filver and braffe, brought the LORDS

offering: and every man with whom was found faittim-wood for any work of the

fervice brought it.
25 And all the women that were wife-bearted, did fpin with their hands, and brought that which they had fpun-both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart flir-

red them up in wildom, fpun gosts hair.
27 And the rulers brought onyx-stones, and stones to be fet, for the ephod, and for the breft-plate :

28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the fweet incenfe

29 The children of Ifrael brought a willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of works which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moles.

30 4 And Mofes faid unte the children of Ifrael, See-the LORD hath called by name Bezaleel, the fon of Uri, the fon

of Hur, of the tribe of Judah.

31 And he harh filled him with the forit of God in wildom in underftanding and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship a

32 And to devife curious works , to

work in gold, and in filver, and in braffe; 33 And in the cutting of flones to fet em, and in carving of wood, to make my manner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he my teach, both he, and Aholiab the fon of Ahisamachof the tribe of Dan.

35 Them bath he filled with wifdom eart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purplesin fearlet, and in fine lines, and of the weaver, even of them that do

17 The hangings of the court his pil- any work, and of those that devise can-

HAP.

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the I The offering. 5 The peopler bounty re-Grained, 8, 14 The curtain, 20 The boards and fockest.

Hen wrought Bezaleel & Ahollab, and every wife-hearted man , in whom the LORD put wifdom & underfandings to know how to work al manner of worl for the fervice of the fanduary according to all that the LORD had commanded,

And Mofes called Bezaleel and Aho liab, and every wife-hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdoms even every one whose heart flirred him up to come unto the work to do it.

3 And they received of Moses all the offering which the children of Ifrael has brought, for the work of the fervice of the fanduary, to make it withall. And they brought yet unto him free-offerings

every morning. 4 And all the wife men that wrought all the work of the fanduary-came eve-

ry man from his work which they made. The people bring much more then co nough for the service of the work, which the LORD hath commanded to make.

6 And Mofes gave commandment and they canfed it to be proclaimed thorowout the camp, faying , Let neither man per woman make any more work for the fering of the fanduary : fo the people

were restrained from bringing.
7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it and too much

8 ¶ And every wife-hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle, made ten curtains of fine twined linen; and blue, and purple, and fearlet : with cherubims of cunning work made he them.

9 The length of one currain was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one currain four cubits; the curtains were all of one cife.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another; and the other five cur-

tains he coupled one unto another. 11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain , from the felvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of another curtains in the

coupling of the fecend. 12 Fifty loops made he in one curtains and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which may in the coupling of the second : the loops held one currain

13 And he made fifty taches of gold and coupled & curtains one unto another with the taches. So it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made curtains of goats hatr for the tent over the tabernacles

eleven cartains he made them 15. The length of one curtain was thir-

ty cubits and four cubits was the breadth f one currain : the eleven currains were of one cife

16 And he coupled five curtains by therafelves & fix curtains by themfelves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermoft edge of the currain in the cou-D

pling

ø

•

Bo

ro

25

2

it

nei

be

WO

oil

2000

17

was

the !

and a

2 A

four o

of the

altary

fins 14

all the

2111e

thereo

ends o

for the

6 1 wood,

7 A:

on the

4 8

21

2

2

pling and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain, which coupleth the fecond

18 And he made fifty taches of braffe to couple the tent together, that it might

19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams fkins died red, and a covering of badgers fkins above that.

20 9 And he made boards for the tabernacle of fhittim-wood-franding up.

21 The length of a board was ten cubirs, and the breadth of a board one cubit and an half

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another; thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle : twenty boards for the fouth-fide

fourhward.

24 And fourty fockets of filver he made under the twenty boards : two fockets under one board for his two tenons, and & wo fockets under another board for his Ewo renons

25 And for the other fide of the tabernacle which is toward the north corner ,

he made twenty boards.

26 And their fourty fockets of filver: fockets under another board.

27 And for the fides of the tabernacle westward, he made fix boards.

28 And two boards made he for the

corners of the tabernacle in the two fides 29 And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring : thus he did to both of them in both the corners. 30 And there were eight boards, and

their fockets were fixteen fockets of filwer : under every board two fockers.

31 ¶ And he made bars of fhittimood: five for the boards of the one fide of the tabernacles

32 And five bars for the boards of the other fide of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacie for the fides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to moot thorow the boards from the one

end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold and made their rings of gold to be laces for the bars, and overlaid the bars

with gold.

25 ¶ And he made a vail of blue, and purple,and fcarler,and fine twined linen : with cherubims made he it of cunning work:

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of futim-mood, and overlaid them with gold : their hooks mere of gold : and he caft for them four fockets of filver.

37 ¶ And he made an hanging for the ernacle door, of blue, and purple, and fearlet, and fine twined linen, of needle-

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold : but their five

fockets were of braffe.

C H A P. XXXVII.

I The ark, 6 The mercy feat with chejudinus, 10 The table with his vellels.

17 The candlestick with his lamps, 25 The altar of incense.

Nd Bezaleel made the ark of hit-Atim-wood: two cubits and an half was the length of it, and a cubit and an half the breadth of it, and a cubit and an half the height of it.

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without and made a crown

of gold to it round about.

And he cast for it four rings of gold, to be fer by the four corners of it : even two rings upon the one fide of it, and two rings upon the other fide of it.

4 And he made staves of hittim-

wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings by the fides of the ark to bear the ark.

6 ¶ And he made the mercy-feat of pure gold: two cubits and an half was the length thereof, and one cubit and an half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he themion the two ends of the mercy-feat :

8 One cherub on the end on this fide and another cherub on the other end on that fide: out of the mercy-feat made he the cherubims on the two ends thereof.

o And the cherubims foread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over & mercy-feat, with their faces one to another : even to the mercy-feuward were the faces of the cherubims. 10 ¶ And he made the table of fhittim-

wood: two cubits mas the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and an half the height thereof. II And he overlaid it with pure golds

and made thereunto a crown of gold round about. 12 Alfo he made therepato a border d an hand breadth round about : and male

a crown of gold for the border therest

round about. 13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the fout

corners that were in the four feet therest. 14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the flaves, to bearth

15 And he made the flaves of fhittimwood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the veffels which were upon the table , his diffics, and his (poons, and his bowls, and his covers to cover withalls of pure gold.

17 ¶ And he made the candleftickof pure gold of beaten work made he the candleftick his shaft, and his branch is bowls, his knops, and his flowers were of the fam

18 And fix branches going out of the fides thereof : three branches of the cap dleftick out of the one fide thereof, 18 three branches of the candleftick out of

the other fide thereof. 19 Three bowls made he after theft hion of almonds in one branch , a long and a flower : and three bowls made like almonds in another branch , a knop al a flower : fo thorowout the fix branch

going out of the candleflick. 20 And in the candleftick were for

he mad and the ing-gia which a micl of

uth-fic

Court m

fred cub

10 Th

nem fe

illars 13

II And mere an

mere two

bowls made like almonds, his knops, and twenty : the hooks of the pillars, and his Howers :

21 And a knop under two branches of the fame and a knop under two branches of the fame, and a knop under two branches of the fame, according to the fix branches going our of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the fame 2 all of it mas one

beaten work of pure gold. funfers & his funf diffes of pure gold.

24 Of a talest of pure gold made he
it, and all the verfels thereof.

25 ¶ And he made the incenfe-altar of mittim-wood: the length of it was a cubit; and the breadth of it a cubit; it mas four-fquare, and two cubits mas the height of it : the horns thereof were of

the fame 26 And he overlaid it with pure golds both the top of it, and the fides thereof round about , and the horns of it : also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under § crown thereof by the two cor-ners of it, upon the two fides thereof to be places for the staves to bear it withal. 28 And he made the staves of shittim-

wood, and overlaid them with gold. 29 And he made the holy anointing oil and the pure incense of fweet spices

according to the work of the apothecary. XXXVIII. CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 The altar, 8 The laver. 9 The court.

21 The peoples offering.

A Nd he made the altar of burnt-of-fering of fhittim-wood : five cubits mas the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof : it mas four-fquare, and three cubits the height thereof

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it: the horns thereof were of the fame, & he overlaid it with braffe,

3 And he made all the veffels of the altar the pots and the flovels and the lafins and the feth-hooks & the fire-pans; ail the veffels thereof made he of braffe,

4 And he made for the altar a brazen grate of net-work, under the compaffe thereof beneath unto the midft of it

And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of braffe, to be places for the flaves.

And he made the staves of shittimwood, and overlaid them with braffe.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the fides of altar to bear it withall; he made the alear hollow with boards

8 And he made the laver of braffer and the foot of it of braffe, of the looking glasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the taber-

and of the congregation.

9 ¶ And he made the court : on the fouth-fide fouthward-the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hun-

dred cubits.

to Their pillars were twenty and their mien fockers twenty s the books of the pillars, and their fillers were of filver.

11 And for the north-fide, the hangings mere twenty, and their fockets of braffe their fillets of filver.

12 And for the west-fide were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their fockers ten : the hooks of the pillars, and their fillets of filver.

13 And for the eaft-fide eaftward, fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one fide of the gate, mere fitten cubits , their pillars

aree, and their fockers three. 15 And for the other fide of the conge ate, on this hand, and that hand, were hangings of fifteen cubits , their pillars three, and their fockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round.

about were of fine twined linen.

17 And the fockets for the pillars mere of braffe, the hooks of the pillarss and their fillets of filver, and the overlaying of their chapiters of filver, and all the pillars of the court were filletted with filver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needle-works of blue, and purple, and fearlet, and fine twined lin and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits an-(werable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars were four , and their fockets of braffe four, their hooks of filver, and the overlaying of their chapiters, and their fillers of filver. 20 And all the plus of the tabernacle, and

of the court round about, mere of braffe. This is the fum of the tabernacles even of the tabernacle of tellimony as it

was counted according to the commandment of Mofes, for the fervice of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, fon to Aaron the prieft.
22 And Bezaleel the fon of Uri , the

fon of Hurs of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moles,

23 And with him mas Aholiab, fon of Ahifamach of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in fearlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and feven hendred and thirty flekels; after the flekel of the fanduary

25 And the filver of them that we & numbered of the congregation, mas an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threefcore and fifteen thekels, after the hekel of the fanduary.

ed A bekah for every man, that is half a hekel- after the hekel of the fanduary. for every one that went to be numbered from twenty yeers old and upward, for fix hundred thousand, and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of filver were cast the sockets of the fanduary and the focket; of the vail : an hundred forkets of the hundred talents, a talent for

a focker 28 And of the thousand seven hundred feventy and five fickels, he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapi-

ters, and filletted them. 

nfr, hithalf

i an an B blog 015

old, even and tim-

ngsı rk. at of is the l an

gold, more: fide de he

eof. their gheir faces -feat-

mir: thereand a f. gold

gold der d made herest ags of

he fout hereof. re the ear the ittim

14, 10 and his vers to Ricko

he th ch his s wert of the he can of, 35

K OUT O cheft a knop ade lik

nop ad re fou

th

br

[at

la

th

111

na

4

in

fat

me

€05

Ife

4

WO

L

the

1 7

fial

tent

the I

et i

in or the c

fort

Gim

to th

burn

berni

the t

lar a

round

the c

oil an

in the

veffel

the b

and fi

altar

and hi

11

12

forms to

00270

13

haly g

in the

L4 othe

15 A

didit a

minist

everla

te the

nera

IO

2

29 And the braffe of the offering was feventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred mekels

30 And therewith he made the fockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brazen altar, and the brazen grate for it, and all the veffels of

the aitar 31 And the fockers of the court round out, and the fockets of the court gate,

and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

The vegments of Aaron. 30 The plate of the holy crown. 32 All is viewed and approved by Moser.

A Nd of the blue and purple and fear-let, they made clothes of fervice to do fervice in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aaron, as the LORD commanded Mofes.

2 And he made the ephod of gold-blueand purple,& fcarlet,& fine twined linen.
3 And they did beat the gold into thin 3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, towork it in

the blue,& in the purple,& in the fcarlet, and in the fine linen-with cunning work. They made shoulder-pieces for it,

to couple it together : by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his ephod

that mas upon itswas of the fame,according to the work thereof: of gold blue, and purple, and fearlet, and fine twined. linenas the LORD commanded Mofes.

6 And they wrought onyx-ftones enclosed in ouches of gold, graven as fignets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel.

And he put them on the houlders of the ephod , that they fhould be ftones for a memoriall to the children of Ifrael, as the LORD commanded Mofes.

8 ¶ And he made the breft-plate of

eunning work, like the work of the ephod, of gold, blue, and purple, and fearlet, and fine twined linen

It was four-fquare, they made the broft-plate double: a fpan was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof,

being doubled. 10 And they fet it in four rows of flones : the fift row mas a fardius, a topaz.& a carbuncle: this mas the first row. 11 And the fecond rowsan emeraud, a

faphir, and a diamond. 12 And the third row , a lygure , an

agar, and an amethyft.

13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

14 And the Rones were according to twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a figner-every one with

his name according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breft-plate chains at the ends, of wreathen work of

pure gold.
16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the

ends of the breft-plate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulder pieces of the ephod before it.

19 And they made two rings of golds put them on the two ends of the brett-plate upon the border of it, which

was on the fide of the ephod inward. 20 And they made two other 20 And they made two other golden the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it , ever against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did binde the breit-plate by his rings unto the rings of the epl with a lace of blue, that it might be ove the curious girdle of the ephods and that the breft-place might not be loofed from the ephod, as the LORD commanded Mofes.

22 ¶ And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work all of blue.

23 And there was a hole in the midft of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon with a band round about the holesthat it should not rent.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe, pomegranates of blue, and purple, and fearlet, and twined linen.

25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegra-nates upon the bem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates.

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate round about the bem of the robe to minister in, as the LORD commanded Mofes.

27 And they made coars of fine linen of woven work for Aaron & for his fons 28 And a mitre of fine linen , and oodly bonnets of fine linen , and lines reeches of fine twined linen-

29 And a girdle of fine twined lines and blue and purple & fearlet of needle-work, as the LOND commanded Moles.

30 ¶ And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote up on it a writing, like to the engravings of a fignet , HOLINES TO THE LORD

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue to faften it on high upon the mitter as the LORD commanded Mofes

32 Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished; and the children of lifael did according to all that the L o R D com-

And they brought the tabernacle unto Mofes, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars,and his pillars, and his fockets,

34 And the covering of rams fkin died red, and the covering of badgess fkins, and the vail of the covering 35 The ark of the testimony, and the

flaves thereof and the mercy feat : 36 The table and all the veffels there-

of and the flew-bread : The pure candleftick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps be for in order, and all the vessels were of and the oil for light :

38 And the golden altar, and the atorning einting oil, and the fweet incense, and

the hanging for the tabernacle-door : 39 The brazen altar, and his grate of braffe, his flaves, and all his veffels, the

laver and his foot :

d;

EWA

alder

cold,

the

which

olden

es of

fore-

COU

irdle

plate phode br be

phod

e be

RD

f the

midft

geon

hat it

ms of

i pur-

gold,

negra-

round

a bell

e hem

LORD

1 inen

fons

n and

linen

reedle-

Mofes.

of the

te up

ings of

THE

ace of

mitte

the ts-

garion

zel did

o com-

ernacle

furni-

ars-and

: Akins

adgen

ind the

there-

ith the

mps 🗱

abert-

he se

2

١.

40 The hangings of the courtshis pillats, and his fockers, and the hanging for the court gateshis cords, and his pins, and all the verfels of the fervice of the tabernacle for the tent of the congregation : 41 The clothes of fervice to do fervice in the holy place, and the holy garments for Auron the pricit, and his fons garments to minifter in the priefts office.

42 According to all that the L O R D commanded Mofes, fo the children of

Ifrael made all the work.

43 And Mofes did look upon all the work, and behold they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even fo had they done it : and Mofes bleffed them.

CHAP. XL.

The takernacles rearing, 9 anointing, 13 and the priests fantifying com-manded: 16 All is done accordingly. 34 The tabernacle covered.

Nd the L O R D spake unto Moses,

A Na the L fayings 2 On the first day of the first moneth hait thou fet up the tabernacle of the

tent of the congregation,

3 And thou halt put therein the ark of the testimony & cover & ark with & vail 4 And thou halt bring in the table and fet in order the things that are to be fet in order upon it, and thou falt bring in the candleftick, and light Slamps thereof

4 And thou malt fer the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the tedimonyand put the hanging of the door

to the tabernacle.

6 And thou halt fet the altar of the unt-offering before the door of the rabernacle of the tent of the congregation. 7 And thou fhalt fet the laver between the tent of the congregation and the al-

tar, and fhair put water therein. 8 And thou shalt fet up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at

the court gate.

9 And thou thalt take the anointing oil and anoint the tabernacle, and all that it therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the veffels thereof : and it hall be holy.

10 And thou halt anoint the altar of the burnt-offering, and all his veffels, and fandifie the altar ; and it fhall be an

altar most hely. 11 And thou thair anoint the laver

12 And thou halt bring Aaron and his

cogregation, and wash them with water. 13 And thou halt put upon Aaron the aise him that he may minister unto me

in the priests office.
14 And thou shalt bring his fone, and

clothe them with coats.

15 And thou thair anoint themas thou 15 And thou main amount they may mainfar unto me in the priests office: for their amointing shall surely be an reclassing priesthood, thorowout their 15 Thus did Mofes : according to atl that \$LORD commanded himsfo did he.

17 And it came to paffe in the firft moneth, in the fecond yeer, on the first dry of the moneth, that the tabernacle

was reased up

18 And Mofes reared up the rabernaand fastened his fockets, and fet up the boards thereof , and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.
19 And he spread abroad the tent over

the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it, as the LORD

commanded Mofes.

20 ¶ And he took and pur the reftimony into the ark, and fet the flaves on the ark, and put the mercy-feat above upon the ark.

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and fet up the vail of the co-vering, and covered the ark of the testias the LORD commanded Mofes. 22 And he put the table in the tent

of the congregation upon the fide of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.

23 And he fet the bread in order upon it, before the LORD, as the LORD had commanded Mofes.

24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacie fouthward.

25 And he lighted the lamps before the LORDas the LORD commanded Moles. 26 And he put the golden altar in the

tent of the congregation before the vail 27 And he burnt fweet incenfe thereon, as the LORD commanded Mofes.

28 ¶ And he for up the hanging at the 29 And he put the altar of burnt-offer-

ing by the door of the rabernacle of the tent of the congregation, & offered upon it the burnt-offering and the meat-offering, as the LORD commanded Mofes.

30 ¶ And he fet the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar. and put water there to wash withall.

31 And Mofes and Aaron and his fons washed their hands, and their feet therear.

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came neer unto the altar, they washed as the LORD commanded Mofes

33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacie, and the altar, and fet up the hanging of the court gate : fo Moles finished the work.

34 Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the

LORD filled the tabernacle.

35 And Mofes was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon wand the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle-the children of

Ifrael went onward in all their journeys: 37 But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

38 For the cloud of the LORD mas upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the fight of all the house of Ifrael, thorowout all their journeys

D 3

THE

## THE THIRD BOOK OF

called LEVITICUS,

CHAP. 1 The burns-offerings , 3 of the herd. 10 of the flocks, 14 and of the forels.

And the LoRD called unto Mofes, and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congression fuine.

congregation faying

2 Speak unto the children of Ifrael, and fay unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD; ye hall bring your offering of the cattell, even of th e herd, and of the flock. If his offering be a burnt-facrifice

of the herdalet him offer a male without blemin ; he hall offer it of his own ve-Inntary wills at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.

And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt-offering ; and it shall be accepted for him, to make atonement for him

And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD; and the priests Aarons fons hall bring the blood, and fprinkle the

blood round about upon the altar, that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation

6 And he shall flay the burnt-offering, and cut it into his pieces.

And the fons of Aaron the prieft hall put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire.

8 And the priefts Aarons fons fhall lay the parts, the head, and the fat in order upon the wood that is in the fire, which is upon the altar.

But the inwards and his legs shall be wash in warer , and the priest shall burn all on the altars to be a burnt-facrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet favour unto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offering be of the

namely, of the theep, or of the goats for a burnt-facrifice he fail bring

II. And he fhall kill it on the fide of the altar northward, before the LORD : and the priefts Aarons fons shall sprin-kle his blood round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat : and the prices fall lay them in order on the wood that as on the fire-which is upon the alrar.

13. But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water, and the prieft hall bring it all, and burn it upon the altar; it is a burnt-facrifice, an offering made by fire of a fweet favour unto the LORD

14 ¶ And if the burnt-facrifice for his offering to the LORD he of fowls , then he hall bring his offering of turtle-

doves, or of young pigeons.
15 And the prich mall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn it on the altar : and the blood thereef hall be wrung out at the fide of the alrar.

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with his feathers, and cast it beside the alraryon the east-parts by the place of the

17 And he hal cleave it, wish the wings

thereof, but fhall not divide it afunder: and the prieft thal burn it upon the altare upon the wood that is upon the fire : it is a burnt facrifice, an offering made by fire,of a fweet favour unto the LORD. CHAP. II

I The meat-offering, 4 baked, 7 or fried, 12 or of the first fruits in the ear, 13 The falt of the mest-offering.

Nd when any will offer a meat-offering unto the LORD, his offering hall be of fine flour : and he fhall pour

oil upon it and put frankincense thereen.

2 And he hall bring it to Aarons sons
the priests: and he shall take thereout his handfull of the flour thereof , and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof, and the priests shall burn the memoriall of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire of a fweet favour un-

3 And the remnant of the meat-offering that he Aarons and his fons : it is thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

And if thou bring an oblation of a meat-offering baken in the oven it shell be an unleavened cake of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil

5 And if thy oblation be a ment-offering baken in a pan, it hall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and

pour oil thereon : it is a meat-offering, 7 And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in the frying-pan, it hall be made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou thalt bring the meat-offer-ing that is made of these things unto the LORD and when it is prefented unto the prieft, he hall bring it unto the altar

And the priest shall take from the meat-offering a memoriall thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar if is an offering made by fire, of a fweet favour unto the LORD

10 And that which is left of the meatoffering, fhall he Aarons and his fons: it is a thing most holy, of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 No meat-offering which ye fall bring unto the LORD hall be made with leaven : for ye shall burn no leaven me any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 As for the oblation of the firlifruits ye that offer them unto the LORD but they shall not be burnt on the aim for a fweet favour.

13 And every oblation of thy mexoffering halt thou feafon with falt ; neither halt thou fuffer the falt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat-offering : with all thine off.rings thou thalt offer falt.

14 And if thou offer a meat-offering of thy first-fruits unto the LORD-thou for offer for the meat-offering of thy fine-fruits, green ears of corn, dried by the fire; even corn beaten out of full cars

ki aft up VO: 6

6

e

u

th

Wit the head tabe rong of re

the p fire i the u by th eth th on th IO that i and ti

kidney 12 the ali made 12 then h

head o cle of t Aaron upon th 14 A feringe the Lo wards,3

wards. 15 A that is u and the daeys

15 And thou halt put oil upon it and lay frankincense thereon; it is a meat-

offering.
16 And the prieft shall burn the memoriall of it part of the beaten corn thereof and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: if is an offering made by fire anto the LORD.

C. H. A. P. 111.

The peace-offering of the herd & of the flock, 7 either lamb, 12 or goat.

Nd if his oblation be a facrifice of A Nd it his oblation be a facility of the berd, whether it be a male or female, he fall offer it without blemift before the

2 And he mall lay his hand upon the head of his offering & kill it at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation : and Aarons fons the priefts shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

3 And he fhall offer of the facrifice of the peace-offering , an offering made by fire unto the LORD, the far that covererh the inwards . and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the far that is on them , which is by the flanks : and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall be take away.

5 And Aarons fons shall burn it on the altar, upon the burnt-facrifice , which is upon the wood that is on the fire : if is an offering made by fire, of a fweet favour unto the LORD.

6 And if his offering for a facrifice of peace-offering unto the LORD, be of the flock male or female, he shall offer it

without blemich 7 If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD : 8 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aa-

rons fons thall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar. 9 And he shall offer of the facrifice of the peace-offering, an offering made by fre unto the LORD : the fat thereof, and the whole rump, it shall he take off hard

by the back-bone : and the far that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards. 10 And the two kidneys and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the

hidneys it shall he take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is the food of the offering

made by fire unto the LORD. 12 And if his offering be a goat, then he fhall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation : and the fone of Aaron hall (prinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

14 And he mall offer thereof his offeringseven an offering made by fire unto the LORD, the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards.

15 And the two kidneys , and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the doeys,it hall be take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar : it is the food of the offering made by fire for a fweet favour : all the fat is the LORDS.

17 It shall be a perpetuall statute for our generations , thorowout all your dwellings , that ye eat neitherfat, nor blood.

C H A P. 1111.

1 The fin-offering of ignorance, 3 for priest, 13 congregation, 22 rulers, 27 and for any of the people.

Nd the L o R D fpake unto Mofess A Na the

2 Speak unto the children of Ifraely faying, If a foul shall fin thorow ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD ( concerning things which ought not to be done and fhall do againft any of them :

3 If the priest that is anointed do fin according to the fin of the people , then let him bring for his fin which he harh finned,a young bullock without blemifts unto the LORD for a fin-offering.

4 And he hall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD, and shall lay his hand upon the bullocks head and kill the bullock before the LORD.

5 And the prieft that is anointed, mall take of the bullocks blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood feven times before the LORD, beforethe vail of the fanduary.

7 And the pricit shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of fweet incense before the LORD, which is. in the tabernacle of the congregation and shall pour all the blood of the bullock ar the bottomof the altar of the burnt-offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

And he shall take off from it all the. far of the bullock for the fin-offering : the fat that covereth the inwards and all. the far that is upon the inwards :

9 And the two kidneys, and the far that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver , with the kid-

neys it shall he take away 10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the factifice of peace-offerings : and the prieft shall burn them upon the

altar of the burnt-offering II And the fkin of the bullock and all his Ach with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards and his dung,

12 Even the whole bullock hall he carry forth without the camp, unto a clean place, where the after are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire : where the after are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ And if the whole congregation of

Ifrael fin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the affembly, and they have done fomewhat again& any of the commandments of the LORD, concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty :

14 When the fin which they have finned against it is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the fin-

er: tare : it e by D.

ear. r-ofring rour Eep. fons tuos

fii.

nd of cenfe me. in of-RU T offer

is je s of the n of a fhat! min es an

21-of f fine 11. and ring. meatit shall

-offernto the ato the tar om the offeror unto

fons: Herings e fall de with en- not

LORD

he first-

LORD he altu y menit ; neithe cone off.r

fering of hou thait hy fired by the ears. IS AN

the congregation.

And the elders of the congregation hall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bul-lock thail be killed before the LORD.

not and the priest that is anointed,

tabernacle of the congregation.

17 And the priest shall dip his singer in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, even before the

18 And he shall put some of the blood fore the LORD, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and thall pour out the burnt-offering, which is at the door of the tabernaele of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from

him, and burn it upon the altar.

e did with the bullock for a fin-offerings fo hall he do with this : and the prieft hall make an atonement for them, and it hall be forgiven them

21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock : it is a fin-offer-

ng for the congregation.

22 ¶ When a ruler hath finned, and done fomewhat through ignorance a-LORD his God centeraing things which mould not be done and is guilty:

ned, come to his knowledge : he fhall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a

male without blemift.

And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt-offering before the LORD : it is a fin-offering

25 And the priett hall take of & blood of the fin-offering with his finger, & put of upon the horas of the altar of burntoffering, and fall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt-offering. 26 And he shall burnall his fat upon

the altar, as the fat of the facrifice of peace-offerings and the prieft hal make a stonement for him, as concerning his fin : and it fhall be forgiven him.

27 ¶ And if any one of the common eople fin through ignorance, while he doth fomewhat against any of the commandments of the LORD, concerning be guilty :

28 Or if his fin which he hath finned, come to his knowledge , then be hall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemift for his fin which

he hath finned.

he hath tuned.

29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin-offering and slay the sin-offering in the place of \$\frac{1}{2}\$ burnt-offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his singer, and put it upon the horus of the alter of burnt-offering.

offering, and shall pour out all the blood

thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And he shall take away all the fat
thereof; as the fat is taken away from off

and bring him before the tabernacle of the facrifice of peace-offerings; and the rieft mall burn is upon the altars for a weet favour unto the L o R D , and the priest hall make an atomement for him, and it hall be forgiven him. 32 And if he being a lamb for a sin-offering, he hall bring it a semale with-

out blemifte

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the un-offering, and flay it for a fin-offering, in the place where they kill the burntyoffering.

34 And the prieft hall take of the blood of the fin-offering with his fingers and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottem of the alear,

35 And he hall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the facrifice of the peace offerings : and the prieft fall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD, and the priest hall make an atonement for his fin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him

CHAP.

1. 2. 4 For fundry fins 6 the trefp:feoffering of the flock, 7 of foods, 11 of flour: 14 also for sacriledge, 17 and fins of ignorance. Nd it a foul fin, and hear the voice

of fwearing and is a witnesswhether he hath feen or known of it, if he do not utter itsthen he shall bear his iniquity.

2 Or if a foul touch any unclean things whether it be a carcafe of an uncleas beaft, or a carcafe of unclean cattell, or the carcafe of unclean creeping things and if it be hidden from him he also still be unclean and guilty.

3 Or if he rouch the uncleannesse of man, what foever uncleannesse it be that a nan hall be defiled withall, and it be hid from him, wher he knoweth of is then he

shall be guilty.

Or if a foul fwear, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good it be that a man hall prowhatfoever nounce with an oath, and it be hid from him, when he knoweth of its then be fhall be guilty in one of thefe.
5 And it fhall be when he fhalbe guilty

in one of thefe things , that he shall confeffe that he bath finned in that thing

6 And he shall bring his trespasse-offering unto the LORD, for his fin which he hath finned a female from the flocks lambs or a kid of the goats, for a fin of-fering; and the prieft shall make an at-

onement for him concerning his fin.
7 And if he be not able to bring t lambsthen he shall bring for his trespasse which he hath committed, two turtle doves, or two young pigeons unto the LORD: one for a fin-offering, and the other for a burnt-offering,

8 And he shall bring them unto the prieft, who shall offer that which is for the fin-offering first, and wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin-offering upon the side of the alian and the rest of the blood shall be wrung

fine for the M thre thel

20

e

th

Бу

me

pail min on b the f 16 barn and I give hall

the ra hall of the done Loi guilty 18 blemi

prieff ment shere Ball b 19 1 certain The ti ting!

14 %

pries A Ni 2 If Me Me ni se op-or my by Mighbo 3 Or Liert

4. Th which he & wh he

he

m

h.

the

for

yse the

erv

of

the

ar.

Fat

ken

of-

ne m

1723

the his

hall

offe.

I E of

and

oice

ether

not

clean

, 01

inge

thall

ffe of

that s

be hid

en he

ncing good

pro-

from

en be

guilty

COR

ing

ffc-of-

which

Rock-s

fin ef-

an atin.

ring #

espaffe

turtle

to the

and the

to the

is for

off his

EY. hing Chap, vi.

out at the bottom of the alter : it is a fin-10 And he dall offer the fecond for a

burnt-offering according to the manner : and the prieft shalf make an atonement for him for his fine which he had finned,

and it shall be forgiven him.
It But if he be not able to bring two turtle doves or two young pigeons then be that finned hall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephali of fine flour for a fin-offering: be final put no oil upon it, neither shall be put any frank-incense thereon: for it is a fin-offering.

12 Then fall he bring it to the prieft, and the prieft shall take his handful of it,

even a memoriall thereof, and burn it on the altar according to the offerings made by fire unto & LORD:it is a fin-offering. 13 And the pricft thall make an atonement for him as touching his fin that he hath finned in one of thele-and it hall be

forgiven him: and the remnant shall be the pricits, as a mest-offering,

14 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Mofes, faying,

15 If a foul commit a trefpaffe and fin through ignorance in the holy things of the LORD then he that bring for his trefpaffe unto the LORDs ram without blenish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by fhekels of filversafter the fhekel of

the fanduary, for a trefpaffe-offering. 16 And he shall make amends for the barm that he hath done in the boly things and hall adde the fift part thereto, and give it unto the prieft; and the prieft hall make an atonement for him, with the ram of the trefpaffe-offering, and it

hall be forgiven him

17 And if a foul fin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD, though he wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation for a trefpaffe-offering unto the prieft : and the prieft hal make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wift it not ; and it fall be forgiven him

19 It is a trespasse-offering : he hath tenainly trespassed against the LORD.

HAP. VI.

1The trefpede-offering for fint done wittingly. 8 Laws for the burnt-offering.

14 meat-offering, 19 confectation of priests, 24 and the sin-offering.

And the LORD spake unto Moses,

2 If a foul finand commit a trefpaffe wainst the LORD and hie unto his neighwar in that which was delivered him to epor in fellowhip or in a thing taken my by violence, or hath deceived his

neighbour : Or have found that which was loft, Milieth concerning it and fweareth

finning therein

4. Then is hall be because he bath fin-4. Then is main be more with object that 21 In a pan it main be more with object to the shall be more with object to the shall be more with object to the shall be more with object to the more with t

that which was delivered him to keep the the loft thing which he found:

Or all that about which he hath fworm falfly: he thall even rettore it in § principall-& fhal adde the fift part more thereto,& give it unto him to whom it appertainethin & day of his trefpaffe-offeri

6 And he hall bring his trefpaffe-of-fering unto § LORD, a ram without ble-mith out of § flock, with thy estimation. for a trefpaffe-offering unto the prieft.

ment for him before the LORD : and it hal be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hash done in trespassing therein.

8 And the LORD fpake unto Mofes, faying,

9 Command Aaron and his fones faying. This is the law of the burnt-offering (it is the burnt-offering, because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning and the fire of the altar shall be

burning in it.)
10 And the pricit shall put on his liner garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh and take up the ashes which the fire bath consumed with the burnt-offering on the altar, and he hall put them befides the altar.

I I And he hall put off his garments, and put on other garments. & carry forth the after without & campounto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be

burning in it : it shall not be put out : and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt-offering in order upon it, and he fhall burn thereon the fat of the peace offerings.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon

the altar: it shall never go out. offering : the fons of Aaron hall offer at before the LORD before the altar.

15 And he shal take of it his handfull of the flour of \$ meat-offerings & of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which as upon the meat-offering, and shall burn if upon the altar for a fweet favour, even the memoriall of it, unto the LORD.

16 And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his fons eat : with unleavened : bread shall it be eaten in the holy place : in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall ear it.

17 It shall not be baken with leaven a I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy; as is the fin-offering, and as

the trefpaffe-offering.

18All the males among the children of Aaron hall eat of it : it shall be a statute. for ever in your generations, concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: :

19 And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

20 This is the offering of Aaron and of his fons, which they hall offer unto the LORD, in the day when he is anointed : the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meat-offering perpetually half of it

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil, and when it is baken, thou shalt bring it.

divide ood of e altan Wrung offering halt thou offer for a fweet fayour unto the LORD

22 And the priest of his fons that is anointed in his ftead fhall offer it : it is a flatute for ever unto the LORDit hall be wholly burnt,

23 For every meat-offering for & prieft fal be wholly burnt : it fal not be eaten. 24 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto

Mofes, faying,

25 Speak unto Aaron, and to his fons, faying. This is the law of the fin-offering: in the place where the burnt-offering is killed, hall the fin-offering be killed before the LORD: it is most holy

26 The prieft that offereth it for fin, mall eat it: in the holy place mall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of

27 Whatfoever shall touch the flesh thereof, shall be holy: and when there is fprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou halt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place, 28 But the earthen veilell wherein it

is fodden, shall be broken : and if it be fodden in a brazen por, it shall be both froured, and rinsed in water.

29 All the males among the priests

30 And no fin-offering-whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile withau in the holy place hall be eaten : it hall be burnt in the fire

CHAP for trespalle-offering , II and 2 Laws peace-offering , 12 for thanksgiving, 16 vow or free will-offering, 22, 26 Blood is forbilden. 28 The priests part

in peace-offerings. Ikewife this is the law of the tref.

paffe-offering : it is most holy. 2 In the place where they kill the burnt-offering, shall they kill trefpaffeoffering ; and the blood thereof shall he fprinkle round about upon the altar.

3 And he hall offer of it, all the fat thereof, the rump, and the fat thateco-

wereth the inwards

And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul that is above the fiver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away 5. And the prieft hall burn them upon

the altar-for an offering made by fire un-

to the LORD : it is a trespasse-offering.
6 Every male among the pricits shall ear thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy

place : it is most holy.

7 As the fin-offering is, so is the trespasse-offering; there is one law for them: the price that maketh at one ment aberewith thall have it.

8 And the prieft that offereth any mans burnt-offering even the prieft thall have to himfelf the fkin of the burntoffering which he hath offered,

9 And all the meat-offering that is

baken in the oven, and all that is dreffed in the frying-pan and in the pan, shall be

to And every meat-offering mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the fons of Assoc have, one as much as another,

IT And this is the law of the factifice of peace-offerings, which he hall offer unto the LORD.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the facrifice of thankfgiving, unleavened cakes mingled with oil and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour fried.

13 Belides & cakes he thall offer for his offering leavened bread with the facrifice of thankfgiving of his peace-offerings.
14And of it he shall offer one out of the

whole oblation for an heave-offering unto & LORD, and it mall be & priefls that fprinkleth the blood of & peace-offerings.

peace-offerings for thankfgiving, shall be aten the fame day that it is offered : he hall not leave any of it untill & morning. 16 But if the facrifice of his offering be a vowor a volumary offering, it hall be eaten the fame day that he offereth his facrifice: and on the morrow also the

remainder of it shall be eaten. 17 But the remainder of the fleft of the facrifice, on the third day shall be

urnt with fire.

18 And if any of the fleft of the facrifice of his peace-offerings be eaten at all on the third day it Mall not be accepted neither hall it be imputed unto him that offereth it : it thall be an abomination, and the foul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any un clean thing hall not be eaten : it shall be burnt with fire : and as for the Ach, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the foul that eateth of the field of the facrifice of peace-offerings, that pertain unto the LORD, having his uncleanne fe upon him, even that foul fall be cur off from his people.

21 Morcover-the foul that fhall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleannesse of man-or any unclean beaft, or any abominable unclean thing, and eat of the field of the facrifice of peace-offerings, which ertain unto the L O R D even that foul hall be cut off from his people.

22 And the LORD fpake unto Me fes, faving,

23 Speak unto the children of Ifrach faying. Ye hall ear no manner fat of on

or of theep, or of goat.
24 And the fat of the beaft that dieh of it felf-and the fat of that which is tom with beafts, may be used in any other use : but ye shall in no wife eat of it.

25 For whofoever eaterh the fat of the beaft-of which men offer an offring male by fire unto the LORD, even & foul that eateth it, shall be cut off from his people. 26 Moreovers ye shall eat no manut

of blood, whether it be of fowl , or d beaft, in any of your dwellings.

27-Whatfoever foul it be that eatth any manner of blood-even that foul hall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Me fes, faving,

29 Speak unto the children of Ifrat faying. He that offereth the facrificed his peace-offerings unso the LORD, had (om 6 fons 7 1 girde him '

6

OÉ

of

of

fes

€0

for

the

Á

and

and

ram

ont

cie c

4 man

there

bern

tion

3

noqu enriou unto h 8 4 R : min : bring his oblation unto the LORDsof the facrifice of his peace-offerings.

30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire , the fat with the breft, it fall he bring, that the brett may be waved for a wave-offering before the LORD.

31 And the prieft shall burn the fat upon the altar : but the breit shall be Aa-

rons and his fons. 32 And the right moulder hall ye give unto the prieft for an heave-offering of the facrifices of your peace-offerings.

33 He among the fons of Aaron that offereth the blood of the peace-offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder

for his part.
34 For the wave-breft and the heavehoulder have I taken of the children of Ifrael-from off the facrifices of their peace offrings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest, and unto his fons, by a flatute for eversfrom among the children of Ifrael

35 This is the portion of the anhis fons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day when he prefemed them , to minister unto

36 Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Ifrael, in the day & he aneinted them , by a flatute

for ever thorowout their generations. This is the law of the burnt-offering of the meat-offering , and of the finoffering and of the trefpaffe-offering and of the confecrations, and of the facrifice

of the peace-offerings: 38 Which the LORD commanded Mofes in mount Sinai , in the day that he commanded the children of Ifrael to offor their objations unte the LORD ; in

the wilderneffe of Sinai.

CHAP. VIII. I Aaron and his fons confecrated: 14, 18 Their offerings: 22 The ram of con-Secration. 31 The time and place of con-Geration.

Nd the LORD fpake unto Mofes, A faying

Take Aaron and his fons with him; and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the fin-offering, & two

rams, and a basket of unleavened bread. 3 And gather thou all the congregation together into the door of the taberna-

cle of the congregation. 4 And Moles did as the LORD commanded him : and the affembly was gathered together unto the door of the ta-

bernacle of the congregation. 5 And Mofes faid unto the congregation. This is the thing which the LORD

commanded to be done. 6 And Moses brought Aaron and his fons, and washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephods and bound if unto him therewith.

6 And he pur the breft-plate upon him: also he put in the breft-plate the axim and the thumanims.

9 And he put the mirre upon his head? also upon the mitre, even upon his forefront did he put & golden plate, the holy crown as the LORD commanded Moles.

10 And Mofes took the anointing oils and anointed the tabernacle, and all that was therein and fandified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar feven times, and anointed the altars and all his veffells, both the faver and his foot to fandifie them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil

fanctiffe him.

13 And Mofes brought Aarons fonsand put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and put bonnets upon

them, as the LORD commanded Mofes. And he brought the bullock for the fin-offering, and Aaron and his fons laid their hands upon the head of the bullock

for the fin- offering.

14 And he flew it and Moles took the blood, and put it upon the borns of the altar round about with his finger, and pu-rified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar-and fandified its to make reconciliation upon it.

16 And he took all the fat that was up on the inwards , and the caul a'ove the liver, and the two kidneys, and their far, and Mofes burned it upon the altar.

17 But the bullock, and his hide, his , and his dung he burnt with fire without the camp, as the L O R D com-

manded Mofes. 18 ¶ And he brought the ram for the burnt-offering: and Aaron and his four laid their hands upon & head of the ram.

19 And he killed it, and Mofes fprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. 20 And he cut the ram into piecess and Mofes burnt the head, and the pieces

and the far. 21 And he washed the inwards , and the legs in water, and Mofes burnt the whole ram upon the altar:it was a burntfacrifice for a fweet favour, and an offer-

ing made by fire unto the LORD, as the Lord commanded Mofes. 22 And he brought the other rame the ram of confecration: and Aaron and his fons laid their hands upon the head

of the ram 23 And he flevi it, and Mofes took of the blood of it and put it upon the rip of Aarons right ears and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aarons fone, and Mofes put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet : and Moles fprinkled

the blood upon the altar round about. And he rook the fat, and & rump, and all & fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kid-

neys, and their fat and the right houlder. bread, that mas before the Lo R D, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread and one wafer, and put thefra on the far and upon the right houlder.

27 And he put all uron Aarons hander D6:

2 0 fice 9. the un-

ice

fer

ng

0

led

ređ

that ngs. 11 be : he ing. ring

fhall ereth o the th of 11 be factiat all

pteds n that ation l bear ny un•

all be fh, all e fleit s, that is unil thall

fouch neffe of abomihe Helk which nat foul

o Me Tfrach tof ou at dieth

is tom y other at of the ng msde oul that people.

or of ar entei oui ful nto Me

of I frath crificed RD AN

bring

and upon his fons hands, and waved them for a wave-offering before the LORD.

28 And Mofes took them from off their hands and burnt them on the altar, upon the burnt-offering; they mere confecrations for a fweet favour; it is an offering made by fire unto the LoRD. 29 And Mofes took the breft-& waved

at for a wave-offering before the LoRD for of \$ 12m of confectation it was Mo-

ses partias § Lo.Ro commanded Mofes, 20 And Mofes took of the anointing oils and of the blood which was upon the altars and fornished it upon Aaron, and upon his garments and upon his fons-and upon his fons garments with him: and andified Aaron. and his garments, and his fons-and his fons garments with him. 31 ¶ And Mofes fail unto Aaron and

3x 4 And Mofes faid unto Aaron and to his fons, Boil the field at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and here ext it with the bread that is in the bafter of confectutions, 3x 1 commanded, faying-Aaron and his fons hall car it. 2a And 4 which remaineth of the flesh

32 And 4 which remainesh of the freins and of the bread, shall ye burn with fire.

33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation in seven dayes untill the dayes of your confectation be at an end: for fewen dayes shall be confectate you.

34 As he hath done this day, fo the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 Therefore failing abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night, feven dayes, and keep the charge of the LORD that ye die not : for

fo I am commanded.

36 So Aaron and his fons did all things which the LORD commanded by

be hand of Mofes, C H A P. IX.

3.8 Aaront fin-offering 12 and hurnt-offering for himself and the seople 23 The people blessed, 24 Fire from heaven. Not it came to passe on the eighth day, that Moses called Aaron and

his fons and the elders of Ifrael.

2 And he faid unto Aaron, Take thee
a young calf for a fin-offering and a ram
for a burnt-offering, without blemith, and
offer them before the LORD.

3 And unto the children of Ifrael thou halt speak, saying, Take ye a kid of the goats for a sin-offering, and a calf, and a samb, both of the street yeer, without ble-

mift-for a burnt-offering.

Alifo a bullock and a ram, for peaceMerings, to facrifice before the LORD;
and a meat-offering mingled with oil for
o day the LORD will appear unto you.

5 ¶ And they brought that which Mo-

f And they brought that which Mofes commanded, before the tabernacle of the congregation; and all f congregation shew peer, and flood before the LORD. 6 And Mofes faid, This is the thing

6 And Mofes faid. This is the thing which the L O R D commanded that ye hould do : and the glory of the LORD

mall appear unto you.

And Moles faid unto Aaron. Go unto
the altars and offer thy fin-offering, and
shy burnt-offering; and make an atonement for thy felf, and for the people, and
the offering of the people, and

make an aronement for them, as the LORD commanded.

8 Aaron therefore went unto the altar and flew the calf of the fin-offering, which was for himfelf.

9 And the fons of Aaron brought the blood unto himsand be dipt his finger in the blood and put it upon the borns of the altarsand poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar.

TO But the far and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the fin-offering, he burnt upon the altar, as the LORD

commanded Mofes.

11 And the Reih, and the hideshe burnt

with fire-without the camp.

12 And he flew the burnt-offering and

Aarons fons prefented unto him the blood, which he fprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 And they prefented the burnt-offering unto him- with \$\frac{1}{2}\$ pieces thereof-and the head-and be burnt them upon \$\frac{1}{2}\$ and the 14 And he did wash the inwards and the legs and burnt them upon the burnt-offering on the altar.

fering on the altar.

15 ¶ And he brought the peoples offering, and took the goat which was the fineffering for the people, and flew it, and offered it for finas the first.

16 And he brought the burnt-offering, and offered it according to the manner. 17 And he brought the meat-offering, and took an handfull thereof, and burnt it upon the altary befide the burnt-factific of the morning.

18 He flew also the bullock & the ram for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, which mas for the people: and Arrons for presenced unto him the blood, (which be sprinkled upon the altar round about.)

19 And the fat of the bullock, and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth the inmards, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver.

20 And they put the fat upon the breffs and he burnt the fat upon the altar.

and he burnt the rate upon the altar.

21 And the brefts & the right shoulder
Aaron waved for a wave-offering before
the LORDs as Moles commanded.

22 And Aaron lift up his hand townshe people, and the fine down from offering of the fin-offering and the burnt-offering, & peace-offering 23 And Mofes and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation and cast out, & bleffed the people: and the gloid out.

of the LORD appeared unto all \$ people.

24 And there came a fire out trombefore the LORD, and a fire out upon the
altar the burnt-offering, and the farwhich when all the people faw; they
mouted-and fell on their faces.

C H A P. X. Nadab and Abibu burns, 8 Prich

forbid mine.

A Nd Nabab & Abihu the fons of Abronstook either of them his centurand put fire therein, and put incest thereon. & offered ftrange fire before the LORD-which he commanded them as:

2 And there went out fire from the LORD and devoured them and they did

efore the LORD.

3 Then Moles faid unte Aspon The

Book the for

£

el ir

th

41

M

un

th:

thi

L

TR

are effe 1 beet mad wav fhai ftatt mag

goal was zar : were 17 offer boly

holy the i aton 18

fred floor glas

Meats clean and unclean

is it that the LORD spakes saying, I will be sand fied in them that come nigh meand before all the people I will be glori-fied: and Asron beld his peace.

4 And Mofes called Miffred and El-

zaphan the fons of Uzziel, the uncle of Aaron, and faid unto them, Come seer, carry your brethren from before the fan-Surry out of the camp.

So they went neer, and carried them in their coats out of the campas Moles

And Mofes faid unto Aaron and unto Eleazar-& unto Ithamar his fons, Ungover not your heads, neither rend your clothes, left you die, and left wrath come upon all the people : but let your bre-thren, the whole house of Ifrael, bewail

the burning which \$LORD hath kindled.

7 And ye hall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation left you die: for the anointing oil of the LORD is upon you : and they did ac-

cording to the word of the LORD. 8 And the LORD fpake unto Aaron,

faying, 9 Do not drink wine nor firong drink, thou, nor thy fons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, left ye die : is Shall be a ftatute for ever thorowout your generations :

10 And that ye may put difference between holy and unholy, and between un-

clean and clean:

11 And that ye may teach the children of Ifrael all the flatutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of

12 And Mofes fpake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar, and unto Ithamar his fons that were left , Take the meat-offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire,& car it without leaven beside the altar : for it is most holy.

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons due of the facrifices of the LORD made by fire :

for fo I am commanded.

14 And the wave-breft, and heavehoolder hal ye eat in a clean place thous d thy fons, and thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due & thy fons due, which are given out of the facrifice of peaceofferings of the children of Ifrael

15 The heave-moulders and the wavebreft hall they bring, with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave-offering before the LORD : and it hall be thine, and thy fons with thee, by a Ratute for ever, as the LORD hath commanded

16 And Mofes diligently fought the goat of the fin-offering , and behold, it was burnt : and he was angry with Flea-zar and Ithamar the fons of Aaron, which

were left alive, faying,

17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the finthey, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation to make atonement for them before the LORD?

18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought in, within the holy place : ye hould indeed have earen it in the holy place; as I commanded,

19 And Aaron faid unto Mofes , Behold this day have they offered their finoffering, and their burnt-offering before the LORD; and such things-have befaiten me : and if I had eaten the fin-offering to day, should it have been accepted in the fight of the LORD ?

20 And when Mofes heard that he was content.

CHAP. XI.

A Of meats clean, 9 and unclean.
A Nd the L O R D spake unto Moses
and to Aaron, saying unto them,
Speak unto the chaldren of Israels faying, These are the beasts which ye fall car among all the beafts that are on the earth :

3 Whatfoever parteth the hoof, and is cloven footed, and cheweth end among the beafts, that shall ye ear.

4 Neverthelefferthefe fhall ye not eatof them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof; as the camel, bethe hoof, he is unclean unto you

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the boof, he is

unclean unto you.

6 And the hare , because he chewerh the cud, but divideth not the hoof, he is unclean unto you.

7 And the fwine though he divide the hoof, and be cloven footed, yet he cheweth not the cud : he is unclean to you.

8 Of their fieft hall ye not eat , and their carcase shall we not touch : they are

unclean to you.

9 Thefe hall ye eats of all that are in the waters : what foever bath fins and fcales in the waters, in the feas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins nor feales in the feas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters , and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be omination unto you.

II They shall be even an abomination unto you : ye shall not est of their sless, but you shall have their carcases in abomination.

12 Whatfoever hath no fins nor feales in the waters that shall be an abominati-

en unto you 13 ¶ And thefe are they which ye fhall have in abomination among the fowls, they shall not be eaten , they are an abomination : The eagle, and the offfrage, and the ofpray:

14 And the vulture, and the kite after his kinde :

15 Every raven after his kinde :

16 And the owl-& the night-hawk-and the cuckow and the hawk after his kindes 17 And the little owl, and the cormo-

rant, and the great owl: 18 And the fwan, and the pelican, and

the gier-cagle :

19 And the flork, the heron after her kinde, and the lapwing, and the bar. 20 All fowls that creep-going upon all

four, hall be an abornination unto you. 21 Yet these may ye eat, of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon at four, which have legs above their feet to lesp withall upon the earth,

22 EVEB

alngn the r in

the

of the the ingy

RD urbt 1204

the fferand Itar.

å the t-of-Her e fin-

and ring nner ringe त्या ।

rifice 93 Th which fons ich he ut.)

ind of OVET nd the refts

ulder before ward came

ciing to the came glon copit. om beon the

e fat:

2 they Pritt of Ascenter

incente ore the n not cy died

p, Thi

Eĥ

r

of

th

₹u

th

in

fhi

ag

(p)

and

in

The

fee

the

pri

āli

20

9

10

hol

and

the

his

him

for

fki

hea

pri

his

#hat

whi

him

15

and

the

to t

hold

ther

that

. the i

19

be a and

\$0 t

1 be c

1

1 beh

1 în I

1

22 Even thefe of them ye may eat, the locust after his kinde and the bald-locust after his kinde , and the beetle after his kinde and the graft opper after his kinde. 23 But all other flying creeping things.

which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean : whofoever toucheth the carcafe of them, fall be unclean untill the even

25 And whefoever beareth ought of the carcafe of them , hall wash his clothes, and be unclean untill the even.

The carcafes of every beaft which divideth the hoof, and is not cloven footed, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you : every one that toucheth them, thall be unclean.

27 And whatfoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beafts, that go on all fours those are unclean unto you : whoso toucheth their carcase, hall be unclean untill the even.

28. And he that beareth the carcafe of them , shall wash his clothes, and be unclean untill the even : they are unclean

unto you.
29 These also shall be unclean unto you, among the creeping things that creep upon the earth: the weafell and the moule, and the tortois after his kinde, 30 And the ferrer, and the camelion, and

the lyzard, and the fnail-and the mole, 31 These are unclean to you among all that creep : who foever doth touth them when they be dead shall be unclean untill

the even

22 And upon whatfoever any of themwhen they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean, whether it be any veffel of wood, or raiment, or fkin, or fack, what foever veffell it be wherein any work is done it must be put into water and it shal be un clean until the even : fo it halbe cleanfed.

33 And every earthen veffell-whereinto any of them falleth-whatfoever is in it hall be unclean, and ye hall break it. 34 Of all meat which may be eaten,

that on which fuch water cometh-shall be anclean and all drink that may be drunks in every fuch veffell, fall be unclean.

35 And every thing whereupon any part their carcafe falleth, fall be unclean, whether it be oven or ranges for pots they hall be broken down : for they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheleffer a fountain, or pit. wherein there is plenty of water hall be clean; but that which toucheth their car-

cafe, fhall be unclean.

37 And if any part of their carcafe fall upon any fowing feed which is to be fowen, it shall be clean :

38 But if any water be put upon the feed and any part of their carcale fall thereon it shall be unclean unto you. 39 And if any beaft, of which ye may

ex, die ; he that toucheth the carcafe thereof, shall be unclean untill the even. 40. And he that eateth of the carcafe of it, fall wafh his clothes, and be unclean

untill the even : he also that beareth the carcafe of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean untill the even

41 And every creeping thing that

creepeth upon the earth, thall be an abominarion ; it hall not be earer

42 Whatfoever goeth upon & belly and whatfoever goeth upon all four or whatfoever bath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earthsthem ye that not eats for they are an abomination,

43 Ye shall not make your selves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make your felves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For I am the LORD your God : ve shall therefore fandtifie your felves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy : neither shall we defile your selves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For I am the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt to be your God : ye shall therefore be holy for

46 This is the law of the beafts , and of the fowl-and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

47 To make a difference between the inclean and the clean, and between the beaft that may be eaten, and the beaft that may not be eaten.

C H A P. XII.

offerings for her purifying.

Nd the L O R D spake unto Moles A Nd the

Speak unto the children of Ifriel faying, If a woman have conceived feed, and born a man-childe, then the thail be unclean feven dayes; according to the dayes of the feparation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

And in the eighth day the flesh of

his forefkin shall be circumcifed And the thall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thing days : the thall touch no hallowed thing nor come into the fanduary , untill the dayes of her purifying be fulfilled.

But if the bear a maid-childe then he shal be unclean two weeks as in her feps ration : and the thal continue in & blood of her purifying threefcore and fix days.

6 And when the dayes of her purifying are fulfilled for a fortor for a daugh terahe hall bring a lamb of the first yest for a burnt-offering and a young pigeon or a turtle-dove for a fin-offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congre-

gation, unto the priest :
7 Who shall offer it before the LORD and make an atonement for her, and he shall be cleanfed from the iffue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath

8 And if the be not able to bring a 8 And if the be not able to bling lamb, then the thall bring two turtlesset two young pigeons, the one for the burnt-offering, and the other for a linoffering : and the priest shall make an at-

XIII. CHAP. Tokens to diftern the leprofie. Nd the L O R D spake unto Mosa and Aaron, faying, When a man hall have in the dia, of his fielh a rifing a fcab or bright fpor, and it be in the fkin of his fielh like the plague of leproise, then he shall be brought unto Aaron the prieft ; or unto

one of his fons the priefts.

3 And the prieft shall look on the plague in the fixth of the flesh; and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in fight be deeper then

the ikin of his flesh, it is a plague of le-prose : and the priest shall look on him,

and pronounce him unclean. 4 If the bright fpot be white in the Okin of his flesh , and in fight be not deeper then the fkins and the hair thereof be not turned whitesthen the pricht hall thut up

him that hath the plague feven dayes. 5 And the prieft shall look on him the feventh day: and behold if the plague in his fight be at a flay, and the plague foread not in the fkin , then the pricht thall thur him up feven dayes more.

And the priest fail look on him again the feventh day : and behold, if the plague be fomewhat dark, and the plague igread not in the fkin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is but a scab, and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

But if the feab spread much abroad in the fkin-after that he hath been feen of the prieft for his cleanling, he shall be

feen of the priest again.

8 And it the priest see that behold, the scab spreadeth in the sein, then the prieft shall pronounce him unclean : it is

a leprofie.

When the plague of leprofie is in a man, then he thall be brought unto the prieft ;

to And the prieft fall fee him : and behold, if the rifing be white in the fking and it have turned the hair white, and there be quick raw flesh in the rifing :

11 It is an-old leprofic in the fkin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean; and shall not shut him up:

for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprofic break out abread in the fkin, and the leprofie cover all the thin of him that bath the plague from his head even to his foot, wherefoever the prieft looketh :

13 Then the priest shall consider : and behold , if the leprofie have covered all his fieth , he shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague : it is all turned white : he is clean.

14 But when raw fleth appeareth in him he thall be unclean.

15 And the prieft fhall fee the raw flefh. and pronounce him to be unclean : for theraw flesh is unclean : it is a leprofie

16 Or if the raw fleft turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the prieft :

17 And the prieft shall fee him : and behold, if the plague be turned into white; then the prieft mall pronounce him clean

that bath the plague : he is clean.
18 The fieth also in which even in the fkin thereof, was a bile and is healed,

19 And in the place of the bile there be a white rifing, or a bright fpot white and fomewhat reddift , and it be fhewed to the prieft :

20 And if when the priest feeth it, behold, it be in light lower then the fking and the hair thereof be turned white, the prieft fal prosounce him unclean; it is a plague of leprofie broken out of the bile.

21 But if the prieft look on it, and behold, there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not lower then the fkin , but be fomewhat dark : then the prieft fall fout him up feven dayes.

22 And if it spread much abroad in the tkin, then the prieft fall pronounce bim

unclean : it is a plague.
23 But if & bright fpot ftay in his place, and spread not it is a burning bile : and the prieft fhall pronounce him clean 24 Or if there be any fleft in the fkins

whereof there is a hot burning , and the quick fieft that burneth have a white

bright spotssomewhat redding or white :
25 Then the priest shall look upon it a
and behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in fight deeper then the fkin, it is a leprofie broken out of the burning : wherefore the prieft shall pronounce him unclean : it is the plague of leprofie.

26 But if the prieft look on it and behold there be no white hair in the bright fpot, and it be no lower then the other fkin, but be fomewhat dark , then the pricit shall shut him up feven dayes.

27- And the prieft shall look upon him the feventh day: and if it be fpread much abroad in the fkin , then the prieft fhail pronounce him unclean; it is the plague

of leprofie.

28 And if the bright fpot fray in his place and fpread not in the fkin-but it be fornewhat dark-it is a rifing of \$ burning and the priest shall pronounce him cleans for it is an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman hath a plague

upon the head or the beard.

o Then the prieft fall fee the plague : and behold, if it be in fight deeper then the fkin, and there be in it a yellow thin hair, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean, it is a dry feall, even a leprofie upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and behold, it be not in fight deeper then the fkin, and that there is no black hair in it ; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague of the fcall

feven dayes.

32 And in the feventh day the prich hall look on the plague : and behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no vellow hair , and the feall be not in fight deeper then the fkin :

33 He fhall be faven , but the fcall shall he not shave : and the priest shall faut up him that bath the feall feven dajes

34 And in the feventh day the prieft thall look on the feall : and behold if the feall be not fpread in the fkin , nor be in fight deeper then the fkin, then the prieft thall pronounce him clean; and he thall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the feall foread much in the

fkin-after his cleanfing,

36 Then the prieft thall look on him nd behold, if the feat be spread in the

and hatping n ye 100. abo-

bo-

that yous ould 2 48 and

upon igeth to be yafer and ature

nin-

every h: n the n the besû

Her

Toles frach feed. all be to the rmity

in the thing ching ill the hen he e fepa

eth of

blood days. ourifydaugh th yeer igeon n unto ongre-

LORD and the of her at bath bring a t les-ut

or the r a fine an atlean.

Mola he thin,

w

th

278 Ble

Pri

Tig

2R

and

the

of I

An:

and

ger 1

hie of

fed.

and apor

12

in t

the

and

for 1

IQ

ing,

to be

after

offer

airar

oneu

fo m

trefp

deal

a me

piged

other

23

eighti

prieft

the co

24

of the

oil, a

wave-

trefpa

take fe

offerin right

and up

and up

Into th

27 A

right fi

28 A is in hi ear of

26

22

21

1

fkin , the prieft fall not feek for yellow hair : he is unclean

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a flay, and that there is black hair grown up therein: the scall is healedshe is clean, and the priest shall pronounce him clean.
38 ¶If a man also or a woman have in

the Skin of their fieth bright fpots, even white bright fpots,

39 Then the prieft shall look : and be-hold if \$ bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white it is a freekled spot that groweth in the fkin : he s clean And the man whose hair is fallen

off his head he is bald : yet is he clean 41 And he that hath his hair fallen off

from the part of his head toward his face,he is forehead bald : yet is he clean. 42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald fore-head; a white reddish fore, it is

a leprofie fprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead. Then the priest hall look upon it : behold, if the rising of the fore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprofic appeareth

in the fkin of the flefh, 44 He is a leprous man-he is unclean :

unclean his plague is in his head. 45 And the leper in whom the plague is his clothes hall be rent , and his head bare, and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, Unclean, unclean.

45 All the dayes wherein the plague unclean : he mail dwell alone; without

the camp shall his habitation be.
47 The garment also that the plague of leprofie is in whether it be a woollen

garment or a linen garment,
48 Whether it be in the warp or woof, of linen or of woollen whether in a fkin,

or in any thing made of fkin : 49 And if the plague be greenift , or reddift in the garment , or in the fkin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of fkinnit is a plague of leprofie and shall be hewed unto the prieft.

50 And the pries fhall look upon the lague, and thut up if that hath the plague feven daves.

51 And he shall look on the plague on the feventh day : if the plague be fpread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a fkin, or in any work that is made of fkinithe plague is a fretting leprofie; it is unclean

52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen, or in linen or any thing of fkin wherein the plague is : for it is a fretting leprofic: it hall be burnt in the fire

53 And if the priest shall look and be-hold the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof,

or in any thing of fkin 54 Then the prieft hall command that shey wash the thing wherein the plague is,

and he shall shut it up seven dayes more. plague after that it is washed: and be-beddif the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it is unclean; thou shall burn it in the are; i: is fret inward, whether it be bare with. in or without.

56 And if the prieft look, and behold, the plague be fomewhat dark after the washing of it, then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the fkin, or out of the warp or out of the woof

57 And if it appear fill in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of fkin-it is a spreading plague, thou shall burn that wherein the plague n

58 And the garment , either warn or woof , or whatfoever thing of kin it be which thou halt washif the plague be departed from themathen it shall be washed the fecond time, and fhall be clean.

59 This is the law of the plague of leprofic in a garment of woollen or linen either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins to pronounce it cleansor to pronounce it unclean.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Of cleanfing the leper. 33 The figner of lepro se in an house: 48 The clean-sing of that house.

Nd the L O R D Spake unto Mofes faying.
This shall be the law of the lepen

in the day of his cleanling : he shall be

brought unto the prieft.

3 And the prieft hall go forth out of the camp, and the prieft hall look; and behold, if the plague of leprofie be healed in the lepers

Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleanfed , two birds alive, and clean, and cedar-wood, and fearlet, and hyfop.

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earther vestell-over running water.

6 As for the living bird, he hall rate it , and the cedar-wood , and the fearlets and the hyfop-and hall dip them-and the living bird-in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water.

And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleanfed from the leprofie, feven times, and fall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loofe into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleanfed fall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent feven dayes.

But it fhall be on the feventh days that he shall shave all his hair off his head, and his beard, and his eye-brown even all his hair he shall shave off: and he all wash his clothes , also he hall wash bis fieth in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day he shall tale two he-lambs without blemish , and one ew-lamb of the first yeer without ble-mish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil

and one log of oil II And the priest that maketh him clean, shall prefent the man that is to be made clean, and those things before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation;

m

with.

hold.

r the

o sur

us of

ment,

or in

egus

ue n

TP OF it be

e deafhei

of le-

nen

thing

pro

igner

lean

ofesi

lepen

all be

out of

: and heal-

nd to

EWO

roods

f that rthea

l rake

ariety

d the

that

that

cven

and

o the

shall I his

at be

ome

d out

f his

OWN

nd he

waft m

take l one

ble-

Aout

Chap xilli.

12 And the prieft fall take one heing, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave-offering before the LORD.

13 And he mall flay & lamb in the place where he shall kill the fin-offering, and the burnt-offering in the holy place : for as the fin-offering is the priefts fo is the trefpaffe-offering : it is most holy.

14 And the prieft shall take some of the blood of the trespasse-offering, and the prieft hall put it upon the tip of the tight ear of him that is to be cleanfed, and upon the thumb of his right hands and upon the great toe of his right foot.

15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm

of his own left hand :

16 And the priest hall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger feven times before the LORD.

17 And of the rea of the oil that is in his hand, shall the priest put upon the tip of gright ear of him that is to be clean-& upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trefpaffe offering :

18 And the remnant of the oil that is in the priefts hand, he fhall pour upon the head of kim that is to be cleanfed :

and the prieft chall make an atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the prieft shall offer & fin-offerto be cleanfed from his uncleannesse, and afterward he thall kill the burnt-offering. 20 And the priest shall offer the burntoffering, and the meat-offering upon the altar : and the prieft fall make an at-

onement for him, and he hall be clean. 21 And if he be poor, and cannot get to much then he shall take one lamb for a trespasse-offering to be waved, to make an aronement for him , and one temb deal of fine flour mingled with oil, for a mear-offering, and a log of oil,

22 And two turtle-doves or two young pigeons, fuch as he is able to get : and the one hall be a fin-offering, and the

other a burnt-offering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleanling unto the prieft unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespasse offering; and the log of oil, and the prieft thall wave them for a wave-offering before the LORD.

25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespaffe-offering, and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespasseoffering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleanfed, and upon the thumb of his right hand,

and upon the great toe of his right foot. 26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand.

27 And the prieft shall sprinkle with his right singer some of the oil that is in his less hand, seven times before the LORD. 28 And & prieft thall put of the oil that is in his hand, upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleanfed, & upon be thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot-upon the place of the blood of the trespasse-offering

29 And the reft of the oil that is in the priests hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleanfed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And he shall offer the one of the turtle-deves, or of the young pigeons,

fuch as he can ger :

31 Even fuch as he is able to get one for a fin-offerings& the other for a burntoffering, with the meat-offering. And the priest thall make an atonement for him that is to be cleanfed before the LORD

32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprofic whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his

cleanfin 33 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

fes, and unto Aaron, faying, 34 When ye be come into the land of Canaan which I give to you for a poffer-fion and I put the plague of leprofie in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And he that oweth the house shall come, and tell the prieft faying It feem eth to me, there is as it were a plague in

the house :

36 Then the priest shall command that they empty the house before the priest go into it to fee & plague, that all that is in ward the prieft hall go in to fee \$ house.

37 And he mall look on the plague: and behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house, with hollow strakes, greenifh, or reddifh, which in fight are lower

then the wall:
38 Then the prieft shall go out of the house, to the door of the house, and shut

up the house seven dayes.

39 And the prieft that come again & feventh day & thall look; and bekold if the plague be (pread in the wals of the houses 40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the flones in which the plague is, and they fall caft them into an unclean place without the city.

41 And he shall cause the house to be feraped within round about, and the thal pour out the dust that they scrape of without the city into an unclean place.

42 And they hall take other ftones and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other morters and shall plaister the house.

43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath fcraped the house-& after it is plaiftered;

44 Then the priest shall come and look, and behold, if the plague be spread in the house : it is a fretting leprolie in

the house : it is unclean. 45 And he fhall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof. and all the morter of the house : and he fhall carry them forth out of the city in-

to an unclean place. 46 Moreover, he that goeth into the house, all the while that it is thut up shall be unclean untill the even.

47 And he that lieth in the boufe. hall wash his clothes : and he that eareth in the house, shall wash his clothes. 48 And

oil o be e the

le ofe And,

48 And if the prieft hall come in and look upon it and behold, the plague hath not foread in the house, after the house was plaistered : then the prieft shall prononnce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

49 And he thall take to cleanfe the house, two birds, and cedar-wood, and

fcarlet, and hylog

so And he thall kill the one of the birds in an earthen veffell-ever running water.

51 And he fhall take the cedar-wood; and the hylopsand the fearlet, and the li wing bird and dip them in the blood of the flain bird, and in the running waters and fprinkle the house seven times

And he fhall cleante the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water and with the living bird and with the cedar-wood, and with the hylop, and with the fearlet.

53 But he shall let go the living bird

out of the city into the open fields , and make an aronement for the house : and it shall be clean. 54 This is the law for all manner

plague of leprofic and fealls 55 And for the leprofie of a garment,

and of an house,

56 And for a rifing-and for a scab-and for a bright fpot :

57 To teach when it is unclean & when it si clean : this is the law of leprofie. CHAP.

1, 19 Uncleannes of iffuer : 13, 28 Their cleanfing. Nd the LORD fpake unto Mofes,

And the LORD Ipaki Speak unto the children of Ifraels and fay unto them, When any man hath a running iffue out of his fleth, because of

his iffue he is unclean. 3 And this shall be his uncleannesse in his iffue : whether his fleft run with his iffue, or his flesh be stopped from his if-

fue, it is his uncleanneffe Every bed whereon he lieth that bath the iffueris unclean: and every thing whereon he fitteth, fhall be unclean.

5 And who foever toucherh his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in watersand be uncleas untill the even.

And he that fitteth on any thing whereon he fat that hath the iffue, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water,and be unclean untill the even

7 And he that toucheth the Heft of him that hath the iffue, shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water and be unclean untill the even

8 And if he that hath the iffue , fpit upon him that is clean, then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean untill the even.

9 And what faddle foever he riderh upon that hath the iffue, thall be unclean.

10 And who foever toucheth any thing that was under him, halbe unclean untill the even; and he that beareth any of those things, hal wash his clothes, & bathe him-Jelf in water, & be unclean until the even.

II And whomfoever he toucheth that bath the iffue, ( and hath not rinfed his hands in water)he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himfelf in water, and be unclean untill the even.

12 And the veffell of earth that he roucheth, which hath the iffue, shall be broken : and every reffell of wood hall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an iffue is cleanfed of his iffuerthen he thal number to himfelf feven dayes for his cleanfing, and wash his clothes and bathehis fich in

running water, and fall be clean. 14 And on the eight day he hall take to him two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons and come before the LORD sunto the door of the rabernacle of the coneregarion, and give them unto the prieft.

15 And & pricit fall offer them the one for a fin-offering and other for a burnt offering, & the pricit shall make an atonement for him before \$LORD for his iffue 16 And if any mans feed of copulation out from himsthea he shall wash all his Beft in water-& be unclean until & eren,

17 And every garment and every fkin whereon is the feed of copulations Sall be warned with water, and he unclean us-

till the even.

Levitions.

18 The woman alfo, with whom ma shall lie with seed of copulation, the thall both bathe themfelves in water, and be unclean untill the even.

19 ¶ And if a woman have an iffue and her iffue in her fieth be blood the thailbe put apart feven dayes : and whofoever toucheth her halbe unclean until & even. 20 And every thing that the lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that the inteth upon , thail be

21 And whofoever toucheth her bed hall wath his clothes, and bathe himfelf, in water, and be unclean untill the even

22 And whofoever toucheth any thing that the fat upon thall wash his clothes and bathe himfelf in water, and be unclear untill the even.

23 And if it be on her bed , or on any thing whereon the fitteth, when he touch eth it he fall be unclean untill the even

24 And if any man lie with her atal and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean feven dayes: and all the bel whereon he lieth, shall be unclean

25 And if a woman have an iffue of ber blood many dayes, our of the time of let feparation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation, all & dayes of the islat of her uncleannesse shall be as the dayer of her feparation : the thall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon the lieth all the dayes of her iffue , thall be unto ber u the bed of her feparation : and whatforver the fitteth upon, thall be unclean, as the uncleannede of her feparation.

27 And whofoever toucheth those things fhall be unclean and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himfelf in water, and be unclean untill the even.

28 But if the be cleanfed of her iffat then the thall number to her feif feren dayes : and after that the thall be clean

29 And on the eight day the thall take unto her two turtlessor two young pig ons, and bring them unto the prieff, to the door of f tabernacle of the congregation 30 And the prieft hall offer the one for a fin-offering, and the other for a burnty

and 4 en e the for 6 the

mak

25

di

de

ia

Bi

er

30

lie

11

F

280

une

the upo

app

pla

feri

and

his

gire

the

4

Bite 7 prei of t 8 two the o 9

OR V

him

10 to be alive oner a fea 11 the f fiall for !

the f 12 befor free with 13 the fi

of th that : 14 Julie ues!

hat he

d fhail

ffue is

umber

anfing

Hef in

I I take

young

Daling

ongre-

ieft.

he one

a burnt

atone-

alation

ali his

Cren.

y fkin

n Shall

an un-

m mas

a they

r, and

ue-and

hail be

(never

even

hupos

CASIA

all be

r bed

iznfelfi

thing

othes

ncleap

n any ouch-

even

at ails

all be

e bed

of ber

of her

tinte

e sillue

dayes

all the

her 11

atfor-

m, as

thofe

Oh his

and

2 (Tues

fevea

l take

an.

ean.

SVUR.

effering, and the priest shall make an at-

the iffue of her uncleanneffe. 31 Thus thail ye feparate the children of tirael from their uncleannes that they die not in their uncleannesse, when they defile mytabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an

iffue, and of him whose feed goeth from him and is defiled therewith ;

33 And of her that is fick of her flowers, and of him that hath an iffice of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her which is unclean-

CHAP. XVI. gont. 29 The feast of the expiations.

Nd the LORD fpake unto Mofes af-A ter the death of the two fons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD. and died

2 And & LORD faid unto Mofes Speak unto Aaron thy brothersthat he come not at all times into the holy place within the vail, before the mercy-feat, which is upon the ark, that he die not : for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-fear.

Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place; with a young bullock for a fin-offering, and a ram for a burnt-offering.

He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he half have the linen breeches upon his fleth, and fall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall be be attired. These are boly garments: therefore shall be wash his sless in water,

and fo put them on. s And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Ifrael, two kids of the goats for a fin-offering and one ram

for a burnt-offering

6 And Agron hall offer his bullock of the fin-offering which is for himfelf and make an aconement for himfelf, and for

And he shall take the two goars, and present them before LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats : one lot for the L o R D, and the other lot for the fcape-goar.

9 And Aaren hall bring the goat upon which the LORDS lot fell, and offer

him for a fin-offering. 10 But the goat on which the lot fell to be the fcape-goat , shall be prefented alive before the LORD, to make an aronement with him and to let him go for

a scape-goat into the wildernesse 11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the fin-offering, which is for himfelf, and hall make an atonement for himfelf, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of

the fin-offering which is for himfelf.

12 And he shall take a censer full of irning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of freet incense beaten small, and bring it within the vail :

13 And he hall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy-sear

that is upon & testimony that he die not.
14 And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy-feat eastward : and before the mercy-feat thall he fprinkle of the blood with his finger feven times

15 Then shall he kill the goat of the fin-offering that is for the people , and bring his blood within the vail , and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy-feat, and before the mescy-feat.

16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy place because of the unclean nes of the children of Ifrael, and because of their transgressions in all their fins : and fo shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation that remaineth among them, in the midft of their uncleanne ffe.

17 And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation-when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy place, untill he come out, and have made an atonen:ent for himfelf & for his houfhold & for all the congregation of Ifrael.

18 And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the L O K D; and make an atonement for it, and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about.

19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger feven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleannesse of the children of Ifrael.

20 And when he bath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the 12bernacle of the congregation, and the attar, he shall bring the live goat

21 And Aaron fhall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat & confesse over him all & iniquities of the children of Ifrael, and all their transgressions in all their fins putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall fend him away by the hand of a fit man into the wildernes.

22 And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities, unto a land not inhabited : and he shall let go the goat in

the wilderneffe.

23 And Aaron hall come into the tabernsele of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place and shall leave them there.

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt-offering, and the burnt-offering of the people, and make an atonement for himfelf, and for the people.

25 And the fat of the fin-offering shall

he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the fcape-goar , shall wash his clothes , and bathe his fleft in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 And the bullock for the fin-offering, and the goat for the fin-offering, whole blood was brought instomake atonement in & holy place hal one carry forth withour the camp-& they that burn in the fire their fkins, and their fieth. & their dung, 28 And he that burneth them-hall wash

his clothes, and bathe his fich in water, and afterward he hal come into § camp, 29 ¶ And this shall be a statute for ever

unto you : that in the feventh moneth om

pigeation ac for urath Ting

the tenth day of the moneth, ye fhall af-Rid your fouls, and do no work at all, whether it be one of your own countrey, or a firanger that fojourneth among you

30 For on that day thall the prieft make an aronement for you , to cleanfe ou, that ye may be clean from all your

fins before the LORD

31 It shall be a sabbath of rest unto

fature for ever. 32 And the priest whom he final anoint, and whom he hal confecrate to minister in the priefts office in his fathers flead, rall make the aronement & fhall put on

the linen clothes, even & holy garments. 33 And he shall make an atonement for the holy fanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the con gregation and for the altar : and he hall make an atonement for the priefts , and

for all the people of the congregation.
34 And this shall be an everlatting stature unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Ifrael , for all their fins once a yeer. And he did as the LORD commanded Mofes.

CHAP. XVII. I The !lood of beafts offered. 10 Au eating of blood is forbidden.

Nd the L o R D frake unto Moles, A faying

Speak unto Arron, and unto his fons, nd unto all the children of Ifrael, and fay unto them . This is the thing which the LORD bath commanded, faying

What man foever there he of the boufe of Ifrael, that killeth an ox, or lambor goat in the campor that killeth

And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD, blood hall e imputed unto that man : he hath shed blood and that man fhall be cut off from among his people :

5 To the end that the children of Ifrael may bring their facrifices which they offer in the open field , even that they may bring them unto the L o R D, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation unto the prich and offer them for peace-offerings unto the LORD.

6 And the priest hall fprinkle the blood upon the altar of the L O R D. at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation , and burn the fat for a fweet fa-

Your unto the LORD.

And they shall no more offer their facrifices unto devils , after whom they have gone a whoring : this shall be a stagenerations.

And thou halt fay unto them, Whatfoever man there be of the house of Ifrael, or of the ftrangers which fo-

journ among you, that offereth a burnt-offering, or facrifice, 9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation to offer it umo the LORD, even that man

hall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ And what foever man there be of
the boule of I frael; or of the ftrangers

that fojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood . I will even fet my face against that foul that extern blood, and

nei the

ne

me

nei

app

of

wif

the

neil

the

her

mak.

WO

fift

neil

1

WOI

as f

nail

Ehy

feed

nei

thy

25 V

Beal

fhal

lie o

thef

are.

land

26

and

mit

that

the '

fore

alfo

naci

of t

that

amo

thef

com

100

your

the c

Ve 6

30

29

28

25 40

24

2

2

18

1 nef

1

will cut him off from among his people. blood, and I have given it to you upon the altar-to make an atonement for your fouls ; for it is the blood that maketh as atonement for the foul.

12 Therefore I faid unto the children of Ifrael, No foul of you hall car blood, neither shall any stranger that fo; ournet

among you cat blood.

And whatfoever man there be of the children of Ifraelsor of the firangers that foiourn among you, which humen and carcheth any beatt, or fowl that min be earen; he fhall even pour out the block thereof and cover it with duft.

14 For it is the life of all fich , the blood of it is for the life thereof : them. fore I faid unto the children of I frael Te shall ear the blood of no manner of fich: for the life of all fich is the blood thereof : whofoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 And every foul that eateth that which died of it felf or that which was torn with beafts , whether it be one of your own countrey or a ftranger he hall orh wash his clothes, and bathe himfil in water, and be unclean untill the even; then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash them not nor buth his fich, then he mail bear his iniquity.

I Unlanfult marriages, 19 and unlan-

Nd the L O R D spake unto Moke A faying

2 Speak unto the children of Ifraeland fay unto them I am the LORD your God, After the doings of the land of E. gypt, wherein ye dwelt, fhall ye not do; and after the doings of the land of Cana-

an whither I bring you, shall ye not des neither hall ye walk in their ordinances.
4 Ye hall do my judgements, and

keep mine ordinances-to walk therein: 1 on the LORD your God.
5 Ye hall therefore keep my flatuten and my judgements : which if a man do, he shall live in them : I con the LORD.

None of you shall approach to any that is neer of kin to him, to uncever their nakedneffe : I am the LORD.

The nakednesse of thy father or the nakednesse of thy mother shall thou not nncover: the is thy mothersthou falt act uncover her nakednesse.

The nakednesse of thy fathers wift shalt thou not uncover : it is thy fathers

The nakedneffe of thy fifter , the daughter of thy father or daughter of thy mother, whether the be born at home-of born abroad, even their nakedneffe thou falt not uncover.

10 The nakednesse of thy fons daughter, or of thy daughters daughter, even their nakedneffe thou shalt not uncerer: for theirs is thine own nakednesse.

II The nakednesse of thy fathers wires daughter, begotten of thy father, ( the it thy fifter ) thou thalt not uncover her nakedneffe,

12 Thes

12 Thou halt not uncover the nakedneile of thy fathers fifter : the is thy fathers neer kinfwoman.

13 Thou halt not uncover the nakednelle of thy mothers lifter : for the is thy

mothers neer kinfwoman. 14 Thou fhalt not uncover the nakedneile of thy fathers brothersthon thalt not approach to his wife : the is thy aunt.

15 Thou falt not uncover the nakednes of thy daughter in law : the is thy fons wifeshou falt not uncover her nakednes

16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedneffe of thy brothers wife : it is thy bro-

thers nakedneffe.

17 Thou halt not uncover the nakedneffe of a woman and her daughter, neither fhait thou take her fons daughter, or her daughters daughter , to uncover her makednesse : for they are her neer kinswomen : it is wickednesse.

18 Neither shalt thou take a wife to her fifter to vex her, to uncover her naked.

peffe befides the other in her life time. 19 Alfo thou halt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness as long

as the is put apart for her uncleannesse. 20 Moreover, thou halt not lie carnally with thy neighbours wife, to defile

thy felf with her.

21 And thou halt not let any of thy feed paffe thorow the fire to Molech, acuther shalt thou profane the Name of thy God : I am the LORD.

22 Thou halt not lie with mankinde as with womankinde : it is abomination.

23 Neither thair thou lie with any beaft-to defile thy felt therewith : neither mall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto : it is confusion.

24 Defile not you your felves in any of these things : for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you.

25 And the land is defiled : therefore I 40 vifit & iniquity thereof upon it-& the land it felf vomiteth out her inhabitants. 26 Ye hall therefore keep my flatutes, and my judgements, and hall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation-nor any ftranger

that fojeurneth among you:
27 ( For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were be-

fore you, and the land is defiled)
28 That the land spue not you out alfowhen ye defile it as it spued out the

nations that were before you. 29 For whofoever shall commit any

of these abominations, even the fouls that commit them, hall be cut off from among their people.
30 Therefore hall ye keep mine ordi-

nance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you and that ye defile not your felves therein : I am the LORD your God.

CHAP. XIX. A repetition of fundry laws. A Na the L ORD ipake unto Moles, faying,

1 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Ifraeland fay unto them-Ye hall be holy : for I the LORD your God am holy.

3 Te shall fear every man his mobaths : I am the LORD your God.

Turn ye not unto idols nor make to your felves molten gods : I am the LORD your God.

¶ And if ye offer a facrifice of peace-offerings unto the LORD, ye hall

offer it at your own will.

It shall be eaten the fame day ye offer it , and on the morrow : and if ought remain untill the third day it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be caten at all on Sthird days it is abominable; it shall not be accepted. Therefore every one that eateth its

fhall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD; and that foul fhall be cut off from among his people.

9 And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou

gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vine. yard, neither thalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard : thou shalt leave them for the poor and franger : 1 00

the LORD your God. falfely, neither lie one to another.

12 ¶ And ye thall not fwear by my

Name falfely, neither thalt thou profane the Name of thy God : I am the LORD. 13 4 Thou halt not defraud thy neigh-

bourneither rob him ; the wages of him that is hired-hall not abide with thee all night, untill the morning.
14 Thou halt not curfe the deaf-nor

out a flumbling block before the blinder out thalt fear thy God: I am the LORD.

Te mall do no unrighteouincife in judgement : thou halt not respect the person of the poor nor honour the cer-son of the mighty : but in righteousnesse halt thou judge thy neighbour.

16 Thou shalt not go up and down as a rale-bearer among thy people : neither shalt thou stand against the blood of

thy neighbour : I am the LORD.
17 Thou halt not hate thy brother in thine heart : thou halt in any wife rebuke thy neighbours's not fuffer in upon him. 18 Thou halt not avenge nor bear

any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou halt love thy neighbour as thy felf: I on the LORD.

19 Ye shal keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattell gender with a divers Ye shal keep my statutes. Thou shalt kinde : thou halr not fowe thy field with mingled feed meither thal a garment mingled of linen & woollen come upon thee.

20 ¶ And whofoever lieth carnally with a woman that is a bond-maid , betrothed to an hufband, and not at all redeemed nor freedom given her, he hall be scourged : they shall not be put to death, because the was not free :

21 And be hall bring his trefpaffe-offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trefpaffe-offering.

22 And the prieft fhail make an aronenent for him with the ram of the trefpaffe-offering, before the LORD, for his

id. th any y face and copie.

in the upon r your eth as ildres lood. arneth

be of angers unteth mn ma blood

e the

theref flette sheret off. h tha ch was one of

e that

imfelj even bathe quity. nlaw.

el-and r God of E. ot do: Cana nt de : ances.

doken

a and ein: 1 ruten an do RD. ich to unco. RD. or the

ou not

it not

s wife nhen of thy me-of theu

augheven CAST ; wires the is r ber

Thea

2

Ec

20

in

yo

w

90

esi

Be

£15

tha

bes

vi

wh

cle

It

you

mi

fan

eher

upo

1 6

Agr

be d

him

fath

ter:

3

nigh

band

a ch

fanc

their

corn

ting

and i

for t

fire

offer

v.hos

a WO

he pr

for h

tha ["

which

de p

he |

berni

his be

iag o ted to

40701

11

edy.

for hi

10

5

2

fin which he hath done; and the fin which be hath done, shall be forgiven him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the lan i and thall have planted all manner of tiers for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcifed : three yeers shall it be as uncircumcifed unto you : it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth yeer all the fruit thereof hall be holy to praife the LORD

withall.

25 And in the fift yeer shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yeeld unto you the increase thereof : 1 am the LORD your God.
25 ¶ Ye shall not cat any thing with

the blood, neither shall ye use inchant-

ment, nor observe times.

27 Ye hall not round the corners of your heads, neither halt thou mar the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not make any cuttings in your fieft for the dead , nor print any marks upon you : I am the LORD

29 To not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore , left the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickednesse.
30 ¶ Ye shall keep my fabbaths, and re-

verence my fanduary : I am the LORD. 31 4 Regard not them that have fami-Hir fpirits , neither feek after wizards, to be defiled by them : I am the LORD your God.

32 Thou falt rife up before the hoary head, & honour the face of the old manand fear thy God : I am the LORD.

33 ¶ And if a stranger solourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him.

34 But the ftranger that dwelleth with you, shall be as one born amongst you. and thou halt love him as thy felf for ye were Arangers in the land of Egypt : I am the LORD your God.
35 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousnesse

in judgement, in meteyard, in weight, or

in meafure

35 Just balances, just weights, a just ephahand a just his hall ye have: I am the LORD your God-which brought you out of the land of Egypt.

37 Therefore hall ve observe all my flatutes, and all my judgements, and do them : I am the LORD.

CHAP.

XX. 1 Of giving feed to Molech, 5 wizards, curfing parents, 11 and of incest Nd the LORD fpake unto Mofes,

faying Again, thou halt fay to the children of Ifrael. Whofo ver he be of the children of Ifracl, or of the ftrangers that folourn in Ifrael, that giveth any of his feed unto Molech, he fhall furely be put to death : the people of the land fhall from him with fromes.

3 And I will fet my face against that man , and will cut him off from among his people : because he hath given of his feed unto Molechito defile my fanduary, and to profane my holy Name

4 And if the people of the land do any wayes hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his feed unto Molech, and kill him not;

5 Then I will fet my face against the man, and against his family, and will cur him off, and all that go a whoring after him , to commit whoredom with Melech from among their people.

6 And the foul that turneth after fuch as have familiar fpirits, and after wizards to go a whoring after them, I will even fer my face against that foul, and will cut him off from among his people,

7 Sandifie your felves therefore and be ye holy : for I am & LORD your God. 8 And ye hall keep my statutes and do them: I am & LORD which fandifie you,

9 Tor every one that curfeth his father or his mother shall be furely put to death : he hath curfed his father or his mother; his blood shall be upon him,

adult ry with another mans wife ; even he that committeeh adultery with his neighbours wife , the adulterer and the adultereffe shall furely be put to death.

11 And the man that lieth with his fathers wife , bath uncovered his fathers nakednesse : both of them shall be put to death; their blood fhatt be upon them.

12 And if a man lie with his daughter in law; both of them hall furely be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their blood mall be upon them.

13 If a man alfo lie with mankindeas he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination : the thall furely be put to death; their blood

14 And if a man take a wife, and her mother, it is wickednesse: they shall be burnt with fire , both he and they , that there be no wickednesse among you.

15 And if a man lie with a beaft , he mall furely be put to death : and ye hall flay the beaft.

16 And if a woman approach unto my beaft, and lie down thereto, thou hak kill the woman, and the beaft : they fish furely be put to death; their blood flid be upon them.

17 And if a man hall take his fiften his fathers daughter, or his motters danghter, and fee her nakednesse, and he fee his nakednesse, it is a wicked things and they shall be cut off in the fight of their people: he hath uncovered his fiflers nakednes, he hall bear his iniquity. 18 And if a man shall lie with a woman having her fickneffe , and thall uncover her nakedneffe : he hath discovered her fountain, and the hath uncovered the fountain of her blood; and both of them thall be cut off from among their people.

19 And thou halt not uncover the tatednesse of thy mothers fifter nor of the fathers fifter : for he uncovereth his neer

kin they hall bear their iniquity 20 And if a man shall lie with his uncles wire he hath uncovered his unch nakednesse : they shall bear their finithy hall die childeleffe.

21 And if a man fhall take his brothen wife, it is an unclean thing : he bath me covered his brothers nakednesse, they hall be childeleffe.

22 TYe shall therefore keep all my Ratutes, and all my judgements, and so

fs:

i that

ill cur

after

Mo-

T fuch

er wi-

I will and copie,

re-and God.

nd do

e you.

his fa-

put to

or his

ricceck

even

th his

nd the

at hers put to

em. ughter

be put

ufion;

nderas

them

: they

blood

nd her

all be

2 thm

A , be

e fhall

10 311

a thalk y thall ghall

fiften others

nd fie

things

ght of

his fi-

quiry.

omm 207032

ed her

d the

copie.

he na-

of the

s neer

th his

uncles

nothey

others

th me-

, they

ti my and do

rhem:

eath. his fa-

m,

them : that the land whither I bring you to dwell therein fpue you not out.

23 And ye hall not walk in the manners of the nation which I can out before you: for they committed all thefe things,

and therefore I abhorred them. 24 But I have faid unto you , Ye fall inherit their land and I will give it unto

you to poffeffe it, a land that floweth with milk and honey : 1 on the LORD your Godswhich have separated you from

other people. between clean beafts, and unclean, and between unclean fowls , and clean : and ye thall not make your fouls abominable by beath or by fowhor by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as un-

clean. 25 And ye hall be holy unto me: for I the LORD am holy, and have fevered you from other people, that ye fould be

mine.
27 ¶ A man alfo or woman that hath a

familiar fpirit, or that is a wizard fhall farely be put to death : they fhall ftone them with ftones : their blood fhau te upon them.

1 Of the priests mourning , 7, 13 and marriages.

A Nd the LORD faid unto Mofes, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron-and fay unto them. There fhal none be defiled for y dead among his people:

2 But for his kin that is neer unto him that is for his mother , and for his father and for his for and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his lifter a virgin , that is nigh unto him; which hath had no huf-

band : for her may he be defiled. 4 But he shall not defile him felf-being a chief man among his people, to pro-

fane himfelf. 5 They shall not make baldnesse upon their head neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard,nor make any cut-

tings in their fech.

They shall be boly unto their Gods and not profune the Name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire and the bread of their God they do offer : therefore they shall be holy.

7 They mall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane-neither shall they take awoman put away from her hasband : for

he s holy unto his God.

Thou shalt fanetifie him therefore, for he offereth the bread of thy God : he halfbe holy unto thee : for I the LORD

which fandife you con holy.

9 And the daughter of any prieft, if he profane her felf by playing the whore, he profaneth her father : the fall be

burnt with fire.

10 And he that is the high priest among his brethren-upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is confecrated to put on the garments, fhall not un-

aver his head, nor reat his clothes:

It Neither shall he go in to any dead hady nor desile himself for his father, or

for his mother:

12 Neither hall he go out of the finauary, nor profane the fanauary of nis God : for the crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the LORD.

13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity

14 A widow-or a divorced woman- or profane, or an harlot, thefe fhall he not take : but he shall take a virgin of his

own people to wife 15 Neither shall he profane his feed among his people : for I the LORD do

Candine him. 16 And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

fes, faying,

17 Speak unto Aaron faying Whofoe. ver he be of thy feed in their generations, that hath any blemith, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God :

18 For whatfoever man he be that hath a blemish he shall not approach : a blinde manior a lame or he that bath a flat nofe; or any thing superAuous,

19 Or a man that is broken-footed, or broken-handed,

20 Or crook-backt, or a dwarf or that hath a blemif in his eye, or be fourvier or feabled, or hath his flones broken :

21 No man that hath a blemith of the feed of Aaron the priefts shall come night to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire : he hath a blemift; he shall not come night o offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall ear the bread of his Gods both of the most holy and of the holy :

23 Onely he shall not go in unto the vail, nor come aigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish, that he profane not my sandwary: for I the LORD do sandisse whem.

24 And Mores told it unto Aaron-and to his fons, and to all the children of Ifrael.

CHAP. XXII. The priests when to abstain from hely

things. Nd the LORD spake unto Moses,

A No ... Faying, Speak unto Aaron aud to his fons, that they separate themselves from the and that they profane not my holy Name in those things which they hallow unto me : I am the LORD.

3 Say unto them , Whofoever he be of all your feed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Ifrael hallow unto the LORD, having his uncleannesse upon him, that foul shall be cut off from my

presence : I am the LORD. 4 What man foever of the feed of Aaron is a leper-or hath a running iffue, he thall not eat of the holy things, untill he be clean. And whofo toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead or a man whose seed goeth from him:

Or whotoever-toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made uncleans or a man of whom he may take unclean-

neffe, what foever uncleanneffe he hath : 6 The foul which harh touched any fuch, shall be unclean untill evenshall not ear of the holy things unlesse he wash his flesh with water. 7 And

di

th

fet

fut

On

the

tha

Ear

fev

day

offs

ons

they

bake

unto

feve

yeer

TAIN

unto

offer

an of

unto

19

the g

peace

offer

lamb

for th

21

fame

catio

work

SACL

OUT |

our i dance

thou r

eleani

em i

22

si fa

24 5

aying lift d

sboar

25 n:bar

TE CO

26 s, fay

27A

net e fhall

d ve

28 A

omak

GRD 29 F

-

Iami

20 the 5

18

1

7 And when the fun is down, he thall e clean, and fhall afterward eat of the holy things, because it is his food

That which dieth of it felf , or is sorn with beafts, be thall not eat-to defile himself therewith: I am the LORD.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, left they bear fin for it, and die thereforesif they profane it: I the LORD do fandifie them

10 There hall no stranger cat of the boly thing: a fojourner of the priefts or an hired fervant shall not car of the

holy thing

at But if priest buy any foul with his money-he mall ear of it-& he that is born in his house : they shall eat of his meat. 13 If the priche daughter also be mar-

an offering of the holy things.

13 But if the priefts daughter be a widow-or divorced and have no childe and is returned unto her fathers house, as in ber youth-the thal eat of her fathers meats but there hall no ftranger eat thereof.

14 And if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he fall put the fift part thereof unto it, and fhall give it

unto the priest, with the holy thing.

15 And they shall not prefane the hely things of the children of Ifrael, which

they offer unto the LORD :

16 Or fuffer them to bear the infquity of trespasse, when they ear their bely things : for I & LORD de fandifie them. 17 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Mofes faying

18 Speak unto Aaron and to his fons and unto all the children of Ifrael, and fay unto them, Whatfoever he be of the house of Ifrael, or of the ftrangers in Ifrael, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his free-will-offerings which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt-offering :

male without blemin, of the beeves , of

the facepor of the goats.

20 Rut whatfoever hath a blemith, that shall ye not offer : for it shall not

be acceptable for you.

21 And wholoever offereth a facrifice of peace-offerings unto the LORD to accomplife his vow, or a free-will-offering in beeves or freepit stalbe perfect, to be accepted:there shalbe no blemish therein.

22 Blinde or broken or maimed or having a wen, or fcurvie, or fcabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

22 Either a bullock, or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous, or lacking in his parts , that mayeft thou offer for a freewill-offering : but for a vow it shall not be accepted

24 Ye hall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruifed, or crushed or broken, or cut, neither fhall you make any

offering thereof in your land.

25 Neither from a Arangers hand fhall ye offer the bread of your God of any of thefe ; because their corruption is in them, and blemites be in them : they mall not be accepted for you,

26 And the LORD Spake unto Mo

fess faying, 27 When a bullock, or a theep, or a 27 When a bullock, or a theep, or a

ven dayes under the dam , and from the eighth day and thesceforth-it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

28 And whether it be cow-or cw-ye fal not kill it and her young both in one day

29 And when ye will offer a facrifice of thankigiving unto the LORD, offer it at your own will.

30 On the fame day it shall be eaten up, ye hall leave none of it untill the morrow : I am the LORD.

31 Therefore shall ye keep my commandments and do them : I am & LORD 32 Neither shall ye profane my holy Name but I will be hallowed among the children of Ifrael : I am the LORD which hallow your

33 That brought you out of the land of Egyptsto be your God : I am the LORD, HAP. XXIII.

4 Of Jundry feafts. 26 The day of atonement.

A Nd the LORD Spake unto Mosen

Speak unto the children of Ifrath and fay unto them. Concerning the featls of the LORD, which ye fall proclaim to be holy convocations, even thefe are

Six dayes thall work be done but the feventh day is the fabbath of reft, an holy convocation: ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the LORD

in all your dwellings.

4 These are the feasts of the LORDs even holy convocations, which ye full proclaim in their feafons.

In the fourteenth day of the fint monethat evenis the LORDS paffcover. 6 And on the fifteenth day of the fame moneth, is the feast of unleavened bred unto the LORD: seven dayes ye mik eat unleavened bread.

7 In the first day ye hall have an holy convocation : ye hall do no fervit

ork therein

8 But we mall offer an offering madely fire unto the LORD feven dayes : in the feventh day is an holy convocation fe shall do no fervile work therein.

9 And the LORD fpake unto Molen

10 Speak unto the children of Ifrach and fay unto them. When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof then ye hal bring a heaf of the Art-fruits of your

harvest unto the priest:
II And he hall wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: at

fall wave ir.

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the theaf, an he-lamb without bitmith of the first yeersfor a burnt offering unto the LORD.

13 And the meat-offering thereof he be two tenth deals of fine flour, mingle with oil, an offering made by fire une the LORD, for a fweet favour ; and the 0.

73

fe-the

3(+

nto

fhal

day

ifice

er it

aten

the

0面。 ORD

holy

g the

RD

nd of

RD.

cy of

olesi

fraels fealts

claim

le art

but

ft, an

work

ORP

ORD

e fail

e firk cover.

e fame brest

moA

an ho-

fervile

ade be

Moften

Ifrach

orre in

un and

ye fal

of your

f before

ou: @

e priet

when ye our ble-

offering

cof Ad

mingled

fire unto

and the

drink-

drink-offering thereof han be of wine,

the fourth part of an hin 14 And ye shall ear neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, untill the

felf fame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God : it fail be a ftatute for ever thorowout your generations, in all your dwellings.

15 And ye hall count unto you from the morrow after & fabbathsfrom the day that ye brought the theaf of the wave-offering; feven fabbaths thall be complear;

16 Even unto the morrow after the feventh faboath , shall ye number fity dayes, and ye shall offer a new meat-

offering unto the LORD. 17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave-loaves of two tenth deals : they shall be of fine flour, they shall be

baken with leaven they are the first-fruits unto the LORD.

18 And ye shall offer with the bread feven lambs without blemith, of the firth yeer, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt-offering unto the LORD, with their mearoffering, and their drink-offerings, even an offering made by fire of fweet fayour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall facrifice one kid of the goats for a fin-offering, and two lambs of the first yeer for a facrifice of

peace-offerings.

20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the Sirst-fruits, for a waveoffering before the LORD, with the two lambs : they hall be holy to the LORD for the priefts.

21 And ye shall proclaim on the felffame day, that it may be an hely convocation unto you : ye mail do no fervile ever in all your dwellings thorowout

your generations.
22 ¶ And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean rid-dance of the corners of the field, when thou reapelt-neither thalt thou gather any cleaning of thy harvest; thou thalt leave em unto the poor, and to the ftranger : I on the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

in the sı faving,

24 Speak unto the children of Ifrael, ring. In the seventh moneth, in the fift day of the moneth, shall ye have a bloath a memoriall of blowing of sumpets, an holy convocation.

Ye shall do no fervile work therea : bat ye hall offer an offering made by

re unto the LORD.

26 And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

27Alfo on the tenth day of this feventh neths there halbe a day of asonements. that is an holy convocation unto your adve hall office your fouls, and offer noffering made by fire unto the LORD, as And ye shall do no work in that ne day : for it is a day of aconements omake an aconoment for you before the ORD your God.

29 For what foever foul it be that fhall whe affifted in that fame day, he fhall tox of from among his geople,

90 And whatfoever foul is be that down will I destroy from among his people.

that be a flatuje for ever thorowout your generations, in all your dwellings,

32 It shall be unto you a fabbath of reft. and ye hall affild your fouls in the ninth day of the moneth at even-from even unto even shall ye celebrate your fabbath.

33 And the LORD fpake unto Mofes, faying,

34 Speak unto the children of Ifræls faying. The fifteenth day of this feventh moneth shall be the feast of tabernacies for feven dayes unto the LORD.

35 On the first day hall be an holy convocation : ye shall do no fervile work therein.

36 Seven dayes ve hall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, on the eight day shall be an holy convocation unto you, and ye hall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a fo lemn affembly and ye shall do no fervile work therein.

37 These are the feasts of the LORD which ye thail proclaim to be holy convocations to offer an offering made by fire unto the L O R D, a burnt-offering, and a mest-offering a facrifice & drinkofferings, every thing upon his day :

38 Befide the fabbaths of the LORD, and befide your gifts, and befide all your yows, and befide all your free-will-offerings, which ye give unto the LORD,

39 Alfo in the fifteenth day of the feventh moneth when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD feven dayes. On the first day shall be a fabbath, and on the eight day fhatt be a fabbath.

40 And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of paim-trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook- and ye hall rejoyce before the LORD your God seven dayes.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD feven days in the yeer : it feat be a flature for ever in your generations, ye shall celebrate it in the seventh moneth, 42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven

dayes : all that are Ifraclites born, fall

dwell in booths ;

43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Ifrael so dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt : I am the LORD your God.

44 And Mofes declared unto the children of Ifrael the feafts of the LORD.

C H A P. XXIIII.
10 Shelomiths fon blasphemeth. 13 The lan

of blasphemy, 17 of murder, 18 and of damage.

A Nd the LORD spake unto Moses Afaying,

Command the children of Ifraela that they bring unto thee pure oil olives beaten, for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.

Without the vail of the testimenys in the tabernacle of the congregation Mail Asson order it from the evening

O

40

ha

31

8h

2

it

the

MILI

**D**13

hin

in t

unt

it f

his

Bo a

wit

wit

the

that

ed fo

100

in th

have

coun

they

eut i

Levi

their

8: any

Vites

the ci

the ve

eities

among

34 1

ities !

perua!

35 4

and fal

thair 1

Grange

ich th

36 7 rease:

isu liv

37 Th

on uf

crease

ought

38 1

Sype to

33

22

21

20

29

2

anto the merning before the LORD conrinually; it fhall be a flatute for ever in your generations

4 He hall order the lamps upon the sure candleftick before the LORD continually

And thou fhalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou fhalt fet them in two rows, fix on a row, upon the pure table

before the LORD. And thou halt put pure frankincenfe upon each row, that it may be on the bread for a memoriall, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

8 Every fabbath he fhall fer it in order before the LORD continually being taken from the children of Ifrael by an

everlafting covenant.

9 And it shall be Aarons and his fons, and they fhall eat it in the holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetuail ftatute.

10 ¶ And the fon of an Ifraelitifh woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among & children of Ifraela and this of Ifrael frove together in the camp

II And the Ifraclitish womans fon blafphomed the Name of the LORD, & curfed and they brought him unto Mofes : and his mothers name was Shelomithsthe daughter of Dibrisof the tribe of Dan.

12 And they put him in ward, that the minde of LOND might be howed them 13 And the LORD Spake unto Moles,

Eaying,

14 Bring forth him that hath curfed without the camp, and let all that heard bim lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation Rone him.

15 And thou halt fpeak unto the children of Ifrael faying Wholoever curleth

his God thall bear his fin.

16 And he that blasphemeth the Name of the L O R D, he thall furely be put to death and all the congregation fall certainly frome him : as well the ftranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blat hemeth the Name of the LORD, fhall e put to death

17 And he that killeth any man-fhall

furely be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beaft, fall make it good beaft for beaft

19 And if a man cause a blemith in his neighbour; as he hath done, fo fhall it be done to him :

20 Breach for breach eye for eye tooth for rooth : as he hath caufed a blemith in a man, fo fhall it be done to him again.

21 And he that killeth a beat, he fha!! reftore it; and he that killeth a man, he half be put to death.

22 Ye hall have one manner of lawas wel for ffranger as for one of your own

countrey : for I am the LORD yourGod. of Ifrael, that they hould bring forth been that had curfed out of the camp and Rone him with fones : and the children of Ifrael did as the LORD commanded Moles.

CHAP. XXV. 8 The jubile. 14 Or oppression, 35 and compassion of the poor

Nd the LORD fpake unto Mofes in

Amount Sinas faving Speak unto the children of Ifraels

and fay unto them, When we come into the land which I give your then hall the land keep a fabbath unto the LORD

3 Six yeers thou shalt fowe the fields and fix yeers thou halt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof,

But in the feventh yeer shall bez fabbath of reft unto the land, a fabbath for the L o R D : thou halt neither fone thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. That which groweth of it own accord

of thy harvest thou shalt not reap neither gather the grapes of thy vine undreffed: for it is a veer of reft unto the land 6 And the fabbath of the land fhali be

meat for you : for thee, and for thy fervant, and for thy maid, and for thy hird fervant, and for the ftranger that fojourneth with thee,

And for the cattell , and for the beaft that are in thy land , shall all the increase thereof be meat.

8 And thou halt number feven fibbaths of yeers unto thee, feven times feven yeers, and the space of the seven sibbaths of yeers, shall be unto tkee soung

and nine yeers. o Then halt thou cause the trumper of the jubile to found on the teath day of the feventh moneth; in the day of atomment hall ye make the trumpet found

thorowout all your land and proclaim liberty thorowout all the land, unto all the inhabitants thereof : it mall be a jubile unto you, and ye hall no turn every man unto his possession and ye hal return every man unto his famile, II A jubile fhall that fiftieth veer be un to you: ye fhal not fowe neither reapths which groweth of it felf in it, nor gitter the grapes in it of thy vine undreffed.

12 For it is the jubile, it shall be holy unto you : ye hall cat the increase there-

of out of the field.

13 In the yeer of this jubile ve full return every man unto his possession 14 And if thou fel ought unto thy neighbours or buyeft ought of thy neighbour hand, ye hall not oppresse one another.

15 According to the number of yeers if ter the jubilesthou halt buy of thy neighbour and according unto the number of yeers, of the fruits he hall fell unto the.

16 According to the multitude of year thou thak increase the price thereof, and according to the fewnesse of yeers the halt diminish the price of it : for a-cording to the number of the years of its fruits doth he fell unto thee.

17 Ye thall not therefore oppreffe en another, but thou thait fear thy God; for

I am the LORD your God 18 Wherefore ye hall do my flatutes and keep my judgements, and do then

and ye shall dwell in the land in fafety. 19 And the land shall yeeld her fruits and ye shall eat your fill and dwell there

and

s in

ael.

into

the

eld,

ine-

602

bath

foue

cord

ither

Wed:

ali be

e fer-

hired

tt fo-

r the

I the

n fables fe-

n fis

ourty

umpe

day of

atone-

found

h veets

all the

of : it

all 10-

an and

family.

be un-

ap that

gather

be holy

e there-

ye full

neigh-

hboun

nother.

cers if

g neigh-

mber d

to thet.

of year

eof and

ers thou

for #

rs of the

CHC 6M

od; for

ftaruten

to them

fafety.

er fruit

20 And if ye shall fay. What shall we ear the seventh yeer? behold, we shall not fowe, nor gather in our increase

21 Then I will command my bleffing upon you in the fixt yeer, and it hall

bring forth fruit for three yeers.

22 And we chall fowe the eighth yeers and cat yet of old fruit untill the ninth yeer: untill her fruits come in, ye thall ent of the old ftore.

23 9 The land mail not be fold for ever : for the land is mine, for ye were

ftrangers and fojourners with me 24 And in all & land of your poffession,

ye fall grant a redemption for the land.
25 If thy brother be waxen poor and hath fold away fome of his poffession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then half he redeem that which his brother fold.

26 And if & man have none to redeem it, and himfelf be able to redeem it :

27 Then let him count the yeers of the fale thereof, and reftore the overplus unto the man to whom he fold it, that he

may return unto his possession.
28 But if he not able to restore it to himsthen that which is fold thall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it, untill the yeer of jubile and in the jubile

it fall go out, and he shall return unto

his postession. 29 And if a man fell a dwelling house ie a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole yeer after it is fold : mithin a full yeer may be redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full yeer, then the house that is in the walled city shall be stablished for ever to him that bought itsthorowout his generations : it shall not go out

in the jubile

31 But the houses of the villages which have no walls round about them, hall be counted as the fields of the countrey: they may be redeemed, and they hall go out in the jubilee.

32 Notwithstanding the cities of the Levites, and the houses of the cities of their possession may the Levites redeem at any time.

33 And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was fold, and the city of his possession shall go out in the yeer of jubile : for the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel.

24 But the field of the fuburbs of their cities may not be fold-for it is their per-

peruall possession.

35 And if thy brother be waxen poor. and fallen in decay with thee then thou that relieve him, year though he be a

Granger or a fojourner that he may live with thee. 36 Take thou no usury of him. or intrease:but sear thy Godsthat thy brother

may live with thee.

37 Thou halt not give him thy money pon usury mor lend him thy victuals for screafe.

38 I am the L o R D your God, which ought you forth out of the land of Eto give you the land of Canaans

39 And if thy brother that dwellors by thee, be waxen poor, and be fold unto thee, thou halt not compell him to ferve as a bond-fervant ;

40 Bur as an hired fervant, and as & fojourner he fhall be with thee. and fhall

ferve thee unto the yeer of jubile.
41 And then shall be depart from thee. both he & his children with him and fhal return unto his own family and unto the poffession of his fathers shall be return,

42 For they are my fervants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt :

they shall not be fold as bond-men 43 Thou fhalt not rule over him wirb

rigour, but shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bond-men, and thy bondmaids which thou halt have halbe of the heathen that are round about your of them thall ye buy bond-men, and bond-maide. 45 Moreovers of the children of the

ftrangers that do fojourn among you; of them shall ye buy & of their families that are with your which they begat in your land : and they hall be your polieftion.

45 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after yourto inherit them for a possession, they shall be your bond-men for ever : but over your brethren the children of Ifrael, ve fhall nor rule one over another with rigour.

And if a fojourner or ftranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor and fel himfelf unto the ftranger or fojourner by thee, or

to the flock of the ftrangers family : 48 After that he is fold, he may be redeemed again : one of his brethren may

redeem him. 49 Either his uncles or his uncles for may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family, may redeem him : or, if he be able, he may redeem

himfelf. 50 And he hall reckon with him ther bought hims from the yeer that he was fold to him, unto & yeer of jubile, & the price of his fale shall be according unto the number of years-according to \$ time of an hired fervant shall it be with him.

51 If there be yet many yeers behindes according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few yeers unto the yeer of jubile, then he shall count with him : and according unto his yeers thail he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yeerly hired fervant hall he be with him : and the other shall not rule with rigour over him in thy fight,

54 And if he be not redeemed in these yeers, then he shall go out in the yeer of jubile-toth he and his children with him. 55 For unto me the children of Ifrael

are fervants-they are my fervants-whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt : I am the L o R Dyour God, C H A P. XXVI.

1 Of idolatry. 3 A Helting promised.

/ E shall make you no idols, nor gra-I ven image, neither rear you up a danding image, neither fal ye fet up any

H there-20 1 Image of ftonein your land to bow down unto it : for I am the LORD your God.

2 Ye shall keep my fabbachs, and reverence my fanduary : I om the L O R D.

3 ¶ If ye walk in my fatutes and keep my commandments, and do them;

Then I will give you rain in due feason, and the land hall yeeld her increafe, and the trees of the field fhall yeeld their fruit.

And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the fowing time: and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your

land fafely

And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shal make you afraid:and I will rid evil beafts out of the land, neither hall the fword go therow your land.

7 And ye hall chafe your enemies, and they fhall fall before you by the fword.

And five of you thall chafe an hundred and an hundred of you hall put ten thousand to flight; and your enemies hall fall before you by the fword.
9 For I will have respect unto yous

and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and eftablish my covenant with you

10 And ye mall ear old flore, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 And 1 wil fer my tabernacle amongst you : and my foul fall not abhor you 12 And I will walk among you, & will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13. I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye mould not be their bondmen, and I have broken the bands of your yohe, and made you go upright.

14 But if ve wil not hearken unte meand wil not do all thefe commandments:

15 And if ye hall despise my fatutes, or if your foul abhor my judgements, fo that ye will not do all my commandments but that ye break my covenant :

16 I also will do this unto you. I will even appoint over you terrour confumption, and the burning ague, that shall confume the eyes, and cause forrow of heart : and ye shall fowe your feed in wain, for your enemies shall ear it

17 And I will fet my face against your and ye shal be tlain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over your and ye fhal flee when none purfueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you feven times more for your fin

. 19 And I will break the pride of your wer, and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as braffe :

20 And your Grength hall be frent in vain : for your land thall not yeeld her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yeeld their fruits

21 And if ye walk contrary unto meand will not hearben unto mes I will bring feven times moe plagues upon

your according to your fins 22 I will also fend wilde beafts among

you, which that sob you of your children, and deltroy your cattell, and make you few in number, and your high wayes that be defolate.

23 And if ye will not be reformed by thefe things, but will walk contrary ug-

24 Then will I also walk contrary unto ou, and will puniff you yet feven times

for your fins,

25 And I will bring a fword upon your that shall avenge the quarrell of my covenant : and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will fend the peftilence among you and ye shall be de-livered into the hand of the enemy.

25 And when I have broken the flaff of our bread, ten women thall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye

mall eat, and not be fatisfied

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me: 28 Then I will walk contrary unto ja alfo, in fury, and I, even I will chaftife

billio

an

m

for

m

fix

ma

effi

fe!

eve

mai

of (

and

**E**nat

the f

tion

the

3000

the p

bring

that

Los

10

good he fho

at and

Which

the L

befor

mit a

12 ther i

II

6

you feven times for your fins.
29 And ye shall eat & flesh of your font

and & flesh of your daughters that ye ex. 30 And I will destroy your high places and cut down your images, and cast your carcafes upon the carcafes of your idols and my foul fhall abhor you.

And I will make your cities walle and bring your fanduaries unto defela-

your fweet odours.

32 And I will bring the land into defolation, and your enemies which dwell therein, shall be aftonified at it.

33 And I will featter you among the heather, and will draw out a fword after you : and your land mall be defolate and your cities wafte.

34 Then shall the land enjoy her fibbaths, as long as it lieth defolate, and ye be in your enemies land, even then hall

the land reft, and enjoy her fabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth defolate, it fall reft: because it did not reft in your sibbaths-when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And uponthem that are left slire of you. I will fend a faintneffe into their hearts in the lands of their enemies and the found of a maken leaf mal chafethem and they that flee as fleeing from a fworth and they hall fall when none purfueth.

37 And they thall fall one upon and theras it were before a fword, when some urfuerh : and ye hall have no power to

fland before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the hosthen, and the land of your enemies stall eat you up

39 And they that are left of your hall pine away in their iniquity, in your entmies lands & alfo in finiquities of their

fathers hall they pine away with them.
40 If they hall confeste their iniquity. and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespasse which they trespassed a gainst me, and that also they have wasted

contrary unto me : 41 And that I also have walked contrin anto them & have brought them into the land of their enemies: if then their until cumcifed hearts be humbled. & they then accept of punishment of their iniqui 12 Then will I remember my coverse with Jacob, and also my covenant with

Ř.

3

129

0.

9:

le.

cf

out

797

ye

ırk-

ne :

ile

12119

cat.

12031

rout

olse

after

0 3

IT OF

de.

well

the

after

and

fib.

nd ye

fhail

thall

r fab.

alite

their

se and

hem

words

200-2 8000

ner to

e hes-

a fitall

n fhall

arene-

f their

hem.

iquity

with .

fied 1

walted

ntring

nto the

uncir

ey then niquity: nvoname

nt with

eth.

į

Ifasc, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember, and I will remember the land,

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her fabbaths, while she lieth defolate without them : and they fhall accept of the punishment of their iniquity : because, even because they despised my judgements, and because their foul

abhorred my flarutes 44 And yet for all that when they be in the land of their enemies. I will not caft them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them atterly, and to break my coverant with them; for I am the LORD

their God.

45 But I will for their fakes remember the covenant of their ancestours, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt in the fight of the heathen, that I might be their God : I am the LORD.

46 Thefe are the flatures, and judge ments , and haves which the LORD made between him and the children of Ifracly

in mount Sinai by the hand of Moses
C. H. A. P. XXVII.
2 The estimation of voret, 16 and their retemption. 28 Nothing devoted may

be reseemed. Nd the L O R D frake unto Mofes, A faying

Speak unto the children of Ifrach and fay unto them , When a man shall make a fingular vow-the persons shall be for the LORD by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation hall be : of the male from twenty yeers old even unto fixty yeers old : even thy estimation sall be fifty feels of filver, after the freke! of the fanctuary

And if it be a female, then thy efti-

mation hall be thirty fickels.

5 And if it be from five yeers old, even unto twenty yeers old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty ftekels and for the female ten fhekels.

6 And if it he from a moneth old. even unto five yeers old , then thy eftimation shall be of the male five mekels of filvers and for the female thy estimation fhall be three thekels of filver.

7 And if it be from fixty yeers old, and above if it be a male, then the eftimation hall be fifteen hebels , and for

the female ten fhekels.

8 But if he be poorer then thy eftimation, then he shall present himself before the prieft and the prieft habl value him: according to his shility that vowed hall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a beaft whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that any man giveth of fuch unto the

LORD, hall be holy.

to He shall not alter it-nor change it-a ood for a bad-or a bad for a good and if it and the exchange thereof fhall be koly

II And if it be any unclean beaft, of which they do not offer a facrifice unto e LORDsthen he fall prefent the beaft before the prieft :

12 And the prick hall value it, whother it be good or bad : as thou valueft it mbo art the prieft ; fo first it be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it then he mall adde a fift part thereof unto thy

14 And when a man fhall fandiffe his house to be holy unto the LORD , then the prieft fall eftimare it, whether it be good or bad : as the prieft hall eftimate itifo fhall it fand.

15 And if he that fandified it will redeem his house, then he shall adde the fift

part of the money of thy estimation unto

it and it shall be his. 15 And if a man thall fandifie unto the LORD some part of a field of his poffeffion then thy estimation shall be according to the feed thereof : an homer of barley-feed shall be valued at fifty thekels of filver.

17 If he fandifie his field from the yeer of jubile-according to thy estimati-

on it fhali fland.

18 But if he fandiffe hie field afrer the ubile,then & prieft hall reckon unto him affe money according to the yeers that remain, even unto the yeer of the jubiles

and it halbe shated from thy estimation. in any wife redeem it, then he hall adde the fit part of & money of the eltimation unto it and it fall be affared to him:

20 And if he will not redeem the fields or if he have fold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, when it goeth out in the jubile, hall be holy unto the LORD, as a field devoted : the poffeffion thereof thall be the priefts.

22 And if a man fanctiffe unto \$ LORD a field which he hath bought , which is not of the fields of his possession :

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto unto the yeer of the jubile , and he shall give thine elimation in thatday as a holy thing unto the LORD.

24 In the yeer of the jubile, the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom the poffer-

fion of the land did belong. 25 And all thy estimations shall be ac-

twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

26 Tonely the striking of the beafts. which thould be the LORDS firfiling, no man hali fandiffe it. whether it be on or

facep : it is the Londs. And if it be of an unclean beaftithen

hall redeem it according to thine estimation and shall adde a fift part of it thereto : or if it be not redcemedithen it hal be fold according to thy estimation, 28 Norwith anding no devoced thing

that a man hall devote unto the LORD, of all that he hath, both of man and beaft, and of the field of his poffeffion, hall be fold or redeemed : every devoted thing is most holy unto the LORD.

29 None devoted, which fail be devo ted of men fall be redeemed ; but fall

furely be put to death,

30 And all the tithe of the land, when ther of the feed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree is the LORDS : it is holy unto the L o R D.

31 And if a man will at all redeem E 3

8

ŧ

2

ξŊ

กะ

ol

fo

ev

an

20

ho

Dia

for

4

801

and

201

mi

CO1

fra

tha

4

Pill

and

ed i

884

me

fach

bere

hou

old

fore

WED

tho:

thei

then

Mo

tribe

then

OVE

all ti

that

bern:

they

camp

Ward

when Levi

thar e

and c

\$9H 0

92. their

SE.

45

4

4

ought of his tithes, he fhall adde thereto

the fift part thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock. even of whatfoever affeth under the rod , the tenth fhall be boly unto the LORD.

33 He fhall not fearch whether it be

and if he change it at all-then both it and the change thereof hall be holy ; it hall nor be redeemed. 34 Thefe are the commandments which the LORD commanded Moses for the

good or bad, neither shall he change it:

children of Ifrael in mount Sinai.

## OF THE FOURTH BOOK MOSES. called NUMBERS.

CHAP. 1, 17 Men of war numbered. 47 The

Levites are exempted.

Rd the LORD spake unto
Moses in the wilderness of the
congregation on the first day
of the second moneth in the fecond yeers after they were come out of

2 Take ye the fum of all the congregation of the children of Ifrael, after their families , by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names ; every

male by their poll :

3 From twenty yeers old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Ifracis thou and Aaron shall number them, by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of every tribe : every one head of the house

of his farhers.

5 ¶ And thefe are the names of the men that hall Rand with your of the tribe of Reuben. Elizur the fon of Shedeur.

Of Simeon : Shelumiel the fon of Zurichaddaj.

Of Judah: Nahmon the fon of Amminadab

8 Of Iffachar : Nethaneel the fon of Znar.

of Zebulun : Eliab the fon of Helon. 10 Of the children of Josephiof Ephra Im , Elifan a the fon of Ammihud : of Manaffels-Gamaliel the fon of Pedahzur.

It Of Benjamin : Abidan the fon of Gideoni

12 Of Dan : Ahiezerthe fon of Ammithaddai

13. Of Amer : Pagiel the fon of Ocran. 14 Of Gad : Elialaph the fon of Deuel. 15 Of Naphtali: Ahira the fon of Enan.

15 These were & renowned of the conregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Ifrael. 17 And Mofes and Aaron took thefe

mon which are expressed by their names. 18 And they affembled all the congreation together on the first day of the fecond moneth, and they declared their pedegrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeers

old and upward-by their poll.

19 As \$LORD commanded Meles fo he numbered them in the wildernes of Sinai.

20 And the children of Reuben Ifraels elieft fon by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their poll, every male from the house of their fathers, according to were able to go forth to war :

21 Those that were numbered of them)

even of the tribe of Reuben- mere fourty and fix thousand and five hundred.

22 9 Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families by the koufe of their fathers those that were numbered of them, according to § number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty yeers old and upwards all that were able to go forth to war :

23 Those that were numbered of them even of the tribe of Simcons were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 Tof the children of Gad. by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names from twenty yeers old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war :

25 Those that were numbered of them even of the tribe of Gad, mere fourty and five thousand fix hundred and fifty

26 Of the children of Judah by their generations, after their families, by the oufe of their fathers , according to the number of the names, from twenty yeers old and upward, all that were abie to ge forth to war :

27 Those that were numbered of them. even of & tribe of Judah, mere threefcore and fourteen thousand and fix hundred.

28 9 Of the children of Iffachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers , according to the number of the names, from twenty yeers old and upward, all that were alk to go forth to war :

29 Those that were numbered of them even of the tribe of I.fachar, were fity and four thousand and four hundred.

o of the children of Zebuluns by their generations after their families, by the house of their fathers , according to the number of the names , from twenty yeers old and upward, all that were sit to go forth to war :

31 Those that were numbered of them even of the tribe of Zebulun , were hity and feven thousand and four hundred.

32 9 Of the children of lofeph;name ly-of the children of Ephraims by their generations, after their families . by the house of their fathers , according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war :

33 Those that were numbered of them even of the tribe of Ephraim-mere four-

ty thousand and five hundred 34 9 Of the children of Manaffeli by their generations, after their families, by yeers old and upward, all that were abit to go forth to war :

35 Thois

TY.

35 Those that were numbered of them. even of the tribe of Manaffeh, mere thir. ty and two thousand and two hundred.

35 9 Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations after their families, by the house of their fathers , according to yeers old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war :

27 Those that were numbered of them; even of the tribe of Benjamin-were thir-

ey and five thousand and four hundred. 28 9 Of the children of Dan, by their enerations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeers old and upward, all that were able to go

forth to war : 30 Those that were numbered of them. even of the tribe of Danswere threefcore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 4 Of the children of Ather, by their generations, of er their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeers old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war :

41 Those that were numbered of themeven of the tribe of After, mere fourty and one thoufand and five hundred.

42 Of the children of Naphtalis thorowout their generations , after their families by the house of their fathers according to the number of the names. from twenty yeers old and upward, all

that were able to go forth to war : 43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the cribe of Naphtali, mere fily and three thousand and four hundred.

44 Thefe are those that wore numbered, which Mofes and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Ifrael, being twelve men : each one was for the house of his

fathers. 45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Ifrael, by the house of their fathers, from twenty yeers old and upward , all that were able to go forth to war in Ifrael :

45 Even all they that were sumbered, were fix hundred thousand, and three

thousand and five hundred and fity 47 9 But the Levites after the tribe of their fathers, were not numbered among

48 For the L O R D had spoken unto Mofes faying

49 Onely thou halt not number the tribe of Levi , neither take the fum of them among the children of Ifrael

50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, & over all the veffels thereof and over all things that belong to it : they hall bear the tabernacle, and all the veffels thereof, and they hall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

fi And when the tabernacle ferreth forwardsthe Levites that rake it down : and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites hall fet it up : and the ftranger

that cometh nigh shall be put to death. their tents every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard; thotowout their bofts.

53 But the Levites Mall pitch sound about the tabernacle of testimony , that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Ifrael : and the Levites thall keep the charge of the tabernacle of reft imony.

54 And the children of Ifrael did secording to all that the LORD commanded Moles fo did they.

The order of the tribes in their tents. Nd the L o R D fpake unto Mofes

and unto Aaron faying, 2 Every man of the children of Ifrael shall pitch by his own standard, with the enligh of their fathers house : far off about the tabernacle of the congregation

shall they pitch. 3 And on the east-fide toward the rifing of the funt shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch , thorowout their armies : and Nahhon the fon of Amminadab Shall be captain of the children of ludah.

And his hoft , and those that were numbered of them , were threefcore and

fourteen thousand and fix hundred. And those that do pitch next unte him . That he the tribe of Iffichar: and Nethancel the fon of Zuar fhallbe captain of the children of Iffaciar.

And his hoft , and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four kundred.

Then the tribe of Zebulun ; and Eilab the fon of Helon fhall be captain of the children of Zebulup.

And his hoft, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and feven

thousand and four hundred. 9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah, were an hundred thousand and fourfcore thousand and fix thousand and four hundred , thorowout their armies : theie fall Arft fet forth.

to ¶ On the fouth-fide fhall be the frandard of the camp of Reuben, according to their armies : and the captain of the children of Reuben shall be Elizur the fon of Shedeur.

II And his holt , and those that were numbered thereof, mere fourty and fix

thousand and five hundred. 12 And these which pitch by him-hall be the tribe of Simeon : and the captain of the children of Simeon Shalbe Shelumiel the fon of Zurishaddai.

13 And his hoft', and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gad : and the caprain of the fons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the fon of Reuel.

15 And his hoft, and those that were numbered of them, were fourty and five thousand and fix hundred and fifty

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben , mere an hundred thoufand, and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fity, thorowout their armics : and they fall fet forth in the fecond rank.

17 Then the tabernacle of the congregation hall fet forward , with the camp of the Levites in the midft of the camps; E 4

rty

.

d

įį.

ch

lag

Sy ere mery rd:

Mile

afty heir the the 6642 0 52

294 heir the o the cers o ge

hema

em:

fcore red. re by is by 12 10 enty e able

hem fifty n. by ess by ing to wenty e able

them e fitty ed. u.one. their by the y yeers 10 50

e four-Tehn by ies, by ing to t wenty

them

Thos

2

0

ì

23

RH

ch

fb:

fo

fa

Sh

an

alt

cuf

in

L

tha

M

the

ma

me.

far)

rie

on I

oft

oft

and

ther

alle

and

tabe

the t

Ward

fons

for t

and p

be re

39

rites

25 654

rowe

S The

and g 40 Nam

28

35

3

as they encamp fo first they fet forward, of Aaron : Nadab the first-boin and Abl. every man in his place by their frandards.
18 10 n the west-fide shall be the frand-

ard of the camp of Ephraim , according to their armies : and the captain of the fons of Ephraim , Shall be Lliftama the fon of Ammihud.

19 And his hoft, and those that were numbered of them, mere fourty thoufand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall he the tribe of Manaffeh : and the captain of the chiloren of Manaffeh , shall be Gamaliel the fon of Pedalizur.

21 And his hoft, and those that were numbered of them . were thirty and two

thousand and two hundred

22 Then the tribe of Renjamin : and the captain of the fons of Benjamin fall be Abidan the fon of Gideoni.

23 And his hoft , and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five

thourand and four handred.

All that were numbered of the camp Ephraim , mere an bundred thoufand and eight thousand and an hundred thorowout their armies : and they shall go forward in the third rank.

The frandard of the camp of Dan-Saube on the north-fide by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dans Shatt be Ahiezer the fon of Ammifhaddai.

26 And his hoft , and those that were numbered of them , were threefcore and

two thoufand and feven hundred. 27 And those that encamp by him. hall be the tribe of After : and the captain of the children of After , fhall be Pagiel the fon of Ocran.

28 And his hoft , and those that were numbered of them, were fourty and one

thousand and five hundred

29 Then the tribe of Naphtali : and the captain of the children of Naphtali, shall be Ahira the fon of Enan. 30 And his hoft , and those that were

numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred. 31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan-were an hundred thousand,

and fifry and feven thoufand and fix hundred : they shall go hindmost with their

fandards. 32 Thefe are those which were numbered of the children of Ifrael, by the house of their fathers; all those that were numbred of the camps thorowout their hofts ; were fix hundred thousand , and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Ifrael, as the

LORD commanded Mofes

34 And the children of Ifrael did according to all that the LORD commandards, and fo they fet forward every one after their families, according to the House of their fathers.

The Levites fervice. 40 The first-born freed. 44 The overplus redeemed.

a And there are the names of the fons fever thousand and five hundred.

hu-Eleazar, and Ichamar.

Thefe are the names of the fons of Aaron, the priests which were anointed, whom he confecrated to minister in the priefts office.

And Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered frange fire before the LORD, in the wilderneffe of Sinai and they had no children : and Ele-

azar & Ithamar miniftred in the priefts office in the fight of Aaron their father. And the LORD fpake unto Moles

faving Bring the tribe of Levi neer , and prefert them before Aaron the prieft that

they may minister unto him.

And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation to do the fervice of the tabernacle.

8 And they hall keep all the infinments of the tabernacle of the congregation and the charge of the children of I6rael, to do the fervice of the tabernacle. o And thou halt give the Levices unto

Aaron & to his fone; they are wholly gi-

10 And thou thalt appoint Aaron and his fons, and they thall wait on their priests office : and the stranger that coneth nigh shall be put to death.

II T And the LORD fpake unto Me-

fessfaying. 12 And I, behold I have raken the La-

vites from among the children of Ifrash in flead of all the firft-born that openeth the matrix among the children of I fraci : therefore the Levites fhall be mine. 13 Becaufe all the Arit-born are mines

for on the day that I frote all the fift-bern in the land of Egypty I hallowed mto me all the firft-born in Ifrael , both man and beaft, mine they shall be : I at the LORD.

14 And the LOND fpake unto Moles in the wildernesse of Sinaisfaving.

15 Number the children of Levisfer the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a moneth old and upward halt thou number them

16 And Mofes numbered them atcording to the word of the LORD, as he

was commanded.

17 And these were the fons of Levily their names; Gerfhon, and Kohath, and

18 And thefe are the names of the feas of Germon by their families, Libni, and Shinsel.

19 And the fons of Kohath by their families : Amram and Izehar Hebren, and

20 And the fons of Merari by theirfswrities : Mahli, and Mushi : these are the families of the Levites, according to the

house of their fathers.
21 Of Gershon was the family of the Librites and the family of the Shimits:

these are the families of the Gershanites. 22 Those that were numbered of them There also are the generations of Aa- according to the number of all the main ron and Moles- in the day that the from a month old and upward even LORD spake with Moles is amount Sinat. those that were numbered of them mell

23 Tk

pixch behinde the rabernacle weekward. 24 And the chief of the boufe of the futher of the Germonites, that be Elia-

faph the fon of Lael. 25 And the charge of the fons of Gerfion in the tabernacle of the congregation, that be the tabernacle,& the tent the covering thereof and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of congregation:

26 And the hangings of the court; and the curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it, for

all the fervice thereof

61-

of

ed.

the

918

fire

Elecits

fess

that

and

be-

1001

ikni-

1225

f Ife

unto y gi-track

n and

their

.00

Mo

e La

frach

aneth

rael :

mine

fift.

d un-

both Lak

Mofes

after

fami

14 and

m at-

has he

eriby

to and

e fons

i, and

eirfz-

on, and

heir fr

are the

tothe

of the

mite:

enite.

de.

27 ¶ And of Kohath was the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izeharires and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites : thefe are the families of the Kohathites.

28 In the number of all the males from a moneth old and upward, were eight thousand and fix hundred, keeping the

charge of the fanduary.
20 The families of the fons of Kohath feall pirch on the fide of the tabernacie fourhward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites, Shall be Elizaphan the fon of Uzziel.

31 And their charge fhat he the arkaltars, and the vedels of the fanduary wherewith they minister, and the hanging, and all the fervice thereof.

32 And Eleazar the fon of Asron the rich, hall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the overfight of them

that keep the charge of the fandmary 33 9 Of Merari mas the family of the Mahiites, and the family of the Muhites:

these are the families of Merari 34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the num'er of all the males, from a monethold and upward, mere fix thousand and two hundre

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merarismas Zuriel the fon of Abihail: thefe fall pitch on the fide of the tabernacle northwards.

35 And under the cuftody and charge of the fons of Merari, that he the boards of the tabernacie, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the fockers thereof, and all the veffels thereof, and all that ferveth thereto:

37 And the pillars of the court round out, and their fockers, and their pins,

and their cords.

38 9 But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the eath, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eaftward, that he Moles, and Aaron, and his fons, keeping the charge of the fanduary, for the charge of the children of Ifrael : and the ftranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 All that were numbered of the Levites which Moles and Aaron numbered, at the commandment of the LORD thoronour their families all the males from a moneth old and upward, were twenty

and two thoufand.

40 T Aud the LORB faid unto Mofes Number all the find-born of the males of

28 The families of the Germonites hal the children of Ifrach from a monesh old and upward, and take the number of their names.

41 And thou hair take the Levites for me (I om the LORD) in flead of all the first born among the children of Ifrael, and the cartell of the Levites, in stead of all the firftlings among the cattell of the children of Ifrael.

42 And Mofes numbered, as the LORD commandedhim-all the first-born among

the children of Ifrae!

43 And all the first-born males, by the number of names from a moneth old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, mere twenty and two thousand two hundred and threefcore and thirteen.

44 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Mofes, faying,

45 Take the Levites in flead of all the first born among the children of Israel, and the cattell of the Levites in sead of their cattell, and the Levites shill be mine : I am the LORD.

46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threefcore and thirreen of the first born of the children of Ifrael, which are more then

47 Thou malt even take five fhekels apiece by the polls after the fickel of the fanduary fialt thou take them? the fiekel is twenty gerahe.

48 And thou halt give the money wherewith \$ odde number of them is to

be redeemed unto Aaron and to his fone. 49 And Mofes took the redemptionmoney of them that were over and above

them that were redeemed by the Levites 50 Of the first-born of the children of Ifrael took he the money: a thousand three hundred and threefcore and five

thekels, after the thekel of the fanduary. 51 And Mofes gave the money of them that were redeemed, unto Aaron and to his fons, according to the word of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Mofes

CHAP. IIII.

The Leviter fervices 17 and office. And unto Aaron, faying, Nd the LORD fpake unte Mofes

2 Take the fum of the fons of Koharh. from among the fone of Levi after their families, by the house of their fathers :

3 From thirty yeers old and upward, even untill fifty yeers old, all that enter into the hoa, to do the work in the sabernacle of the congregation.

4 This shall be the service of the fone

of Koharh in the tabernacle of the congregation, about the most holy things.

9 And when the camp fetteth for-ward Aaron shall come and his fonsy and they fall take down the covering vail, and cover the ark of tellimeny with it : 6 And half put thereon the covering

of badgers ikins and half ipread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and half put in the Raves thereof. 7 And upon the table of thew breads

they fall (pread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the diffices and the fpeans, ag the bowles and covers to cover within and the continual bread shall be thereon.

B and they shall foread upon them a

Echemo malen 2 CYCS is well 3 TH cloth of fearlet, and cover the fame with a covering of badgers skinssand shall pur

in the flaves thereof.

And they shall take a cloth of blue, cover the candleftick of the light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his fouff-diffies and all the oil-veffels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it.

10 And they shall put it, and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers fkins, and fhall put if upon a bar.

11 And upon the golden altar they fhall fpread a cloth of bive, and cover it with a covering of badgers fkins; and fhall put to the flaves thereof.

12 And they thall take all & inftruments of ministery, wherewith they minister in the fanduary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers fkins, & shall put them on a bar.

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and fpread a purple cloth

thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the reffels thereof, wherewith they minister about it even the cenfers the fleft hooks, and the movels, and the basins, all the veffels of the alrar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers fkins, and

15 And when Aaron and his fons have made an end of covering the fanduary, and all the veffels of the fantuary as the camp is to fet forward ; after that, the fens of Kohath fhall come to bear it : but they shall not touch any hely thingleft they die. Thefe things are the burden of the fone of Kohath, in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Eleazar the fon of Aaron the prieft pertaineth the oil for the light, and the fweer incenfe, and the daily meat-offering, and the anointing oil, and the overlight of all the taernacle, and of all that therein is in the

fanduary, and in the veffels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

fer, and unto Aaroa, faying

al Cut ye not off & tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among & Levites. 19 But thus do unto them that they may live, and not die : when they approach fons thall go in, and appoint them every one to his fervice, and to his burden.

20 But they shall not go in to fee when the holy things are covered left they die. 21 4 And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

fes, faying

22 Take alfo the fum of the fons of

23 From thirty yeers old and upward, entereth into the fervice for the world fifty yeers old Abalt thou number the tabernacle of the congregation: them; all that enter in to perform the 40 Even those that yeers old first perform the 40 Even those that years

of the congregation. the Gerfhonites to ferre, & for burdens

the tabernacles and the tabernacle of the all that might do fervice in the tabe congregation, his covering, and the co-nacle of the congregation, whom Moln vering of the badgers fkins that is above on it and the hanging for the door of e sabernacke of the congregation :

26 And the hangings of the court and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court which is by the tabernacie & by the altar round about; & their cords, an all the infruments of their fervice, & all that is made for them: fo thall they ferve, 27 At the appointment of Aaron and his fons faill be all the fervice of the fons of the Gerfhonites in all their burdens, and in all their fervice: and ye shall appoint uato them in charge all their burdens.

28 This is the fervice of the families of the fons of Gerthon, in the tabernacle of the congregation : and their charge that be under the hand of Ithamar the

fon of Aaron the prieft.

29 ¶ As for the fons of Meraris thou halt number them after their families by the house of their fathers;

30 From thirty yeers old and upwards even usto fifty yeers old halt thou num. ber them, every one that entereth in to the fervices to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And this is the charge of their bur den-according to all their fervice in the tabernacle or & congregation the boards of the tabernacle & the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and fockets thereof:

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their fockets, and their pins and their cords , with all their indraments, and with all their fervice : and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This 25 the fervice of the families of the fons of Meraris according to all wheir fervice in the tabernacle of the coegregation-under the hand of Ithamar the

fon of Aaron the prick.
34 ¶ And Moles and Aaron, and the chief of the congregation numbered the fons of the Kohathites, after their families, and after the house of their fathers;

35 From thirty yeers old and upwards even unto fifty yeers olds every onether entereth in to the fervice, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families, were two thos-

fand feven hundred and fifty.

These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might dofervice in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Mofes & Aaron did number, according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Mole

38 And those that were numbered & the fons of Gershon, thorowout their families, and by the house of their fathers;

toules of their fathers, were two thosfand and fix hundred and thirty.

e Gerftonites to ferve, & for burdens. 41 Thefe are they that were numbers 25. And they that i bear the curtains of of the families of the fons of Gerstons. and Aaron did numbers according to the commandment of the LORD.

42. And these that were numbered

they be findi be the price 11 4

h

27

th

wh

807

tka

mi

and

the

chill

fess

Who

Etht

gains

which

comp

pall t

there whon 8 . recom trefpa LORI

ram c

ment !

Asslayi

9 1 things

6

3

the families of the fons of Merarl, thorowout their families, by the house of

their fathers 43 From thirty yeers old and upward, even unto fifty yeers old, every one that entereth in to the fervice-for the work in

the tabernacle of the congregation : 44 Even those that were numbered of them, after their families, were three

thousand and two hundred.

e,

ı.A

nt

ĉs.

ele

ge

1012

259

rd,

E.

10

er.

bur-

the

arde

and

of :

bnuc

eins

âm-

d by

ta of

illes

e all

(00-

at the

d the

ed the

fami-

hers ;

ward.

ne tike

WOOK

red of

thou

mber-

est all

acled

Aaros

mand-

Moles

ered d

athers;

sprends

one tha

WOTE IS

bered of

, by the

so the

umberd

Thona

e taber

m Mois

ng so the

nberedit

n:

on.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Mofes and Aaron numbered, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Mofes.

45 All those that were numbered of the Levites-whom Mofes and Aaron and the chief of Ifrael numbered, after their families and after & house of their fathers ;

47 From thirty yeers old and upward. even unto fifty yeers old, every one that came to do the fervice of the ministery, and the fervice of the burden in the ta-

bernacle of the congregation :

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hun-

dred and fourfcore.

49 According to the commandment of the L o R D, they were numbered by the hand of Mofes, every one according to his fervice, and according to his burden : thus were they manbered of him, as the L o R D commanded Mofes,

CHAP. V Restitution is to be made in trespasses.

11 The trial of jealoufie.

Nd the LORD fpake unto Mofes, A faying. 2 Command the children of Ifraels that they put out of the camp every le-

per, and every one that bath an iffue, and wholoever is defiled by the dead : 3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp hall ye put them-

that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell.

And the children of Ifrael d'd for and put them out without the camp : as the L o R p fpake unto Mofes lo did the

children of Ifrack 5 And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

fess favings 6 Speak unto the children of Ifraels When a man or woman thall commit any finithat men committee do a trefpaffe a-

griatt & LORD and that perfon be guilty: 7 Then they hall confesse their fin which they have done : and he hall recompense his trespasse with the princithereof, and give it unto him against

whom he hath trefpaffed. 8 But if the man bave no kinfman to recompense the trespasse unto, let the trespasse he recompensed unto the LORD, even to the priett : befide the

ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement thall be made for him.

9 And every offering of all the holy they bring unto the priests that I be his. hali be his : whatfoever any man giverh the prieft, it fhall be his.

As laying

12 Speak unto & children of Ifrael-and fay unto them, If any mans wife go andes and commit a trefpaffe agains him;

13 And a man lie with her carnally and it be hid from the eyes of her hufbands and be kept closes and the be defiled, and there be no witneffe' against ber, neither the be taken with the minner

14 And the spirit of jealouse come upon him, and he be lealous of his wife, and the be defiled : or if the fpirit of jea-

loufie come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and me be not defiled :

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest and he shall bring ber offering for herathe tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it nor put frankincente thereon ; for it is an offering of jealowlies an offering of memoriall, bringing iniquity to ze-

memberance: 16 And the prieft hall bring her neers

and fet her before the L O R D 17 And the prieft thall take holy water in an earthen veffelland of the duft that

is in the floor of the tabernacie the priest fhall take, and put it into the water : 18 And the priest shall fet the woman before & LORD and uncover the womans head, and pur the offering of memoriall

in her hands, which is the lealoutie offering : and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that caufeth the curfe, 19 And the prieft thall charge her by an eath-and fay unto the womans If no man

have lien with thees and if thou hatt not gone afide to uncleanneffe mith enother in flead of thy hufband be thou free from this bitter water that caufeth the curfe:

20 But if thou half gone afide to another in flead of thy hufband, and if thou be defiled, and fome man hath lien with

tice befide thine hutband :

21 Then the prieft thathcharge the woman with an oath of cursing, and & prich thall fay unto the woman. The LORD make thee a curfe, and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to rote and thy belly to fwell.

22 And this water that caufeth the curfe hall go into thy bowels, to make thy belly to fwell, and thy thigh to rot : and

the woman thall fays Amen, amen, 23 And the prieft shall write thefe curfee in a book, and he shall blot them

out with the bitter water :

24 And he fhall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that caufeth the curfe;and the water that caufeth the curfe hall enter into here and become bitter.

25 Then the prieft fall take the joaloulis-offering out of the womans hands and thall wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar.

25 And the prieft shall take an handfull of the offering, even the memoriall thereof, and burn it upon the altae, and afterward that canfethe woman to drink

the water. 27 And when he barh made her to drink the water, then it hall come to paffe that if the be defiled, and have done trefpaffe against her husband, that the water that caufeth the curie. that lenter into her and 11 9 And the LORD spake unto Mo- become bitter, and her belly thail freelly

E -6 -

nd her thigh shall rot : and the woman

28 And if the woman be not defiled, t be clean, then the thall be free, and

hall conceive feed. 29 This is the law of jealoufies ; when a wife poeth alide to another in itead of bor hufbands and is deficed:

30 Or when the fpirit of jealoufie cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and fhall fer the woman before the LORD, and the prieft fail execute spon her all this law :

31 Then fhall the man be goiltleffe from iniquity, and this woman fhall bear ber iniquity.

VI. & The law of the Nazavites. 22 The form

of blefring the people. Nd the L O R D fpake unto Mofes,

Speak unto the children of Ifrael, and fay unto them, When either man or woman thall feparate themfelves to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate shemfelver unto the L O R D;

3 He shall separate himself from wine and ftrong drink, and find drink no vineger of wine or vineger of arong drinks either thail he drink any liquour of grapes, nor eat moil grapes or dried.

4 All the dayes of his eparation hall

he ear nothing that is made of the vinetree, from the kernelseven to the buffe

5 All the dayes of the vow of his fehis bead : untill the dayes be fulfilled in the which be separatesh himself unto the Long, he shall be holy, and shall let the focks of the hair of his head grow.

All the dayes that he separaterh himfelf unto the LORD, he fhati come at

no dead body

He frall 'not make bimfelf onclean for his father, or for his mother, for his cother, or for his fifter, when they die: because the confectation of his God is upon his brad.

8 All the dayes of his feparation he

i holy unto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very fuddenly his confecration, then he hall have his head in the day of his cleanling, on the Seventh day that! he thave it.

10 And on the eighth day he fat! bring two turties, or two young pigeons to the prieft, to the door of the taber-

11 And the pricht shall offer the one for a fin-offering, and the other for a barnt-offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he finned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that fame day;

12 And he field conference unto the Losso the days of his feparation, and faeld bring a lamb of the first year for a sredarfa-oriering, a but the days that weet before fash be losh because his feparation uses deficie.

11. And this is the law of the Naza-rice: when the dayes of his reparation are fulfilled, he shall be brought unto the door of the taberracle of f congregation. the LORD, one he-lumb of the first yeer, without blemith for a burnt-offering and one ew-lamb of the first yeer, without blemish for a fin-offering, and, one ram without blemith for peace-offerings,

15 And a barket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and waters of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings.

15 And the priest hall bring them be-

fore the L o R D, and shall offer his sin-offering, and his burnt-offering. 17 And he shall offer the ram for a sa-

crifice of peace-offerings unto \$ LORD, with the barket of unleavened bread : the priest shall offer also his meat-offering, and his drink-offering, 18 And the Nazarite shall shave the

head of his feparation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and hall take the hair of the head of his feparation, and put it in the fire which is under the facrifice of the peace offerings. 19 And the prick shall take the fodden

Moulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the barket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Nazarite, after the hair of his separation is shaven.

20 And the prich hall wave them fer a wave offering before the LORD: this is holy for the priest, with the wave-brest, and heave moulder; and after that the Nazarite may drink wine.

21 This is the law of the Nazarites who bath vowed and of his offering unte the LORD for his feparation befides that that his hand shall get a according to the wow which he wowed fo be must do after the law of his feparation.

k

žv

la

for

Te.

har of

full

lan

21

2

ing

offe:

bu.

25

ger:

FORE

Rus

26 full o

27

2

And the LORD Spake mate 22 9 Mofes, faying,

23 Speak unto Aaron and moto his 13 Speak unto -aaron and onto an onas faying. On this wife ye shall blefe the children of Ifraei, faying unto then: 24 The LORD bleffe there & keep ther: 25 The LORD make his face thine up-on there, and be gracious unto thee: 26 The LORD lift up his countenance.

upon thees and give thee peace.

27 And they that put my Name upon the

children of Ifrael and I will bleffe them, C H A P. VII. 10 The grinds offerings, 89 Gal Speaketh to Moses.

Nd it came to passe on the day thit Moses had fully fer up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and fandiful it, and all the inflruments thereof be the alear, and all the weffels thereof, and

had anointed them and fandified them; That the princes of Ifrael, heads of she house of their fathers, (who were the princes of the tribes, and were over them

that were numbered) offered : 3 And brought their offering before the Letto, fix covered wagons, and twalte oxen to a wagon for two of the princes them befprethe tabernacle.

4 And the LORD (pake unto Molen

fayings
5 Take it of thems, that they may be to dothe fervice of the tabernacle of the congregation 29.

tnd

914

321

14,

and

ted

and

Befin-

fa-

RD:

the

ing

the

the

fhall

rati-

nder

ååen

ened

venn the

ar of

n for

this:

V276-

that

arite,

unte s that

o the

afret

unto

o his

bleffe

hem: thee:

e up-

manut

no she

chem.

God

y that

taber-

Rifed

besh f, and

hers I

ads of

ere the

r them

ore the SPIGNS

rincen

Mguor

Molen

may be of the

gation

Chap. vii. congregation, and thou hale give them unto the Levices, to every man accord-

ing to his fervice 6 And Mofes took the wagons and the

oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.

7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the fors of Germon, according to

sheir fervice. 8 And four wagons and eight oxen he

gave unto the fone of Merari, according unto their fervice, under the hand of Ithamar the fon of Aaron the priest.

9 Fut unto the fons of Kohath he gave none : because the service of the fanduary belonging unto them, was that they

hould bear upon their houlders, 10 ¶ And the princes offered for dedicaring of the altars in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

II And the LORD faid unto Moles. They shal offer their offering each prince

on his day, for the dedicating of altas. the first day, was Nahshon the fon of Am-

minadab, of the tribe of Judah. 13 And his offering was one filver charger, the weight thereof was an hun-dred & thirty shekels, one filver bowl of feventy fickels after the fickel of the fan-auary both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oils for a meat offering :

14 One spoon of ten fekels of gold,

full of incense:

15 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first yeer for a burnt-offering:

fering. 17 And for a facrifice of peace-offrings, two oxens five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first yeer. This was the offering of Nahshon \$ fon of Amminadab.

18 ¶ On the fecond day, Nethaneel the

fon of Zuar, prince of Islachar did offer : ver chargers the weight whereof was an hundred & thirty flekels, one filver bowl of feventy flekels, after the flekel of the fanduary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering :

20 One spoon of gold of ten fhekels,

full of incense.

21 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first yeer for a burnt-offering:

22 One hid of \$ goats for a lin offering: 23 And for a facrifice of peace offer-ngs, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, offering of Nethangel the fon of Zuar.

24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the fon of Helon, prince of the children of Zebu-

ben did offer.

25 His offering was one fitver charthe weight whereof was an hundred ad thirty shekels, one filver bowl of feventy thekels, after the thekel of the fanduny, borb of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a'mear-offering : 26 One golden ipoon of ten fheaels,

full of incense :

a7 One young buflock, one ram- one sub of \$ arth year, for a burnt-offering:
26 One kid of \$ goats for a fin-offring:
29 And for a facrifice of peace-offer-

lagin two outen, five same, fige be-goats,

five lambs of the first yeer. This was the offering of Eliab the lon of Melon.
30 9 On the fourth day Elizar the foh

Shedeur, prince of the children of

Reuben did offer.

31 His offering was one filver charger of an hundred and thirty fhekels, one filver bowl of feventy fackels, after the dekel of the fanduary, both of them full of fine flour, mingled with oil-for a meat-

offering : 32 One golden spoon of ten fhekelis full of incense:

33 One young bullock, one ram, one 33 One young barlocas one rams one lamb of \$ first yeers for a burnt-offering:
34 One kid of \$ goats for a fin-offring:
35 And for a facrifice of peace-offer-

lngs, two oxen, five rams, five he goates five lams of the first yeer. This was the

offering of Elizur the fon of Shedeur. 36 On the fift day, Shelumiel the fon of Zurifaddai-prince of the children

of Simcon, did offer.

37 His offering was one filver chargers the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty fiekels, one filver bowl of feventy hekels, after the fickel of the fantuary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oils for a meat-offering : 38 One golden fpoon of ten fhekelts

full of incense :

39 One young bulllock: one ram: one lamb of the first year, for a burnt-offering: 40 One kid of goars for a fin-offring; 41 And for a farrifice of peace-offerings; two oxen, five rams; five he goars. five lambs of the first yeer. This was the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurl-Maddai

42 9 On the fix day Eliafaph the fon of Denel, prince of the children of Gads

43 His offering was one filver charges, of the weight of an hundred and thirty of the weight or an himselvenry fhekels, a filver bowl of fevenry fhekels, a filver bowl of fevenry both of after the fackel of the fanduary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oils for a meat-offering :

44 One golden ipoon of ren fhekelt, full of incenfe:

45 One yeang bullock, one ram- one lamb of the first year-for a burnt-offering:
46 One kid of goars for a fin-offring:
47 And for a factific of peace-offerings, two oxens five rams, five ke-goars five lambs of the first yeer. This was the

offering of Eliafaph the fon of Devel.
48 On the feventh day Elihama the fon of Ammiud, prince of the children of

Ephraim, offered. 49 His offering was one filver char-ger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty flekels, one filver bowl of le-Augry, both of them full of fine flong

mingled with oth for a mest-offering; so One golden ipoon of ten field, full of incense;

51 One young bullocks one rams one lamb of the first year for a burnt-offering;
52 One kid of \$ goats for a lin-offering;
53 And for a factifice of peace-offerings, two owen, five rams, five he goass, five lambs of the first yeer. This was the effecting of Lisbams the loss of Amenind.

34 9 On the eighth day offered Gamaliel the fon of l'edazur, prince of the

children of Manafich,

55 His offering was one filver charger. of an hundred & thirty shekeles one filver bowl of feventy fickels after the fickel of the fanduary, both of them ful of fine flour mingled with oils for a meat-offering

One golden ipoon of ten Shekels,

full of incense :

55 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of \$ first yeer, for a burnt-offering:

58 One kid of y goats for a fin offring: ings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first yeer. This mas the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedazur.

60 9 On the ninth day, Abidan the fon of Gideonisprince of the children of Ben-

jamin offered.

61 His offering mas one filver charand thirty shekels a filver bowl of feven. ry mekels, after the mekel of the fanduaboth of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a mear-offering :

62 One golden spoon of ten ftekels,

full of incenfe :

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of & first yeer for a burnt-offering: 64 One kid of y goats for a fin-offring: 65 And for a facrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats,

five lambs of the first yeer, This mas the offering of Abidan the fon of Gideoni.

of Ammishaddai, prince of the children

of Dan offered.

67 His offering was one Giver charthe weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one filver bowl of feventy fhekels, after the fackel of the fan-Suary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering ; 68 One golden fpoon of ten shekels,

full of incense : 99 One young ballock, one ram, one

lamb of firft yeers for a burnt-offering : 70 One kid of y goats for a fin-offring: 71 And for a facrifice of peace offrings, lambs of the arit yeer. This was the of-fering of Ahiezer & fon of Ammi haddai.

Ton the cleventh day, Pagiel the fon of Ocran, prince of the children of

After offered.

73 His offering mas one friver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one filver bowl of feventy fickeis after the fickel of the fananary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil, for a meat-offering : 74 One golden spoon of ten shekels,

full of incense :

75 Que young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first yeer, for a burnt-offring:
76 One kid of \$ goats for a sin-offring:
77 And for a sacrifice of peace-offerings, two oxen, five rams, five be-goats,

five lambs of the first yeer. This was the offering of Pagiet the fon of Ocean.

78 On the tweefth day, Ahira the fon of Enan, prince of the children of

Naphtalis offered.

the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one filver bowl of feventy mekels, after the mekel of the fanduary, both of them full of fine flour mingled with oils for a meat-offering :

80 One golden fpoon of ten fhekelin

full of inconfe :

St Ope young bullock, one ram one lamb of the first year for a burnt offring: 82 One kid of 8 goats for a sin-offring: 83 And for a facrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, five lambs of the first yeer. This was the

offering of Ahira the fon of Enan.

84 This must the dedication of the altar (in the day when it was appinted) by the princes of Ifrael : twelve chargers of filver-twelve filver bowls twelve from

of gold :

85 Each charger of filver weighing m hundred and thirty flekels, each bowhlevenry : all the filver veffels weighed two thousand and four hundred shekels, after the fackel of the fanduary.

85 The golden spoons mere twelver full of incense, weighing ten shekels apiece, after the fackel of the fanduary; all the gold of the fpoons mess an hun-dred and twenty shekels.

87 All the oxen for the burnt-offerings mere twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first yeer twelve, with their mear-offering : and the kids of the goats for fin-offering, twelve.
88 And all the oxen for the facrifice of

t

0

of

0

gi

m

fer

Date:

Ifi

the of

2

tha

cer

of

Lo

for

to d

the o

fore

13

fes:

24

Leg

old :

69,83

2

2

eace-offerings, mere twenty and four bullocks, the rams fixty-the he gons fixty, the lambs of the first yeer fixty. This mas the dedication of the altar, af-

ter that it was anointed.

89 And wien Mofes was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation, to fpeak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the menyleat that mes upon the ark of testimony from between the two cherubitus and he fpake unto him.

CHAP. VIII. 1 How the lamps are to be lighted. 5 The confectation of the Levites: 23 The age and time of their service.

No the Lord pake unto Mosen

faying

2 Speak unto Aaron, and fay unto him, When thou light eft the lamps, the feven lamps thall give light over against the candleftick.

3 And Aaron did fo ; he highted the lamps thereof over against the candleflick-as the LORD commanded Meles

4 And this work of the candleffick mas of beaten gold, unto the haft there-of, unto the flowers thereof was beam work: according unto the patern which the LORD had hewed Mofes fo he male the candleftick.

And the L o R D fpale umo Me-

fear faving 6 Take the Levites fram among the children of Ifrael, and cleanfe them

7 And thus maje thou do unto them to cleanfe them : fprinkle warer of put fying upon them, and let them have all their fleth, and let them wath their 79 His offering wat one filver charger, clothes, and fo make themfelves clean

8 Thes

8 . Then let them take a young bullock with his meat-offering, even fine four mingled with oil and another young bul-lock mait thou take for a fin-offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacie of the congregation ; and thou failt gather the whole affembly of the children of Ifrael together.

10 And thou halt bring the Levites before the LORD & the children of Ifrael shall put their hands upon the Levitos.

I And Aaron fhall offer the Levites before the LORD, for an offering of the children of Ifrael, that they may execute

the fervice of the LORD.

12 And the Levices shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou alt offer & one for a fin-offering, & the other for aburnt-offering unto & LOED,

to make an atonement for the Levites. 13 And thou halt fer the Levites before Aaron and before his fons and offer them for an offering unto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thon feparate the Levies from among the children of Ifrael,

and the Levites thall be mine. 15 And after that shall the Levites go into do the fervice of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou halt cleanfe

them, and offer them for an offering. 16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Ifrael: in flead of such as open every womb, even in flead of the first-born of all the children of Ifrael, have I taken them unto me

7 For all the first born of the children of Ifrael are mine, both man and beaft : on the day that I fmote every firft-born in the land of Egypt, I fandified them for my felf.

18 And I have taken the Levites for all the first-born of the children of Ifrael.

19 And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and to his fons, from among the children of Ifrael, to do the fervice of the children of Ifrael in the thernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Ifrael: that there be no plague among the children of Ifrael, when the children of Ifrael come nigh unto the fanduary

20 And Mofes and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Ifrael, did to the Levites according unto all that the LORD commanded Mofes concerning the Levites, fo did the children of ffrael unto them.

21 And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes : and Aaron offered them as an offering before the LORD; and Aaron made an atonement

for them, to cleanfe them. 22 And after that went the Levites in-

to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his fons : as the LORD had comanded Mofes concerning the Levites, fo did they unto them.

13 And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

fer, faying,
24 This is it that belongeth unto the Levites; from twenty and five yeers old and apward, they shall go in to wait upon the fervice of the tabernacle of the congregation,

25 And from the age of fifty yeers they shall cease waiting upon the service thereof, and shall ferve no more :

26 But fall minifter with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregarion, to keep the charge, and fhall do no fervice : thus fhalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

CHAP. IX. The passeover re-enjoyned. 15 A cloud guideth the Israelites.

Na the LORD fpake unto Mofes in A Na the LORD ipake unto Moies in the first moneth of & fecond yeer, after they were come out of the land of Egypt, faving,

2 Let the children of Ifrael alfo keep the paffeover at his appointed feafon.

3 In the tourteenth day of this monerh at even ye hall keep it in his appointed feafon : according to all the rites of its and according to all the ceremonies thereof thall ye keep it.

4 And Moles spake unto the children of

Ifrael that they should keep & passeover, 5 And they kept the passeover on the fourteenth day of the first moneth at even in the wilderneffe of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Mofes, fo did the children of Ifrael.

6 And there were certain men, who were defiled by the dead body of a man-that they could not keep the passeover on that day: and they came before Mofest and before Aaron on that day

7 And those men faid unto him, We are defiled by & dead body of a man : wherefore are we kept back that we may not offer an offering of \$LORD in his appointed feafon among the children of Itrael ?

8 And Moles faid unto them. Stand

filland I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 And the LORD fpake unto Mofes, faving,

10 Speak unto the children of Ifraels faying, If any man of your or of your pofterity halbe unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he thall keep the passeover unto the LORD.

11 The fourteenth day of the fecond moneth at even they hall keep its & eat it with unleavened bread & bitter herbs.

12 They faill leave none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of it: acpaff. over they hall keep it.

13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the paffeover-even the fame foul faili be cir. off from his people, because he brought not & offering of & LORD in his appointed feafon : that man hall bear his fin.

14 And if a ftranger that follows among out and wil keep the paffeover unto the L O R D; according to the ordinance of the paffeover, and according to the manner thereof fo hall he do : ye hall have one ordinance both for the ftranger, and for him that was born in the land

se And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up, the cloud covered the tabernacle, namely, the tent of the rettime. ny: and at even there was upon the ta-bernacle, as it were the appearance of fire, untill the morning.

16 80

Bri nty 171 led elly

6116 ing: ing: Fer-3199

the e al-) by es of BOOM

g m two after elve ekels

231Y ş hunrings elve with of the

ice of

and goots lixev. ar, afed the fpeak of ose mony

t and 5 74 3 The Mofen

y unto ps, the naicge ned the candle-A efes. Aleffick t therebeaten

n which he male no Menong the eni

o them of pun thave all th their clean 8 Thes

16 So it was alway : the cloud covered It by day, and the appearance of fire by night.

And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Ifrael journeyed : and in the children of Ifrael pitched their tents

18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Ifrael journeyed, and at the commandment of the L O R D they pitched : as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle, they refled in the tents

19 And when the cloud tarried long n the tabernacle many dayes then the children of Ifrael kept the charge of the Lego, and journeyed not.

20 And fo it was, when the cloud was s few dayes upon the tabernacles according to the commandment of the LORD. ey abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD, they journeyed.

21 And fo it was when the cloud abode from even unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning then they journeyed : whether it was by day or by night that the cloud was taken up they journeyed,

22 Or whether it were two dayes or a moneth, or a yeer that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Ifrael abode in their tents, and journeyed not : but when it

was taken up, they journeyed 23 At the commandment of the LORD they refted in the tents, and at the commandment of the L o R D they journeyed : they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by

the hand of Mofes CHAP. X.

I The use of the filver trumpets. II The Maetites removing. 33 Mofes blefting.
No the LORD spake unto Moses faying

Make thee two trumpets of filver : of an whole piece faalt thou make them, that thou mayeft use them for the calling of the affembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

And when they hall blow with themaff the affembly shal affemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of

the congregation.

4 And if they blow but with one frumof, then the princes which are heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themfelves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm then & camps

that lie on the east parts shal go forward.
6 When you blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the fouth-fide, hall take their journey : they half blow an alarm for their journeys

But when the congregation is to be pathered together, you shall blow : but you far! not found an alarm.

And the fons of Aaron the priefts fall blow with the trumpese : and they thall be to you for an ordinance for ever

And if ye go to war in your lands against the enemy that oppreffeth you, son of Raguel the Midianite. Motom then ye shall blow an abarm with the ther in law, We are journeying match

trumpets, and ye fhall be remembered before the LORD your God, and ye half be faved from your enemies.

Numbers,

10 Alfo in the day of your gladneffe, and in your folemn dayes, and in the bewith the trumpets over your burnt-offerings, and over the facrifices of your eace-offerings, that they may be to year for a memoriali before your God : 1 m the LORD your God.

11 ¶ And it came to paffe on the twen-tieth day of the second moneth, in the fecond yeer, that the cloud was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of Ifrael took their journeys out of the wildernesse of Sinai: and the cloud rested in the wilderneffe of Paran

13 And they first took their journeys according to the commandment of the LORD, by the hand of Mofes.

14 In the first place went the flandard of the camp of the children of Judah at cording to their armies, & over his holl was Nahmon the fon of Amminadab.

15 And over the holl of the tribe of the children of Iffachary mas Nethanel the fon of Zuar.

6

0

4

Ĺ

an

the

Ti

4

drer

Wh

5

eat the and

6 hero efo

7

of bd

8

tere

t in a

nade a the

9

10

there

16 And over the hoft of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, mas Eliabthe ion of Helon

and the fons of Germen, and the fons of Merari fer forward bearing & tabernach.
18 ¶ And the flandard of the camp of

Reuben fet forward, according to their armies : and over his boft mas Elizar the fon of Shedeur.

19 And over the hoft of the tribed the children of Simcon, mas Shelumiel the fon of Zurichaddai.

20 And over the hoft of the tribe of the children of Gadamas Elizafaph the for of Deuci

21 And the Kobathites fet forund bearing the fankuary, and the other did fer up the tobernacle against they came.
22 And the flandard of the campel

the children of Ephraim fer forward at cording to their armies, and over his boft was Elifhama the fon of Ammiud 23 And over the hoft of the inbed

the children of Manaffeh, mas Gamaliel the fon of Pedazue

24 And over the hoft of the tribe of

the fon of Gideoni. 25 ¶ And the flandard of the came d the children of Dan fet forward, which was the rereward of all the camps th rowour their hofts : and over his hot was Ahierer the fon of Ammifiadda.

26 And over the hoft of the tribed the children of After mas Pagiel the for of Ocran

27 And over the bolt of the tribed the children of Naphtali, was Amate

teep nan i 28 Thus were the journeyings of the children of Ifraels according to their to

er of mics, when they let forward. 11 fon of Raguel the Midianites Molate

place of which the LORD faid-I wil give it you : come thou with us , and we will do thee good : for the LORD bath fpoken good concerning Ifrael.

And he faid unto him , I will not go, but I will depart to mine own land,

and to my kinred.
31 And he faid , Leave us not, I pray thee, forstmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wildernes, and thou mayeft be to us in flead of eyes.

32 And it than be, if thou go with us, rea, it shall be , that what goodnesse the LORD hall do unto us, the fame will we

de unto thee.

33 And they departed from 5 mount of the LORD three days journey and the ark of the covenant of the LORD went before them in the three dayes journey to fearch out a refting place for them.

34 And the cloud of the L o R D mas upon them by day, when they went out of

the camp.

35 And it came to passe when the ark fet forward , that Moles faid , Rife up, LORD, and let thine enemies be feattered, and let them that hate thee, fice before thee

35 And when it refted , he faid , Return.O LORD, unto the many thousands of Ifrael

CHAP. 4 Manna loathed. 16 Seventy ellers. 31 Quails given in wrath.

A Nd when the people complained , it displeased the LORD : and the LORD heard it, and his anger was kindled , and the fire of the L O R D burnt

among them, and confumed them that mere in the attermost parts of the camp. 2 And the people cried unto Mofes; and when Mofes prayed unto the LORDs

the fire was quenched.

And he called the name of the place Taberah : because the fire of the LORD

amt among them.

4 ¶ And the mixt multitude that was nong them, fell a lufting, and the children of Ifrael also wept again, and faid, Who shall give us flesh to ear?

5 We remember the fift which we did tat in Egypt freely : the cucumbers , and the meloas, and the leeks, and the onyons,

ind the garlick.

6 But now our foul is dried away, here is nothing at all belides this manna efore our eyes.

And the manua was as corianderd, and the colour thereof as the colour of bdelium :

8 And the people went about, and ga-hered it, and ground it in mills, or beat tin a morter, and baked it in pans, and nade cakes of it : and the take of it was the tafte of frefh oil.

9 And when the dew fell upon the np in the night of manna fell upon it.

10 Then Mofes heard the people eep therowout their families , every an in the door of his tent, and the an-er of the L o R D was kindled greatly, ofes also was displeased.

11 And Mofes faid unto the L O R D. therefore kaft thou afflided thy fer-

favour in thy fight, that thou layeft the burden of all this people upon me ?

12 Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten themathat thou houldest fay unto me- Carry them in thy boforn ( as a nurling father beareth the fucking childe) unto the land which thou fwared unto their fathers !

13 Whence hould I have fleth to give unto all this people ! for they weep unto me-faying-Give us flesh that we may eat.

14 I am not able to bear all this people alone because it is too heavie for me

15 And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand- if I have found favour in thy fight-and let me not fee my wretchedneffe.

15 9 And the LORD faid unto Mofers Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Ifrael, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people and officers over them : and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may

fiand there with thee.

17 And I will come down, and talk with thee there, and I will take of the spirit which is upon thecand will put if upon them, and they fall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thy felf alone.

18 And fay thou unto the people ; Sandific your felves against to morrows and ye shall ear flosh: (for you have wept in the ears of the L O R D, faying. Who thali give us fieth to cat ! for it was well with us in Egypt ) therefore the LORD
will give you fieth, and ye fiall eat.

19 Ye fhall not eat one day, nor two

dayes: nor five dayes, neither ten dayes,

nor twenty dayes :

20 But even a whole moneth, untill it come out at your nofirlis, and it be loathfor unto your because that ye have despised the LORD which is among you. and have wep: before him faying, Why came we forth out of Egypt ?
21And Moles faid. The people amongst

whom I am are fix hundred thousand footmen, and thou hast faid, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole

moneth. 22 Shall the flocks and the herds be

flain for them to fuffice them ! or fhall all the fith of the fea be gathered toge-

ther for them to fuffice them !

23 And the LORD faid unto Moles-Is the LORDS hand waxed fhort ? thou halt fee now whether my word hall

come to passe unto thee, or not.
24 And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the feventy men of the elders of the people, and fet them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the L ORD came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the feventy elders : and it came to passe that when the spirit rested upon them they prophesied and did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp the name of the one mas Eldad and the name of the others Medad : meretore hast thou affided thy fer- and the spirit reacd upon them, ( and an independent hast were written but

15. bered thall. neffe,

blow nt-efyour o you 10 EWDE.

he be-

in the ken up mony tool effe of e wil-

outney,

of the andard ah 30his hoft dab. ribe of

thancel tribe et liab the n down

fons of ernacie. camp of to their s Elizur tribe of

tribe of h the for forward. other did

heiumiel

came. campof ward- acover his mmiud. eribent Gamaliel

e tribe of s Abidas e camp of de which mps the his hot addai.

e tribed

iel the for

e tribe ai Airira che ngs of the o sheir m

Hohabik Niofesh B untothe

6

1

R

6

0

8

E

Bo

of

E

fr

of

2

215

of

Be

WO

tic

(2)

235

Bo

2

th:

W2

we

of

Jeb

the

Me

and

OVE

31 faid

peo

oft

the

Okos

81

tker

ies d

and

pers

PT.

2

mun

3 four

went not out unto the tabernacle ) and

they prophefied in the camp. Mofes, and faid, Eldad and Medad do

28 And Johns & fon of Numbhe fervant of Mosessone of his young men answered and faid. My ford Mofes forbid them.

29 And Mofes faid unto him, Envieft thou for my fake! would God that all the LORDS people were prophers & that the

LORD would put his spirit upon them.

he and the elders of Ifrael. 31 ¶ And there went forth a winde from the LORD and brought quails from the feasand let them fall by the camp-as it were a dayes journey on this fide, and as it were a dayes journey on the other fide round about the campiand as it were two

cubits high upon the face of the earth. 32 And the people flood up all that day, and all that night , and all the next day, and they gathered the quaits: he that gathered leaft, gathered ten homers : and they spread them all abroad for them-

felves round about the camp. 33 And while the fleft was yet between their teeth-ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD (mote the people

with a very great plague. 34 And he called the name of that place, Kibroth-Hattaavah: because there

they buried the people that luited. 35 And the people journeyed from Kibroth-Hattaavah unto Hazeroth : and abode at Hazeroth.

The fedition of Miriam and Acron. Miriams leprofte bealed.

A Nd Miriam and Aaron spake apainst Moses because of the Ethiopian woman, whom he had married : for he had married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they faid . Hath the LORD in-

deed fpoken onely by Mofes! hath he not spoken also by us: And & LORD heard it.

3 (Now the man Moses was very

meek above all the men which were upon the fare of the earth.)

And the LORD spake suddenly unto Mofes, and unto Aaron, and unto Miri-

am. Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation; and they three came out. And the LORD came down in the

pillar of the cloud and flood in the door of the rabernacle, and called Aaron, and Miriam : and they both came forth.

8 And he faid. Hear now my words :

If there be a prophet among you . I the L O R D will make my felf known unto him in a vision, and will fpeak usto him in a dream :

7 My servant Moses is not so, who is faithfull in all mine, house.

8 With him will I feeak mouth to mouth-even apparently, and not in dark fpeeches, and the fimilitude of the LORD mall he behold : wherefore then were ye ot afraid to speak against my servant Mofes

And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle, and behold, Miriam became leprous, white as fnow : and Aaron looked upon Miriam , and behold , the mas leprous.

II And Aaron faid unto Mofes, Alae, my lord ! I befeech thee, lay not the fin upon us, wherein we have done foolifhing

and wherein we have finned . 12 Let her not be as one dead of whom the fieth is half confumed, when he co-

methout of his mothers womb. 13 And Mofes cried unto & LOKD-fay-

ing. Heal her now O God I befeech thee. 14 And the LORD faid unto Mofes ff ber father had but fpit in her face, fhould the not be aftamed feven dayes? let her be that out from the camp feven dayes and after f let her be received in again.

15 And Miriam was that out from the camp feven days: & the people journeyed norstill Miriam was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth , and pitched in the wildernesse of Paran.

CHAP. XIII. 1 The names 17 inftructions, 21, 25 ad

and of the Spier. Nd the L O R D fpake unto Mofes, faying

Send thou mensthat they may fench the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Ifrael : of every tribe of their fathers thail ye fend a man, every enes ruler among them.

And Mofes, by the commandment of the LORDsfent them from the wildernes of Paran : all those men were heads of the children of Ifrael.

And thefe were their names. Of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the fon of Zaccur Of the tribe of Simeon Shaphat the

fon of Hori. Of the tribe of Judah-Caleb the fen

of Jephunneh.
7 Of the tribe of Iffachar-Tgal the fea

f Joseph. 2 Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oficathe fon of Nun.

Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palitite fon of Raphu. 10 Of the tribe of Zebulun , Galdill

the fon of Sodi. 11 Of the tribe of Joseph-namely of the tribe of Manaffeh Gaddi the feu of Suffe 12 Of the tribe of Dan , Amaiel the

fon of Gemalli. 13 Of the tribe of After , Sether the fon of Michael.

14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbith fon of Vophfi.

15 Of the tribe of Gad , Geuel the fot of Machi 16 Thefe are the sames of the me

which Moles fent to fpie out the land? and Mofes called Other the fon of Nun Jehoshua, 17 And Mofes fent them to fpic ot

the land of Cansan, and faid unto them, Get you up this may fouthward, and go up into the mountain :

13 And see the land what it is and the people that dwellerh therein, whether they be arong or weak few or many:

a. m off m be-

Agron 2 Ric

Alass he fin lifhiga whom

e co. Defay. thee. sles, li thould. er her

dayess gnin. on the rneyed. ain.

ic wile 25 441

Mofess festch nto the of their

y enc a admest wilderre beads

tes. Of e fon of phat the

the fen the fen thea the

Palti the Gadditt

dy of the of Suff. edi isira

ther the Nahbi de

el the for the mes he land a

of Nun o fpic out to them and go

so and the whether any: 19 Ad in whether it be good or bad, and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in ftrong holds :

20 And what the land 165 whether it be fat or lean, whether there be wood therein-or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land : ( Now the time was the time of first ripe grapes)
21 So they went up and fearched the

land from the wilderneffe of Zin, unto Rehob, as men come to Hamath.

22 And they afcended by the fonth-and came unto Hebron : where Ahiman, Shemai, and Talmai, the children of Anak were: now Hebron was built feven yeers before Zoan in Egypt.

23 And they came unto the brook of Efficilia cur down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes. & they bare it between two apon a staff. & they brought of the somegranates, and of the figs.

24 The place was called the brook Efacols because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Ifrael cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from fearthing of the land after fourty dayes,

25 And they went & came to Mofes, and to Aaron, and to al the congregation of the children of Ifrae' unto the wilderneffe of Paran-to Kadefa-& brought back word unto them, & unto all \$ congregation & flewed them the fruit of & land.

27 And they told him. and faid. We came unto the land whither thou fenteft us and furely it flowerh with milk and boney : and this is the fruit of it.

28 Nevertheleffe, the people be ftrong that dwell in the land; and the cities are walled, and very great : and moreover, we faw the children of Anak there.

29 The Amalekires dwell in the land of the fouth : and the Hittites, and the lebusites, and the Amorites dwell in the mountains : and the Canaanites dwell by

the fear and by the coast of Jordan. 30 And Caleb filled the people before Mofes and faid. Let us go up at once. and possesse it, for we are well able to Overcome it.

31 But the men that went up with him. faid. We be not able to go up against the people, for they are Gronger then we.

32 And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had fearched unto the children of Ifrael, faying. The land thorow which we have gone to fearch it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof and all the people that we faw in un me men of a great dature.

33 And there we faw the giants, the few of the giants : and we were in our own fight as grafhop. personnd fo we were in their fight.

CHAP. XIIII to The people murmuring at the reports

It are threatened. And all the congregation lifted up their voice and cried; and the peo-

ple wept that night. 2 And all the children of Ifrael murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation faid unto them; Would God that we had died in

to And what the land is that they dwell the land of Egyptior would God we had died in this wilderneffe.

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought us into this land, to fall by the fword, that our wives, and our children mould be a prey were it not better for us to return into Egypt !

4 And they faid one to mother , Let

us make a captain, and let us return into

Egypt.

Then Mofes and Aaron fell on their faces before all the affembly of the con-gregation of the children of Ifrael.
6 And Johna the fon of Nun-& Caleb

the fon of Jephunneh-which were of them that fearched the landarent their clothes.

7 And they fpake unto all the company of the children of Ifrael, faying, The land which we paffed thorow to fearch its is an exceeding good land. If the LORD delight in us, then he

will bring us into this land. & give it us, a land which floweth with milk & honey; 9 Onely rebell not ye against the land, for they are bread for us : their defence is departed from them, and the LORD is with us : fear them not.

10 But all the congregation bade flone them with flones : and the glery of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation , before all the children of Ifrael.

II And the LORD faid unto Mofes. How long will this people provoke me? and how long will it be ere they be eve me, for all the fignes which I have hew-

ed among them 12 I will fmite them with the pedilence, and difinherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation, and mightier

13 ¶ And Mofes faid unto the LORDs Then the Egyptians thall hear it , (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them : )

14 And they will tell it to f inhabitants of this land : for they have heard that thou LORDs art among this people that thy cloud flandeth over them & that thou goeft before them by day-time in a pillar of a cloud and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 Now if thou halt kill all this peocard the fame of thee, will speak sayings

16 Because the LOND was not able to bring this people into the land which he fware unto them, therefore he hath flain them in the wilderneffe.

17 And now , I befeech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hall fpoken laying.

18 The LORD is long-fuffering, and of great mercy , forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guitty, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation.

19 Pardon I befeech thee the in quity of this people, according unto the great. nes of thy mercy & as thou haft forgiven this people from Egypt even until now.

And the LORD faid . I have pardoned according to thy word. 21 But.

e

fe

th

be

of

65

fio

giq

2

fer:

the

2

mar.

dry

Seni

24

ted

of th

gati

Lo

md a

25

Ben

dren

term

bring

fire u

befor

26

neg1 trans

Gein:

27

nce full y

28

iene

by wit

te L

lim a

29 Y

that is

melia

30

mper nd's c

m 2

ner

2

Numbers. 21 But as truly as I live, all the carth

thall be filled with & glory of the LORD. 22 Because all those men which have feen my glory, and my miracles which I did in Egypt and in the wildernesse, and have tempted me now these ten times, the LORD? but it hall not prosper. and have not hearkened to my voice,

23 Surely they fall not fee the land which I fware unto their fathers, neither thal any of them that provoked medee it.

24 But my fervant Caleb, because he had another spirit with hims ( and hath followed me fully ) him will I bring into the land, whereinto he went, and his feed fall poffeffe it.

(Now the Amalekites, and the Camannies dwelt in the valley) To morrow turn you, and ger you into the wilder-neffe by the way of the Red-fea.

26 And the LORD (pake unto Nofes, and unto Asron, faying,

27 How long shall I bear with this evil congregation , which murmure against me I I have heard the murmurings of the children of Ikael, which they murmure

against me. 28 Say unto them , As truly as I live, faith the L OR D, as ye have spoken in mine ears, fo will I do to you ;

29 Your carcales thall fall in this wilderneffe , and ail that were numbered of ou , according to your whole numbers from twenty yeers old and upward, which have murmured against me,

30 Doubtles ye shall not come into the land concerning which I fware to make you dwell therein, fave Caleb the fon of Jephunneh and Joshua the son of Nun

31 But your little ones , which ye faid hould be a prey , them will I bring in. and they shall know the land which ye have defoifed.

32 But as for your your carcafes, they ball fall in this wilderneffe.

33 And your children hall wander in the wilderneile fourty yeers , and bear your whoredoms until your carcafes be wafted in the wilderneffe

\$4 After the number of the dayes in which ye fearched the land, even fourty dayes ( each day for a yeer ) thall ye bear your iniquities even fourty yeers, and ye hall know my breach of promife.

35 I the LORD have faid I will furely do it unto all this evil congregation that are gathered together against me : in this wildernesse they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

35 And the men which Mofes fent to fearch the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmure againft im, by bringing up a flander upon the fand,

Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by the plaque before the LORD.

38 But Jefuna the fon of Nun and Caleb the fon of Jephunkeh. which were of the men that went to fearch the land, liwed Riu.

39 And Mofes told thefe fayings unto all the children of Ifrael, and the people

mourned greatly. 40 ¶ And they rose up oarly in the worning, and par them up into the top of negations and will offer an offering a

the mountain, faying, Lowe be hereard will go up unto F place which the LORD hath promited : for we have finned.

41 And Mofes faid, Wherefore new do you transgresse the commandment of 42 Go not up, for the L O R D is not

among you ; that ye be not fmitten be-

fore your enemies.

43 For the Amalekites, and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye hall fall by the fword, because we are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you.

But they prefunied to go up unto the hill top : nevertheleffe the ark of the cowenant of the LORD, and Mofes de-

parted not out of the camp.

Then the Amalekites came downand the Canaquites which dwelt in that kill, and fmore them, and discomfied them, even unto Hormah. CHAP. XV.

I The law of fundry offerings, 32 The fattash-treaker. Nd the L O R D Spake unto Mofen

1 faying Speak unto the children of Ifraels and fay unto them. When we be come into the land of your habitations, which I

give unto you 3 And will make an offering by fire unto the LOHD-a burnt-offering-or 16. crifice in performing a vow or in a freewill offering or in your folemn featisto make a fweet favour unto the LORD, of

the herd, or of the flock :

4 Then fail he that offereth his offering unto the LORD, bring a meat-offering of a tenth deal of flour, mingled with

the fourth part of an hin of oil:

5 And the fourth part of as hin of
wine for a drink-offering shalt thou preare with the burnt-offering, or facrifice, for one lamb.

6 Or for a ram thou fhalt prepare for a meat-offering two tenth deals of four mingled with the third part of an hin of oil.

And for a drink-offering thou hait offer the third part of an hin of winefor a fweet favour unto the LORD.

And when thou prepareft a bullet for a burnt-offering, or for a facrifite in performing a vow or peace offerings un-

to the LORD : Then shall he bring with a ballect a meat-offering of three tenth deals of flour-mingled with half an hin of oil.

10 And thou halt bring for a drink of fering half an hin of wine-for an offering made by fire of a fweet favour unioth

11 Thus thal it be done for one bullock or for one ram, or for a lamb or a kid.

12 According to the number that # shall prepare to hall ye do to every one according to their number

te Lo 13 All that are born of the countries shall do these things after this manner in offering an offering made by fire of t the ! undn

fweet favont unto the LORD. 14 And if a ftranger folourn with you or whofoever be among you in your p

off : hi 32 4 re in ta

and '

URD

now

nt of

son a

n be-

Cana-

thall

arned

e the

นกิเอ

of the

es de-

down

in that

mfited

2 The

Mofes

I fraels

ome in

which I

Lo fire

OY 1 6

a free-

calls-to

RD1 of

is offer-

t-offer-

led with

hin of hou pre-

acrifice

epare for of Hour

an hin of

hou fisht

winesfor a balleck

crifice in

rings un-

3 bulleck

h deals of

drink-of-

n offering

anto the

e bullock

or that 98

every one

countril

fre of s

with you

in your p ring ma

r a kid

of oil.

be fire of a fweet favour unto the LORD: that gathered flicks upon the fabbath-day sive do, fo he hall do.

15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation-& alfo' for & ftranger that fojourneth with your an ordinance for ever in your generations : as ye are, fo hal the ftranger be before the LORD.

16 One laws and one manner hall be for you and for the ftranger that fojourneth with you.

17 4 And the LORD fpake unto Mofes farings

18 Speak unto the children of Ifrael, and fay unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring your

10 Then it shall be that when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye hall offer up an heave offering unto the L ORD.

20 Ye fall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an heave-offering : as ve do the heave-offering of the threshing

foor fo shall ye heave it. 21 Of the firft of your dough ye fall give unto the LORD, an heave-offering

in your generations.

22 ¶ And if ye have erred, and not obferred all these commandments which the LORD hath fpoken unto Mofes;

23 Even all that the LORD bath com manded you by \$ hand of Mofes from \$ dry that & LORD commanded Mofess& beceforward among your generations : 24 Then it shal be if ought be committed by ignorance, without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congreenion fall offer one young bullock for a lumi-offering for a fweet favour unto & LORD, with his meat-offering, and his drink-offering, according to the manners md one kid of & goats for a fin-offering. 25 And the priest shall make an atone-ment for all the congregation of \$ chil-

dren of Ifraci, and it shall be forgiven them, for it is ignorance: and they shall ring their offering, a facrifice made by fre unto the LORD. & their on offering before the LORD, for their Ignorance.

26 And it hall be forgiven all the conregation of & children of Ifrael, and the tranger that fojourneth among thems

feting all the people were in ignorance.

27 And if any foul fin through ignomeethen he shall bring a she-goat of the

ful yeer for a fin-offering. 28 And the prieft thail make an aronetent for the foul that finneth ignoranthowhen he finneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him and it shall be forgiven him.

19 You shall have one law for him that meth through ignorance, both for bim ha is born amongst the children of Ifneh and for the ftranger that fojourneth mong them.

30 We But the foul that doth ought preptuously, whether he be born in the he LORD; and that foul hall be cut off

om among his people.
31 Because he hath despised the word the LORD, and hath broken his comundment, that foul hall utterly be cut of : his iniquity thall be upon him.

32 4 And while the children of Ifrael bre in the wildernesse, they found a man gation to minister unto them ?

33 And they that found him gathering flicks, brought him unto Mofes and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

35 And the L O R D faid unto Mofes, The man shall be furely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with ftones without the camp.

36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and floned him with flences and he died, as the LORD commanded Mofes.

37 And the LORD fpake unto Mofes faying,

38 Speak unto & children of Ifrael, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments thorowout their generations and that they put upon the fringe of § borders a ribband of blue.

39 And it that be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LURD and do them : and that ye feek not after your own heart, and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring :

40 That ye may remember & do all my commandments &be holy unto your God

41 I om the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the LORD your God, CHAP.

The rebellion of Korah: 31 His puni ament.

Now Korah & fon of Izhar the fon of Kohath the fon of Levis Dathan and Abiram & fons of Eliab, and On the fon of Peleth fons of Reuben, took men.

2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of \$ children of Ifrael, two hun-dred and fifty princes of \$ affembly, fa-mous in \$ congregation men of renown.

3 And they gathered themselves together against Mofes, & against Aaron, and faid unto them. Ye take too much upon you feeing all the congregation are holy every one of them & \$ LORD is among them: wherefore then lift you up your felves above \$ congregation of \$ LORD \$ 4. And when Mofes heard its be fel

upon his face.

5 And he spake unto Korahand unto all his company faying-Even to morrow the LORD will show who are his and who is holy and will cause him to come neer unto him ; even him whom he harh chofen, will he cause to come neer unto him.

6 This do: take you cenfers, Korah and all his company :

7 And put fire therein and put incense in them before the LORD to morrow: and it shall be, that the man whom the L o R D doth chufeshe hall be holy : ye 8 And Moles faid unto Korah, Hears

I pray your ye fors of Levi ;

9 Seemeth ir but a fmall thing unto rared you from the congregation of Ifrael, to bring you neer to himfelf, to do the fervice of the tabernacle of the Lord, and to ftand before the congre-

10 And

Ď.

dr

coo

200

601

211

of s

eve

fer

Ber

neri

ma

for the

els :

of I

gav

ene

eve

Was

the

8

**1**101

OF V

for

beau

form

from

drer

ever

10

Brin

mon

rebe.

mur

11

com

12

OTES

peril

13

onto

die:

1 Th

fin&

fini i

Levi

nith thes

6

4

3

to And he hath brought thee neer to him and all thy brethren the fons of Levi with thee:and feek ye & priesthood also ? 11 For which cause both thou and all

thy company are gathered together athat ye murmure against him !

and Abiram the fons of Eliab: which faid. We will not come up.

13 Is it a fmall thing that thou haft brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderneffe, except thou make thy felf altogether a prince over us !

14 Moreovers thou haft not brought us into a land that flowerh with milk and honey or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou put out the eyes of these men ! we will not come up

15 And Moses was very v.roth-& faid unto the LORD. Respect not thou their offering : I have not taken one affe from them, neither have I furt one of them. 16 And Mofes faid unto Korah-Berkou

and all thy company before the LORDs thou and they and Aaron, to morrow.

17 And take every man his cenfer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his cenfer, two undred and fifty cenfers, thou also and Aaron, each of you his cenfer.

18 And they took every man his cenfer, & put fire in them, & faid incenfe thereon and flood in & door of the tabernacle of & congregation-with Moles & Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the con-gregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation : and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the LORD spake unto Moses,

and unto Aaron, faying,

21 Separate your felves from among this congregation, that I may confume them in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and faid,O God, the God of the spirits of all fleft, fall one man fin, and wiit thou be wroth with all the congregation ?

23 And the LORD spake unto Mofes, faying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, faying, Get you up from about the taber-nacle of Korsh, Dathan, and Abiram.

25 And Moles role up, and went unto Dathan and Abiram : and the elders of Ifrael followed him.

26 And he fpake unto & congregation. faving Depart I pray you from the tents of these wicked men-& touch nothing of theirs-left ye be confumed in al their fins

27 So they gar up from & tabernacle of Korah Dathan & Abiram on every fide : and Dathan & Abirom came out-& flood in & door of their tents, & their wives,

and their fons, and their little children. 28 And Mofes faid, Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath fent me to do all these works : for I have not done them of mine own minde.

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be vifited after the vilitation of all men, then the L . R D ath not feat me.

30 But if the LORD make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and final. low them up with all that appertain unto them-and they go down quick into the pat : then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the L o R D. 31 And it came to paffe as he had

made an end of freaking all these words, that the ground clave afunder that was under them :

32 And the earth opened her mouth and fwallowed them up and their houses, and all the men that apportained unio Korah, and all their goods.

33 T ey, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into the pir, and the earth closed upon them : and they perithed from among the congregation. 34 And all Ifrael that were round about them, fled at the cry of them : for they

faid. Left the earth fwallow us up alfo 35 And there came out a fire from the LORD, and confumed the two hundred

and fifty men that offered incente. 36 And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

fes, faying, 37 Speak unto Eleazar the fon of Agree

the priest, that he take up the cenfers out of the burning, and featter thou the fire yonders for they are hallowed.

38 The centers of thefe finners against their own fouls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed and they fish be a figne unto the children of Ifrael 39 And Eleazar the prieft took the bri-

zen cenfers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered, and they were made broad plates for a covering of the altar : 40 To be a memorial unto the children of Ifrael that no ftranger which is not of the feed of Aaronscome neer to offer incenfe before the LORD that he be not a Korahand as his company as the LORD

faid to him by the hand of Mofes. 41 \ But on the morrow, all the congregation of the children of Ifrael marmured against Moses and against Aaron faying, Ye have killed the people of the

LORD 42 And it came to page when the congregation was gathered against Moles and against Aaron, that they looked to ward the tabernacle of the congregation: and beholds the cloud covered it, and the giory of the L O R D appeared.

43 And Mofes and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 And the LORD fpake unto Mefes, faying,

45 Get you up from among this congregation that I may confune them as in a moment : and they fell upon their faces 46 ¶ And Mofes faid unto Aaron Take a cenfer and put fire therein from offthe altariand put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation & make an atom-ment for them : for there is wrath good out from \$ LORD : the plague is begun.
47And Aaron took as Mofes commanded, and ran into the midit of the congregation : and behold the plague was begun

mong \$ people s and he put on incentes and made an aconemant for the people.

trot. things ain uninto the

at thefe he had viords.

hat was mouth houses, d une aned to

pir, and nd they garion. d about or they o also om the hindred e.

o Mof Azron fers out the fire Aniege

e them e altara LORD hey that frael. the braat were e made

e altar :

hildren

s not of offer ine net as LORB he conel mur-Aaron,

e of the he con-Moles ked togations and the

befort m. o Mocourse-125 in 2 r faces. n. Take

off the

quickly 30002 sh gone begun. nmandcongrea begun ncente the living, and the plague was flayed. 49 Now they that died in the plague,

were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah.

so And Aaron returned unto Mofes unto the door of the tabernacie of the congregation: and the plague was stayed. CHAP

1 Acrons rod building, 10 is left for a manument.

Nd the L O R D fpake unto Mofes, A faying

Speak unto the children of Ifrael, and take of every one of them a rod, according to the house of their fathers, of all their princes, according to the house of their fathers twelve rods : write thou every mans name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aarons name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod shalbe for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation, before the testimony where I will meet with you. s And it shall come to passe, that the

mans rod whom I shall chuse, shall bloffom ;and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Ifrael whereby they murmure against you.

6 And Moles Spake unto the children of Ifrael, and every one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for each prince even twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron

was among their rods.
7 And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in the tabernacle of witnesse. & And it came to paffe, that on the

morrow. Mofes went into the tabernacle of witnesse, and behold the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed bloffoms, and yee ded almonds.

9 And Moles brought out all the rods from before the LOND unto all the children of Ifrael: and they looked, and took

every man his rod.

10 And the LORD faid unto Moles, Bring Aarons rod again before the teftimony to be kept for a token against the rebelsie thou halt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not. Il And Mofes did fo : as the LORD

commanded him, so did he. 12 And the children of Ifrael Spake anto Mofes, faying, Behold, we die, we

peride we all perifh.

13 Whofoever cometh any thing neer onto the tabernacle of the L O R D. fhall tie: Aall we be confumed with dying ?

CHAP. XVIII 1 The charge of the priests and Levites : 9. 21 Their portion, 25 The heave-

offering to the priefts, erc. And hy fons, and thy fathers house with thee, thall bear the iniquity of the usuary and thou & thy fons with thee

halbear the iniquity of your priethood. 2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levis the tribe of thy fathers bring thou with thee, that they may be joyned unto es and minister unto thee; but thou,

48 And he flood between the dead and and thy fons with thee fhatt minister before the tabernacle of witnesse. 3 And they shall keep thy charge, and

the charge of all the tabernacle : onely they shall not come nigh the vessels of the fanduary, and the altar, that neither

they nor you also die. And they shall be joyned unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacie of

the congregation, for all the fervice of the tabernacle : and a stranger shall nor

come nigh unto you. 5 And ye shall keep the charge of the fanduary, and the charge of the aitar, that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Ifrael.

6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren, the Levites from among children of Ifrael: to you they are given as a gift for the LORDsto do the fervice of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy fons with thee hal keep your priefts office for every thing of the altar, and within the vail, and ye shall ferve: I have given your priefts office unto your as a fervice of gift : and the ftranger that cometh nigh

shall be put to death. 8 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Aarons Behold, I also have given thee the charge of mine heave-offeringss of all the hal lowed things of the children of Ifrael, unto thee have I given them by reason of the anointing and to thy sons by an ordinance for ever.

9 This fall be thine of the most holy things referred from the fire every ob lation of theirs every meat-offering of theirs, and every fin offering of theirs, and every trespasse-offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be

most holy for thee, and for thy fons.

10 In the most holy place halt thou cat it, every male shall eat it ; it shall be

holy unto thee.

11 And this is thine : the heave-offering of their gift, with all the wave-offer-ings of the children of Ifrael: I have given them unto thee, and to thy fons, and to thy daughters with thee, by a flatute for ever : every one that is clean in thine

house, shall eat of it.

12 All the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the Gra fruits of them which they fhall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

13 And whatfoever is first ripe in the

land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine, every one that is clean in thine house, shall eat of it.

14 Every thing devoted in Ifrael, hall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth the ma-LORD, whether it be of men or beafts, fhall be thine : nevertheleffe, the firftborn of man halt thou fugely redeems and the firstling of unclean beatts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed, from a moneth old fhak thou redeem : according to thine estimation, for the money of five thekels, ofter the thekel of the fanduary, which is twenty gerals. 17 But the firsting of a cow, or the

firftling of a fleep, or the firftling of a goat, thou halt not redeem, they are bov: theu halt fprinkle their blood upon the alrar, and male burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a fweet favour unto the LOND.

18 And the fleih of them Gall be thine: as the wave-breft, and as the right

foulder are thine.

19 All the heave-offerings of the holy things which the children of I frael offer wato the LORD, have I given thee, and thy fons, and thy daughters with thee-by a fratute for ever : it is a covenant of falt or ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy feed with thee.

20 And the LORD fpake unto Aaron, Thou malt have no inheritance in their land, neither fhalt thou have any among them: I am thy part, and thine inheritance among the children of Ifrael, 21 And behold. I have given the chil-dren of Levi all the court in the

dren of Levi all the tenth in Ifrael, for an inheritance, for their fervice which they ferve, even the fervice of the tabernacle of the congregation

22 Neither muft the children of Ifrael henceforth come nigh & tabernacle of the congregation, left they bear fin and die.

23 But the Levites shall do the fervice of the tabernacle of the congregation and they hall bear their intquity : it hall be a flature for ever the rowout your generations that among the children of Ifrael they have no inheritance,

24 But the tithes of the children of Ifrael, which they offer as an heave-offerin unto the LORD, I have given to the Le vites to inherit : therefore I have faid anto them Among the children of Ifrael

they fall have no inheritance, 25 And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

fes, faying, 26 Thus fpesk unto the Levites and fay unto them. When ye take of § children of Ifrael the tithes, which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye hall offer up an heave-offering of ir for the LORD even a renth part of the tithe.

27 And this your heave-offering hall be reckoned unto you, as though it were e corn of the threshing floor and as the

fulneffe of the wine-preffe.
28 Thus you also hall offer an heaveoffering unto the LORD of all your riches which we receive of the children of Ifrael and ve hall give thereof the LORDS heave-offering to Aaron the prich

29 Out of all your gifts ye hall offer every heave-offering of the LORD of all e best thereof, even the hallowed part

thercof out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto themfrom it, then it sall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshing foor, as the increase of the wine-preife.

21 And ye fall car it in every places ye, and your housholds : for it is your re-ward for your fervice in the tabersacle

of the congregation
32 And ye mail bear no fin by reason of when ye have heaved from it the beft of it : neither thail ye pollute the hoty things of & children of Trackleft ye die. CHAP. XIX.

The mater of fegaration : 1 1 The ufe of it in purification of the unclean, Nd the L o R D spake unto Moses

And unto Aaron, faying,

This is the ordinance of the law, which the LORD hath commanded, faying, Speak unto the children of Ifracis that they bring thee a red heifer without fpot, wherein is no blemith, and upon which never came yoke,

And ye thall give her unto Eleme prieft, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and one thall fray ter

before his face.

And Elegzar the priest mall take of her blood with his finger, and fprinkless her blood directly before the tabernack of the congregation feven times.

w

ti

to

to

the

die

2

gre Log

3

fpat whe

oaş

5

his of fi

orele of the they is

7 Hofe

8 1

heir i

ter

E 001 9 At

Lo

10

(0

rebe

s to

II A

d bi

'EM

And one thall burn the heifer in his fight : her fkin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn.

6 And the prieft thall take cedar-wools and hylop and fearler, and call it into the

midft of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the prioft finall wath his clother and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he hall come into the camp and the priest shall be unclean until

8 And he that burneth her fhall wafe his clothes in water, and bathe his fefin water and hall be unclean until the even,

9 And a man that is cleans that gather up the aftes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean placeand it half be kept for the congregation of the children of Itrael, for a water of feparation : iz n a purification for fin.

the heifers hall wash his clothess and be unclean untill the even : and it hall be unto the children of Ifrael, and unto the ftranger that folourneth among them for

a fratute for ever.

II THe that toucheth the dead body of any man, that be unclean feven dayes. 12 He hall purific himfelf with it at the third day, and on the feventh day it mail be clean : but if he purific not him feif the third day then the feventh day is hall not be clean

13 Whofoever toucheth the dead bo of any man that is dead, and purifich not himfelf-deffieth the tabernacie of the LORD and that foul hall be cut off from Ifrael, because the water of separation was nor fprinkled upon him : he fall be unclean-his uncleanneffe is yet upon his

14 This is the laws when a man dieth in a tent; all that come into the tentand all that is in the tent, hall be unclean fo

ven dayes.

15 And every open veffell which had no covering bound upon it, is encless.

16 And whofoever toucheth one that is flain with a fword in the open fields or a dead body, or a bone of a maniera

grave hall be unclean feven dayes. 17And for an unclean perfonshey hall rake of the after of the burnt heiter d urification for fin, and running watt

mall be put thereto in a veffell: 18 And a clean person mail take hylen and dip it in the water, and sprinke s

Chup, xx, xxi,

pon the tent, and upon all the veffels, of Ifrael, therefore ye shall not bring and upon the perfons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one flain, or one dead, or a grave.

19 And the clean person shall fprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the feventh day : and on the feventh day he hall purific himfelf, and waf his clothes, and bathe himfelf in water, and

fall be clean at even.

20 But the man that hall be unclean, and hall not purifie himfelf, that foul hal be cut off from among the congregation: because he bath defiled & fautuary of the LORD, the water of separation bath not been fprinkled upon him, he is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual! statute unto them , that he that fprinkleth the water of feparationshal wash his clothes: and he that toucheth the water of feparation hall be unclean untill even,

22 And whatfoever the unclean person touchethifhall be unclean: and & foul that

toucheth it shall be unclean untill even.
CHAP. XX. 7 Mofes bringeth mater out of a rock.

22 Aarons death,

Then came the children of Ifrach, the defert of Zin in the firft moneths and the people abode in Kadeth; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

2 And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moles & against Aaron. 3And the people chode with Mofes, and fpake-faying-WouldGod that we had died

hen our brethren died before \$ LORD. 4 And why have ye brought up the demeffer that we and our cattell hould

5 And wherefore have ye made us to ome up out of Egyptsto bring us in unto his evil place ! it is no place of feed, or of figs or vines, or of pomegranates, her is there any water to drink.

6And Moles and Aaron went from the referre of the affemblys unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation and beg fell upon their faces: and the glory the LORD appeared unto them.
7 And the LORD spake unto

8 Tate the rod, and gather thou the

ly together, thou, and Aaron th other, and speak ye unto & rock before eit eyes, and it shall give forth his waen and thou shalt bring forth to them mer out of the rock: so thou shalt give becongregation, and their beafts drink. 9 And Moles took the rod from before ie LORDias he commanded him.

10 And Mofes and Aaron gathered congregation together before the oth and he faid unto them. Hear now. releis;must we fetch you water out of s rock

II and Mofes lift up his hand, and ith his rod he frace of rock twice : and water came out abandantly, and the gation drank and their beafts alfo. 12 And the LORD frake unto Moles dife me in the eyes of the children have given them.

This is the water of Meribah, be cause the children of Ifrael ftrove with the LORD; and he was fandtiffed in them.

14 And Mofes fent mellengers from Kadeth, unto the king of Edom; Thus faith thy brother Ifrael, Thou smowell

all the travell that hath befaller us 15 How our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time: and the Egyptians vesed us-

and our fathers.

16 And when we cried unto the LORB he heard our voicesand fent an angel and hath brought us forth out of Egypt : and behold, we are in Kadeft, a city in the attermost of thy border.

17 Let us paffe, I pray thee, thorow thy countrey : we will not paffe thorow thy country: we will not pain thorow the fields or throw the vineyards, nei-ther wil we drink of \$ warer of the wels: we wil go by the kings high-way, we will not turn to the right hand, nor to the left, until we have paffed thy borders. 18 And Edom fald unto him. Thou

halt not paffe by me, left I come out

16 And the children of Ifrael faid un to him. We will go by the high-way : and if I and my cattel drink of thy water-then I will pay for it: I will only without de-ing any thing elfe)go thorow on my feet, 20 And he faid, Thou thalt not go tho-row. And Edoar came our against him

with much people & with a ftrong hand.
21 Thus Edom refused to give Ifrael affage thorow his border : wherefore

Ifrael curred away from him.
22 ¶ And the children of Ifrael, even he whole congregation, journeyed from Radem, and came unto mount Hor

23 And the LORD fpake unto Mofes nd Asron in mount Hor, by the coast of

the land of Edomy faying, 24 Asron first be gathered unto his eople, for he fhall not enter into the land which I have given unto the chil-dren of Ifraci because ye rebelled against my word at the water of Meribal

75 Take Auron, and Eleazar his fon-

and bring them up unto mount Hor.

26 And firip Aaron of his garmeness
and put them upon Eleazar his fon r and Asron fiall be gathered unto his peoples and shall die there.

27 And Moles did as the LORD commanded : and they went up into mount. Horsin the fight of all the congregation.

28 And Moles stripped Asron of his garments and put them upon Eleazar his the mount s and Motes and Eleazar came down from the mount,

29 And when all the congregation faw that Aaron was dead they mourned for Aaron thirty dayes even all the house of

Ifrael, CHAP XXI

4The people plugued with flery ferponts:
7 are healed by a brazen ferpont.
And when king Arad the Camanice, which dwelt in the fourth, heard tell that Ifrast same by the way of the spices

. ufe of

loses laws , fayfrach thout

upon leazar forth gy her ake of

ikle of rnacle in his

woods nto the lothes ers and

сатр untill Il wafe Ach in C CTER.

gather y them ace-and ation of r of fefin. afhes of and be

thall be into the hem-for ad bedy n dayes. th it es h day le

or him

a day he ad bod purife ie of the off from paration thall be on hi an dieth

clean fe hich hath unclean. one that n fielder nan, ora es.

rentand

they fall heifer d ng wat ke hylon rinkle s

then he fought against Ifrael, and took not turn into the fields or into the vine.

forme of them priforers.

2 And Ifrael vowed a vow unto the Lo RDsand faids If thou wilt indeed deliwer this people into my handshen I will utterly deftroy their esties.

And the LORD hearkened to the woice of Ifrael , and delivered up the Canaanites : and they utterly destroyed them, and their cities; and he called the name of the place Horman.

And they journeyed from mount Horsby the way of & Red-feasto compaffe the land of Edom : and & foul of & people was much discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt, to die in the wilderneffe ! for there is no bread, neither is there any water, and our foul loatheth this light bread,

And the LORD fent fiery ferpents among the people, and they bit the peo-

ple, and much people or litted died.

7 Therefore the people come to
Mofes, and faid, We have finned; for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee: pray unto the LORD that he rake away the serpents from us: and Mofes prayed for the people.

8 And the LORD faid unto Mofes, Make thee a fiery ferpent,and fet it upon a pole : and it shall come to passe, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

9 And Moles made a ferpent of braffe, and put it upon a poles&it came to paffes that if a ferpent had bitten any mansshen he beheld the ferpent of braffeshe lived. 10 ¶ And the children of Ifrael fet

forward, and pitched in Oboth 11 And they journeyed from Oboth and pitched at Tie-Abarimain the wilderneffe

which is before Moab toward & fun-rifin 12 9 From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared

13 From thence they removed & pitched on vother fide of Arnon, which is in the wildernes that cometh out of & coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon is the border of Moab between Moab & the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is faid in the book of the wars of the LORD, what he did in the Red-fea, and in the brooks of Arnon; 14 And at the ftream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar,

and lieth upon the border of Moab. 16 And from thence they ment to Beer : that is the well-whereof the LORD fpake unto Mofes, Gather the people to-

gether, and I will give them water. Then Ifrael fang this fong,

Spring up, O well, fing ye unto it : 18 The princes digged welthe nobles of the people digged it by the direction of

the wildernesse they went to Mattanah : and from Nahaliel to Bamoth :

20 And from Bamoth in the valley that n the countrey of Moabito the top of Pifgah, which looketh toward Jechimon. 21 And Ifrael fent messengers unto Sibon-king of the Amorites saying,

22 Let me palle thorow thy land, we will

yards, we will not drink of the waters of the well: but we will go along by & kings

high-way, untill we be past thy borders.
23 And Sibon would not suffer Israel to paffe thorow his border: but Sihon gathered all his people rogether, & went out against Ifrael into the wildernesse and he came to Jahaz and fought against Ifrael.

24 And Ifrael imote him with the edge of the fword, and postessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon : for the border of the children of Ammon was firong,

25 And Ifrael took all thefe cities: and Ifrael dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites in Hehbon, and in all the vil-

lages thereof

26 For Hefhbon was the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who lad fought against the former king of Mosh and taken all his land out of his hands even unto Arnon.

ga

5 fai

the

fen

11

of I eart adv

halt

13.

nd

ou i

14

nd c

m

15

Be.

16/

to him

Irao

m

171

teat |

hou f

g yes

18 A

e fer ive m

Can

19 No

that the

20 A

efec,

me te

tm : 6 to the at And

d fad!

22 ¶ A

ood in im : no ad his t 23 Am

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs, say, Come into Hembon: let the city of Sihon be built and prepared.

28 For there is a fire gone out of Hefhbon a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath confumed Ar of Moab, and the lords of the high places of Arnon.

O people of Chemofh : he hath given his fons that efcaped, and his daughters into captivity, unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

30 We have mot at them ; Hehbon is perished even unto Dibon, and we have Nophah laid them waste even unto which reacheth unto Medeba.

31 9 Thus Ifrael dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Mofes fent to fpie out Jazen and they took the villages thereof and drove out the Amorites that mere there, 33 ¶ And they turned and went up by

the way of Bafhan : and Og the king of Bafhan went out against them, he and all his people, to the battell at Edrei. 34 And the LORD faid unto Mofen

Fear him not : for I have delivered him into thy hand and all his people, and his land, and thou halt do to him as thou didft unto Sihon king of the Ameriten which dwelt at Hembon,

35 So they fmote him, and his form and all his people, untill there was none left him alive and they possessed his land XXII

CHAP. 1 Balaks first mestage for Balasm is te-fused: 15 His second mestage obtained him: 36 Balak entertaineth him.

Nd the children of Ifrael fec for-Award, and pitched in the plains of Moabs on this fide Jordan by Jericho. 2 And Balak the fon of Zippor, far all that Ifrael had done to the America.

3 And Moab was fore afraid of people because they were many & Moab and distressed because of S children of first,
4. And Moab faid unto the elden of
Midian. Now shall this company list

up all that are round about us, as the a licketh up the graffe of the field. And Balak the fon of Zippor was king of the Moabites at that time.

di

inc.

ts of

inge

frael n ga-

it out

nd he

frael.

h the

land

to the

der of

ities :

of the

e vil-

Sihon o lad

Mosh

hand,

in pro-

let the

out of Sihon:

and the

undoner

iven his

gers inof the

Abon is

ne have

Nophah

e land of

it Jaaret

cofe and re there,

nt up be

king of

le bnerad

o Mofes

ered him

en and his

as thou

Amoriten

his fonsy

was none

d his had

uem is the

e objainath

el fec for-

plains of

Mosb was

n of Ifrel.

elders of mpany lick as the of

Jericho. Amories

bim,

ei.

ed.

ı.

ers

He fent meffengers therefore unto Balaam the fon of Beor to Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people to call him faying Beholdshere is a people come out from Egypt : behold, they cover the face of the carth, and they abide over against me.

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people, for they are too mighty for me : peradventure I shall prevail that we may fmite them, and that I may drive them out of the land : for I wot that he whom thou bleffett, is blef-

fed, and he whom thou curfelt, is curfed. And the elders of Mosb, and the elders of Midian departed, with the rewards of divination in their hand:and they came unto Balaam, and fpake unto

him the words of Balak. 8 And he faid unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again as & LORD hall speak unto me:and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam.

And God came unto Balaam, and aid. What men are thefe with thee 10 And Balaam faid unto God. Balak the fon of Zippor, king of Moab, hath fent unto men faying.

11 Behold, there is a people come our

of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth : Come now, curfe me them ; perdventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God faid unto Balaam, Thou sait not go with them, thou halt not rurfe the people : for they are bleffed. 13 And Balaam rofe up in the mornings

nd faid unto the princes of Balak, Get ou into your land : for the LORD reuleth to give me leave to go with you.
14 And the princes of Moab role up. d they went unto Balak, and faid, Ba-

um refuseth to come with us. 15 And Balak fent yet again princes,

16 And they came to Balaam, and faid ohim, Thus faith Balak the fon of Zipor Let nothing I pray thee, hinder thee om coming unto me :

17 For I will promote thee unto very ten honour, and I will do whatfoever heu fayeft unto me : Come therefore, I

my thee, curse me this people.
18 And Balaam answered and faid unto he fervants of Balak, If Balak would from his house full of filver and gold, cannot go beyond the word of the

ORD my God, to do leffe or more. 19 Now therefore I pray your tarry you lie here this night, that I may know

at the LORD will fay unto me more. 20 And God came unto Balaam at ight, and faid unto him, If the men one to call the crife up, and go with tem; but yet the word which I shall fay notice, that shalt thou do.

at And Balaam rofe up in the morning. d fadled his affe, and went with the inces of Moab.

22 ¶ And Gods, anger was kindled, be-see he went and the angel of the LORD ood in the way for an adversary against m: now he was riding upon his affer at his two fervants were with him. 23 and the affe faw the angel of the

LORD flanding in the way, and his fword drawn in his hand; and the affe turned afide out of the way, and went is to the field : and Balaam fmote the affea

to turn her into the way.

24 But the angel of the L o R D flood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this fide, and a wall on that fide.

25 And when the affe faw the angel of the LORD, the thrust her felf unto the walland crusht Balaams foot against the wall : and he smore her again.

26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and flood in a narrow place. where was no way to turn either to the

right hand, or to the left.

27 And when the affe faw the angel of the LORD he fell down under Balanne and Balaams anger was kindled, and he Imore the affe with a ftaff.

28 And the LORD opened the mouth What have I done unto thee, that thou haft imitten me thefe three times ?

29 And Balaam faid unto the affe-Because thou hast mocked me : I would there were a fword in mine hand , for now would I kill thee.

30 And the affe faid unto Balaam, Am not I thine affer upon which thou haft ridden ever fince I was thine, unto this day! was I ever wont to do fo unto

31 Then the LORD opened the eyes of Balaam , and he faw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his fword drawn in his hand : and he bowed down his head and fell flat on his face.

32 And the angel of the LORD faid thine affe thefe three times? Behold: I went out to withfrand thee, because thy way is perverse before me.

33 And the affe faw me, and turned from me thefe three times : unleffe fh had turned from me, furely now also I had flain thee, and faved her slive.

34 And Balaam faid unto the angel of the L O R D, I have finned : for I knew not that thou floodest in the way against me : now therefore if it difpleafe thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the angel of the L o R D faid unto Balaam, Go with the men: but oney the word that I hall fpeak unto thee, that thou fhalt fpeak: fo Balaam went

with the princes of Balak. was come he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which is in the border of Arnon-which is in the utmoft coaft.

37 And Balak faid unto Balaam, Did I not earnostly fend unto thee, to call thee? wherefore cameft thou not unto me ? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour!

38 And Balsam faid unto Balak-Lo-I am come unto thee : have I now any power at all to fay any thing? the word & God putteth in my mouth, that fhall I fpeak.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and

they came unto Kirjath-Huzoth

40 And Balak offered onen, and theep, and fent to Balazm, and to the princes which were with him.

Beld. And king of the

41 And it came to parte on the morhim up into the high places of Benl, that thence he might fee the utmost part of

the people. C H A P. XXIII.

113.28 Balaks facrifice. 7.18 Balaams Nd Balsam faid unto Balak, Build

me here feven altars, and prepare here feven oxen, and feven rams 2 And Balak did as Balasm had foo-

ken ; and Balak and Balaam offered on every altar a ballock and a ram.

3 And Balaam faid unto Balak, Stand by thy burnt-offering and I will go:peradventure the LORD will come to meet merind whatfoever he flewerh me, I wil tell thee. And he went to an high place

4 And God met Balsam, and he faid and I have offered upon every altar a

bullock and a ram.

S. And the LORD put a word in

Balak, and thus thou halt fpeak.

6 And he returned unto him, and los he flood by his burnt-facrificeshesand all

the princes of Moab.

7 And he took up his parable and faid,
Ealak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram out of the mountains of the come, defic Ifrael.

8 How shall I curle whom God hath not curfed ? or how thall I defie whom

the LORD hath not defied

9 For from the top of the rocks I fee him, and from the hils I behold him:lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.

To Who can count the dust of Jacob,

and the number of the fourth part of Ifracl? Let me die the death of the righ teous, and let my last end be like his.

hast thou done unto me ! I rook thee to curse mine enemies, and behold, thou hast bieffed them altogether,

12 And he answered and faid, Must I not take heed to speak that which the L O R D hath put in my mouth?

13 And Balak faid unto him, Come, I

may thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayeft fee them thou halt fee but the utmolt part of them and thalt not fee them all's and curfe me them from thence.

14 And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pifgah, and built feven altars, and offered a bul-

lock and a ram on every altar.

15 And he faid unto Balak Stand here thy burnt-offering, while I meet the

LOR Dyonder.

LOR Dyonder.

16. And the L.O. R.D. met Balasmoand
gut a word in his mouth, and faid. Go
again una Balak, and fay thur.

17 And when he came to him, behold,
he shoot by his burnt-offering, and the
princes of Mosab with him. And Balak faid
muto him. What, hat he LORN fooken,
18. And he took up his patable and
faid. Rife up. Balak and hear; hearken
muto me thou foo not Zippor.

no me thou fon of Zippor t

19 God is not a man , that he mould lie-neither the fon of man-that he fould repent : hath he faid, and shall he not do or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good !

20 Behold, I have received commendment to bleffe : and he hath bleffed, and

I cannot reverse it

31 He hath not beheld iniquity in lacob, neither hath he feen perverfuelle is Ifrael: the LORD his God is with him and the mout of a king is among them.

22 God brought them out of Egypt he hath as it were the ftrength of an unicom

23 Surely there is no inchantment against Jacob neither is there any divinstion against Israel: according to this time it shall be faid of Jacobs and of Israel, What hath God wrought !

24 Behold: the people thall rife up 241 great lion and lift up himfelf as a young lion:he shall not lie down until he est of the prey & drink the blood of the flain.

And Balak faid unto Balaam Neither curse them ar all, nor biefe them at all

26 But Balaam answered and faid une Balak, Told not I thee faying, All that

the L O R D fpeakethsthat I must de! I pray thee, I wil bring thee unto another place:peradventure it wil pleafe God that thou mayed curfe me them from thence. 28 And Balak brought Balaam unto the

top of Peer, \$ looketh toward leshims.
29 And Balaam faid unto Balak, Build 29 And Baltam faid unto Balak, Build me here feven altars, and prepare at here feven bullocks, and feven rams. 30 And Balak did as Balaam had faid and offered a bullock & a ram on every abut.

Balaum prophesseth Ifraels happinels. Nd when Balaum faw that it pleased the Lo R D to bleffe Ifrael he went notias at other times, to feck for in chantments, but he fet his face towns the wilderneffe.

2 And Balaam lift up his eyes, and he faw Ifrael abiding in his tents, according to their tribes : and the fpirit of God

came upon him

3 And he took up his parable and faid. Balaam the fon of Beer hath faid and the man whose eyes are open, hath faid: 4. He hath faid, which heard the work

which faw the vision of the Almighty-falling into a trance, but having his eyes open

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Ifrael!

the valleys are they (pread forth as gardens by the river fide, as the mas of lign-alocs, which & LORD hash plan-

ed, and as cedar trees belied the water.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckers and his feed shall be in many weters, and his king shall be higher that Agag and his kingdom hall be exalted 8 God brought, him forth out of Spigion he hath as it were the frength of an accorn : be shall eat up the nations his can mies , and shall break their bonen me

pierce them thorow with his arrows.

9 He couched, he lay down as a lie nd as a great lion: who fhal flir him !

Md 2 Aug

m

Wo σÉ

the

Bay

1 Beh

€60

Rai

the

the o

18

Seir nies

Iq

STR for r

610

Bat

it en

22

ok t in de

ai fa 22

(fied

Rive

lef i 24 A

22 A

of Chie

25 A

al C

di aff in ever Bleffed is he that blefferh thee and curfed

is be that curfeth thee.

ould

bluc

ot do

300

and-

and

in Ta-

fe in

bim,

pr, he

icom

ment

ivina-

o this

of If-

up 25 1

young eat of

e flain.

alaam. bleffe

d ume

All that

Comey

another

od that

thence.

into the

thimen.

k, Build pare me

faid and

yy altar.

eppinelt. pleased

for in-

buwor s

s and he

ccordiag

t of God

and faids

of the Al-

out having

O Jacobs

ead forth

is the tres

hath plan-

the waters

out of his

many wa higher the e exaited t of Egypte h of an uni-ons his ent-

bonce mi n as a lion

fir him w

faid : the words

ims.

de!

m.

10 ¶ And Bajaks anger was kindled against Balaam, and he imore his hand rogether : and Balak faid unto Balsam, I called thee to curfe mine caemies , and chold, thou hast altogether bleffed them thefe three times.

II Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great honour, but los the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Balaam faid unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou

fented unto merfaying, 13 If Balak would give me his house ful of filver & gold. I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD to do cither good or had of mine own minde ! but what the LORD faithsthat will I speak.

14 And now beholds I go unto my peothee, what this people shall do to thy

people in the latter dayes,

15 And he took up his parable & faid, Balaam the fon of Beor hath faid, and the man whose eyes are open hath faid :

16 He hath faid, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most high-which faw the vision of

the Almighty, falling into a trance, bur

taving his eyes open ? 17 I fall fee him-but not now: I fall behold him , but not night: there hald come a Star out of Jacob , and a fcepter hall rife out of Ifrael, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and dettroy all the children of Sherb

18 And Edom shall be a possession, Seiralfo shall be a possession for his ene-

19 Out of Jacob hal come be that hall

are dominion, and fall deftroy him a remaineth of the citie.

20 ¶ And when he looked on Amalek, etook up his parable, and faid, Amulek mathe first of the nations , but his latrend that be that he perith for ever.

at And he looked on the Kenites, an ok up his parable, and faid, Sprong is deelling place, and thou putted thy eft in a rock

12 Nevenheleffe, the Kenite fall be duntill Asibur thall carry thee away

27 And he rook up his parable, & faid, as! who shall live when God doth this? 24 And thips fhatt come from the coaft f Chittim, and fall affict Ashur, and distile Eber , and he alfo thall perith

15 And Balaam rofe up and went, and med to his place : and Baink mifo

CHAP. XXV.

CHAP. XXV.

CHAP. XXV.

Spale wheredom and idelatery .6 Threeford
at Cohi flain. 10 God threeford
great Principle of principal form.

16 The Middenties po be vexed. M. In The Millianties to be verea.

M. Israel aboute in Shirtim, and the
Leople begun to commit whoredom
the daughers of Moab.

Mad they called the people unto the
milles of their gods: and the people
stand bowed down so their gods.

3 And Ifrael joyned himfelf unco Baal-Peor : and the anger of the LOHD

was kindled against Ifracl.

4 And the L o R D said unto Moses Take all the heads of the people and han them up before the LORD against the fun, that the fierce anger of the L o RD may be turned away from Ifreel.

And Mofes said unto the judges of Ifrael , Slay ye every one-his mien , that

were jeyned unto Baal-Peor.

And behold, one of the children of Ifrael came, and brought unto his bre thren a Midianitish woman, in the fight of Moles and in the fight of all the con-gregation of the children of Ifrael who were weeping before the door of the ta-bernacle of the congregation.

7 And when Phinehas the fon of Elea-TM: the fon of Aaron the prieft , faw it, be rose up from amongst the congrega-tion-and took a javelin-in his hand.

8 And he went after the man of Israel

into the tent , and thrust both of them thorow, the man of Ifrael , and the woman thorow her belly : fo the plague was flaged from the children of Ifree.

9 And those that died in the plagues were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Mo-

fes-faying 11 Phinehas the fon of Eleazar , the fon of Aaron the prick, bath turned my wrath away from the children of Ifraels

(while he was zealous for my take amon them) that I confumed not the children of Ifrael in my jealousie.

22 Wherefore fay, Behold, I give unto

him my covenant of peace. after him, even the covenant of an everlafting priefthood ; because he was zeaor his God, and made an arone-

ment for the children of Ifrael. 24' Now the name of the I fraelite that eas flain , even that was flain with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the fon of Salus a prince of a chief house among the Simeonites.

15 And the name of the Midianitif woman that was flain, was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur he was head over a people and of a chief house in Midian.

16 ¶ And the LORD fpake unto Mofes-faying,

Vex the Midianites & fmire them : 18 For they vex you with their wiles. wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbis the daughter of a prince of Midian their fifters which was flain in the day of the plague for Peors fake

CHAP. XXVI.

I Ifrael numbered. 32 The inheritance of land divided.

A Nd it came to paffe after the plagues d unto Eleazar , the fon of Aaron the

prichlaying,
Take the fum of all the congregation of the children of Ifreel from twenty years old and upward, thorowout their fathers boutes all that are able to go to ar in Afrael

3 And Mofes and Elearar rhe pelet

th

el

A

of

fa!

of

20

164

an

chi

300

fes

for

ber inh

the

his

tho

div

oft

ình

feffi

and

bere

of G

of R

of h

mily

Mal

fami

bega

Joch

moth bare

and I

and A

they (

them

maler

for the

639

by M

plains

64B

of the

62

60

5

5

Spake with them in the plains of Moab By Jordan neer lericho taying,

4 Take the fum of the people, from twenty yeers old and upward, as the Lord commanded Mofes, and the children of Ifrael, which went forth out of the land of Egypt.

she land of Egypt.

5 ¶ Reuben the eldeft fon of Ifræl:
the children of Reuben-Hanoch of whom
cometh the family of the Hanochites: of
Pallusthe family of the Pallustes:

6 Of Hefron the family of the Hefronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmires.

7 These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them, were fourty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

8 And the sons of Pallu Eliab.

9 And the fons of Eliab Nemuel, and Dathan and Abiram: this is that Dathan and Abiram: which were famous in the congregation who firove against Moses, and against Auron in \$ company of Kosab, when they strove against the LOKD.

to And the earth opened her mouth, and (wallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty mensand they became a figne.

11 Notwithstanding , the children of

Korah died not.

12 The fons of Simeon after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of Jachin, the family of the Jachinites:

13 Of Zerahahe family of the Zarhites: of Shaul the family of the Shaulites.

. 14 Thefe are the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gad after their families: of Zephon: the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggires: of Shuni; the family of the Shunites:

ad Of Oznisthe family of the Oznites : of Eristhe family of the Erites :

17 Of Arodathe family of the Arodites: of Arclische family of the Arelices.

18 These are the families of the children of Gad, according to those that were numbered of them, fourty thousand and five hundred.

to The fons of Judah were Er &Onan; and Er & Onan died in § land of Canzan. 20 And the fons of Judah after their families were: of Shelahs the family of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the family of Pharaites: of Zerah; the family of the Zahites:

21 And the fons of Pharez were sof Befron the family of the Hefronites sof Hamulthe family of the Hamulitas :

. 22 These are the families of Judahaccording to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and sive hundred.

23 Tof the fons of Israchar after their families of Tolashe family of the Tolasties to Fun the family of the Punites 124 Of Jahubshe family of the Jahubste family of the Shimites: of Shimronathe family of the Shim-

ices: of Shimronsche family of the Shi

25 These are the families of Isfachin according to those that were numbered of them; threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

26 Tof the fons of Zebulun after their families: of Seredathe family of the Sardires: of Elonathe family of the Elonites: of Inhielathe family of the Inhielathe family of the Inhielathe family of the Inhielathe family of

of Johecl the family of the Llouiest of Jahlecl the family of the Jahleelies, 27 These are the families of the Zebulunites, according to those that wer numbered of them, threescose thousand

and five hundred.

28 ¶ The fons of Joseph after theirfamilies-mere Manasseh and Ephraim.

29 Of the fons of Manaffeh: of Machirites: and Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead come the family of the Gileadites.

30 These are the sons of Gilead: of Jeezer, the samily of the Jeezerites: of Heleksthe samily of the Helekites:

31 And of Africa the family of the Africaires : and of Sheckemsthe family of the Shechemites :

32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites : and of Hepher the family of the Hepherites.

of the Hepherites.
33 ¶ And Zelophehad the fon of Repher had no fone, but daughters: and the
names of the daughters of Zelophehal
were Mahlahand Noah Hoglah Mikus
and Tirzah.
34 Thefe me the families of Manufeh.

34 These are the families of Manasteh, and those that were numbered of them fifty and two thousand & seven hundred.

35 ¶ These are the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelab.theimily of the Shuthalhites: of Becherite family of the Bachrites: of Tahan, the mily of the Tahanites.

36 And these are the sons of Shutbilds of Eran the family of Eranites.
37 These are the families of the sons

37 These are the families of the 60s of Ephraim, according to those that wit numbered of them thirty and two the fand sad five hundred. These are the fons of Joseph after their families.

38 ¶ The sons of Benjamin afterbest

38 The fons of Benjamin after their families: of Belasthe family of the Belaites: of Ahbelsthe family of the Ahbelites: of Ahiram the family of the Aliramites:

39 Of Shuphamathe family of the Shamites : of Huphama the family of the

Huphamites.

40 And the fons of Bela, were Ard and Naaman: of Ard, the family of the Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

41 These are the sons of Benjamin after their families; and they that went numbered of them, were source and are thousand and six hundred.

42 These are the sons of Dan shet their families: of Shuham the samily of the Shuhamites. These are the samilies of Dan after their families:

43. All the families of the Shuhamim according to those that were numbered of them. were threescore and four themsal and four hundred.

44 Tof the children of Ather after that families to filmnasthe family of the limites to filmnasthe family of the leastest of Beriadothe family of the Beriadothe

The Land divided, Chap, xxvi, xxvil. Zelophehads daughters.

44 Of the fons of Beriah : of Heber, the family of the Heberites ; of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielires.

46 And the name of the daughter of

After was Sarah. of Amer, according to those that were subbered of them , who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 Of the fons of Naphtali after their milies : of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahreelites : of Guni, the family of the

Gunites 1

red.

Tachate

nbered

oufand

T their

ic Sar.

nites

the Ze-

IT WETE

outand

heir fa-

of Ma-

8 : and

ceme

ad : of

tes: of

of the

mily of

of the

family

of He-

phehad

Milcah

anaffeh.

t them

undred.

hraim:

the fa-

her the

othe fa-

r helså t

the fons at were

o then-

are the

er their

he Bela-

Afabel-be Ahi-

he She

y of the

Ard and

the Ar-

y of the

enjamin

hat were

and fre

an afret

amily of

nilies d

bered of boufmi

ter their the lim-lefulness

105

es.

lines

49 Of Jezerathe family of the Jezerites: of Shillemathe family of the Shillemites.

50 These are the families of Naphtalis according to their families : and they that were numbered of them, were fourty and five thousand and four kundred

51 Thefe were the numbered of the and a thoufand feven hundred and thirty.

52 And the LORD fpake unto Mofest faying

53 Unto these the land thall be divided for an inheritance, according to the num-

ber of names.

54 To many thou halt give the more inheritance, and to few thou halt give the leffe inheritance: to every one hall his inheritance be given, according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding, the land shall be divided by lot : according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they mail

inheric.

56 According to the lot fall the poffession thereof be divided between many end few.

579 And thefe are they that were numbered of the Levites after their families : of Gershon, the family of & Gershonires: of Kohathithe family of the Kohathites: of Meraristhe family of the Merarites.

58 These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites-the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Muchites, the family of the Korathites : and Kohath begat Amram.

59 And the name of Amrams wife was lochebed the daughter of Levi-whom her mother bare to Levi in Egypt : and the are unto Ameans Aaron, and Mofes,

and Miriam their fifter.

60 And into Aaron was born Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

61 And Nadab and Abihu died, when

they offered frange fire before & LORD. 62 And those that were numbered of thenswere twenty and three thousand-all males from a moneth old and upward : for they were not numbered among the ildren of Ifraels because there was no beritance given them among the childres of Ifrael.

63 Thefe are they that were numbered by Mofes and Eleazar the priest, who sumbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan neer Jericho.

6480t among these there was not a man of them whom Mofes & Aaron the prieft dren of Ifraet in & wildernesse of Sinai.

65 For the L o R D had faid of them,

They hall furely die in the wilderneffe : and there was not left a man of them, fave Caleb the fon of Jephunneh , and Johua the fon of Nun.

XXVII. CHAP. 1 The daughters of Zelephehad fue for an inheritance, 6 The law of in-

beritances.

Then came the daughters of Zelophehad the fon of Hepher, the fon of Gilead the fon of Machir, the fon of Manaffeh of the families of Manaffeh, the fon of Joseph; and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah and Milcah and Tirzah

And they flood before Mofes, and before Eleazar the prieft, and before the princes, and all the congregation by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, faving,

Our father died in the wilderneffe, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LoRp in the company of Korak: but died in his own fin, and had no fons.

4 Why mould the name of our father be done away from among his family-because he hath no fon! Give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Mofes brought their cause be-fore the L o R D.
6 And the LORD spake unto Moses,

faying.
7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: thou thalt furely give them a offession of an inheritance among their fathers brethren, and thou fhalt caufe the inheritance of their father to paffe unto

8 And thou halt fpesk unto the children of Ifrael, faying. If a man die, and have no fon then ye shall cause his in-

heritance to passe unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then
ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he kave no brethren-then ye mall give his inheritance unto his fa-

thers brethren

II And if his father have no brethren, then ye that give his inheritance unto his kinfman, that is next to him of his family, and he shall possesse it : and it shall be unto the children of Israel a statute of judgement, as the L O R D commanded Mofes

12 ¶ And the LORD faid unto Mofes, Get thee up into this mount Abarimand fee the land which I have given unto the children of Ifrael.

13 And when thou haft feen it , thou alfo shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye rebelled against my com-mandment ( in the defeat of Zine in the fittie of the congregation ) to fandific me at the water before their eyes : that is the water of Meribah in Kadefa in the wildernede of Zin.

15 And Moles Spake unto the LORDs

faying, fpirits of all fleth, fet a man over the congregation,

17 Which

Ti

th

for

you of I

3

thi

bul

tho

4

6

neci

burr

thei thei cris

of th

tion hall

8 otes

coon

of th

with

9An

ming

10

OFF

H

12

esys tonve and you feven

13

(acri

180 13

50 E

R C

er's MO LS ocpts ocpts outo c.

114 :

19 /

M A

time 279

Mire

18-4

desired MIPS

n fei

ı,

17 Which may go out before them and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out and which may lead them in a that them in a that the man them in the state of the them in , that the congregation of the

AB SAnd the Lo RD faid unto Moles Take thee Johua the fon of Nun , a man in whom is the spirit and lay thine hand upon him.

10 And fet him before Eleazar the pricit , and before all the congregation : and give him a charge in their fight.

20 And thou halt put some of thine honour upon hims that all the congregation of the children of I freel may be obedient. 21 And be fall fland before Eleazar

the prieft, who thall afk counsell for him, after the judgement of urim before the Lord : at his word hall they go out, and at his word they thail come in, both he, and all the children of Ifrael with him, even all the congregation.
22 And Mofes did as the LORD com-

manded him : and he took lofhus , and fer him before Eleazar the prieft, and be-

fore all the congregation.

23 And he laid his hands upon hims and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the kand of Mofts. CHAP. XXVIII.

Offerings are to be observed. 9 The ofmoone, 16 at the paffeover, 26 in the day of first-fruits. No the L Q R D spake unto Moses

A Nd the

2 Command the children of Ifraeland fay unto them, My offering, and my bread for my facrifices made by fire for a fweet favour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

And thou halt fay unto them, This is the offering made by fire , which ye hall offer unto the LORD : Two lambs of the first yeer without spot day by day? for a continual! burnt offering.

The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt then

offer at even.

s And a tenth part of an ephah of flour for a meat-offering , mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil.

It is a continuall burnt-offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a fweet favour a facrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

And the drink-offering thereof shall the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb : in the hely place thair thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD for a drink-offerin

LORDsfor a drink-offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer ar even: as the meat-offering of the morning and as the drink-offering thereofs thou shalt offer it, a facrifice made by fre.of a fweet favour unto the LORD.

abs of the first yeer without spot, an two tenth deals of flour for a meat-offering, mingled with oil, and the drink-

offering thereof.

10 This is the burnt-offering of every fabbath-befide the continual! burnt-offering, and his drink-offering.

11 ¶ And in the beginnings of yout moneths, ye shall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without foot,
12 And three tenth deals of flour fore

mear-offering mingled with oil, for one bullock, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat-offering-mingled with oil for one

13 And a feveral tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat-offering untoone lamb for a burnt offering of a fweet favour a facrifice made by fire unto the LORD,

half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram , and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this is the burnt-offering of every moneth, therowent the moneths of the yeer.

15 And one kid of the goats for a fin-offering upto the LORD hall be offered, relides the continual burnt-offering and

his drink offering.

16 And in & fourteenth day of the firft moneth is the palleover of the LORD.

17 And in the fifteenth day of this moneth is the feast : feven dayes full unleavened bread be eaten

18 In the first day fhailbe an holy con-vocation: ye hall do no manner of fer-vile work therein.

19 But ye shall offer a facrifice mit LORDstwo young bullocks and one rams and feven lambs of the first yeer a they hall be unto you without blemift

20 And their meat-offering fall be of flour mingled with oil : three tenth deals thall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram.

at A feverall tenth deal mair thou offer for every lamb thorowout the feves lambs :

22 And one goat for a fin-offering , to

and of make an atonement for you.

23 Ye shall offer thefesbelide the burnt-Men. offering in the morning, which is for a continuall buent-offering.

24 After this manner ye hall ofer daily thorowout the feven dayes, the meat of the facrifice made by fire , of ! veet favour unto the LORD : it shall be offered belide the continual burnt-offer-

ing and his drink-offering.
25 And on the seventh day ye hall have an holy convocation : ye hall do

no fervile work.

26 Alfo in the day of the first-fruits when ye bring a new meat-offering unto the LORD, after your weeks be out : it shall have an holy convocation : ye hall do no fervile work.

27 But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a fweet favour unto the Lond , th

young bullocks, one ram, feven lambs debe first yeer.

28 And their mest-offering of flour misseled with oil, three teach deals unto eat uplied know tenth deals unto one ram-29 A feverall tenth deal unto one 130 And one kid of the goatsio man to atonement for you.

your

ring sand

ycer

fors

280

r for

1 000

min.

0000

v out

all be

nd the

and a

his is

the-

a fin-

fered,

grand e firft

D.

f this

s thall

y con-

f fer-

made

to the

e rame

a they

1 be of

centh

nd twe

hop of-

ieves

ng 1 to

burm. is for 1

Il offer

s , the

1 of 1

thall be

M-offer

ye thall Shall do

-fruits

ng unte 065 : 100

ye shall

offering

D , 19

our mis anto est rame

nto del

sio min ides the

RD.

continual burnt-offering, and his mearoffering, (they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink-offerings.

C. H. A. P. XXIX. CHAP.

The offering at the feast of trumpetts 7 at the day of affilting their fouls, 13 and at the feast of tabernactes.

And in the feventh moneth, on the in holy convocation, ye hall do no fervile work: it is a day of blowing the

trumpets unto you. 3 And ye hall offer a burnt-offering for a fweet favour unto the LORD, one oung bullock, one ram, and feven lambs

of the first yeer without blemift. And their meat-offering fhalbe of flour

mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram : 4 And one tenth deal for one lamb,

thosowout the feven lambs :

And one kid of the goars for a fin-

of and one sia of the goars for a time offering, to make an atomement for your 6 Befide the burnt-offering of the mo-seth and his mest-offering and the daily urnt-offering and his meat-offering and their drink-offerings , according unto their manner, for a fweet favour, a fa-

rifice made by fire unto the LORD.
7 And ye mail have on the tenth day of this feventh moneth an holy convocation, and ye hall afflict your touls : ye

hall not do any work therein. 8 But ye fall offer a burnt-offering unto the LORD for a fweet favour, on roung builocks one rams and feven lambs of the first yeer, they shall be unto you without blemift.

9And their meat-offering halbe of flour ningled with oil, three tenth deals to a allock, and two tenth deals to one ram : 10 A feverall tenth deal for one lamb, orewont the feven lambs.:

II One hid of the goats for a fin-offer-inglefide the fin-offering of atonement, and the continual burnt, offering, and the nex-offering of it, and their drink of-

12 and on the afreenth day of the procation-ve hall do no fervile works dye hall keep a fealt unto the LORD ven dayes.

13 And ye shall offer a burne-offering, familie made by fire of a fweet favour no the LORD thirteen young bullocks

mesthey hall be without blenish. mingled with oil three teath deals merery bullock of the shieteen balde two tenth deals to each ram of the

15 And a feverall tenth deal to each

of the fourteen lambs : 

19 And one kid of the goats for a finering, belide the continual burnt-e fering, and the meat-offering thereof, and their drink-offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third dayseleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the

fird yeer without blemift.

21 And their meat-offering, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams,& for the lambs, that be according to their number after the manner :

22 And one goat for a fin-offering befide the continuall burnt-offering, and his meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day, ten bul-locks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of

the firft yeer without blemift : 24 Their meat-offering and their drink. erings, for the bullocks, for the rams a

and for the lambs, that he according so their number after the manter :

35' And on the fifth days ine bullocker.

25' And on the fifth days ine bullocker.

two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first yeer without foot :

27 And their mest-offering, and their drink offerings, for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the fambs, fhall be according to their number after the manner :

28 And one gost for a fin-offering, be-fide the continual burnt-offering, and his

meat-offering, and his drink offering.
29 And on the fixth day, eight bol-locks, two rains, and fourteen lambs of

the first yeer without blemin : drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the ing to their number after the manner :

And one goat for a fin-offering, h nde the continual burnt-offering, bis meat-offering, and his drink-offering.

11 ¶ And on the seventh day, seven ballocks, two rames, and sourteen lambs of the fifth yeer without blemish:

33 And-their meat-offerings, and their drink-offerings, for the bullocks, for the drink-offerings, for the drink-offerin

rame, and for the lambs, thatt be according to their number after the manner :

4 And one goat for a fin-offering, be fide the continuall burnt offering , his mear-offering, and his drink-offering.

35. TOn the eighth day ye shall have a slemn affembly : ye shall do no fervile work therein.

36 But ye shall offer a burat-offerings a facrifice made by fire of a fweet favour unto \$ L 0 RD-one bullock-one ram-feven

lambs of the first yeer without blemish: 37 Their meat-offering and their drink-offerings for the bullock for the ram and for the lambs, this be according to their number after the manner:

38 And one gost for a fin-offering befide the continual burnt-offering and his mean-offering, and his drink-offering, 39. Thefe things we shall do unto the

LORD, in your fet featles befides your your burnt offerings and for your mea-offerings, and for your mea-offerings, and for your drink-offerings, and for your peare-offerings.

fe

€3

all

ge

the

T

the

bra

fire

200

fb2

rati

yes

2 the

afte

fes.

take

Ele of-

2

part

upo beev 28

ofiti

tell

perí

affer

20

unto

ferie

30

thou

perf

the f

give the c

121

did a

122

prey

Was .

thou

33

240

35

fens i

man

136

of the

and ci

37

was fi 38 fin the

luce 1

and fi

2

40 And Mofes told the children of Ifrael according to all that the LORD commanded Mofes.

XXX. CHAP.

I Pows are not to be broken. 3 The exception of a maids vow : 6 of a wives vow ? 9 of a widows vow, or hers that is divorced.

A the tribes concerning the children Nd Mofes spake unto the heads of of Ifrael faying, This is the thing which

If a man yow a vow unto the LORD, or fwear an oath to binde his foul with a bond : be fall not break his word, he hall do according to all that proceeders out of his mouth.

If a woman alfo vow a yow unto the LORD, and binde her felf by a bond, he-

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith the hath bound her foul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her yows thall fland, and every, bond wherewith the hark bound her foul, Chall ftand

But if her father difallow ker in the day that he heareth; not any of her vowsor of her bonds, wherewith the hath bound her foul, fall fland; and the LORD hall forgive ber, because her fa-

& And if the had at all an bufband when the vowed, or utered ought out of her lips, wherewith the bound her foul; 7 And her huband heard it, and held

7 And her hubband heard if, and held his peace as her in the day that he heard if; then her vow shal fland. If her bonds wherewith the bound her foul, shall fland. 8But if her hubband disallow her on the day that he heard if; then he shall make are vow which she voweds and that which her vow which she voweds and that which the uttered with her lips, wherewith the ound her foul, of none effet, and the

LORD hall forgive her. 9 But every vow of a widow, & of ber that is divorced, wherewith they have bound themselves hall stand against her.

to And if the vowed in her hufbands oufe, or bound her foul by a bond with

an eath; II And her hofband heard it, and held his peace at her, and difallowed her not : then all her vows thall fland, and ever ond wherewith the bound her foul, thall Gand

12 But if her hufband hath utterly made them void, on the day he heard them : then whatfoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her fouls hall not fand ; her urband hath made them void, and the

LORD fhall forgive her. 13 Every vow. every binding outh to

the or her hufband may make it void.

14 But if her hufband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day then he establishesh all her vows-or all her bonds which are upon her; he confirmeth them, ecouse he held his peace at her, in the day that he heard them.

15 But if he shall any wayes make them aid-after that he hath heard them, then be Sall bear ber iniquiry.

Thefe are the flatutes which the 16 LORD commanded Mofes, between a and his daughter, being yet in her youth in her fathers house.

HAP. XXXI. The Midianites are Spoiled, and Balaam flain. 13 Mofes is mroth for fe.

ving the women. Nd the LORD fpake unto Mefen laying,

Avenge the children of Ifrael of the Midianites : afterward thou thalt be gathered unto thy people.

3. And Mofes fpake unto \$ people faying. Arm some of your selves unto the war, and let them go against the Midiag-ites, and avenge the LORD of Midian.

Of every tribe a thousand: thorow out all the tribes of Ifrael, shall ye fend to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Ifract, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war. And Mofes fent them to the war, a

thoufand of every tribe, them, and Phinehas the fon of Eleazar the prieft, to the war, with the holy inftruments, and the 7 And they warred against the Midim-

ites, as the L O R D commanded Mofen and they flew all the males.

And they flew the kings of Midian beside the rest of them that were saint manely. Evi, and Rekern, and Zur, and Hur, and Rebassive kings of Midian; Bifram alfo the fon of Beor they flew with the fword.

9. And the children of Ifrael took ill the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattell, and all their flocks, and all their

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly caftles wirh fire :

11 And they took all the fpoils and all the prey both of men and of beafts. 12 And they brought the captives and the preys and the spoil unto Moses and Eleazar the prieft, and unto the congre gation of the children of Ifrael, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which at by Jordan neer Jericho.

13 ¶ And Moles, and Eleass the prieft, and all the princes of the congrention, went forth to meet them without

the camp.

14 And Mofes was wroth with the offcers of the hoft, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds which came from the battell.

15 And Moses faid unto them, Hart

ye faved all the women alive 16 Bebold, thefe caufed the children d

Ifracisthrough the counfell of Balaamst commit trespasse against the LORDin the matter of Peors & there was a plage among the congregation of the LORD.

17 Now therefore kill every male among the little once and kill every woman that

hath known man by lying with him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for your felves.

po And do ye abide without the camp feven dayes: who foever hath lilled any perfon, and who foever hath touched any flain, purisic both your felves, and your captives on the third day, and on the

feventh day. 20 And purific all your raiment, and all that is made of fkins, and all work of goats heirs and all things made of wood.

21 4 And Eleazar the prieft faid unto the men of war which went to the battell, This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Mofes.

22 Onely the gold, and the filver, the beaffer the iron, the tin, and the lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye fhall make it go thorow the fire, and it hall be clean : nevertheleffe, it hall be purified with the water of feparation : and all that abideth not the fire, ye hall make go thorow the water.

24 And ye hall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye hall be clean, and afterward ye thall come into the camp

25 4 And the LORD spake unto Mo-

fes, faving, 26 Take the furn of the prey that was Eleazarthe priett, and the chief fathers

of the congregation : 27 And divide the prey into two parts : between them that took the war

spon them, who went out to battel, and between all the congregation :

28 And levie a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battell : one foul of five hundred both of the perform, and of the beeves, and of the affes, and of the fheep.

20 Take it of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the prieft, for an heave-of-

fering of the LORD. 30 And of the children of Ifraels halfthou halt take one portion of fifty of the perfons of the beeves, of the affes and of the heep, of all manner of beafts; and give them unto the Levices, which keep

the charge of the tabermacle of SLORD,

31 And Moles and Eleazar the priest
tid at the L OR Decommanded Moles,

32 And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, um fix hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threefcore and twelve thou. and beeves

34And threefenre & one thousand affes 35 And thirty and two thousand perfens in all of women that had not known

manby, lying with him 136 And the half which was the portion of them that went out to wars was in eithree hundred thouland & feven and thirty thousand & five hundred theep.

37 And the LORDS tribute of & facep. 38 And the beeves were thirty and fir thousand, of which the LORDS tri-

but was threefcore and swelve, 39 And the affes were thirty thousand five hundred, of which the LORDS tibute fres threescore and one.

D And the persons were sixteen thouwing and sys perions.

41 And Mofes gave the tribute which athe LoRDs heave-offering unre Eleazar the prieft, as the L O R'D com-

42 And of the children of I fraels half. which Mofes divided from the men that

warred : 43 (Now the half that pertained unte the congregation , was three hundred : thousand and thirty thousand and feven thousand and five hundred theep: 44 And thirty and fix thousand beeves: 45 And thirty thousand after and five

hundred .

46 And fixteen thonfand persons.) 47 Even of the children of Ifracia half-Moles took one portion of fifty both of man and of bealt, and gave them unto the Levites which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Mofes.

48 ¶ And the officers which were over thoulands of the hoft; the captains of thousands and captains of hundreds came

neer unto Mofes.

49 And they faid unto Mofes, Thu fervants have taken the fum of the men of war which are under our charge, and there lacketh not one man of us

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath gotten-of jewels of gold, chains and bracelets:rings, ear-rings, and tablers, to nake an aronement for our fouls before the LORD

SI And Mofes & Eleazar \$ prieft-rook the gold of them: even all wrought lewels 52 And all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the ca-

ptains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was fixteen thouland feven hundred and Afty fkekels.

53 ( For the men of war had taken (poil every man for himfelf.) 44 And Mofes & Elearar y prieft took

the gold of & captains of thousands & of hundreds & brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, for a memorial for the children of Ifrael before the LORD.

1 The Reubenites and Gadites fue for their inheritance on that fide Fordan , Mofes assigneth them the land :

39 They conquer it. Now the children of Renben, and the children of Gad, had a very great multitude of cattel: & when they faw the land of Jazer and the land of Gileadsthar

beholds the place was a place for cattel a The children of Gad, and the children of Reuben came and spake unto

the princes of the congregation faying,
3 Atarothand Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Herhbon, and Elealth, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon;

4 Even the countrey which the LORD fmote before the congregation of Ifrael, is a land for cattell, and thy fervants have cattell

5 Wherefore, faid they, if we have found grace in thy fight, let this land be given unto thy fervants for a poffeilion, 

F : 6

PPB 1 ather outh Baor fe.

- the

lefca of the be gae-fay

o the idiasidian. Orev e fend of the every

war. war. s d Phito the nd the fidim. Moles

fidian. e flain ar, and in ; Baw with

nok all d their Il their all their cities

goodly and all g. ves and Tes, and congre anto the

anne the congre without the of ins over und redn

n, Hare ildren of alaam, M ORDin a plagut LORD.

man that him. ren that ing with

19.4

1

fo

fo

ge:

20

the De

12

1

of

taar

Har

and

1

and

Par 21

and 22

and

23

24

Stop

- 26

27

md | 29 Pech

II.

and

20

ı

1

PINC

of Gad, and to the children of Renben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye fit here?

And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Ifrael from go-

harh given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, when I fent them from Kaden-Barnea to fee the land.

9. For when they went up unto the valley of Eacol, and faw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Jerrels, that they hould not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

10 And the LORDS anger was kindled the fame time, and he fware, faying,

II Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty yeers old and upward, mall fee the land which I fware unto Abraham sunto Ifasc, and un to Jacobs because they have not wholly followed me's

12 Save Caleb the fon of Jephunnebs he Kenezite and Johns the fon of Nun :

for they have wholly followed \$ LORD.
17 And the LORD's mager was kindled against Ifrael, and he made them wander the wildernesse fourty yeers, untill all he generation that had done evil in the ht of the LORD was confumed

14 And behold ye are rifen up in your to augment yet the fierce anger of the

L O R D toward Ifrael.

15 For if ye turn away from after him, be will yet again leave them in & wildernefferand ye hall deftroy all this people.
16 ¶ And they came neer botto him and faid. We will build theepfolds here for

our catteland cities for our little ones.

17 But we our felves will go ready armed before the children of Ifrael, u till we have brought them unto their place : and our little ones shall dwell in he fenced cities, because of the inhabitnts of the land,

18 We will not return unto our neil the children of Efract have

inherited every man his inheritance to 19 For we will not inherit with them on youder fide lordan, or forward, because our inheritance is fallen to us on this fide Jordan eaftward.

And Mofes faid unto them, Ify will do this thing , if ye will go armed

before the LORD to War

21 And will go all of you armed over driven out his enemies from before hims 22. And the land be fubdued before the LORD: then afterward ye shall returns

nd be guiltlesse before the L O R Dand efore Ifrael; and this land shall be your poffeffion before the L O R D

23 But if ye will not do for behold ye have finned against the L O R D : and be

are your fin will finde you out.

24 Build ye cities for your little ones, and folds for your heep, and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

26 And the children of Gad, and the
children of Reuben spake unto Moses, ying. Thy fervants will do as my lord

of Our Little ones, our wives, our

flockes and all our cattell thall be there in the cities of Gilend

27 But thy fervants will passe over every man armed for war, before the LORD to battel, as my lord faith.

28 So concerning them, Mofes com. manded Eleazar the prieft, and Johna the fon of Nun, and the chief fathers of the

tribes of the children of Ifrael : 29 And Mofes faid unto them. If the children of Gad-and the children of Revben will paffe with you over fordan,every man armed to battell before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you, then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a possession :

30 But if they will not passe over with you armed, they shall have possessions ong you in the land of Canaan

31 And the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben answered, faying, As the LORD hath faid uneq thy fervants fo will we do

32 We will paffe over armed before the L o R D into the land of Canaanthat the posicifion of our inheritance on this

fide fordan may be ours.

And Mofes gave unto themsever to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben and unto half the tribe of Ma-Ach the fon of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land with the cities thereof, in the coafts, even the cities of the countrey round ab

34 9 And the children of Gad built

and Ataroth and Atoers 35 And Atreth Shephan and Jazen and Jogbehah.

fenced cities, and folds for theep And the children of Reu

37 And the consumer and Kirjathaim, leabon, and Elealch, and Kirjathaim, Land Realmeon, (thei 28 And Nebo, and Basimeon, (their names being changed) and Shibmah: and gave other names unto the cities which

ey builded. Manafich went to Gillendyand took it sal dispostered the Amorite which was in it 40 And Mofes gave Gilead unto Machit the fon of Manaffeh, & he dwelt therein.

41 And Jair the fon of Manafich we and took the fmall towns thereof, and called them Havoth-Jair.

42 And Nobah went and took Kenath and the villages thereof, and colled it Nobah after his own name.

Two and fourty fourneys of the li-ractites. 50 The Canadities are told destroyed.

Thefe are the fourneys of the chile of the land of Egypt with their armin under the hand of Mofes and Aaron.

And Mofes wrote their goings out according to their journeys, by the comtheir journeys according to their go-

And they departed from Rames in the firft moneth on the ffreenth of the Arit moneth : on the morrow ter the passeovery the children of Ifral

er out with an high hands in the fight of all the Egyptians.

4 (For the Egyptians buried all their smong them : upon their gods alfo the LORD executed judgement.)

And the children of Ifrael removed from Ramefess and pitched in Succoth.

6 And they departed from Succords, and pitched in Etham, which is in the

edge of the wilderneffe. And they removed from Etham-and turned again unto Pihahiroth, which as

efore Baal-zephon : and they pitched be-

fore Migdol. 8 And they departed from before Pihabiroth and paffed thorow the midft of the fea into the wildernesse, and went three dayes journey in the wilderneile of Eham, and pitched in Marah.

9 And they removed from Marahand came unto Elim:and in Elim were twelve fountains of water, and threefcore and ten palm-trees, and they pitched there.

to And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red-fea.

11 And they removed from & Red-fea-and encamped in the wildernesse of Sin. 12 And they took their journey out of the wilderneife of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah

13 And they departed from Dophkah. 14 And they removed from Alufa, and escamped at Rephidim, where was no same for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rephidims nd pitched in the wildernesse of Sinsi.

16 And they removed from the defert
of Sinsi, and pitched at Kibroth-Hat-

tasvah. 17 And they departed from Kibroth-

Battavah, and encamped at Hazeroth.

18 And they departed from Hazeroth,
and pirched in Rithmah.

19 And they depurred from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon Parez. 20 And they departed from Rimmon

Parez, and pirched in Librah. 21 And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Riffah.

22 And they journeyed from Riffals

and pitched in Kehelathah. 23 And they went from Kehelathah,

and pitched in mount Shapher. 24 And they removed from

her, and encamped in Haradah. as And they removed from Haradah,

26 And they removed from Makhewith and encamped at Tahath.

27 And they departed from Taharba

28 And they removed from Tarah;

19 And they went from Mithean and thele in Halemonah.

30 And they departed from Haftmo-th and entamped at Moferoth. 31 And they departed from Moferoth, sepitched in Bene-Jankan.

31 And they removed from Bene-Jaz-tin-and encamped at 'Horhogidgad'. 33 And they went from Hornogidgad', 34 Hebed in Josharbak.

34. And they removed from Josbathales and encamped at Ebrenah

35 And they departed from Ebronal, and encamped at Exion-gaber.

36 And they removed from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in the winderseffe of Zin, which is Kadeth.

37 And they removed from Kadefis, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

38 And Aaron the prieft west up into ount Hors at the commandment of the L o R D, and died there in the fourtieth yeer, after the children of Ifrael were come out of the land of Egypt, in the firft day of the fifth moneth.

99 And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three yeers old, when he died in mount Hor,

40 And king Arad the Canaanite(which dwelt in the fourh in the land of Canada's

heard of \$ coming of \$ children of Ifrael.

41 And they departed from mount

Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

42 And they departed from Zalmenah. and pitched in Ponon.

43 And they departed from Punen and pitched in Oboth. 44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in Ije-Abarim, in the border of Moab.

45 And they departed from 1im, and pitched in Dison Gad.

46 And they removed from Dibon Gad, and encamped in Almon-Diblathaim.

47 And they removed from Almon-iblashaim and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.

48 And they departed from \$ mountains of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Moab, by Jordan neer Jericho.

49 And they pirched by Jordan from Beth-Jelimoth even unto Abel Shittim,

in the plains of Moab.

50 And the LORD foske unto Mofession the plains of Moab by Jordan neer Jericho, fa ving.

Speak unto the children of Ifrael and fay umo them. When ye are paffed over Jordan into the land of Canana

52 Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before your and dettroy all their pictures, and defro all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places.

53 And ye hall dispossesse the inhabitmis of the land, and dwell therein : for I have given you the land to possesse it. 54 And ye shall divide the land by lot

for an inhoritance among your families, and to the moeye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the leffe inheritance : every mans heritance thati be in the place where his lot faileth-according to the tribes of your fathers ye hall inherir.

55 But if ye will not drive out the init half come to paffe that those which ye let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyess and thorns in your fides, and shall ver you in the land wherein ye dwell.

Moreover, it fall come to paffe, that I thall do unto you, as I thought to do anto them,

CHAP.

PT. here OTER

the -86 a the

E the f the Resthe .

dued n the with fions

d the 22 As vants before m-that

n this uen te ildrea f Ma om e ad the e land

53 CUES 4 built aazen h2728)

n built haims (their ahr and which fon of

cir.and as in its Machie therein. ch went of, and

Kenath

alled it the 1/4 are fold

orth out armin non. ings out the comthefe me seir go.

Ramele TTOW #

of Lifesel

rei

0

gi

64

in

tie

Бо

the

fin

mu

put

2 ()

die

fure

Wea

die)

19 flay

be fi

hurl

hand fure

dere the !

22

6112

thing

23

him

neith

24

berw

bloo

of blo

flore

ther!

DIN O

Was a

come

his re

27:4

withe fages flayer

28 .

the ch

the hi

high the la

20 8

of ind

genen

25

20

1

The torders of the least 16 The Simon, Shemuel, the fon of Amnihal.

1 The torders of the men that divide it.

20 And of the tribe of the children of Simon, Shemuel, the fon of Amnihal.

21 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidal

Nd the LORD fpake unto Mofes, faving

Command the children of Ifrachand fay unto them. When we come into the land of Canaan (this is the land that thall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan, with the coaft's thereof.)

.3 Then your fouth-quarter hall be from the wildernesse of Zin along by the coaft of Edom : and your fouth-border hall be the outmost coast of the falt-fea

eaftward

And your border hall turn from the fourb to the afcent of Akrabbim-and paffe on to Zin : and the going forth thereof mall be from the fouth to Kadeh-Barnes- and fasil go on to Hazar-Addar and paffe on to Azmon.

5 And the border fhall ferch a compaffe from Azmon-unto the river of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at th

And as for the western borders you shall even have the great fea for a border, this shall be your west-border.
7 And this shall be your north-borders

from the great fea you hall point out for

you mount Hor.

8 From mount Hor ye sall point out your border unto the enterance of Hamath: and the goings forth of the bor-der shall be to Zedad.

9 ¶ And the boder hail go on to Zi-phron, and the goings out of it skall be at Hazar-Enan: this shall be your north-

to And ye shall point out your east-border, from Hazar-Enan to Shepham.

11 And the coast shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east-side of Ain : and the border shall descend, and mall reach unto the fide of the fea of Chinnereth eastward.

12 And the border hall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it hall be. ar the falt-fea : this fall be your land, with the coafts thereof round a

13 And Mofes commanded the children of Ifrael, faying, This is the land which ye hall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe.

14 For the tribe of the children of Reuben, according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad, according to the house of their fa-, shers have received their inheritance and half the tribe of Manafich have received; their inheritance.

15 The two tribes, and the half tribe, have received their inheritance on this fide Jordan neer Jericho, eaftward, to-

ward the fun-rising.

16 And the LORD spake unto Moses

faying.
17 Thefe are the names of the men which hall divide the land unto youtEle-18 And ye hall take one prince of eve-

ribe to divide the land by inheritance. 19 And the names of the men are these: of the tribe of Judah Caleb the fonof Jephunneb.

the fon of Chillon,

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the fon of leeli, 33 The prince of the children of le-

Manaffeh, Hanniel the fon of Ephod. 24 And the prince of the tribe of the

children of Ephraim, Kemuel the fon of Shiphtan. 25 And the prince of the tribe of the

of Parnach 25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Iffachar, Paltiel the fon of

Azzan 27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of After, Ahihad the fon of Shelomi.

28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtail, Pedahel the fon of Ammihad.

29 Thefe are they whom \$ LORD com manded to divide inheritance unto the children of Ifrael, in the land of Canasa.

CHAP. XXXV Eight and fourty cities for the Levites:
6 Six of them are to be cities of refage. 9 The laws of murder, 31 No

Jasisfattion for murder.

A Nd the LORD spake unto Moss in
the plains of Moab by Jordan, ner
Jericho, saying.

2 Command the children of Ifracheta they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their poffeffionschies to dwell in: and ye shall give also unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattell, and for their goods, and

for all their beafts.

And the fuburbs of the cities which ye hall give unto the Levites . Ad reach from the wall of the city, and ouward, a thousand cubits round about

And ye hall measure from without the citie on the eaft-fide, two thousand cubits, and on the fouth-fide two thesfand cubits, and on the west-fide two thousand cubits, and on the north-fide two thousand cubits : and the city shall it in the midil; this thall be to them the fuburbs of the cities

6 And among the cities which ye hall give unto the Levices, there thall be fix cities for refuge, which ye final appoint for the man-flayers that he may fee thi-ther: and to them ye final adde fourn

and two cities.

7 So all the ciries which we hall give to the Levites thall be fourty & eight cities them fhall ye give with their fubush.

And the cities which ye hall give of liraci: from them that have many, ye thall give many, but from them that have few, we shall give few. Every one shal give of his cities uppe the Levater, accorded to his inheritance which he inherited of And the LORD spake unto Mo-

fes, faving

so Speak unto the children of Hire

of:

sd

he

li.

0

of

the

of

the

for

the

a of

of

the

n of

am'

o the

338.

irer:

fre

No

es in

neer

lieka

herit-

ell in: vites

them.

we to

all be

s, and

which

fad out-

ithout

sufand

thou-

e two

h-fide

thall be

em the

re thalk

be fix

ppoint:

fourty

di give

ight si-

all give hildren

any, ye

at have sal gire

ardies.

to Ma-

ireth

28.

and fay unto them. When we be come o-

11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you: that the flayer may fee thither, which killeth any perfon at unawares.

12 And they that be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger, that the manflerer die not, untill he fland before the

congregation in judgement.

give, fix cities thall ye have for refuge. 14 Ye hall give three cities on this fide Jordan, and three cities thal ye give in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, the franger and for the fojourner among them : that every one that killeth any perfon unawares, may flee thither.

16 And if he foolte him with an infrument of iron, (fo that he die) he is a murderer : the murderer thall furely be

put to death.

17 And if he fmite him with throwing a flone, (wherewith he may die) and he die he is a murderer : the murderer fail

furely be put to death:

18 Or if he fmite him with an handweapon of wood , (wherewith he may die) and he die, he is a murderer : the

murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 The revenger of blood himself shall flav the murderer; when he meeteth hims

be thall tlay him.

20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or harl at him by laying of waits that he dies hand that he die : he that fmore him hal furely be pur to death, for he is a mur-derer: the revenger of blood shall flay the murderer when he meereth him.

22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any

thing, without laying of wait :

23 Or with any stone wherewith a man may die-seeing him not; and cast is upon him that he die, and was not his enemys seither fought his harm :

24 Then the congregation hall judge erween the flayers and the revenger of blood, according to thefe judgements.

15 And the congregation shall deliver the flaver out of the hand of the revenger ofblood, and the congregation hall reore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled : and he fhall abide in it; me the death of the high prieft, which was anointed with the boly oil.

26 But if the flayer hall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled :

27 And the revenger of blood finde him without the borders of the city of his re-tige, and the revenger of blood kill the faver: he shall not be guilty of blood: 48 Because he should have remained in

the city of his refuge, untill the death of the high prieft that after the death of the prieft, the flayer hall return into hand of his poffession

19 So these things shall be for a statute of integement unto you thorowout your gracestions in all your dwellings.

30 Whole killeth any person the mur-derer half be put to death, by the mouth of witnesses; but one witnesse hall not teftifie against any perfon, to confe him

31 Moreovers ye shall take no faciffadion for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death, but he shall be furely put to death.

32 And ye shall take no fatisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuges that he frould come again to dwell the land, untill the death of the prieft.

33 So ye shall not pellute the land wherein ye are ; for blood it defileth the land : and the land cannot be cleanfed of the blood that is med therein, but by the blood of him that thed it.

34 Defile not therefore the land which ye hall inhabit wherein I dwell-for I the LORD dwell among \$ children of Ifrael C H A P. XXXVI.

1 The remely of the inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters 10 The daughters of Zelophehad marry their fathers brothers font.

Nd the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the fon of Machir, the fon of Manaffeh, of the families of the fons of Josephs came neers and spake before Moles, and before the rinces, the chief fathers of the children of I frael :

2 And they faid. The LORD command. ed my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Ifrael : and my lord was commanded by the LORD, to give the inheritance of Zelo-phehad our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the fons of the other tribes of the children of Ifrael, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe-whereinto they are received : fo hall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when the jubile of & children of Ifrael hall besthen hal their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribes whereunto they are received: fo fall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

And Moses commanded the children of Ifraels according to the word of the LORD, faying, The tribe of the fons of lofeph hath faid well.

This is the thing which the LORD dorh command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, faying, Let them marry to whom they think best, onely to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry

So hall not the inheritance of the children of Ifrael remove from tribe to tribe : for every one of the children of Ifrael thail keep himfelf to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers

8 And every daughter that postesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Ifrael-hall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father; that the the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove

from one tribe to another triberbut every one of the tribes of the children of Ifrael thall keep himfelf to his own inheritance.

10 Even as & LORD commanded Mofee, fo did the daughters of Zelophehad :

d Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their fathers brothers fons.

12 And they were married into the fa-milies of the loss of Manafich the fon of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father,

13 Thefe are the commandments, and the judgements which the LORD com-manded by the hand of Mores, unto the children of Ifrael in the plains of Moah by Jordan, neer Jericho,

## BOOK MOSES, THE FIFT OF called DEVTERONOMIE.

2 Molte in the end of the four-ieth yeer, briefly reheatefth the flory, 6 of Gods premile, 34 of lis anger for their sucredulity, 41 and for their 4flobalismes. Hefe be the words which Mofes fpake unto all If-

rach on this fide Jordan. in the wildernesse, in the plain over against the Red-sea, between Parm, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazerothand Dizabab.

There are eleven dayes journey from Horeb, by the way of mount Seirs anto Kadeh-Barnea)

3 And it came to paffe in the fourtieth yeers in the eleventh moneth, on the first day of the monethsthat Mofes fpake anto the children of Ifrael, according umo all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them :

After he had flain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Hefhbonand Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Aftaroth in Edrei.

5 On this tide Jordan, in the land of Moab-began Mofes to declare this laws faying

The LORD our God fpake unto us in Horeb, faying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount.

7 Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites. and unto all the places nigh thereunto in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the fouth, and by the fea-fide, to the land of the Cansanites, and unto Leanon, unto the great river, the river hrares.

Behold. I have fet the land before you : go in and possesse the land, which the Lond fware unto your fathers. Abraham, Ifaze, and Jacob, to give uneo it em, and to their feed after them

And I fpake unro you at that rimes faying, I am not able to bear you my felf alone :

10 The Lo R D your God harh maltiplied your and behold, you are this day as the flars of heaven for multitude.

make you a thousand times to many mos as ye are, and bleffe you, as he hath promifed you)

12 How can I my felf alone bear you tumbrance, and your burden, and your

13 Take ye wife men,and understand and Imoun among your tribes; and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and faid. The thing which thou haft fpoken, is good for is to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wife men, and known, and made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds and captains over fitties, and captains over tens, and

officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, faying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and judge righteously bethe ftranger that is with him.

17 Ye shall not respect persons in judgement, but you hall hear the fmail well as the great : you fhall not be afraid of the face of man : for the judgement is Gods t and the cause that is too hard for you bring it unto me and I will

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye fould do.

19 And when we departed from Ho-reb, we went thorow all that great and terrible wildernesses which you faw by the way of the mountain of the Amorites-as the L ORD our God commanded is; and we came to Kadeh-Barnes.

20 And I faid unto you Ye are come unto the mountain of & Amorites, which the LORD our God doth give unto us

21 Behold the LORD thy God hath fet the land before thee : go up, and pol-feste it as the LORD God of thy fathers hath faid unto thee : fear not neither be discouraged.

22 ¶And ye came neer unto me every one of your and faid, We will fend men before us, and they thall fearch us out the land, and bring us word again, by what way we must go up, and into what chin we shall come.

23 And \$ faying pleafed me well : and I took twelve men of you-one of a tribe. 24 And they turned and ment up into the mountain, and came unto the valley

of Effeoh and fearched it out 25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands and brought it dou

rang in every hands. First propage it down unto useful brought we word again, and faids it is a good fand which the LORD in Good down give mt.

Now with handings ye would not go into the reliefled against the commandance of the Lord against the Lord agai

ment of the LORD year Ged. and faid-Because the LORD hared un it harh brought an forth out of the land of Beyon to defiver us into the hand of the rices to defirey us.

28 Whither hall we go up ? our bre-

101 3: 3 in. i way

ДC

haf

bar

all

Your Tayir 35 land fathe 35 he fa

land. child the L for yo aor gr

flande Encou to in 391 faid fa which ween hither

nd th

40 B dur ic ay of 41 7 e W Me mil e the And wh E WEST

ap into 42 Ac Bot HE V 43 Sc t hear amine

- 44 An that mou Seigi ( 45And of Dist o your v

End fightesh for hus

eren have discouraged our heart, faying The people is greater and taller then we. the cities are great and walled up to beaven; and moreover, we have feen the fons of the Anakims there.

20 Then I faid unto you , Dread not,

peither be afraid of them.

The LORD your God which goeth 30 The LORD your God which goeth

lefore your eyes:

31 And in the wildernesse, where thou has seen how that the LORD thy God bare thee, as a man doth bear his fon, in all the way that ye went suntil ye came in-

6

of

ned. er. end

1795

the.

ah

The

jar

bes

hem

ndes

aine and that

eren.

be.

and

s în

e be

dge.

108 will

time

He-

and

y the

28-28

us ;

ome

which 125.

h fet

pel-

er be

ver

men

at the what

: and

ribe.

inte

alley

of the

down n and

080

of go

tenth

and of

of the

breshr4k to this place. 32 Yet in this thing ye did not beleeve the LORD your God

33 Who went in the way before yousto

is in fire by night; to fixew you by what way re should go, and in a cloud by day. 34 And the LORD heard the voice of

your words, and was wroth, and fware,

Taying

35 Surely there fail not one of thefe men of this evil generation fee that good land, which I fware to give unto your fathers ;

35 Save Caleb the fon of Jephunneh he shall fee it, and to him will I give the land-that he hath troden upon, and to his children-because he hath wholly followed.

the LORD. 37 Alfo the LORD was angry with me for your fakes, faying, Thou alfo hair

not go in thither. 18 But to hus the fon of Nuns which findeth before thee he fhall go in thither. Encourage him, for he shall cause I frae! to inherit it.

39 Moreover-your little ones, which ye faid fould be a prey, and your children, which in that day had no knowledge between good and evil they shall go in hither : and unto them will I give it,

nd they shall possesse it. 40 But as for you, turn ye, and take or lourney into the wildernesse by the

way of the Red-fea.

41 Then ye answered and faid unto to We have finned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man is wrapons of war, ye were ready to go p into the hill.

42 And the LORD faid unto me. Say ne them fo not up neither fight, for I

re your enemies.

43 So I fpake unto you and you would be hear, but rebelled against the com-andment of the LORD, and went pre-

outly up into the will

44 And the Amorices which dwelt in that mountain came own grains you and that mountain came own grains you and that you as bees dot and defroyed you affect even unto Hormah.

4 find ye returned and we pr before the Longitut the Long would not bear ken

o your voice, nor give ear unto you.
46 So ye abode in Kadeh many dayes,
kording unto the dayes that ye abode

I Ifrael not to meddle with the Edomites

Monties, 17 nor the Ammonites, 24 but Sihon the Amorite was Induced.

Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilderned feeby \$ way of the Red-fea-as the LORD spake, unto me and we compassed mount Seir many dayes.

2 And the LORD fpake unto me, aying.
2 Ye have compassed this mountain

long enough: turn you northward.

4 And command thou the peoples faying. Ye are to passe thorow the coak of your brethren, the children of Eau. which dwell in Seir, and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto your felves therefore.

Meddle not with them for I will not give you of their land, no not fo much as a foot breadth because I have given mount Seir unto Esau for a possession. 6 Ye shall buy meat of them for moneys

that ye may eat, & ye shall also buy water

of them for moneys that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God harb bleffed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking therow this great wildernesse: these fourty yeers the Lokd thy God hath been with these

thou haft lacked nothing 8 And when we parled by from one brethren, the children of Elau, which dwelt in Seir, thorow the way of the plain from Elathand from Ezion-Gabers

we turned and paffed by the way of the wildernesse of Moab.

9 And the LORD faid unto me, Di-ftreffe nor the Moabites, neither contend with them in battell : for I will not give thee of their land for a possession because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot

for a possession. paft, a people great and many, and rail as the Anakims:

II Which also were accounted gimntes as the Anakims , but the Moabites call

them Emims. 12 The Horims alfo dwelt in Seir beforetime but & children of Effu succeeded them when they had destroyed them from before them & dwelt in their flead. as I frael did unto the land of his posses, from which the LORD gave unto them.

13 Now rife up. faid I, and get you over the brook Zered: and we went

over the brook Zered.

1 4And & space in which we came from Kadeh-Barnea-until we were come over the brook Zered, was thirty and eight yeers; until all the generation of a men of war were wafted our from among the boft as the L o R D fware unto them.

15 Por indeed the hand of the LORD

was against them to destroy them from among \$ host, until they were consumed.

16 \$ so it came to passe, when all the men of war were confumed and dead

from among the peoples 17 That the L O R D fpake unto mes

faying. 18 Thou art to paffe over thorow Ar.

the coast of Moab, this day. agains

ein

gi

22

m

wh

uni 300

the

ret

wh

tim

the

the

to a

2 Lo

2

tim

24 thy

han

or i WOR

25 the p

200

26

Los

fpea

and

nert

and I

halt

28

him,

1970

them

fee.

20

gain

Ses

68

N

indge them

of you

LOLI

27

9

2

against the children of Ammon, diffresse them not nor meddle with them : for I will not give thee of the land of the chil-dren of Ammon any postession, because I have given it unto the children of Lot

for a postession :
20 (That also was accounted a land of giants : giants dwelt therein in old times and the Ammonites call them Zamaum-

mims ;

21 A people great, and many, and tall as the Anakims: but the LORD deftroyed them before them, and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead.)

22 As he did to the children of Efau which dwelt in Seir, when he deftroyed the Horims from before them, and they fucceeded themand dwelt in their flead, even unto this day

23 And the Avims which dwelt in Hezerim, even unto Azzahithe Caphtorimis which came forth out of Caphtor, de-froyed them, and dwelt in their flead.

24 9 Rife ye up, take your Journey and paffe over the riverArnon: behold I have king of Hefhbon, and his land : begin to poffeffe it-& contend with him in battell.

This day will I begin to put the dread of thee, and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and hall tremble, and be in anguith becaufe of thee.

And I fent meffengers out of the wildernesse of Kedemorh-unto Sihon king

of Heshbom with words of peace, saying, 27 Let me passe thorow thy land: I will go along by the high-way. I will neither turn unto the right hand, nor to the left. 28 Thou thait fell me mest for money.

that I may cat, and give me water for money, that I may drink; onely I will paffe thorow on my feet :

29 As the children of Efau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me, untill I hall paffe over Jordan, into the land which the L o R D our God giveth us.

30 But Sihon king of Heftbon would not let us paffe by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day.

31 And the LORD faid unte me Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possesse, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sihon came out against us, be, and all his people to fight at lahaz,

33 And the LORD our God delivered him before us, and we imore him and his

fons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and atterly defroyed the men- and the women, and the little ones of every

city, we left none to remain : 35 Onely the cattell we took for a prey to our felves, and the spoil of the

ciries which we took !

36 From Aroer, which is by the brink of the river of Arnon, and from the city that is by the rivers even unto Gileads there was not one city too firong for us : theLORD our God delivered all unto us. 37 Onely unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camelt not nor unto any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains nor unto whatfo-

ever the LORD our God forbade us.

CHAP. III.

The conquest of Og king of Bashen:
12 The distribution of those lands to the. two tribes and half 23 Mofes traver to enter into the land: 26 He is permitted to fee it.

Hen we turned and went up the way to Bafhan : and Og the king of Bathan came out against us, he, and all his

people to battell at Edrei.

2 And the LORD faid unto me; Ferr him not : for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land into thine hand, and thou thalt do unto him as thou didft unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Hefhbon

So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og alfo the king of Bahan, and all his people : and we imore him, untill none was left to him remaining

And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them; threefcore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bafhan

All these cities were fenced with high walls, gares, and bars, befide un-

walled rowns a great many.

And we utterly destroyed them as we did unto Sihon king of Hefhbon utterly destroying the men, women and children of every city.
7 But all the carrell and the spoil of the

cities we took for a prey to our felves.

And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amoriten the land that was on this fide lords. from the river of Arnon, unto mount

Sirion: and the Amerites call in hear.)

10 All the sities of the plain, and all Gileadand all Bashan, unto Saichah, and Edreis cities of the kingdom of Og is

It. For onely Og king of Bahan # mained of the remnant of giants : behold, his bedited was a bedited of irent is it not in Rabbah of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of its after the cubit of a man

12 And this land which we poffested at that time, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the Repbenites, and to the Gadites.

13 And the reft of Gilead, and all be fhan, being the kingdom of Og, gare I unto the half tribe of Manasseh: all the region of Argob, with all Bafkan, which

was called the land of giants.

14 Jair the fon of Manaffeh took al the countrey of Argob, unto the coaffed Gefhuris and Maschathiand called then after his own name Bahan-Havoth-Jain unto this day.

15 And I gave Gilead unto Machin. 16 And unto the Reubenites and met the Gadites I gave from Gilead, ent mi.

dren

o iny

o the atfo-

fhen: to the

Taget per-

e way

f Ba-

Il bis

Fear

nd all

didft

which

vered

afhan.

him

t that

e took

II the

Og in

with de un-

280- 38

on ut-

n and

ofthe

of the

oriten

ordan

mount

ne call nenir.) and all ah, and

Og is

han re-

e: be

firen#

ren of length h of its

offelled

s by the

de and

e Rev

all Be

gave li all the

which

oalted d them

th-Jain

achip.

ves

ing

and the river Armonshalf the valley and all the men that followed Ball-Peors the the border, even unto the river Jabbok shich is the border of the children of

17 The plain alfo, and Jordan, and the couft thereoffrom Chinnereth, even unto the fea of the plains even the falt-feasun-der Andoth-Pifgah eaftward.

18 ¶ And I commanded you at that time, faying. The LORD your God hath given you this land to poffeffe it: ye shall paffe over armed before your brethren the children of Ifrael , all that are meet for the war.

19 But your wives and your little ones and your cattell(for I know that ye have much catell) fhall abide in your cities,

which I have given you:

20 Untill the LORD have given reft unto your brethrensas well as unto you, and untill they also possesse the land which the L O R D your God hath given them beyond Jordan : and then thall ye return every man unto his poffession

which I have given you. 21 9 And I commanded Johus at that time faying. Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto thefe two kings:fo fhall the LORD do un-

to all the kingdoms whither then paffelt. 22 Ye shall not fear them : for the LORD your God he shall fight for you.

23 And I befought the LORD at that time faying 240 LordG ODsthou haft begun to thew thy fervant thy greatnes-and thy mighty

hand : for what God is there in heavens or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might ? 25 I pray thee, let me go over-and fee

the good land that is beyong Jordan that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.

26 But \$ LORD was wroth with me for our fakes. & would not hear me:and the

LORD faid unto me , Let it fuffice thee, fpeak no more unto me of this matter. 27 Get thee up into the top of Pifgaha

and lift up thine eyes westward , and conthward, and fouthward, and eastward and behold it with thine eyes : for thou halt not go over this Jordan.

28 But charge Jothus , and encourage him and ftrengthen him : for he fall go over before this people and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt

29 So we abode in the valley over againft Beth-Peor.

An exhortation to obedience. 41 Mofer appointerh the three cities of refuge

Now therefore hearken O Ifrael, unto the statutes and unto the indgements which I teach your for to do methat ye may live, and go in, and flesse the land which the LORD God

policite the land which the LORD Good of gast fathers giverh you.

2 be fall not adde unto the word with a command your neither fall you limit to command you neither fall you limit to command you.

3. Your cyts, have feen what the LORD sid because of Banl-Peor; for

LORD thy God hath deftroyed them

from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your Godsare alive every one of you this

5 Behold-I have taught you flatutes God commanded mes that ye hould do

fo in \$ land whither ye go to poffeffe it. 6 Keep therefore ; and do them for

this is your wisdom , and your understanding in the fight of the nations which hall hear all thefe flatutes and fay, Surely this great nation is a wife and

Ter what nation is there to great, who hath God to nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is in all things that we

call upon him for?

8 And what nation is there so greate that hath flatutes, and judgements fo righteous, as all this law which I fet before you this day ?

9 Onely take heed to thy felf and keep things which thine eyes have feen, and left they depart from thy heart all the dayes of thy life : but teach them thy fons, and thy fons fons:

10 Specially the day that thon floodeft before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD faid unto me , Gather me the people together, and I will make them ear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the dayes that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children.

II And ye came neer and flood under the mountains and the mountain burne with fire unto the midft of heavens with darkneffe-clouds and thick darkneffe.

12 And the LORD fpake unto you out of the midft of the fire : ye heard the voice of the words , but faw no fimili-

tude onely ye heard a voice,
13 And he declared unto you his core. nant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten commandments , and he wrote them upon two tables of ftone.

14 ¶ And the LORD commanded me at that time, to teach you flatures & judgements that ye might do them in the land

whither ye go over to possesse it.

15 Take ye therefore good heed unto your felves(for ye faw no manner of fimilitude on the day that the LORD fpake unto you in Horeb, out of the midit of the fire)

16 Left ye corrupt your felves, & make you a graven Image, the similitude of any figure, the likenes of male or female,

The likenesse of any beast that is on the earth the likenesse of any winged fowl that flieth in the airs

18 The likenes of any thing that creepeth on the ground the likenes of any fift that is in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And left thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou feet the funand the moon, and the flars, even all the hoft of heaven , mouldeft be driven to worship them, and ferve them, which the LORD thy God bath divided unto all nations under the whole beaven.

you the

mo

bro

fro

5 7 Bef

im

tha

éari

nea

Lo

Citi

the

gene

of t

mar

the

Lo

take

its #12D

13

14

all t

the do 1

daug

affe . ffran

man.

reft :

ferva

Lon

throu

out a

come 16

asth

thee,

that i

which

17

191

20 1 Boffe

21 1

bours neigh fervar

25c, 4

anie a of the

of th

Voice-

teliye

23.1

the vo

15

12

1

9

20 But the LORD both taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, ple of inheritances we are this day.
21 Furthermore, the LORD was angry

with me for your fakes, and fware that ould not go over lorden , and that I hould not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

22 But I muft die in this land. I muft not go over Jordan: but ye shall go overs and possesse that good land. 23 Take heed unto your selves, lest ye

forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with your and make you a graven image, or the likenesse of any thing which the LORDthy God hath forbidden thee, 24 For the LORD thy God is a con-

mg fire, even a jealous God. When thou thalt beger children,

and childrens children, and thair have remained long in the land, and shall cormupt your felver, and make a graven image, or the likenesse of any thing, and hall do cvil in the fight of the LORD thy Godsto provoke him to anger: 26 I call heaven and earth to witnesse

20 I can peaven and earth to witherine againft you this day, that ye shall foon utterly perish from off the land whereunto you go over Jordan to possessite it; ye shall not prolong your dayes upon its but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the LORD shall featter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

28 And there ye shall ferve gods, the work of mens hands, wood & stone, which meither fee-nor hear-nor eat-nor fmell.

29 But if from thence thou thait feek the LORD thy Godsthou shalt finde hims if thou feek him with all thine hearts and with all thy foul.

30 When thou are in tribulation and all efe things are come upon thee even in the latter dayes if thou turn to the LORD y God, and mait be obedient unto his

\$1 (For the LORD thy God is a mercifull God) he will not forfake thee neither defiroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers, which he (ware unto them.

32 For ask now of the dayes that are that God created man upon earth, and
ask from the one fide of heaven unto the
other, whether there hath been any fuch thing, as this great thing mor hath been arms great trang good hath been heard like it?

33 Did ever people hear the voice of God freaking our of the midft of the fire, as thou haft beard-and live?

34 Or hath God affayed to go and take him annive from the midfale.

n a nation from the midft of another nation, by temptations, by fignes and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a Rretched out arm, and by rest terrours, according to all that the ORD your God did for you in Egypt

before your eyes?
35 Unto thee it was thewed that thou mighted know that the Lond he is God; there is now elfe before him.

26 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice that he might instruct thee and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire and thon heardest his words out of the midft of the fire.

37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their feed after them and brought thee out in his fight with his

mighty power out of Egypt : 38 To drive out nations from before thce, greater and mightier then thou an to bring thee in , to give thee their land

for an inheritancesas it is this day 39 Know therefore this day and confider it in thine heart that the LORD be is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath : there is none elfe.

40 Thou hair keep therefore his fiature and his commandments , which I com mand thee this day , that it may go well with thee , and with thy children after thee : and that thou mayed prolong thy dayes upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for ever. 41 Then Mofes fevered three cities

on this fide Jordan-toward & fun-rifing :

That the tlayer might fee thither which should kill his neighbour unawares and hated him not in times paft, and that fleeing unto one of these cities she might

43 Namely, Bezer in the wildernelle in the plain countrey of the Renbenites; and Ramoth in Gilead of the Gadites; and Golan in Bahan of the Manassites, 44 ¶ And this is the law which Moses

fet before the children of Ifrael.

45 Thefe are the testimonies, and the flatutes, and the judgements which Mo-

they came forth out of Egypt;
46 On this fide Jordan ; in the valley over against Beth-Peorsin the land of Sion king of the Amorites, who dwell a Hefhbon, whom Mofes and the children of Ifrael fmore, after they were come forth out of Egypt.

47 And they possessed his land and the land of Og king of Bashan two kings of the Amorites, which were on this life Jordan toward the fun-rifings

48 From Areer, which is by the bast of the river Arnon, even unto mount Si-

on which is Hermon 49 And all the plain on this fide fordan eastward , even unto the fea of the

plain under the frings of Pilgah. C H A P. V. I The covenant in Horeb. 6 The ter mente. 22 At the people request Mofes receiveth the law from

Nd Mofes called all Ifraeland fall rutes and Judgements which I feet a your ears this day , that ye may less them and keep and do them.

2 The LORD our God made a core

near with us in Horeb.

5 The LORD made not this covered with our fathers - but with us: room who are all of as here slive this day.

4 The LORD talked with you facet face in the mosarsous of the midfl of the

hear

and

fire

the

ern

em

h his

fore

an.

land

onfi-

he is

earth

tuety

com-

well

g thy ORD

ROGER

fing : ithers

PIRE i that night

nello

ites :

ices ;

d the Mo-

aftet

valley

of Si

weit M

ildres

come nd the ngs of

is fide

e bank int Sie for

of the

he tes

people from

nd fail he fta-

pent in

a coye

Venut

TUEN IN

5 (1

day. facers

(es, Moles

5 (I flood between the LoRD and ou a that rime to hew you the word of the LORD : for ye were afraid by reason of the fire , and went not up into the

mount) faying, 6 Tam the L o R D thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt,

from the house of bondage.

Thou halt have none other gods

before me. 8 Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likenesse of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the

earth beneath or that is in the waters beneath the earth

o Thou halt not bow down thy felf unto them, nor ferve them : for I the LORD thy God on a jealous God, vifiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth

generation of them that hare me ; 10 And thewing mercy unto thoulands, of them that love me, and keep my com-

mandments

11 Thou halt not take the Name of the LORD thy God in vain : for the LORD will not hold him guiltle: Te that

taketh his Name in vain.

12 Keep the fabbath-day, to fandise it, at the L O R D thy God hath com-

mended thee.

13 Six dayes thalt thou labour, and do

all thy work. 14 But the feventh day is the fabbath of

the LORD thy God : in it thou thalt not do any work, thou, nor thy fon, nor thy daughter, nor thy man-fervant, nor thy affe, nor any of thy cattell, nor thy dranger that is within the gates, that the man-lervant, and the maid-fervant may

rest as well as thou.

15 And remember that thou wast a 15 And remember that thou want as ferrant in the land of Egypts and that the LoRD thy God brought thee out there, see though a mighty hand, so by a directhed-out am: therefore the LoRD thy God commanded thee to keep the fabbath-day, 16 ¶ Honour thy father & thy mother:

as the LORD thy God hath commanded they that thy dayes may be prolonged and that it may go wel with thee in the land which the LORD thy God, given thee, 17 Thou hale not hill.

18 Neither halt thou commit adultery. 19 Neither fhalt thou fteal.

ao Neither fhalt thou bear false wit-asse against thy neighbour. 21 Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbours wife, neither thalt thou covet thy, seighbours house, his field, or his manfervant-or his maid-fervant-his ox, or his

afe, or any thing that is thy neighbours.

22 These words the LORD spake
made all your affembly in the mounts out ethe midt of the fire of the cloud, and of the thick darknette, with a great spice, and he added no more, and he more them in two tables of stone, and belivered them unto me

23 And it came to passe, when ye heard the voice out of the middt of the dark-ness. (for the mountain did burn with fee) that ye came neer unto meneurnall to sends of your tribes and your elders 24 And ye faid. Behold, the Lorp our God harb flewed us his glory, and his greatnesses, and we have heard his voice out of the midd of the fire : we have feen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liverh.

25 Now therefore why thould we die? for this great fire will confume us. If we

hear the voice of the L O R Dour God any more, then we shall die.

26 For who is there of all fieth. that hath heard the voice of the living God, fpeaking out of the midft of the fire (as we have) and lived ?

27 Go thou neers and hear all that the LORD our God hall fay; and fpeak thou unto us all that the LORD our God hall speak unto thee, and we will hear it, and

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye fpake unto me, and the LORD faid unto me. I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have fpoken unto thee : they have well faid, all that they have spoken.

29 Oh that there were fuch an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments alwayes, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever.

30. Go-fay to shem, Ger you into your

tents again.
31 But as for thee, fland thou here by me, and I will peak unto thee all the commandments and the flatures, and the judgements, which thou thait teach them; that they may do them, in the land which I give them to possesse it. 32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as

the LORD your God hath commanded ou : you hai nor turn afide to the right

and, or to the left.

33 You hall walk in all the wayer which the L O R D your God bath com manded you that ye may live, and that is may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your dayes in the land which ye shall possesses.

The end of the law is obalience. 3 An

whorfulen thereto.

To w these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgements which the LORD your God commanded to teach you that we might do them in the land whither ye go to possess it is.

Than thou mighted fear the LORD.

thy Gods to keep all his statutes and his commandments which I command these thou and thy some formal the dayes of thy life and that thy dayes may

be prolonged. Hear therefore, O Ifrael, and obferve to do its that it may be well with thee and that ye may increase mightilys

as the L o R D God of the fathers hath promifed thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 Hears O Ifraclathe LORD our God is one L o R D. . . And thou thair love the LORD the

God with all thine heart, and with all thy

foul, and with all thy might.

6. And chafe words which I command that this day, had be in thise heart.

7 And thou halt teach them diligently paro thy children, and thalt talk of them when thou fitteft in thine house, & when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou rifest up,

And thou halt binde them for a figne upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And thou thair write them upon the poils of thine house, and on thy gares.
10 And it shall be, when the LORD

thy God shall have brought thee into the nd which he fware unto thy fathers, to Abrahams to Ifaac, and to Jacob to give thee great and goodly citres, which thou buildedft not,

11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledft not and wels digged, which thou diggedft not, vineyards and olive-trees, which thou plantedit not, when thou malt have caren, and be full,

12 Then beware left thou forget the the land of Egypt , from the house of

bondage.
12 Thou halt fear the L o R D thy God, and ferve him, and fhalt fwear by Me Name

14 Ye hall not go after other gods of the gods of the people which are round about you :

15 (For the LORD thy God is a jealous God among you)left & anger of & LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and de-stroy thee from off the face of the earth. 16 The fai not tempt the LORD your

God, as ye tempted im in Maffah. mandments of the LORD your God, and his restimonies, and his statutes, which

he hath commanded thee. 18 And thou thalt do that which is right & good in the fight of the LORD : that it may be well with thee, & that thou mayeft go in, and possesse the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers;

19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee as the LORD bath spoken.
20 And when thy son asketh thee in

time to come, faying, What mean the restimonies, and the statutes, and the udgements which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

We were Pharaohs bondmen in Egypts and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand :

wonders great and fore upon Egypt, u n Pharsol, and upon all his houshold, before our eyes :

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in to give us the

24 And the LORD commanded us to do all thefe fratutes : to fear the LORD our God for our good alwayes, that he might preferve us alive- as if is at this day

25 And it shall be our righteousnesse, if ments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

CHAP. VII. bidden, 4 for four of idolatry, 6 for the holinesse of the people, 9 for the nature of God in his mercy and justice

When the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goet to possesse it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Histites, and the Girgafittes, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzing and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven

nations greater and mightier then thou;
2 And when the LORD thy God hall deliver them before thee, thou fhalt fmite them, and utterly deftroy them, thou halt make no covenant with them nor flew mercy unto them.

3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with them : thy daughter thou halt not give unto his fon, nor his daughter halt thou take unto thy fon.

E

eye

ou

bro

Go

tho

fera

that

the

ther

you:

22

out and

then

incre

23

rer them

they

into I

their

fall

untill

Malls

defire

nor to

therei

LORI

minag

carfed

ly det

H; fo

An of C

AL

THE D

e Lo

2 And

thich t

fourty y

thee an

a ai ma

P his

e to ! which th

S clip nely; bu

plysand

24

20

For they will surn away thy fen

from following me, that they may ferve other gods: so will the anger of the OR D be kindled againft you and de-Aroy thee fuddenly.

But thus shall ye deal with them, ye mail doftroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves and burn their graven images with fire.

6 For thou art an holy people unto the hath chosen thee to be a speciall people unto himfelf, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not fet his love up. on you, nor chuse you. because ye were moe in number then any people : (forye

8 But because the Long loved you and because he would keep the out which he had fworn unto your fathers hath the LORD brought you out witha mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bond-men from the hand of

Pharaoh king of Egypt. God, he is God, the faithfull God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him, and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

10 And repayeth them that hate him to their face, to deftroy them : he will not be flack to him that hateth him be will repay him to his face.

Thou halt therefore keep the commandments and the flatutes, and the judgements which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 Wherefore it shall come to pate if ye hearken to thefe judgements, mi keep and do them, that the LORD thy God hall keep unto thee the covening and the mercy, which he fware unto the

13 And he will love thee, and bleft thee, and multiply thee; he will all bleffe the fruit of thy womb-and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy facep, in the land which he fware unto thy fathers to give thee. 14 Thou halt be bleffed above if

people : there fall not be male orfe male barres among your or among you cattell.

15 And the LORD will take away from

203

nt-

hall

her

out tes (23)

ven

ou :

hall

halt

em<sub>2</sub>

(m2)

ages

nor fhalt

fen erve

the de-

n ye

lown oves.

Are.

o the

God

eople

are

e up-

WEST for ye

1 900

oath where

with

out of and of

RD the

which

them

man4-

e him

e will m he

ep the

hee this

o pallo ars, mi

RD the

venami

into the

blefft

ill zijo

he fruit

ne, 184

ney sad d which

thee, ove all

le orfe

ong you ray from the all licknesses and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt (which thou knowest) upon thee; but will lay them

spon all them that hate thee. 16 And thou halt confume all the people which the LORD thy God hall deliver thee; thine eye mall have no pity upon them neither thalt thou ferve their gods for that will be a fnare unto thee.

17 If thou thalt fay in thine heart, These nations are moe then Is how can I

disposses them ?

18 Thou halt not be afraid of them : bet halt well remember what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt

19 The great temptations which thine eyes faw, and the fignes, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the Aretchedout arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out : fo shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou arr afraid.

20 Moreoversthe LORD thy God will feed the horner among them, untill they that are left, and hide themselves from

thee, be deftroyed,

21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them : for the LORD thy God is among you a mighty God and terrible.

at an the LORD try God will put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayed not confume them at once, left the beafts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God hall deliver them unto thee , and fail deftro them with a mighty deftruction, unrill

they be deftroyed. 24 And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou fhall destroy their name from under heaven : there hall no man be able to fland before thee,

untill thou have deftroyed them 25 The graven images of their gods hallyeburn with fire: thou halr not defire the filver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, left thou be fnared therein: for it is an abomination to the

LORD thy God. 16 Neither halt thou bring an abomination into thy house, left thou be a safed thing like it : but thou halt utterhy deteft it, and thou falt utterly abhor

it; for it is a curfed thing

VIII. CHAP. An exhortation to obedience in regard of Gods dealing with them.

All the commandments which I command thee this day, shall ye obkrye to do that ye may live and multi-LORD (ware unto your fathers.

2 And thou halt remember all the way hich the LORD thy God led thee thefe uny yeers in the wildernesses humble ther and to prove thee, to know what

leep his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and fuffered te to hunger and fed thee with manna, tich thou knewell not, neither did thy which thou knewest not the might make thee them that man doth not live by bread and; but by every word that proceedeth our of the mouth of the L o R p deth

man live.

4 Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot fwell thefe

fourty yeers.

5 Thou halt also consider in thine
heartsthat as a man chasteneth his son to
the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the com-

mandments of the LORD thy God, to

walk in his wayes, and to fear him 7 For the LORD thy God bringerh the into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains, and depths that fpring out of valleys and hills-

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig-trees, and pomegranates,

a land of oil-olive and honey.

o A land wherein thou thair eat bread without fearceneffer thou halt not lack any thing in it; a land whose flones are die braffe.

10 When thou hall eaten, and art fulls then thou shalt blede the LORD thy God, for \$ good land which he hath given ther.

Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God in not keeping his com-mandments, and his judgements and his flatutes, which I command thee this day 2 12 Left when thou haft caren, and art

full, and haft built goodly honfes , and dwelt therein :

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy filver, and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou haft is multiplied :

14 Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the LORD thy God ( which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondages

15 Who led thee thorow that great and terrible wilderneffe, wherein were flery ferpents, and fcorpions, and drought, where there was no water, who brought thee forth water out of the rock of Aints

16 Who fed thee in & wilderneffe with manna, which thy fathers knew not that h might humble thee &that he might prove

thee, to do thee good at thy latter end :)

17 And thou fay in thine heart, My
power, and the might of my band hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou halt remember the LORD thy God: for if it he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may chablin his covenant which he sware

unto thy fathers as it is this day.
19 And it hall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God and walk after other gods, and ferve them, and worth is them i I teftific against you this day that ye shall surely perish.

ye mail unerly perith.
20 As the nations which the L O R De deftroyeth before your faces (o hail ye perith because ye would not be obediered unto the roise of the LORD your God, C M A P. IX.

1 Mojer diffusaleth tham from the opinion of their own rightening fell, by reheating the property of the perither of their convertible of their fellows.

LEAR, O Ifrael, thou are to passe over I lordan this day to go in to possess nations greater & mightier then thy felf, cities great, and seaced up to bearen,

the

dre

bis

his

8

the

bief

is hi thy (

10

ing t

kinto

Kou

Arife

that t land.

give

Lon fear t

his w

the L

and w 13

Logi

mand 14

of hea

15 6

y fac

etr í

all peo 16 C: 10 February 17 February Godsa Godsa gardent

18 1

the fact

19 L

20 Ti

21 H

a cle

12

11

2. A people great and tallistic children that made you a motion call: ye had of the Anakima, whom thou knowleft and turned afide chickly out of the anakima. of whom thou haft heard fay . Who can frand before the children of Anak ?

Understand therefore this day, that the L . R D thy God is he, which goeth the L O RD ing God is he which goeth over before threats a confinming fire : he shall defirely them; and he shall bring them down before thy face : fo shalt shou drive them down defirely them quickly, as the Lo RD hath faid unto thee.

4 Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, faying, For my righteoufneffe the L O R D hath brought me in to possesse this land: but for the wickednesse of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee

5 Not for thy righteoufness, or for the aprightnesse of thise heart, does thou go o possesse their land bur for the wickeddoth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform the word which the LORD ware unto thy, fathers, Abraham, Hair, and Jacob

d Understand therefore that the LORD thy God giverh thee not this good land to possesse it. For thy righteousnesse; for

thou art a fill-necked people.

7 Remembers and forget not how thou provokeds the LORD thy God to

wrath in the wildemeffe : from the day that thou didft depart out of the land of Egypt, untill ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

8 Alie is Horeb ye provoked the LORD was agrey with you to have deftroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the mounts to receive the tables of those twen the tables of the covenant which the LORD was made with you then I abode in § me fourty dayes, and fourty nights, I neither did eat bread, nor drink water ;

10 And the LORD delivered unto a two tables of ftone, written with the finger of God and on them was written acspake with you in the mount, out of the midst of free in the day of the assembly, it And it came to passe at the end of

fourty dayes and fourty, nights, that the LORD gave me the two tables of flone, even the tables of the covenant.

12 And the LORD faid unto me Arife. get the down quickly from hence; for thy people which then half brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted them feltiers they are quickly turned alide out of the way which I commanded them; they, have made them a molten ima

13. Furthermore, the LORD fpake unto me, faying. I have feen this people, and beholds it is a fliff necked people.

14 Let me alone, that I may defined them and blot out their same from under heaven and I will make of thee a nati-

heaven and I will make of the one on mightier and greater then they.

15 So I turned, and came down from the mount burned with 15 So I tilroca and came agone the mount strated win fire: and the gwo tables of the covernment in my two bands.

15 And I looked, and beholds ye is found against the LOAD your God; an

turned afide quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cat them out of my two hands, and brain them before your eyes.

18 And I fell down before the LORD 23 at the firft, fourty dayes, and four nights. I did neither eat bread, nor drink rater, because of all your fine, which re finned, in doing wickedly in the fight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger,

19 (For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you.) Bur the LORD hearkened unto me at that time alfo

20 And the L O R D was very angrewith Aaron to have deflroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And I took your finithe calf which e had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small even untill it was as fmall as duft : and I caft the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at Taberah and at Maffah and ar Kibroth-Harrazvah, ye provoked the

L o R D to wrath.

23 Lifewife when the LORD fent you from Radeh-Barnea, faying, Go up and pofferfe the land which I have given you then you rebelled against the commandment of the L O R D your God, and ye beleeved him not, nor hearkened to his

24 You have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you

25 Thus I fell down before the Long fourty dayes, and fourty nights, as I fill down at the first, because the LORD has faid, he would destroy you.

26 I prayed therefore unto the Lord and faid. O Lord God. destroy not the people and thine inheritance, which that redeemed through the redeemed through thy greatmin which thou half brought forth out Egypt with a mighty hand, 27 Remember thy fervants, Abraha

Ifaac, and Jacob, look ner unto the fitth bornnesse of this people, nor to their wickednesse, nor to their fin :

28 Left the land whence thou brought eft us out fay Becaufe the LORD was at able to bring them into the land which he promifed them, and because he hard them, he hath brought them out to be them in the wildernesse.

29 Yet they are thy people, and this inheritance, which thou broughted out it thy mighty power, and by thy firetches out arm,

I Godt mercy in refloring the two talks 10 and in hearkening to Mofer is fair for the people.

A I that time the L ORD faid as

to me, Hew thee two tables of the into the mount, and make thee an art of

And I will write on the tables the ords that were in the first tables which

And I made an ark of fairtim-wood,

bick

caf rate

RD

DITT

rink

ch ye

ht of t.

T and

RD

you.) t that

angry : and

THE.

which

and fmally

: and brook

aband

ted the

nt yes up and

en your mand-

and ve

to his

inft the

LORD

is I fell Rn had

LORD

not the

armeffe out of

brahat

he find

brought was not

he bated EO 14

nd thist out b

tretches

no failes

Mofes in faid m s of floor an arid tables the oles-whid t them #

the first, and went up into the mounts, being the two tables in mine hand.

4 And he wrete on the tables according to the first writing, the ten commandments, which the LORD fpake unto you in the mount, out of the midft of the er in the day of the affembly : and the

LORD gave them unto me.

5 And I turned my felf, and came down from the mount, and put the tables in the ark which I had made , and there they be as the LORD commanded me.

6 And the children of Ifrael took their journey from Beeroth of the children of Jaskan, to Mofers ; there Aaron died and there he was buried and Eleazar is fon ministred in the pricits office in his flead.

7 From thence they Journeyed unto a land of rivers of waters.

8 At that time the LORD feparated the tribe of Levi to bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, to fland before the LORD, to minifer unto him, and to bieffe in his Name, unto this day.

9 Wherefore Levi hath no part nor theritance with his brethren: the LORD is his inheritance according as the LORD

thy God promifed him,

10 And I flayed in the mount, according to the first time , fourty dayes , and fourty nights : and the LORD hearkened into me at that rime alfo, and the LORD would not deftroy thee.

IT And the L ORD faid unto me, that they journey before the people, that they may go in , and possess the land, which I sware unto their fathers to

give unto them. 12 ¶ And now, Ifrael, what doth the LORD thy God require of thee; but to fearthe LORD thy God, to walk in all his wayes, and to love him, and to ferve the LORD thy God with all thy bearts

13 To keep the commandments of the

13 to keep the communication the LORD, and his flatutes; which I command thee this day for thy good? It is sholdable between and the beaven obsavens is the LORDs thy God, the mithalfowith all that therein is.

15 Onely the LORDs had a deligit in

15 Onely the LORD had a delight in the finers to love them, and he chose thin feed after them; evra you, above ill people, as it is thin day.

16 Gissumcite cherefore the forestin of our best, and he to more flitfinecked.

17 For the LORD your God is God god; and LORD of lords, a great Gods mighty and a terrible, which re-reated no reform, and respective over the

ooks mighty, and a terrible, which re-mieth not perfore, a nor taken te ward.

18 He doth execute the judgement of brither left and widow and loveth the imper, in giving him food & raiment.

19 Love yet therefore the firanges for earne frangers in the land of Expire.

20 Thou shale fear, the Lokib thy Gods-is mit thou ferre, and to him shale be cleave; and fover by his. Name.

11 He as thy praife; and he is thy God-act land only for the shale great & ur-ber things which think eyes have feen,

22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threefcore and ten persons : and now the LORD thy God hath made the

now the LORD in God nate mase tone as the flars of heaven for multirade.

C. H. A. P. XI.

I. An exhortation, to obeliense, 18 Accorpic flary is rongized in Gods words,

Therefore thou shall lowesthe LORD

Therefore thou shall lowesthe LORD

Thy God and keep his charge and his fiatutes, and his judgements, and his

commandments alway.

2 And know you this day : for I frank not with your children , which have no known, and which have not feen the ch fifement of the LORD your God, his greatnesse, his mighty hand, and his

Arerched-out arms 3 And his miracles and his afts which

he did in § midt of Egypt anto Pharaoh the hing of Egypt and unto all his land, 4 And what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto their horfes, and to their charets, how he made the water of the Red-fea to overflow them, as they pur-fued after you, and how the LORD hash deftroyed them unto this day.

5 And what he did unto you in the wil-

dernesse untill ye came into this place,
6 And what he did unto Dathen and
Abiram the fons of Eliab the son of Reuben s how the earth opened ber mouths and swallowed them up, and their hous-holds, and their tents, and all the sub-flance that was in their possession, in the midst of all Israel:

7 But your eyes have feen all the great alls of the LORD which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be fitting, and go ins and possesse the land whither ye go to possesse it:

9 And that ye may prolong your dayes in the land which the LORD (ware unto your fathers, to give unto them and to their feed, a land that floweth with milk and honey

10 Tor the land whither thou goeft in to possesse it is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst

it with thy foot as a garden of herbs: 11 But the land whither ye go to pof-feffe it, it a land of hils, and valleys, and

drinketh water of the rain of heaven:
12 A land which the L O R D thy God
careth for the eyes of \$ LORD thy God are alwayes upon it, from y beginning of the yeer eyen unto the end of the yeer.

13 And in that come to passesif you that bearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day to love the LORD yourGod & to ferve him with all your hearr, & with all your foul-

with all your heart. & with all your foul-4 That I will give you the rain of your land in his due feafonshe faft rain-and \$ laster rainsthat thou museff gather in thy corns and thy wine-and thine oil. 15. And 1 will fend graffe in thy fields for thy-categhrat thou mayeff, car & be full. 16 Take heed to your felves that your heart & got decrived, and ye turn adde-and ferve other gods, and worship thema. 12 And that the LOMPs wrath be kindled sgallet you and be thut up the

eaven that there be no rain, and that the hand yeeld not her fruit: and left ye perith quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you,

18 ¶ Therefore shall ye lay up these

my words in your heart and in your foul, and binde them for a figne upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets be-

tween your eyes.

19 And ye hall teach them your children-fpeaking of them when thou fitteft in thine house, and when thou walkest by the ways when thou lieft downsand when

door-pous of thine house, and upon thy

gates:

That your dayes may be multiplied? and the dayes of your childrens in the land which the LORD fower unto your fitners to give them, as the dayes of neaven upon the earth.

'22 ¶ For if ye field diligently keep all these commandments which I command

you to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his wayes, and to

cleave unto him :

Then will the LORD drive out all their nations from before you , and ye thall poffeffe greater nations, and migh-

rier thea your felves.

24 Every place whereon the foles of your feet thall tread hall be yours: from the wilderneffe, and Lebanons from the river, the river Euphrates even unto the uttermoft fea-fhall your coaft be.

25 There shall no man be able to stand before you : for the L O R D your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye thall tread

upon, as he hath faid unto you.

26 ¶ Behold I fet before you this day

a bleffing and a curfe :

27 A bleffing if ye obey the command-ments of the LORD your God, which I

command you this day :

28 And a curfe, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn afide out of the way which I command you this day-to go after other gods which ye have not known.

29 And it hall come to passe, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unro the land whither thou goeft to poffer it, that thou halt put & bleffing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebst.

30 Are they not on the other fide Jordan, by the way where the fun goeth down in the land of the Canaanites, which dwell in the champian over against Gil-

gal, befide the plains of Moreh?
31 For ye hall paffe over Jordan to
go in , to possesse the land which the
LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall

poffeffe itsand dwell therein.

32 And ye shall observe to do all the fratutes and judgements which I fer before you this day. C H A P. XII.

Idolatry to be destroyed 5 The place of Gods service to be kept. 15, 23 Blood

is forbidden.

These are the statutes and judgements which ye stall observe to do,
in the land which the LOND God of thy

fathers giveth thee to postesse it all the dayes that we live upon the earth.

2 Ye shall utterly destroy all the places

wherein the nations which ye shall pole fesses ferved their gods , upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under

a And you fall overthrow their altan and break their pillars , and burn their groves with fire, and you shall bew down the graven images of their gods, and do the names of them out of the place.

4 Ye fhall not de fo unto the Long your God,

5 But unto the place which the Lorn your God fhall chuse , out of all your tribes to put his Name there, even unto his habitation shall ye feck, and thither thou halt come :

6 And thither ye thall bring your burnt-offerings, and your facrifices, and your tithes, and heave-offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your free will offerings, and the firftlings of your herds

and of your flocks. 7 And there ye fhall eat before the LORD your God, and ye shall rejoyce in all that you put your hand unto ye, and your noutholds, wherein the LORD thy God hath bleffed thee,

8 Ye mall not do afrer all the things that we do here this day-every man what-

foever is right in his own eyes. For ye are not as yet come to he real, and to the inheritance which the LORD your God giveth you.

10 But when you go over Jordan and dwell in the land which the LORD you Ged giveth you to inherit, and whealt giveth you rek from all your encuis round about, so that ye dwell in fafery:

Then there hall be a place which the LORD your God shall chuse to can't his Name to dwell therestaither hallyt bring all that I command you; yet burnt-offerings, and your facrifices, you tirhes, and the heave-offering of you hand, and all your choice your whiche you into the LORD.

12 And ye thall rejeyee before the

LORD your Godiye, and your fons, and your daughters, and your men-ferymen ind your maid-fervants, and the Levie that is within your gates for a much as he hath no part nor inheritance with you

13 Take beed to thy felf, that the offer not thy burnt-offerings in emplace that then feeft:

14 But in the place, which the LOED thall chuse in one of thy tribes, there that male offer thy burnt-offerings, and these thou mair do all that I command theta

15 Notwithstanding, thou mayes till and eat fleth in all thy gates, whatfor thy foul lufterhafter, according tothe bleffing of the LORD thy God, which is blemag of the Lord thy God, which hath given thee; the unclean and it clean may ear thereof, as of the robat and it of the hat.

16 Onely we find In one ear the bloom that pour it upon the earth as succe.

17 Thou mayou not ear without gives y tithe of thy corns or of thy am or of thy older y atthictings of thy arms.

(b for Go be of Lo

ma

li

en

×h

1

BRI 2 eare and 23 Bloo may

> 24 pour 25 RO W after vi rig 26 haft

goun chufe, fering akar d God:

28 ( ich ell w ter the hich i he Lo 29 9 t off hither

hou fis ir la 30 T i fnar hey be d beir go

one if the L a sec as and offre Nha nê se elab) W l;

sie

2009 pol

nder

their

Own

i de-

that

RD

ORD

yeur unto hither

your and

your

g-will

herds

LORD

in all

d your

y God

chings

what-

to the

ich the

in and

D your

when he

nemics

fafety:

e which

to casie

thail se

1 : your

es your

of your

whichpe

fore the

ons, and

fervante

se Levie

uch as le

h.vou.

hat they

in ever

he LORD

here the

and these

nayeft til hatform

ng toth which is no buch

e blooder

f thy was

water. withing

nd thet

er of thy flock's wor any of thy vova which thou vowells not thy free will-of-ferings, or heave-offering of the hand: 18 But thou must cat them before she

LORD thy God, in the place which the LORD thy God fhall chufe, thousand thy fon, and thy daughter, and thy man-fervant, and thy maid-fervant, and the Lewite that is within thy gates : and thou halt rejoyce before the LORD thy God, in all that thou putted thine hands unto.
19 Take heed to thy felf , that thou

fortake not the Levite, as long as thou

liveft upon the carth.

20 When the LORD thy God fhall enlarge thy borders as he hath promifed thee and thou shalt fay. I will cat flesh (because thy soul longeth to eat flesh ) lufteth after.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God hath choten to put his Name there be too far from thee, then thou halt kill of thy herd, and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou halt eat in the

gates what foever thy foul lufterh after: 22 Even as the ro-buck and the hart is taten fo thou halt eat them: the unclean

and the clean shall eat of them alike. 23 Onely be fure that thou eat not the blood : for the blood is the life and thou mayeft not eat the life with the fleth

24 Thou halt not ear it , thou halt

our it upon the earth as water. as Thou shalt not ear it a that it may

go well wish thees and with thy children after thee: when thou thait do that which wi right in the fight of the LORD.

26 Onely thy holy things which thou hall, and thy vows, thou halt take, and gounto the place which the LORD shall chufe.

27 And thou halt offer thy burnt-oftrings, the fich and the blood, upon the shar of the L o R D thy God 2 and the blood of thy facrifices hall be poured out upon the altar of the L o R D thy God and thou halt cat the Hen.

28 Observe and hear all these words hich I command thee, that it may go with thee, and with thy children a .ter thee for ever , when thou doeft that thich is good and right in the fight of the LORD thy God.

19 When the LORD thy God hall a off the nations from bifore thee. atither thou goeft to possesse them, and ou focceedeft them , and dwelleft in er had :

30 Take heed to thy felf-that thou be has fineed by following them-after that has be defroyed from before thee and he thou enquire not after their gods, ring. How did there instions ferve bir gods even so will I do likewise,
I Thou hair not do so unto the en the God e for every abomination the Long which he bateth, have they wonto their gods , for even their as and their daughters they have burnt the fire to their gods. It was thing feever I command your

tree to do it : thou halt not wide

CHAP XILL

I Enticers to idolary, 6 how neer foever unto thee, 9 are to be floned to death. 12 Idolatrous cities are not to be spared. If there arife among you a prop a dweamer of dreams, and giveth thre

a figner or a wonder:

2 And the figner or the wonder come to
paffe, whereof he fpake were thee faying, Let us go after other gods ( which thou haft not known) and let us ferve them :

Thou halt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams : for the LORD your God proveth you, to know whether you love the LORD yourGod with all your hearts and with all your foul.

Yo hall walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his com-mandments, and obey his voice, and you shall ferve him, and cleave unto him.

hall bette him; and cleave into him.

4. And that prophers or that dreamer
of dreamer, that pure to death; (became
he hath fpoken to turn you away from
the LORD your God-which brought you
out of the Thand of Egypt and redeemed
you out of the the to the house of bendage to thrush
the new of the twen which the LORD the thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in ; ) fo halt thou put the evil away from the midft of thee.

6 If thy brother fon of thy mothers or thy fon or thy daughter or the wife of thy bolom-or thy friend, which is as thing own foulentice thee fecretly faying, Let us go and ferve other gods, which thou haft nor known, theu, por thy fathers :

7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you , nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth-even unto the other end

of the earth:

Thou shalt not confest unto him, nor hearken unto him, neither fhall thine eye pity him, neither thair thou fpare, neither thair thou conceal him.

9 But thou halt furely kill him : thine hand thall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all

the people.

10 And thou halt ftone him with Aones that he die: because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, If And all Hrael thall hear, and fear,

and fhall do no more any fuch wicked-

heffe as this is among you. thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there-faying

13 Cerrain men the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, faving, Let us go and ferve other gods, which we have not known ;

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make fearch and ask diligently and behold, if it be truth and the thing certain that fuch abomination is wrought among you :

15 Thou that furely finite the inha-bitains of that city with the edge of the fword-deflyoying is utterly and all that is therein and the tattell thereof with she edge of the fword.

e 2

ti pi

me

201

the

fre

71 free

14

of t

of I

the

thou 15

the I

16

I will

lover

Well 1

17

thruft

and b

alfo u

likewi

18

when

nee :

deffe t

ng q

tonic

0 10 W

ch no

20 T the Lo

21 An

16 And thou mair gather all the fpoil of ir into the midfl of the fireer thereofs and half burn with fire the city, and all the fpoil thereof every whits for the LORD thy God: and it shall be an heap LORD thy God: and it shall be an beap for ever, it shall not be built again. 17 And there shall cleave sought of

17 And there shall cleave sought of the curfed thing to thine hand , that the LORD may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and face thee mercy, and have remarkablen upon the cand multiply thee, as he hath fworn unto the fathers a

18 When thou dalt hearken to the bis commandments which I command thee this day-to do that which is right in che eyes of the LORD thy God.

I Gods children are not to disfigure themselves in mourning, 3 What to be eaten, and what not. 22 Of tithes.

YE are the children of the L O R D your God; ye shall not cut your

I your God; ye shall not cut your felves, nor make any baldnesse between your eyes for the dead.

2 For thou art as holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are

upon the earth. Thou fisk not ear any abomina-

ble thing.

These are the beats which we shall

at the ox, the sheep, and the goar,

The hart, and the ro-buck, and the
follow-deer, and the ro-buck, and the
follow-deer, and the wide gear, and the
pygarg, and the wilde ox, ox the chamois:
And every beaft that partern the
boof, and cleaven the clet into two claws, and cheweth the cud amongst the beats: that ye hall eat.

Nevertheleffesthefe ye fhall not eats of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof, as the camel, and the bare, and the coney : for they shew the cud, but divide not the hoof,

8 And the fwine, because he dividerh the boof , yet cheweth not the cuds it is unclean unto you : ye fhall not eat of eir fich, nor touch their dead carcafe.

Thefe ye shall eat, of all that are In the waters : all that have fine and Scales hall ye eat.

10 And whatforer hath not fins and fcales, ye may not eat ; it is unclean unto you

11 TOf all clean birds ye hall eat, 12 But thefe are they of which ye hall or eat : the eagle, and the offifrage, and

the ofpray 13 And the glede , and the kite, and the vulture after his kinde,

14 And every raven after his kinde, 15 And the owl, and the night-hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his

16 The little owl, and the great owl,

kinde.

and the fwan, 17 And the pellcan and the gier-eagle,

17 And the formount.

18. And the doub, and the becon after the kinds, and the lapwing, and the bar.

19. And eyery creeping thing that firstly is unclean into you; they shall got be

20 But of all clem fortis ye may est, dieth of is celt : thou mait give it unte the Aranger that is in thy gates, that he alien: for thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God. Thou fit

22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the ancrease of thy feed that the field bringen

forth yeer by yeer.

23 And thou halt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall chuse to place his Name there, the tithe of the corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil and the firstlings of thy herds, and of the flocks; that thou mayest learn to feat the LORD thy God alwayes. 24 And if the way be too long for

thee, fo that thou art not able to carry it, or if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall chuse to for his Name there, when the LORD thy God hath bleffed thee;

Then halt thou turn it isto more, and binde up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God hall chufe.

26 And thou halt beflow that more for whatfoever thy foul lufteth after, for onen, or for theep, or for wine, or for for for drink, or for whatfoever the fall defireth : and thou halt eat there befort the LOND thy God, and thou halt to joyce, thousand thine houshold.

27 And the Levite that is within the ares, thou halt not forfake him : for he

ath no part nor inheritance with thee.
28 The the end of three yeers that halt bring forth all the tithe of thin increase the same yeer, and fast lay it is

within thy gates.
20 And the Levite because he hath m pare nor inheritance with thee, and the dranger, and the fatherleffe, and the widow, which are within thy gates, full come, and final eat, and be fatisfied that the Lo BD thy God may bleffe the in all the work of thine hand which thou does. HAP XV

I The yeer of release for the poor, 7 ml be no les of lending or giving. 12 of the Hebrew fervant. 19 All firstings males of the cattell are to be findified unto the Lord.

A Take end of every feven yeersiber a fair, make a release.

2 And this is the manner of the m

leafe every creditour that lendeth out unto his neighbour, shall releafe it is shall not exact it of his neighbour, of of his brother, because it is called the

Lords release:
3 Of a forreigner thou mayel est
it again t but that which is thint uit
thy brothers thy hand shall release:
4 Save when there shall be no per

among your for the LoRD fail grat bieffe thee in the land which the Lot thy God giveth thee for an inherita-to possess it to

one of the Lord the control of the Lord of the commandate which I command thee this day.

at,

that

it he

O an

unto

not

i do-

geth

ORD

chufe of thy

and thy

o fear

g for

thee

rofe re

to the

1000

hand ch the

mene

er, for

or for

by fool

before

alt te-

hin the

: for he

rs thou

of thing ay it up

hath no

and the

the wi-

fieds that

nce in all

ou doel.

17 7 ml

g. 12 () firstings fendished

cerniho

of the m

leth ough

de it : le

called the

ayeft en

thine sin

eafe: e no post

the Lo

hearin m y God : M n and mess

thee.

6 For & LORD thy God bleffeth thees as he promifed thee, and shou mair lend w; and thou halt reign over many na-

tions, but they fall not reign over thee. 7 If there be among you a poor thy gates, in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee thou halt not hard-

thy poor brother : But thou thalt open thine hand wide unto him & falt furely lend him fuffici-

ent for his need in that which he wanterh

o Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, faying, The feventh yeers the yeer of release is at hand, and thine eye be evil against thy poor brocry unto the LORD against thee, and it be fin unto thee.

10 Thou halt furely give him , and thine heart shall not be grieved, when thou givest unro him : because that for this thing the LORD thy God fall bleffe ther in all thy works and in all that thou

purreft thine hand unro.

11 For the poor fall never ceafe our of the land : therefore I command thee, faying, Thou shall open thy hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy

needy in the land,

13 4 And if thy brother, an Hebrew min or an Hebrew woman be fold unto thee, and ferve thee fix yeers, then in the trench yeer thou thait let him go free from thee.

17 And when thou fendeft him out free from theesthou thair not let him go

14 Thou halt furnith him liberally out of thy flock, and our of thy floor, and our of thy wine-preffe : of that wherewith the LoRD thy God hath bleffed thee,

thou shalt give unto him. 15 And thou halt remember that thou wall a bondman in the land of Egypt and the LORD thy God redeemed theestherefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it shall be if he fay unto thee, I will not go away from thee because he leveth thee and thine houses because he is well with thee :

17 Then thou thalt take an awl, and if if thorow his ear unto the door and he shall be thy fervant for ever : and the unto thy maid-fervant thou halt do likewife.

18 It hall not feem hard unto thee, 18 It hall not feem hard unto thee, when how fended him way free from her for he hath been worth a double hind ferrant to thee, in ferring thee fix thin; and the LORD thy God hall lifts thee in all that thou doed.

19 7 All 8 fertiling makes that come of the herd, & of thy flocks that came of the herd, & of thy flocks thou shalt fands.

Eunto the LORD thy God : thou falt to no work with the Arfiling of the och nor hear the firstling of thy sheep. 20 Thou shalt eat it before the LORD

God yeer by yeer in the place which the Lord hall chuse, thou, and thy

21 And if there be any blemin there-

ill blemift thou falt not facrifice it unto the LORD thy God.

22 Thou halt cat it within the gates a the unclear and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the ro-buck, and as the hart.

23 Onely thou halt not eat the blood thereof : thou halt pour it upon the ground as water.

CHAP. XVI.

1, 9, 13, Severall feafts, 16 Every male muß offer, 18 Of judges and justice.

Bierve the moneth of Abiband keep the pasicover unto the L O R D thy God : for in the moneth of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.
2 Thou halt therefore facrifice the

paffeover unto the L o R D thy God, o the flock and the herd in the place which the LORD hall chuse to place his Name

there

Thou halt eat no leavened bread with it : feven dayes halt thou ear un leavened bread therewith, even the bread of afficien, ( for theu cameft forth out of the land of Egypt in halte ) that thou mayeft remember the day when thou camen forth out of the land of Egypts all the dayes of thy life

4 And there half be no leavened bread feen with thee in all thy coafts feven dayes neither hal there any thing of the fieth which thou facrificed f first day at even-remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayeft not facrifice the paf over within any of the gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

o But at the place which the LORD thy God hall chuse to place his Name inchese shou halt facrifice the passeover at even at the going down of the funthe feafon that thou canteff forth out of

And thou shalt rost and cat it in the place which the L o R D thy God hall chuse , and thou shalt turn in the morn-

ing, and go into thy tents. Six dayes thou thait est unleavened bread, and on the feventh day shall be a folemn assembly to the LORD thy God a thou shall do no work therein.

9 . Seven weeks falt thou number unto thee : begin to number the feve weeks from fuch time as thou beginnest to jut the ficle to the corn.

10 And thou fhalt keep the feaft of eeks unto the LORD thy God, with a tribute of a free-will-offering of thine hand, which thou halt give unto the LORD thy God, according as the LORD thy God hath bleffed thee.

LORD thy God thou, and thy for and thy daughter and thy man-fervant & th in the gates, and the firanger, and the fa-therleffe, and the widow, that are among you in the place which y LORD thy God

you.m the place which § LOAD thy God hat chofen to place his Name there.

12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bond-man in Egypt and thou shalt observe and do these shatters.

13 ¶ Thou shalt observe the seas of tabernacies seven dayes, after that thou had gathered in the command the winner.

6 3 14 and

r

th th

th

th pu

fay

ma

the

feri

fro

1 free

ef th

of t

the |

thou

15

the L

fore

116

I will

lover

well w

thruft

and be

alfo u

likewi

when I

thee : bired fi

CER :

effe t 19 9

y her

fe unto

0 80 W ck no

20 T thy God

t Lo 21 An

18 1

17

16 And thou halt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street there, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whits for the LORD thy God: and it shall be an beap for every it shall not be built again.

ought of 17 And there shall cleave aought of the curfed thing to thine hand , that the LORD may turn from the fiercenefic of his anges, and firew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee and multiply thee, hath fworn unto thy fathers ;

18 When thou halt hearken to the bis commandments which I command thee this day-to do that which is right in che eyes of the LORD thy God.

I Gods children are not to disfigure themselves in mourning. 3 What to YE are the children of the LORD your God; we do! Your God; ye shall not cut your felves, nor make any baldnesse between your eyes for the dead.

2 For thou are an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath

chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are

upon th e-earth

3 Thou hask not ear any abomina-ble thing.
4 These are the beatte which ye shall

gat : the ox, the sheep, and the goat,
5. The hart, and the ro-buck, and the fallow-deer, and the wilde geat, and the pygarg, and the wilde oxig the chamois : And every beaft that parteth the claws, and cheweth the cod amongst the eafts : that ye fall eat.

Nevertheleffesthefe ye fhall not eats of them that chew the cud, or of then that divide the cloven hoofing the camely and the bare , and the coney : for they ew'the cud, but divide not the hoof, Sherefore they are unclean unto you.

8 And the fwine, because he dividerh

the boof , yet cheweth not the cud, it is anclean unto you : ye fall not eat of their fich, nor touch their dead carcafe.

Thefe ye shall eat, of all that are in the waters : all that have fins and Cales fall ye eat.

10 And whatfoever bath not fins and fcales, ye may not eat : it is unclean unto you

11 9 Of all clean birds ye hall eat, 12 But thefe are they of which ye hall or eat : the eagle, and the offfrage, and

the ofprays . 13 And the glede , and the kite, and

the vulture after his kinde, 14 And every raven after his kinde, 15 And the owl, and the night-hawk,

and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kinde, 16. The little owl, and the great owl,

16 The little own, and one green and the fuven and the fuven and the command.

18 And the fileds, and the heron after her kinden and the oliver of the first of t esten.

20 But of all clem fowls ye may est,

dieth of ir celf : thou halt give it unte the a enger that is in thy gates, that he entry eat it, or thou mayelt fell it unto an alien: for thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God. Thou fi feethe a kid in his mothers milk.

22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the ancrease of thy feed that the field bringen

forth yeer by yeer.

23 And thou halt eat before the Lorn thy God, in the place which he shall chuse to place his Name there, the tithe of the corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds, and of thy flocks a that thou mayest learn to feat the LORD thy God alwayes.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, fo that thou art not able to carry it, or if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall chuse to

for his Name there, when the LORD by God hath bleffed thee; Then halt thou turn it into money, and binde up the money in thine hand, and halt go unto the place which the LORD thy God hall chuse.

26 And thou halt bestow that meney for whatfoever thy foul lufterh after, for onen, or for theep, or for wine, or for frong drink, or for whatfoever thy foul defireth : and thou halt ear there before the LORD thy God, and thou halt to

joyce, thou and thine houshold. eates, thou Galt not forfake him : for he

bath so part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ At the end of three yeers that theiring forth all the tithe of this increase the same yeers and fhalt lay it up within thy gates.
29 And the Levite, because he hath m

are nor inheritance with thee, and the tranger, and the fatherlesse, and the widows which are within thy gates , fall come, and fhall earsand be fatisfied the the Long thyGod may bleffe thee in all the work of thine hand which thou does. XV. C HAP

I The year of release for the 2001, 7 ml be no let of lending or giving. 12 of the Hebrew Servant. 19 All firsting. males of the cattell are to be finlished unto the Lord.

T the end of every feven yeersthe A hair make a releafe.

2 And this is the manner of the m leafe every creditout that lendeth outs hall not exact it of his neighbour of his brother, because it is called the LORDS release

2 Of a forreigner thou mayer est it again a but that which is thine uit by brothers thy hand shall release:

4 Save when there shall see among your for the LORD shall great bleffe there in the land which the LORD shall great bleffe there in the land which the LORD. thy God giveth thee for an inherito possesse it

5 Onely if thou carefully hearing to the voice of the LOND thy God in observe to do all these commander which I command thee this day.

äř,

hat

nte t he

0 20

into

mee

geth

ORD

hufe f thy

feut

e for

carry

thee

afe to

Dith

Oney

handy ch the

menty

er, for

or for

before

alt te-

hin the

for he

f thing

ay it up

hath no

and the

the wi-

ied that

ce in all

ou dock.

77711

i-glings

fenätfiel

cernithon

f the m

eth ough

fe it tile

called the

ayeft end

sfe: e no pon

ali great nherita

Gud : in

3y- 6 B

thee.

6 For & Long thy God blefferh thees as he promifed ther, and show thair lend use many nations but thou thair not bor-row; and thou thair reign over many na-

tions, but they shall not reign over thee. 7 If there be among you a poor thy gates, in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee thou halt not harden thy heart , nor thut thine hand from

thy poor brother ? 8 But thou thalt open thine hand wide unto him & fhalt furely lend him fufficient for his need in that which he wanteth

9 Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, faying, The feventh yeer, the yeer of release is at hand, and thine eye be evil against thy poor bro-ther, and thou givest him nought and he cry unto the LORD against thee, and it be fin unto thee.

10 Thou halt furely give him , and thine heart shall not be grieved, when thou givest unro him : because that for this thing the LORD thy God Mall bleffe ther in all thy works, and in all that thou putteft thine hand unto.

11 For the poor fall never ceafe our

of the land : therefore I command thee, faying , Thou shalt open thy hand wide nto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy in the land.

12 9 And if thy brother, an Hebrew man or an Hebrew woman be fold unto thee and ferve thee fix yeers then in the feventh yeer thou shalt let him go free from thee.

17 And when thou fendeft him out free from theesthou thalt not let him go

y empty : Thou halt furnith him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy wine-preffe : of that wherewith the LORD thy God bath bleffed thee,

thou halt give unto him. 15 And thou halt remember that thou wall a bondman in the land of Egypt-and the LORD thy God redeemed thee:therefore I command thee this thing to day. 16 And it shall be, if he fay unto thee. I will not go away from thee because he leveth thee and thine house because he is well with thee :

17 Then thou halt take an awl, and mit it thorow his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy fervant for ever : and alfo unto thy maid-fervant thou shalt do

likewife. 18 It hall not feem hard unto thee, when thou fendeft him away free from thee : for he hath been worth a double mee for he nath oven worth a counter hite ferrant to thee, he ferring thee fix ten in the Lo R D thy God thall lift thee in all that thou does.

19 A lift of selling males that come of the head of the fixed with the come of the head of the foods, he can be the come of the head of the foods, he can be the come of the head of the foods, he can be the come of the head of the foods, he can be the come of the head of the foods of the foods, he can be the come of the head of the foods.

Runto the LORD thy God : thou falt to no work with the firstling of thy bul-lech nor shear the firstling of thy sheep. 20 Thou shalt eat it before the LORD

thy God yeer by yeer, in the place which the Lond mall chuse, thou, and thy

21 And if there be any blemin there-

ill blemid thou halt not facrifice it un-to the Lo RD thy God.

22 Thou halt eat it within the gates a the unclean and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the ro-buch, and as the bart.
23 Onely thou shalt not eat the blood

thereof : thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

CHAP. XVI

1, 9, 13, Severall feasts, 16 Every male must offer. 18 07 judges and justice. Bierve the moneth of Abiband keep

the paffcover unto the L O R D thy God : for in the moneth of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.
2 Thou thair therefore facrifice the

paffeover unto the L o R D thy God, of the flock and the herd in the place which the LORD hall chuse to place his Name there

Thou halt eat no leavened bread with it : feven dayes falt thou eat un leavened bread therewith even the bread of affliction, ( for theu cameft forth our of the land of Egypt in hafte ) that thou mayeft remember the day when thou camen forth out of the land of Egypts all the dayes of thy life.

4 And there half be no leavened bread feen with thee in all thy coafts feven dayes neither thal there any thing of the Hef which thou facrificedft & firft day at

even-remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not factifiee the passeover within any of the gates which the

6 But at the place which the LORD thy God hall chufe to place his Name inchere shou halt facrifice the paffeover at even as the going down of the fun, at the feafon that thou cameft forth out of Egypt.

And thou shalt rost and cat it in the place which the L O R D thy God fall chuse , and thou thalt turn in the morn-

g, and go into thy tents. Six dayes thou fhait eat unleavened bread, and on the feventh day fhatt be a folemn affembly to the LORD thy God t thou halr do no work therein.

9 . T Seven weeks thale thou number unto thee : begin to number the feven weeks from fuch time as thou beginnell to put the ficle to the corn.

10 And thou malt keep the feaft of weeks unto the LORD thy God, with a tribute of a free-will-offering of thine hand, which thou halt give unto the LORD thy Gods according as the LORD thy God bath bleffed thee.

LORD thy God thou, and thy fon and thy daughter and thy man-fervant & thy maid-fervant & the Levite that is withis thy gares and the firanger and the fa-therieffe, and the widow, that are among youin the place which § LORD thy God bath chofen to place his Name there. 12 And thou shalt remember that thou

waft a bond-man in Egypt: and thou fail observe and do these finures. 13 Thou shall observe the feast of abernacies seven dayes, after that thou a garliered in thy corn and thy wir

Deuteronomie) 14 And thou falt rejoyce in thy feaft. thousand thy fon-and thy daughter-Seithu man-fervant-Se thy maid-fervant and the Levites the ftranger-and the fatherieffe-

and the widowsthat are within thy gares. 15 Seven dayes thalt thou keep a fothe place which the LORD thy God , in the place which the LORD shall chuse :

because the LORD thy God hall bleffe thee in all thy increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou mair

furely reioyce.

16 Three times in a yeer fall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God, in the place which he mall chufe : in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the fead of weeks, and in the feaft of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the LOND empty.

17 Every man shall give as he is able.

secording to the bleffing of the LORD thy God, which he hath given thee.

18 Judges and officers thair thou make thee in all thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee thorowout thy tribes : and they shall judge the people with just indrement.

19 Thou hair not wreft judgement, thou thalt not refped perfons , neither sake a gift : for a gift doth blinde the yes of the wife, and pervert the words

of the righteous. 20 That which is altogether just malt thou follows that thou mayett lives and inherit the land which the LORD thy

giverh thee.

21 Thou halt not plant thee a grove of thy God, which thou make thee :

22 Neither falt thou fer thee up any image, which the LORD thy God bateth.

CHAP. XVII. 1 Things facrificed must be found. 2 and idolaters flatn. 12 Contemners muft die. 14 The election of a king.

Hou halt not facrifice ume the LORD thy God any bullock , or faceps wherein is blemin or any evilfavourednesse: for that is an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

2 ¶ If there be found among your thy God giverh thee man or woman that hath wroughe wichednesse in the fight of the LORD thy God, in transgressing his Covenant,

And hath gone and ferved other gods, and worfhipped them, either the ven, which I have not commanded :

And it be told thee . and thou haft heard of is. & enquired diligently and be-

fixh abbrimation is wrought in Ifrael:

5 Then that thou bring forth that
man, or that woman (which have committed that wiched thing junto thy gates, d fait even that man-or that woman, an ftone them with ftones, till they die,

6 At the mouth of two witnessess or three witnessesshall be that is worthy of death-be put to death luf at the mouth of one witnesse be that not be put to death.

The hands of witnesses hall be first inpos himsto put him to death, and after the put him to death, and after the post himsto put him to death, and after the post himsto put him to death, and after the post himsto put him to death, and after the post himsto put him to death, and after the post himsto put him to death, and after the post himsto put him to death, and after the post himsto put him to death, and after the post himsto put himst

ward the hands of all the people; fo they hale pur the evil away from among you. for thee in judgement , between blood

and blood between plea and plea and between froke and firoke-being matters of controversie within thy gates : then their thou arife and get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God fhall chuse :

9 And thou fait come unto the priefts the Levites, and unto the judge that fall be in those dayes, and enquire; and they thal thew thee the fentence of judgement,

10 And thou shalt do according to the fentence which they of that place (which the LORD hall chuse ) hall hew thee, and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee :

II According to the fentence of the lan which they shall teach thee and according to the judgement which they fall tel thee thou halt do: thou halt not decline from the fearence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left.

12 And the man that will do prefun ptuonfly , and will not hearken unto the prieft. ( that flandeth to minister there before the LORD thy God ) or unto the judge even that man thall die; and thou shalt put away the evil from Ifrael,

13. And all the people thall hear, and fear- and do no more prefumptuously. 14 When thou art come unto the last

which & LORDathy God giveth thereand fhalt poffeffe it.& fhalt dwel thereinand halt fay, I will fet a king over me, like as all the nations that are about me : 15 Thou fhalt in any wife fer him bin

over thre, whom the L o R D thy God hall chufe. One from among thy brethen halt thou fet king over thee : thou maynot thy brother.

16 But he hall not multiply horfes to himfelf nor cause the people to return to Egypt to the end that he hould multiply es : forafmuch as the L o R D hah faid unto you. Ye hall henceforth return no more that wa

47 Neither mall he multiply wives to himfelf , that his heart turn not away ! er fhall he greatly multiply to himfelf filver and gold.

18 And it fail be-when he fitteth m on the throne of his kingdom , that is fhall write him a copy of this law in a book , out of that which is before the priefts the Levites

19 And it shall be with him, and le shall read therein all the days of his life that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these frames, so do them :

20 That his heart be not lifted up about his brethren and that he turn not afide from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left : to the end that he nay prolong his dayes in his kingdon he, & his children in the midft of Ifral

The Lord is the priests and Levin inheritance. 9 Abominations to be avoided. 15 Christ is to be heard.
The priests, the Levites, and all the

tribe of, Levi, hall have no part not

fro the der flee

nift

and of t jou his mal cftl

the

the ear ! of hi which thou mina 10 TON A

qana uleth or an 11 fimil mano 12 shom

of the doth o 13 Lors 14 times he L

hee fo f thee to hi 16 / redft o e day or hea

y Go 17 A re w 18 I nd he f

19 And shich he fieu out.

ard

ood be-

rs of

Sled

lace

ielle

finall

they

ent.

o the

hich

heev

ding

e faq ding

cline

shew efc.

fum-

o the

there o the

chou

and fly.

land

e-and

nand

, like

2.5

king God

may-

fes to

170-10

tiph

p hath

etura

P24 10

away a

him-

th up

hat le

w in s

re the

and he

is life RD his

is lawy

above strike

e right

that he

Ifrael.

Levite

10 le

all the

art not

rd.

Inheritance with Ifrael : they fhall ear the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance

2 Therefore shall they have none in-LORD is their inheritance, as he hath faid unto them

3 ¶ And this hall be the priefts due from the people, from them that offer a whether it be ox or facep : and they fall give unto the price the houlder,and the two cheeks, and the maw

4 The first-fruit alfo of thy corn of thy wine and of thy oil, and the fira of the

fleece of thy fleep falt thou give him.
5 For the LORD thy God hath chosen m out of all thy tribessto ftand to minifter in the Name of the LORD, bims

and his fons for ever. 6 And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Ifrael, where he fojourned, and come with all the defire of his mindesunto the place which the LORD

mall chuse ; Then he shall minister in the Name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Levites do, which fland there before

8 They fall have like portions to

en befide that which cometh of the fale of his patrimony.

O When they art come into the land

which the L O R D thy God gireth thee, thou halt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There hall not be found among on my one that maketh his fon, or his daughter to paffe thorow the fire-or that ukth divination or an observer of times or an inchanter, or a witch,

II Or a charmersor a confultour with familiar fpirite or a wizard, or a necro-

12 For all that do thefe things are an shomination unto the LORD; and because of thefe a cominacions, & LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou halt be perfed with the LORD thy God. 14 For these nations which theu shalt poffeffe, hearkened unto observers of imes and unro diviners: but as for thees the LORD, thy God bath not inffered

15 The LORD thy God will raife of thee of thy brethren , like unto me,

to him ye thall hearken. 16 According to all that thou defrnot the LORD thy God in Horebin the day of the affembly, faying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD Godneither let me fee this great fire more that I die not.

17 And the LORD faid unto me, They ave well spoken that which they have

18 I will raife them up a prophet hee and wil put my words in his mouths ad he shall speak unto them all that I hall command him:

19 And it shall come to passe that who ever will not hearken unto my words, shich he shall speak in my Name, I will tige is of him.

26 But the prophet which shall presume to speak a word in my Name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the Name of other gods even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou fay in thine heart. How hall we know the word which the LORD hath not fpoken?

22 When a prophet speaketh in the Name of the LORD, if the thing so low not nor come to paffe, that is the thing which the LOND bath not spoken fur the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously : thou shalt not be afraid of him. CHAP. XIX.

1 The cities of refuse: 4 The priviledge thereof for the manslayer, 14 The land-mark is not to be removed. 15 Two witneffes at the leaft. 16 The junifhment of a falfe witneffe.

When the LORD thy God hath cur off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee and theu fucceedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses a

Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midft of thy land , which the LOAD thy God giveth thee to post fe ir. Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land ( which the LORD thy God giverh thee to inherir)

into three parties that every flayer may Ree this her 4 "And this is the case of the flayer which hall flee thither that he may live a whofo killeth his neighbour ignorantly's

whom he hared not in time palts
5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a liroke with the ax to cut down the tree-and the head flippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neigh-boursthat he die; he shall see unto one of those cities, and live :

6 Left the avenger of the blood purfue the flayer while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, ad flay him whereas he was not worth of dearh-inafmuch as he hated him not in

time pair.

7 Wherefore I command thee fayings Thou halt feparate three cities for thee, 8 And if the LORD thy God enlarge

thy coasts (as he bath sworn unto thy fa-thers ) and give thee all the land which he promifed to give unto thy fathers : 9 ( If thou thalt keep all these com-mandments to do them, which I com-mand thee this day: to love the LORD

thy God and to walk ever in his wayes ) then mait thou adde three cities moe for thee beside these three :
10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth

thee for an inheritance, and fo blood be upon thee. 11 But if any man hate his neighbours and lie is wait for him. & rife up against

him, and fmite him mortally that he dies and fleeth into one of thefe cities : 12 Then the elders of his city shall fend and fetch him thence, and deliver him Into the hand of the avenger of

blood that he may die.

13 Thine eye that! not piry hims but

thou:

thou halt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Ifrael , that it may go well

14 Thou malt not remove thy neigh-sours lind mark, which they of old time wave fee in thine inheritance, which thou thalt inherit , in the land that the LORD

thy God giveth the ro possess it.

15 One witnes shall not rife up against
a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in
any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be stablished.

16 ¶ If a falle wirneffe rife up againft man , to teftife against him that

which is wrong : the controverfic is, hall fland before the LORD, before the priefts, and the judges, which shall be in those dayes:

18 And the judges fall make diligent aquifition : and behold. if the witneffe

e a falfe wirne fle-and bath reftified falfly against his brother : 19 Then sall ye do note him , as he had thought to have done unto his bro-

ther: fo thalt thou put the evil away from among you.
20 And those which remain hall hears and fear-and mall henceforth commir no

more any fuch evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity. Its?
life shall go for life, eye for eye tooth for tooth, hand for hand foot for foet.

C H A P. XX.

The priests exhortation to encoura

the people to battell: 5 who are to be dismifted from the war. 16 What sities must be abouted.

Hen thou gooft out to battell against thine enemies, and seeft horfes and charers and a people more then thou be not afraid of them ; for the LORD thy God is with thee, which

brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it halbe when ye are come nigh nto the battel, that the prieft fall appreach and fresk unto the people,
3 And fiell fay unto them, Hear, O

Ifrael-you approach this day unto battell against your enemies : let not your bearts faint, fear not and do not tremble, neither be ye terrified becaufe of then

4 For the LORD your God is he that goeth with you to fight for you against

our enemics to fave you. the people faying. What man is there that hath built a new house, and bath not dedicated it ? let him go, and return to his oufe, leit he die in the battelle and anther man dedicare it.

6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet eaten of it? let him also go and return unto his house left he die in the battell, and ano-

ther man eat of it.

7 And what man is there that hath be-trothed a wife, & hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house-less he

die in battelland another man take her.

3 And the officers shall speak surther muto the people 1 and they shall say. What man is there that is fearfull and fainthearted 1 let him go and return onto his

house, left his brethrens heart faint a well as his heart.

o And it hall be when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they hall make captains of the armies to lead the people.

10 When thou comest nigh unto a

city to fight against it, then proclaim

peace unto it.

II And it fhall bey if it make thee anfwer of peace and open unto thee then it hall be that all the people that is found therein hall be tributaries unto thee and they shall ferve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou halt beliege it.

13 And when the LORD thy God bath delivered it into thine hands, thou fait

fmire every male thereof with the edge of the fword. 14 But the women, and the little ones and the cattell, and all that is in the city even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thy felf and thou falt eat the fpeil

of thinc enemies, which the LORD the God hath given thee. which are very far off from thee, which ini

aga thy

1 rifu

that

and

13 capt in th

her a

14/

in he the w

dife o

19 4

Born I

16 7

Min to

TAY OF

17 Bu

é har in ad

Te

ne righ

oke of dhini.

19 Th ato the nto the

20 An

his vie

Ragh.

12 thin

are not of the cities of thefe nations. 16 But of the cities of thefe peoples which the LORD thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou malt fave alive

nothing that breatheth:
17 But thou hait utterly deftroy them
namely, the Hittites, and the Amories the Cananites, and the Perizines, the Hivires, and the Jebufites, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That they teach you not to do ster all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods, so should ye is against the LORD your God.

19 When thou shalt besiege a city a

long time, in making war againft it, to take it, thou halt not deftroy the tres thereof, by forcing an ax against them: for thou mayeft eat of them , and then fhalt not cut them down, ( for the tree d the field is mans life ) to employ then

in the fiege.
20 Onely the trees which thou has eft that they be not trees for meat the fair deftroy, and cut them down, and thou failt build bulwarks against the cut that maketh war with thee, untill it's fubdued.

CHAP. XXI.
The expiation of uncertain muran.
By The first born not be distinctive to private affection. 18 A flubborn fa

If one be found flain in the land, which the LORD thy God giveth there is possessed it, lying in the field, and it is not known who hath flain him:

2 Then thy elders, and thy judges had come forth, and they shall measure me the cities which are round about him the is flain

3 And it shall be that the city which it next unto the flain maneyen the cides of that city shall take an heifer, which ath not been wrought with, and while

wide

ч

t a

cers

eds e ns of

nto s

laim

e an-

en it

found

esand

with

then

a hath

a fkalt e edge

Office

e city

ou take

e fpoil

RD thy

e cities which

people, we thee

e alive

y them

norinen

es , the

LORD

do after

ney have

ye fis

a city s ft it, 10

he trees them:

nd the e tree d

oy them ou knor

eat, th wn , and t she cu aill iris

murder.

berited a

Sorn for

nd, which

thee to

and it le

dges fall t him the y which is

ns.

4 And the elders of that city that bring down & heifer unto a rough valley, which is seither eared nor fowen-& shall strike

off the heifers neck there in the vailey.

3 And the priefts the fons of Levi shall come neers (for them the L O R D thy God hath chofen to minister unto hir d to bleffe in the name of the LORD) and by their word mall every contro-

verfie, and every ftroke be tried.

6 And all the elders of that city that heir hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley.

7 And they shall answer and fay, Our ads have not med this blood, neither

eve our eyes feen it.

8 Be mercifulls O L o R Dunto th scope Ifraels whom thou haft redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy people of Ifraels charge 1 and the blood hall be forgiven them.

9 So halt thou put away the guilt of ocent blood from among your ou halt do that which is right in the

ight of the LORD. 10 When thou goeft forth to war sgainst thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them imo thine de, and thou half taken them captive,

11 And feelt among & caprives a beauthat thou wouldest have her to thy wife :

13 Then thou halt bring her home to

and pure her nails. 13 And the thal put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and that remain her mother a full moneth : and afrer than

thou halt go in unto her, and be her haf-bud, and the shall be thy wife. inder then thou shalt let her go whicher he will, burthou shalt not fell her as all for moncy thou shalt not make more han-die of her because thou hast humbled her 19 . If a mon have two wives, one be-lored, and another hared, and they have m him children, both the beloved and at was hared a

an har was hared;

if then it shall be, when he maketh hisset of inferit that which he harbithat he
may not make the four off the 'beloved,
fill doing before' the four of the hared;
fill doing before the four of the hared;
fill doing before the four of
his hard for 'the first, borns, by giving
an a double population of all that he hards
he lies he beginning of his Alvength; is the beginning of his Avength; at of the Ara-born is his.

18 If a man have a Rubborn and re lies fon which will not obey the ke of his father; or the voice of his therand that when they have chalten-lifting it and

himmill not bearies unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his moer lay hold on hishy and bring him out
to the ciders of his city, and unto the

er of hisiplace : to And stay hall fry unto the elders dellious, he will not obey our voice t

21 And all the men of his city mail ftone him with ftones, that he die : fo fhalt thou put evil away from among you, and all Ifrael shall hear, and fear.

you and all lives mail fear-ann rear.

22 % And if a man have committed a
fin worthy of death, and he he to be put
to death, and thou hing him on a tree;

23 His bady half nor remain all night
upon the tree, but thou thate in any sole
has him that the day for his high it has he bury him that day : for he that in hameds in accurred of God : that the tand be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.
C H A P. XXII.

1 Of humanity toward brethren. 9 A-void confusion. 13 The punishment of bim that standeresh his wife.

Thou hair not fee thy brothers on or his meet no aftray, and hide thy feli from them: thou hair in any cafe bring them again unto thy brother. 2 And if thy brother be not algument 1 hours are him not, then thou "Mou thair not fee thy brothers one

thee, or if thou know him not, then thou must bring it note thine own house, and ir hall be with thee , untill thy brother frek after it, and thou halt reflore it to

bim again.

3 In like monner falt thou do with his affe, and fo falt thou do with his rainer aire and to mait thou do with his rail-ment; and with all lost thing of thy bro-thers which he hash look, and, thou hish found that thou do discovering a thou may-ed not hide thy fell; a Thou that not fee thy brothers after or his out all down by the ways and hist directificate them.

hide thy felf from them thou halt fure-ty help him to lift them up sgain.

mich pertaineth anto a managither hal a man put on a womans garment : for all that do fo, are abomination unto the

Lo RD thy God. thee in the way in any tree', or on the ground, whether they be young ones, or egges, and the dam fitting upon the young, or upon the egges, thou halt not.

young, or upon the eggess thou mait note take the dam wigh the young.

7 But thou will in any wife let the dam of the will be well with these and that thou mayelt prolong thy dayes.

8 When thou buildedt a new house, then thou dait make a battlement for thy rook, that thou bring nor blood upon the young that the wind the wind the wind with diverse of the truth of the with days the day with diverse feeds; left the truth of they.

wirh divers feeds : left the fruit of th feed which thou haft fowen; and the fruit of the vineyard be defiled.

10 Thou hair not plow with an ox d an affe together.

Thou failt not wear a garment 11 of divers forts, at of woollen and linen

together.

together.

12 Thou thair make thee fringes upon the four quarters of the verture's
wherewith thou covereft the felt.

13 T I any man take a wife, and go
in unto her, and the her.

14 And give occasions of speech again & to And give up an evil name upon bery and fay. I took this woman, and when I came to her. I found ber not a maid:

15 Then hall the father of the damfoll.

G.5 .

he ciden er , which and which

and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damfells virginity, unto

the elders of the ciry in the gate.

16 And the damials father shall fay unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her :

17. And lo, he hash given occasions of seech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my daughters virginity : and they hall [pread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city fall take that man, and chaftife him

19 And they hall americe him in an hundred shekels of filver, and give them unto the father of the damfell because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Ifrael : and the fhall be his wife.

he may not put her away all his dayes.

20 But if this thing be true, and the
tokens of virginity be not found for the

damfell :

21 Then they hall bring out the damfell to the door of her farhers houle, and the men of her city hall ftone her with ftones , that he die , because he harh wrought folly in Ifraelsto play the whore In her fathers house : fo thair thou put evil away from smong you.

22 ¶ If a man be found lying with a woman married to an huband, then they

hall both of them die borb the man that lay with the woman, and the woman ; fo

Malt thou put away evil from Ifracl.

23. If a damfell that is a virgin be
betrothed unto an hufband, and a man ande her in the city, and lie with her : 24 Then ye shall bring them both o

monto the gate of that city, and ye fhall from them with fromes that they die the damfell, because the cried not, being in the city and the man, because be hath humbled his neighbours wife a for thou sit put away evil from among you.

demfell in the field, and the man force er,and lie with her : then the man onely,

chat lay with her shall die

26 But unto the damfell thou halt do mothing, there is in the damfell no fin worthy of death: for as when a man ri-Seth against his neighbonr , and flayeth him, even fo is this matter.

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damfell cried , and there

was none to fave her

28 ¶ If a man finde a damfel & is a virgin-which is not betrothed & lay hold on ber, and lie with her and they be found : 29 Then the man that lay with her tha! give unto the damfels father fifty fhekels of filver, and the shall be his wife, becaufe he harb humbled her : be may not

pur her away all his dayes. 30 ¶ A man fhall not take his fathers wife, nor discover his fathers ikirt.

CHAP. XXIII.

Who may, or who may not enter into

the congregation. 15 of the fugitive ferwart. 17 of fithingle. 18 of about the fermant is to fithingle. 18 of about the first the wounded in the flower, or hand his privy member cut of, final not enter into the congregation of the LORD

2 A baftard fall not enter into the congregation of the LORD : eved to his tenth generation shall be not enter inte the congregation of the L o R D.

3 An Ammonite-or Moabite finlinge enter into the congregation of the LORD, even to their tenth generation thall they not enter into the congregation

on of the LORD for ever.

Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way whenve came forth out of Egypt, and because they hired against thee Baalam the son of Beor of Pethor of Mcfopotamia, to curfe

Nevertheleffer the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Baalam : but the LORD thy God turned the curfe into a bleffing unto thee because the LORD the

God loved thee.
6. Thou halt not feek their peace, not their prosperity all thy dayes for ever.
7. Thou hait not abhor an Edomie, for he is thy brother : thou fhalt not ab-

hor an Egyptian, because thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The shildren that are begotten of

them, shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation. thine enemies, hen keep thee from every

wicked thing. that is not clean, by reason of uncleanneffe that; chancerh him by night, ther hall he go abroad out of the camp, he hall not come within the camp.

II But it shall be when evening comet on he hall wash himself with water : and when the fun is down, he mail come into

the camp again.
12 ¶ Thou shalt have a place also withut the camp whither thou malt go forth

13 And thou halt have a paddle upo thy weapon; and it fall be, when thou wilt eafe thy felf abreads thou fink dig therewith, and falt turn back and corer that which cometh from thee.

14 For the LORD thy God wallah is the midst of thy campy to deliver then and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore hall thy camp be built that he fee no unclean thing in thee and

turn away from thee.

35. Thou haft not deliver unto his
mafter the ferwant which is escaped from

his mafter unto thee.

16 He fhal dwel with thee even mont ousin that place which he shall chuse in ne of thy gares where it liketh him bela

thou halt not oppresse him. daughters of Ifrael, nor a fodomite of the fons of I frael.

18 Thou halt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog into the house of the L O R D thy God for all your for even both these are about the

tion unto the LORD thy God.

19 Thou halt not lend upon and to thy brother, usury of money, usury of duals, usury of any thing that is its

ao linto a ftranger thou mayed le

fend boul and t give out c

ti

11

fr

80

th

bo

gr. ing

Büt

mei

10

that

cauf

ber:

TOP

die 4 wife, abom fialt : Los

berier

59 he fka be cha Gull 8 cheer : 69 the m 79

isbre uket ! im 21 Bin tha ccordi h R

m, f 9 Rei i unt sere ch 10 9 ther acry ¢ the

his

inte

nec

the

Rind

gatie

with

nye

caufe

on of

curfe

God

at the

nto a

Dthy

to flor 78r.

mite,

OF ab-

waft #

ten of

gation

every

v man

iclem-

them

up, be

ometh

g : and

ne into

o with-

o forth

le upos

en thou

ak dig

d cores

lkuh is

ex thees

before

be boly

201 30Å

unto his

ed from

re of the omite of

hire of a into the

d for se

ulun a

n am chuler in

tion gainfe

on usury, but unto thy brother thou thait not lend upon usury that the LORD thy God may bleffe thee in all that thou fertest thine hand to, in the land whither

thou goeft to possesse it. the LORD thy God, thou halt not flack to pay it : for the LORD thy God will furely require it of thee : and it would-

be fin in thee.

22 But if thou halt forbear to vow, it

hall be no fin in thee,

23 That which is gone out of thy lips, thou that keep and perform, even a free-will-offering, according as thou halt rowed umo the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 When thou comest into thy neighbours vineyard, then thou mayeft eat grapes thy fill, at thine own pleasure : but thou malt not put any in thy vestell.

25 When thou comen into the ftanding corn of thy neighbours, then thou mayen pluck the ears with thine hand? but thou shalt not move a ficle unto thy

neighbours standing com

XXIIII CHAP

1 Of divorce. 6.10 Of pledges. 7 Of man-gealers. 8 Of teprofie. 14 The bire is to be given. 16 Of juflice.

When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to paffe that the finde no favour in his eyes becufe he hath found fomeuncleanneffe in ber: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and fend her out of his house.

2 And when the is departed out of his boule he may go & be another mans wife 3 And if the latter hulband hate her

and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth if in her hand, and fendeth her out of his house : or if the larrer furband die which took her to be his wife,

4 Her former hufband, which fent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that the is defiled : for that is shemination before the LORD, and thou halt not cause the land to fim which the Lo RD thy God giveth thee for an inberirance.

5 When a man hath taken a new wife, he hall not go out to war neither that he techarged with any bufinesse with he hall be free at home one yeer, and hall

ther up his wife which he hath taken. the upper milfione to pledge : for he

If a man be found flealing any of

is brethren of the children of Ifrael and merchandife of hims or felleth

alt put evil away from among you.

B Take heed in the plague of lepromitist thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Le-

when he was a second of the se

II Thou half fland abroad , and the man to whom thou doet lend fhall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man be poor, thou shale

not fleep with his pledge :

13 In any cafe thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the fun goeth downs that he may fleep in his own raiment and bleffe thee : and it fhall be righteoufneffe unto thee before the LORD !!

14 Thou thalt not oppresse an hired fervant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren or of thy ftrangers

that are in thy land within thy gates. hire, neither shall the fun go down upon its for he is poors and fetteth his heart upon its left he cry against thee unto the L ORD, and it be fin unto thee.

'16 The fathers hall not be put to death for the children neither hal the children be put to death for the fathers : every man fal be put to death for his own lin

17 Thou falt not pervert the judg ment of & ftranger nor of the fatherleffes nor take a widows raiment to pledge.

18 But thou thair remember that the wast a bond-man in Egypt and the LORD thy God redcemed thee thence : therefore I command thee to do this thing

19 . Wen thou cutteft down thy ! vest in thy field and hast forget a heaf in the field, thou halt not go again to fetch it : it mall be for the ftranger for the fa-LORD thy God may bleffe thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beateft thine olive-trees thou halt not go over the boughs again : it hall be for the ftranger, for the father-

lefferand for the widow.

21 When thou gathereft the grapes of thy vineyard , thou male not glean it afterward : it hall be for the dranger , for the farnerleffe and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou waft a bond-man in the land of Egypt a therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAP. XXV.

I Stripes not to exceed fourty. 4 The ox not to be muzzled. 5 Of raising seed so a brother. 11 Of the immodest woman. 13 Of uniuft weighes.

I f there be a controverfle between men, the judger may judge them , then they thall fullifie the righteous, and condemn

And it shall besif the wicked man be worthy to be beaten , that the judge shall canfe him to lie down , and to be besten before his face according to his fault, by

a cerrain number. 3 Fourty fripes he may give him & not exceed : left if he should exceed and bear him above thefe with many thripes, then thy brother fould feem vile unto these

4 Thou fhait not muzzle the ox when

he treadeth out the corn.

5 116 brethren dwell together and one of them die and have no cinide, the wife the dead hall not marry without a trapperatur hufbands brother fall go in unto her , and take her to him to wife-and perform the duty of an hufbands

6 And it fall be, that the firft-born which the beareth thall fucceed in the name of his brother which is dead, that

his name be not put out of Ifrael. brothers wife, then let his brothers wife

oup to the gate unto the elders, and p unto his brother a name in Ifrael : he will not perform the duty of my huf-

Then the elders of his city hall call im, and fpeak unto him : and if he fland

Then shall his brothers wife come nto him, in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and pit in his face, and thall answer and fave o shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brothers house.

10 And his name shall be called in If-

soled. 114 When men firive together one with mother. & the wife of sone drawerh neer for to deliver her hufband our of shand of him that fmitch him. & purreth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets. 12 Then thou thalt cut off her hand,

thine eye fish not pity ber.

13 Thou fish not have in thy bag alvers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou fish not have in thine house

livers measures a great and a small. 1 1 15 But thou halt have a perfect and just measure thait thou have that thy dayes may be sengthened in the land which the LORD aby God giveth thee.

ad For all that do fuch things, and all at do unrighteously, are an abominati-

can no corregarcounty or an accommuna-tion unto the LORD thy God. 17 ¶ Remember what Amalek did mus-able by the way-suben ye were come forth out of Egypt 1 18 How he met there by the ways and floore the hindmook of thee , even all that were feebly behinde thees when thou of faint and weary : and he feased not

God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God barh given thereaft from all, thing enemies round shoute in the land which the LORD, thy God gleveth thee for an inheritance to possent it, that thou shall below our theremembrance of Amalek from under heaven:

abou amit not forget is.

C HAP. XXVI.

This confession that offereth the first-fruits. 16 Gads coveness with the

ople.
Not it shall be when thou ert come in unto the land which the Long in the there and peffects there for an inheritance and peffects therein. Reft.it, and dwelleft therein :

all the fruit of the earth-which thou halt ering of thy land that the LORD thy God vesh thee, and shalt put if in a bashed

A halt go unto the place which the

O.R. D. thy. God hall chart to place h ame there s.

3/ And shou that go unto the priest that shall be in those dayes, and say unto him. I professe this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the countrey which the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us

4 And the prieft shall take the basket out of thine hand, and fet it down before

the alrar of the LORD thy God

And thou fhair fpeak, and fay before the LORD thy God, A Syrian ready to perift mas my father, and he went down into Egypt, and fojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great,

mighty, and populous.

6 And the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflided us, and laid upon us bard

bondage.

And when we cried unto the LORD God of our fathersuhe LOND heard our voice, and looked on our affilian, and our labour, and our oppression.

8 And the LORD brought us forth our

of Egypt with a mighty hand. & with an out-firerched arms & with great terrible-neffe, and with lignes, and with wonders, 9 And he hath brought us into this

place, and hath given us this land even a and that flowerh with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought be first-fruits of the land, which thou, O to any the Lord of 
onle , thou , and the Levite , and the

none; those and the Levice; and the firinge; that is among you.

12 ¶ When thou but made an end of sithing all the tithes of thine increase, that third yeers whith is yeer of tithing, and but given it unto the Levice the firinger, the state prefers and the widow, that they gave an within thy gates, and e filled :

13 Then thou halt fay before the LORD thy God I have brought away & hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the ftranger to the fatherlesse, and to the wi-

strangersto the fatherleffe, and to the widow-according to all thy commandments,
which thou had commanded me : I have
not transgressed by commandments-neither have I to practice there.

14. I have not exten thereof in my
mounting, subther have I taken away
ought thereof for any unclean see nor
given ought thereof for the dead : but I
have been readed as the value of that I

have heatigated to the voice of the LORD my God, and have done according to all that thou hat commanded me. 15 Leok down from thy holy habitati-on-from heaven and bleffer thy people if-each and the land, which thou half given must thou through must be under the sas thou fwageft unto our fathers a land

that floweth with milk and honey.

15 This day the LORD thy God bath commanded thee to do thefe fatures and dgements : them first therefore keep ith all thy foul.

17 Thou hast avouched the LORD this leg to be thy God, and to walk in his wayes, and to keep his statutes, and bis

commandments, and his judgements, and to hearken unto his voice.

18 And the LORD bath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promifed thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his commandments:

19 And to make thee high above all nations which he hath made in praife and in same, and in honour, and that thou mayeft be an holy people unto the LORD aby God, as he hath spoken.

C H A P. XXVII. the law upon flones. 11 The tribes on Geringim and Ekal. 14 The curfes pronounced on mount Ebal.

Nd Mofes with the elders of Ifrael And Motes with the course, faying, keep all the commandments which I

2 And it shall be on the day when you shall passe over Jordan, unto the land

which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt fet thee up great Rones, and plaister them with plaister.

3 And thou halt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou are paffed over, that thou mayed go in unto the land which the L o R D thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and oney, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

Therefore it shall be, when ye be gone over Jordan, that ye hall fet up thefe ftones, which I command you this days in mount Ebal and thou malt plaister

them with plaister.

i

.

is

8

d

e

æ

to

3

d

ie i.

89 10

į.

'n

11

n

th

id

5. And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of flones : thou fhalt not lift up any iron

6 Thou hait build the aftar of the L o R D thy God of whole ftones : and thou thalt offer burnt-offerings thereon

7 And thou halt offer peace offerings, and halt eat there and rejoice before the

LORD thy God.

And thou thalt write upon the flones

all the words of this law very plainly.

9 ¶ And Mofes and the pricits the Levices, fpake unto all Ifrael, faying. Take heed & hearken.O Ifrael, this day thou are

become \$ people of the LORD thy God.
10 Thou halt therefore obey the voice
of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments, and his flatners, which I command thee this day,

the fame day, faying, 12 Thefe hall Gand upon mount Gerizzim to bleffe the people, when ye are come over Jordan : Simeon, and Levis nd Judah, and Iffachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin,

Benjamin.

13 And thefe shall stand upon mount
Ball, to curse : Reuben, Gad, and Asher,
and Zehujun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 ¶ And the Levines shall speak, and
say unto all the sheep of Israel with a loud

15 Curfed be the man that maketh any graven or moken image an abomination unto the LORD; the work of the hands of the craftimens and putteth if in a fe-

cret place : and all the people fhall anfwer and fay, Amen.

16 Curfed be he that fetreth light be his father or his mother; and all the

copie fail fay, Amen.

neighbours land mark : and all the people hall fay, Amen.

18 Curfed be be that maketh the blinde to wander out of the way 1 and all the

people hall fay. Amen.

19 Curfed be be that perverteth the judgement of the stranger fatheriesse, and

widow:and all the people fall fay. Amen. thers wife, because he uncovereth his fa-

thers fkirt;and all people that fay, Amen 21 Curfed be he that lieth with any manner of beaft : and all the people thall fay, Amen.

22 Curfed be he that lieth with hi fifters the daughter of his fathers or the daughter of his mother; and all the peo-

ple hall fay, Amen. 23 Curfed be be that lieth with his mother in law : and all the people fall fay, Amen.

24 Curfed be be that finiteth his neighour fecretly : and all the people hall fay, Amen

25 Curfed be he that taketh reward to flay an innocent person : and all the peo-

pie fhall fay Amen.
26 Eurfed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them :

all the words of this law to do them: and all the people shall fay, Amen.

I the Meling for obscience. 15 The caylet for dischalines.

And it shall come to passe, if they hair hearten diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God: to ebscire and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day shar the LORD thy God will fet thee on high, above all nations of the earth.

And all thefe bleffings hall come o thee & overtake thee if thou halt bearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God

3 Bleffed fhalt thou be, in the cities and bleffed fhalt thou be in the field.

4 Bleffed that he the fruit of thy bo-y, and the fruit of thy ground, and the uit of thy cartell, the increase of thy fruit of thy cartell, the kine, and the flocks of thy meep.

5 Bleffed has be thy bafter & thy flore.
6 Bleffed fhalt thou be when thou comelt in, and bleffed halt thou be when

thou goeft out.

The LORD hall caufe thine enemies that rife up against thee, to be smitten before thy face; they shall come out against thee one may and flee before thee feven wayes.

8 The LORD hall command the bleffing upon thee in thy flore-houses, and i he shall bleffe thee in thy land which th

LORD thy God giveth thee. holy people unto himfelf, as he bath (worn unto thee: if thou halt keep the commandments of the LORD thy Gods d walk in his wayes

10 And all people of the earth shall for

that thou art called by the Name of the LORD, and they hall be afraid of thee. II And the LORD hall make thee

lenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattel, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD fware unto thy fathers to give thee

12 The LORD shall open unto thee his good treafure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his feafon, and to bleffe all the work of thine hand : and you halt lend unto many nations, and

thou halt not borrow.

13 And the LORD hall make thee the head; and not the rail, and thou fralt be above onely, and thou thait not be beneath a if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to obferve and to do them :

14 And thou halt not go afide from my of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods, to ferve them.

15 9 But it Grall come to paffe if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all thefe curfes thall come upon thee, and overtake thee.

16 Curled halt thou be in the city. and curfed that thou be in the field.

17 Curfed fhat be thy bafket & thy ftore. 18 Curfed fhan be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy Acep

19 Curfed shalf thou be when thou pmest in and curfed shalf thou be when

thou goeft out. curfing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou fetteft thine hand umo for to do,un til thou be deftroyed. & until thou perim quickly, because of the wicke inesse of thy doings, whereby thou half for skea me.

The L O R D fall make the peftilence cleave unto thee until he have confumed thee from off the land whither

thou goeft to possesse it.

22 The LORD shall smite thee with a confumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extream orning, and with the fword, and with blafting and with mildew : and they fall purfue thee until thou perish

23 And the heaven that is over thy head shall be braffe, and the earth that is

under thee fhall be iron: 24 The LORD hall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven all it come down upon thee suntill thou be deftroyed.

25 The LORD fittl caufe thee to be fmitten before thine enemies : thou fhalt go our one way against them, and flee feven wayes before them, and malt be remowed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And thy carcale shall be meat unto all fowls of the airs, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray

them away.

27 The LORD will fmire thee with the sorch of Egypt, and with the emerods; and with the fcab, and with the itchi whereof thou canst not be healed

28 The L O R D fall fmite thee with madneffe, and blindneffe, and aftonifi-

ment of heart.

29 And thou halt grope at noon dayers as the blinde gropeth in darkneffe, and thou halt not profer in thy wayes: and thou halt be onely oppressed and spoiled evermore and no man shall save thee.

30 Thou fhalt betroth a wife, and another man hall lie with her : thou halt build an house, and thou halt not dwell therein : thou fait plant a vineyard, and

malt not gather the grapes thereof.
31 Thine ox hall be flain before thine eyes and thou halt not eat thereof : thine affe hall be violently taken away from before thy face, and fhall not be reftored to thee : thy fleep fhall be given unto to refcue them.

32 Thy fous and thy daughters fail be given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for

them all the day long: and there fhall be no might in thy hand. 33 The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours shall a nation which thou knowest not, eat up : and thou malt be onely oppreffed and crushed alway : 34 So that thou shalt be mad, for the

fight of thine eyes which thou halt fee. knees, and in the legs with a fore borch, that cannot be healed, from the fole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 The LORD shall bring thee and thy king which thou thair fet over thee, unto a nation, which neither theu nor thy fathere have known, and there falt thou ferve other gods, wood and flone

37 And thou fialt become an aftonifiment, a proverb, and a by-word, among all nations whither \$ LORD hall lead thee.
38 Thou halt carry much feed out in-

to the field, and halt gather but little in : for the locust shall confume it.

39 Thou halt plant vineyards, and dreffe them, but halt neither drink of the wine, nor gather the grapes : for the worms hall eat them,

40 Thou shalt have olive-frees thorowost all thy coasts, but thou shalt not
anoint thy felf with the oll; for thise
olive shall cast he frait.

41 Thou shalt beget fons and daugh-

ters, but thou halt not enjoy them : for

they fall go into captivity 42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land hall the locust confume.

43 The firanger that is within thees hall get up above thee very high; and thou halt come down very low.

44 He fall lend to thee and thou halt not lend to him : he shall be the beads and thou thate be the rail.

45 Moreover, all thefe curfes faill come upon thee, and fail purfue thee, and overtake theexill thou be deftro; el; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God to keep his commandments, and his flatures, which he commanded thee.

45 And they hatt be upon thee for a

figne, and for a wonder, and upon thy feed for ever :

47 Because thou fervedft not the L o R D thy God with joyfalneffe , and with gladaeffe of heart, for the abundance

hà

th

h-

289 nd

nå

eđ

10-

alt

ell ind

ine

ine

om

red

nro

one

1 be

ine

for

1 be

thy

velk

op-

the

tch,

le s

thy

into

fa-

hou

ifiail

hee.

in-

in :

and

k of

the

tho-

not

ion

land

hees

and

halt

eads

mall

hees ei;

the

his

e. the. of all things.

48 Therefore halt thou ferve thine enemies, which the LORD shall fend against thee in hunger and in thirst, and in skednefferand in want of all things : and he thall pur a yoke of iron upon thy neck, untill he have destroyed thee.

49 The LORD hall bring a nation aearth, as fwift as the eagle flicth, a natio whose rongue thou falt not understand :

50 A nation of fierce countenance-which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young a

Et And he mall eat the fruit of thy car. telland the fruit of thy lands untill them be deftroyed a which also hall not leave thee either corn, wine, or oil, or the increase of thy kine or flocks of thy facep

untill he have destroyed thee.

52 And he hall beliege thee in all thy gares-untill thy high & fenced wals come lown, wherein thou truftedft thorowout all thy land ; and he hall beliege thee in all the gates thorowout all the land, which & LORD the God hath given thee.

53 And then thalt eat the fruit of thine

own body, the flesh of thy fams and of hath given thee ) in the fiege, and in the ftraitneffe wherewith thine enemies hall

diftreffe thee

54 So that the man that is tender anong you and very delicate, his eye hall be evil toward his brothers & toward the wife of his befom, and towards the rempant of his children which he thall leave :

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the fleft of his children whom hall ear : because he hath mothing left him in the fiege, and in the straitnesse wherewith thine enemies shall distresse

shee in all thy gates.
56 The tender and delicate woman ang you, which would not ad venture to fet the fole of her foot upon the ground, or delicatenesse and tendemesse her eye ofem , and towards her fon , and to-

sorem, and towards her young one that sooneth out from het ween her feet; and sowards her which the shall hear stop the shall lear them, for want of all things, feeredly in the single and trainmedie, therewith thine enemy shall disperse, therewith thine enemy shall disperse, therewith thine enemy shall disperse.

Areffe thee in thy gates.
58 If thou wilt not observe to do all words of this lawsthat are written in his book, that thou mayeft fear this glo-ious and fearful! Name, THE LORD

THY GOD:

59 There the LORD will make thy
plagues monderfull, and the plagues of
thy freefectors green plagues, and of long
continuance, and fore fischnesses, and of ng continuance.

On Moreovers he will bring upon thee Sihon the king of Heabon all the difeases of Egyptswhich thon waft hing of Bafhan, came out ag afraid of another than the first them.

61 Alfo every fickneffe , and every dague which is not written in the boo of this law , them will the LORD bring upon thee untill thou be deftroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in numbers whereas ye were as the ftars of heaven for multitude : because thon wouldest nor

obey the voice of the LORD thy God 63 And it fall come to paffe, that is the LORD rejoyced over your to do you good, and to multiply you : fo the LORD will rejoyce over you to define you and to bring you to nought, and ye hall be plucked from off the land whither thou

goeft to possesse it.
64 And the LORD shall featrer thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other : and there thou fhalt ferve other gods , which ner ther thou nor thy fathers have knowns

even wood and ftone.

65 And among these nations shalt thou finde no eafe, neither fall the fole of thy foot have reft : but the LORD fall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes and forrow of minde.

65 And thy life fall hang in doubt before theer and thou fast fear day and night , and thate have none affurance of

thy life.

67 In the morning thou fish fay-Would God it were even : and at even thou halt fay Would God it were morning, for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou fait fear, and for the fight of

thine eyes which thou fash fee. Egypt again with thipsby the way where-of I spake unto thee, Thou thalt see it no more again : and there ye shall be fold unto your enemies for bond-men, and bond-women and no man hall buy you.

of CHAP. XXIX. aty she memory of the works they have feen. 29 Secres things belong unto God.

Thefe are the words of the covenane which the LORD commanded Mofes to make with the children of Ifrael in the land of Moaby belide the covenance which he made with them in Horeb.

And Mofes called unro all Ifraels and faid unto them. Ye have feen all that rne LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt, unte Pharaoh and unto all his fervants and unto all his land :

2 The great temptations which thine eyes have feen the fignes, and those great

Yet the LORD hath not given you an beart to perceive, and eyes to fee, and ears to hear unto this day.

5: And I have led you fourty yeers in the wildernesse : your clothes are not waten old upon you. and thy thoe is not

waxen old upon thy foot. 6. Ye have not caren bread , neither have you drunk wine or firong drink :

your God. 7 And when ye come unto this place, Sihon the king of Hembon, and Og the king of Bahan, came out against us unto

and? " how

& And :

for an inhericance unto the Reub and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Manaffeh.

9 Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may

profper in all that ye do

We ftand this day all of you before the LORD your God : your captains of your tribes your elders, and your officers, with all the men of Ifracis

11 Your little ones, your wives , and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood, unto the drawer of

thy water :

12 That thou fouldeft enter into co-

venant with the LoRD thy God-and into his outh, which the LoRD thy God maketh with these this day:

13 That he may citablish thee to day for a people unto himself, & that he may be unto thee God, as he hash said unto thee; and as he hash five must only fathers, and the harm, as the harm to the fathers, and the large man to the fathers, and the large man to the fathers, and the large man to the fathers are the father than the fath therasto Abraham, to Ifaac, and to Jacob 14 Neither with you onely do I make

this covenant and this oath :

15 But with him that flandeth here with us this day, before the LORD our God, and also with him that is not here with us this day. the land of Egypt, and how we came tho-

yow the nations which ye paffed by 17 And ye have feen their ab negand their idols, wood and flone, fil-

wer and gold which were among them.)

All Left there should be among you man or woman or family or tribe, who eart turneth away this day from the ORD our Godsto go and ferve the gods of thefe nations : left there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwoods

19 And it come to patte, when he heareth felf in his heart-faying-! that have peace, though I walk in \$ imagination of mine heart-to adde drungennesse to thirst ?

The LORD will not fpare him, but then the anger of the LORD and his jealoufie fall fmeak against that man-& all e curies that are written in this b hall lie upon him, and the LORD hall blot out his name from under beaven.

to evil, out of all the tribes of Brack according to all the curfes of the covenant. that are written in this book of the law :

23 So that the generation to come of your childrenshat shall rife up after, you and the firanger that shall come from a far land a shall fay a when they see the plagues of that land a snat the ficknesses which the LORD hath laid upon it:

23 And that the whole land thereof is rimitone, and falt, and butning, that it s not fowen, nor beareth, nor any graff groweth therein ; like the everthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admahand Ze-boim, which the LORD everthrew in his anger and in his wrath a

24 Even all nations shall fays. Wherefore ath the LORD done that unto this land? what memers \$ best of this great anger? 25 Then men shall fay 5 because they

8 And we took their land and gave it have forfaken the towenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt.

26 For they went and ferved other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom shey knew not, and whom he had not

given unto them :

27 And the anger of the L O R D was kindled against this land , to bring upon it all the curfes that are written in this book.

28 And the LORD rooted them out of their land, in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into

another land as it is this day

29 The feeret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us; and to our children for every that we may do all the words of this law.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Great mercies promised to the penifest. 15 Death and life are set before shem

A Nd it hall come to paste, when all these things are come upon thee, the leffing and the curfe , which I have fet before thee , and thou that call them to minde among all the nations whither the

2 And fhalt return unto the L ORD thy God, and halt obey his voice acday chou and thy children, with all thing beart and with all thy foul :

3 That then the LORD thy God will turn the captivity, and have compassion apon three, and will return and gather thee from all the autions whither the LORD thy God hat h feattered thee.

4 If any of thine be driven out unto the atmost parts of heaven , from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from theree will be ferch thee.

4. And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers polfeffed; and thou dialt poffeffe it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

& And the LORD thy God will circumcife thine heart, and the heart of thy feeds to love the L o R Dthy God with all thine heart and with all thy fouls that

thou mayest live.

7 And the Londo this chemis and these curies upon this remains and on them that bate thee, which perfecuted thee,

8 And thou sealt returns and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his com mandmener which I command thee this

p. And the LORD thy God will mak thee plenteous in every work of thine hands in the fruit of thy body and in the fruit of thy cartell, and in the fruit of thy land for good a for the LORD will again rejoyce over thee for good as he re-

written in this book of the law; and if

'n.

ORD forth

other

rhom

not

PEW C

upon

ship

ut of

nd in

into

o the

which

o our

il the

peni-

efore

en all

esthe re fet

771 10

r the

RD

C 2Cthis

thine

will

fion

ather

r the

o the

hence

and

bring

pol-

thec

cir-

f thy

with

:ghat

and

ented

v the

omthis

nake

hine

d the

thy

gain

e ré-

pice

omarc ad if

sbou s

ommand thee this days it is not hidden

from thee, neither is it far off.
12 It is not in heaven, that theu mouldeft fay. Who shall go up for us to beaven and bring it unto us, that we may bear it, and do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the fea, that thou houldest fay, Who hall go over the fer for us, and bring it unto us, that we

may hear it, and do it ? 14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thine heart,

that thou mayeft do it.

15 ¶ See. I have fet before thee this day life and good, and death and evil :

16 In that I command thee this days to love the LORD thy Gods to walk in his wayes, and to keep his command-ments, and his statutes, and his judgements, that thou mayeft live and multiply: and the LORD thy God fhall bieffe hee in the land whither thou goeft to

17 But if thine hourt ture aways fo that thou wilt not hears but dealt be drawn sway, and worthip other gods, and ferve

them 1

18 I denounce unto you this day, that ye hall furely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your dayes upon the land whither thou passest over Jordan to go to poffeffe it.

to I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have fer be-fore you life and death, bleffing and curng : therefore chuse life, that both thou

d thy feed may live :

20 That thou mayest love the LORD voice, and that thou mayeft cleave unto him : for he is thy life, and the length of thy dayes, that thou mayett dwell in the land which the L O R D fware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Ifaac, and to brob to give them.

HAP. XXXI.

1 Mofer encourageth the people. 14 God giveth a charge to Fosmu. 24 Moses delivereth the book of the law to the Leviter to keep: 28 He maketh a proteftation to the elders.

A Nd Mofes went and fpake thefe words unto all Ifrael.

And he faid unto them, I am an ndred and twenty yeers old this day : I can no more go out and come in :

falt not go over this lordan.

3 The LORD thy Godshe will go over ore thee and he will deftroy thefe nations from before thee, and thou shalt feffe them:and Johna he hall go over efore thee, as the LORD hath faid

And the LORD fall do unto them, to he did to Sihon, and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them

whom he destroyed.

5 And the LORD fall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the command-ments which I have commanded you.

thou turn unto the LORD thy God with not not be straid of them for the LORD all thine heart, and with all thy foul.

11 ¶ For this commandment which I be will not fail thee, nor for fake thee.

7 And Mofes called unto Johus-and faid unto him in the fight of all Ifrael Be fireng, and of a good courage : for thou must go with this people unto the their fathers to give them; and thou fhait cause them to inherit it.

8 And the LORD, he if is that doth go before thee he will be with thee , he will not fail thee, neither forfake thee : fear

of And Mofes wrote this law and delivered it unto the priefts the fons of Le-Wiswhich bare the ark of the covenant of the LORDid unte all the elders of Ifrael 10 And Mofes commanded them fayings At the end of every feven yeers in the fo lemnity of the yeer of releafe, in the feaft

of tabernacies, 11 When all Ifrael is come to appear before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall chuse; thou shalt read this law before all Ifraclin their hearing.

12 Gather the people together; mens and womens and children, and thy firanger that it within they gates; that they may bear, and fear the LOND your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And that their children which have

not known any thing may hear and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land, whither ye goover for-

dan to poffeste it.
14 ¶ And the LORD faid unto Moses 14 And the LORD rand mice reports the state of the state of the capital date approach that thou must die it all Johnsa-8e prefent your felves in me tabernacie of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Musea and Johnsa wear and prefented themici was in the tabernacie of the congregation.

15 And the LORD appeared in the ra-bernacle, in a pillar of a cloud; and the pillar of the cloud flood over the door of

the tabe macle.

And the LORD faid unto Mofes, Behold, thou falt fleep with thy fathers, and this people wil rife up and go a whoring after the gods of the ftrangers of the land, whither they go to be amongst themand will forfake me, and break my covepant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger halbe kindled against them in that day, & I will forfake them, & I will hide my face from them, & they malbe devoured, & many evils and troubles that befall them, fo that they will fay in that day, Are not these evils come upor

us because our God is not amongst us? 18 And I will surely hide my face in that day, for all the evils which they shall have wrought in that they are turned un-

to other gods.
19 Now therefore write ye this fong for you and teach it the children of Ifrael : put it in their mouths, that this fong may be a witneffe for me against the children of Ifrael.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fa-thers , that floweth with milk and honeys Be fireng and of a good courage fear and they shall have exten and filled then

2

cor

of I

of

Jeff

and

2

fell

in

de

3

Wei

do

The

clu

3

70

Rin

ba

**e**n

felves and waxen fat; then wiff they turn unto other gods, and fervethem, and provoke me and break my covenant,

at And it shall come to passe when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this fong hall teftiffe against them as a witnes : for it hall not be forgotten out of the mouthes of their feed : for I know their imagination, which they go about even now before I have brought ahem into the land which I fware.

the fame day, and taught it the children

of Ifrael.

23 And he gave Johus the fon of Nun a charge, and faid. Be ftrong, and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I fware unto them: and I will be with thee.

24 And it came to passe when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book until theywere finished,

25 That Mofes commanded the Le-vices which bare the ark of the covenant

of the LORD faying, 26 Take this book of the law, and put it in the fide of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a witnesse against thee,

27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy fiff neck : behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebelli-ous against the LORD ; and how much

re after my death ! 28 Gather unto meall the elders of your tribes and your officers that I may freak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death, ye will utterly corrupt your felves and turn mide from the way which I have com-manded you: and evil will befall you in manaca you. I san cert way to creat you the latter dayes because ye will do ceil in the fight of § LORD to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of I frael the words of the congregation of I frael the words of

this fong-untill they were ended.
CHAP. XXXII.

Moses song, which setteth forth Gods mercy and vengeance: 46 He exhort-eth them to set their hearts upon it: 48 God fendeth him up to mount Nebo

to see the land and die. Ive ear, Oye heavens, and I will fpeak; and hear, O earth, the

words of my mouth. 2 My doërine shall drop as the rain: my speech shall distill as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as

the showres upon the grasse,
3 Because I will publish the Name of

the LORD : afcribe ye greatneffe unto

He is the rockshis work is porfed : for all his wayes are judgement : a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he.

5 They have corrupted themfelves their

fpot is not the fpot of his children: they me a perverse and crooked generation.

6. Do ye thus requite the LORD, O fpolish peoples and unwife! is not he thy Father that bath bought thee! hath he mot made thee, and established thee !

Remember the dayes of old confider the yeers of many generations : afk thy father, and he will flew thee, thy elders and they will tell thee

8 When the most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he feparated the fons of Adamshe fer the bounds of the people according to the number

of the children of Ifrael. 9 For the LORDS portion u his peo-

10 He found him in a defert land, and in the waste howling wildernesse : he led him about he inftruded him, he kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 As an eagle ftirreth up her neft. Auttereth over her young , fpreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them , beareth them on her wings :

12 Sothe LORD alone did lead hims and there was no strange god with him.

13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields, and he made him to fuck honey out of the rock and oil out of the flinty rock-

14 Butter of kine , and milk of fiecp, with far of lambs and rams of the breed of Bahan and goats, with the fat of kidand thou didft drink the neys of whear,

pure blood of the grape.

15 9 But Jefurun waxed far, and kicked : thou art waxed far thou art grown thicks thou art covered with fatneffe : then he forfook God which made him, and light-ly effeemed the Rock of his falvation.

16 They provoked him to jealousie with strange gods, with abeminations

provoked they him to anger.

They facrificed unto devils-not to God : to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of the rock that begat thee thou art unmindefulland haft forgotten God that

formed thee.

19 And when the LORD faw it he abhorred them-because of the provoking of his fons and of his daughters.

20 And he faid , I will hide my face from them. I will fee what their end shall be : for they are a very froward generation-children in whom is no faith.

They have moved me to jealoufie with that which is not god they have provoked them to anger with their vanities: and I will move them to jealoufie with those which are not a people. I will prevoke them to anger with a fool fa nation,

22 For a fire is kindled in mine angers and shall burn unto the lowest hell , and hall confume the earth with her in crease, and fer on fire the foundations of the mountains

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them, I will fpend mine arrows upon them.

24 They Shall be burnt with hungers and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter deftruction : I will also fend the teeth of beafts upon them, with the poison of ferpents of the duft.

The fword without, and terrour within shall destroy both the young man and the virgin the fuckling alfo, with the man of gray hairs.

th

å

25 I faid, I would featter them into corners I would make the rememberance of them to chase from among men :

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy , left their advertaries mould behave themselves ftrangely, and left they mould fay, Our hand is high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counfell, neither is there any understanding in them.

29 O that they were wife , that they inderstood this , that they would confider their latter end;

30 Hew mould one chafe a thousand, and two pur ten thousand to flight excopt their Rock had fold them, and the

LORD had thut them up !

31 For their rock is not as our Rockseven our enemies themselves being judges 32 For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall , their clufters are bitter.

33 Their wine is the poifon of dragons, and the cruell venim of afps.

34 Is not this laid up in ftore with me,

and fealed up among my treasures ! recompence, their foot hall flide in due time : for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them, make hafte.

36 For the LORD hall judge his peole, and repent himfelf for his fervants, when he feeth that their power is gone,

and there is mone that up or left; 37 And he shall fay, Where are their gods? Their rock in whom they trusted: 38 Which did ear the far of their farrifices, and drank the wine of their drink-offerings? let them rife up and help you,

and be your protection. 39 See now, that I, even I am he,and there is no god with me; I kill & I make alive: I wound.& I heal: neither is there

any that can deliver out of my hand. 40 For I lift up my hand to heaven,

and fay, I live for ever.

41 If I whet my glittering (word and mine hand take hold on judgement, I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hare me.

42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, (and my (word final devour fieh) and that with the blood of the flain, and of the captives from the be-

ginning of revenges upon the enemy.

43 Rejoyce , O ye nations , with his cople , for he will avenge the blood of his fervants , and will render vengeance to his adverfaries, and will be mercifull unto his land, and to his people.

. 44 And Moles came, and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and Homes the son of Nun. 45 And Mofes made an end of speak-

ing all these words to all Ifrael.

46 And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I tellisse among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do all

the words of this law. 47 For it is not a vain thing for you. traufe it is your life, and through this thing you shall prolong your dayes in the land whither ye go over Jordan to poffeffe it.

48 And the LORD fpake unto Mofes

that felf fame day, faying

49 Get thee up into this mountain Abarim, unto mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is over again? Jericho, and behold the land of Canaan which I give unto the children of Ifrael for a poffession :

goest up, and be gathered unto thy peo-Horand was gathered unto his people :

51 Because we trespassed against mes among the children of Israel, at the wa-Meribah-Kadem in the wilderters of nes of Zin : because ye sandified me not, in the midft of the children of Ifrael

52 Yet thou fait fee & land before thees but thou shalt not go thither unto the

land which I give the children of Ifrael,
C H A P. XXXIII.

I The majesty of God 6 The Messings of
the twelve tribes. 26 The excedency of Ifrael.

A Nd this is the bleffing, wherewith Moses the man of God bleffed the children of Ifrael before his death.

2 And he faid. The LORD came from Sinai, and role up from Seir unto them. he thined forth from mount Paranand he came with ten thousands of faints : from his right hand went's fiery law for them

Year he loved the people : all his faints are in thy hand : and they fat down at thy feet ; every one shall receive of

thy words.

4 Mofes commanded us a laweven the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob. 5. And he was king in lefurun ,

the heads of the people and the tribes of

Ifrael were gathered together.
6 ¶ Let Reuben live and not die and

let not his men be few.

And this is the tlefting of Judah : nd he faid, Hear, L O R D, the voice of Judah & bring him unto his people : let his hands be fufficient for him , and he thou an help to him from his enemies.

8 9 And of Levi he faid , Les thy thummim and thy urim be with thy holy one, whom thou didft prove at Madah, and with whom thou didft firive at the

waters of Meribah;

9 Who faid unto his father, and to his mother, I have not feen himmeither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children : for they have obser-

ved thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 They hall teach Jacob thy judgements, and Ifrael thy law: they hall put
incense before thee, and whole burnt-sa-

crifice upon thine altar.

11 Bleffe-Londhis fubftance and sccept the work of his hands, fmite thorow the loins of them that rife against himand of them that hate him, that they rife

not again. 12. 9 And of Benjamin he faid, The beloved of the LORD hall dwell in fatery by him, and the LORD thall cover him all the day long, and he hall dwell between his moulders,

13 4 And

COM-: afk hy elto the fepa-

ø.

mber peo. i-and e led t him

neft

adeth areth him. im. plae in-

mto ut of iecp, reed kidthe

ked : ick. n he ghtwife

ions

12 24 01 4 our art. that

ing face hall 71fie

roith 10. on. ers ind in-

, I PF9 nd

· of

ur

w) sher 6

unfi ish

the

rig acci

my fro

tha

8

par dir:

ma

61

tho

afr

the

the

Sci

vis

pai fed

git

Gar

1

the

8h

đα

th

M R

1

1

13 ¶ And of Joseph he faid, Blessed of the LORD be his land, for the precious things of heaven for the dewand for the deep that coucherh beneath

And for the precious fruits brought forth by the fun , and for the precious

things put forth by the moon.
15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lafting hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth, and fuinesse thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush : let the blessing come upon \$ head of lo-

feph and upon the top of the head of him
that was feparated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the firstling of his
bullock & his horns are like the horns of unicorns; with them he shal push the peothey are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasich.

18 ¶ And of Zebulun he faid. Rejoyce. Zebulun in thy going out, and, Iffachar, in thy tents.

19 They shall call the people unto the mountain there they hall offer facrifices of righteoufneffe; for they hall fick of the abundance of the feas, and of treafores hid in the fand

20 4 And of Gad he faid. Bleffed be he that enlargeth Gad : he dwelleth as a liand teareth the arm with the crown

of the head,

21 And he provided the first part for himfelf, because there, in a portion of the law-giver was he seated and he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LOND, and his judgeents with Ifrael.

22 ¶ And of Dan he faid. Dan # a lims whelp she shall leap from Bashan.
23 ¶ And of Naphtals he faid O Naph-

23 And of Naphtali ne taidyo Naph-tali, fatisfied with favour, and full with the bleffing of the LORD : poffeffe thou the west and the fouth.

24 ¶ And of Amer he faid. Let Amer be bleffed with children, let him be ac-ceptable to his brethren and jet him dip his foot in oil-

25 Thy moes hall be from and braffe : and as thy dayes, so shall the ftrength be. 26 There is none like unto the God of Jefurun, who rideth upon the heaven

for thy help, and in his excellency on the fkie.

27 The eternal! God is thy refuge, and nderneath are the everlasting arms; and e shall thrust out the chemy from before thee, and hall fay, Deftroy them.

28 Ifrael then thall dwell in fafery slone : the fountain of Jacob fhall be upon a land of corn and wine a also his hea-

vens fhall drop down dew

29 Happy art thou, O Ifrael : who is like unto thee, O people ! faved by the ORD the field of thy help, and who is the fword of thy excellency; and thine e-nemies shall be found liars unto thee and thou shalt tread upon their high places, C H A P. XXXIIII.

Mofes from the mount vieweth the His death, 6 buriall , 7 and

land: 5 His death 6 buriall , 7 and age: 8 The mourning for him.

Nd Moses went up from the plains A of Moabanto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pifgah , that is over against Jericho: and the LORD hexed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan-

And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manaffeh, and all the land

of Judah, unto the utmost fea-And the fouth, and the plain of the

valley of Jerichosthe city of palm-trees unto Zoar.

And the LORD faid-unto him. This is the land which I fware unto Abrahan unto Ifaac, and unto Jacob faying, I will give it unto thy feed : I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes , but thou shalt

not go over thither.

§ ¶ So Mofes the fervant of the
LORD died there in the land of Mosb,

occording to the word of the LORD.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Beth-Peor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.
7 - ¶ And Mofes was an hundred and

twenty yeers old when he died i his eye was not diminor his natural force abated

And the children of Ifrael wept for Moles in the plains of Moab thirty dayes : fo the dayes of weeping mourning for Mofes were ended.

9 ¶ And Johns the fon of Nun was

full of the spirit of wisdom: for Moles had laid his hands upon him, & the chil-dren of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moles.

10. ¶ And there arose not a prop fince in Ifrael like unto Mofes, whom the LORD knew face to face a

It In all the fignes and the wonders hich the LORD fent him to do in the which ch land of Egypt, to Pharaohand to all his fervants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand and in all the great terrour which Moles hewed in the light of all Ifrael.

## THE BOOK 705HU A.

CHAP. Johns fucceedeth Mofes, 5, 9 God pramifer to Afrif 30 phus. 12 The tribes put in minds of their promife.

Ow after the death of Mofes, the fervant of the LORD, it came to paffe that the LORD face unto Johns the form of Nun, Mofes minister, faying, whose we fervant is dead; sow for the lord of 
2 Moles my fervant is dead : now therefore arife, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which

I do give to them , even to the children of Ifrael.

Every place that the fole of your foot hall tread upon, that have I given unto your as I faid unto Moles.

4 From the wildernoffe, and this Leba. non, even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites,

and unto the great fea toward the going down of the fun thall be your coaft.

There thall not any min be able to fland before there all the days of thy life t

u I was with Moles , fo I will be with ee: I wil not fail thee nor forfake thee,

of Be firong, and of a good courage for mothis people shalt thou divide for an intericance, the land which I fware unto

their fathers to give them.
7 Onely be thou ftrong and very courigious, that thou mayest observe to do scording to all the law which Moses my fervant commanded thee : turn not from it to the right hand, or to the left : that thou mayeft prosper whithersoever 8 This book of the law shall not de-

ert out of thy mouth-but thou shalt melieste therein day and night , that thou myelt observe to do according to all that is written therein : for then thou halt make thy way prosperous, and then

thou halt have good fucceffe,
9 Have not I commanded thee ? Be frong, and of a good courage, be not fraid, neither be thou diffrayed; for the LORD thy God as with thee whi-

therfoever thou goeft,

ficers of the people faying, 11 Paffe thorow the boft, and command the people faying, Prepare you viduals: for within three dayes ye shall passe over this Jordan, to go in to posfeffe the land which the LORD your God

gireth you to possesse it.
12 ¶ And to the Reubenites and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manaf-

h spake Johns faying.
13 Remember the word which Moses the fervant of \$ LORD commanded your fying. The LORD your God hath given you reft, and hath given you this land t

14 Your wives, your little ones, and which Moles gave you on this fide Jor-du; but ye hall pade before your bre-thren armed, all the mighty men of va-

kur, and help them : 15 Untill the LORD have given your brehren reft, as be beth given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God given them: then ye hall return unto the land of your pof-fellon, and enjoy it, which Mofes the LORDS fervant gave you on this fide lordan toward the fun-rifing.

16 ¶ And they answered lossess fay-

ing, All that thou commanded us, we will do; and whitherfoever thou fended

in we will go.

17 According to we hearkened unto Moies in all things. To will we hearken unto thee tonely the LORD thy God be

with thee as he was with Mofes.

18 Whofoever he be that doth rebell against thy commandment, and will not spant toy commanments and will not bearisen unto thy words in all that thou commanded himshe shall be put to death: onely be strong-and of a good courage.

C. H. A. P. 11.

1 Rabib varcinosth and concealest fyies:

3 The coverant between ber and them:

23 Their return and relation.

A Nd Johna the fon of Non feat out A of Shirtim two men to fpic fecretly, wing. Goview the landseven Jericho : ad they went, and came into an harlots

boufe, named Rahab, and lodged there, 2 And it was told the king of Jerichos faying, Behold, there came men in bi-ther to night of the children of Ifrael, to fearch out the countre

And the king of Jericho fent unto 3 And the alog of period over the order that Rahab, faying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search

out all the countrey. 4 And the woman took \$ two men and hid them and faid thus. There came men unto me-but I wift not whence they were:

5 And it came to paffe about the time of flutting of the gate, when it was darks that the men went out : whither the men went . I wot not : purite after them quickly, for ye shall overtake them.

6 But the had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax which the had laid in order

upon the roof.

7 And the men purfued after them the way to Jordan unto the foords : and affoon as they which purfued after them, were gone out, they that the gate. 8 ¶ And before they were laid down,

the came up unto them upon the roof.

And the faid unto the men. I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that your terrour is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the LORD dried up the water of the Red-fea for you, when you came out of Egypt,& what ou did unto the two kings of the Amorites that were on the other fide Jordans Sihon & Og. whom ye utterly deftroyed.

II And affoon as we had heard thefe things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man because of you : for the LORD your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, fwear unto me by the LORD, fince I have thewed you kindnesse, that ye will also thew kindnesse unto my fathers house, and give me a true token s

13 And that ye will fave alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren and my fifters and all that they have and

deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her . Our life for yours if ye utter not this our bu-finesse. And it shall be when the LORD ath given us the land, that we will deal

kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then the ler them down by a cord thorow the window: for her boule mas on the town-wall, and the dwelt upon

the wall.

16 And the faid unto them , Get you to the mountain , led the purfuers meet you : and hide your felves there three dayes untill the purfuers be returned an

asystabilit in paracts of way.

17 And the men faid unto her We will be blameleffe of this thine oath which thou half made as forcer?

18 Behold , when we come into the land, thou half made with the come into the land, thou half binde this line of fearlet chreed in the window, which thou did. t us down by : and thou thair bring th

his heawho is by the who is hine ehee-and places.

ash.

a fafery

be up-

eth the 7 and e plains of Neis over

shewed Dans land of be land of the essers-r

n. This raham I will nu fhair

of the Moabs RD. in the Peor : bre un-

ed and his eye abated el wept thing ng and

IR 1946

Moles e chil no and fes. whom

onders in the all his bewed

ildren your given Leba-

river rices going ble to

fo

A

εħ

25

th

80

31

es

ce

at

PE

th

of

th

ps

ks

all

fay

ari

cu

Pri

Pri

øÉ

pri

lan

his

16

W

kn da

the

Go

father and thy mother & thy brethren and all thy fathers houshold home unto thee.

19 And it fail be that who foever thall out of the doors of thy house into the freet his blood fhalbe upon his head and we will be guiltles : and whofoever hall e with thee in the house, his blood shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him. 20 And if thou urter this our bulineffes

then we will be quit of thine oath-which

thou had made us to fwear.

21 And the faid. According unto you wordssfo be it. And the fent them and and they departed ; and the bound the fearlet line in the window. 22 And they went, and came unto the

ountain, and abode there three dayes untill the puriuers were returned. And the purfuers fought them thorowout all the way, but found them not.

23 9 So the two men returned and defeended from the mountain, and paffed over, and came to Johna the fon of Nun, and rold him all things that befel them.

24 And they faid unto Johua, Truly the the land : for even all the inhabitants of the countrey do faint because of us. C H A P. 111.

III.

I Joshua cometo to Jordan, 2 The peo-ple instructed for the passage. 7 The Lord encourageth Joshua. 9 Joshua encourageth the people, 14 The waters-of Jordan are divided. Nel Johnus rote early in the morn-

A hd Johns role carry of from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he, and all the children of Ifrael, and lodged there before they paffed over.

2 And it came to paffe after three days, that the officers went thorow the hoft;

And they commanded the peoples faying, When ye fee the ark of the covemant of the L O R D your God, and the priefts & Levites bearing it then ve hall ove from your place and go after it.

4 Yet there hal be a space between you and it about two thousand cubits by meafure : come not neer unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go : for ye have not passed this way heretofore.

And Johua faid unto the peoples Sindifie your felves : for to morrow the

LORD will do wonders among you.
6 And Johna spake unto the priefts. faying, Take up the ark of the covenant and passe over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant and

7 ¶ And the LORD faid unto Johus. This day will I begin to magnific thee in the fight of all Ifrael, that they ma know that as I was with Mofes , fo I will

be with thee.

8 And thou halt command the priess When ye are come to \$ brink of the wa-ter of lordan ye shal fland stil in lordan, 9 ¶ And lossua faid anto the children

of Ifrael., Come hither, and hear the

words of the LORD your God. know that the living God is among your and that he will without fail drive out from before you the Canasaires, and the Hirrires and the Hivites and the Perize zires, and the Gireathites, and the Amorires, and the ebulices

II Behold , the ark of the covenants even the Lord of all the earth , paffeth over before you into Jordan.

12 Now therefore take ye twelve men tribe a man.

a3 And it hall come to paffe , affoon e foles of the fect of the priests that the ark of the LORD, the Lord of the carth, final reft in the waters of fording, that the waters of Jordan final securioff, from the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand

n an heap. 14 ¶And it came to paffe, when the peo-ple removed from their tents, to paffe over Jordan, and the pricits bearing the ark of the covenant before the people;

as And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan , and the feet of the priefts that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jordan over-Howerh all his banks at the time of harveft )

That the waters which came down from above , flood and role up upon an heap-very far from the city Adam, that is beside Zaretan:and those that came down toward the fea of the plain, even the falt fea, failed and were cut off, and the people paffed over right against Jericho.

17. And the priests that bare the ark of

the covenant of the L O R D flood firm on dry ground in the midft of Jordan, and all the Ifracities passed over on dry ground, untill all the people were passed clean over Jordan

HAP IIII.

Treelve flonet taken for a memorial out of Jordan: 9 Treelve other are for up therein: 10 The people pale over. 14 God magnificht 90 plus.

A Nd it came to passe, when all the new taken water than as foldower.

people were ciein paffed over lordans that the LORD spake unto Johns

frying.

2 Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man :

And command you them , fayings Take you hence out of the midft of Joidan, out of the place where the priests feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye hall carry them over with you and leave them in the lodging place where you hall lodge this night.

Then Johna called the twelve me

whom he had prepared of the children of Ifrael, out of every tribe a man; 5 And Johus faid unto them, Paffe over before the ark of the LORD your God into the mide of Jordan, and take ye up every man of you a stone upon his

shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel: 6 That this may be a signe among you, that when your children ask their fathers in time to come, faying, What

mean you by these stones ?

Then ye shall answer them: That th waters of Jordan were cut of before the ark of the covenant of the LORD when it paffed over Jordam the waters of Jordan a memoriali unto the children of Ifrael your Cod for ever.

8 And the children of Ifrael did fo as Johns commanded, and took up twelve flores out of the midft of Jordan, as the LORD fpake unto Jofhus, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Ifrael, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodgeds

o And Johns fet up twelve flonet in the midft of lordan, in the place where the feet of the priefts, which bare the ark of the covenant flood: and they are there-

unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark, flood in the mida of Jordan, untill every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Johus to fpcak unto the people according to all that Moles com inded Johus : and the people hafted and paffed over.

11 And it came to passe when all the scople were clean passed overs that the mk of the LORD paffed over, and the priests in the presence of the people,

the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manaffeh, paffed over armed before the children of Ifrael, as Mofes spake unto them :

13 About fourty thousand prepared for war passed over before the LORD unto butell to the plains of Jericho.

14 9 On that day the LORD magnified Johus in the fight of all Ifrael, and they feared him, as they feared Mofes, all the dayes of his life.

15 And the LORD fpake unto Joffua,

faying,

16 Command the priests that bear the at of the tellimony, that they come up out of Jordan.

17 Johus therefore commanded the priefts faying Come we up out of Jordan, 18 And it came to paffe, when the riefts that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, were come up out of the mids of Jordan , and the foles of the pricits feet were lift up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jordan returned ingo their place, and flowed over all

his banks, as they did before. 19 And the people came up out of lordan on the truth day of the first moneth, and encamped in Gilgal, in the tast-border of Jericho.

20 And those twelve stones which they took our of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spake unto the children of lirael, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come saying. What mean thefe flones !

22 Then ye shall let your children now. faying, Ifrael came over this Jor-

dan on dry land. 23 For the LORD your God dried up

the waters of Jordan from before you un-tilve were pasted over as & LORD your God did to & Red sea which he dried up from before us until we were gone over:

24 That all the people of the earth
Bight know the hand of the LORD, that

were cut off: and thefe flones shall be for it is mightyst hat we might fear the LORD

1 The Canaanises are afraid. 2 Circumcision rene ed. 10 The passeover is keps at Gi'gal.

And it came to passe when all the hings of the Amorites which were on the side of lorden westward, and all the kings of the Cansanites, which were the fea , heard that the LORD had ried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Ifrachuntill we were paffed over that their heart melted; neither was there fpirit in them any mores because of the children of Ifrael

2 At that time the LORD faid unto Johua, Make thee tharp knives, and circumcife again the children of Ifrael the fecond time.

3 And Johus made him tharp knives and circumcifed the children of Ifrael at

the hill of the foreskins.

And this is the cause why Johua did circumcife : all the people that came out of Egypt, that mere males, even all the men of war died in the wilderneffer by the way after they came out of Egypt.

Now all the people that came outs were circumcifed: but all the people that. were born in the wildernesse by the ways as they came forth out of Egypt, them

they had not circumcifed

For the children of Ifrael walked fourty yeers in the wilderneffe-till all the people that were men of war, which came of Egypt, were confumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD. unto whom the L o R D fware that he would not thew them the land which the LOND fware unto their fathers, that he would give us, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

7 And their children, mhom he raifed up

in their flead, them Jofhua circumcifed, for they were uncircumcifed because they had not circumcifed them by the way.

8 And it came to paffer when they had done circumcifing all the people , that they abode in their places in the camps till they were whole.

9 And the LORD (sid unto Johus, This day have I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you: wherefore § name of the place is called Gilgal unto this day 10 ¶ And the children of Ifrael en-

comped in Gilgal and kept the paffeover on the fourteenth day of the moneth ar even in the plains of Jericho.

11 And they did ear of the old corn of the land, on the morrow after the passe-over-unleavened cakes, and parched corn in the felf fame day.

12 And the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land neither had the children of Ifrael manna anymore but they did est of the fruit of the land of Cansan that yeer. 13 And it came to passe when Joshua

was by Jerichor that he lift up his eyeas and looked, and behold, there food man over against him with his tword drawn in his band : and Johna went un-to him and faid unto him, Art thou for us or for our adverfaries ! 14 And

enant. paffeth e men every

leiti

Perize

Amor-

affoon ts that ord of ters of n fhall come ftand

e peoo paile ng the k were of the ped in over-

f har-

down pon an that is down he fair e peoho. ark of d firm

paffed morial ber are e pafe 14

all the

ordan.

on dry

er lorlofhus, of the ayinge f lorpriests

and ye leave re you è racr ren of Pulle

D your d take on his ber of 2 meng

What ist the ine the then it lordan were

e

ri

abi

the

Sh

do

PH

fell

ark

her

upe 7 whi

pco

the Wo

Lira

ener

fiall

10 Get

upos

10 0

taken

pat i

could

Bent

ecau l be

18 Smit for el There of sh lefor

the ac 14 he bro W Anal

E S

M.et

12

81

6

24 And he faid, Nay, but at captain of e hoft of the LORD am I now come. And Johna fell on his face to the earth, nd did worthip and faid unto him. What faith my Lord unto his fervant?

15 And the captain of the LORDS hoft faid unto Johns, Loofe thy thoe from off thy foot, for the place whereon thou thanden is holy and Johns did fo.

CHAP. VI.

I Fericho is shut up. 20 The walls fall down, 22 Rahab is saved, 26 The build-

or of fericho curfed.

Now Jericho was ftraitly thut up, because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD faid unto Joshua, See, I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour,

3 And ye fiall compaffe the city, all ye men of war , and go round about the

And feven priefts fall bear before the ark feven trumpets of rams horns : and the leventh day ye hall compaffe the city feven times , and the priefts hall blow with the trumpers.

5 And it hall come to paffe, that when they make a long blaff with the ram horn, and when ye hear the found of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout: and the wall of the city shal iall down flat and the people shall ascend ap every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun called

e priefts, and faid unto them, Take up priefts bear feven trumpets of rams horns before the ark of the LORD.

7 And he faid unto the people, Paffe that is armed, paffe on before the ark of the LORD.

\*8 ¶ And it came to passe when Joshus had spoken unto the people, that the se-ven priests bearing the seven trampets of rams borns , passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpers : and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

And the armed men went before the priefts that blew with the trumpets : and the rereward came after the ark, th priefts going on , and blowing with the

TO And Johns had commanded the people faying. Ye had not faout nor make any noise with your voice, neither hall any word proceed out of your meath-uptill the day I bid you mout, then halfye

11 So the ark of \$LORD compassed the giry, going about it once : and they came

to the camp and lodged in the camp. ing and the priefts took up the ark of the

13 And feven priefts bearing feven umpers of rams horns, before the ark of the LORD, went on continually and blew with the trumpets; and the armed men went before them, but the reteward came after the site of the LoRpish vivili going on and bloshing with the trumpets.

14 And the fecond day they compaffed the city oncesand returned into the camp; fo they did fix dayes.

15 And it came to paffe on the feventh daysthat they rose early about \$ dawning of the days & compassed the city after the fame manner, feven times ; onely on that

day they compassed the city seven times. 16 And it came to passe at the seventh time, when the prices been with the trumpers, Joshua said unto the people, Shour, for the LORD hath given you the

17 ¶ And the city fhalbe accurfed even it,and all that are therein to the LORD : onely Rahab the harlot fall lives at are with her in the boule-because all th the hid the meffengers that we fent.

18 And you in any wife keep your felves from the accurred thing, left yo make your felves accurred, when ye take of the accurred thing and make the camp of Ifrael a curfe,and trouble it.

19 But all the filver and golds and ref-fels of braffe, and iron, are confectated unto the LORD: they shall come into the

treasury of the LORD.
20 So the people shouted when the 20 St the people mouted when the priefts blew with the trumpers: and it came to paffe when the people heard the found of the trumper; and the people should of the trumper; and the people should with a great shoul, that the wall fell down flars to that the people were just the city, every man straight before him and they took the city.

21 And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman young and old-and ox-and theep, and after

with the edge of the fword. men that had fpied out the countrey, Go into the harlots house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that the bath, as ye fware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spices went invand brought our Rahab and her father, and her mother, and her brethren , and all that the had ; and they brought out all her kinred, and left them

without the camp of Ifrael.

24 And they burnt the city with fire and all that was thereimonely the filvers and the gold-and the verfels of braffe and f iron, they put into the treasury of the ouse of the LORD.

25 And Joshua faved Rahab the harlot alive and her fathers houshold, & all thu the had; and she dwelleth in Ifrael even

the had; and the dwelleth in Itrael even mit of this day, because the hid the melfen-gers which folium fent to spic out Jeriolo 25 ¶ And Johns adjuted them as the time-shaying. Cursed be § man before the Lowe, the tiefs to go builden this ju-leriche a be shall any the foundation there is the day of the state of the the state of the his do. Sant a said in his women? f in his first-born , and in his youngest

Jon thall he fer up the gates of it.
27 So the LORD was with Johns and his fame was notifed thorowout all the

countrey. CHAP. VII

I If net faitten at Al. 6 folius con-plaineth: 16 God in firmineth him. 15 Achas taken. 22 and pay to death. But the chidren of firmit committed a trespasse in the accuracy thing: for

iffed mp:

enth ning

r the

that

mes.

enth

the

oples u the seven RD:

, and

cause

e take

camp

d vef-

crated to the en the and it

rd the

people ne wall ent op before

II that oman nd affer

he two ey, Go ng out e hath

t were her bre-

d they fr them ith fire e filver affe and yofthe

é harfot all that el even meffen-

fore the this city in therecounges at all the

ma com-bim. 15 death.

Achan

Achen the fon of Carmisthe fon of Zabdis the fon of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accurfed thing; and the an-ger of the Load was kindled against the children of Ifrael.

2 And loftua fent men from Jericho eeft-fide of Beth-el-and fpake unto them. faying Go up and view the countrey. And

the men went up and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Johua, and faid unto him. Let not all the people go up: but let about two or three thouland men go up, and finise Al; and make not all the people to labour thither, for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the peoe about three thousand men, and they fled before the men of Ai

5 And the men of Ai fmote of them about thirty and fix men: for they chafed them from before the gate, even unto Shebarim, and smote them in the going down; wherefore the hearts of the peo-

ple melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And Johns rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face, before the rit of the LORD until the even-tide, he and the elders of Lirach and put dull

upon their heads.

7 And Johus faid. AlassO Lord Gods wherefore half thou at all brought this people over Jordans. to daily we us into the hand of the Amorites, to defirey us? Would to God we had been content, and

duck on the other fide lorden.

8 O. LORD's what shall I free when lived turneth their, backs before their,

enemies ?

o For the Cansanttes, and all the in-habitants of the lands hall hear of it, and hall environ us round, and cut off our name from the carth: and what wife

thou do unto the great name?
10 ¶ And the Lo RD faid unto Johns,
Get thee up; wherefore helt thou thus
upon the face?

upon thy face?

It kirsel hash fixundy and they duye alfor transpredict, my, coverage; which, i,
ournanded thanse: for, itself, have eye
then of the factor for, things, my, bree eye
then of the factor for, things, my, bree eye
the coverage in the factor for the factor

I Therefore, the children of Line
tool not fland before their evenies duy

12 Integreers the changes of Arrival and Integreers the changes of Arrival and Integree of their enemies day mand their sheets before their enemies framed their sheets before their enemies because they were accured it resident with lew with you may mose, except up defined they the accurated from amongit you.

15 lips fundation the propose and fays mainting some felves against to morrow; for time such after 10 to 10 t

with the acturied thing that be burnt with fire he de all that he harb : because he harb fire-best all that he nath : secure he name transgraded & covenant of the LowDoach became he hath unought folly in Itrael. 16. So Johns role up carly in the morning, and brought Itrael by their tribes and the tribe of Judah was raken.

17 And he brought the family of Ludahs and he took the family of the Zarhites :

and he brought § family of the Zarhites, man by man, and Zabdi was taken. 18 And he brought his bouthold, man by man, and Achan the fon of Carmisthe fon of Zabdisthe fon of Zarahsotthe tribe

of Judah was taken.
19 And Johns faid unto Achans My fon-give-I pray thee glory to the Loke God of Ifrae!, and make confession unre him, and tell me now what thou haft done, hide it not from me.

20 And Achan answered Johns and faid, Indeed, I have sinned against the LORD God of Hirsel, and thus and thus

LORD toke of have I have I done of have I done 1 faw among the spoils a goodly Rabyionin garment, and two hundred thetels of fayrerand a wardge of gold of fifty marked weights, then I covered them, and took infam, and behold to the standard of the standa they are hid in the casth, in the midfl of my tent, and the filver under it.

my rear, and the filver under it,

22 T So Johns frut me stengers s and
they ran unto the tent and behold it was
hid in his tent, and the filver under it.

23. And they took them out of the
midd of the tent and brought them out of
Johnsand muo all the children of itsel, and thid them out before the Loub,

24. And Johnsand all Israel with himtook Achan the fon of Zerah, and the liver,
and the garment and the wedge of
jold and his fonesand his daughters and
his tents and all that he had: and they
brought them unto the valley of Achor.

his tents and all that he had: and they brought them unto the valley of Achor. 25 And Johans faid. Why haft thou troubled us? the Lourn shall trouble there this day. And all Ifrael flowed him with floness and barned shem with flores, after they had floned them with flores. 26 And they raised over him a great heap of flones unto this day; to \$10 Km turned from the floreened for his anger; wherefore the name of the place was called The valley of Achor-untor this day.

led, The valley of Achoranto this day.

C H A P. VIII.

God encourageth Softma. 3 The first safe myberely. A west taken. 30 John Markett an altar.

A Nd the L O R

A Nd the L o R D faid unto Johns, L Sau not neither be thou diffunyed; the all the people of year with thee and arisego up to At. fees I have given involunt hand the king of At. and his people and his lend.

And thou that do to Ai, and her kings as thou shift unto Jericho, and her kings as thou shift unto Jericho, and the kings. anely the foot thereof, and the carelithereof, shall ye take for a prey unto your felves: Iny thee an ambush for the city behinde it.

3. Tso Johns a role-and all the people of wars, og a. up, againt Ai, and Johns chole out thirty thousand mighty men of wars, og a. up, againt Ai, and Johns chole out thirty thousand mighty men of Nd the LORD faid unto Johns

nt in subsect valours and first them sway by an

2 c H 2

4 And he commanded them, faying, Behold, we find hie in wait against the city-even behinde the city go one very far from the city; but he we all ready:

\$ And I and all the people that are

with me, wil approach unto the city; and it shall come to passes when they come out against us, as at the first, that we will see before them.

6 (For they will come out after us)till or tror they will come our after usylvill we have drawn them from the citys for they will fay. They flee before us as at the first 'therefore we will flee before them.

Then ye shall rife up from the ambuth, and ferr upon \$\frac{1}{2}\$ citys for the Lo RD

buth, and feiz upon y curvi for the Lo RD year God will deliver it: into your hand, 8 And it that be when ye have taken the citysthe ye shal fer every on freescording to the commandment of the Lo RD finally yed. See Have commanded you, 9 ¶ Johau therefore fent them forth and they went to lie in ambush; and abode between Bethel and Aison the welf-fide of Ai: but Johns lodged that night

fide of Ai : but Johus lodged that night

fide or Al: Our joints rought in the morning; sade umbered the people; and went op heastly in the morning; sade umbered the people; and went op; heastly the elders of Ifrael, before the people of Al.

It And all the people, then the people of war that were with him, went up, and arms before the city, and

of which and came before the city, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north-fide of Ai : now there was a valley between them and Ai.

12 And he took : about five thousand

12 And he took should not thousand member for their to lie in ambush between Bethel by Ais on the west-fide of the city. 13 And when they had for the peoples rows all the hoft that was on the north of the city, and their liers in unit on the west of the city; I folius went that night into the midst of the valley.

into the midft of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pade when the bing of hi faw it that they halfed. & rofe up early, and § men of the city went out against firste to battell; be, and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain-but he wift not that there were liers to around against histochinde the city.

15 And Johnsa and all 'Irrae [made as if they were beaten before themand field by the way of the wildernofe.

by the way of the wilderneffe.

16 And all the people that were in Alswere called together to purfue after them; and they purfued after Johna, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Air or Bethel, that went not out after Ifrael ; and they left the city open a an

urfued after Ifrael.

purfixed after [fras].

18 And the Lower faild unto folkmanStretch our the faster thanks in thine hand
toward Ais for I will give a rine affine
hand. And Johns feterched our the factor
has he had in his hand toward rine try.

19 And the ambult stope quickly our
of their places and they rain affold with
his directored our his hand a mad they entered into the city, and took it, and fasfled, and for the city on fire.

Ged. and fet the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behinds them sky alcohole the followed behinds the finance of the city alcohole the to believe, and they bold no conterted the this way, are that way I and the properties are the total and the properties are the same of the s

the wilderneffe , turned back upon the purluces

our laters.

21 And when Johna and all Ifrael faw
that the ambuth had taken the city, and
that the imoke of the city afcended, then
they turned again, and flew men of Ai.

22 And the other iffued out of the city against them, so they were in § midst of that fide, and they fmote them, fo that they let none of them remain or escape,

23 And the king of Ai they took alive,

and brought him to Johua.

24 And it came to paffe, when Ifrael had made an end of flaying all the inhabitants of Ai, in the field, in the wildermeffer wherein they chafed them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the fword until they were confumed that all the Ifraelites returned unto Ai, and fmore it with the edge of the fword.

25 And fo it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, mere twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai. 26 For Johus drew not his hand back, wherewith he firetched our the fpear, un-till he had interly deffroyed all the in-

abitants of Ai. 27 Onely the cartell and the spoil of that city. Israel took for a prey umo themselves, according unto the word of

je

fir

CBU Go bim

10 of th

dany king

I I figin one lote s

12 provi R Ca

13 /

filed,

koes a

54 A ed ark IS A

d ma e: a 16 9 here di ith the

the LORD, which he commanded Johua, 28 And Johua burnt Ai, and made it n heap for ever, even a defolation unto

this da

ao And the king of Ai be hanged on a secuntil even tide and allows as the fun as down, Johns commanded that they mould take his carcale down from ftree, and can the care down from yerreand can the arter in the care of the gas of
the city, and raife thereon a great heap
of flowes that remaineth unto this day,
30 Then Johns built an alrae unto
the LORD God of Ifrael in mount Ebal.

It As Moles the fervant of the LORD

commanded the children of first last it is written in the book of the law of Mofes, an altai of whole fronce, over which no man kith life of the jet on 1 and they of cried their core of their of offering more the log R. D. that he wrote there byon the Acoust a copy of the law of Mofes which be wrote in the prefence of the children of Ifrael. commanded the children of [frael-as it is

of Ifrael

33 And all Ifrael and their elders and cers, and their judges flood on this the ark, and on that fide before the priefls the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, we well the frange is he that was born arrong them half of them over against indoor Germania. It half of them over against mount bush the forther over against the LORD half to the LORD half to the them over the them out the control of the LORD half to the control of 
be the people of first!

If and afterward he read all the words
of the law the bleffings and curings ascording to all that is written in the book

f the law.
35 There was not a word of al that Meer commanded which lother read not erfore all 5 congregation of fifteel, with he women of the Berle consum of firm-ers that were converting another them

CHAP. 1X.
1 The kings combine against Ifrael, 3 The Gibeonites by craft obtain a league, 16 for which they are condemned to

the

aw.

and

nen

Ai.

city

t of on that

ape.

1000

rac1

nhs-

der-

and

ge of

that

and

that

TUETE of Ai. back

r un-

he in-

oil of

umo

ord of

ofbus

ade it

t on s

he fun at they

Ftree,

gate of at heap is day.

it Ebal LORD

33 it is Moles

hich no sey of

ferings, son the sywhich bildren

lers at

on this

fore the e ark of

ng thems now f

LORD

ry thould

he words fings-scthe book

erpetaat bondage.
Nd it came to paffe, when all the kings which were on this fide Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coals of the great fea, over against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the moritesthe Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Mivite and the Jebufite heard thereof ;

2 That they gathered themselves to-

Mrsel with one accord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Gi-

Jericho, and to Al,

4 They did work willly, and went and made as if they had been embaffadours, and took old facks upon their affes, and wine-bottles, old, and rent, and bound up, in the been do fine and clouted upon their feet and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Johns unto the camp at Gilgal, and faid unto him, and to the men of Ifraels We be come from a far countrey : now therefore make ye a

league with us.

And the men of Ifrael faid unto the Hivites. Peradventure ye dwel among us,

and how hal we make a league with you!

8 And they faid unto Johua We are
the fervants. And Johua faid unto thems.
Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And chey faid unto him. From a very
to contract the fervants are come, he far countrey thy fervants are come, be-cufe of the Name of the L. O. R. D. thy God: for we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt. 10 And all that he did to the two kings

of the Amorites, that were beyond Jor-eanso Sihon king of Hembon and to Og ing of Bafnan, which was at Afteroch. 11 Wherefore our elders and all the

abitants of our countrey, spake to us, ing, Take viduals with you for the ourneys and go to meet them, and for into them. We are your fervants 1 there-

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you : but now,

13 And these bottles of wine which v filed, mere new, and behold, they be last: and thefe our garments and our fors are become old, by reason of the

tty long journey.

14 And the men took of their victuals,
whatked not counfell at the mouth of

LORD.

of And Johns made peace with them, al made a league with them to let them

sa made a league with themse let them in: and the princes of the congrega-tion (ware unto them. 16 ¶ And it came to paffe at the end of lete dayes after they had made a league that them that they heard that they were left neighbours, and that they divel a-let in reighbours, and that they divel athat Me-rical not with themselant they heard that aboy were win nighbours, and that they dwell a-sex lo with 45 from 5 Asat the children of 16 rach lourney-thems and a new parts. The low on the 8 A 85

third day : now their cities were Gibeone and Chephirah, and Becroth, and Kir-

18 And the children of Ifrael imote them not because the princes of the con-gregation had swern unto them by the L o R D God of Ifrael and all the con

gregation murmared against princes.

19 But all the princes faid unto all the
congregation, We have fworn unto them
by the LORD God of Ifrael: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them : we will even let them livesleft wrath be upon us because of the oath which we sware unto

21 And the princes faid unto them? Let them lives (but let them be hewers of wood, and drawers of water unto all the congregation) as the princes had promifed them.

22 ¶ And Jofhuz called for them and he figale unto them, laying, Wherefore have ye beguited us, faying, We are very far from yon? when ye dwell among us.

23 Now therefore ye are curfed, and there thail none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hevers of wood, and

drawers of water for \$ house of my God. 24 And they answered Joshua and faids

Because it was certainly told thy fermanded his fervant Mofes to give you all the land, and to defiroy all the is itante of \$ land from before you therefore we were fore afraid of our lives, be-

cause of you and have done this thing.

25 And now behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right un-

to thee to do unto us, do.

26 And fo did he unro them, and dellvered them out of the hand of the chil-

dren of lirael-that they flew them not. 27 And Johun made them that day hewers of wood, and drawers of water owners of wood, and drawers of water for the congregations and for the altar of the LORD, twen unto this day, in the place which he thould chufe.

CHAPX:

I five kings was against Gibeon: 10 God fightests against them with bail-flones; 12 The five and moon flond fit at the wood of Salana of Saran bind some beautiful.

word of Joshua. 28 Seven kings more

Ow it came to passe, when Adoni-acdek king of Jerusalem had beard how Johns had taken Aisand had utterly defleoyed it (as he had done to Jericho and her king, fo he had done to Ai and her king) and how the inhabitants of Gi-beon had made peace with Ifrael, and

boon had made peace with Ifrael, and were among them,

2 That they feared greatly, because Gl-boon wat a genet cityna one of the required cities. Si because it was greater than Algand all the men thereof were mighty.

3 Wherefore Adonizedek king of Jerushad unto Prem king of Isrush and unto Jephia king of Lachish, and unto Debit king of Eglons figning,

4 Come up unto me, and help me that we may finite Gibeon it for it has made peace with Johuan and with the shildren of Higsel.

of linelande agen

5 Therefore the five kings of the A-morites the king of Jerufalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuthsthe king of Lachins, the king of Egion gathered themselves together, and went up, they, and all their hosts, and encamped before

eon and made war against it.

And the men of Gibeon fent unto Johns to the camp to Gilgal, faying, Slack not thy hand from thy fervants, come up to us quickly, and fave us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains are gathered 7 So Johns afgended from Gilgalshes

d all the people of war with him, and

8 ¶ And the LORD faid unto Johua, Fear them not : for I have delivered them into thine hand : there fhall not a man of them frand before thee.

9 Johua therefore came unto them fuddenly and went up from Gilgal all night.
10 And the LORD discomfited them

before Ifrael, and flew them with a great flaughter at Gibeon, and chafed them along the way that goeth up to Bethoron, and fmote them to Azekah, and nate Makkedah.

II And it came to passe as they fied from before Ifraeland were in the going down to Bethoron, that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekab, and they died they were more which died with hall-stones. then they whom the children of Ifrael flew with the tword. 12 Then spake Johns to the LORD,

is the day when the LORD delivered rach and he faid in the fight of Ifrael

Sun, Rand thou ftill upon Gibcon, and thou moon in the valley of Ajalon.

13 And the fun flood flill and the moon flayed, untill the people had avenged

thayed, until the people and avenged themfelves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jafter! to the fun (tood fill in the midt or heaven and hafted not to go dawn abour a whole day 14 And there was no day like than he fore it, or after it , that the LORD

earkened unto the voice of a men : for nearscring unto the voice of a mass : for the L. O. R. D fought for lirsel. 15 ¶ And Johus returned, and all li-rate with him unto the camp to Gilgal. 16 But thefe five kings fieds and hid themfelves in a cave at Makkedah. 17 And it was teld Johus; faying. The five kings are found hid in a cave at Mathedah.

Makkedah 18 And Johns faids Roll great fton

pon the mouth of the cave, and fer men

by its for to keep them.

19 And they you not, they purfue steer
your contines and imple the hindmost of
them fuffer them not to enter into their
cities: for the LORD your God hath de-

livered them into your hand.

20 And it came to paffe when Johna and the children of Ifrael had made an and the chiefers of lives has many an air revolutions were therein he litery and of flaying them with a very great defisped that day a scoonding to all that flaughter, till they were confiumed that he reft which returnined of them, entered and the reft which returnined of them, entered and the statistics.

21 And all the people returned to the and they flaught significant like.

22 And

camp to Johna at Makkedah in peaces none moved his zongue against any of the children of Ifrael.

22 Then faid Johns Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five

kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did for and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth the king of Lachin, and the king of Eglen

24 And it came to paffe, when they brought out those kings unto Johua-that Johua called for all the men of Ifraely and faid unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come neer-put our feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came neers and put their feet

upon the necks of them,

25 And Joshua faid unto them. Fear not, nor be difmayed, be firong and of good courage : for thus hall the LORD do to all your exemies against whom ye fight. 20 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the

0

đ

L

thi

03

of

non

fou in

and

the buf

hof fan

tud tog 1.38 Ifra

6

Be

**80**01

then

bout with of v

ters

**Mper** 

the I

Miss Miz

27 And it came to passe at the time of the going down of the fun, that loftua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave, wherein they had been hid, and laid great Gones in the caves mouth which remain

untill this very day.
28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Maktedahs and imote it with the edge of the fwords and the king thereof he utterly defroyed, them, and all the fouls that were therein, he let none remain ; and e did to the king of Makkedah, as he did unto the king of Jericho

29 Then Johns passed from Makkedshi

fought against Libnah.

and the king thereof into the hand of Lirsels and he finote it with the edge of arraers and no and all the fouls that were the two as and all the fouls that were therein; the let more remain in it; but did time the king thereofs as he did unto the king of sericho. 31 ¶ And Johan paffed from Librah, and all Ifrael with him unto Lachih and

encamped against its & fought against it.

32 And the LORD delivered Lachiminto the hand of lirach, which took it on the second days and finnee it with the edge of the sword, and all the fouls that were therein according to all that he had done to Librah.

had done to 4 to san.

3 4 The Horam king of Gener came up to help Luchila and jounus fastore him and his propies, antiff he had left him none remaining.

3 4 And From Luchila Johns parked unto Egion, & all firstel with him and they will be a supply to the san in the found had been a supply to the san in the found had been a supply to the san in the

camped against it & fought against it. 35 And they took it on that day, and e it with the edge of the fword, and all the fouls that were therein he utterly

37 And

193

cole.

at fa

ive

rth

the of

s of

hey.

that sel-

n of

-put

ngs. feet

note

2004

oto fight.

hem

five

n the

ne of

ofhua down

cave

great emain

Makof the

tterly is that

: and

as he

kedsh

ahand

t alfor

and of dge of

mere

d unto

dendi

ifh and

inft it.

Lachif

k it on

ith the

uls that

ghat be

er came

ote him

eft him

fed un-

and they

ainst it

tay, and

ord, and

pererly

p all that

Mebren,

37 Asi

the edge of the fword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the fouls that were therein , he left non remaining, according to all that he hal done to Eglon : but defroyed it mtterly, and all the fouls that were therein. 38 ¶ And Johua returned and all Ifrael with him to Debir, and fought against it.

39 And he took it and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and they fmore them with the edge of the fword, and utterly destroyed all the fouls that mere therein, he left none remaining : 25 he had done to Hebrons fo he did to Debir , and to the king thereof , as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

40 \$ So lofhua fmote all the countres of the hills, and of the fouth, and of the vale, and of the fprings, and all their kings, he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed as the LORD

God of Ifrael commanded. 41 And Johus fmote them from Ka-deft-Barnea, even unto Gaza, and all the

countrey of Gomen, even unto Gibeon. 42 And all these kings , and their land did Joshua take at one time : because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel 43 And lofters returned, and all I frael

with him unto the camp to Gilgal. CHAP. XI.

1 Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merom. 10 Hazor taken and burnt.

16 Au the countrey taken by Johns.
21 The Anatims out off.
A Nd it came to passe when Jabin king of Hazor had heard those things that he sent to John king of Madon and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achthapha

2 And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the plains, fouth of Cinneroth, and in the vale, and in the borders of Dor, on the west,
3 And to the Cananite on the cast,

and on the west, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebufite in the mountains, & to the Mivite, under Hermonin the land of Mizpeh.

4 And they went out they and all their holls with them much people, even as the fand that is upon the fea thore in multitude, with horfes and charets very many.

5. And when all these kings were met at the waters of Merom, to fight against Ifrael

6 ¶ And the LORD faid unto Johus, Be not afraid because of them : for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all flain before Ifraels thou falt bough their horfes, and burn their charets

7 So Johus came, and all the people of war with him against them by the wa-

8 And the LORD delivered them into thafed them unto great Zidon, and unto Mifrephethmaim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh caftward, and they fmote thems 9 And Johna did unto them as the

37 And they rook it and fmore it with LORD bade him the boughed their hor-

fes, and burnt their charets with fire. back, and took Hazor, and fmore the king thereof with the fword : for Hazor be-

11 And they fmore all the fouls that were therein with the edge of the fwords utterly destroying them : there was not any left to breathe, and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings-and all the kings of them-did Johna rake and fmore them with the edge of the fword, and he urterly defroyed them, as Mofes

the fervant of the LORD commanded. 13 But as for the cities that food fiff in their ftrength , Ifrael burned none of them, fave Hazor onely, that did Johna

14 And all the spoil of these cities and the carrell the children of Ifrael took for a prey unto themfelves : but every man they (more with the edge of the Impla-untill they had deftroyed them, neither left they any to breathe. 15 ¶ As the LORD commanded Mofes his fervant, fo did Mofes command Jo-

thua, and fo did Johna: he left nothing undone of all that the LORD command-

ed Mofes.

16 So Johua took all that land , the hiles and all the fouth-countrey, and all the land of Goften and the valerand the plain, and the mountain of lirzel, and the vale of the fame !

17 Even from the mount Halak , that goeth up to Seir , unto Baal Gad in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon : and all their kings he took , and fmote them and flew them,

18 Joshua made war a long time with

all those kings.

There was not a city that made peace with the children of Ifrael , fave the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon a all other they took in battell.

2C For it was of the LORD to harde their hearts that they should come against lirael in battell, that he might destroy them utterly , and that they might have no favour : but that he might deftroy them, as the LORD commanded Mofes.

21 ¶ And at that time came Johua,and cut off the Anakims from the mountains from Hebron from Debir from Anab and from all the mountains of Judah, & from all the mountains of Ifrael : Johua dearoyed them utterly, with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Ifrael : onely in Gaza, in Gath, and in Afhdod there remained.

23 So Johus took the whole land, according to all that the LORD faid unto Moles, and Johus gave it for an inheritnce unto [frael according to their divifions by their tribes : and the land refled from war.

CHAP. XII.

The countrays Moses took. 7 One and shirtis kings Johna smote.

Now these are the kings of the land which the children of Hrzel smote,

and possessed their land on the other side Jordanstoward the rising of the sun : from the river Arnon, unto s

Hermon and all the plain on the eaft.

2 Sibon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heftbon and ruled from Aroer. which is upon the bank of the river of Arnon , and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead, unto the riwer Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon:

3 And from the plain to the fea of Cinneroth on the east, and unto the fea of e plain , even the falt-fea on the eaft, the way to Beth-Jeft imoth ; and from the fouth under Afthdoth-Pifgah.

4 And the coaft of Og king of Bafhan, which was of the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Afhtarethand at Edreia

5 And reigned in mount Hermon and der of the Gefhurites , and the Mascha-thites, and half Gliend, the border of Si-6. Them did Mofe: the fervant of the

LORD, and the children of Ifrael fmites irfor a poffession unto & Reubenires, and Gadires, and the half tribe of Manafich.

And these are the kings of the countrey, which Johns and the children of Ifrael fmore on this fide Jordan, on the well, from Baal-Gat in the valley of Lebanon , even unto the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, which Johna gave anto the tribes of Ifrael for a poffession, according to their divisions :

8 In the mountains, and in the valad in the wilderneffer and in the fourh countrey : the Hittites , the Amorites, and the Canasaites , the Perizzites , the Hivites and the Jebusites.

of Ais which is beside Bethelsone :

10 The king of Jerusalem, one: the

king of Hebron one : 11 The king of Jarmuthone : the king of Lachifh one :

12 The king of Eglonsone : the king of Gezeriene :

The king of Debir, one : the king of Gederione : 14 The king of Hormah, one : the king

of Aradione : The king of Libnah, one : the king

of Adullamione : 16 The king of Makkedah, one : the king of Bethelsone :

The king of Tappuah, one : the king of Hepher one: 18 The king of Aphek, one: the king

of Lamaron one:

of Hazor, one : 20 The king of Shimrom-Meron, one :

the king of Achthaphione : 21 The king of Taanachione : the king

of Megiddo-one:

22 The king of Kedefts one: the king
of Johnsam of Carmelsone:

23 The king of Dor, in the coast of or, one: the king of the nations of

24 The king of Tirrah; one; all the river, and all the plain by Medsba; age thirty and one.

CHAP. XIII.
2 The founds of the land not yet conquered. 8 The inheritance of the two tribes and half. 14, 33 Levies inheritance.

TOw Johnus was old, and ftricken in yeers, and the LORD faid unto Thou art old and ftricken in yeers, him. and there remaineth yet very much land

to be possessed.

2 This is the land that yet remaineth : all the borders of the Philiftines,

and all Gefhuri,

3 From Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of Euron, northward, which is counted to the Canaanite; five lords of the Philiftines ; the Gazathites, and the Afhdothites, the Efhkalonites the Gittites, and the Ekronites, alfo the Avites.

4 From the fouth, all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah that is beside the Sidonians, unto Aphek, to the borders

of the Amorites:

And the land of the Giblites and all anon toward the fun-rifing , from Basi-Gad under mount Hermon , unto

2

•

ti

La

21

H

to

ah

di

ti

80

83

la

ar

Ed

Ba

the

Бу

fes

1 2

2

the entering into Hamath. 6 All the inhabitants of the hill-countrey from Lebanon unto Mifrephothmaim, and all the Sidonians , them wil I drive out from before the children of Ifrael: onely divide thou it by lot unto

the Ifraelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee. Now therefore divide this land for

in inheritance unto the nine tribes , and the half tribe of Manaffeh-

With whom the Reubenites, and the Gadites have received their inheritances which Mofes gave them beyond Jordan eastward , even as Moses the fervant of the LORD gave them :
9 From Aroez that is upon the bank of

the river Arnon, and the citie that is in the midft of the river, and all the plain

of Medeba unto Dibon :

10 And all the cities of Sibon-king of the Amorites , which reigned in Heftbon , unto the border of the children of

II And Gilead and the border of & Gehurites, and Maschathites, and all mount Hermon and all Bafhan unto Salcah :

12 All the kingdom of Og in Bañan, which reigned in Afteroth and in Edrei, who remained of the remnant of the giants: for these did Moses smite, and cast them

13 Nevertheleffe, the children of Ifrael expelled not the Gehurites, nor the Maachathites : but the Gefhurires , and the Maschathites dwell among the 16raclites untill this day

14 Onely unto the tribe of Levi he ave none inheritance: the facrifices of the LORD God of Ifrael made by fire, are their inheritance, as he faid unto them

15 ¶ And Moles gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance ac-

cording to their families:

16 And their coast was from Aroen, that is on the bank of the river Arnon; and the citle that is in the midst of the 17 Hefe

17. Hefsbon, and all her cities that are children of Hrael diffributed for inherit-in the plain : Dibon, and Bamoth-Bazi, once to them :

and Beth-Basimeon

18 And Jahazah, and Kedemoth, and 19 And Kiriathaim, and Sibmah, and

Zareth-haharsin the mount of the valleys 20 And Beth-Peorsand Amdoth-Pifgah and Beth-jeftimoth :

21 And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the A-morites-which reigned in Hefibon, whom Mofes imote with the princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the countrey.
22 ¶ Balaam also the son of Beor the

foothfayer did the children of Ifrael flay with the fword , among them that were

flain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan and the border thereof : this was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families ; the

cities and villages thereof.
24 And Mofes gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad , even unto the children of Gad, according to their families :

25 And their coast was Jazer , and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammonunto Aroer, that

the children of Ammon-unto Afoer, that is before Rabbah:

26 And from He hoon unto RamathMizpeh, and Betonim: and from Mahanaim-unto the border of Debir.

27 And in the valley, Beth-amm, and Beth-nimrsh, and Succoth, and Zaphon-the reft of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heftbon-Jordan and his border, even unto the edge of the fea of Cinneroth , on

the other fide Jordan eastward.
28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad, after their families : the ci-

ties and their villages.

29 ¶ And Moles gave inheritance unto the half gribe of Manafich: and this
was the possession of the half tribe of Ma-

was the gost of the mat the can reason and the good of the families.

30 And their coal was from Mahansan in the kingdom of Og king of Bahan and all the towns of Jarry which are in Bahanshere(for cities:

21 And half Gilead and Ahtarothand

Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were pertaining unto the children of Machir the son of Manasteh, even to the one half of the children of Machirs by their families.

32 These are the countreys which Mofes did diftribute for inheritance in the plains of Moabs on the other fide Jordan by Jericho eastward. 33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moscs.

gave not eny inheritance : the LORD faid unto them.

XIIII.

The nine rribes and an balf are to heve their inheritance by lot. 6 Caleb by pri-viledge obtaineth Hebron. A Nd these are the country's which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canasa. which Elentar the prints and Johns the son of Nutriand the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the

2 By lot was their inheritance, as the L O R D commanded by the hand of Mofes, for the nine tribes, and for the

3 For Mofes had given the inherit-ance of two tribes, and an half tribe, on the other fide Jordan : but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them

4 For the children of Joseph were two tribes , Manaffeh , and Ephraim : therefore they gave no part unto the Levices in the land, fave cities to dwell in, with their fuburbs, for their cattell, and for their fubftance.

4 As the LORD commanded Mofes, so the children of Ifrael did and they di-

vided the land

6 Then the children of Judah came nto Johun in Gilgal 1 and Caleb the fon of Jephanneh, the Kenezite, faid unto him, Thou knowest the thing that the LORD said unto Moses the man of God-concerning me and thee in Kadeh-Barnes

Fourty yeers old mas I, when Mofes the fervant of the L O R D fem me

fes the fervant of the L O R D tens me from Kaden-Barnes, to efpise out the lands and I brought him word again, as it was in mine heart.

8. Neverthele ffe, my becthren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt thu I wholly followed the LORD my God,

9. And Mofes fware on that day, fay-ain a. Surelw the land whereon thy feet

ing , Surely the land whereon thy feet have troden halbe thine inherirance, and thy childrens for ever , because th

thy childrens for ever , because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God, 10 And now behold , the LORD hath kept me alive as he said these fourty and five yeers, even fince the L o R D fpake this word unto Mofes, while the children of Ifrael wandered in the wilderneffe : d nows los I am this day four fcore and five yeers old,

1.1 As yet I am as fisong this day , as I was in the day that Moles fent me : as my thrength was then, even fo is my thrength newsfor war, both to go out, and

to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mount-m whereof the LORD spake in that days ( for thou beardeft in that day . how th Anakims were there , and that the cities were great and fenced ) if fo be the LORD will be with mesthen I shalbe able

to drive them out as the LORD faid.

13 And Johna bleffed him., and gave unto Caleb the fon of Jephunneh, Hebron

unto Caleb the son a say.

for an inheritance.

14 Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the fon of Jephunnch the Kenezire unto this day 2 became
that he wholly followed the LORD God

15 And the name of Hebron before, 24 Kirjath-Arba, which John was a great man among the Anakims: and the

land had reft from war.

I The borders of the lot of Judoh. 13 Select portion and conquest: 16 Othersts

reward.

en in unto eers: fand nainines

.

11.00.

rites

auce.

gypt, onhnite: 324alonalfo f the

e the rders ile be from ornes

-Rues hothn will ren of unto 25 I

d for and ad the ance ordan ant of

ink of is in plain ing of Heftren of

Ge-12 2ff13f11 Edrein he gi d caft

ne Ifevi he of the e, are em

of 16or the

eribe Aroen mon ; of the

Heft

seward. 18 Achielie request. 63 The assistes are not conquer

This then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their families, were to the border of Edom : the wilderneffe of Zin fouthward was the uttermoft part of the fourti-couft :

And their fouth border was from

thore of the falt-fea; from the bay

And it went out to the fourh-fide to Malebacrabbim, and paffed along to Zin, and afcended up on the fouth-fide more Kaden-Barnes: and pailed along to Hezronand went up to Adar, and fetched

accompane to Kaykas.

4. From thence it passed toward Azmons and went out unso the river of Egypt, and the points out of 5 coast were at the sea; this shall be your south coast.

5. And the wall boyder was the falt-

fer , even unto the end of Jordan's and their border in the north-quarter was from the bey of the fee, at the attermoft part of Jordan.

6 And the border went up to Berhboglah, and paffed along by the north of Betharabahand the border went up to the flone of Bohan the fon of Reuben.

7 And the border went up toward De-bir from the valley of Achor, and fo northward-looking toward Gilgabrhar is before the going up to Adumnian, which is on the foath-lide of the river; and the border parted towards the waters of Enemem and the goings out thereof were at Enrogel,

And the border went up by the valby of the fon of Hinnom unto the fouth fide of \$ febufite the fame is ferufalen; and the border went up to the top of the mountain, that fieth before the valley of Hinnom-westward, which is at the end of the valley of the giants, nonhward.

9 And the border was drawn from the

top of the hill anto the formiain of the water of Nephrosh, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron , and the border was drawn to Baalah , which is Kirjathiearim

to And the border compaffed from Baalah westward unto mount Seir , and paffed along unto the fide of mount Jearim (which is Chefalon)on the north-fide, and went down to Bethfemeth, and paffed on to Timnah.

11 And the border went out unto the fide of Ekron northward; and the border was drawn to Shicron , and parfed along so mount Baalah, and went our unto Jab neel; and the goings out of the border were at the fea.

12 And the west border was to the great feat and to the coast thereof: this is

about according to their families, 13 ¶ And unto Caleb the fon of Jephunneh he gave a part among the chili-dren of Judah, according to the com-mandment of the LORD to Johna; even the city of Arba the father of Analyschich city is Hebron

14 And Caleb drove thence the three fine of Angle, Shefhai, and Ahiman, and Talmaisthe children of Angle.

rs And he went up thence so the inha-

before was Kirjath-Sepher.
16 ¶ And Caleb faid, He that fmiteth Kirjath-Sepher and taketh itste him will I give Achiah my daughter to wife.

17 And Othniel the fon of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it : and he gave

him Achfah his daughter to wife. 18 And it came to paffe as he came unto him, that the moved him to ask of her father a field , and the lighted off her affe ; and Caleb faid unto her , What wouldeft thou?

19 Who answered Give me a bleffing: for thou hast given me a fouth land, give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the re-

ther fprings.
20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah , according to their families.

21 And the uttermoft cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the coalt of Edom fourthward, were Kabzeel,

and Eder, and Jagur, 22 And Kinah & Dimonah & Adadah, 23 And Kedefh and Hazor & Ithuan Ziph and Telem and Bealoth,

25 And Hazor, Hadarrah, and Kerioth, and Hezron-which is Hazor-

26 Amam and Shems and Moladahi 27 And Hassr-Gaddahs and Heftemon

1

co

261

20

6

10.7

the o

7

Atar

riche

8.

mit:

goin

**R**n

9.

ritan

e ci

10

and Beth palet, 28 And Hazarmual and Beerfheba, and

Biz fethfuh,

20 Ballah, and Jim and Azem. 30 And Ekolad, and Cheffil. Horman 31 And Zihlag, and Madmannah, and Sanfannah

32 And Lebooth and Shilhim and Ain nd Rimmon : all the cities are rwenty

and nine-with their villages.

33 And in the vale-Eithaol, and Zorah, and Afanah. 34 And Zanosh and Engannim, Tappu-

hand Ename 35 Jarmuth and Adultum, Socoh, and

36 And Sharaim; and Adlthaim, and Grdershand Gederothaim , fourteen cities with their villages.
37 Zenamand Hadamah & Migdalgade

38 And Dileam, and Mizpeh, and Jobtheel, 39 Lachiff and Bozkach and Eglon

And Cabbon , and Lahmam , and Kithlian, 41 And Gederoth Beth-dagon and Nas-

h and Makkedah : fixreen ciries with their villages.

42 Lebnah and Ether and Aman 43 And Jiphta and African Mezib 44 And Keitah and Achzib, and Marc-firsh r nine cities with their villages.

45 Ekron with her towns, and her vil-

46 From Ehren even unto the fea, all that lay neer Affidod, with their villages. 47 Ahdod with her rowns and her villages. Gaza with her rowns and her villa-

ges, unso the river of Egypt and the great (ca. and the border thereof. 48 "And in the mountains Shamin and to shi Jachrand Socoty

inhs-

Debir

iteth

will.

a the

gave

came

sik of

ff her

What

effing:

land,

ind he

he me-

e tribe

ing to

of the

ard the

abzeels

debeb

hann h

eriom

famon,

bas and

formsh

the ent

and Aim

e twenty

nd Zore.

Tappu-

the chos

into and

rteen ci-

gdalgada

and lok-

Eglon

m , and

and Nas-

arres with

and Nezibi

ad Marc-

d her vil-

he fea, all

villages. d ber vil-

her villa-

haminaid

49 And

lages.

ad ah

49 And Dannahand Riristh-Sannath which is Debir

50 And Anab, and Aftremoth, and Anim,

gr And Gothen, and Holos, and Gi-

52 Arab, and Dumah, and Efean, 53 And Janum, and Beth-tappush, and

Aphekah 54 And Humtah , and Kirjath-arba, (which is Hebron) and Zior : nine cities

with their villages. 55 Maon Carmel and Ziphand Jurrah

56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Za-

57 Cain-Gibeah, and Timnah : ten cigies with their villages.

58 Halhul, Berhzur, and Gedors 59 And Maarah, and Bethanoth, as

Eltekon : fix cities with their villages. 60 Kirjath-band, which is Kirjath-jeu-

villages. In the wilderneffe, Beth-arabah,

Middin, and Secacabs 62 And Nibhan, and the city of falt,

and Engedicfix cities with their villages. 63 As for the Jebusines the inhabitants of Jenusalems the children of Judah could not drive them out : but the Jebufites dwell with the shildren of Judah at Jemislem unto this day.

CHAP. XVI.

t. The generall borders of the four of Jo-loph, 5. The border of Ephraims. A Nd the lot of the children of Joseph fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the walls to the wilderneffe that goeth up from Jericho

2 And goeth out from Bethel to Lat; and paffeth along unto the borders of Archi to Ataroths

And goeth down wellwards to the coast of Japhleti,unto the coast of Berho ron the nether, and to Gezer, and the goings out thereof are at the fea.

goings out thereof are ut the rea.

4 So the children of Joseph Manaffeb,
and Ephraien took their inherisance.

5 And the border of the children of
Ephraien according to their families
was thus 2 even the border of their inhemance on the eath-fide was Azaroch Addar unt o Bethoren the upper.

6 And the border went out toward the he to Michmethan on the north-fide, and the border went about enflward unto Tanath Shiloh, and passed by it on the eaft to Janobah

7 And it went down from Janohah to

Ataroth-and to Naurath, and came to letkhos and went out at Jordan.

8 The border went out from Tappush mil ward unto the river Kanah : and bings our thereof were at the fea. This is the inheritonice of the tribe of \$ chitten of Ephralm by their families.

9 And the (sparate cities for the chit-

this of Ephrains mere among the inhecities with their villages.

10. And they drave not out the Canates dwell among the Ephraimites an Whis day, and ferve mader tribute, ...

CHAP.

The los

The los of Manafeb: 7 His coaft.

12 The Canaenites not driven out.

14 Joseph: children obtain a los.

Manafch: (for he was the firth-born

Losse of the children of the top of the losse 
of Joseph) to mits for Machir the firthbecause he mas a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Bashan,

2. There was also adot for the rest of the children of Manasseh by their farmi-

lies; for the children of Abiezer, and fe the children of Helek, and for the chi dren of Afriel, and for the children of Shechemand for the children of Hepbers and for the children of Shemida : their were the male children of Manaffeh the

fon of Joseph by their families.

3 That Zelophehad the fon of Hephers, the fon of Gileadsthe fon of Machir, the fon of Manaffen, had no foundat daughters: and these are the names of his daughters Mahlah and Noah Heglah Milkahand Tirzah.

4 And they came neer before Eleazar the prieth & before Johna & fon of Nun, and before \$ princes, faying, The LORD commanded Mores to give us an inheritance among our brethren : therefore according to the commandment of the L. O. R. D. be gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father. 5. And there fall ten portions to Ma-naffeh-boilde the land of Gilead, and Ba-

man, which were on & other fide Jordan :

6 Because the daughters of Manasieh had an inheritance among his fons : and the rest of Manassehs some had the land of Gittend

7. And the coall of Manaffeh wa from Amer to Michmethan, that lieth before Shechem, and the border went along on the right hand unto the inha-

Solve Manafieh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah on the border of Manafieh belonged to the children of Ephraim.

9 And the coast descended unto the river Kanah, fouthward of the river : these of Manaffeh : the coast of Manaffeb alto mes on the north-fide of the river and the outgoings of it were at the fea.

10 Southward it was Ephraimes and orthward if was Manaffehr & the fea is his border, & they met together in After on the north-and in I fischer on the east.

11 And Manafich had in Iffachar, and in After, Berhfrean and her towns, and L. bleam and her towns, and the inhabitanta of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Endor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Tanach and her towns, an the inhabitants of Megiddo and h towns; even three countreys.

14 Vet the children of Manafel could not drive our the inhebitants of thole cities but the Capaznites would duelt

in that land.

13 Vet it came to paffe, when the children of Ifrael were waxen ftrong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute a bube did not utserly drive them out.

14 And 5 children of Joseph spake unto offus: saying. Why hast thou given me or one lot, and one portion to inherit, seeing I am a great people; forasmuch as feeing I am a great people, forafenne

15 And Johus safwered them; If then be a great people, then get thee up to the wood countrey, and cut down for thy felf there in the land of the Periszites, and of the glants, if mount Ephraim be too naror thee.

now for the children of Joseph said. The bill is not enough for us: and all the Camonites that dwel in the land of the val-

manites that dwel in the land of the val-ley, have charets of iron, both they who are of Bethacan and her towns and they who are of the vailey of Jetreel.

17 And Johns fpaire unto the louis of Joseph, even to Ephraim, and to Manaf-th, laying, Thou are a great people, and half great power; thou thair nor have one lot onely;

18 But the mountain fault he shine.

18 But the mountain fhall be thine-for it is a wood, and thou fielt cut it down: and the outgoings of it field be thine: for thou fielt drive out the Canasaites, though they have iron charets; and though they be fireng.

I The tabernacle is fer up at Shiloh. a The

and is described.

Not the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and fet up the rabernacle of the congregacion there, and the land was subdued before them,

2 And there remained among the chil-fren of Ifrael feven tribes, which had not

yet received their in eritance.

3 And Johus faid unto the children of Ifrael, How long are you flack to go to porferic the land, which the LOKD God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe : and I will fend them and they fhall rife. & go thorow the land, and describe it, according to the inheritance of them, and they shal come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven e fouth, and the house of Joseph thall

bolde in their coafts on the north.

6. Ye hall therefore describe the land moto seven parts, and bring the description hither to me ; that I may caft lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 But the Levites have no pare among wheir inheritance and Gad, and Reuben, and half the eribs of Manafich, have re-ceived their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moss the servant of he LORD gave them.

and Johns charged thom that went to de-feribe the land-faying, Go and walk tho-yow the land- and deferibe it, and come again to meethat I may here cafe loss for

you before the LOND in Shiloh.

And the men went and passed thorow the land, and described it by cities, into even parts in a book, and came again to

Johns to the hoft at Shiloh. ligh, before the LORD ; and there Jothus divided the land unto the children of Ifrael, according to their divisio

ss 4 And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lor came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

az And their border on the north-fide was from Jordan, and the border went up to the fide of Jericho, on the northfide, and went up thorow the mountains westward, and the goings out thereof were at the wildernesse of Beth-aven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the fide of Luz, (which is Bethel)fouthward, and the border descended to Ataroth-Adar, neer the hill that lieth on the fouth-fide of the nether Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawn thence, nd compassed the corner of the fea Beth-horon, fouthward : and the goings out thereof were at Kirjath-baal (which is Kirjath-jearim) a city of the children of Judah : this was the west quarter.

15 And the fouth quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephroah.

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lieth before the valley of the fon of Hinnom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnous, to the side of Jebus on the fouth, and descended to En-rogels

17 And was drawn from the north and went forth to Enthemeth, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is over against

the going up of Admmins & sefecaded to the frone of Bohan, the fon of Reuben, 18 And passed along toward the fide over against Arabah northward, and went

1

20

tw

ree

And

2

Ent

and

opt |

2

of t

thei

to ch

down unto Arabah.

10 And the border passed along to the fide of Beth-hoglah northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north-bay of the salt seas at the south end

The state of the state of the coal of Jordan this was the fouth coal of the call-fide: this was the border of it of the children of Benjamin by the coals thereof round about, according to their familie

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, according to their families, were Jericho, and Beth-hoglab and the valley of Kezizs

22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim ad Bethels

23 And Avim and Parah and Ophrab 24 And Chephar-Haammonai, and Ophni and Gaba: twelve cities with abely villagers.

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth 26 And Mizpehi and Chephirab, and - Mozah,

97 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and To

28 And Zela, Elephand Jebuli, (which is Jerufalem) Gibeath and Kirjath : four-teen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, according to their families.

OM CH AP. XIX

The lots of Simins, 10 Zelwinn, 17 If-facher, 24 Jeher, 32 Naphralis 40 and Dom. 49 Johns for. A Nd the facond lot came forth to Si-quemore ven for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their fami. lies : and their inheritance was within the pheritance of the children of Judah.

2 And they had in their inheritance, Beershebasor Shebasand Moladah,

2 And Hazarfhual, & Balah, and Azem, And Elrolad and Berbul, & Hormah, And Ziklag and Beth-marcaboth and

Hazar-fufah 6 And Beth-lebaothy and Sharuhen :

shirteen cities, and their villages. 7 Ain-Remmon,and Ethersand Afhan:

four cities, and their villages. 8 And all the villages that were ro about thefe cities, to Baalath-Beer, Ramuch of the fourhathis is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon

according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Judah mas the inheritance of the children of Simeonifor the part of the children of Judah was too much for them : therefore the children of Simcon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

the children of Zebulun, according to their families : and the border of their

inheritance was unto Sarid.

11 And their border went up toward the featand Maraiah and reached to Dabbathethe and reached to the river that is before Johneam,

defore Johnson,

12 And turned from Sarid eaftward,
toward the fun-riding, unto the Border of
Chilloth-Tabor, and then goeth out to
Daberath and goeth up to Juphia,

13 And from thence paffeth or along
on the eaft of-Gitta Hephers to Itai-Kazinsand goeth out to Remmon Methoar

34 And the border compaffeth it on the north-fide to Hannsthon: and the out-go-

ngs thereof are in \$ valley of liphthah-el-15 And Kattath, and Nahalal, and himron, and Idalah, and Bethletiem :

twelve cities with their villages,

dren of Zebulun-secording to their funi-fies, their circs with their villages. 17 ¶ And the fourth los came out to Iffachus for the children of Iffachus, ac-

sording to their families.

18 And their border was roward Jazseel, and Chefulloth and Shanem,

19 And Hapharaim, and Shihon, and

20 And Rabbith, & Kimion and Abez,

20 And Reasseth and Engineers and 21 And Reasseth and Engineers and Enhanciash, and Bethpagara.

2 And the coale rescheduler Tabor, and Shahasimsh and Bethparenth and the outgoings of their border were at Jon-ans: fixzen chiese with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the type

of the children of Islachar according to their families the cities & their villages.

24 ¶ And the fift lot came out for tribe of the children of After; according to their families.

as And their border was Helkarh, and

all, and Beren, and Achmaph, 26 And Alammelech, and Amad, an

Micheal, and rescheth to Carmel west-

ward, and to Shihor-Libneth, 27 And turneth toward the fun-rifing to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthab-el toward the northfide of Berh emek, and Neiels and gorth out to Cabul on the left hands

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hamon,and Kanaharven unto great Sidon :

29 And then the coall turneth to Ramah, and to the ftrong city Tyre, and the ings thereof are at the feasirom the coast to Achrib.

30 Ummah alforand Aphele & Rehob : twenty and two cirles with their villages.

This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Affer, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

The firt lot came out to the chil-32

32 4 The inx for came out to the children of Naphtali even for the children of Naphtalis according to their families. 32 Aust their coaft was from Heleph from Allon to Zamannim, and Adama. Netel and Jameel unto Lakum: and the outgoing thereof were at Jordan.

34 And then the coult turneth weftward to Aznoth-Tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the fourh-fide, and reacheth to After on the west-side, and to Judah

upon Jordan toward the fun-rifing.
35 And & fenced cities are Ziddim-Zer,

and Hammath-Rassath and Cinnerethy 36 And Adamsh and Ramah & Hazory 37 And Kedelly and Edway and En-

38 And Iron, and Migdal el. Borem, and Bethanah, and Betharen Acroed : nine-

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphrali, according to their families, the cities and their villages

40 ¶ And the feventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan, sc-

cording to their families : Torah and Eftraoland Irfhemen

42 And Shaalabbin, and Aijalon, and Terhiah. 44 And Elon, and Thimnachah, and

44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and

45 And Jehud, and Bene-beraky and

rimmon 6 And Mejarkon, and Rakkon, with

the border before Japho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them : therefore the children of Dan went up to figl against Lememand rook it, and smote with the edge of the fword, and possessed trand dwelt therein, and called Lessema

Dam after the name of Dan their father. 48 This is \$ inheritance of the cribe of the children of Dam according to their

families, thefe cities with their villages 49 T When they had made on end o dividing the land for inheritance by their

rom Luz, borr the f the

.

ı. the

ren

ing

heir a of

fide

went

rth-

aine

ereof

e fea efore which Jdren r. m the order

os se

ence

to the ore the which n the lley of on the

t forth againk cended leuben he fide d went g to the

th-and

and the at the uth end 20. of it on rance of e coalls

to their e of the to their maraim)

Ophrah 1 2 384 ies with

Beeroth rab; and and Th in (which

th : four-This is of Benja

coalls, the children of Mrael gaye an inheritance to Johna the fon of Non-smoog them; 50 According se the word of \$ Londy, they gave him the city which he affect, even Timash-Serah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city-and dwelt therein. \$1 Thefe are the inheritances shich Elexas the priefts and Johna the fon of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the rives of the children of Ifrael, divided es of the children of Ifrael, divided er an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before he LORD, at the door of the tabernacle inc LORD, at the door of the thornacte of the congregation 1 to they made an ead of dividing the country.

I. God commanding, 7 the Livalites appoint fix crites of refine.

He L O R D alfo fpake unto Johns faying. Speak to the children of Ifrael, fay-

e-Appoint out for you cities of refuge, hereof I fpake unto you by the hand of

Mofes:

3 That the flayer that killeth any perfor manares and manitringly, may fice thither: and they shall be your refuge floom.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those sixtes, shall fland at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the cars of the iders of the city sano them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 And if the avenger of the diverse the thayer up just his hand a because he floored here in the here had not deriver the thayer up just his hand a because he floored he neighbour un wittingly and hatch this may be fesset inc.

6 And he hall dwell in that city, until he shad before the congregation for

till he fland before the congregation for indeement, and untill the death of the high priest that shall be in those days; then hall the flayer return, and come un-

sien hall the flayer returns and come unto his own city, and unto his own house,
mpto the city from wheate he fled.
7-4 And they appointed Keckin is Galicelia mount Naphtalland Shecken in
mount Ephraimand Kiristh artos (wight
he Hebron) is the mountain of Judah,
8. And on the other fide Jordan by Jecho callward they all good Rezer in the
wildernerfe upon the plains out of the
richo callward they all good Rezer in the
wildernerfe upon the plains out of the
richo flewer and Ramoth in Gaissal
rich call the tribe of Gady and Gojan in
Baltans, out of the tribe of Manafeth.
9 Their were the cities appointed for
all the children of Ifrael, and for the
flyanger that folguments among them.

all the children of the samong them, franger that follownesh among them, that who foever killeth any person as un-awayes, might fice thisher, and not die by gayer, might fice thisher, and not use by

an man of the assigner of second until the flood before the congregation.

2. Eight and funtly cities given by low out of the other tribes anno the Lewites, 43 God gave lines ref.

Then came neer the heads of the fathers of the Lewites unto the larger

the prich and unto Johns the fon of Nun and anto the heads of the fathers of the tallers of . 3 and they feate unto them at Shiloban the lead of Cananadaying, The LOED

commanded by the hand of Moles, to give us cities to dwell in, with the lib-

urbs thereof for our castell.

3 And the children of lirael gave into the Levises our of their inheritance; at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

4. And the lot came 'out for the families of the Kohathites; and the children of Aaron the priest which were of the Levires, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

5. And the reft of the children of Ko-hath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the baif tribe of Manaf-

febren cities.

And the children of Germon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of the churand out of fribe of Atherand out of the tribe of Maphralis& out of f haif tribe of Mapafich in Basham, thirteen cities.

The children of Meraris by their fa-

7. The children of Merrars by their ra-milises, had out of the tribe of Reuben-and out of the tribe of Gad-and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

B. And the children of Ifrael gave by lot unto the Levines thefe cities with their fulurys as the Lend commanded by the hand of Mofes.

9. ¶ And they gave out of the tribe of a children of Judahand out of the tribs

the children of judanana out or the remo-of the children of Simeon, these cities which are here mentioned by name, 10 Which the children of Agronbeing of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had; (for

8

-

were of the children of Loves had; ( for theirs was she field tot)

14. And they gave them the city of Arbaha the shaber of Analas, ( which city is theirs was she field tot)

14. And they gave them the city of Arbaha the shaber of Analas, ( which city is the control of the city, and the villages shareof gave, shey to Caleb the fon of Jephannech for his possession.

12. But the fields of the city, and the villages shareof gave, shey to Caleb the fon of Jephannech for his possession.

13. Thus they gave to the children of Anron the passes, thebron with the full the full the figure, and Libeaha visia her full the following the control of the filter may with her full the control of the filter may with her full the control of the filter may with her full the control of the filter may with her full the control of the filter may with her full the control of the filter may be shaped by a man of the filter the control of the filter may be shaped by a man of the filter of benjamin.

13. And and of the filts of Benjamin.

17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin. Gibeon with her faburha. Geba with her

18 Anathoth with her subuebe and Alm with her laburbs : four cities.

Asson, the prices, were thirtsen cities with their suburbs.

As A had the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites, which remained

f Kohath, the Levites, which remained f the children of Kohath, even they he be chiles of their for out of the tribe of f ch

21 For they gave them Shechem with-her suburbs in mount Ephraims to be a-city of refuge for the slayer, and Greet: with her suburbs.

22 And Kibzeim with her faburbes and Beth-boron with her fuburbs : four cities. 23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Elte-beh with her fuburbs, Gibethon with her

(uburbs-

.

nta

36

mi-

n of

Le-

lah.

380

ies.

Ko-

e of

maf-

of by

Illa-

ut of

tribe

ir fa-

aben:

of the

ve by

with

nded

ibe of

gribe

cities

being

who

(for

of Arcity is

Indaha

out it.

nd the

eb the

ildren

th her

or the

and:

es and nd lur-

f thoie Jamin rich ber

and Al-

iren of n cities.

hildren maiard:

tribe of

m with 20 be #: d Gent: 33 . And:

29.

24 Aijalon with her fuburbs, Galb mmon with her fuburbs : four cities.

25 And out of the balf tribe of Manaffeh. Tanach with her fuburbs, and Gath-

rimmon with her fuburbs ! two cities 26 All the cities were ten with their urbs, for the families of the children of

Kohath that remained.

7 And unto the children of Germonof the families of the Levites, out of the other half tribe of Manasteh, they gave Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, a city of refuge for the flayer ; and Beeft-tersh with her fuburbs : two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Machary Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh with

her fuburbs

29 Jarmuth with her fuburbs, Engannim with her fuburbs : four cities. 30 And out of the tribe of After, Mi-

hal with her fuburbs, Abdon with her Suburbs,

31 Helksh with her fuburbs and Rehab

with her fuburbs : four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphralis Reden in Galilee with her suburbs, to te a city of equige for the flayer, and Ham-mothdor with her suburbs, and Karran with her fuburbe : three cities.

33. All the cities of the Germonites,

according to their families, were thir-

34 \( And mate the families of the children of Merarische reft of \( \) Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulum. Johnsam with her suburbos and Kartah with her suburbos Dimnah with her suburbes Nahalal

35 Dimnah with per industrials with her suburbs : four cities

36 And out of the tribe of Reubenber fuburbes

37 Kedemoth with her fuburbes and

haath with her fuburbs : four cities.

Mehnath with her fisburbs a four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her fisburbs.

39 Heighton with ber fisburbs.

39 Heighton with ber, fisburbs.

39 Heighton with ber, fisburbs. Jazer-with her fisburbs, four cities in all.

40 Sa, all the cities for the children of Mesan by their lamplings which were remaining of the families of the Levises were by their loy savely a cities, with the cities of the Levises within the poffelion of she children of final, were fourly and sight cities, with their fishurbs.

Shurbs.

4. These cities were every one with their shurbs reand shour them thus were all these exists.

4.3 T And the L o. B. D. gave more strength of the cities.

4.3 T And the L o. B. D. gave more strength of the cities and they posterfed at the cities of the cities

d dwelt therein.

44 And the LORD gave them self the control of the co

45. There failed not ought of any good thing, which the LORD had spoken unso the house of Ifrael; all came to passe.

C. H. A. P. XXII.

The two triber and balf are fent home:

9. They build the altas of testimony in their journey.

Hen lonus called the Reubeniger. and the Gadises, and the half eribe of Manaffeh-

And faid unto them, Ye have tropt all that Mofes the fervant of the Louis

roice in all that I commanded you 3 Ye have not left your brethren thefe many dayes unto this day, but have from

LORD your God. harh given red unto your brethren, as be promifed them, therefore now return ge, nd get ye unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Moses the

fervant of the L o-A D gave you on the

other fide Jordan 5. But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Mofes the fervant of the L. o. R. b. charged your to love the LOND your God, and to walk in all his wayer, and to keep his commandments and to cleave unto him, and to ferve him with all your heart and with all your foul

6 So Johns bleffed them and fent them

away : and they went unto their tents.

7 Now to the one half of the tri of Manageh Mofes had given poffesson in Bathan : but unto the other half thereof gave Johua among their brethren on this fide Jordan westward. And when Johua fent them away also unto their tents, then he bieffed them.

8. And he fpake unto them faying. Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattel-with alver-an with golds with braffer & with ironsand with very much raiment divide the fpoil of your enemies with your brethren.

And the children of Reuben, and: children of Gad, and the half tribe of Manafich recurred and departed from the children of lirael out of Shiloh, which is in the land of Comans to go un-to the countrey of Gilend, to the land of sheet possession, whereof they were pos-

start postulates waterout they were politically seconding, to the word of the Long by the hand of Mafer.

10. I And when they came must the benders of lendangians are in the land of Canagan, the children of Ruben, and the children of Gadaud the half tribe of Manaffeh, built there an altar by Jordan, a

great algar to fee to.

II I And the children of Ifrael heard fay, Behold, the children of Beeben, and the children of Gad, and the halftribe of Manaffeh have built an altar over against the land of Canaan in the bosters of Jor-dan at 9 passage of the children of Ifrael. 18 And when the children of Ifrael

the children of Reuben, and to the chil-dren of Gad, and to the half tribe of Maffeh into the land of Gilead, Phinehas the fon of Eleszar the prient.

14 And with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince, thorowout all the tribes of Ifrael, and each one was an ead of the house of their fathers among se thousands of Ifrael. the th

15 ¶ And they came unto the children en, and to the children of Gad, nd to the haif tribe of Manaffeh, unto e land of Gilead, and they fpake with

them, faying, 16 Thus taith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trefpaffe is this that ye have committed against the God of lifrael, to turn away this day from fol-lowing the LORD, in that ye have build-ed you an altar, that ye might rebell this day against the LORD

17 Is the iniquity of Peor too little for us from which we are not cleanfed uncill this day, (although there was a plague

in the congregation of the LORD)
18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD! and it will be, feeing ye rebell to day against the LORD, that to morrow he will be wroth

with the whole congregation of Ifrael.

19 Notwith thanding if the land of your possession be unclean, then passe ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD tabernacle dwelleth, and take poffession among us : but rebell not against the LORD, nor reell against us, in building you an altar, belide the altar of the LOND our God.

20 Did not Achan the fon of Zerah mmit a trespasse in the accursed thing and wrathfell on all the congregation of Ifrael? and that man perimed not alone

in his iniquity.
21 9 Then the children of Reubenand the children of Gad, and the half tribe of Manasseh, answered and faid un-to the heads of the thousands of Israel,

LORD God of gods, he knoweth, and Ifruel he shall know, if it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against the L o R D (fave us not this day)

27 That we have built us an alter to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt-offering, or meat-of-

offer thereon burns-offering, or mea-or-fering. or if to offer peace-offerings thereon-let the LORD himfelf require is: 24 And if we have nor rather done it for fear of this thing, fluying! In time to some, your children might speak nato-our children-faying.What have you to do with the LORD God of Israel?

25 For the LORD hath made Jordan a horder between us, and you, ye children of Reubem and children of Gad, ye have no part in the Lond: to hall your children make our children cease from

earing the LORD: 26 Therefore we faid, Let us now pr pare to build us an altar, not for burnt-

offering, nor for far-fifte :

a7 But that it may be a witnesse between us and you and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the L o R p before him with our burnt-

offerings,and with our facrifices and with our peace-offerings, that your childre may not fay to our children in time to come. Ye have no part in the LORD. 28 Therefore faid we, that it hall be,

when they should fo fay to us, or to our generations in time to come, that we may fay again, Behold the parern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt-offerings not for facrifices: but it is a witnesse between us and you. 29 God forbid that we should rebell

against & LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD-to build an altar for burnt-offerings-for meat-offerings-or for facrifices, bendes the altar of the LORD our God that # before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phinehas the prieft, and the princes of the congregation, and heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad-and the children of Manaffeh fpake, it pleased them

31 And Phinehas the fon of Eleatar the priest faid unto the children of Renben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manaffeh, This day we perceive that the LORD is among us becaufe ye have not committed this trefpasse against the LORD : now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phinehas the fon of Eleaner the prieft, and the princes returned from the children of Reuben and from the chilthe children of Reuben and from the children of Gad, our of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Cansan, to the children of Ifrael, and brought them word again

33 And the thing pleafed the children of Ifrael and the children of Ifrael bieffed God and did not mrend to go up against them in battel to defiroy the land wherein the children of Reiben and Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad called the altar Ed : for it fall be a wirneffe between us, that the LORD in God.

G H A P. XXIII.

3 By former benefits, 5 by promises, 11 and by threatenings.

A Nd it came to passe, a long time after that the L O R D had given rest out a hat Johus waxed olds and firschen

And Johns called for all Ifracian for their elders & for their heads, and for their judges, and for their necess. & faid unto them I am oldstad Aricken in age:

unto them-I am oldated fricken in age:

3. And ye have feen all that the LORD
your God hath done unto all the entinos became of you to five the LORD you
God is be that hath fought for you.

4. "Behold, I have divided unto you by
lot these nations that: remain, to be as
inheritance for your tribus, from Jordan
with all the nations that I have out offcents was the west for north sind.

even unto the great fea weft ward, § And the LORD your God, he final expell them from before you, and drive them from out of your fight, and ye final poffeffe their land, so the L o R D your God hath promifed anto you.

with dre me to B

II bes o our me

altar Conor s: but rebell from ar for orfor

ORD le. rich and which at the ren of paker

learar Renay we us-betref. e have out of

leanar from e chilileads ildren gain. leffed

gainst where. dwelt. n and r Ed : s that

death mijes me afen rest round ricken

els and nd for & faid n age : LORP e nati-D yout

you by be an

ordan ut off o Gall drive e fall

tuoy c & Be

eep and to do all that is written in the not alide there-from, to the right hand, or to the left, 7 That ye come not among these natins, these that remain amongst you, netther make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by them neither ferve them, nor bow your felves unto

8 But cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day, 9 For the LORD hath driven out from

9 FOR the LORD hath cirven our from before you great nations and strong; but as for you no man hath been able to stand before you into this day. 30 One man of you shall chase a thou-fand: for \$ LORD your God.he it is that sphere for you as he hath promised you. 11 Take good heed therefore unto your

feires, that we love & LORD your God.
12 Elfe, if ye do in any wife go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations even thefe that remain among your and hall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you: a3 Know for a certainty-that the LORD

your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before you: but they hall be feares and traps unto you, and feourges in your fides, and thorns in our eyes, untill ye perith from off this ood land which the LORD your God

hath given you.

14 And behold this day I am going the
14 And behold this and ye know in all your hearts, and in all your fouls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good not one taking nath rathed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you: all are come to passe unto your and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 Therefore it sall come to paffer that as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God pro-mifed you: fo fhall the LORD bring up-on you all evil things, untill be have defiroyed you from of this good land

which \$LORD your God hath given you as When ye have transgressed the co-16 When ye have transgrefled the co-venant of the LORD your God, which be commanded you, and have gone and fer-ved other gods, and howed your felves to them: then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which be hash given unro you. C H A P. XXIIII. 1 Joshua affemiliesh the pribes at Sha-ther. I would be the shall 
them. 2 A brief history of Gods bene-fits from Terah. d Jefus gathered all the tribes of And Johns gathered all the tribes of Alfrael to Shechem, & called for the idens of Ifrael, and for their heads, and or their judges, & for their officers, and they prefented themselves before God.

2 And Johus said unto all the people,
Thus faith the Lo RD God of Israel,

Your fathers dwelt on the other fide of the flood in old time, even Terah the fa-ther of Absaham, and the father of Na-

shor: and they ferved other gods.

3 And I rook your father Abraham from the other fide of the flood, and led

6 Be ye therefore very couragious to the state of the sta

went down into Egypt.

§ I fent Mofes also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did amongst them: and afterward I brought you out.

And I brought your fathers out of Egyptiand you came unto the fearand the Egyptians purited after your fathers with charets & horfmen unto \$ Red-fea.

7 And when they cried unto the LOADs he put darknesse between you and the Egyptians and brought the sea upon them, and covered them, and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt, and ye dwelt in the wilderneffe a long feafon:

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other fide Jordan: and they fought with yous and I gave them into your hands that ye might poffeste their lands and I deftroy-

ed them from before you.

9. Then Balak the ion of Zippor, king of Moab arofe, and warred against I frael, and fent, and called Balaam the fon of

Beor to curfe you; 10 But I would not hearken unto Baasm therefore he bleffed you ttill : fo I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Persizites, and the Cansanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgamites, the Hi-vites and the Jebusites, and I delivered them into your hand

12 And I fear the horner before you which drave them out from before you even the two kings of the American half

not with thy fword, nor with the bowe, 13 And I have given you a land for which yo did not labour, and cities which ye built note and ye dwell in them ? of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not, do ye eat.

14 ¶ Now therefore fear the LORD, and ferve him in fincerity, and in truth, and put away the gods which your fa-thers ferved on the other fide of \$ floods and in-Egypt : and ferve ye the LORD. 15 And if it feem eval unto you to ferre-the LeRD. Achie you this day whom you will ferve, whether the gods which your rithers ferved; that were on 5 other fide of the flood, or 5 gods of 5 Amorites, in whose land ye dwell; but as for me and my house, we will ferve the LORD. 16 And the people movered and faids. God forbid that we should, forfake the LORD. To fore, other achieves

LORD, to ferve other gods. 17 For the LOND our God be it is that 17 For the LOND our God be #f. it the strought as up, and our fathers out of the strong of Egypt. From the house of hondage, and which did these great figure in our light-and preferved us in all the way wherein we went and among all the proper to hono whom we passed.

18 And § LORD structure out from before us all § people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land a therefore will we allo serve the LORDs for he is our God.

ro And Joshua faid unto the people. Ye Connot ferve the LoRDsfor he is an holy Godshe is a jealous Godshe will not for-

give your transgressions, nor your fins.
20 If we forfale the LORD, and serve strange gods, then be will turn, and do you harr, and confume you, after that he

hath done you good.

If And the people faid unto Johua,
Nay, but we will ferve the LORD.

22 And Joffua faid unto the people, Ye are witnesses against your selves, that ye have chosen you the Lo R.D. to serve him. And they said. We are witnesses.

23 Now therefore put aways faid her the ftrange gods, which are among your and encline your heart anto the LORD

24 And the people faid unto Johus, The LORD our God will we ferve, and

his voice will we obey.

25 So Johua made a covenant with the seople that day, and fet them a ftarute, and an ordinance in Shechem

26 4 And Johna wrote thefe words in the book of the law of God, and tooka

great flone, and fet it up there, under an oak that was by § fanctuary of § LORD.

27 And Johns faid unto all the people, Behold, this ftone fall be a wieneffe unto us : for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he fpake unto us ; it thall be there for a witnesse unto youlest ye deny your God.
28 So loshua let the people depart every man unto his inheritance.

20. And it came to paffe after these things, that Johua the son of Nun, the forwant of the LORD-died-being an hundred and ten yeers old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-Serah, which is in mount Ephraim, on the

north fide of the hill of Gaam.

31 And Ifraci ferved the LORD all the dayes of Johua, and all the dayes of the elders that overlived Johua, and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Ifrael

32 ¶ And the bones of Josephwhich the children of Ifrael brought up out of E. gypt-buried they in Shechemain a parcell of ground which Jacob bought of & fons hundred pieces of filvers and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph,

33 And Eleazar the fon of Aaron died, and they buried him in a hill that pertained to Phinehas his fon, which way given him in mount Ephraim.

ti

te

th

Ħ

2

ft

bu

Ca

Ca

int

of

3

Can

for

inh: bira

kind Ber

trib

34 of I

ton

meu yer I

vaile

from Pock

36

31

## THE BOOK

CHAP.

1. The alls of Judah and Simeon. 4 Adonibezek juftly requited. 8 Ferufalem taken. 11 Othniel hath Athfah to rife. 17 Horman, Gaza, Askelom, and Ekrom taken.



Ow after the death of Johnus, it came to paffe that the children of Ifrael añsed the Loun. faying . Who thall go up for us against the Cassanites first to fight against them?

2 And the LORD faid, Judah fall go up : behold, I have delivered the land

into his hand

And Judah faid unte Simeos his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanires, nd I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Judah went up, and the LORD

delivered the Canuanites, and the Perizzires into their hand; and they flew of them in Bezek ten thousand men. 5 And they found Adonibenek in Be-

zek : and they fought against htm.& they flew the Canzanites, and the Perizzites.

6 But Adonibezeh fled, and the periazites,
6 But Adonibezeh fled, and they purfled after him, and caught him, and cut
off his thumbs, and his great toes.

is thumbs, and his great toes.
And Adonibezek faid, Threefee ad ren kings, having their thumbe, and their great toes ent off, gathered their ment under my table : as I have don fo God hath required me : and the rought him to Jerutalem, and there he

8 (Now the children of Judah had faught against Jerufalem, and had taken it, and finiteen it with the edge of the favord; and for the city on fire).

9. I had ofterward the children of Ju-

## OF TUDGES.

dah went down to fight against the Camanites that dwelt in the mountain, and in the fouth, and in the valley,

10 And Judah went against the Canaanires that dwelt in Hebron (new the name of Hebron before was Kirjatharbs.) and they flew Shefhai, and Ahiman, and Talmai

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir (and the name of Debir before was Kirjath-fepher)

12 And Caleb faid. He that fmireth Kirjath-fephersand taketh its to him will I give Achiah my daughter to wife. 13 And Othniel the fon of Kennz, Ca-

lebs younger brother, took it : and he gave him Achiah his danghier to wife.

14 And it came to passe when she came
so him that she moved him to ask of her father a field : and the lighted from

off her affe, and Caleb faid unto her What will thou ! 15 And the faid unto him. Give mea leffing : for thou haft given me a fou bland, give me also springs of water. And

Caleb gave her the upper fprings and the nether fprings. 16 And the children of the Kenite, Mofes father in law, went up out of the city. of palm-trees, with the children of J dahanto the wilderneffe of Judah, which

lieth in the fouth of Arad, and they went and dwelt among the people.

17 And Judah went with Simeon his-brocher, and they flew the Cananites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly deftroyed it (and the name of the city was

called Horman)
18 Alfo Judah took Gaza with the coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, & Etron with the coast thereof.

19 And the LORD was with Judahan

9;

ds of

galeft.

epart

thefe

2 the

hun-

order erah

a the

II the

of the

which

ORD

th the

of E.

arcell

fons

or an

came

seph.

died,

per-

c Cz-

and

Cana-

riath-

imane

gains

name

n will

Z,Cr-

nd he

came

nk of

from bery

mea

fou b-

. And

nd the

Mo-

of Ju

which

went

n his

anites

ly de-

y was

h the

coaft ercof.

ife.

0 nireth he drave out the inhabitants of the twount - meration offer Joshua. 14 Gods anger-ain, but could not drive out the inhabit- and pity towards them. 20 The Canaants of the valley, because they had cha-

rets of iron. 20 And they gave Hebron unto Caleb,

as Mofes faid : and he expelled thence the three fons of Anak.

21 And the children of Benjamin did nor drive our the Jebusites that inhabited Jerufalem : but the febufites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerufalem unto this day.

22 ¶ And the house of Joseph, they alfo went up against Beth-el : and the

LORD was with them.

23 And the house of loseph fent to defory Beth-el ( now the name of the city before was Luz )

24 And the fpies faw a man come forth out of the city, and they faid unto him, Shew us we pray thee the enterance into the city, and we will hew thee mercy

25 And when he shewed them the enterance into the city-they smore the city with the edge of the fword : but they let

go the man and all his family. 26 And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city-and called the name thereof Luz : which is the

name thereof unto this day,

Neither did Manaffeh drive out the inhabitants of Berhincan and her towns, nor Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor, and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam , and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo, and Her towns: but the Cansanires would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to paffe when I frael was frong that they put & Canaanites to tri-bute, and did not utterly drive them out. 29 Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanires that dwelt in Gezer : but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them. 309 Neither did Zebulun drive out the bitants of Kirron nor the inhabitants of Nabalol : but the Cannanites dwelt

among them and became relutaries.

31 ¶ Neither did After drive out the birants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon nor of Ahlab, nor Achaib, nor Melbathinor Aphikinor of Rebob :

32 But the Afherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land :

for they did not drive them out. 33 Neither did Naphtali drive ont the habitants of Bethfhemeth, nor the inhabirants of Berhanath but he dwelt among the Canaanites the inhabitants of the Bethfhemeth, and of Bethanath became

triburaries unto them. 34 And the Amorites forced & children not fuffer them to come down to Syalley

35 But the Amorites would dwell in tount Heres in Aijalon & in Shaalbim : yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, fo that they became tributaries, 36 And the coast of the Amorires was

rom the going up to Akrabbim from the

ock and upward.

C H A P. II.

An angel retukerh the people at Boim. 6 The wickedurffe of the new ge-

anites are left to prove Ifrael.

Nd an angel of the LORD came up from Gilgal to Bochims and faids made you to go up out of Egypt , and have brought you unto the land, which I fwarcunto your fathers, and I faid will

never break my covenant with you 2 And ye feel make no league with the inhabitant of this land , you shall throw down their altars: but ye have not obey ed my voice; why have ye done this

3 Wherefore I also faid , I wift not drive them out from before you : bu they shall be as therms in your fides, and their gods hall be a fnare unto you.
4 And it came to paffe, when the an-

gel of the LORD fpake these words unto all the children of Ifrael, that the people

lift up their voice and wept.

5 And they called the name of that

place, Bochim ; and they facrificed there unto the LORD.

And when foftus had let the people gothe children of I frael went even unto his inheritance to poffeffe the land 7 And the people ferved the LORD all the dayes of Joshua, and all the dayes of

the elders that out-lived Joffuahad feen all the great works of the LORD that he did for Ifrael.

And Johua the fon of Nun, the fervant of the LORD died, being an hun-

dred and ten yeers old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-Heres. In the mount of Ephraim on the north-fida of the hill Gaath.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers : and there arose another generation after them, which knew not the L O R Donor yet the

works which he had done for Ifrael. evil in the fight of the LORD and ferred

Baslim.

12 And they for fool the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt &followed other gods, of the gods of people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them and provoked the LORD to anger. 13 And they for fook the L o R Dand

ferved Baal and Afteroth.

14 And the anger of the LORD was hor against Ifrael, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers, that spoiled them and he fold them into the hands of their enemies round about, fo that they could not any longer stand before their

14 Whicherfoever they went out . the hand of the LORD was against them for evilas the L o R & had faid, and as the L o R D had fworn unto them : and they

were greatly diftreffed.

16 Nevertheleffer the LORD raifed p judges . which delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken un-to their judges, but they weng a whoring after other gods, and bowed themfelves unto themshow turned quickly out of the way which their fathers maked in, olay

2

3

1

εĥ

re

til

4

Li

De

200

6

of

dra

Na

198

and

20 1 Will thee

theu

for 1

band

and

10

Napl

ten e rah v 11 of th of h Keni

plair

12 the f

bour

13

m , mto

14 A

delive

his cl 200

ng the commandments of the L' O R D : upon him and he judged I frae and went

is And when the LORD raised them up judges then the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the and of their enemies all the dayes of the judge (for it repented the Long-because of their grounings, by reason of them that oppressed them and versed them;) 139 And, it came to passe when the judge was dead, that they returned, and

corrupted themselves more then their fathers in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them : they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 And the anger of & LORD was hot against Ifrael, & he said Because that this people hath tranfgreffed my covenant which I commanded their fathers , and have not hearkened unto my voice :
21 I also will not henceforth drive out

any from before them-of the nations which Johns left when he died :

22 That through them I may prove Ifrael, whether they will keep the way of the LORD, to walk therein, as their fathere did keep if or not.
23 Therefore the LOHD left those na-

tions without driving them out hailily. neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

CHAP. III.

1 The nations to prove Ifrael: 3 Ifrael committed idolatry with them. 8 Othniel, 12 and Etud deliver them.

Now these are the nations which the LORD left to prove I frael by them (even as many of Ifrael as had not known all the wars of Canasn;

2 Onely that the generations of the children of Ifrael might know to teach them war at the leaft fuch as before knew

mothing thereof)

Namely, five lords of the Philiftines, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Basi-Hermon, unto the entering in of Hamath. 4 And they were to prove Ifrael by

them, to know whether they would hear LORD, which be commanded their fa-thers by the hand of Mofes. 5 And Schildren of Ifrael dwelt among

the Canamites, Hittites & Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebustes,

Perizzites and Hivites and peoustes.
6 And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their fons and ferved their gods.
7 And the children of Itrael did evil in the fight of the LORD, and forgat the

LORD their God,and ferved Bastim, and 8 Therefore the anger of the LORD as hot against Ifrael , and he fold them into the hand of Cufhan-rifhathaim b

of Melopotamia: and § children of Ilra-el ferved Chushan-rishathaim eight yeers. 9 And when the children of Ilrael cried unto the LORD, the LORD traifed up a deliveret to the children of Ifrael, who delivered them, ross Othniel the fon of Kenza/Galeba younget brother. 10 And the figirit of the LORD came

out to war, and the L o R D delivered Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopota-mia into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chusban-rifhathaim.

II And the land had reft fourty yeers :

and Othniel the fon of Kenaz died 12 4 And the children of Ifrael did evil again in the fight of the LORD; and the LORD (trengthened Eglon the king of Moab against Ifrael, because they had done evil in the fight of the LORD.

13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon, and Amalek, and went and fmote Ifrael and poffeffed the city of

palm-trees.

14 So the children of Ifrael ferved Eglon thesing of Moab eighteen yeers. 15 But when the children of Ifracl eri-

ed umo the LORD , the LORD raifed them up a deliverer. Ehud the fon of Gera a Beniamite, a man left-handed : and y him the children of Ifrael fent a prefent unto Eglon the king of Moab.

16 But Ehud made him a dagger (which had two edges ) of a cubit length and be

did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto very fat m

18 And when he had made an end to

offer the prefent he fent away the people that bare the prefent. the quarries that were by Gilgal, and faid. I have a ferrer errand unto the obling: who faid. Keep filence. And all

that flood by hims went out from him. was fitting in a fummer parlour, which he had for himfelf alone : and Ehud faid, I have a metfage from God unto thet. And he arose out of bus feat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right

thigh; and thruft it into his belly.

22 And the haft also went, in after the blade; and the far closed upon the blade so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly, and the dirt came out

23 Then Ehud went forth thorow the porch, and that the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his fervants came and when they faw that, behold the doors of the parlour were locked , they

doors of the parion were located usy faids. Surely be covereth his feet in his fummer-chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were alsomed: and beholdshe opened not \$ doors of the parious therefore they took a key and opened shem; and beholdsheir lord

and opened some and denoisancer was fallen down dead on the carth.

26 And Ehud escaped, while they tarried; and passed beyond the quarrier, and escaped unto Seirath.

27 And it came to passe when he was come, what he him a resumper in the

come, that he blew a trumpet is the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Ifrael went down with him from the

mount, and he before them, 28 And he faid unto them, Follow after me a for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Mosbites into your hand.

And they went down after him, and took rak went down from mount Tabos, and the foords of Jordan toward Moab, and

fuffered not a man to passe over.

29 And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lufty, and all men of valour-& there escaped not a man 30 So Moab was subdued that day un-der the hand of Israel : and the land had

rell fourscore yeers. 3t ¶ And after him was Shamgar the fon of Anath, which flew of the Phili-flines fix hundred men with an ox goad, and he alfo delivered Ifrael.

1 Deborah

C H A P. 1111.
Deborah and Berak deliver Ifrael.
18 Jael killeth Sifera.
Nd the children of Ifrael again did No the children of the LORD, when

Ehud was dead. And the LORD fold them into the hand of Jahin king of Canaan that reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose host was Sifera, which dwelr in Harofteth of

the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Ifrae) cried unto the LORD : for he had nine hundred charets of iron : and twenty yeers he migh-

4 And Deborah a propheteffe. wife of Lapidoth. he judged Ifrael at that time. 5 And the dwelt under the palm-tree of Deborah a between Ramah and Bethel in mount Ephraim : an I the children of If-

mel came up to her for judgement.
6 And the fent and called Barak the fon of Abinoam, our of Kedeth-Naphtali and faid unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Ifrael commanded, faying, Go, and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali, and of the children of Zebulun?

And I will draw unto thee to the river Kifhon, Sifera the captain of Jabins army, with his charets, and his multitude, and I will deliver him into thine hand. 8 And Barak faid unto her If thou wilt

go with me, then I will go; but if thou wilt not go with me.I will not go.

9 And the faid. I will furely go with thee , notwithstanding , the journey that theu takest shall not be for thine honour: for the LORD shall fell Sifera into the bind of a woman. And Deborah arofe, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 ¶ And Barak called Zebulun , and Nanhtali to Kedefh and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet : and Debo-

nh went up with him.
11 Now Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of Hobab the father in law of Moles, had fevered himfelf from the Kenites , and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zaanaim, which is by Redeft.

12 And they flewed Sifers, that Barak mount Tabor.

13 And Sifera gathered together all is charets, even nine hundred charets of iron , and all the people that were with

mto the river of Kifton.
14 And Deborah faid unto Barak, Upifor his is the day in which the L O R D harh elivered Sifera into thine hand : is not the LORD gone out before thee ! fo Baten thousand men after him.

15 And the LORD discomfited Sifera, and all his charers, and all his boft, with the edge of the fword, before Barak : fo that Sifera lighted down off his charet,

and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak purfixed after the charers, and after the holt, unto Harometh of the Gentiles; and all the holt of Silera fell upon the edge of the (word ; and there

was not a man left,

17 Howbeit , Sifers fled away on his feet to the tent of Jacl the wife of Heber the Kenire : for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor, and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 ¶ And Jael went out to meet Sifera, and faid unto him. Turn in, my lord, turn in to me, fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent , he co-

vered him with a mantle.

10 And he faid unte her , Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink , for I thirfty. And the opened a bottle of milk-& gave him drink and covered him,

20 Again he faid unto her. Stand in the door of the tent, and it hall be when any man doth come and enquire of thee, and fay , Is there any man here ? that thou

halt fay No.

21 Then Jael Hebers wife took a nail of the tent, and took a hammer in her hand, and wear foftly unto him, and fmote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground : ( for he was

fall affeep and weary ) fo he died. fael came our to meet him, and faid unto him, Come, and I will hew thee the man whom thou feekeft. And when he came into her tent , behold , Sifera lay dead,

and the nail was in his temples. 23 So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of

24 And the hand of the children of Ifreal profered, and prevailed against labin the king of Cansan, until they had defroyed labin king of Cansan.

C H A P. V.

1 The fong of Deborah and Barak,
Hen lang Deborah and Barak the fon

of Abinoamon that day, faying,
2 Praife ye the LORD for the avenging of Ifrael, when the people willingly

offered themselves. 3 Hear-O ye kings, give ear-O ye prin-ces: I, even I will fing unto the LORD. I will fing praise to the LORD God of

ffrael. 4 LORD, when thou wentent out of Seir, when thou marchedft out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

The mountains melted from before the LORD , even that Sinai , from

before the LORD God of Ifrael.

6 In the dayes of Shamgar the fon of Anathin the dayes of Jael the high-wayes were unoccupied and the travellers walked thorow b

orow by-wayes.
The inhabitants of the villages cer fed , they coafed in Ifraci , untill that I

Deborah

revailyeers : nel did D; and king of

177

went

ivered

opota-

ev bad D. he child went city of red Eeers. acl eri-

beliar o of Ged : and a pitr(which and be

pon his orny sm 8 36W ft end to people

in from al, and thee,O And all n him. and be nd faid,

fr hand, is right ter the e blades geet out

row the

o thet.

parlour fervants holds the d . they r in his ere afti-

doors ah. they tarquarries he was et in the

ow after red your ar band. And

children rom the

h

di

le

Si

ĺ

fig

I

Wi

1

Un

bin

cal

po

2 for

bar

les of

the the

2

Ala

feer

2

ber 2

ffig.

ofe

12 that fact

5ell

bet

2 or i

of t

27 ferv

his

city

be d ate:

Deborah arofe, that I arofe a mother in

They chose new gods ; then was war in the gates : was there a faield or fpear feen among fourty thousand in Ifrael ?

9 My heart is roward the governours of among the people : bleffe ye the LORD.

10 Speak, we that ride on white affes,

ye that fir in judgement, and walk by the

Il They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water; there hall they rehearfe the righ teous asks of the LORD, even the righte-ous asks towards the inhabitants of his villages in Ifrael: then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates.

12 Awake, awake, Deborah ; awake, wake, utter a fong ; arife, Barak, and lead thy captivitie captive , thou fon of

Abinoam.

13. Then he made him that remains the have dominion over the nobles among the people : the L o R D made me have inion over the mighty.

14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them againft Amalek, after thee, Benjamin, among thy people rout of Machir lun they that handle & pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Islachar were with Deborah even Islachar, and also

Barak, he was fent on foot into the valley : for the divisions of Reuben there were great thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodent thou among the meep

olds to hear the bleatings of the flocks? or the divisions of Reuben there were

great fearthings of heart. 17 Gilead abode beyond Jordan : and why did Dan remain in thips ? Ather continued on the fea-fhore, and abode in his breaches.

18 Zebulun and Naphtali mere a people that icoparded their lives unto the deathsin the high places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Tamach, by the waters of Megiddo, they took no gain of money.

20 They fought from heaven-the ftars in their courfes fought against Sifers.
21 The river of Kishon swept them a-

ay that ancient river the river Kifhon: O my foul thou haft troden down firength 22 Then were the horfe hoofs broken

by the means of the pranfings, the pranfings of their mighty ones.

23 Curfe ye Meroz, (faid the angel of the LORD) curfe ye bitterly the inhabit-

ants thereof: because they came not to LORD against the mighty, 24 Biessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be bleffed fhall

the be above women in the tent. 25 He asked water, and she gave him nilk, she brought forth butter in a lordly

26 She put her hand to the nail and her right hand to the workmens hammer. and with the hammer the imote Sifera, the imore off his bead when the had pierced and firiken thorow his temples.

27. At her feet he bowed he felle he lau down:at her feet he bowed he fell:where he bowed there he fell down dead.

28 The mother of Sifera looked our at a window, & cried thorow the fattice, Why is his charet fo long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his charets ?

29 Her wife ladies answered ber, yes, the returned answer to her felf,

30 Have they not fped ? have they not divided the preysto every man a damfeil or two to Sifers a prey of divers colours of prey of divers colours of needle-work, of divers colours of needle-work on both fides meet for the necks of them

that take the spoil 31 So let all thine enemies perith O LORD : but les them that love him . le as the fun when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had red fourty yeers.

C H A P. VI.

1 The Ifraelizes oppressed, & are rebuked by a prophet: 11 Gideon desiveresh

A Nd the children of Ifrael did evil in the fight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of

Midian feven yeers.

2 And the hand of Midian prevailed against Ifrael: and because of the Midianites the children of Ifrael made them the dens which are in the mountains; and

caves and firong holds. 3 And fo it was when I frael had fowen that the Midianires came up, and the Amalekites , and the children of the calls

even they came up against them-4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the carib till thou come unte Gaza, and left no fustenance for Ifrael , neither theep, nor

ox nor affe. For they came up with their cattell, and their tenes and they came as grashoppers for multitude, for both they & their camels were without number : and they entered into the land to deflyoy it.

6 And Ifrael was greatly impoverified because of the Midianites, and the children of Ifrael cried unto the LORD.

And it came to paffe when the children of Ifrael cried unto the LORD, because of the Midianites.

8 That the LORD fent a prophet unto them. Thus faith & LORD God of Ifraels I brought you up from Egypt and brought you forth out of the house of bendages

you to the nouse or sonaage;

9 And I delivered you out of § hasd of
the Egyptians, & out the hand of all that
oppressed you, and drawe them out from
before you, and gave you their land:
10 And 1 faid unto you, I am the

LORD your God, fear not the gods of the Americes, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

II And there came an angel of the in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joah the Abi-Exrite: and his fon Gideon thremed wheat by the wine-preffe, to hide it from the Midianites.

12 And the angel of the LORD appeared into him, and faid unto him. The LORD is with thee, thou mighty man of valous

12 And Gideon faid unto hims Oh my lord if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us ? and where he all his miracles which our fathers told us of, from Egypt ! but now the LORD bring us up from Egypt ! but now the LORD barh forfaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the LORD looked upon him-and faid-Go in this thy mights, and thou halt fave I freel from the hand of the Mi-dianites: have not I fent thee?

15 And he faid unto him. O my lord, wherewith hall I fave Ifrael ! bei family is poor in Manaffels, and I am th least in my fathers house.

16 And the LORD faid unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou halt fmite the Midianites as one man.

17 And he faid unto himalf now I have found grace in thy fight, then thew me a fignesthat thou talkelt with me.

18 Depart not hence-I pray thee until I come unto thee and bring forth my pre fent and fet it before thee. And he faid, I will tarry untill thou come again.

19 And Gideon went in and made reaby a kids & unleavened cakes of an ephah put the broth in a pot, and brought it out

unto him under the oak and prefented it. 20 And the angel of God faid unto him. Take the flesh, and the unleavened cikes, and lay them upon this rock', and pour out the broth. And he did fo,

21 Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the flaff that wer in his hand, and touched the fich, and the unleavened cakes, and there rofe up fire out of the rock, and confirmed the fieth, and the unleavened cakes : then the angel of

the LORD departed out of his fight. 22 And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the LORD, Gideon faid, fen an angel of the LORD face to face. 23 And the LORD faid unto him-Peace

be unto thee fear not thou halt not die. 24 Then Gideon built an altar there into the LORD, and called it Jehovah-falom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah

of the Abi-Exrites. 25 And it came to paffe & fame night, that the LORD faid auto him , Take thy that the Louis bullock; even the fecond bullock of feven yeers old; and throw soon the alter of Basi that thy father

athand cut down & grove that it by it , 26 And build an altar unto the L o RD by God upon the top of this rock, in the orlered place, and take \$ fecond bullock, and offer a burney face office with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut de

27 Then Gideon rook ten men of his fervants, and did as the LORD had faid uato him ; and fo it was because he feared his fathers bouthold, and the men of the

me fathers bouthold, and the men of the city that he could not do if by day, that led if y has the city that he men of the city the carty in the morning, behold, the slist of Baal was call down and the grove that cut down that 1989 by it, and the fector of the city was offered woon the about the man back.

29 And they faid one to another. Who bath done this thing ! And when they enquired and asked they faid Gideon the fon of loath bath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city faid unto loath. Bring out thy fon that he may dies Baal, and because he hath cut down the

grove that was by it. against him, Will ye plead for Baal ? will ye fave him the that will plead for him, let him be put to death whileft it is yes morning: if he be a god, let him plead for himfelf, beemise one hath cast down his alcar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him Jerubbaal, faying, Let Baal plead againft him, because he hath thrown down his aftar.

Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites, and the children of the eaft, were gathered togethers and went overs

and pitched in the valley of Jearcel. on Gideon and he blew a trumper, and

Abiezer was gathered after him.

35 And he fent messengers thorowout all Manaffeh, who alfo was gathered af-ter him, and he fent meffengers unto After and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali, and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ And Gideon faid unto God, If thou wilt fave Ifrael by mine hand, as thou haft faid.

37 Behold 1 wil put a fleece of wooll in the floor 1 and if the dew be on the fleece onely, and it be dry upon all the earth befide : then thall I know that thou wilt fave Ifrael by my hand as thou haft faid, 28 And it was fo : for he rose up early

on the morrow, and thruft the fleece to gether, and wringed the dew out of the Heece, a bowl full of water.

30 And Gideon faid unto God. Let not thine anger be hot against me and I will speak but this once eith me proved pray thee but this once with the sleece: Let it now be dry onely upon the fleece, and up-on all the ground tet there be dew. 40 And God did fo that night : for it

was dry upon the fleece onely, and there was dew on all the ground. C H A P. VI

VII.

1 Gideons army : 16 His Stratagem. Hen Jerubbaal (who is Gideon) and all the people that were with hims rofe up carly, and pitched befide the well of Hared : fo that the hold of the Midianites were on the north-fide of them by the hill of Moreh in the valley.

2 And & LORD faid unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are 100 many for me to give the Mile. for me to give the Midianites into their hands left Ifrael vaunt themselves against me faying. Mine own hand hath favedme

3 Now therefore go to proclaim is the ears of the people, faying, Wholoever is fearful and afraid-let him return, and depart early from mount Gilead : and there

part early from mount tailed and there returned of the people twenty and two thouland. I there remained ten thouland, a And the Lo RD faid unto Cideon. The people was yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will by

he Jay where d our

attices ning ? 9 VEB9 ev not

amfeil 278 COreedle--work them ith O

m . Fe in his yeers. chuked vereth

id evil nd the hand of evailed Midie them ins-and

fower the Ahe caft. them. e carch.

left no

ep, nor cattella rashop-& their and they t. verified

he chil-

RD. the chil-HD. behet unto othu bie f Ifraels brought adage hand of all that

our from am the gods of e. of the hich mas

loafh the

threfted appeared LORD valo

13 And

a

B pi

le

**CS** 

N

Ber

ts

81

tus

of.

del (0)

fcp

COL

fay

giv

13

and

and San

ľ

Pen 1

Zah

they

anti

one

aifv

bors

drev

be w

21

i bi Zeba

Gidi Gidi

thy f

- 23 mat 1 nule Prez

24

Hon

of his

20

14

them for thee there; and ir shall be that of whom I fay unto thee This shall go with thee; the same shall go with thee; and of whomfoever I fay unto thee This shal not go with thee the fame shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto

the water:and & LORD faid unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou fet by himself, likewise every one

that bo weth down upon his knees to drink
6 And the number of them that lappeds
switing their hand to their mouth, were
three hundred mentbut all the reft of the cople bowed down upon their knees to

drink water.

And the LORD faid unto Gideon By the three hundred men that lapped, will I fave you, and deliver the Midiani es Into thine hand : and let all the other

people go every man unto his place.

B So the people took vidualls in their hand and their trumpets: and he fent all the rest of Ifrael every man unto his tent, and retained those three bundred men: and the hoft of Midian was beneach him in the valley.

9 . And it came to paffe the fame night, that the L O R D faid unto him, Arife, get thee down unto the hoft, for I have delivered it into thine hand.

to But if thou fear to go down go thou with Phurah thy fervant down to \$ hoft. II And thou shalt bear what they fays Rrengthened to go down unto the boft. Then went he down with Phurah his fer-vant unto the out-fide of the armed men

that were in the hoft.
12 And & Midianites and & Amalehites, and all the children of & east lay along in the valley like graftoppers for multitude, and their camels were without number, as the fand by the fea fide for multitude.

12 And when Gideon was come-behold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow and faid, Behold I dreamed a dream, and los a cake of barley bread sumbled into the hoft of Midian, and came unto a tent. & smore it that it fell, and overturned it, that & tent by along. 14 And his fellow answered and said,

This is nothing elfe fave the fword of Gideon the fon of Joah a man of Ifrael:

Midian, and all the hoft.

15 ¶ And it was fo when Gideon heard the telling of the dream and the inter-pretation thereof that he worshipped and returned into the bolt of Ifrael and faid, Ariforfor the LORD hath delivered into your hand the hoft of Midia

16 And he divided the three hundred no had be avised the tare minores, men into these companies, and he put a trumper in every mans hand-with empty pitchers and lamps within the pitchers. 17 And he fast auto them. Look on meand do likewife; and behold, when I

come to the outfide of the camp, it fall

to the to the oldings of the camp at man be, that at I doe for hall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trampet. I, and all that are with me, then blow ye the trampets alle on every fide of all the camp, and fay. The fared of the Lo R D4 and of Giston.

19 5 So Gideon and the hundred men at were with him, came unto the outfide of the campain the beginning of the middle watch and they had but newly fet the warch, and they blew the trumpers, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow withatt: and they cried. The fword of the L o R D, and of Gideon

21 And they flood every man in his lace, round about the camp ; and all the

oft ran, and cried, and fied. 22 And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the LORD fet every mans fword against his fellow-even thorowout all the hoft : and the hoft fled to Bethmittal in Zererath, and to the border of Abel-Meholah unto Tabbath.

23 And the men of Ifrael gathered themselves together out of Naphtaliand out of Ather, and out of all Manaffeh, and

purfued after the Midianites.

24 ¶ And Gideon fent meffengers therowout all mount Ephraim, faying, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto Bethbarah, and Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, nd took the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan

25 And they took two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb: and they flew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they flew at the wine-preffe of Zeeb and purfued Midian and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the other fide Jordan.

C H A P. VIII.

1 The Ephraimites pacified. 18 Zebah and Zalmunna. 33 The Ifraelites ido-

latry and ingratitude.

Nd the men of Ephraim faid unto Ahim. Why haft thou ferved us thus that thou calledft us not when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? and they did chide with him marply.

2 And he said unto them What have I

done now in comparison of you? Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better then the vintage of Abiezer?

3 God hath delivered into your) the princes of Midian. Oreb, and Zeeb: ind what was I able to do in comparison of you' then their anger was abated to-ward him, when he had faid there. 4 ¶ And Gideon came to Jordan, and

passed over, he, and the three hundred men that were with himsfaint, yer pur-

fuing them.
5 And he faid unto the men of Succorbs Give: I pray yous loaves of bread unto the people that follow me, for they is faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

6 ¶ And the princes of Succoth faid Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunns now in thine hands that we fould give

bread unto thing army ?
7 And Gideon faid. Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zehah & Zalmun-ma imo mine hand, then I will star yout.

Ifraels idolatry fich with the thorns of the wildernesse, garment, and did cast therein, every

and with briers.

8 ¶ And he went up thence to Penuel, and fpake unto them likewife : and the men of Penuel answered him as the men

of Succoth had answered him,

o And he spake also unto the men of Fenuel, saying, When I come again in sease, I will break down this tower.

10 Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Ka-kor, and their hofts with them,

shout fifreen thoufand men, all that were. left of all the hofts of the children of the call: for there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 ¶ And Gideon went up by the way Nobah and logbehah and fanote the hoft: for the hoft was fecure.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fied, he purfued after them, and rook the two kings of Midian-Zebah and Zalmun-ma and discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ And Gideon the fon of Josh returned from battel before the fun was up-14And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him, and he

described unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, even three-

fore and feventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Succoth and faid, Behold, Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did upbraid me, faying, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalunna now in thine hand that we mould give bread unto thy men that are weary! 16 And he rook the elders of the city and thorns of the wildernesse, and briers,

d with them be ranght the men of 17 And he best down the tower of

Penueland flew the men of the city 18 Then faid he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye flew at Tabor ! And they miwered, As thou art, fo were they, each

one resembled the children of a king. 19 And he faid. They were my bre-then, even the long of my mother: as the Long liverth if ye had faved them aive. I would not flay you. 20 And he faid note Jether his first-

born Mp, and flay them : but the youth

he was yet a yourh 21 Then Zebah & Zalmunna faid.Rife thosand fall upon us: for as \$ man info in its frength. And Gideon arofe and flew Zebah & Zalmunnas and took away the or-minents that were on their camels necks

22 Then the men of lifts frid unio fideougue the men of lifts frid unio fideougue the cover as both thou and by fon and the fons for affe; For the all delivered surfrom F hand of Middan 22 And Gideou field unto them; I will R rule over your neither thall my fon mle over you : the LORD fall rule

ver you. 24 ¶ And Gideon faid unto them, I

nan the ear-rings of his prey.
26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested; was a thousand and seven hundred sheets of gold, beside ornaments, and collars, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that were about their camels necks.

27 And Gideon made an ephod there-of and put it in his city even in Ophrah t and all Ifrael went thither a whoring after it ; which thing became a fnare unto

Gideon, and to his house. 28 Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Ifrael ; fo that they lifted up their heads no more : and the countrey was in quietnesse fourty yeers in the dayes of Gideon.
29 And Jerubbaal the son of Joash

went and dwelt in his own house,

And Gideon had threefcore and

ten fons of his body begotten; for he had many wives.

Shechems the alfo bare him a fons whole name he called Abimelech.

And Gideon the fon of Joah died in a good old age, and was buried in the fepulchre of loath his father, in Ophrah of the Abi-Ezrites,

33 And it came to pafferaffoon as Gl-deon was dead that the children of Ifrael turned again, and went a whoring after Baslim and made Basl-Berith their god, 74 And the children of Ifrael remem-bered not the LORD their God who had delivered them out of the hands of all

their enemies on every fide :

35 Neither thewed they kindniffe to
the house of Jerubbaal, namely, Gideon, had shewed unto I frael. according to all the goodnesse which he

I Alimelech made king. 7 Jothams parable. 22 Gads confirence. 20 Aidmelech from 549 90 thams carle fillfated.
A Nd Abimelech the from of levolution.
A wear to Stochen's unto the mother brethren's and communication of the house of the mothers father family of the house of the mothers father family of the house of the mothers father family.

2 Speak I pray you; in the ears of all' the men of Shechem Whether is better for your either that all the fons of Jerubbasi (which are threefcore and ten per-fons) reign over you, or that one reign over you? Remember also, that I am

your bone, and your fieth. 3 And his methers brethren pake of him in the ears of all the men of Shecken all their words and their hearts actived to follow Abimelech: for they faid. He is our brother?

4 And they gave him threefcore & ten vieres of filver, out of the houfe of Baal. Berith wherewith Abimelech hired vain

and light persons which followed him.

5 And he went unto his fathers hou 24 And Gideon faid unto trems 1
would defire a requeft of yous that you
would give me every man the car-rings
of his prey. For they had golden earings occasile they were 1 homselves,

"I had been authorized and the persons open one floor outwithfundings occasile they were 1 homselves,

"I had been authorized and persons open one floor outwithfundings occasile they were 1 homselves,

"I had been at least of the build himself."

"The best own left of the build himself."

conether,

men of the ly fet pets, their

w the and and is to word n his

w the mans Juowe Bethder of

ill the

hered i-and boand ngers syings and Beth-

ether h-and of the they Zeeb b, and heads

other Zebah es idounto

thus : thou nites ! iy. have I Is not hraim

hands Zeeb: arifon ed ton an indred

t purecorb d unto hey he ah and

h faid d give hen the

lanua.

I

c

of

me

det Abi Ger : all t

die

. 50 and 51 in ti and

fiut 52

md f

the d

: 52 nf gri

all to 54 ton to dec s J. 16 officer

57 and up-

Judgeti . 4 together, and all the house of Millo, and went and made Abimelech bing, by the

plain of the piller that was in Shechem.

7. And when they told it to bothems be went and stood in the top of money for its and the stood in the top of money for its and the stood in the stood in the stop of money for its and the stood in the st be went and flood in the top of mount Gerizim and lift up his voice and crieds and faid unto them, Hearken unto me, ou men of Shechem , that God may earken unto you.

The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them, and they faid unto the olive-tree, Reign thou over us.

the olive-tree faid unto them, Should I leave my faraesse, where with by me they henour God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

to And the trees faid to the fig-trees

Come thou, and reign over us. 11 but y ng-tree that unto themshould and go to be promoted over the trees ! 12 Then faid, the trees unto the vine; Come thou, and reign over us. 13 And the vine faid unto them Should

I leave my wine , which cheereth God the trees !

the trees!

14 Then, faid all the trees unto the framble. Come thou, and reign over us.

15 And the bramble faid unto the trees.

17 And the bramble faid unto the trees.

18 in truth ye anoist me king over you then come, and put your truth in my failed.

then come, and put your trult in my fas-dow, and it not be fire come our of the firmble and devour y cedars of Lebanon. 15 Now therefore, if ye have done ruly and timorrely, in that ye have made himteleck rathe, and, if ye have dealt fell with Jermbord, and his house, and all the production of his house, and layer done out o him according to the decreting, of his hands: 17 (For my farher fought for you, and alwantered his life far, and daivered you out of the hand of Midian: 18 And vesser tifen un passant my fa-

you out of the hand of Midian.

18 And wester filen in seainft my fathers house this day, and have flain his fons, therefore and ten perfousaupon one of ones, and have made shimmlers the fone of his maid-forwart hing, ones the men of Sheckmohecyulch is ayour brother).

19 If ye then have dealt study and incerely, with his house the men of the common tenth of the c

and 8 house of Millo : and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo & devour Abimelech.

the house of Millo & devour Abimelech.
21 And Jotham ran assy, and field and
went to Beer and dwelt the resolvent
abimelech his boodyr.
22 T When Alimelech had seigned,
three yeers over Health and assigned,
three yeers over Health and the services abimelech and the man of Shechem; and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealtreacheand the with Abimelech.

and they sobbed all that came along the way by them: and it was told Abimeleth, 25 And Gaal the fon of Ebed came

ith his brethren, and went over to Shechem : and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes and made merry and went into the house of their god and did eat and drink and curfed Abimelech

28 And Gaal the fon of Ebed faid. Who is Abimelechand who is Shechem, that we should ferve him ? is not be the fon of Jerubbaal and Zebul his officer? ferve the men of Hamor the father of Shechem : for why thould we ferve him?

29 And would to God this people were under my hand, then would I remove Abimelech. And he fold to Abimelech. Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the

30 4 And when Zeold the fuller of the city beard the words of Gall the fon of Ebeds his anger was kindled. 31 And be fear medlengers unto Abi-melech privily, laying, Behold, Gall the fon of Ebeds and his brethren-be come Shechems and beholds they fortific the

city against thee.

32 Now therefore, up by night, thou, and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field.

33 And it shall be that in the morning, affoon as the fun is upsthou thait rife car-ly- and fer upon the city: and beholds when he and the people that is with him-come our against these, then may ell thou do to them as thou findle finds occasion.

34 ¶ And Abimelech rafe up, and all the people that were with him by night. and they laid wair against Shochem in four companies.

35 And Gaal the fon of Ebed went outand flood in & entering of the gate of the city; and abimelech role up and & people

city and shimelech role up and \$ people that were with himsfrom Jyang in watt. 35 And when Gaal faw the people the faid to Zebula Beholds there come people down from the top of the meanagins. And Zebul faid unto him. Then faid to Zebu faid unto him. Then faid to the she down of \$ mountainings if they were mea. 37 And Gaul feath again, and faid-Set here come people down by the middle of the lands. and another company com along by the plain of Meoneaum.
38. Then faid Zebul unto him. Where is now thy mouthender part the boul faidle. Who is Adimelecks that we should ferre him to the plain of the people that the

Who is Abimelech: that we should ferre than it is not this the people shat the half delpited, I fao our I pray new and alght, with them.

30 And fasal went out before the new of Shrechm; and fought with Abimelech 40 And Abimelech shafed him and it feld, before hims, and many ware over thrown and wounded, even unto the ch-tering of the east.

tering of the gare.
41 And Abimelech dwelt at Ammaba and Zebul thruft out Gaal & his brethten that they should not dwell in Shechem.

that they should not gwell an accessory 42 And it came to passe on the morrows that the people wont out, into the field, and aboy to be the morrows that the people wont out, into the field, and aboy to be the market out.

25 And, he root she market and the desired of the field 
149003434

is the field, and soobed, and behold, the people were come forth out of \$ city and to good up against them and simperchem. 44 And Abumeleon and the company that was with him: tudeed forward and

food in she entering of the gate of the city: and the two other companies can upon all the people that were in the failes and flew them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day and he took the city and flew the people that was therein and bear

down the city and fowed it with falt.

46 And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that they entered into an hold of the boufe of the god Berith.

47 And it was rold Abirnelechthar all themen of the tower of Shochem were

pubered together.
48 And Abimelech gate him up to mount Zalmon-he-and all the people that were with him and Abimelech took an ax is his hands and out down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid is on his houlder, and faid unto the people that were with him. What we have feen me

sere with him. What ye have feen me domaic haids; and do as 4, here dome.

49 And all the people like wife out down cress; runn his bought and foll owed himeleche and just them to the hold; and if the hold on the inpos them to the hold; and if the hold on the inpos them to the sole and like about a thouland image and worken, oo Them went ablanciedn to Thebras and excamped against Thebras and excamped against Thebras and the more in the city, and thin the city, and thin the first war a floor tower within the city, and thin the first war a floor tower within the city, and thin the first war a floor tower within the city, and thin the city, and thin the city, and thin to them, and all they of the city, and his to them, and the more than the city of the city and the

must be stream and the stream of the source.

I must be stream and the stream and the stream and source and so

at millitone upon Ablanticuba hendarih alto brake his festh.

4 Then he called dadhiy, mro the peng man his atmour beasers, and faid and him braw the droved and they meet the 
mich spant.

Nd sitzer Abjuntische histore arcofe to
A stefnod finnet, Tola this fon of Funds
to for Funds of the finnet, Tola this fon of Funds
to fur finnet, Tola this fon of Funds
timelt in Shamirrian smoute Ephasius.

And he judged firselt young & change
the and direland when buried in Shamirr
Hand direland when buried in Shamirr
Hand offer him at off-dain & Gilenkins
langed differal assemuly and save givens

4. And he had thirty foresther rode on thirty, affe-colten and they, had thirty ci-ties; which are called Havoth-Jair, unto this disynshick are in the land of Gilead, 5. And Jair died a and sets buried in

Camou.

6 ¶ And she children of Ifrael did
cvil again in the light of the L. o. x. on and ferved Basilms and Aharacels, and the gods of Syrjaand the gods of Zidous and she gods of Musb. and the gods of the children of Armone and the gods of the Philiftines, and forfook the LORD, and ferved not him.

and ferved not him.

7 And the snapr of the LORD was her against Ifrach, and he field them into the hands of the hidden jones and into the hands of the children of Amnon.

8 And thus year they wered and apprecial the children of first! reightern years, all the children of first! reightern years, all the children of first that were on the saher fide Jordan in the land of the Amorites which is in Gilead.

9 Moreover, the children of Ammon.

passed over to the children of Amino passed over to spate also spaint lodahand against Benjamin and against the house of Ephraims so that I seed wa

the house of Ephraims to that I lead was fore difference.

10 % And the children of I first cried totate to the house of the tree distribution of the house of the days into these both housels we have for the nour Goddand also forwed Bantim.

2 A And the Lot PR industry to the form the Ephraims.

2 A house of the Lot PR industry to the form the Ephraims and from the Administry of the form the Ephraims.

12 The Zidonians also and the Amelianters and the Administry of the Property of the Control of the Control of the Amelianters and the Administry of the Control of the Amelianters and the Administry of the Control of

seryon so mose.

4. Go, and try unto the gods which ye have shocked for them deliver you in the time of your subulation.

5. \$ And the children of Trans faid more the knoth Diversor funcacion them macous wintferment, featurely good unto these delivers as supply your gray them his day.

this day, solds on a 192 of 122 of 12

d Limet. 17 Then the children of Ammon were pathered to genery and encamped in Giberal and the children of Head afternied themselves together, and encamped in Miz

in Mingch.

18 And the poople and galacts of Gleach Millore to anothers with the man, it he that with begin to sight sayind, the children of damond it is fall be head over ill declarations of Gleach.

CHAP XL n Jephthens coverant with Gilead 12 His treaty with Ammon: 29 Mis wow. 32 His conquest: 24 He performs

Our Jephelish she Gileatine a mighty arter of valours and he forced an implor a und Gilead

the. ech, athe Sheheir elder rode

t in-

and

faid. em s e the cer ! r of were move lech

on of Abial the me to ie the thound lie

of the

nings ic eare cholds him a chou fion. and all nights em in

at outs of the people wait. ole , he people as And he than e mes. id-Scer middle y come

Where

faidfte

& ferve at thou bue eine he men meleck and he the ca-

a demun rethren chem. nto the divided

And Gileads wife bare him fons,a his wives fore grew up, and they theuft out Jephthah, and faid unto him. Thou halt not inherit in our fathers housesfor

thou art the fon of a strange woman.

3. Then lephthan fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob rand there were gathered vain men to Jephthah, and went out with him.

4 And it came to paffe in processe of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Ifracl.

And it was foothat when the children of Autmon made war against Ifrae), the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah our of the land of Tob.

6 And they frid unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captains that we may fight with the children of Ammon

And Jephthah faid unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hare me, and expell me out of my fathers house? and why are ye come unto me now, when ye are in diffreffe !

8 - And the elders of Gilead faid unto Jephthah Therefore we turn again to thee now that thou mayest go with us. & fight against \$ children of Ammon and be our ead over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

o And Jephthah faid unto the ciders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ammonand Lon D deliver them before me;

field 1 be your head?
To And the elders of Gilead faid unto Jephthah. The LORD be witnesse between if we do not to according to thy

11 Then Jephthan went with the elders of Gilead and the people made him head and captain over them a and Jephthan un-rered all his words before the LORD in

And Jephthah fent meffengere unte the king of 6 children of Ammondaying.
What haft then to do with mee that they
art come against meeto fight in my land?
13 And the king of the children of Am-

en answered unto the e messengers of Jephthab, Because Ifraet took away m from Arnon, even unto Jabbok, and unto

from Arnon, even unto Jabbok, and unto Jordan; now therefore reflore those landragain peateably.

14 And Jephihah fert meffengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon:

15 And faid may him. Thus faith Jephthan, I frael took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of

16 But when Ifrael came up from Egypt, and walked thorow & wilderneffe

Egypt, and walked thereby by vilderas fire unto the Red fees and came to Bisdeh 3:

17 Then timel feet omedicately unto the shape of Edors, faying Lev meet pray the epoch for the vilder thereby and but thereby of Edors would not be then thereto: and ille minner they feet unto the ting of Potob a late. he would not confest a and Tennal shot, in Rates. Ifrael abode in Kadeft,

18 Then they went along thorow the wildernesse, and compassed the land of Edona's and the land of Moabs and came by the east-fide of the land of Moabs and packed on the other fide of Arnan, but

came not within the border of Moab : for Armon was the border of Mosh

19 And Iffrel fent meffengers unto Sihon king of the Amorises the king of Hembons and Ifrael faid unto him, Lee us paste, we pray thee, thorow thy land unto my place.

20 But Sihon trufted not Ifrael to paffe thorow his coaft : but Sihon gathered all his people together & pitched in Jahaz, and fought with Ifrael.

21 And the LORD God of Ifrael dellvered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Ifrael, and they fmote them : fo Ifrael poffeffed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that countrey

22 'And they possessed all the coasts of the Amoritess from Arnon even umo Jabbok, and from the wilderneffe even unto Jordan.

23 So now the LORD God of Ifrael hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Ifrael, and thouldeft thou poffeffe it !

24Wilt not thou posteste & which Chemon the god giveth thee to possesse! so whomsoever & LORD ourGod shal drive out from before us them will we possesse.

25 And now are thou any thing better then Balak the ion of Zippor king of Moab ! did he ever firive against Ifrach or did he ever fight against them.

ú

1

age

fiot

BUT

2 日日

ge d

3

nog, CTE

to 21

4

R ef

26 While Ifrael dwelt in Heftbonsand er towns and in Aroer, and her towns and in all the cities that be along by the coafts of Arnon, three hundred yeers ? why therefore did ye not recover them within that time 4

27 Wherefore I have not finned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me : the LORD the judge be judge chis day between the children of Ifrae) and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit sthe king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he fent him,

294 Then figurit of the LORD came upon Jephthab. & be passed over Giled-and Manasses and passed over Mizpehof Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he paffed over unto 5 children of Ammon. 30 And Jephthah browed a vow unto the LORD, and faid, If thou shalt without

fait deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands

31 Then it hall be that wharform meet me, when I return in peace from the LORDS and I will offer hup for a

burnt-offering;

32 So Jephthah passed over time fehildren of Ammon-to fight beams them and effel o RD delivered them into his bands. 23 And he imore them from Aren twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards with a very great flaughter dued before the children of Ifrael.

34 And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unt his house, and behold, his daughter ca out to meet him with timbrels and will dances and the was his onely childrile face her he had neither fon nor daughts

b : nto of Let and 10

ga-hed

tell-

the

: 10

mor-

as of

unto even

[fracl

m be-

thou

Chefe! fo

drive

offeffe.

better

ing of

Ifraels

barenoe towns by the yeers ? er them againft

IN OF udge be

ldren of

children he words

RD came Gilead Aizpeh of

Filesd be

Ammea. TOW UMO ir without mon into harforer y house so I furely be Lup for 1 aneo Schilt themand has hunds om Areen nith , men plain of the flaughter ! n were fil frael.

35 And it came to passe when he far you have been thirty form y and shirty here that he root his clothes, and daudy daughters whom he fent abroad, and Alas, my daughters thou had brought me took in thirty daughters from abroad very low, and thou art one of themathat for his sons. And he indged strict seven unto the Lordon and I cannot pobace.

36 And he faid auto him, My dathers at Bethelem.

36 And he faid auto him, My dathers at Bethelem.

37 Then died Jozan, and was burled if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the Tri 9 And after him. Elon a Telesco

L o R D, do to me according to that which hath proceeded one of thy mouth : forasmuch as the L O R D hath raken vengeance for thee of thine enemies

even of the children of Ammon. 37 And the faid unto her father, Let is thing be done for me : let me alone two moneths that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my vir-

away for two moneths, and the went with her companions, and bewaited her virginity upon the mountains,

39 And it came to passe at the end of two moneths, that the returned unto her father, who did with her according to his yow which he had vowed sand the knew no man : and it was a cuftom in Ifrael,

40 That the daughters of Ifrael went

40 That the daughters of alread went yetty to imment the daughter of lephothsh the Gileadite four dayes in a yeer.

C. H. A.P. X.H.

The Ephothmites differented by Shibolethy, are plain. 7 Sephothsh dischy, Bellowan, 11 Elon, 13 and a shoop in dee ligned. Not the men of Ephothsh gasheered, A. Not the men of Ephothsh gasheered, and the meleyes. suggester 2 and went northward, and faid unto lephothsh gainfi the children of Ammons, and didd, againfi the children of Ammons, and didd, but the first call us to go with thee? we will kent thine house upon thee with first. 2 And lephothsh faid unto them, I and

2 And Jephthah faid unto them, I and 2 And Jephthah faid unto them 1 and ar people were at great farife with the children of Ammonie when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their south, 7 And when I faw that ye delivered me, not put any life in my hands and galled put any life in my hands and galled the children of Ammonia and

noted put any life in my hands and parte over spaints the children of ammon an the LO R D delivered them into min sd:wherefore then are ye come up un

me L. or D. delivered from 110 canner to the Delivered from 120 canner to the act ye come 120 uno to me this day to fight against me!

4. Then, lepbkang gathered together dithe men of Gillead impote phrain and the men of Gillead impote phrain sheamst they faid, Ye Gillead impote phrain sheamst they faid, Ye Gillead impote phrains sheamst they faid, Ye Gillead impote the fine of the delivered from the Gillead fait of the passages of lorder before the Englishmenter, and it was not like where the faith of the faith of the faith of the faith were cleared fait d. and himself they will be the good of the faith of the faith Nays of Then taid they unto hims. Say now though the faith of the fai

7. And Jephthan judged Ifrasi fix goers: the died Jephthan the Gileadire, and, in buried in one of the citles of Gilead. I I and after him Bozm of Bethlebem. od Lirael. fre to as all on a bist

lonite judged Ifrael, and he judged The rael ten veers.

12 And Eton the Zebulonire dled' and was buried in Aijalon, In the country of Zebulun.

13 ¶ And after him, Abdon the fon of

Hillely a Pirathonite judged Ifrael 14 And he had fourty fone, and thirty phews that rode on threekore and ten affe-colts : and he judged Ifrael eight-

15 And Abdon the fon of Hillel the Pixathemite dieds and was barfed in Plan rathon, in the land of Ephralm, in the mount of the Amalekites.

COH A PO XIII

ETTO Philipines opposed the set, boll An angel appears to Manach and his write 13 Manach far fiftee 24 Sompton is born 13 Manach far fiftee 24 Sompton is born And the children of liraes 34 evil Angain in the fight of the LOND and the LORD delivered them into the hand of the Philistines fourty yeers.

of the Philittines toursy years,
a. § And sherred was received min off
Zorah, of the family of the Dunivery,
whole same was themosh, and the shift of
A shad the same has been to come? I shall not share
been shad the same that the come? I shall not share
anyothe woman; and faid must have she
had now thou are bareende hearth afor at
but thou thale conceives inches a food in
[A. Now therefore beware, it pray they
and dirak not wise, nor throughtinks;
and are no anyone thing.

ré. Noy aberfore bewares tipray thèes and drian not wines nor ûrrong drinky and au a or any unclean thing.

5. Est laphou-hait conceive and bear a four, and to a grador thail come en his head : Tor the chiefe hail bear Namries proposed to the constant of the same of the form a form and to a grador thail come en his bear is to the distillation of the distillation o

him-Scholds he man hach inperced soon site, that came unto me the other day.

It had Manoah arole, and man aire

ughter cam childe the or daughter

Lizpeh unt

his wife, and came to the man, and faid unto him. Art thou the man that fpaket

has other and, cause to the some that feather unto him. Aft thou the some that feather unto the women of And he fashed arm. And a And, Manosh faids, Now hat the words came to paire: how had we order the childre-induless that we do uncohing? 13 And the angel of the L. o. R.D faild.

unte Masonhi Di ellehet I fald unto the

worman leg her bestere.

14 Sie may not eat of my ching that cameth of the vines ericher let her drink woos on strong thinks, not eat any unclean thing; all that I commanded her leg her observe.

ign her oberye. 1 commanded her 15 4 And Manoah faid unto the angel of the Lo. R. Dot pray the let us decain these until 1915. Said have made ready a laid for they.

the district of the Lord D fald.

16 And the angel of the Lord D fald user Manyabl hough thou detain the si will man one of the breakable if thou wire offer a burst offer in the side of 
that he was an angle of the E-O-R D.

17 And Manual first une the files of the E-O-RD. Where is thy memoritan when the dayings come to parts, we usay do the characters.

the dayings come to parks we may do the hope in the man.

18 does the angel of the B. o at 2 fail units him Wity asked then this after my mane. It can get a transfer the thin the safer my mane. It can get the transfer the man and the safer my man and the safe that the

to such the aspect of the L such attended in the flame of the nature) and by sind fell on their faces to the ground.

As wife tooked on by sind fell on their faces to the ground.

I that the angel of the LUPAD 434 ho more supers to Mandack and You have for the such of t

Father and his mother faid

all thy peoples that those poets to take a wife of the aucircumtifed. Philiftines? And Samfon faid unto his father, Get her for then for the pleasuch me well.
4 But his father and his morber knew

not that it was of the L o R D, that he fought an occasion against the Philihad dominion over ffrael.

Then were Sharfon down and his farher and his mother to Timmith and came to the vineyards of Timinath and behold, a young lion roared against him.

6 And the spirit of the L o R D came

mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand : but he told not his farher, or his mosher what he had done.

7 And he went down and railed with he womanand the pleafed Samfon well. B And wher a time he returned to take her and he turned afide to fee the carcate of \$ Hone had behold there was a fwarm tes & honey in & carcale of the Hon. 9 And he rook thereof in his hands, and

went on eating. & came to his father and mothers and he gave them and they did e gave them, and they did Reb sut he rold not them that he had rahen \$ honey out of \$ carcafe of the lion. woman, and Samion made there a feast; for to what the young men to do: . We And it come to palfe when they fav

brough chirty companions himitthat th

this was a sey orong time; companion to be with Min.

12 I find Santon fall unto them; will now just forth a riddle mro you; if you can certainly declare it me within the feven days of the felding Brief it our them I will give you thing a feet, and a rised when the life of the felding the continue when I will give you thing there and a rised when or of a ferrome on the ferrome.

and do

Wit shid

ed : -10 68 2 21 faid the 1 thi e fa 12 hee l

the street of gardents; and there of the streets, and there of gardents;

13 But II ye enmort declare it me, then mail ye give the thing sheets, and thirty country of the streets. And they fail must be a feet of the thy the street we may left if it is the street of the streets.

re And he field unto them. Out of the ore came forth mean, and out, of the route tame forth received. And they said not in three days expound the

15 And it tame to palle on the feventh

15 Weld it came to patte on the feventh day, that they fill anto Samhons wife Enritte the phibands. That he may declare units in the triad feel in the triad feel in the pattern of the triad feel in the triad fe

people.

18 And the men of the city this one thin on the freenth day before the fin went down North in Sweet's then hower down to the first the second of the first what is frompet from a long? And is faid unco shem, if you are plowed with

my heifers what not found out my risdle

19 fland the fightir of the LoRD came
upon hims and he went do wn to Athie

19 fland they flairly then of them i and
1908 their fpuils and gave change of garments une of them which seponded the
11dde-and his anger was hindleds and he
some up to this fathers house.

20 But Samfons wife was given to his

companion, whom he had used as his

friend.

T he: 99

nd

nd

m.

ma. 29

10-

his rith

ell. ake

esfe

arm

ión.

and

and

1 23ion.

o the : fles

falv Mois

wil

fyou

n the

eluo i then.

thirty unt e may

of the of the id the eventh wife Seclass ace ap

Jolles !

te him

and loriddie

and hall ate her ton case 1 Se leven he told m : 1 n of het id inco. the fun

wed with

CHAP. s Semfont wife is denied him: 3 His face and firebrands: 7 He fmiteth a iam-bone.

Bill it came to paffe wirfile & while that Samfon vifired his wife with a bid. and he fald. I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not

fuffer him to go in. 2 And her father faid I verily thought that thou hadit utterly hated her sithero 

what I be more blameles then \$ Phi

liftmesthough I do them a driplentire, 4 And Sambo som and cough the handred forces and took firebrands, up. guined tail to tall, and pur a frebrand in the midft between two tails. 5 And when he had fet the brands on

freihe let them go into the flanding corn of the Philliftines, & d burnt up both th ocke, and also the flanding som , with

the vineyards, and office, 'o ...'o tales his wifeless given her to his com-parion. And the Philidines came up and burse her and her father with fire. 7 This Samfon faid unto them Though

7 9 And Samfun land unto them I hough ye have done this, we will I be averaged of you and after that I will cook. "

8 And the more them the and thigh, with a great flaughters and he wout down, and dwill job he too to the amount of the land thinks were up to pieche in Judah Seffrand themselvers in Led William 10 And thinks a possible the art of the control of the

do to him as he hath done to us.

II Then three thousand given of fudah tent to the top of the rock Esam, and aid to Sumfon, Knowell they not that

faid to Stanfold a Knowest thai not this the Philliftines are rulers over us ? what is this Philliftines are rulers over us ? what is faid universities? As they did have min foliate faid universities? As they did have min Phillift And siny said unes him, we are come down up binds evec that we may deliver the inter the hand of the Philliftines. And filmfold faid unto them. Swaf unce this ret will not fail unto them. Swaf unce this fail upon me your felves.

13 And they take unto him, say inc. Not use will binde the fail upon me your felves.

13 And they take unto him, say inc. Not use will binde the fail upon me your felves.

13 And they take a not him, say inc. Not use will binde the fail as hid along a say inc. I have the will not be the say of the

14 4 And when he came mro Lehtehe 1.4 % And when he came once Leht che. Philish how though and the Spirit of the Lostin chin e might have and the Spirit of the Lostin chin e might have been about the same of the Lostin chin e might have been about the same of flattchar was beginn with first first, and his bands do fled from off first hards. 15 And he couldn't new law blow of white and fleve a flowing on the present the same band even in housing one the present the same band of an ado-bane upon head With the life.

of an affe heaps upon heaps with the faw of an affe have I flain a thousand men.

17 And it came to passe, when he had made an end of speaking, that he will away the saw-bone out of his hand, and

way the factories out to Lehl.

18 This lie was fore arhithand called on the Lorseand faid. Those half given this great deliverance into the hand of thy fervant , and now hall I die for shirt , and fall into the hand of the upcircumcifed !

19 But God clave an hollow place that was in the law i and there came water thereout, and when he had drunk his fi on came again and he revived; wheref he called the name thereof En hathe be called the name thereof Es which is in Lens unto this day,

be called the name thereof Es patients which is in Left unto this say.

28 And be ludged frace in the days of the Philips of t

and the wherein his great through latch and by what means we stay prevail gainful him, that we thay binde him to affile himsand we will give there were one of unselved houser pleate of hiver.

5 ¶ And Delitah had to Samoan Tell then pray the check wherein they great through 1997 and where with they may through 1997 and where with the dampared be bloom to while thee.

7 And Samfon had unto ber, it shey were never dried, then that I be weaks and be as morber man.

8 Then the lords of the Philibless brought by to her fetting from withe which had not bered wield, and he sound him with the section of the section of the sound him with the section of the secti

him with t em.

5 Now there were inco lying in wais,

5 Now there were inco lying in wais,

5 liking with her in the chamban and the
faid unto him, The Philittines de upon

6 thee;

hee Samfon. And he brake the withe as a

abreed of row is broken when it couchets blored of row is broken when it couchet she fire y to his firength yes not known. I.o. And Delisiah fils anno Samfon-Beholds thou haft mocked me, and told me issue you gell me. I gray theo, wherewith then mighted be bound. ou mightest be bound of they binde

ied, then fail I be weak, and be as

occupied, then shall I be wear, and be a another man. 12 Delijah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto im, The Philidines be upon thee, Samfon. (And there were liers in wait abiding in the chamber.) And he brake them from off his arms like a threed.

13 And Delilah faid unto Samfon Hitherto thou hast mocked me. S. told me lies : tel me wherewith thou mightesibe bound. And he faid unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

And he faid unes ones of chous seawed the fewen locks of my head with the web.

4.4 And he faile with the win and faid unto, him, the Philifiners he upon beer. Samion And he availed out of his sleep, and yent away with the pin of the seamond with the sele.

15.7 And he faile dutte been therefore is not with the girls of the seamond with the sele.

15.7 And he faile dutte been therefore is not with me is about had more there is not with me is about had more days there in the great Aircragh liesb.

15.4 And to capte to passed when the present in the great Aircragh liesb.

15.4 And to capte to passed when the present in the great Aircragh liesb.

15.4 And to capte to passed when the present in the great Aircragh liesb.

17. That he told her all his heart, and that my had been my draugh with the fail was versed unto death.

17. That he told her all his heart, and that my had been my draugh will go treat, and the seamond will go treat, and he had been my draugh will go treat, and he like any gleat mann.

18. And when Dellain the that he had great he lords of the Philifilater and unit of the list once, to he had he will be seen to the fail of the find that the capte my had been my draugh will go the made him, they were the lords of the Philifilater cannon under the great of he best and the failed the failed that the seen her than the my had been and her hade her was to che with the seen of the great had be come of his feery, and fail, I will go out as an other times before, and he ard fail for the failed. It will go out as an other times before, and he had he ard on out of his fleep, and fail, I will go out as an other times before, and he had he ard on out of his fleep, and fail, I will go out as an other times before, and he had he ard on out of his fleep, and fail, I will go out as an other times before, and he had he ard out of his fleep.

fleep, and faid. I will go out sa at other times before, the the my felf, And he will not the \$1.080 was degarted from him. 21 ¶ But the Phillingthe took him, and ger out his eyes, and brought him down ro Gata; and bound him with ferteen, of braffe.8 he did grinde in \$ prifon-house, at Howhelt, the hist pet say head began to prove again sign he has a head began to prove again sign he has head he were

27 Hotstell the two favor.
25 Then the lotte of the Philiftines gathered from together don to offer a great
facrifice anto Dagon fileir god. 5. to gefoyce to they, fild. 90 up god half geloyce to they, fild. 90 up god half gelwered Samfon our enemy jato our hand.

24 And when the people (aw him, they prairied their god 'for they (aid, Our god hath delivered into our hands our greatly and the definity; foll our country, and the definity; foll our country, and the definity; foll our country, and the definity of the country of th

as And it came to paffe when their beares were merry; that they faid , Call for Samfon withat he may make us foort, And they called for Samfon out of the prilon-house, and he made them sport, and they fer him between the pillare

26 And Samfon faid nato the lad that held him by the hand , Suffer me thar I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standerh that I may lean upon them. 27 Now the house was full of men and

omen , and all the lords of the Phili-Rines were there : and there were upon the roof about three thousand men and comen, that beheld while Samfon ande

fport. #8 And Samfon called unte the Lond, and faid, O Lord GoD, remember mes [ pray thee and firengthen mes I pray thees nely this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philiftines for my two eves

29 And Samfon took hold of the two niddle pillane, upon which the house the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And Samfon fald, Let me die with the Philiffines rant be bowed himfelf veich all but might s and the house fell on the lords a and upon all the people at were therein a for the dead which he war his death, were moe then they which he flew in his life.

o 31. Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him. e top rather dame up and buried him one brought him up and buried him etween Jorahand Editsols in the bury-ng place of Masoah his Juther; and he judged I fraci sustavy verna.

Misch reflering the Rolen mone shero m akesh i mages 1.7 a Levile hir od for his prieft.

M

red

Wh d

the land

to Z

tand.

ge ft 127 to

A Nd. there was a man of mouth
A Ephraim, whose name was Mich.
A And the faid anto his mother. The
eleven hundred spheles of fiver that
sare taken from there, about which the
sare taken from there, about which the
sare taken five the way the sare taken for the sare
taken the five the same that the sare taken the same taken the
same taken the same taken the same taken the
same taken the same taken the same taken the
same taken the same taken the same taken the
same taken the same taken the same taken the
same taken the same taken the same taken the
same taken the same taken the same taken the
same taken the same taken the same taken the
same taken the same taken the same taken the
same taken taken the same taken the
same taken the
same taken the same taken the
same taken the same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
same taken the
s hebaids she filver sewith men I sook it.

the LORDswy fon.

3 And when he had reflored the eleven hundred findeds of filver to his mother his mother, faid, I had wholly dedicated the filver unto the LORD from my hmd , for my fon to make a graves image, and a molten image : now there-fore I will reftore it unto thee.

4 Vet he reflored the money unto his mother, and his mother, took two his mother, took two his mother, took two his mother, who, made thereof a grave interference, and a realized the subject of the sub

5 And the man Micab had an house of odes and made an ophods and teraphine and confectated one of his sons, who be-

me his prieft.
6 In those dayes there was no ki n Isae, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes. I had these was a young man out of lethichem-juddhot the family of Judah

è

helt

Call

ort.

the

orte

that

ar I

oule

and

hili-

ap of

and

made

RD,

me l

theen be at

r my

twe house

2 2 0

f the

with

mícl fe fel

eople

ich he

they

house him

him

and be

Levile

moust icah.

7 The

er char h shou

e eares

ook is

thou of

eleven

nother

dicared

om m

graves there-

into his so hu

bem to

graven nd they

oufe of

who be

bur

who was a Levizer & he foloumed there. 8 And the man departed out of the city from Berbiehem-Judah , to fojourn where he could finde a place : and he came to mount Ephraim, to the house of

Micahas he journeyed.

9 And Micah faid unto him, Whence. comeft thou ! And he faid unto him, I am a Levite of Bethlehem-Judah, and I go to

fojourn where I may finde a place. me, and be unto me a father and a prieft, and I will give thee ten shekels of filver by the yeer and a fuit of apparelland thy

viduals. So the Levite went in. 11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man, and the young man was un-

to him as one of his fons,

and the young man became his prick and

Then faid Micah Now know I that the LORD will do me good, feeing I have a Levite to my pricet.

C H A P. XVIII.

C H A P. XVIII. fearch Laigh, 14 and rob Micah of his priest and consecrated things : 27 They vin Laish and call it Dan

N those dayes there was no bing in Ifrael: and in those days the tribe of the Danites fought them an inheritance to dwell in : for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them a-

mong the tribes of Ifrael.

2 And the children of Dan fent of their family five men from their coaffs, men of valours from Zorah and from Efitael, to pie our the land, and to fearth it, and they faid unto them, Go, fearch the land : who

faid unto thems too, search the land: who when they came to mount eightain to the banic of Micabathey lodged there.

3 When they mere by the bouse of Micab, they knew the voice of the young man the Levine t and they during in the thirty-and faid unto him Who is pought thee thirty and faid unto him Who is pought they then the same and the faid unto them; Thus and they dealer he made the faid unto them; Thus and they dealer he made they with meand bath him and meand I am his pricts.

red mesand I am his prieft.

5 And they faid unto him, Aft counfel, e pray thee of God, that we may know whether our way which we go, shall be sperous.

And the prieft faid unto them, Go in frace : before the L O R D is your way

herein ye go. en the five men departed, and time to Laifn-& faw the people that were therein-bow they dwelt carelesses after the manner of the Zidonlans, quiet, and seore, and there was no magifirate in the land, that might put them to hame in am

illidahat might put them to hame in any thingand they were far from the Zidonilibiand had no bulinesse with any man.

8. And they came unter their brethren to Zorsh, and Estaol: spd their brethren to Zorsh, and Estaol: spd their brethren to Indian them. What say 've':

9. And they faid, Arise, that we may go pagaind them: for whave seen to be led-and behold; it is very good: and are full! be nor stool to the say they were the still! be nor stool to the say they were they were the say they were they were they were the say they were the say they were t re fill ! be not flothfull to go and to ento possesse the land.

god hath given it into your hands; a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

II And there went from thence of the of the Danites out of Zorah , an out of Eataol fix hundred memappo

ed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in Kirjath-jearim in Judah: wherefore they called that place Mahanch Danjunto (1) day:behold, it is behinde Kiriath-learim,

13 And they passed thence unto moun 14 Then answered the five men th

went to spie out the countrey of Lain, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in thefe houles an ephod and teraphim and a graven image, and a mol-ten image ! Now therefore confider what 

came to the house of the young man the Leviteseven unto the boule of Micaband

falured him.

16 And the fix hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dandtood by the entering

of the gate. 17 And the five men that went to pise out § Jandwest up, and came in thisbers, and took the graven images and § ephods, and the teraphins, and the molten image is and the priest stook in the entering of the gaze, with the fix hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Micahs house, and fetched the carved image, the ephods and the teraphim and the molten image; then faid the priest unto them, What do

And they faid unto him, Hold the 10 peace, lay thy hand upon thy mouths & go with us. & be to us a father and a prieft : if it better for thee to be a prieft unto the house of one man-or that thou be a prieft unto a tribe and a fattily in I frae!

20 And the priests heart was glad, and he took the ephod-and the teraphims and the graven image and went in the midft of the people.

21 So they turned and departed and put the little ones, and the catteland the car-

the little ones and the catter and the car-riage before them.

23 4 And when they were a good way from the booke of Mixah, the men that were in the booke piecy to Micahs boule, were gathered together, and overrook the children of Dan.

children of Ling. 23 And they cried unto the children of Dan : and they torned their faces and faid unto Micah, What aileth thee, that thou

comest with such a company?
24 And he said. Ye have taken away my gods which I made and the priests and ye are gone away : and what have I more ? and what is this that ye fay unto mes What atlerhithee !

25' And the children of Dan faid unto hims Let not thy voice be heard among us, left angry fellows run upon thee; and thou lofe thy life; with the liver of thy

bouthoid.

26 And the children of Dan went thei way a and when Micah faw that they wer

.14

no king

27 And they took the things which Micab had made , and the priest which he had had came unto Laist-wite a people had : and came unto Laist-wite a people had : and they that were at quiet; and fecure, and they finors them with the edge of the (word : and burnt the city with fire.)

and burnt the city with mrs.

28 And there was no deliverers, became
by was far from Zidout, sidd they had no
buffnes with any man; and it was in the
while; this city had perhechods and they
buffle city and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the city.
Dan, after the name of Dan their father,
the city after the part of the city.

who was born unto Mrael : howbeit , the name of the city was Laith at the first.

30 Tand the children of Dan fet up the graven image : and Jonathan the fon of Germomsthe fon of Mana Rehiberand his fons were priests to the tribe of Dan in-afflithe day of the captivity of the land. 37 And they fet them op Michael gra-ves image, which he made, all the time

that the house of God was in Shiloft.

1 22 A Leviset concabine ahased to denth: 29 He drosdeth her into twelve eces, and sendeth them to the twelve

A Nd it came to palle in those dayes, when there pair no king in Ifrael, but there was a cereain Levice, folcarming on the fide of mount Ephraim. ok to bim a concubine out of Bethieem-Judah

2 And his concubine played the whore so her fathers house to Berhiebem-Judah. and was there four whole monoths.

3. And her huband arofesand went af-per herro feest friendly onto her, and to aring her again, awing his fervant with almand a couple of affectand me brought aim finto her Tathers house: and when the father of the damifell faw himbe reloyced

4 And his father in law, the damfels him three dayes : fo they did est and

drink, and lodged there.

5 ¶ And ir came to parte on the fourth day, when they profe early in & morning that he rofe up to depart and the damfels father faid unto his lon in law, Comfort ine heart with a morfell of bread , and

ferward go your way.
6 And they fat down, and did eat and drink, both of them together; for the damiels father had faid anto the man, Be

content. I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man role up to depart, his father in law urged him a therefore he

his father in law urged him a therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arofe early in the morning on the fift days of epart, and the damisis father faid, Comfort thine heart. I gray thee. And they tarried until airernoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he and his concubine and his fervant, his he and his concubines and his fervant, his father ha law the damfels father faid unto him. Bohold now the day draweth to-wards evening. I pray you tarry all night,

foo firing for him ; be trimed and went beholdshe day groweth to an end, lodge back unto his boufe.

27 And they took the things which Mito morrow get you early on your way,

that theu mayest go home.
10 But she man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed and came over against Jebus-(which is Jerus-Jean) and there were with him two asks fadled; his concubine also was with him.

II And when they were by Jeb ns the day was for fpent, and the fervant faid un-to his mafter. Come, I pray thereand let us turn in into this city of the Jebufites, nd lodge in it.

12 And his mafter faid unto him, We will not turn afide hither into the city of thranger, that is not of the children of

Ifrael-we will paffe over to Gibeah.

13 And he faid unto his fervant, Come. and let us draw neer to one of thefe places to lodge all night, in Gibenh or in Rama

"14" And they passed on, and went their way, and the fun went down upon them when they were by Gibeah, which te-

15 And they turned alide thither to go laund to lodge in Gibeah; and when he went in he fat him down in a fireet of the citysfor there was no man that took them into his boufe to lodging.

1

×

iam:

5

ine, ta a flain

18

to i

145 H H

16 And beholdsthere came an old man for the work out of the field at crea-which was also of mount Ephraim; and he folourned in Gibeah but the men of the place were Benpinites.

17 And when he had lift up his eyes he faw a wayfaring man in the treet of the city; and the old man faid-Whither goth

u ? and whence comeft thou ? thou 'and whence comeft thou ?

18 And he faid must him, We are passing from Berhiebens-Jodah-toward the fide of moon't Epitalian-from thence am 1; and I went to Bethlebens-Judah-bout 1 am now going to the house of the 1, or 8 n. n. and there is not man 3; received me to house of the 1 the state of the

slfo for me and for thy hand-maid, and for the young man which is with thy fervants : there is no want of any thing. 20 And the old man faid. Peace be with

thee; howfoever, let all thy wants lie upon me; onely ledge not in the ftreet. 21 So he brought him into his boufe, and gave provender unto the affer ; and th amed their feer, and did ear and drink.

22. Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, & men of the city, certain fons of Belial, befer showle round about the best at the door, and fpake to the matter of the houferthe old man, fay-ing. Bring forth the man that came into thing house, that we man that came into en that we may know !

23 And the man, the marter of \$ house went out unto them, and faid unto them. Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, do not Went out the best pray you, do not fo wickedly a feeing that this man is come into mice house, do not this tolly.

come into mine house, do not this tolly. en and his concubine, them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what feemets good unto you; but must this man, do not fo vite a thinf-25 But the first would not hearter to

him, for the man took his consultine, and having the form his consultine, and they knew here, and they knew here, and they knew here, and think they here to the form and they here to the form of the man to the form and the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door at he man house, where her lord was till it was light.

7. And hereford sofe up he the morning of the days and the man they have the took and the man they have the form they have the have they have they have they have they have the have they have the have they have the have they have they have the have they have the have they have the have the have the have they have the h

odže

and Way 1 that and rufaaffes

him.

s the d un

d let fites

. We ity of

en of

Come e plaor in their

them. ich ber to go hen he

of the

k them ld man even

n ; and

of the

er goeft paffing fide of

1: and

am now D, and boufe.

avender wise

id, and thy ferbe with ants lie ftreet. oufe, and and they ng their

fe round fpaketo man,fayame into

\$ houfe

to them us do not

his tolly.

stll bring

and do

e a thing.

27 And persond rose up in the mornmay anso operact the doors of the squares and went square to go his way; and beholds the woman his concubine was failed thou at the doors of the houses, and her hands never upon the threshold.

28 And he faid unto beryllpand, let us be going. But none answered t then the man tank he agraname offer and the

begoing. But none answered r then the man took her grapes an affer and the man took her grapes an affer and the man roofs up-and gat him auto his place.

189 f shed sides he herma-carne into his place.

189 f shed sides he herma-carne into his place.

189 is consuled the she had been a side his with her headers, since the place is man with her headers, since the place is said fant her is and she his confidence of first of 190 of she his way for the shift of the she will be she will be she will be shown to the she will be she wil

no this day a consider of it ame advices d speak your minder.

and speak your minder.

C. H. A. B. K. K.

Life Leaving dathers his wrong, 12 The
Benjamire: warring, 13 the All 18 twice heat them, 26 at last are all

There all the children at the real law man, it can and the congregation was gainered together as one man from Bances to Berthelm, uith the land of Gistad, more the Louten in Mixpek.

2 And the chief of all the pusplesswar of all the tribes of Ifrae! preferred to the law of the group of the geogle.

themselves in the affembly of the scople of Gods done hundred chousand fuormen has dren fluord. I have

shin digen finous.

3 (Now the Children of Bussiantin shared the children of Bussiantin shared the children of I Bisish ward, given up to Mirpely Them daid if Children of the Deli may be now this volute that of the woman that www. diamy. and forever de finish of men into Gibrale share (witness of the print).

3 that the first of Gibrale etc. against the mid of the children of the

which can be a man-tic fined it continues commission and eith broad piness and from the motoroxists of a the country of the inhestence of Firsel: the top fines out the commission of the first insuface;

PehoMiye me all children of Ifrael :

The lete year all view and countel.

If And all the people broke as one
and spring, we will not any of as go to
break, we litter will be any by as term to his house t

But now this that breke thing which will dove Giticals, we will go up by

t trainfilt :

To And we will take ten men of in mered exceptiont all the reibes of Mi-

a thousand out of ten chousand, to fetch viduall for the people, that they may do when they come to Gibeah of Senjamirs when they come to Gibeah of Senjamins according to all the folly that they have wrought in Brazil.

11 So all the ment of Hrazil serggathered against the city, but, togother as

12 And the cribes of Usual fem me thorowall the cribe of Benjamin legion What wickedooffe is this that is don

among you?

among your 12 Nour therefore deliver us the meno-the children of Belial, which are in Gibeahabat we may put them to deathe and put away enti from Ifrael to but the chip dren of Benjamin would not benken to the voice of their bestanes the children

14 Bur the children of Benjamia me-te Bur the children of Benjamia me-teered themselves copie but one of the cri-citia, onco ficiolales to passel on marchi-against the children of timels. games, on operation of famels. Office of the comments of the children of facts of the children 
here were holden and the people there my opposite the state of the sta

17. And the men of Hereiche in Menta-in, west exponent four desired elem-position with the four foundation that cou-man of prate in

AS Sidned the children of fiftheliams and went upon the donate of Gud. an after a children of fiftheliams and went upon the donate of Gud. an after a children of Gud. and after a children of Gud. and the children of Gud. and the children of Gud. and after Lour field product of Gud. and after Lour field product of Gud. and after Lour field product of Gud. and after the children of Gud. and after the children of Gud.

19 And y childroned Hand in fe apalle she streaming Generating of the large of the each And olde men of the large of the large bitteld against Senjamin, and the new of the fiscal igns them be ver in army, to sight against decide of Gibent

Ideaci pan i bensie lwes in army, to light againti flacet in Collects.

a : Med the civil decease? Benjamin tamefout her of cilidease of Benjamin tamefout her civil decease? Benjamin tamefout her of cilidease, and defensyed downs to the ground of the Brackino what they would be propied to make the cities and the section of the cities and the cities

against the children of Benjamin the fe-

25 And Benjamin went forth against the but of the country of the children of the children of Tree lugain, eighteen their find men, all the fe drew the fund.

26 Then all 4 thild reprofit fastion all the people were up and came appearant fast the people were up and came appearant for the Lorent and all all these they are

even, and offered burnt-offerings, fferings before the LORD

peace-offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Ifrael enquired
of the LORD (for the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days,
28 And Phinelas the fon of Eleatar,
the fon of Asron Rood before it in those

dayes,)frying, Shall I yet again go our to Brother, or fall I ceafe ! And the deliver them into thing hand.

20 And Iffrel fer'llem in wait round it Gibeah.

30 And the children of Ifrael went up seainfi the children of Benjamin on the chird day, and put themselves in array seainfi Gibean as at other times.

21 And the children of Benjamin went us spaint 5 people. and were drawn as promote city. Steps began to finite the people and the children of n the field about thirty men of Ifriel.
32 And the children of Beniumin faid,

hey are fmitten down before us as at Let us fice, and draw them from the

33 And all the men of Ifrael roles our of the place, and pit them felves if array at Bail. Tamari and the Hers in was of ifrael sanks forth our of above just a ween careful the men of the pickes even careful the medium of Gibenh.

And there came against Cibesh ten land thosen men out of all I freel, the buriell was fore t but they knew that evil was neer them

33 And the Loux finite Besismin be-fore Ifrachand the children of Ifrael de-troyed of the Benjamite; that day, went by and five thoutand and an hundred with all theft drew the fword.

6 So the children of Benjamin fi but they were imitten a for the men of frael gave place to the Benjamiters be-use they trusted unto the liencial waits thich they had sechefide Gibenh. which they had fet befide G ibeth, and 37 And the fiers in wait hafted, and musted upon Gibeah, and the liers in wait drew themselves along, and fmore all the

city with the edge of the fword.

38 Now there was an appointed figure between the men of Itrach & the liers in wait, that they should make a great share with finosit rise up out of the days.

39 And when the men of Ifrachretired in § barteches prime in beauty and a share of the liers and the life of the liers of liers of the liers of liers of liers of the liers of lier ons ; for they faid, Surely they are for

ten down before us, as in the first battel. out of the city, with a pillar of froats the Benjamites, looked behinds them, and behold, the flame of the city ascended up

Le beaven. on & men of I frael turned a min. Smen of Benjamin were amazed for 41 And wh

hard yards a vil yas come upon them.

42 The refore they turned their backs befere the men of lirach unto the way of
the miderness, but the bartell oversook
themand them which same our of the ciand them which same our of the ci-key deftroyed in the midft of them

43 Thus they enclosed the Benjamites d about and chafed them, and trode them down with cafe, over against Gi-

besh toward the fun-riffing. 44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thoufand men ; all thefe were men of

45 And they turned and fled toward the wildernesse unto the rock of Rimmon t and they gleaned of them in the high-wayes five thousand men; and pured hard after them unto Gidomy and flew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin, were twenty and five thou fand men that drew the fword : all thefe

mere men of valour.

47 But fix hundred men turned and fled to the wildernesses unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimon four monether

48 And the men of Ifrael turned again pon the children of Benjamin and Imote em with the edge of the fword, as well the enen of every city as the beaft and all that came to hand a alfo they fer on fire all the ciries that they came to.

1 Benjamine defolation bewailed. 377 ton

3

Di O

bor

in

Lo

ther

plac

tera 8 hers.

provided them.

Now the men of afraid had fworn in Mixpeh-faving. There mail not any of oil give like daughters ant o Benjamin to nifec.

2 And the people came to the house of God, and mode there till even before God; and lift up their voices, and wept

3 And frid O LORD God of Ifrach why is this come to paffe in Ifrael, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Ifraei ?

4 And it came to passe on the morrow hat the people rafe early and built there an altar and offered burnt-offerings and

4 Andrie childres of Ifrael faid. Who there arriving all the tribes of Hitseh that came not up with the congregation unto the LORD of for they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Miapeh, faying, He hall furely be put to death. 6 And the children of lirael repented

6 And the children on living lepened abom for Benisming-chesis brothers and saids. There is one aribe can of from living the like this property of them had been also been siven for them had seemanisticing we have five as by the Lohko, that we will not give; them of Lohko, that we will not give; them of

our daughters to wives??

8. ¶ And they faid. What one is there of the tribes of Ifrael, the camenous pro Mizpeh to the LOBD! and beholds

there came none to the camp from la-beth-Gilead to the affembly.

9. For the people were numbered, and beholds, there were mone of the anabir-

nts of Jabeth-Gilead there.

so And the congregation fent thither twelve thousand men of the salianted and commanded them, fayings. Go, and fmite the inhabitrants of Jabeth Gled with the day of the fund with the west. with the edge of the fword, with the woritei

Reen

bies

im

Tibe pur-

and

ry of

thefe

and rock lim-

gain well d all fre

Pever

rn in

2 219

in to

fe of

efore

wepe

frack

that king

PPDW here

yand

Whe

frach

ide a

e not He.

ented

and

m 16-

them

y the

1 bere

he ide m ]a-

, and

hither

nteft

e and

C WO-

Fior

ar And this is the thing that ye hall do, ye hall utterly dearroy every male, and every woman that bath lien by man. 12 And they found among the inhabit-

ants of Jabeth Gilead four hundred young virgins that had known no man by lying with any male : and they brought them unto the camp to Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation fent fome fo speak to the children of Benand to call peaceably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at y time, and they gave them wives which they had faved alive of the women of Jahen-Gilead: and yet fo they fufficed them nor,

15 And the people repented them for Benjamin, because that the L O R'D had made a breach in the tribes of I frael. 16 Then the elders of the congre-

16 4 Then the elders of the congre-gation faid How fight we do for wives for them that remain? feeing the women are deftroyed out of Beilamin. 17 And they faid, There must be an inheritance for them that be cleaned be Benjamin, that a tribe, be not deftroyed

out of Ifrael.

18 Howbeit, we may not give them of Ifrael have fwornslaying, Curfed be he

that giveth a wife to Benjamin 19 Then they faid, Behold, there is a featt of the LORD in Shiloh yeerly, in . a place which is on the north-fide of Bethel, on the east-fide of the high-way that goeth up from Berhel to Shechem.

and on the fouth of Lebanon.
20 Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin faying, Go; and He

in wait in the vineyards.

It And fee, and behold, if the daighters of Shiloh come out to dance in dagces, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the Ben amin

22 And it will ber when their fathers or their brethred come unto us to con plain, that we will my unto them? He re vourable unto them for our fates becau we referved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not give unto then at this time, that you mould be guilty.

23 And the children of Benjamin die

And the current or persiature and for and took them wives according to their numbers of them that danced, whom they capter and try went and returned auto their instrukties and repaired the tries's god dwelt at them."

14 And the Unideren of Trace depairs.

ed thence at that time every man to his tribe, and to his family, and they went our from thence, every man to his inhe-

25 In those dayes there was no king in Ifrael': every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

THE BOOK OF RUTH.

Chap, L

I Elimelesh dying in Month 6, 14 Ruth accompanieth Naomi borne.

Ow it came to paffe in the dayes when the judges ruled, that there was a famine in the land: and a certain maa of Bethlehem-Judah went to foieum in the countrey of Moab; he;and

his wife, and his two fons. 2 And the name of the man was Eli-melech, and the name of his wife, Naomi, and the name of his two fons, Mahlon, d Chilion Ephrathites of Bethichem-Judah : and they came into the countrey of Moab, and continued there.

And Elimelech, Naomies hufband ied and the was left, and her two fons ;

4 And they took them wives of the women of Moab : the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other, Ruth : and they dwelled there about ten yeers

5 And Mahlon and Chilion died alfo orh of them, and the woman was left of

bertwo fons and her hutband.

6 Then the arofe with her daughters in law, that the might return from the countrey of Moab: for the had heard in the countrey of Moab, how that the LORD had visited his people, in giving them bread

Wherefore he went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughten in law with her : and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

8 And Naomi faid unto her two daugh-Mulesthe LORD deal kindly with yourse

ve have dealt with the dead, and with m 9 The LORD grant you that you may find their cach of you in the house of her halband. Then he killed them; and they lift yo their voice, and wept.

will return with thee unto the people?

daughters: why will ye go with me! are there yet any moe fore in my wombathar they may be your halbands! 12 Turn again, my daughters go your

bay, for I am too old to have an bufband , If I hould fay, I have hope, if I hould have air humand also to night and all alfo bear fons :

were grown? would ye flay for them from having husbands? nay, my daugh ters : for it grieveth me much for your fakes that the hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lift up their voice, and repragain r and Orpah kiffed her mother in law, but Ruth clave unto her.

15 And the faid Behold thy fifter in las is gone back unto her people, and unto her gods: return thou after thy fifter in law. 16 And Bath faid, Intrest me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee : for whither thou goeft-I will go : and where thou lodgeft I will lodge: thy people fasli be my peoples and thy God my God:

17 Where thou dieft will I dies and

there will I be buried : the LORD do fo

part thee and me.

106 461 142 18 Wien.

10

thi

the

fol 10 for

int t 1 the to t him will 35 t

1

34 thou whe fare the

in la

ter !

H bi

Got

til be

B

kis

T

18 aff :

13. When the fare that the was ftedfaft-be minded to go with her, then the left speaking unto her,

19 I so they two went, until they same to Bethiehend, and it came to passe when they were some to Bethiehend, that

same to Sethienen; and it came to parte when they were some to Berblehens, that all the city was moved about them, and they faid, it this Nami!

20 And the faid muto them Call me not Namih; call in a Mara; for the Almighty hash, deals wary biveryly with me.
21 I went our fall-and the LoRo hath brought are home again empty why then call we me Naom! (festing the LoRo hath brought are home again empty why the bash afficied in a large of the Country of Moab; and same and the Almight with her had beginning of barley harvell.

28 No Naom! compared, and Ruth the Moabitefic her dauginer in law with her which segment our of the country of Moab; and they came to Bethlehem in the beginning of barley harvell.

38 Ruth released in the Mild of Boat.

39 Boas freerth ber frequer.

Nel Noom; had a limitum of Bir Andrews on Eliment of Bir Andrews on the family of Elimelech, and his Name and Ruth the Moabiteff fait wife.

the family of Finnelech, and his Name was food.

And Ruth the Modblette faid and Naomi, Let me now go to the field sand gless are of core, sixth item. in whole sight I final finder grace. And the faid anto her. Go, my damphet.

2. And the went, and chme, and gless are of one sixth item. in whole sixth in the field for the prapers, and the faid anto her. Go my damphet.

2. And the went, and chme, and glessed in the field for the prapers, and glessed in the field for the prapers. The field for the minimum of the minimum of the field for the prapers. The Lorn be wish you, and they anipured dames. The Lorn be wish you, and they anipured dames. The Lorn be wish you, and they anipured dames. The Lorn be wish the fair of the field for the fair over the respers, anipured and fairs. It is the Modblith damfee, the came beke intelligent of the country of Modb.;

7. And the faird, gray you, learned, learned over from the morning until now, that he revent came give the respers amonglish the freeze is first in the house.

8. Then faid Bozs unto Ruth, Heareft thou nots my daughter? go not to gless in an other field, neither go from heare,

Then has book more reacers

Then not my daughter? go not to glean
in another field, neither go from hence,
but abide here faft by my maidens.

Det thine eyes be on the field that
they do resp, and go thou after them;
have I not charged the young men, tha
they shall not couch thee? and when shou they shall not couch thee; and drink are athirst-go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn. To Then she fel on her face and bowed to the shall desire the fel on her face and bowed to the shall be the fel on her face and bowed to the shall be the shal

her felf to the ground, and sid unto him, Why bave I found grace in thine cyes, ahat thou shouldest take knowledge of

nes feeing I am a ftranger ?

11 And Boaz answered and faid unto here It hath fully been flewed me all chat thou helt done unto thy mother in law-fines the death of thine hulband; and how thou halt left thy father and thy saucking and the land of thy nativity.

and art come time a people which thou herewest not heretrofore.

12 The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Ifraelunder whose wings

thou art come to truft. 12 Then the faid, Let me finde favour in thy fight, my tord, for that thou haft

comforted me, and for that thou halt spoken friendly unto thine hand-maids though I be not like unto one of thy hand-maidens.

14. And Boaz faid unto her, At meritime come rhou hither, and ear of the bread, and dip thy morfel in the vine-ger. And the face befide the respers : and the feached her parched corn, and the did eat, and was similar on the feached her parched corn, and the did eat, and was similar on the feached her parched corn.

Boaz commanded his young men faying, Let her glean, even among the theaves,

and reproach ber bot.

18' And fer fall alfo fome of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that the may glean them, and rebute

17 So the gleaned in the field untill

even, and bear our that the had gleaned:
and it was about in cybar of barley.
18 And the tools it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law faw
what he had gleaned: and the brought
forth; and gave to ber that the had referved after the was furticed.

ved after file was fulficed.

13 And her mother in twe fild unto her. Where hall those gleaned to day? and where wroughted thou. Bis field be heat did take knowledge of thee. And he flewed her tapther in two with whom he had wrought; and fald. The mens name with whost it wrought to day, is Sozz.

20 And Natomi fald unto her daughter in law. Bis filed be he of the Loke, who hath hot left off his kindnesse to he life and the same fall.

ving and to the dead. And Naomi faid unto her. The man is neer of kin unto

sas one of our neer kinfmen.
21 And Roth the Moubiterfe faid. He faid unto me alfo, Theo thair keepfail by my young men untill they have ended all my harvest. 22 And Naomi faid unto Roth her

daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee not in any other

23 So the kept faft by the maidens of Bost to glean unto the rad of the barle arvell, and of whear-harvest, and dwelt

with her mother in law.
C. H. A. P. 111.
a. By Naomies influences in S. Rath goods

to Boaz. 8 Bodz acknowledgesh the right of a kinfiman. Hen Naomi her mother in law fild unto her, My daughter, mall I not feek reft for thee, that it may be will

2 And now is not Botz of our kinred. with whose maidens thou wast . Brholl, he winnoweth barley to night in the

thrething floor!

3 Walny thy felf therefore, and anoist thee and put thy felf therefore, and moint thee and put the foor: But make

100

the

ngs

13/1

flee

iid: thy

erl. the

nė-

hne

did

effes

RÉ1

7889

ndem,

uke

nill

ed:

in-

faw

ier-

into

ay ! e he

i the àme 27.

heer who e li-

faid

unto

faft

nded

ber ugh-

lens

ritio

na bf

ricy-

the sate

mid.

I no

well

rired .

hold,

the

noist

nume.

not the fell known into the man, untill nare mide fit down here. And he nurthed he hall have done earing and drimnings and face down.

4 And it fault be when he lieth down.

2 And he rook ten men of the olders

that thou thalt mark the place where he fall lies and thou halt go in, and uncever his feet, and lay thee down, and be will tell thee what thou hait do.

5 And the faid unto her, All that thou favent unto me I will do.

And the went down unto the floors and did according to all that her mether in law bade her.

7 And when Boaz had caten and drunk, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn : nd the came fofely, and uncovered his

feer, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to passe at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himfelf: and beholds a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he faid, Who or t thou and he answereds I on Ruth thine handmaid: prend therefore thy feart over thine andmaid t for thou art a near kindman. 10 And he faid, Biested be chou of the LORD, my daughter: for thou haft hewed more kindneffe in the latter ond, then at the beginning, inafmuch as thou followedit not young menswhether poor or rich.

It And now, my daughter, fear not, I ill do to thee all that thou requireft : for all the city of my people doth know

that thou art a vertuous woman. 12 And now it is true, that I am thy

on neerer then I.

13 Tarry this sight, and it shall be in the morning that it he will perform un-to the che part of a hinfuse, well, let him do the kinfusen part; but if he will not do the part of a hinfusen to thesten will I do the part of a hinfusen to these, we mthe LoRD liveth : lie down untill

the morning.

14 ¶ And the lay at his feet untill the morning: and the tole up before one could know another. And he faids last it not be known that a woman came into

15 Alfo he faid. Bring the vail that thou haft upon thee, and hold it. And when he held it, he measured fix manres of barleys and laid it on her ; and he went into the city.

16 And when the came to her mother is law, the faid, Who art thousany dough-

tol done to her.
17 And the faids Thefe fix menfures f barley gave he mes for he faid to me,

Go not empty unrouting morter in faw. 18 Then faid the, Sit ftill, my daugh-ter, until thou know how the matter will full : for the man will not be in reft, until he have Guithed the thing this day. C H A P. 1111.

Boar casted into judgement the next kinfman : 6 He refufeth the redemtion. 9 Boar buyeth the inherit-

Then went Boux up to the gate, and fate him down there; and babold. It infinishes of whom Boux Spake, came the kinfman of whom Boar fpinke, chme a And he rook ten men of the elders of the city, and faid, Sir ye down beie, And they face down.

3 And he faid unco the kinfman, Nacmis that is come again out of the countrey of Moab, feileth a parcall of land, which was our brother Elimeleche.

4 Aid I shough to advertife thee sy-ing. Buy if before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou with redeem it, redeem it, but if they will not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know : For there is none to redeem it befides then and I on after thee. And he faid, I will redeem it.

then faid Boaz, What day thou boy eft the field of the hand of Naomi, the must buy if also of Ruth the Moabitest

the wife of the dead to raife up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6. And the kindman faidel cannot redeem it for my fells, left I mar thisse own inheritance, redeem thou my right to thy felfs for I cannot redeem is. 7 Now this was the manner in for-

mer time in Ifrael, concerning redebming and concerning changing for to confirm all things : a man plucked off hi oe, and gave it to his neighbour : and

this mas a tellimony in Ifrael.

g Therefore & kinkman faid unto Bozza

g Therefore, kinkhan faid unas Berry Buy 1 for thee; fo. he drew with is fige. 9. I And Bonz faid unto the elders side anto all the people. It is are witneffer side day, that I have bought all that was Eli-melechies and all that was Chilions; in Mahodie of the hand of Naomi. 10. Moreover, Ruth the Moshipethe, the wife of Mahon, have I purchaffel to

be my wife to raife up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from arrong his brethren, and from the gate of his place i ye are witneffes this day.

as And all the people that were in the gare, and the elders faid. We are wir-nesses: The LORD make the woman that is come ime shire house like Rachel, and like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel a and do shou worthily in E-phrarah, and be famous in Bethlehem.

12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez (whom Tamar bare unto Judah) of the feed which the LORD hall

give thee of this young woman.
13 ¶ So Boaz took Ruth, and are was his wife: and when he went in unto her, the LORD gave her conception, and the bare a fon.

14 And the women faid unto Naomis Bleffed be the LORD, which bath not left thee this day without a kinfman, that his name may be famous in I frack

15 And he shall be um o thee a restorer of thy life, and a nourisher of thy old age: for thy daughter in law which loveth thee, which is better to thee then feven fons, hath born him.

16 And Naomi cook the childe, and laid it in her bosom and became surfe unto it ave it a name, faying, There is a fon our so Nishmiyand they called his name Obed

d

ń

άı

10

L

the

the

Bei

1

Tacr

hett feik

the !

prie

rie g, th

16

therp

firech but t

not,

men 1

18

Long

19 little

ett t

17

15

1

bed : he is the father of Jeffe, the fa-her of David. and Nahhou begat Salmon, 18 % Now these are the generations of 21 And Salmon begat Boaz, and Born ther of David

18 4 Now these are the generations of Pharez r Pharez begar Mearon, 19 And Hezron begar Ram, and Ram

bergt Amminadaba

begat Obed 22 And Obed begat Jeffe, and Jeffe be-

gat David.

## TTHE FIRST BOOK OF SAMVEL. otherwife called

The first book of the KINGS.

Elbanah and his two wives. 9 Hanwiths prayer. 19 Samuel is born, 24 and prefented to the Lard.

5.941

Ow there was a certain man of Ramarhaim-Zophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name was Elkanah, the fon of Jerohamathe for a Fri of Jeroham the fon of Eli-Ephrathite ;

fon of And he had two wives, the name of the one to a Hannah, and the name of the other Peninah; and Peninah had children, but Hannah had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city yeerly, to worthip, and to facrifice unto two fons of Eli, Hophm and Phinehas,

the prices of the LORD, note there.

4. And when 5 time was that Elkansh
offered he gave to Pentonsh his wife and
to all her fons & her dasgiters portions.

But usto Hannah he gave a worthy S But unto Hannah he gave a worthy
portion; (for he loved Hannah; but the
Lond hat hat to her womb.

6 And her adverlary also provoked
her fore for to make her fret, because the

7 And as he did to yeer by yeer when the went up to the house of the LOKD fo the provoked her a therefore the wept, and did not eat.

8 Then faid Elkanah her hufband to ber. Hannah why weepeft thou ! and wby eatest thou not ? and why is the heart grieved ? am not I better to thee then ten fons ?

To Hannah rofe up, after they had eaten in Shilohand after they had drunk; ( now Eli the prieft fate upon a feat by a poft of the temple of the LORD.)

10 And the was in bitterneffe of foul, and prayed unto \$ LORD and wept fore.

11 And the vowed a vow, and faid, O LORD of hofts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affilition of thine handmaids and remember me and not forget thise handmaid, but wilt give unto thise hand maid a man-childe, then I will give him umo there shall no rafour come upon his head.

12 And it came to paffer as the contimued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.

13 Now Hannali the spake in her heart; onely her hips moved, but her voice wa not heard : therefore Eli thought he had een drunken

14 And Eli faid unto her, Hew long eilt thou be drunken ! put away thy wine

from thee.

15 And Hannah answered and faid, No.

fpirit ; I have drunk neither wine nor frong drink, but have poured out my foul before the LORD.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of Belial: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I

spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and faid, Go in seace : and the God of Ifrael grant thee thy perition that thou haft asked of him. 18 And the faid, Let thine handmaid

finde grace in thy fight. So the woman went her way and did ear, and her countenance was no more fed, 19 ¶ And they role up in the moming early and worthipped before the LORD

and returned, and came to their house to Ramah : and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife, and the LORD remembered her. 20 Wherefore it came to paffe, when the time was come about, after Hannah had conceived, that the bare a fon, and

called his name Samuel, faying, Because I have asked him of the LORD. ar And the mon Elkanah, and all his

house, went up, to offer unto the LORD the yearly facrifice and his vow. 22 But Hannah went not up ; for fie

faid unto her huiband, I will not go at untill the childe be weaned, and then I will bring him that he may appear before the LORD, and there abide for ever. 23 And Elkanah her husband faid unto 23 And Elkanan nes name good, tarry

ntill thou have wesned him, onely the LORD eftablith his word : fo the won abodes and gave her fon fuck, untill he 24 ¶ And when the had weared him. he rook him up with her, with three bul-

lockstand one ephair of flour, and a bottle f wine, and brought him unto the house of the LORD in Shiloh : and the childe was young 25 And they flew a bullock and brought

the childe to Eli. 26. And the faid O my lordias thy for liveth-my lord-I on & woman that Rood

by thee here praying ur to the d. ORD.
27 For this chief I prayed, and the LORD hath given me my petition which

28 Therefore also I have lent him to the LORD as long as he liveth he ball be lent to the LORD, And be worfaigped the LORD there

C H A P. II.

1 Hannahi fong, 12 The fin of Elies font. 18 Samuels ministery, 20 By Elist

gruntfull. Hessing Hannah 18 more 22 Eli reprovesh his Sons, 28 Agra-A Na Hannah prayed, & faid, My heart rejoiceth in the Londomine horais

exalted in the LORD : my mouth is enlarged over mine cnemies, because I reloyce in thy falvation.

2 There is none holy as the LORD : for there is none befide thee; neither is there any rock like our God.

Talk so more so exceeding proudhy, let not arrogancie come out of your mouth; for the LORD is a God of know-

ledge, and by him adions are weighed. The bowes of the mighty men are broken, and they that flumbled, are girt

with ftrength.

They that were fulls have hired out themselves for bread: and they that mere hingry, ceased: so that the barren hath born feven, and the that bath many children is waxed feeble,

6 The LORD killeth and maketh alives he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up,

7 The LORD maketh poor and maketh nich : he bringeth lows and lifteth up.

8 He raifeth up the poor out of the dunghill-to fet them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory : for the pillars of the earth are the LORDS, and he hath fer the world upon

9 He will keep the feet of his faints and he wicked fearl be frient in darknesse :

or by firength shall no man prevail. be broken to pieces a out of heaven fall sthunder upon them 1 the LORD shall ive firength sente his king and exalt the orn of his anointed

11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his sufe, and the childe did minister unto

the LORD before Eli the prieft.
12 Now the fons of Eli were fons of Belial, they knew not the LORD.

13 And the priests custom with the stople was shot when any man officed acrisce, the priests servant came, while he fieth was in feething, with a fieth-

14 And he strook it into the pass, or lettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the sta-hook brought up the priest took for himself: so they did in Shiloh unso all the Ifraelices that came thither.

15 Alfo before they burnt the fat, the priests fervant came, and faid to the man the factified. Give fich to rost for the priest, for he will not have, sodden field

to And if any man faid unto him, Let

16 And if any man faid unto him. Let frem not fail to bark the fae preferally. Bill then take as much as thy foul deficts then he would answer him. Nay, but thou fail give it me now: and if solt will take it by force.

17 Waterfore the fin of the young then was very great before \$ LORD: for mes abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 9 But Samuel ministered before the fact that the LORD. LORD being a childe girded with a linen

19 Moreover his mother ma little cost, and brought it to him from dycers when the came up with her

70 Tand Eli bleffed Elkinahr and bis ferand faid. The LORD give thee feed of this womant for the loan which is leng to the LORD: And they went unto their 21 And the LORD vifited Hannah, fo

that the conceived; and bare three fonsa

and two daughters: and the childe \$3muci grew before the LORD

221 Now Eli was very oldward beard
all that his fons did noto all I free!, and how they lay with the women that a bled at the door of the tabernacle of # congregation.

fuch things ! for I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

cort that I hear; ye make the LORDS people to transgreite.

3: Hose man iss against so citier, the judge shall judge him: but if a man iss against the LORDs who shall entrem for him? Not with shall entrem for home the voice of their father, because the LORDs would shap shown. In 2d (And the childs Samuel grew on

nd was in favour both with the LORD and alfo, with men).

And there came a man of God u to Elis and faid unto him, Thur faith the LORD, Did I plainly appear unto the house of the father, when they were in E-gupt in Pharaols house him out of all the 28 And did I chuse him out of all the tribes of I such, to be my priesh to offer

upon mine altan to burn incenfento wen an ephod before me ! and did 1 give up acenfento wei

to 5 house of thy father all the afferings made by are of the children of Ifrael 1... 29 Wherefore bick ye at my facrifices and at mine offering which I have commanded in my habitation, and honoures thy fone above me, to make your felves farwith the chiefelt of all the offerings

of Ifraci my people ! faith. I faid indeed that thy house, and the sufe of the father should walk before me or every but now the LORD faith, Be is far from me : for them that hopour me, I will honour; and they that despile e, hall be lightly efteemed.

31 Behold, the dayes come that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy fathere house, that there shall not be an old

man in thire boule.

32. And thou that fee an enemy in my habitation, in all the wealth which God thall give Ifrael and there thall not be an old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine whom I fhall not cut off from mine altar, fhall be to confume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart : and all the increase of thine house

shall die in the flower of their age. 34 And this hall be a figne unto thees that shall come upon thy two fons: Hophni and Phinehas : in one day they hall die borh of them

35 And I will raise me up a faithfull prick, that shall do according to that which is in my boart & in my minde, and [ will build him a fure boute, and be ball walk before must anolated for ever.

ORD oufe to ah his ber. when dannah no and secause

185

thon

Bear

fe be-

10 84

ut my

for a

ahun-

have I

Go in at thee

him

dmaid

voman

ountegning

all bis LORD for fhe

go no before 761. d unto tarry ely the

WORDS aill fe d him ee bul bottle e house

childe rought by foul Roed RD

nd the which him to e thall orfair-

es fons. Elies nitfull. Apr.

y beart

36 And it fall come to miffethit evecome and crouch to him for a piece of favorand a morfell of bread a not fall fay. Fur mc(1 pray the ) into one of the prices officers, it may ear a piece of bread C H & P

2. The word of the Lord revealed to Some! It God relets because the 1 1 God releth Sounes the de-minf Elier banfa. 19 Samuel seleth Bill the vision, 14 Sminel growth

hid the chile Semuel ministred

roed of L. o A. D was precious in thefe ages 4 there was no loped vision. 2 And it came no pulle at that times, then Eli was faid down in his place, and his eper began to was dires that he could

or ice; in that excluse large of God white out a characteria of Louis, whose the bel f God was and Samet was said down

I called not; lie down again, And te

and toy down; and the Louis called yet again. S mbelt and dumpilared of and over the Bland drift-Bere im I for then dift call me. And he andwired dealled not any deal tells done i manifest to the history

Eljand this over the control of California and the antiversel of California and the last of the last o

timel. Then stammer the forth feveral harden to the forth feveral hearest. Said to Stammel. It 4 And the Loud faid to Stammel. Behold: I will do a thing in 1812th at which both the cars of every one that heavest its shall ingle.

12 In that day I will be from ugain Bil all things which I have from a certaing his boats: when I bottom I w also make an end.

13 For I have told tilm. I Will judge the buffe for west for iniquity which he boweth : because his four made themfelves vife, and he reffrained them trot. 14 And therefore I have fworn um

the house of Ell, that the intentity of Elles house sail not be purged with factifice, nor offering for ever.

ng, and opened the doors of the house

of the LORD, and the Samuel, and faid samuelsing four, and he markets here

47 And be faid. Wine at the thing the the L.O.B. 20 bath faid asses after 1 pray thee hide it not from me r God do fo to thee sand more afford thou hide any thing from mey of all the things that be faid unto thee.

18 And Samuel cold him every white and hid nothing from him. And he faids

th him good.
19. And Samuel grews and the LORD was with him, and did ber none of his words fall to the ground

so And all Istael, from Dan evento s, knew that Sumuel was chis-

blished to be a prophet of the LORD.

11 And \$ LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for \$ LORD revealed himfelf to Sacance in Statusian \$ word of the LORD.

The Breefites are vicerome by the Bhite fames, so The ark in taken, and Elies death, 13Philiphrough. nebus wifts afficuraged in her travel with fehalud-dieth.

A Not the word of Samuel came to all Mirael. Now Ifrael went out against ittines to barrell, and pitched fide Eben-Ezer and the Philifting

monate Seven-Azerri - mad gde Pedillions pictocke in Aphele. 2 Anna the Vidillionse patroperellere in menicapanda (fined c and tombe they tende of an artifaction of the control of the Control of the Control of the Con-incident of the Control of the Con-incident of the Control of the Con-trol of the Control of the Control of the Con-trol of the Control of the Control of the Con-trol of the Control of the Control of the Control of the Con-trol of the Control of the Control of the Control of the Con-trol of the Control of the m the return most cour think find men.

That which we could never be the country with the country the belief of the country of the Lorn out of the country that the belief of the country that when it is not of the belief of the country that the belief of the belief of the country that the belief of

meth among us, 75 may fishe us out of the hand of duri extension.

4. So the people feet the Station, the they might show from it between a for the workship from the Long to of hother which dutel lette feet Long to of hother which dutel lette feet Long to of hother which dutel lette feet first live the robbing and the lette with the art of the vertical of Cont.

'y And when the 'art of the coverant of the Long tasks are also the coverant of the Long tasks are shown to the camp, all lifted when the 'the state 'show the coverant of the Long tasks are shown to the camp.

6 And when the Philittimes heard the molle of the Mourainey 1714, Whan mom-eth the wolfe of this treat mour in the transf of the Mebrews "And they under-

though the the rate of the LOKE were drained by the companion of the camp of t

8 We unto my who man derivers a wo of the hand of these maniphy Gods their are the Gods that Innove the Egyptims with all the plagues to the allicances. 9 So frome, and goth their fellows has treen. O we Printellines after the tree for

vants unto the Hebsews, as they have been to your give your felves like are and left.

You And the Phillittines fought, and Liraci was inducted, and they find even

. elá 800 1 he s

the

WE

OW

fas **6**11

26

wh

its

cry

the faid Ho

> 3 the for 10 wife ed: a ark

in la prin 30 anfw 21 kiyin al-(b

22 Th A

God Dago tri of

and fe 4 1 the ar

11 And the ark of God was taken, and the two fons of Elis Hophini and Phinehas were flain.

12 ¶And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the fame day, with his clothes renr, and with

earth upon his head. And when he came, lo, Eli fat upon a feat by the way-fide, watching : for his beart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told

itall the city cried out. 14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying-he faid. What meaneth the noise of this tumuit ! And the man came in hafti-

lyand rold Eli. 15 Now Eli was ninety and eight yeers old and his eyes were dim, that he could not for.

16 And the man faid unto Eli . I am he that came out of the army and I fled to day out of the army. And he faids What is there done, my fon ?

17 And the meffenger answered and faid, I fract is fled before the Philiftipes, and there bath been also a great claugheer among the people, and thy two fons also, Hophni and Phinchas are dead, and the eoples and thy two fors al

ark of God is taken. 18 And it came to paffe when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the feat backward-by the fide of the gate and his mock brake, and he died : for he was an old man and heavistand he

to to was an old mandam newstreshad to all judged Hirsel fourty weers. 19 ¶ And. his daughter in law. Phinehas sife was with childen new to be deliver-ed: and when the heard § tidings what the six of God was taken and that her father-in law, and her huband were dead to the board her felf , and travelled ; for ther pins came upon her. 20 And about the time of hir death the

Ferr pot for thou haft born a fost. But the miwered not neither did the regard it.

21 And the named the childe Ichabed, fiying. The glory is departed from Ifrabecause of her farber in law, and her but

21 And the faid. The glory is departed from Ifrael; for the ark of God is raken.
C. H. A. P. V.

1 The ark brought into the house of Da-fon, 3 Dagon jedeth down: 6, 8, 10 They are funition with mourcol.

And the Philithines took the ark of Gods and brought it from Eben E-munto Androd.

2 When the Philliftines took the ark of

2 With the Printings food for are or of of view brough it into the boule of Dipoisted fer it by Dagon.

3 ¶ And when they of Andod arofe the or the morrowachold. Dagon was blien upon his facet of the earth-before the triefthe Lo RD: and they took Dagon.

awore Lo RD: and they took Dagons and fet him in his pface again.

4 And when they avoic early on the matter warreing behold: Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground; sefortic art of the Lo RD: and the head of

mm into his test z and there was a very Dagon, and both the palms of his hands great flaughter, for there fell of Isaci thirty thousand footmen. Support the threshold-onely the flump of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priefts of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagons mfe, tread on the threshold of Dugon in

Affided unto this day.
6 But the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Afided, and he deftroyed them and fmore them with emerods rorn

Arhdod and the coafts thereof. And when the men of Andod faw that if was for they faid. The ark of the God of Ifrael thail not abide with us a for his hand is fore upon us, and upon Dagon

our God. 8 They fent therefore, and gathered all the lords of the Philiftines anto them. and faid. What thall we do with the ark of the God of Ifrael? And they unfwered, Let the ark of the God of Afrael be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Ifrael about thisher.

9 And it was for that after they had carried it about , the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great defruction : and he imore the men of the city , both imall and great, and they bad

emerods in their fector parts.

10 9 Therefore they fent the ark of God to Euron: and it came to parlies a the ark of God came to Ekronithat the Ekronites cried out faying, They have becaught about the ark of the God of Ifrael to us

to flay us and our people.

11 So they fent and gathered together all the lords of the Philitimes, and faids Send away the ark of the God of Ifraels and let it go again to his own place, that it flay us not, and our people : for there was a deadly defination shorowous all the city ; the hand of God was very heavie there.

In And the men that died not a were fmirren with the emerods: and the cry of

the city went up to heaven.

C. H. A. P. VI.

I The Philippines counged to fend back the ark : 10 They bring it on a new cart to

Beshipemesh: 19 The people are smit-ten for looking into it.

A Nd the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Philistines seven

2 And the Philiftines called for th priefis & the diviners faying. What hall we do to the ark of the LORD ? Tell us

wherewith we sail fend it to his place.

And they faid . If ye fend away the ark of the God of Ifrael fend it not empty: but in any wife return him a tref-passe-offering, then ye hall be healed and it hall be known to you, why his hand is

not removed from you. 4 Then faid they, What faut lethe trefpaffe-offering, which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods and five golden mice according to the number of the lords of the Philiflines : for one plague was on you all and

n your lords. Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mices that may the land and ye hall give glory nato the God of Lirael a peradventure by

pray hing faid whit, faids

å,

that

cem-ORD his ento cha-

D.

Shi o Sa-ORD. the del PH anell.

to all Beieg tched flines res in

joynariny temt Earth. 15 to

ferch ORD if coof the that will of holls, 1 10

of thi ent W [frat] it the dithe near

nice pai d, Th ther te,

their their ciam de. g fike hart

16

€0:

pe

day

pei

the

the

1

070

Joe

they

3

but

4

the

900

eld

WIT:

allig

108

me.

8

they

this

me alfo

Pois

00.00

thet

10

of th

111

BET-

you : then be hi

hine

182 A

for at

nf w

13

be co

14

2

1

will lighten his hand from off you , and from off your gods , and from off your land.

Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians & Pharaoh hard-ened their bearts? when he had wrought wonderfully among them-did they not let the people go and they departed ?
7 Now therefore make a new cart, and

take two milch kine, on which there bath come no yoke, & tie the kine to the cart, and bring the calves home from them.

8 And take the ark of the LORD, and · lay it upon the cart, and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespasseoffering in a coder by the fide thereof, and fend it away, that it may go.

9 And fee if it goeth up by the way of

his own coaft toBethfhememithen he hath done us this great evil-but if not then we shall know that it is not his hand that frote us ; it mas a chance that happened

10 And the men did fo;and took two milch kinesand tied them to the carts and

thut up their calves at home. II And they laid the ark of the LORD

upon the care, & the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods. 12 And the kine took the ftraight way to the way of Berhihemein , and went ong the high-way, lowing as they went, and turned not afide to the right band-or to the left;and the lords of the Philiftines went after them unto the border of Bethfemeh

13 And they of Bethfhemeth were reap ing their wheat-harvest in the valley : and they lifted up their eyes, and faw the ark,

and rejoyced to fee it.

14 And the cart came into the field of ua , a Bethhemite , and flood there, where there was a great flone , and they clave the wood of the cart, & offered the

kinesa burnt-offering unto the LOND. 15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that mas with it, wherein the jewels of gold mers, and put them on the great ftone : and the men of Bethshemesh offered burnt offerings , and facrificed facrifices the same day unto the LORD.

16 And when the five lords of the Phi ittines had feen it , they returned to E-

kron the fame day,

17 And these are the golden emerods which the Philiftines returned for a trefpaffe-offering unto the Lo & D:for Afhdod me for Gaza ones for Athkelon ones for

Gath one-for Ekron one.

18 And the golden mice according to the number of all the cities of the Philiftines, belonging to the five lords , both of fenced cities and of countrey villages, even unto the great flone of Abel, whereon they fer down the ark of the LORD ; which flone remaineth unto this day in the feld of Johnathe Bethfhemite.

19 ¶And he imote the men of Bethfhebecause they had looked into the ark of the LORD , even he fmete of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men:and the people lamented-because the LORD had smitten many of the peo-

ple with a great flaughter.

20 And the men of Berhftemen faid. Who is able to ftand before this hely LORD God ? and to whom mail he go up from us ?

And they fent meffengers to the inhabitants of Riviath-learin , faying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the L o R D; come ye down; and

ferch it up to you.

3 The Ifraciites repent at Mizpeh 9 Samuel praying the Philistines are discom fited. 13 and Subdued. 15 Samuel peaceably and religiously suigeth Ifrael.

Nd the men of Kirjath-jearim came and fetcht up the ark of the LORD and brought it into the house of Abinsash in the hill and fandified Eleazar his fonto keep the ark of the LORD.

And it came to paffe while the ark abode in Kirjath-jearim-that the time was long: for it was twenty yeers : and all the bonfe of Ifrael lamented after the LORD.

And Samuel spake unto all the house of Ifrael faying If ye do return usto the LORD with all your hearts then out away your firange gods and Afterorh from among your and prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and ferve him onely and e will deliver you out of the kand of the Philiftines.

Then the children of Ifracl did put sway Basiim-and Athraroth, and ferred

the LORD onely.

5 And Samuel faids Cather all Ifrael to Mizpehsand I will pray for you unto the LORD.

And they gathered together to Mitpeh and drew water and poured it out be-fore the LORD; and fasted on that day, and faid there; We have sinned against and faid there. We have finned against the LORD. And Samuel indged the children of Ifrael in Mizpeh

7: And when the Philiftines heard that the children of Ifrael were gathered to gether to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philiftines werk up against liracl; and when afraid of the Philiftines.

8- And the children of Ifrael faid to Samuel. Ceafe not to cry unto the LORD our God for us that he will fave us out of

the hand of the Philiftines.
9 ¶ And Samuel rook a fucking lamb.

and offered it for a burnt offering wholly mto the LORD: & Samuel cried unto the LORD for Ifrael-&the LORD heard him. ro And as Samuel was offering up the urng-offering, the Philiftines drew neer to battell against Ifrael : but the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philiftines, and discomfred them & they were fmitten before Ifrael

11 And the men of Ifrael went out of Mizpehand purfued the Philiftines, and fmore them untill they come under Beth-

car.

12 Then Samuel took a fone-and fet if between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name thereof Eben-Ezer, saying, Hithens hath the LORD helped us.

13 9 So the Philiftines were fubdich and they came no more into coaft of If-rael: the hand of the LORD was against she Philistines all the dayes of Samuel

14 And the cities which the Philiftines had taken from Ifrael , were reftored to Ifrael-from Ekron even unto Gath.& the coasts thereof did ffrael deliver out of the hands of the Philiftines: & there was peace between Ifrael and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel judged Ifrael all the dayes of his life.

16 And he went from yeer to yeer in circuit to Rethels and Gilgals and Mizpeisand judged Ifrael in all those places. 17 And his return mas to Ramah : for

there was his house : and there he judged Ifrael , and there he built an altar unto the LORD

The Ifraelites ask a king. 6 Samuel praying, is comforted. 10 The manner of a king. 19 God willeth Samuel to

yeeld to the peoples importunitie.

Nd it came to passe when Samuel Awas old, that he made his fons judges over Ifrael.

2 Now the name of his firft-born was Joel and the name of his fecond, Abiah :

they were judges in Beertheba, 3 And his fone walked not in his wayes. ut turned afide afrer lucre , and took

bribes and perverted judgement. themselves together and came to Samuel unto Ramah-

And faid unto him-Behold thou art old, and thy fons walk not in thy wayes : now make us a king to judge us , like all the mations.

6 But the thing difpleafed Samuel, ben they faid, Give us a king to judge er: and Samuel prayed unto the LORD. 7 And the LORD faid unto Samuel then unto the voice of the people in

all that they fay time thee : for they have not rejeded thee . bur they have rejeded 8 According to all the works which

they have done fince the day that I hought them up out of Egypt-even unro this day, wherewith they have for faken te, and ferved other gods : fo do they 9 Now therefore hearhen unto their

soices howbeitivet protest folemnly untheking that shall seign over them. to And Samuel told all the words

of the Lond unto the people that afked of him a king.

If And he faid, This will be the man-

are of the king that shall reign over you he will take your fons, and appoint them for himself. for his charets, and to e his horfmen, and fome thail run before lat and he wil appoint him captains over thoulands. & captains over fitnes. & will fet thou to ear his ground, and to reap his harveft, and zo make his inftruments

of war and infirmments of his charets.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confedious ries and to be cooks and to

be bakers. 14 And he will take your fields , and the vincyards, and your oliveyards, fourth part of a fickel of filver-that will can the best of abem, and give them to I give to the man of God to tell us our

15 And he will take the tenth of your feed and of your vineyards, and give to his officers and to his fervants.

16 And he will take your men-feryants, and your maid-fervants, and your goodlieft young men, and your affes, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your

18 And ye fhall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you : and the LORD will nor hear you in that day

19 Neverthelesthe people refufed to obey the voice of Samuel : and they faid, Nay-but there shall be a king over us ; 20 That we also may be like all the na tions and that our king may judge us, and go our before us, and fight our battels.

21 And Sampel heard all the words of the people, and I e rehearfed them in the ears of the LORD.

22 And & LORD faid to Samuel-Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel faid unto the men of Ifrael, Go ye every man unto his citie. CHAP. IX

2 Saul despairing to finde his fathers affer 18 cometh to Samuel. 19 Samuel entertainesh seul at the fenft. 25 Samuel after feeret communication, bringeth Smal on his may.

Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was Kish, the son of bielithe fon of Zererthe fon of Bectorath, the fon of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a

mighty man of power.

2 And he had a fon whose name with Saul, a choice young man and a goodly and there was not among the children of Ifrael a coodlier person then he : from then any of the people.

were loft ; and Kifh faid to Saul his fon, Take now one of the fervants with thee, and arife-go feek the affes.

4 And be paffed thorow mountEphraim, and paffed thorow the land of Skalifia, but they found them not : then they paf-fed thorow the land of Shalim, and there they were not : and he passed thorow the fand of the Benjamites , but they found them not.

5 And when they were come to the land of Zuph . Saul faid to his fervant that was with him. Come, and let us return . left my father leave earing for the affes and rake thought for us.

6 And he faid unto him Behold now, there's in this citie a man of God , and, he is an honourable man : all that he faith cometh furely to paffe ; now let us go thither ; peradventure he can thew us

our way that we should go.
7 Then faid Saul to his fervant, But behold, if we go, what thall we bring the man t for the bread is fpent in our veffels, and there is not a prefent to bring to the man of God : what have we?

8 And the fervant answered Saul againnd faid, Behold, I have here at hand the

9 (Before-

no and 9 54tifcompeace-

n came

16

faid.

s holy

he go

to the

ming,

ain the

ORD inadab is fon ark ane was all the

LORD. all the en unts-then taroth hearts iv-and of the

lid put ferred rael to nto the Mizout be-

eyeb n

against e chilrd that ed to Philii when y were

aid to LORD out of lamb wholly d him.

up the LORD on that frael. out ef 51 200 Beth-

d fet it led the itherto bdired of If-

against 4 And 9 ( Beforetime in Ifrael, when a man west to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the feer : for he at is now called a prophet, was before-

nar is now coffed a prophety was before-time called a feer ).

10. Then faid Sul to his fervant, Well faids come: let us go; fo they went unto the cities where the man of God was. 11 ¶ And as they went up the hill to the cities they found young maidens go-ing out to draw water; and faid unto show to the four here? a, Is the feer here !

He is a behold . be is before you anake hafte now : for he came to day to the citie; for there is a facrifice of the people

the 1 for there is a factorise to day in the high place.

13 Affoon as ye be come into the citicage hall traighteny finds him, before
the go. up to the high place to en: for
the people will not caruntil he comeden. the people will not car until ne course cause he doth bleffe the facrifices and afterwards they ear that he bidden. Now therefore get you up, for about this time ye shall finde him.

14 And they went up into the citie: and when they were come into the cities

and when they were come into the charge beholds. Samuel came our against themsfor 10 go up to the high place.

15 ¶ Now the Low to had told Samuel in his ear-a-day before Saul came-faying.
To To morrow about this time I will fend those, wana our of the land of Benjamin and thou shalt anoint him to be early man on the free land of Benjamin and thou shalt anoint him to be than over my scoule free land has be may 

reign over my scople.

18 Then Saul drew neer to Samuel in the gates and faid. Tell me, I pray thee, where the feers have

where the feers house is.

19 And Samuel onswered Saul, and faid,
19 am the seer: go up before me unto the high places for ye had ear with me to day and to morrow I will let thee go, an will tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for thine affer that were loft three dayes ago , fet not the minde on them, for they are found; and on whom is all the defire of Ifrael is it not on

thee, and on all thy furbers boute?

21 And Saul answered and faid. Am n

1 a Benjamite, of the smallest of \$ trib of Ifrael? and my family the leaft of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin?

wherefore then heakest thou fo to me ! 22 And Samuel took Saul and his ferwant and brought them into the patiour, and made them fix in the chiefest place among them that were bidden; which were about thirty received.

ere about thirty persons. Bring the portion which I gave three, of which I faid unto three, Set it by thee, 24 And the cook took up the houlders

and that which was upon it; and fet it be-fore Saul t and Someof faid, Behold, that which is left, fet it before thee, and eat: for unro this time bath it been kept for thee, fine I faid, I have invited the peo-pletic Saul did ear with Samuel that day,

25 And when they were come down from the high place into the citie, Seof the bourie.

36 And they arofe early 1 and it came to passe about the spring of the day that Samuel called Saul to the top of the boufe, faying, Up, that I may fend thee away and Saul arofe, and they weat our both of them, he, and Samuel abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the citie, Samuel faid to Saul, Bid the fervant paffe on before us (and he pafe fed on ) but fland thou fill a while, that I may thew thee the word of God,

CHAP. I Sal anointed, 2 and confirmed by free. difficult of three figures : 9 His bent is changed, and he prophessesh : 17 He is chosen at Migpeh by los

Hen Samuel took a vial of oil- and poured is upon his head, and kiffed him and faid . Is it not because the LORD bath anointed thee to be captain overhis inheritance !

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou halt finde two men by Rscheis fepulchre in the border of Benismin at Zelzah : end they will fay unto thee. The affer which thou wented tofeth are found a and to-thy father bath left the care of the affest and for rowers for you faying. What shall I do for my fon

3 . Then Make thou go on forward from ce , and thou hait come to the pis of Tabor, and there hall meet thee three men going up to God to Bethel-one carrying three hids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another com-

And they will fahre thee and give ther two leaves of bread which their fait

receive of their hands.

After charehou halt come to the hill Gods where in the garifon of the Philiftines : and it stall come to paste who shou art come thister to the citie, the thou thait meet a company of prophets coming downfrom the high place, with a pfaltery and a tabret, and a pape, and a

harp beforethemd they dual prophete.
6 And the spirit of the Lotto will come upon there and thou dust prophete with them. 8 that be turned into another mit. 7 And let: he be when these signar are some unto there that thou do as because ferve thee-for God is with the

And the hale go down before meto Gilgal; and beholds I wil come down to thee to offer burnt-offerings , and to facrifice facrifices of peace-offerings : ven dayes halt then tarrystill I con thee and flew thee what thou haled

9 ¶ Andrie was fo , the when he tal

9 Andrit with fin , what when he had trivered his facek to go from Samuris. Gol gave him another heart : and all tisk tignes time to puffer that thay.

30 And when they came thirtee to the hills behold a nempathy of the problem on him, and the fight wife fided came on him, and he prophetical among them. It find to came to on him, and he prophetical mong the prophetic had been him before times fave that beholds be prophetical among the prophetics, then the prophetic find one to another. What saids that

\$mi 12 and force amo 1

8

that

Proj and he f to S T pray

> of S 13 18 The brot FETT and

1

11

told

Bot

God gon and à ki you: Ben 21

Ben the the fong Lo Cole 23 Apple

Piùs

the 2 元日子

医复数小果花。

m.

down

he cap

came

of the

id thee THE OUT

als Bid he paf-

en that

by 978. seget is 17 He

il- and kiffed

LORD

ver his

me to

by R1-Benit-

у шебо

tofeth

or your

d from e plain

ne car-

arrying r carry skig be

the bill

Te when

e , the op heth e. with n anda

phefic.

fie with

er min. grop are occiding

e me to 05110

and to nigs : fe-come to ic do.

n he tad via God it wink

r eo the

g them. holdste then de g is a

n

d to the that is come unto the fon of Kith ? Is

Sail also among the prophets ? 12 And one of the fame place answered nd faid But who is their father! Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul alfo

among the prophets nong the propiets 13 And when he had made an end of sophefyings he came to the high place, 14 4 And Sauls made faid unto him;

and to his fervant. Whither went ye? and he frid. To feek the affes : and when we frw that they mere no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Sauls uncle faid, Tell me, I

pray thee, what Samuel faid unto you, 15 And Saul faid unto his uncle, He told as plainly that the affes were found, Bot of the matter of the kingdom, where-of Samuel fpake he cold him age.

17 And Samuel called the people to

gether unro the LORD to Mizpeh ;
18 And faid unro the children of Ifrael, Thus faith the L o R D God of Ifrael- I brought up Ifrael out of Egypt, and deli-tered you out of the hand of the Egypti-mand our of the hand of all kingdoms,

and of them that oppressed you.

19 And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself faved you out of all God, with himself inves you out or all porradverfittes, and your tribulations: and ye have faid unto bims. Nay, but fer a ling over us. Now therefore prefent your felves before the L. O. R. D by your ribles, and by your thoughnds. 20 And when Samuel had casted all the

tribes of Ifriel to come neer, the tribe of Benjamin was raken.

21 When he had canfed the tribe of

mes of 11721 to come neer, the tribe of Benjamb was taken.

21 When he had canfed the tribe of Benjamb was taken.

21 When he had canfed the tribe of Benjamia to come neer by their families, the family of Marri was taken, and Saul the fon of Kifa was taken; and Saul the fon of Kifa was taken; and Wen they fought him he could not be found.

22 Therefore they enquired of the LORD further; if the sun mould yet come chitcher; if the sun mould yet come chitcher; and if LORD antiwers die.

23 Therefore they enquired famong fund; 32And they ran and fetched him thence, which he had hid did in the people, from the was higher then any of the people, from the sun light er and left and all the people, from the houlders and upward.

24 And Samuel laid to all the people the was higher then any of the people housed, sery him whom the LORD had therefore, the there is none like him among all the people and all the people the himsen of the light form, and worde, it in 12 book and fail it is plefore the LORD.

25 Then Samuel took the people away, every man to his house.

26 The fight form, and wrote, it in 12 book, and there went with him a band of his house.

27 Then family he went home to Gloch, fail of he had the wate.

28 Then family had the people away, every man to his house.

29 Then family had the people away.

29 The family had the went home to Gloch, fail and he was good had touched.

2 The the fall firm of Beilial faild, How the last the wate.

28 Then family had the men of Jahn, and the hid clink year.

29 The fail of the men of Jahn, and the hid clink year.

29 Then fails the men of Jahn, and we will the man of the hid did unto Nahim. Mate a covening with us, and we will fire the did the covening with us, and we will fire the did the covening with us, and we will fire the covening with u

2 And Nahaft the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it for a re-proach upon all Ifrael.

3 And the clders of Jaben faid unto

3 And the claters or jacom issue unco-him, Give us feven dayes refpites that we may feed meffengers unto all the coaffs of Uraci: and then if there be no man re-free us, we will come out to thee. 4 Then came the meffengers 10 Gibeah of Sauls and told the ridings in

the ears of the people and all the people lift up their voices and wept.

If the profession weep,

And behold Saul came after the herd
out of the field and Saul faid, What saleth
the poople that they weep; and they told
him the tidings of the men of labeth.

And the fpirit of God came upon
Saul; when he heard those tidings; and

his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oken & hewed them in pieces and fent them thorswort all the coafts of Iffael by the hands of meetingers, faying. Whooever coment of the standard of the same of the sa nor forth after Saul and after Samuel. fo it thall be done unto his oven : and the fear of the LORD fell on the people and

they came our with one consent, Bezel, the children of Ifrael wese therethundred thoufand, and the men of Judah

thirry thousand.

, 9 And they faid into the mellengers that came. Thus hall ye fay unto the men of Jabeli-Gilead. To morrow by that time the lun be hot, we shall have help. And the messengers came, and shewed it to the men of Jabesh and they were glad, 10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said; To morrow we will come out unto your

and ye hall do with us all that feetneth

good unro you.

II And it was fo on the merrow, that Saul put the people in three companies and they came into the midft of the hold in the morning watch, and flew the Am-monites, until the heat of the day! and it came to paffe, that they which remain-ed, were feattered, fo that two of them were not left together.

12 And the people faid unto Samuels Who is he that faid, Shal Saul reign over is ! bring the men, that we may put

them to death
13 And Saul faid. There thall not a
man be put to death this day; for to day
the L.O.R.D both strought faivation in

14 Then fald Samuel to the people, Comesand let us go to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there.

the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal, and there in y made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal: and there they facrificed fat-files of peoce-offerings, before the LORD: and there Saul and all the man of Hard reported greathy. men of Ifrael reloyced greatly.

Samuels integrity: 6 He reproveth the people of ingratistade: 16 He terrifiesh

people of ingratitude: 10 the composited them with thousand : 20 the composited them in God sortey.

And Samuel faild unto all firstly dealers the hold. I have bearbened unto your young

th

CO of

of lie

fie

Si

12

do

th

the

20

th 38

600

wif

kir

tin aft

60 wh

fro

pre

voice in all that ye faid unto me , and have made a king over you.

2 And now behold, the king walketh

before you: and I am old and gray-headed, and behold, my fons are with you: and I have walked before you from my childebood unto this day.

Behold, here I am, witneffe againff me before the L o R p, and before his whose affe have I taken ? or whom have I defrauded ? whom have I oppressed ? or of whose hand have I received any bribe to blinde mine eyes therewith ? and I will reftore it you.

4 And they faid, Thou haft not de-

frauded us nor opperfical us neither hat thou taken ought of any mans hand. And he fisid unto them, The LORD is stinetic againt you and his anointed it witnette this day, that ye have not found ought in try hand; and they anfwered, He is witneffe.

6 9 And Samuel faid unto the people, It is the LORD that advanced Moles and Aaron and that brought your fathers

up out of the land of Egypt.

7 Now therefore Rand fill, that I may reason with you before the LORD,

of all the righteous acts of the LORD, schich he did to you, and your fathers.

When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried unto the LORD, then the LORD fent Mofes and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers our of Egopt, & made them dwell in this place.

And when they forgat the L O R D
their Godshe fold them into the hand of Sifera captain of the hoft of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philiftines, and into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought against them.

10 And they tried unto the LORD, nd fajd, We have finned, because we ave fortaken the LORD and have served Bailim and Afhraroth: but now deliver as out of the hand of our enemics, and

II And the LORD fent Jerubbaal, and Bedan, and Jephthah and Samuel & deli-vered you out of the hand of your ene-

mieson every fide and ye dwelled fafe.

12 And when ye faw that Nahah the
hing of the thirdren of Ammon came
against you ye faid unto me, Nay; but a
king shal reign over usyahen the LORD
tour God met peace thire.

your God met your king.

13 Now therefore, behold the king whom ye have cholen and whom ye have defired: and behold, the LORD bath fer

a king over you

14 If ye will fear the LORD and ferve him, and obey his voice, and not rebell against the commandment of the LORD, en thall both ye, and also the king that

then shall both ye, and also the king that reigneth over your continue following the LORD your God.

15 But If ye will not obey the voice of the LORD your feel against the commandment of the LORD, then, shall the band of the LORD be against you, as now a special your feel your feel of Now therefore fland, and fee this great thing which the LORD will do before your eyes.

17 Is it not wheat-harvest to day ! I All call anto the LORD, and he shall fend thunder and rain, that ye may per-ceive and fee that your wickednesse is great, which ye have done in the light of

the L O R D, in asking you a king.

and the LORD fent thunder and rain that day : and all the people greatly feared the LoRD and Samuel.

10 And all the people faid unto Sanel, Pray for thy fervants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not : for we have added unto all our fins this evil

to afk us a king.
20 ¶ And Samuel faid unto the people, Fear not : (ye have done all this wicked. neffe, yet turn not afide from following the LORD, but ferve the LORD with all

21 And turn ye not alide, for then should ye go after vain things which cannor profit, nor deliver for they are vain)

22 For the LORD will not forfake his people, for his great Names fake: because it hath pleased the L O R D to make you his people.
23 Moreover, as for me, God forbid

that I mould fin against the L O R D in ceasing to pray for you : but I will teach you the good and the right way.

24 Onely fear the LORD, and fere him is truth with all your heart; for confider how great things he bath done

25 But if ye hall fill do wickedly, and be confumed, both ye and your

C H A P. XIII. 5 The Philiflines Soul fricted cannot be the holf. 8 Saul facrificeth: 11 Samuel re-proveth him. 19 The policy of the Phi-liftines, to fuffer no fmith in Ifrael. Aul reigned one year, and when he

Aul reigned one yeer, and when me had reigned two yeers over liration.

2 Saul choice him three thouland men of tiraciamber derived thouland were with Saul in Michmann, and in goount Behels and a thouland were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin ; and the reft of the

people he fent every man to his tent.

3 And Jonathan smore the garison of 3 And Johanna imore the garlion we he Philintines that may in Geba and the Philintines heard of it : and Saul blen the tramper thousand all the lads, faying Let the Hebrewe hear. 4 And all Irright heard fay that Sail

a And all Ifretheard fay that Sahad Indirects agrifood of the Philithest and that Ifrethifo was had in abomistion with the Philithest and the people were called together After Sail to Gilgut 5 And the Philithest gathered files

felves together, to fight with Ifrel, thirty thousand charers, and fix thousand borfemen, and people as the Ind which is on the fea flore in multitude, and they came up-and pitched in Michinach, call.

came upone pissue in expensive ward from Beth aven.

6. When the men of Tirge faw she they were in a first for the people wit difference in caves, and in thickers, and in rocks, and in high pissues and in thickers, and in rocks, and in high pissues and in pissue.

7. And Jame of the Hebrews were over

Jordan to the land of Gad and Gifead :

**MAI** 03

as for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling.

4 And he tarried feven dayes, according to the fer time that Samuel h gal : and the people were feattered from

o And Saul faid, Bring hither a burntofering to me, and peace-offerings. And

to offered the burnt-offering. he had made an end of offering the burnt-offering behold, Samuel came and Sail went out to meet himsthat he might falute him.

11 ¶ And Samuel faid.What haft thou done ! And Saul faid, Because I saw that the people were festtered from me, and that thou cameft not within the dayes appointed and that the Philiftines gathered themselves together to Michaian :

12 Therefore faid I, The Philiftines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto

and offered a burnt-offering.

13 And Samuel faid to Saul, Thou haft done foolifuly: thou hast not kept the commundment of the L o R D thy Gods which he commanded thee: for now would the L O R D bave eftablished thy kingdom upon Ifrael for ever.

14 But now thy kingdom thal not con-tinue : the LORD hath fought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arofe, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin, and Saul numbered the people that were prefent with him-about fix hundred men. 16 And Saul and Jonathan his for and the people that were present with thems

camp of the Philiftines in three compaaies; one company turned unto the way that leadeth to Ophrah, unto the land

18 And another company turned the way to Bethorou and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of Zeboim tewards. the wilderneffe.!

19 Now there was no smith found thorowout all the land of Ifraei , for the Philittines faid, Left the Hebrews make

them fwords or fpears,

20 But all the Ifraclites went down to the Philistines, to marpen every man his mare, and his coulter, and his ax, and his

mattock.

21 Yer they had a file fogthe martocker and for the coherers and for the forks-and for the axes, sad'res sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to paire in the day of batell that there was neither (word nor form form of the people that were, with Saul and lonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his fon was there found.

23 And the garifon of the Philiftines went out to the pullage of Michmath.

CHAP. XIIII. I Jonathan Smiteth the Philistines ga-Saved by the people, 47 Sauls Strength

and family.

Ow it came to paffe upon a day, that Jonathan the fon of Saul faid unto the youngman that bare his armours Come, and let us go over to the Philibut he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermoft part of Gibeah, under a pomegranatetree, which as in Migron : and the people ; that were with him, were about fix hun-

dred men :

3 And Ahiah the fon of Ahitub. Ichabods brothersthe fon of Phinehassthe fon of Eli the LORDS priest in Shilohwear-ing an ephod: and the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

4 And between the passages by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philiftines garifonthere was a fharp rock on the one fide, and a fharp rock on the other fide : and the name of the one was Bozez and the name of the other Seneh.

5 The forefront of the one was fituate northward over against Michmath, an the other fouthward over against Gibeah.

6 And Jonathan faid to the young man that bare his armour Come and let us go over unto the garifon of these uncircum cifed; it may be that the LORD will work for us : for there is no reftraint to the L OR Date fave by many or by few. -

him. Do all that is in thine heart rturn thee, behold, I am with thee according

8 . Then faid Jonathan, behold we will seffe over unto thefe men, and we wall discover our felves unto them.

9 If they fay thus unto us, Tarry untill we come to youthen we wil ftand ftil in our place-and will not go up unte them.

10 But if they fay thus, Come up unto
us : then we will go up : for the LORD bath delivered them into our hand s and this shall be a fign unto us

11 And both of them discovered themfelves unto the garifon of the Philiftiness and the Philiftines faid, Behold the He-

and the linguistics laid scholathe richers, cope forthout of the boles, where they had hid themelives.

12 And hid themelives.

12 And hig men of the gazifan and fuered Jenathan and his armout bearers, and faid. Come up to us-and we will flew you a thing. And Jonathan faid unto his armour bearer, Come up after me : for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Ifrael,

13 And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands, and upon his feet and his armourbearer after him : and they fell before lonathan; and his armour-bearer flew

after him.

14 And that first saughter which Jo-nathan and his armour-bearer made was about twenty men, within as it were an half acre of land, which a yoke of oxen might plow.

15 And there was trembling in the hofts in the field, and among all the people; the garting, and the ipolicies, they also

y ? I Mall perght of ORD, n that

di.

feared 10 Sao the s evil coples

icked-

owing ith all e then h canvain) fake :

D to forbid D in I teach ferve

f : for kedly d your

liftines.

wel re e Phirael. hen he frach d men re with Bethel han in of the

ent. ison of and the ew the faying iff ines omina

people Gilgal then Ifrael, which nd they de caff.

w shat le wirt d bide 150.2 pits. idead :

a very great trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibesh of Benjamin looked ; and behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on bearing down one anoth

17 Then faid Saul unto the people that were with him. Number now, and fee who is gone from us. And when they had bered, behold, Jonathan and his armour-bearer were not there.

18 And Saul faid unto Ahlah-Bring hither fark of God:(for the ark of God was

at that time with the children of Ifrael) talked unto the prieft, that the noise that and encreased ; and Saul faid unto the prieft. Withdraw thine hand,

20 And Saph and all the people that were with him, affembled themfelves, and they came to the bartelland behold, every mans (word was againft his fellow)

d there was a very great discomfiture. with the Philiftines, before that time, which went up with them into the campfor the countrey round about; even they mere with Saul and Jonathan.

"az Likewife all the men of Ifrael, which had hid themselves in mount Ephraim, when they heard that the Phiine Hed even they also followed hard for them in the battell.

23 So the DOND faved Ifrael that day : 23 So the LOWE haved firstel that day;
and the battel paffed over unto Bethaven,
124 ¶ And the men of Ffrael were difreefled that day; for Saul had adjured
the people, faying, Curfed be the man that
enterly any food antill exceeding; that 'I
shap be averaged on their entenies; 'Ibnone of the people rafted any food.
25 And all they of the land came to a
wood; and there was honey upon the
around.

ground.

26 And when the people were come
into the woodsbehold the honey droppeds
but no man put his hand to his mouth:
for the people feared the oath.

27 But Jonathan head not when his fa-

27 but yoursteam reases not wrom my me her charged after becape with the outh wherefore he put forth the chair off the rotat my m mis shad and dign m is a honey comb-and put his hame to his meanth and his eyes were call general, her all the meanth of the chair was missing mental to the chair meanth of the chair was referred to the chair seed as the chair of the chair mental to the chair of th

and faid. Thy father draftly tharged the people with an oath, faying. Curfed be the man that eateth any food this day.

the man that eatern may room mis way.
And the people were faint.
29 Then faid Jonathan My father hash
roublied the land's foet I przy you how,
mine eyes have been enlightened because
I rathed a firstle of this boney s
30 How much mores if happy the peopthad same feeds to A day of the fooil-

igo Howmuch mores if haply the peo-ple had caten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had these not been now a much greater language among the Philiftines? I'm And they knote the Philiftines the day from Michmash to Aliadon; and the spoile were very faint. 32 and the people feet upon the spoil and took these; and cases, and calves, and

prembled and the earth quaked : fo it was flew them on the ground, and the people did ear them with the blood

33 Then they toru assure LORD in old the people fin against the LORD in that they eat with the blood. And he faid, Ye have tranfgreffed : roll a great flone unto me this day

34 And Saul faid, Difperfe your felves among the peoples and fay unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox and every man his theep and flay then here, and ear, and fin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that

night, and flew them there. LORD : the fame was the first altar that

he built unto the LORD. after the Philistines by night, and spoil them untill the morning fight, and let us not leave a man of them. And they faid, Do what foever feemeth good unto thee, Then faid the priett, Let us draw neer bither unte God.

f

¥.

m

th

ŝni

20

EW the 6

Go the

the chi

no

Fron

Sin

mal the

91

and and

acks Aroy

10 omi 11 Saul 1

follo my co

mucl night 12 A Saul in faying he fet and po 13 A faid un

LORD me at

7 fron

37 And Saul afked counfell of Gods Shall I go down after the Philistings! wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Ifrael? But he answered him not that day,

38 And Sani faid. Draw ye neer hither all the chief of the people; and know and fee wherein this fin hath been this day.

39 For at \$ LORD liveth, which faveth Ifrael shough it be in Jonathan my fonde fall furely die. But there was not a man among all the people that answered him. one fide-& I and Jonathan my fon wil be on the other fide. And & people faid un-to Saul-Do what feemeth good unto the 44 Therefore Saul faid unto the

LORD God of Ilraci-Give a perien lot. And Saul and Jonathan were raken : but the people escaped. 42 And Saul faid, Caft lots berween me and Jonathan my fon. And Jonathan

was taken. 43 Then Saul faid to Jonathan Tell me what thou haft done. And Jonathan told him and faid did but tafte a little

boney with the end of the rod that will in in the band and lo. I must die. 144, And Saul answered. God do so me muse who store thou that fairly die, looice affo of

45 And the people faid ente Sail Ball Bearn an ide, who has howevery be this great fall which we have a the LORO live bithere mall not one hair of his head fall to the ground: for he had wronghe with God shis day; So the po-ple refued bornshundha he died not. I 46 Then Sail ween ap from following the Philiftings: and the Philitines will

the Philiftines: and the Philiftines was obtained to find the first the firs

49 Now

ple

Be-

in

id.

one

USA

m

and

e913

in o

ple

she

that

awo.

poil

aid,

hee.

neer

Gods

ngs !

d of

day.

icher

s and

averb

onshe

man

htm.

no sy

wil be

d un-

o thee

o the

& lot.

a but

THEREB

athan

Tell

nathee

litrle

at wide

forand

12, 10

lef8.

reages

as the

he hat

pc peo-

not.

26 WE

m 090

nemies Edem

and a herioe hem.

rael out

w.

49 Now the fons of Saul mere Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchishua ; and the names of his two daughters were thefe : the name of the first born Meraband the

name of the younger, Michal: 50 And the name of Sauls wife was Ahinoamsthe daughter of Ahimaaz and the name of the captain of his holl was Ab-

SI And Kith was the father of Saul, and Ner the father of Abner was the fon

of Abiel.

52 And there was fore war against the Philistines all the dayes of Saul: and when Saul faw any firong man , or any valiant man he rook him unto him.

HAP. XV I Samuel fendeth Saul to defroy Amalek. 8 Saul Spareth Agag. 32 Samuel

killeth Agag.
C Amuel alfo faid unto Saul, The LORD Jent me to anoint thee to be king over his people over Ifrael: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

Thus faith the LORD of hoft-I remember that which Amalek did to Ifraelshow he laid wait for him in the ways

when he came up from Egypt.

3 Now go and fmite Amalek, and utterly deftroy all that they have and spare them nor but flay both man and woman, infant and fuckling, ox and theep, camel

and affe. And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten

thousand men of Judah, 5 And Saul came to a city of Amaleks

and laid wait in the valley. 6 And Saul faid unto the Kenites, Go, departs get you down from among the Amalekites, left I destroy you with them; for ye shewed kindnesse to all the children of Ifrael, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed

from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul fmore the Amalekites from Havilah, until thou thou comeft to Stur, that is over against Egypt.

8 And he took Agag the king of the A-malekites alive and utterly deftroyed ail the people with the edge of the fword.

9 But Saul and the people spared Agagand the best of the sheep and of the oxen, and of the farlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly defroy them; but every thing that was vile and refuse, they derroyed utterly. 10 Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel faying

II It repenteth me that I have fet up Sul to beking: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samucl, and he cried unto the LORD all

12 And when Samuel rofe early to meet Sal in the morning, it was told Samuel, faying Saui came to Carmeland behold, he fet him up a place and is gone about, and parfied on and gone down to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul, and Saul faid unto him, Bleffed be thou of the LORD: I have performed the command-me at of the LORD.

14 And Samuel faid. What meaneth them this bleating of the theep in mme earse and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul faid. They have brought them from the Amalekites : for the peo-ple spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen to facrifice unto & LORD thy Gods and the reft we have unterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel faid unto Saul, Stays and I will tell thee what the LORD hath fai 4 to me this night. And he faid un-

to him, Say on

17 And Samuel faid. When thou wall little in thine own fight-wastrhou not made the head of the tribes of Ifraels and the LORD anointed thee king over Ifrael?

18 And the LORD fent thee on a journey and faid Go, and utterly deftroy the finners-the Amalekites, and fight against them- untill they be confumed.

19 Wherefore then didft thou not obey the voice of the L o R D, but didft fee upon the fpoil and didft evil in the fight of the LORD

20 And Saul faid unto Samuel. Yea. I have obeyed the voice of the LORD and have gone the way which the LORD fent mic, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek and have urterly destroyed the Amalekites.

21 But the people took of the fpeils facep and oxen, the chief of the things which mould have been utrerly defiroy ed, to facrifice unto the LORD thy God

in Gilgal.
22 And Camuel faid, Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt-offerings and facrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD Beheld to obey is better then facrifice : and to hearken, then the fat of mama.

23 For rebellion is as the fin of witchcraft, and flui bornneffe is as iniquity and idolatry a because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected

thee from being king.
24 ¶ And Saul faid unto Samuel-I have finned : for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD and thy words; because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee pardon my fin and turn again with me, that I

may worthip the LORD. 26 And Samuel faid unto Saul- I will not return with thee. for thou haft releded the word of the L o R D and the L o R D hath rejeded thee from being king over Ifrael.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go awayshe laid hold upon the fkirt of his

mantle, and it rent. 28 And Samuel faid unto him . The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Ifrael from thee this day and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better then

29 And also the Arength of Israel will not lie, nor repent : for he is not a mans

that he should repent.

30 Then he faid, I have finned ; yes honour me now, I pray thee before the elders of my people, and before Ifraels and turn again with me, that I may worhip the LORD thy God. 31 Se

ti.

11

d

813

an m

we

an

. 3nd

thi

1 the

15

20

H

ing

four

Tal

thic

and

18

£apt

thy !

men bb,

20

mon

Er 3

man.

ge på

and s

21 the b

22

hand

Ran it his be

23 /

there

fline (

the ar

accord

vid h

they f

Were !

ge feet Do defi

25

19

31 So Samuel turned again after Sauls and Saul worthipped the LORD

32 9 Then faid Samuel Bring you kither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites: and Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag faid, Surely the bitterneffe of

death is paft.
33 And Samuel faid-As thy fword hath made women childleffe fo fail thy mo-ther be childleffe among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the

LORD in Gilgal. 34 Then Samuel went to Ramah and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah of

Saul 35 And Samuel came no more to fee Saul untill the day of his death : nevertheleffe, Samuel mourned for Saul : and the LORD repented that he had made Saul king over Ifrael

C M A P. XVI.

Samuel fent by God, under pretence of a facrifice, cometh to Bethlehem: 11 He anninteth David.

Nd the LORD faid unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn tor reigning ever Ifrael! fill thine horn with oil and go, I will fend thee to leffe the Berhlehemite : for I have provided me

a king among his fons.
2 And Samuel faid, How can I go? if Saul hear it he will kill me. And the ORD faid, Take an heifer with thee and fay, I am come to facrifice to the LORD.

And call Jeffe to the facrifice, and I will thew thee what thou thalt do t and thou halt anoint unto me him whom I mame unto thee

4 And Samuel did that which the LORD fpake, and came to Bethlehem : and the olders of the town trembled at his cos And he faid, Peaceably ; I am come

to facrifice unto the L O R D : fandific your felves, and come with me to the fasrifice : and he fandified Jeffe and his fons, and called them to the facrifice.

6 And it came to passe when they were come, that he looked on Eliaband faid, Surely the LORDS anointed is before him.

But the LORD faid unte Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the beight of his stature, because I have re-fused him : for the LORD feeth not as man feeth : for man looketh on the outward appearance but the LORD looketh on the heart

8 Then Jeffe called Abinadab, and nade him paffe before Samueli& he faid, Neither hath the LORD chofen this.

Then Jeffe made Shammah to paffe by : and he faid, Neither hath the LORD chofen this.

10 Again. Jeffe made feven of his fons to paffe before Samuel; and Samuel faid unto Jeffe. The LORD hath not chofon thefe.

II And Samuel faid unto Jeffe, Are here maineth yet the youngest, and behold, he heepeth the facep. And Samuel faid unto Jeffe, Send and fetch him: for we will not at down till he come hither,

12 And he feat , and brought him inc now he mas raddy and withall of a beautifull countenance and goodly to look to and the LORD faid, Arife , anoing him : for this is he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midft of his brethren : and the fpirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward, So

Samuel rofe up, and went to Raniah. 14 9 But the spirit of the LORD de-

the LORD troubled him. 15 And Sauls fervants faid unto him. Behold new, an evil fpirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy fervants which are before thee to cek out a man who is a cunning player on an harps and it hall come to paffer when the ever fpirit from God is upon thee & he hall play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul faid unto his fervants, Provide me now a man that can play

well-and bring him to me.
18 Then answered one of the fervants and faid, Behold, I have feen a fon of leffe the Bethlehemitesthat is cunning in playing and a mighty valiant man and a min of war , and prudent in matters , and a

comely perfor and & LORD is with him. unto Jeffe and faid, Send me David thy

fon, which is with the theep.
20 And Jeffe took an affe laden with bread and a bottle of wine, and a kid-and

fent them by David his fon unto Saul. 21 And David came to Saul and iteed before him : and he loved him greatly; and he became his armour bearer

22 And Saul fent to leffe, faying, Let David, I pray thee, fland before me: for he bath found favour in my fight.

23 And it came to paffer when the evil fpirit from God was upon Saul-that David took an harp, and played with his hand: fo Saul was refreshed, and was well-

and the evil spirit departed from him.

C H A P. XVII.

I The armies of the Israelites and Philiflines, being rendy to battett 4 Goliath cometh proudly forth to challenges combas

Ow the Philiftines gathered together their armies to battell, and were gathered together at Shochob, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and Azekah, in Ephef-Dam-

2 And Saul and the men of Ifrael were gathered together, and pirched by the valley of Elah, and fet the battell in 2339 against the Philistines

3 And the Philiftines food on a mountain on the one fide and I frae flood on a mountain on the other fide : and there was a valley between them.

And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philiftines , named Goliath of Gath , whose beight was fit cubits and a fpan.

And he had an helmet of braffe upon his head and he was armed with a coat of mail: and the weight of the coat was five thousand feets of braffe.

in:

211-

ok

ne

il

TC+

n.e

So

de-

om

170 9

od

er.

st #

rpt

VI.

hall

cll.

1159

iay

nêse

effe

21-

men

nd a

inn.

gers

thy

with

and

ood

atiya

Det

: for

evil

Da-

his

welle

hili-

liath

ige a

ege-

and

ween

Dam-

were

the !

2839

on 1

flood

: and

on out

amed

ras fix

upon

oat of

BEW TA

And

m.

his legs , and a target of braffe between bis houiders.

7 And the faff of his fpear was like a wavers beam & his spears head meighed fix hundred mekels of iron : and one bearing a fhield went before him.

8 And be flood and cried unto the armies of Ifrael, and faid unto them, Why are ye come out to fet your battell in aray? Am not I a Philiftine and you fer-vants to Saul? chuse you a man for you. and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your fervants: but if I prevail against him-and kil him-

then fhall ye be our fervants. & ferve us. 10 And the Philiftine faid, I defie the armies of Ifrael this day; give me a man

that we may fight together. 11 When Saul and all Ifrael heard those words of the Philiftine, they were

difmayed, and greatly afraid. 12 Now David was the fon of that Ephrathite of Bethlehem-Judah, whose name was Jesse, and he had eight sons: and the man went among men for an old

man in the dayes of Saul

13 And the three eldeft fons of Jeffe went, and followed Saul to the battell; and the names of his three fons that went to the battell, were Eliab the firft-born, and next unto him , Abinadab , and the third, Shammah.

14 And David was the youngest : and the three eldeft followed Sanl

15 But David went & returned from Saul to feed his fathers theep at Bethlehem. 16 And the Pailiftine drew neer morn-

ing and evening, and presented himself fourty dayes. 17 And Jeffe faid unto David his fon-

Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren.

18 And carry thefe ten cheefes unto the asptain of their thousand, and look how thy brethren fare and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Ifrael mere in the valley of E-

20 And David rofe up early in the morning, and left the theep with a keep-er, and took, and went as Jeffe had commanded him : and he came to the trench as the hoft was going forth to the fight, and mouted for the battell.

21 For Ifrael & the Philiftines had put

the battell in aray, army against army. . . 22 And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and san into the army, and came and faluted his breshren.

23 And as he talked with themsbehold, there came up the champion ( the Pnilifline of Gath, Goliath by name ) out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the fame words : and Da-

24 And all the men of Ifrael, when they faw the man , fled from him , and were fore afraid.

as And the men of Ifrael faid , Have e feen this man that is come up ? fure! to defic Israel is he come up: and it shall

And he had greaves of braffe upon be that the man who killeth him , the king will enrich him with great richesand will give him his daughter, make his fathers house free in Ifrael

26 And David spake to the men that flood by him-faying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philiftines and taketh away the reproach from Ifrael ? for who is this uncircumcifed Philifline, that he hould defe the armies of the living God ?

27 And the people answered him afree this manner, faying, So thall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Eliab his eldeft brother heard when he spake unto the men-& Eliabs an-ger was kindled against David & he faid, Why camen thou down hither and with whom halt thou left thefe fewsheep in the wildernes! I know thy pride & the naugh tineffe of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battell.

29 And David faid, What have I now done is there not a cause ?

30 ¶ And he turned from him towards mother, and spake after the same man ner : and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them

before Szul : and he fent for him. 32 ¶ And David faid to Saul, Let no mans heart fail because of him : thy fer-

vant will go & fight with this Philistine. 33 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him : for thou art fut a youthe

and he a man of war from his youth. 34 And David faid unto Saul, Thy fervant kept his fathers theep, and there came a lion and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:

35 And I went our after him, and fmore him , and delivered it out of his mouth : and when he arose against mes I caught him by his beard, and imore hims and flew him.

35 Thy fervant flew both the lion and the bear : and this uncircumcifed Phili-Aine hall be as one of them, feeing he

hath defied the armies of the living God. 37 David faid moreover, The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of that Philiftine. And Saul faid unto David, Go, and the LORD be with thee.

38 ¶ And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put an helmet of braffe upon his head, also he armed him with a

coar of mail.

39 And David girded his fword upon his armour & he affayed togosfor he had not proved it: & David faid unto Sauls I cannot go with these: for I have not pro-ved them. And David put them off him. 40 And he took his staff in his hand,

and chose him five smooth Rones out of the brook, and put them in a flepherds bag which be had, even in a ferip, and his Aing was in his hand, and he drew neer to the Philiftine.

41 And the Philiftine came on , and drew neer unto David, and the man that bare the hield went before him.

42 And when the Philiftine looked about, and faw David, he difdeigned him : for he was hut a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Philiftine faid unto Dawid Am 1 a dog, that theu comeft to me with flaves ? and the Philiftine curfed

David by his gods.

44 And the Philiftine faid to David, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beafte of the field.

45 Then faid David to the Philiftine, Thou comeit to me with a fword, and with a fpear, and with a fhield : but I come to thee in the Name of the LORD of hofts, the God of the armies of Ifra-

el, whom thou haft defied.

46 This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand, and I will fmite thee, and take thing head from thee, and I will give the carcales of the hoft of the Philiftines this day unro the fowls of the air, and to the wilde beafts of the earth, that all the earth may know that there is a God in Ifrael

47 And all this affembly hall know that the L O R D faveth not with foord and fpear-(for the battell is the LORDS) and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to passe when the Thiliftine arofe, and came, and drew nigh to meet David, that David hafted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine. 49 And David put his hand in his bagd took thence a stone and slang it and

fmote the Philistine in his forehead that the stone funk into his forehead, and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So David prevailed over the Phi-Aftine, with a fling and with a flone, and more the Philistine, and slew him , but there was no fword in the hand of David

51 Therefore David ran and flood up on the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the heath thereof-and flew him and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philiftimes faw their chara-

pion was dead they fled. 52 And the men of Ifrael and of Judah arofe, and houted, and purfued the Philifines,untill thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron : and the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to Shaaraim-even unto Gath-& unto Ekron.

53 And the children of Ifrael returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.

And David took the head of the Philiftine, and brought it to Jerufalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

44 And when Saul faw David go forth against the Philistine he said unto Abner the captain of the hoft, Abner, whose fon is this youth ! and Abner faid . As thy

foul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.
56 And the king faid . Enquire theu

whose fon the firipling is. flaughter of the Philiftine, Abner too him, and brought him before Saul, with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul faid to him , Whole for art thou-thou young man ? and David an Swered I am the fon of thy fervant Jeffer the Berblehemite.

CHAP. XVIII.

I Jonathans love to David: 5 Saul in envie 10 feeks to kill him, 12 but feareth his good successe. 28 Saul hatred, and Davids glory increaseth

Nd it came to paffe, when he made an end of fpeaking unto Sauls that e foul of Jonathan was knit with the feul of David, and Jonathan loved him as his own foul.

And Saul took him that day , and would let him go no more home to his

fathers house.

Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own foul

And Jonathan ftript himfelf of the robe that mas upon him , and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his fword and to his bowe and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And David went out whitherfoever Saul fent him-& behaved himfelf wifely: and Saul fet him over & men of war and he was accepted in the fight of all & prople, & alfo in the fight of Sauls fervants. And it came to paffe-as they came,

when David was returned from flaughter of & Philistine, that the women came out of all cities of Ifrael, finging and dancing, to meet king Saul-with tabrets, with joy. & with instruments of mulick,

And the women answered one and ther as they played, and faid, Saul hath flain his thousands, and David his ten

thoufands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the faying displeased him, and he faid, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have afcribed but thoufands : and what can be have more, but the kingdom !

9 And Saul eyed David from that

ø

of

201

W.

the

fel

Sap

2 3

1

2

muc

Vid. thee

beed

abid

3

my f

Iwi

and 1

day and forward.

to ¶ And it came to paffe on the merrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied in the midft of the house : and David played with his hand, as at other times : and there was a avelin in Sauls hand.

11 And Saul caft the javelin; for he faid-I will fmite David even to the wall with it : and David avoided out of his presence twice.

12 And Saul was afraid of Davids because the L o R D was with him, and

was departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul removed him from him . and made him his captain over a thousand , and he went out and came is before the people.

14 And David behaved himfelf wifely

in all his wayes, and the LORD was with

15 Wherefore when Saul faw that he behaved himfelf very wifely , he was afraid of him

16 But all Ifrael and Judah loved Dr. vid, because he went out and same in be-

17 And Saul Gid to David, Beholding elder daughter Merab . her will I gire thee to wifetonly be thou valiant for me and fight the LORDS battels : for Sul faid, Let not mine hand be upon himbu let the hand of Philittines be upon hit

18 And David faid unto Saul, Who am I ? and what is my life, or my fathers family in Ifrael, that I should be fon in law to the king?

19 But it came to paffe, at the time when Merab Sanis daughter should have been given to David, that the was given unto Adriel the Meholathit; to wife.

20 And Michal Sauls daughter loved David: and they told Saulsand the thing

pleafed him.

tus

ha-

ade

the

iim

and

hig

de a

his.

the

01 11

n his

rdie.

ever

fely:

and.

peo-

amen

nigh-

came

and

retsa

afrek.

ano-

a ten

4 the

They

(ands)

thou-

and es

that

mer-

came

in the

played

for he

le wail

of his

Davids

and

n from

OVET 2

BI DIWE

wifely

as with

that he

he was

red Dr

in be-

old-my

I give

or Sul

himbu

on him.

18 Aud

21 And Saul faids I will give him her, that the may be a faster to him, and that the hand of the Philittines may be againft him. Wherefore Saul faid to Davids Thou thalt this day be my fon in laws in the one of the twain.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his fervants, faying a Commune with David feeretly, and fay. Behold, the king hath delight in thread all his fervants love thee: now

therefore be the kings fou in law.

23 And Sauls fervants foake those

23 And Sauts tervants thate those words in the ears of David a and David faid. Secureth it to you a light thing to be a kings for in law, feeing that I am a poor man, and fightly effected?

2; And he fervants of Saul told hims faying. On this manner spake David.

25 And Saul faid. Thus shall ye fay to David. The king defireth not any dowry, but an lundred forefins of the Philiflines, to be avenged of the kings enemics. But Saul thought to make David fak by the hand of the Philithines.

26 And when his fervants cold David these words, it pleased David well to be the kings son in law: and the dayes were

Bot expired.

27 Wherefore David arofe; be, and his men, and few of the Philiffines two handred men, and David brought their fore-fittes, and they gave them in full tale to the kings, that he might be the kings fou in law: and Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul faw and knew that the LORD was with David and that Michal

Sauls daughter loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David, and Saul became Davids ene-

my continually.

30 Then the princes of the Philiftines want forth: and it came to paffe after they went forth: fart David behaved himfelf more wifely then all the fervants of sulforth fart name was much fet by.

C H A P. XIX.

C H A P. XIX.

1 Sauls purpose to his David disclosed:
4 He is perswaded to reconciliation.
12 Saul deceived with an image in Davids bed. 18 David cometh to Samuel.

And soul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they hould kill David.

2 But Jonathan Sauls fon delighted much in David, and Jonathan rold David-faying-Saul my father feekerh to kill thee: now therefore. I pray thee take heed to thy felf until the morning, and abide in a feeret place-and hide thy felf:

3 And I will go out and frand befide my father in the field, where thou arrand I will commune with my father of thee, and what I see, that I will tell thee, 4 ¶ And Jonathan (pake good of David unto Saul his father, and faid unto him. Let not the king fin againt his fervant against David; because he hath not finned against thee and because his works have been to thee ward very good.

have feel to thee ward very good.

5 For he did put his life in his hand, and flew the Philiftine, and the L o R D wrought a great falvation for all liftael; then faweft it and didlt reloyee; whereove then wilt thou fin againt innocent bloods to flay Dayid, without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Ionathan: and Saul fware. As the LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jonathan called Davidsand Jonathan thewed him all those things: and Jonathan brought David to Sauls and he was in his presence as in times past.

8 ¶ And there was war again, and David went our, and fought with the Philiftines, and flew then with a great flaughter, and they fled from him.

9 And the evil spicit from the LORD was upon Sull, as he far in his house with his javelin in his hand: and David

played with his hand.

TO And Saul fought to finite David even to the wall with the javelin: but he flipt away out of Sauls presence, and he fmote the javelin into the wall: and David fled and escaped that night.

It Saul alfo fent meffengers unto Davids houfeste watch him and to flay him in the morning: and Michal Davids wife told him faying. If thou fave not thy life to night, to morrow thou halt be dain.

12 \$SoMichal let David down thorow a window & he went and fled & escaped.

a window-& he went and fled-& escaped.

13 And Michal took an image 1 and laid is in the bed 1 and put a pillow of goats hair for his bolfters and covered it

with a cloth.

14 And when Saul fent meffengers to take David, the faid, He is fick.

15 And Saul fent the messengers again to see David saying Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may say him.

16 And when the messengers were come in Behold, there mas an image in the bed, with a pillow of goars hair for

his bolfter.

17 And Saul faid unto Michal, Why haft thou deceived me for and fent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He faid unto me,

Let me go: why should I kill thee? 18 ¶ So David sted and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah-and told him all that Saul had done to him: and he and Samuel went and dweek in Najoth.

19 And it was told Saul, faying Behold, David is at Naioth in Ramah.

20 And Saul fent meffingers to take David: and when they faw the company of the prophets prophety ing, and Saniuel Itanding as appointed over them, the spirit of God was upon the medicingers of Sau.' and they also prophetical.

21 And when it was told Saul, he fent other medengers, and they prophetical likewife; and Saul fent medengers again the third time, and they prophetical also.

the third time, and they prophesied also. 22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that is in Sechu:

loa

and he asked and faid, Where are Samuel and David ? and one frid, Behold, they be at Najoth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Naieth in Ramah : and the fpirit of God was upon him alfo, and he went on, and prophetieds untill he came to Natoth in Ramah :

24 And he ftript off his clothes alfo-and prophesied before Samuel in like manner and lay down naked all that days and all that night: wherefore they fay, is Saul alfo among the prophets ?

David confulteth with Jonathan for 11 They renew their covehis lafety : want. 18 Jonathant token to David. Saul miffeth David.

Nd David fled from Najoth in Ra-A Nd David nea from the before lomathan What have I done? what it mine iniquity , and what is my fin before thy father, that he feeketh my life !

2 And he faid unro him. God forbid, thou halt not die : behold , my father will do nothing, either great or fmall, but that he will flow it me : and why should my father hide this thing from

me ! it is not fo.

And David Sware moreover, and faid. Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes , and he faith , Let not Jonathan know this, left be be grieved : but truly, as the LORD Fivethand as thy foul livethsthere is but 4 Then faid Jonathan unto David,

Whatfoever thy foul defirethil will even

do it for thee

And David faid unto Jonathan. Be hold to morrow is the new moon and I should not fail to fit with the king at meat but let me gosthat I may hide my felf in the felds , unto the third day at

If thy father at all miffe me, then 6 fay. David earnestly asked leave of me, that he might run to Bethlehem his city: for there is a yeerly facrifice there for

all the family.

7 If he fay thus. It is well; thy fer-vant hall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be fure that evil is determi-

ned by him

Therefore thou halt deal kindely with thy fervant, for thou haft brought thy fervant into a covenant of the LORD with thee : notwishftanding, if there be in me iniquity. flay me thy felf : for why

mouldent thou bring me to thy father ? 9 And Jonathan faid. Far be it from thee : for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come

mpon thee then would not I tell it thee? 10 Then faid David to Jonathan, Who fhall tell me ! or what if thy father an-

fiver thee roughly?
II ¶ And Jonathan faid unto David. Come & let us go out into the field. And shey went out both of them into & field.

72 And Jonathan faid unto David, O LORD God of Ifrael, when I have founded my father about to morrow any sime-or the third day and behold-if there be good toward David, and I then fend not unto thee, and thew it thee ;

12 The LORD do for and much more to lonathan: but if it please my fathet to do thee evil, then I will them it thee, and fend thee away, that thou mayeft go in peace, and the LORD be with thee,as he hath been with my father

14 And thou halt not onely while yet I live, they me the kindnesse of the

LORD, that I die not :

15 But alfa thou thalt not cut off the kindnesse from my house for ever : no. not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David, every one from the face of the earth.

16 So longthan made a covenant with the house of David , saying , Let the L o R D even require it at the hand of

Davids enemies.

17 And Jonathan caufed David to fwear again, because he loved him : for ke loved him as he loved his own foul

18 Then Ionathan faid to David To morrow is the new moon : and thou halt be miffed-because thy feat will be empty. 19 And when thou haft flaved three

dayes, then theu halt go down quickly, and come to the place where thou didft hide thy felf when the bufineffe was in hend and halt remain by the Rone Ezel.

20 And I will thoot three arrows on the fide thereof, as though I thet at a

Í

8

pl

th

Ħ

afr

uni

2

Pri

B12

Whi

**●**01

my

han

min

mark.

21 And behold. I will fend a lad. faying, Go, finde out the arrows. prefly fay unto the lad . Behold, the arrows are on this fide of thee take them : then come thou, for there is peace to thee, and no hurtes the LORD liveth.

22 But if I fay thus unto the young thee : go thy way, for the L O R D hath

fent thee away.

23 And as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of , behold, the LORD be between thee and me for ever.

24 9 So David hid himfelf in the field: and when the new moon was come , the king fat him down to cat meat.

25 And the king fat upon his feat as at other times even upon a feat by the wal: and Jonathan arose, and Abner fat by Sauls fide and Davids place was empty. 26 Nevertheleffer Saul fpake not any

thing that day : for he thought , Something hath befallen him ; he is not cleans furely he is not clean,

27 And it came to paffe on the morrow , which was the second day of the moneth, that Davids place was empty a and Saul faid unto Jonathan his fon-Wherefore cometh nor the fon of Jeffe to meat, neither yesterday nor to day

28 And Jonathan answered Saul , David earnestly asked leave of me to go to

Bethlehem :

29 And he faid. Let me go.I pray thee for our family hath a facrifice in the citys and my brother, he hath commanded me to be there; and now if I have found favour in thine eyes , let me go away. I pray thee, and fee my brethren : there-30 Then Sauls anger was kindled against Jonathan , and he faid unto him , Thou fon of the perverse reballious mammada

á

9101

thet

hee,

t go

P124

90E the

thy

101

ene-

face

with

the

d of

ta I

for

pty. hree

klys

lidft

is in

zel.

s on

at a

cx-

ar-

em:

e to

oung

rond

hatle

hich

the

ver. ield:

the

ge ag mal:

t by

xy.

any

ean,

nor-

the

pty s fon

leffe

11

Da-

010

hee,

citys

me

4 fa-

y. I ere.

ainft hou

n-4a Mel

oul. To nor I know that thou haft chosen the son if the young men have kept themselves of Jeffe to hine own confusion and unto

21 For as long as the fon of Jeffe liweth upon the ground, thou halt not be fiablified, nor thy kingdom : wherefore now fend and fetch him unto me, for he fall furely die. 32 And Jonathan answered Saul his fa-

ther, and faid unto him, Wherefore shall

he be flain? what hath he done? 23 And Saul caft a javelin at him to fmite him, whereby Jonathan knew that

it was determined of his father to flay David. 34 So Jonathan arose from the table

in herce ander, and did ear no meat the fecend day of the moneth : for he was grieved for Davidsbecause his father had

done him fhame.

35 And it came to palle in the mornthat Jonathan went out into the field, at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

36 And he faid unto his lad, Run, finde out now the arrows which Ishoot. And as the lad ran-he thot an arrow beyond him. 37 And when the lad was come to the

place of the arrow which Jonathan had faid. Is not the arrow beyond thee ?

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, hafte, stay not. And Jonathans lad gathered up the arrows and

came to his mafter.

39 But the lad knew not any thingronely Jonathan and David knew the matter, 40 And Jonathan gave his artillery un-to his lad, and faid unto him, Go, carry

shem to the city.

41 And affoom as the lad was gone. David arose out of a place toward the fouth, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himfelf three times : and they kiffed one another, and wept one with another, untill David exceeded.

42 And Jonathan faid to David, Go in peace, forafmuch as we have fworn both fus in the Name of the LORD, faying, The LORD be between me and thee and tween my feed and thy feed for ever. And he arose, and departed: and Jona-

than went into the city.

CHAP. XXI.

David obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread: 8 He taketh Golisths sword:
10 He feigneth himself mad.

Then came David to Nob to Ahime-lech the prieft, and Ahimelech was araid at the meeting of David, and faid unto him, Why art thou alone, and no

man with thee 2 And David faid unto Ahimelech the prieft. The king hath commanded me a ulineffe, and hath faid unto mes Let no man know any thing of the bufinesse whereabout I fend thee, and what I have commanded thee : and I have appointed my fervants to fuch and fuch a place.

Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what there is prefent. 4 And the priest answered David and

faid . There is no common bread under

at least from women.

And David answered the prick and faid unto him , Of a truth, women have been kept from us about these three dayes-fince I came out and the veffels of the young men are holy and the bread is in a manner common; yea, though it were fandified this day in the veffell.

So the prieft gave him hallowed fread; for there was no bread there, but the thewbrend that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the

day when it was taken away.

7 ( Now a certain man of the fervants of Saul mas there that day, detained before the LORD and his name mas Doegs an Edomite, the chiefell of the herdmen that belonged to Saul )

And David faid unto Ahimelecks And is there not here under thine hand spearor sword for I have neither brought my fword nor my weapons with me, be-

9 And the prieft faid , The fword of Goliath the Philiftine, whom thou flewoft in the valley of Flah-behold it is here wrapt in a cloth behinde the ephod : if thou wilt take that, take it; for there is no other fave that here, And David faids There is none like that, give it me.

10 And David arofe , and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Achie

the king of Gath.

11 And the fervants of Achifu faid unte him . Is not this David the king of the land | did they not fing one to another of him in dances, faying, Saul hath flain his 12 And David laid up thefe words in his heart and was fore afraid of Achifb

the king of Gath. 13 And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himfelf mad in their hands, and ferabled on the doors of the gate-and let his fpittle fall down up-

on his beard.

14 Then faid Achifh unto his fervants. Lo you fee the man is mad : wherefore then have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad men that we have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my prefence ? shall this fellow

C H A P. XXII. I Companies refort unto David : 3 He commendeth his parents to the king of Monb. 6 Saul complaineth of his fer-

vante unfaithfulneffe. Avid therefore departed thence-and when his brethren, and all his fathers house heard it , they went down thither

to him.

2 And every one that was in diffresse, ry one that was discontented , gathered themselves unto him , and he became a captain over them : and there were with

him about four hundred men.

2 ¶ And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab; and he faid unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray those come forth, and be with your mine hand, but there is hallowed bread : till I know what God will do for me.

f

E

30

60

L

kn

to

of a

hin

the

R

lan

out

befo

mer

plaj

bim

¢3m

wile

bear. wild

26

mon

thar

mad for S

and

Saul,

the P

28

firing

Phillip

place

and d

1 Day

bis i

Moce

A

lictine

4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the prophet Gad faid unto David, Abide not in the hold, depart and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth

6 T When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with 15m : ( now Saul abode in Gibeah under a tree in Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his fervants were flanding about him.)

Then Saul faid unto his fervants that flood about him. Hear now, ye Benja-mires, will the fon of Jeffe give every one of you fields , and vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands, and

8 That al of you have conspired against me , and there is none that fleweth me that my fon hath made a league with the fon of Jeffe, and there is none of you that Is forry for me, or fleweth unto me that my fon hath flirred up myfervant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

Then answered Docg the Edomite,

(which was fer over the fervants of Saul) and faid I faw the fon of Jeffe coming to Nobito Abimelech the fon of Ahitub

10 And he enquired of the LORD for him and gave him viduals and gave him

11 Then & king fent to call Ahimelech the priest the son of Ahimband al his fa-There housesthe priests that were in Nob: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Szul faid, Hear now, thou fon of Abitub : and he answered, Here I am,

ny lord.

13 And Saul faid unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the fon f Jeffe, in that thou haft given him bread, and a fword, and haft enquired of God for himstkat he mould rife against me to lie in wait, as at this day

14 Then Ahimelech answered the king and faid , And who is fo faithfull among an thy fervants, as David, which is the hings fon in law, and goeth at thy bid-ding and is honourable in thine house?

Did I then begin to enquire of God for him ! be it far from me : let not the hing impute any thing unto his fervant, por to all the house of my father : for thy fervant knew nothing of all this, leffe or

16 And the king faid, Thou shalt furely die Ahimelech, thou, and all thy fathers

17 ¶ And the king faid unto the footmen that flood about him. Turn- and tlay the priests of the LORD, because their hand also is with David and because they knew when he fled, and did not fhew it me. But the fervants of the king would not put forth their hand to fail upon the priefts of the LORD.

18 And \$ king faid to Doeg Turn thou and fal upon the priefts. And Doeg the Edomite turned and he fell upon & priefts. and flew on that day fourfcore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.

19 And Nob, the city of the priefts

fmore he with the edge of the fword both men and women, children and fucklings, and oxen, and affes, and theep, with the edge of the fword.

20 ¶ And one of the fens of Ahimelech, the fon of Ahitub, named Abiathan

ofcaped, and fled after David : 21 And Abiathar shewed David, the

Saul had flain the LORDS prieits. 22 And David faid unto Abiathar, I knew it that day, when Doeg the Edom ite was there , that he would furely te'l Saul : I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy fathers house

23 Abide thou with me, fear not : for he that feeketh my life, feeketh thy life ; but with me thou halt be in fafegard.

XXIII CHAP. 1 Pavid enquiring of the Lord refructh Keilah. 7 God heroeth him Sauls co-ming, and the Keilites treathery.

Hen they rold David faying Feholds the Philiftines fight againft Keilah and they rob the threshing floors.

2 Therefore David enquired of the LORD faying Shall I go and fmite thefe Philittines ! And the LORD faid unto David, Go , and imite the Philiftines, and fave Keilah.

And Davids men faid unto him-Behold, we be afraid here in Judah : how much more then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?

4 Then David enquired of the LORD yer again : and the LORD answered him and faid. Arife. go down to Keilah: for I wil deliver & Philiftines into thine hand.

So David, and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philiftinen and brought away their carrell-and imore them with a great flaughter: fo David faved the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 And it came to passe when Abiatlas the fon of Ahimelech Hed to David to Keilah-that he came down mith an ephod

in his hand.

And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah : and Saul faid. God hath delivered him into mine hand, for he is that in-by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah to be-

9 And David knew that Saul fecreth practifed mifchief againft him , and he faid to Abiathar the prieft, Bring hither the ephod.

10 Then faid David O LORD God of Ifrael, thy fervant hath certainly head that Saul feeketh to come to Keilah to destroy the city for my fake.

11 Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand ! will Saul come down as thy fervant hath heard, O LORD God of Ifrael ! I befeech thee-tell thy fervant. And the LORD faid. He will come down

12 Then faid David, Will the men of Keilsh deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul ? And the LORD faid They

will deliver thee up

13 Then David and his men. whith were about fix hundred, arose, and departed out of Keilah, and went whither foeyer they could go : and it was told

oth

251

the

ne-

1379

hat

to I

m

te'l

311

for

ife j

ueth

60-

old,

ilah

f the

the fa

unte

nes y

n-Be-

how

eilab

ORD

him

for I

hand,

nt to

ines,

more

David

fathar

vid to

ephod

David

. God

d. fer

n that

toge.

to be-

ecretly

and he

hither

God of

y heard

lah, 10

ver me

down

D God

ervant.

e down

men of

nto the

d. They

8 9

1.

lah, and he forbare to go forth. 14 And David abode in the wilder-

neffe in ftrong holds, and remained in a mountain in the wildernesse of Ziph: and Saul sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

15 And David faw that Saul was come out to feek his life, and David was in the wildernesse of Ziph-in a wood.

16 And Jonathan Sauls fon arofe, and went to David into the wood, and Arengthened his hand in God.

17 And he faid unto him. Fear not for the hand of Saul my father thall not finde thee, and thou shalt be king over Ifrael, and I shall be next unto thee; and that alfo Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two made a covenant before the LORD : and David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

19 Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, faying, Doth nor David hide himfelf with us in ftrong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which is on the fouth of Jeshimon ?

20 Now therefore O king come downaccording to all the defire of thy foul-to come down, and our part hall be to de-

liver him into the kings hand, 21 And Saul faid, Bloffed be ye of the LORD, for ye have compassion on me.

22 Go. I pray you, prepare yet, and know, and fee his place where his haunt is, and who hath feen him there : for it is told me that he dealerh very fubrilly

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himfelf , and come ye again to me with the certainty and I will go with you: and it hali come to passe, if he be in the landsthat I will search him out thorowout all the thousands of ludah.

24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul : but David and his men were in the wildernesse of Maon, in the plains on the fouth of Jefhimon.

25 Saul also and his men went to feek him, and they told David : wherefore he came down into a rock, and abode in the wilderneffe of Maon : and when Sanl heard that he purfued after David in the

Wilderneffe of Maon. 26 And Saul went on this fide of the mountain, and David, and his men on that side of the mountain : and David made hafte to get away for fear of Saul : for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them.

27 Sur there came a meffenger unto Saul, faying , Hafte thee, and come : for the Philiftines have invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from purfing after David, and went against the Philiftines : therefore they called that

place Sela-Hammahlekoth. 29 ¶ And David went up from thence,

and dwelt in Grong holds at Engedic, C H A P. XXIIII. Devid having cut off Saults thirt spareth his life: 8 He shewesh thereby his in-

nocency. 16 Sauls acknowledgment. A Nd it came to paffe when Saul was returned from following the Phi-

Saul that David was escaped from Kei- hold, David is in the wildernesse of En-

2 Then Saul took three thousand chefen men out of all Ifrael, and went to feek David and his men upon the rocks of the wilde goats.

3 And he came to the heep-coats by the way where man a cave, and Saul went in to cover his feet : and David and his men remained in the fides of the cave.

4 And the men of David faid unte him, Behold the day of which the LORD faid unto thee , Behold , I will deliver thine enemy into thin, and, that thou mayeft do to him as it shall feem good unto thee. Then David arose and cut off the skirt of Sauls robe privily.

And it came to paffe afterward that Davide heart smore him because he had cut off Sauls fkirt,

6 And he faid unto his men, The LORD forbid that I fould do this thing unto my mafter the LORDS anointed to Aretch forth mine hand againft him fee-

ing he is the anointed of the LORD. So David stayed his fervants with these words , and suffered them not to rife against Saul : but Saul rofe up out of

the cave- and went on his way. 8 David also rose afterward and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, faying. My lord, the king. And when Saul looked behinde him. David flooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himfelf.

And David faid to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou mens words faying Behold, David feeketh thy hurt ?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have feen, how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave a and fome bade me kill thee, but mine eye fpared thee, and I faid . I will not put forth mine hand against my lord, for he is the LORDS anointed

11 Moreover, my father, fee, yea, fee the fkirt of thy robe in mine hand; for in that I cut off the fkirt of thy sobe , and killed thee not, know thou, and fee, that there is neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not finned against thee : yet thou hunteft my foul to take it.

thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee a but mine han I shall not be upon thee. 13 As faith the proverb of the ancients, Wickednes proceedeth from the wicked a

but mine hand shall not be upon thee. 14 After whom is the king of Ifrack come out ! after whom doeft thou purfue ! afrer a dead dog, afrer a flea.

15 The LORD therefore be judge and judge between me and thee, and fee, and plead my cause, and deliver me out of

thine hand. 16 4 And it came to paffe when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul faid, Is this thy voice, my fon David ? and Saul life up his voice and wept.

17 And he faid to David, Thou art more righteous then I : for thou haft rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou haft newed this dar how lidines, that it was told him, faying, Be- that thou haft dealt well with me : toraf-

much

n which and dewhither as told

much as when the LORD had delivered me into thine hand how killedft me not.

19 For if a man finde his enemy, will he let him go well away ? wherefore the LORD reward thee goods for that then half done unto me this day.

20 And now behold. I know well that thou halt furely be king, and that the kingdom of Ifrael hall be established in

thine hand.

21 Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD that thou wilt not cut off my feed after me-and that thou wilt not de-Broy my name out of my fathers house.

22 And David fware unto Saul, and Saul went home: but David and his men

gat them up unto the hold.
C. H. A. P. XXV.

I Samuel dieth. 10 David provoked by Nabals churlishnestermindesh to deftroy m. 32 Abigail pacifieth David.
Nd Samuel died, and all the Ifrael-

A ites were gathered together, and la-mented him and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arefe , and went down to the wilderne fe of Paran.

And there was a man in Maon-whole possessions were in Carmel and the man was very great, and he had three thoufand theep, and a thousand goars; and he was thearing his theep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man was Na-

bal, and the name of his wife. Abirail: and e mas a woman of good understanding and of a beautifull countenance : but the mian was churlifhand evil in his doings. and he mas of the house of Caleb.

And David heard in the wildermeffe that Nabal did fhear his fheep.

And David fent out ten young mens and David faid unto the young men Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name :

And thus thall ye fay to him that Aveth in profperity, Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and

peace be unto all that thou haft. And now I have heard that theu haft hearers : now thy hepherds which

were with us, we hurt them not, neither was there ought miffing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

Ask thy young men, and they will new thee : wherefore let the young men finde favour in thine eyes, (for we come in a good day ) give. I pray thee, whatfeevants, and to thy fon David.

9 And when Davids young men came, they fpake to Nabal according to all shole words, in the name of David, and

seafed

10 And Nabal answered Davids ferwants, and (aid, Who is David ? and who is the fon of leffe ! there be many feryants now adayes that break away every man from his mafter.

11 Shall I then take my bread and my water, and my fieth that I have killed for my thearers and give it unto men whom

I know not whence they be ?

12 So Davids young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those fayings.

ng And David faid unto his men, Gird

you on every man his fword. And they girded on every man his fword and David also girded on his fword : and there went up after David about four hundred

men : and two hundred abode by the fluff. 14 9 But one of the young men told A-bigail Nabals wife-faying, Behold, David feat mellengers out of the wildernelle to

falute our master: and he railed on them. 15 But & men were very good unto use and we were not hurr-neither miffed we any thing as long as we were convertant

with them, when we were in the fields. 16 They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with

them keeping theep.

17 Now therefore know, and confider what thou wilt do : for evil is determined against our master and against all his houfhold : for he is fuch a fon cf Belials that a man cannot speak to him

18 9 Then Abigail made hafte, and rook two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five theep ready dreffed and five measures of parched corn and an hundred clusters of raising, and two hundred cakes of figs-and laid them, on affes, 10 And the faid unto her fervants Go

on before me, behold, I come after you? but the told not her hufband Nabal

20 And it was foras the rod on the affer that the came down by the covert of the hill, and behold. David and his men came down against her, and the met them

21 ( Now David had faid . Surely is vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wildernesse, so that nothing was miffed of all that pertained unto him: and he hath requited me evil for good.

b

\*\*\*

an

da

tha

3

Wa.

tha

fru

fer

Eur)

**OWN** 

Witt

40

Wen

fpak

to th

on h

les e

the f

pode

bers !

Ber ch

his u

& the

naugh

of La

43 D

44

42

41

22 Se and more also do God unto the enemies of Davids if I leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light any that piffeth against the wall )

And when Abigail faw David he hafted, and lighted off the affer and fell before David on her face, and bowed her felf to the ground, 24 And fell at his feet, and faid-lipon

me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be and let thine hand-maid. I pray then fpeak in thine audience, and hear the words of thine hand-maid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee regard this man of Belial even Nabal: for as his name is, fo is he: Nabal is his name, and folly is with him : but I thing hand-maid faw not the young men of my lord whom thou didit fend.

25 New therefore, my lord , as the LORD liverhand as thy foul liveth feeing the LORD bath withhelden the from coming to that blood, and from avenging thy felf with thine own land: now let thine enemies and they that feet

evil to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now this bleffing which thise hand-maid hath brought unto my letde let it even be given unto the young men

that follow my lord.

28 I pray thee forgive the trefpaftet thine hand-maid : for the LORD will certainly make my lord a fure boule because my lord fighterh the battels of the LORD : and evil bath not been found is ther all thy dayes,

29 FR

Ē,

4

0

69

ic.

ng

leg

ni.

his

ale

ind

ties

and

33

un-

Tes.

Go

ou :

affer

the

arue

ly in hatk

was him:

had.

o the

that

It any

h fho

4 fell

ed her

Upon

iquity

then ar the

ces re-

al: for

l is his

I thine

men of

as the

the fee-

in thee

d from

hand:

hat feek

h thint

ny leris

ang men

(poffe of

R D will

oufe, be-

19 Yet a man is rifen to purfue thee, and to feek thy foul : but the foul of my ford fall be bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God, and the fouls of thine enemies, them thall he fling out as out of the middle of a fling.

30 And it shall come to passe, when the LORD shall have done to my lord, according to all the good that he hath fpoken concerning thee, and shall have

appointed thee ruler over Ifrael; 31 That this malbe no grief unto thee,

nor offence of heart unto my lord either that thou halt thed blood cautlefferor that my lord hath avenged himfelf; but when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord then remember thine hand-maid.

32 And David faid to Abigail-Bleffed be the LORD God of Ifrael, which fent thee this day to meet me:

33 And bleffed be thy advice, and blef-fed he thou, which haft kept me this day from coming to hed blood, and from avenging my felf with mine own hand

34For in very deed, is the LORDGod of Ifrael liveth-which lath kept me back from hurting thee-except thou hadit hafted and come to meet me, furely there had not been left unto Nabal by the morning light-any that piffeth against the wall.

35 So David-received of her hand that which the had brought him, and faid unto her, Go up in peace to thy house : fee, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have

accepted thy person.

36 ¶ And Abigail came to Nabal, and behold, he held a feast in his house like the feak of a king; and Nabals heart mas merry within him, for he was very drunken: wherefore the told him nothing leffe or more untill the morning light.

37But it came to passe in the morning when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became as a ftone.

38 And it came to paffe about ten days after, that the LORD imote Nabal,

that he died.

39 And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he faid, Bleffed be the LORD, that hath pleaded & cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his fervant from evil : for & LORD hath re-turned the wickednes of Nabal upon his own head And David fent & communed with Abigail to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the fervants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her-faying, David fent us unto thee to take thee to him to wife.

41 And the arofe, and bowed ker felf on her face to the earth, and faid, Behold, let thine hand-maid be a fervant to wash the feet of the fervants of my lord.

42 And Abigail bafted, and rofe, and rode upon an affe, with five damfells of bers that went after her: and the went af-Ber the meffengers of David, and became his wife.

43 David also took Ahineam of Jezreol, & they were also both of them his wives.

44 TBut Saul had given Michal his ghter, Davids wife, to Phaiti the fon of Laift, which was of Galtim.

CHAP. XXVI.

I Saul cometh to Hachilah against Davids 4 David Rayeth Abilhai from killing Saul- but taketh his spear and cruse. 13 David reproveth Abner.

Nd the Ziphites came unto Saul so And the Liphites came and dide himself in the hill of Hachilah, which is

before Jeshimon ? Then Saul arose, and went down to the wildernesse of Ziph , having three thousand chosen men of Ifrael with hims

to feek David in the wilderneffe of Zipha And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jefhimon by the way : but David abode in the wilders neffe, and he faw that Saul came after him into the wilderneste.

4 David therefore fent out fpies and understood that Saul was come in very

deed.

5 And David arole and came to the place where Saul had pitched : and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and Abner the fon of Ner the captain of his hoft : and Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched round about him.

Then answered David and faid to Ahimelech the Hittitesand to Abifiai the fon of Terniah brother to Joah, fayings Who will go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai faids I will go down with thee.

7 So David and Abifhai came to the people by night, and behold, Saul lay fleeping within the trench-and his fpear fluck in the ground at his bolfter : but

Abner and speople lay round about him. 8. Then faid Abifhai to David, God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day : now therefore let me fmite him, I pray thee, with the fpear even to the earth at once, and I will not

fmite him the fecond time. Q And David faid to Abifhai, Deftroy him not : for who can ftretch forth hi hand against the LORDS anomied, and

be guiltleffe ?

10 David faid furthermore, As the LORD liveth, the LORD hall fmite him, or his day hall come to die, or he hall descend into battelland perifi.

II The LORD forbid that I fould anointed : but I pray thee take thou now the spear that is at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So David took the spear, and the cruse of water from Sauls boister, and they gat them away, and no man faw its nor knew it, neither awaked : for they were all afleep because a deep fleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

139 Then David went over to & other fide, and flood on the top of an hill afar

off, (a great space bein, 'etween them:) to Abner the fon of Nerslaying, Answered and faid, Who art thou that crieft to. the king !

15 And David faid to Abner, Art not thou a valiant man? and who is li .e to thee in Ifrael ? wherefore then haft thon not kept thy lord the king ! for there K. 6.

is of the found in 29 58

king thy lord.

16 This thing is not good that thou haft done : as the LORD liveth, ye are worthy to die because ye have not kept your mafter the LORDS anointed : and now fee where the kings fpear is and the cruse of water that was at his bolfter.

17 And Saul knew Davids voice, and faid, Is this thy voice, my fon David ? And David faid, It is my voice, my lord,

18 And he faid, Wherefore doth my ford thus purfue after his fervant ! for what have I done ! or what evil is in

mine hand

19 Now therefore I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his ferwant . If the LORD have ftirred thee up ngainst me, let him accept an offering : but if they be the children of menscurfed be they before the LORD: for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the LORD: faying, Go, ferve other gods.

20 Now therefore let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Ifrael is come ur to feek a fleas as when one doth hunt

a partridge in the mountains.

21 Then faid Saul-I have finned : return, my fon David, for I will no more do thee harm, because my foul was prehave played the fool, and have erred exscedingly. 22 And David answered and faid, Be-

hold the kings fpear, and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 The LORD render to every man his righteoufneffe and his faithfulneffe : for the LORD delivered thee into my hand to day, but I would not firetch forth my hand against the LORDS anointed.

24 And behold, as thy life was much fet by this day in mine eyes : fo let my like be much fet by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deaver me out of

all tribulation

25 Then Saul faid to David-Bleffed be thou my fon David: thou halt both do great things, and also thalt still prevail. David went on his way, and Saul re-Surned to his place.

3 Saul hearing David to be in Gath. feeketh no more for him. 5 David beg geth Ziklag of Ahish.

Nd David said in his heart, I shall

now periff one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for mesthen that I mould speedily escape into the land of the Philiftines ; and Saul Mall defpair of me to feek me any more in any coaft of

Ifrael : fo fhall I escape out of his hand, 2 And David arofe and he paffed over with the fix hundred men that were with him-unto Achie the fon of Maoch king

of Gath.

3 And David dwelt with Achif at Cathhe and his mensevery man with his houhold , even David wish his two sives , Ahinoam the Jezreeliteffe , and Abigail the Carmeliteffe, Nabals wife,

4 And it was told Saulthat David was

came one of the people in to deftroy the fied to Gath , and he fought no more again for him.

5 ¶ And David faid unto Achim, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the countrey, that I may dwell there: for why should thy fervant dwell in the royall city with thee ?

6 Then Achith gave him Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto

the kings of Judah unto this day And the time that David dwelt in

the countrey of the Philiftines, was a full yeer and four moneths. 8 ¶ And David and his men went up.

and invaded the Gehurites, and the Gezrites, and the Amalekires : for thefe nations were of old the inhabitants of the land-as thou goeft to Shur-even unto the

land of Egypt.

9 And David fmote the land, and left neither man nor woman aliverand took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the affest and the camels, and the apparells and returned and came to Achifa

10 And Achifh faid, Whither have ye made a rode to day ? And David faids Against the fouth of Judah and against the fouth of the Jerahmeelites, and again@ the fouth of the Kenites.

II And David faved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to Gath faying. Lest they should tell on us-saying. So did David, and fo will be his manner, all the while he dwelleth in the countrey of the Philistines

12 And Achifh beleeved David faying He hath made his people Ifrae! utterly to abhor him, therefore he shall be my 2

th Si

8ĥ

m

dr

I

1

de

1

he

the

RI

10

of

WE

Lo

1 live

the

and

fo f

the !

20

on t

cauf

Was

ao b

21

and

faid

obcy

m as

Aby v

22

fervant for ever.

HAP XXVIII. Achish his confidence in David. 7 Sest feeketh to a witch: 15 He hearing his ruine, fainteth: 21 The woman refresheth him with meat.

And it came to passe in those dayes that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare to fight with Ifrael: and Achish faid unto David-Know thou affuredly that thou halt go out with rue to battell, thou and thy men.

2 And David faid to Achifh. Surely thou shalt know what thy fervant can do. And Achifh faid to David Therefore wil I make thee keeper of my head for ever-

Now Samuel was dead and all Ifrael had lamented him and buried himin Ramabseven in his own city:and Saulhad put away those that had familiar spirits and the wizards out of the land

4 And the Philistines gathered themfelves together, and came and pitched is Shumem: and Saul gathered all lirael together and they pitched in Gilbon.

And when Saul faw the hoft of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

And when Saul enquired of the LORD, the LORD answered him not neither by dreams, nor by urim, nor by

7 Then faid Saul unto his fervants Seek me a woman hath a familiar pirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his fervants faid to him, Behold

there is a woman that hath a familiar fpl- thou also unto the voice of thine handrit at Ender.

8 And Saul difguifed himfelf, and put on other raiment, and he west, and two men with him and they came to the woman by night-and he faid-I pray thee diwise unto me by the familiar fpirit, and bring me him up whom I feal name unto thee.

1

e

ıř

0

in

ill

pe he

rfe

he

he

elt

ok

the

ella

ide the

ing

ROT

athe

ings ners

ircy

ing

erly

my

Smil

g his

2V281

their with

Non?

with

urely

n do.

re wil

ewer.

di If-

imin sulhad

piritts

them-

hed is

acl 10.

of the

s heart

of the

m note

nor by

erants.

iar ip

mire of

Beholds

And the woman faid unto hims Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards out of the land : wherefore then layeft thou a fnare for my life, to caufe me to die ?

10 And Saul fware to her by the LORD faying As the LORD liveth there hall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then faid the woman, Whom fhall I bring up unto thee ? And he faid Bring me up Samuel.

12 And when the woman faw Samuels the cried with a loud voice : and the woman fpake to Saul faying. Why haft thou deceived me ! for thou art Saul.

13 And the king faid unto her, Be not, afraid-for what fawell thou? And the woman faid unto Saul, I faw gods afcend-

ing out of the earth.

14 And he faid unto her. What form is he of ! And the faid, An old man cometh up and he is covered with a mantle. And Saul perceived that it was Samuel, and be flooped with his face to the ground, and bowed himfelf.

15 And Samuel faid to Saul Why haft thou disquieted mesto bring me up! And Saul answered, I am fore distressed : for the Philiftines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more neither by prophets, nor by dreams:therefore I have called thee, that thou mayeft make known unto me what I fall do.

Then faid Samuel Wherefore then doest thou ask of messeeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine

17 And the LORD bath done to him as he fpake by me : for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour even to David:

18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedft his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the

LORDdone this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover, the LORD will also deliver litted with thee into the hand of the Philiftines: and to morrow shalt thou and thy fons he with me : the LORD alfo that deliver the hoft of Israel into the hand of the Philikines.

20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was fore afraid, because of the words of Samuels and there was no firength in him: for he had caten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 And the woman came unto Saulnd faw that he was fore troubled, and faid unto him-Behold thy handmaid bath ebcyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

an Now therefore, I gray thee, hearing

maid, and let me fet a morfell of bread before thee, & ear that thou mayeft have

ftrength when thou goest on thy war 23 Bur he refused, and faid, I will not eat. But his fervants, together with the woman compelled him, and he hearkened unto their voice : so he arose from the earth, and fat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and the hatted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof.

25 And the brought is before Sauls and before his fervants, and they did earthen

they rose up, and went away that night.
C. H. A. P. XXIX.
I David marching with the Philiftines, 3 is difationed by their princes : 6 A-

out of his fidelity.
Tow the Philiftines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and Ifraelites pitched by a fountain

which is in Jozreel. And the lords of the Philiflines paffed on by hundreds, and by thousands a but David and his men passed on in the

rereward with Achish. Then faid the princes of the Phillflines. What de thefe Hebrews bere ? and Achifh faid unto the princes of the Phili-ftines. It not this David the fervant of Saul the king of Ifrael, which hath been with me these dayes, or these yeers, and I have found no fault in him since he fell unto me, unto this day

4 And the princes of the Philiftines were wroth with him and the princes of the Philiftines faid unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou haft appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battell, left in the battell he be an adverfary to us : for wherewith mould he reconcile himfelf unto his mafter ! thould it not be with the heads of thefe men?

& Is not this David, of whom they fang one to another in dances, faying, Saul tlew his thousands, and David his ten thousands

6 Then Achift called David and faid unto him, Surely, as the LORD liveth, thou hall been upright, and thy going out, and thy coming in with me in the hoft is good in my fight : for I have not found evil in thee fince the day of thy coming unio me unto this day a nevertheleffe the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in seace that thou displease not the lords of the Philistines.

8 And David faid unto Achift. Bur what have I done and what haft thou found in thy fervant fo long as I have been with thee, unto this day, & I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king? 9 And Achifh answered & faid to David, I know that thou art good in my fights as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Philistines have said. He hall not go up with us to the battell.

10 Wherefore now rife up early in th torning, with thy mafters fervants that are come with thee : and affoon as ye b

ap early in the morning and have hight,

depart.

It So David and his men rofe up early
to depart in the morning, to return into
the land of the Philiftines, and the Phihitines went up to Jezreel.

Milines went up to letreel.

C H A P XXX.

The Amalekites spoil Tiklag, 4 David pursueth them. 11 and overtaking themsecovereth the spoil: 22 His law

to divide the spoil equally : 26 He send-

And it came to passe, when David And his men were come to Tiklag on the third day-that the Amalekites had invaded the southsand Tiklag, and smirer Tiklag, and burnt it with fire:

2 And had taken the women captives that were therein; they flew not any, cither great or small, but carried them a-

way, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So David and his men came to the city, and behold, it was burnt with fire, and their wives, and their fons, and their daughters were taken captives.

4 Then David and the people that were with him, lift up their voice, and wept, antill they had no more power to weep.

And Davids two wives were taken

captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitede, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

abigait the wire or Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And David was greatly difference:

For the people spake of stoning him, beccause the foul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons, and for his daughters: but David encouraged himfelf in the L o R D his God.

7 And David faid to Abiathar the prieft-Ahimelechs fon-I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod; and Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David.

8 And David enquired at the L O R D, faying, Shall I purfue after this troop? hall I overtake them? And he answered him. Purfue for thou thatt surely overtake them, and without fair recover all.

9 So David went, he, and the fix hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Befor, where those that were

Aft behinde, stayed, 20 But Bovid pursued, he and four hundred men: (for two hundred abode behinde, which were so faint, that they

hinde, which were so faint, that they could not go over the brook Besor)

If And they found an Egyptian in the field-and brought him to Davids and

gave him bread, and he did eat, and they made him drink water.

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs & two clusters of raisins and when he had eaten, his fpirit came again to himfor he had eaten no bread nor drunk

any water three dayes, and three nights.

13 And David faid unto him, To whome belonged thou? and whence art thou? And he faid, I am a young man of Egypt. ferwant to an Amalekite, and my mafter left me, because three dayes agone I fell lick.

a4 We made an invalion upon the fourth of the Cherechites, and upon the confl which belongeth to Judah, and upon the fourth of Calchand we burnt Ziklag with

15 And David faid to him Cand thou bring me down to this company? And he

faid. Swear unto me by God, that thou will neither hill memor deliver me into the hands of ray mafter, and I will bring the down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, they mere fpread about apon all the earth-cating, and drinking, and dancing because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistings, and our of the land of lutar.

17 And David smore them from the twilights even unto the evening of the next day; and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away: and Da-

vid refcued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them; neither small nor great neither sons nor daughters; neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: David recovered all.

20 And David took all the flocks, and the herds, which they drave before those other cattell, and faid, This is Davids

fpoil.

21 ¶ And David came to the two hundred mea, which were fo faint that they he could not follow David, whom they he made alfo to abide at the brook Befort and they went forth to meet David and to meet the people that were with him; and when David came neer to the people, he faluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men, and men of Belial of those that went with Davids and faids Because they went not with us, we will not give them ought of the spoil that we have recovered/sagers every man his wiseand his children-hat they may lead them are and described they may lead them are and described.

they may lead them away and depart.

23 Then faid Davids Ye first loss the form by certhren, with that which he LoRD hath given us, who hath preferved us, and delivered the company that came againft us into our hand.

24 For who wil hearken unto you in this matter/but as his part is that gooth down to the battell-fo hall his part is that tarrieth by the fluff: they shall part slike.

25 And it was so from that day for-

ward, that he made it a flattere, and an ordinance for I frael unto this day.

26 ¶ And when David came to Zikian he fent of the spoil water the elders of Judah, even to his friends, (faying, Bekold-a present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the L ORD:)

27 To them which mere in Bethel and to them which mere in fouth Rameth and to them which mere in Jattir,

and to form which were in Jactic, and to them which were in Siphmoth and to them which were in Siphmoth and to them which were in Eutemon

29 And to them which were in Rachals and to them which were in the cities of the Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of the Kenites.

30 And to them which were in Hornah and to them which were in Choraftan and to them which were in Athach

31 And to them which were in Hebron and to all the places where David himfelf, and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAB

th

inu

nıb

ing

im

oad

ng

lion

the

lah.

the

cha

11 96

men

the

Da-

01 3

ther

any

Da-

and

slore

wide

hun-

they

y had

and.

him:

p00-

meny

s with

ght of

ave re

n-that

not de

ch the

ferved

came

in this

down ar rat-

tille.

ay for-

and an

Ziklage

ders of

ng. Bé-

l of the

el, and

amoth

Arnen

hmoth

cities of

which

formah

orafhans

Hebron

id him-

HAB

aunt.

moan Rachale

318.

7 4 And when the men of Ifrael, Niss

were on the other fide of the valley and

they that were on the other fide lordans

faw that the men of Ifrael fled, and than Saul and his fons were dead, they for fook the cities, and fled, and the Philiftines came and dwelt in them.

CHAP. XXXI.

I Saul baving loft his army, and his fons flain, he and his armour-bearer kill themselves: 8 The Philistines triumph over them. 11 The bodies being recovered are burnt and the bones buried.

Now the Philistines fought against Ifrael : and the men of Ifrael fled from before the Philiftines , and fell

down flain in mount Gilboa

And the Philiftines followed hard upon Sauland upon his fons and the Philiftines flew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and MalchifhuasSauls fons.

And the battell went fore against Sauland the archers hir him, and he was

fore wounded of the archers

Then faid Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy fword , and thrust me thorow therewith, left thefe uncircumcifed come and thrust me thorow, and abuse me. But his armour bearer would not for e was fore afraid : therefore Saul took a fword and fell upon it.

s And when his armour-bearer faw that Saul was dead, he fell likewife upon

his fword and died with him.

6 So Saul died and his three fons and his armour-bearer, and all his men that fame day together.

when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three fons fallen in mount Gilbon. o And they cut off his head and firiped off his armour, and fent into the and of the Philiflines round about , to publish it in the house of their idols, and

8 And it came to passe on the morrows

among the people. 10 And they put his armour in the house of Aftaroth: and they fastened his

body to the wall of Bethshan,

11 And when the inhabitants of Jabeh-Gilead heard of that which the Philiftines had done to Saul :

12 All the valiant men arofesand went all night; and took the body of Saul, and the bodies of his fons from the wall of Bethfhan, and came to Jabefh, and burne them there.

13 And they took their bones , and buried them under a tree at Jabeth , and

fasted feven dayes.

## THE SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL. otherwise called, The fecond book of the KINGS.

CHAP. I. The Amalekite bringing tidings of the

The Amniekite bringing ridings of the everthere, and accuring bineley of said death is fain. 17 David lamenteth Saul and Jonathan.

The death of Saul-when David was returned from § fluepher of the Amniekites-& David had don't be death of Saul-when David had don't wo days in Tiklag.

It came even to parte on the third key that kehold, a man came out of the

day, that behold, a man came out of the samp from Saul, with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head; and fo it was, when he came to Pavid, that he fell to the earth-and did obeifance.

3 And David faid unto him , From whence comeft thou!& he faid unto him; Out of the camp of Ifrael am I escaped.

4 And David faid unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee tell me. And he answered. That the people are fled from the battell, and many of the people also are fallen, and dead, and Saul and Jonathan his fon are dead also.

5 And David faid unto the young man that told him , How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his fon be dead?

6 And the young man that told him-faid As I happened by chance upon mount Gilbon behold , Saul leaned upon his ear : and los the charets and horfmen followed bard after him.

And when he looked behinde him; he faw me , and called unto me : and I answered. Here am I.

And he faid unto me. Who art thou?

and I answered him, I am an Amalekire. 9 He faid unto me again, Stand. I pray they upon me, and flay me : for anguith .

is come upon me, because my life is vet whole in me.

10 So I flood upon him, and flew him, because I was fure that he could not live after that he was fallen : and I took th crown that mes upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them, and likewife all

the men that mere with him. 12 And they mourned; and wept, and fasted untill even for Saul and for Jona-than his fon, and for the people of the L O R D, and for the house of Ifrael, be-

cause they were fallen by the sword.

13 ¶ And David faid met the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered I om the fon of a ftrangersan Amalekite.

14 And David faid unto him How was thou not afraidto ffretch forth thine hand

to deftroy the LORDS anointed? . 15 And David called one of the young men and faid Go neer and fall upon him.

And he fmore himsthat he died. 16 And David faid unto kim. Thy blood be upon thy head : for thy mouth hath tellified against thee, saying, I have flain

the LORDS anointed, 17 ¶ And David lamented with this Jamentation over Saul and over Jonathan

18 (Alfo be bade them reach the child-dren of ludah the use of the bowe : be-holds it is written in the book of James.)

19 The beauty of Ifrael is slain upon thy high places i how are the mighty fallen ! 20 Tell it not in Gath publish it not in the firsts of Assoon; left the daughters

of the Philiftines rejoyceslest the daughters of the uncircumcifed triumph

21 Ye mountains of Gilboa , let there be no dew, neither let there be rain upon ou , nor fields of offerings : for there the field of the mighty is vilely cast away the field of Sault as though he had not been anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the flain, from the fat of the mighty, the bowe of lonathan turned not back, and the fword of

Saul returned not empty.
23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleafant in their lives, and in their dearh they were not divided: they were lwifter then eagles , they were ftronger then tions.

24 Ye daughters of Ifrael, weep over Saul , who clothed you in fcarlet , with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparell, 25 How are the mighty fallen in the midt of the battell ! O Jonathan , thou

waft flain in thine high places. 26 I am diftreffed for thee my brother Jonathan very pleasant hast thou been unto me : thy love to me was wonderfulls

passing the love of women.
27 How are the mighty fallen, and the

weapons of war perified !

CHAP.

A Nd it came to passe after this that David enquired of the LORD, saying , Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah ? And the LORD faid unto him, Go up. And David faid, Whither shall I go up? And he said,llnto Hebron.

So David went up thither, and his two wives alfor Ahinoam the Jezreelites, and Abigail Nabals wife the Carmelite.

And his men that mere with him did David bring up, every man with his bousheld: and they dwelt in the ciries of

4 And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah: and they told David, faying, That the men of Jabeth-Gilead were they

that buried Saul 5 And David fent mellengers unto the men of Jabeth-Gilead & faid unto them, Bleffed he ye of the LORDsthat ye have

thewed this kindnes unto your lord, even unto Sauland have buried him. 6 And now the LORD thew kindnesse and truth unto you : and I also will re-

mite you this kindneffe, because ye have

one this thing.
7 Therefore now let your hands be Arengthened and be ye valiant : for your mafter S.ul is dead, and also the house of

Judah have anointed me king over them.

8 But Abner the fon of Nerscaptain
of Sauls hoft, took Ishbosheth the ion of Sauls & brought him over to Mahanaim.

9 And he made him king over Gikad, a nd over the Afhurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Ifyael.

to Imbometh Sauls fon was fourty yeers old when he began to reign over Ifrachand reigned two yeers: but the house of Judah followed David.

in Hebron ever the house of Judah was

feven yeers and fix moneths )
12 And Abner the for of Nersand the fervants of Imbometh the fon of Saul

went out from Mahanaim to Gibeon. 13 And Joab the fon of Zeruiah, and the fervants of David went out & met together by the pool of Gibeon and they fate down, the one on one fide of the pool, and y other on the other fide of the pool,

14 And Abner faid to Joab , Let the young men now arife, and play before us: and Joab faid, Let them arife.

15 Then there arose, and west over by number twelve of Benjamin, which perfained to Ishbosheth the fon of Saul, and twelve of the fervants of David.

16 And they caught every one his fel-low by the head, and thraft his foord in his fellows fide ; fo they fell down together: wherefore that place was called Hel-karh-hazzurim, which is in Gibeon.

17 And there was a very fore battell that day : & Abner was beaten-& the men of Ifrael before the fervants of David

18 And there were three fons of Zeruiah there, Joab, & Abishai, & Afahel : and Afahel was as light of foot as a wilde ro.

19 And Afahel purfued after Abner, and in going, he turned not to the right hands nor to the left from following Abner.
20 Then Abner looked behinde him

ŧ

d

W2

9

Baf

cub

WO

dog

thy

frier

the

me s

Kon

9

excep

vid,

kauf

Davi

Dan,

II

Word

12

Davi

land !

DE: 1

theest

league

of the except daught face.

13

10

£

and faid, Art thou Afahel! And he answer-

21 And Abner faid to him, Turn thee afide to thy right handsor to thy left and lay thee hold on one of the young men & take thee his armour But Afahel would not turn alide from following of him

22 And Abner faid again to Afabel, Turn thee slide from following me: wherefore fould I finite thee to the ground ! how then fould I hold up my

face to Joab thy brother !

23 Howbeit, he refused to turn side : wherefore Abner, with the hinder end of the fpears fmote him under the fifth rib that the fpear came out behinde him, and he fell down there, and died in the fame place : and it came to paffe, that as ma as came to the place where Afahel fell down and died Rood Rill.

24 Joab alfo, and Abifai purfued after Abner : and the fun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammahathat li eth before Giah by the way of the wilder-

neffe of Gibcon.

25 And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together, after Abner and became one troop, and flood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joahand faids Shall the fword devour for ever ! knot eft thou not that it will be bitterneffe in the latter end how long shall it be then ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren

27 And Joab faid, As God liveth un leffe thou hadft fpoken, furely then in the morning the people had gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So loab blew a trumper and all the people thood fall. & purised after lines no more neither fought they any more.

11 (And the time that David was king : 29 And Abner and his men walked all

that night thorow the plain, and paffed over fordan, and went thorow all Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.

30 And Josb returned from following Abner, and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of Davids fervants nineteen men, and Afahel.

31 But the fervants of David had fmitten of Benjamin-& of Abners men fo that three hundred and threefcore men died.

32 And they took up Afakel and buried him in the sepulchre of his fathers which was in Bethlehem; and Joab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

C H A P. III.
I During the war, David fitt waxeth flouger. 2 Six fons born to him in He-

bron. 6 Abner revolteth to David.
22 Food killeth Abner.

Now there was long war between the house of Saul, and the house of David : but David waxed fronger and fronger, and the house of Saul waxed

weaker and weaker. And unto David were fons born in Hebron : and his first-born was Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jerreeliteffe :

3 And his fecond, Chileabof Abigail, the wife of Nabal the Carmelite : and the third. Abfalom, the fon of Mancah, the

daughter of Talmai king of Gefhur: And the fourth, Adontiabithe fon of Haggith : and the fifth, Shephatiah, the

fon of Abital : And the fixth, Ithream, by Eglah, Davids wife : thefe were born to David in Hebron.

6 And it came to paffe while there was war between the house of Saul, and the house of David, that Abner made himfelf strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name was Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah : and Ishbosheth faid to Abner. Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my fathers con-

8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Imbometh, and faid, Am I a dogs head, which against Judah do shew kindneffe this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargeft meto day with a fault concerning this

9 So do God to Abner and more alfor except, as the LORD hath fworn to David, even fo I do to him :

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Ifrael, and over Judah, from Dan even to Beerfheba.

II And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him

And Abner fent meffengers to David on his behalf, faying, Whofe is the land faying alfo. Make thy league with me, and behold, my hand shall be with thee-to-bring about all Ifrael unto thee.

13 ¶ And he faid. Well. I will make a league with thee : but one thing I require of thee that is. Thou shalt not fee myface, except thou first bring Michal Sauls daughter, when thou comest to see my

14 And David fent meffengers to Iftbotherh Sauls fon faying, Deliver me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for an hundred foreskins of the Philiaines.

15"And Ih otherh fent, and took her from her husbandseven from Phaltiel the

fon of Laift.

16 And her hufband went with her along weeping behinde hers to Baburim : then faid Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 And Abner had communication with the elders of Ifrael-faying-Ye fought for David in times paft to be king over you.

18 Now then do it for the LORD hath fpoken of Davide faying, By the hand of my fervant David I will fave my people Ifrael out of the hand of the Philiftines. and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner alfo fpake in the ears of Benjamin : and Abner went alto to fpeak in the ears of David in Hebron, all that feemed good to Ifraels and that feemed good to the whole house of Benjamin

2050 Abner came to David to Hebrons and twenty men with him : and David made Abner and the men that mere with him a fea?.

21 And Abner faid unto David . I wil arifes and go. & will gather all Ifraei unto my lord & king that they may make a league with thee & that thou mayeft reign over all that thine heart defireth. And David

fent Abner away and he went in prace.
22 And behold the fervants of Davids and loabs came from pursuing a troops and brought in a great spoil with them a (but Abner mas not with David in Hebron, for he had fent him away, and he

was gone in peace.)
23 When Joab and all the hoft that was with him were come they told loab, fay-ing, Abner the fon of Ner came to the king, and he hath fent him away, and he is gone in peace.

Then Joab came to the king, and faid. What haft thou done ! behold, Abner came unto thee : why is it that thou had feat him away, and he is quite gone ?

25 Thou knowest Abner the fon of Ners that he came to deceive thee, and to know thy going out, and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doeft.

26 And when loab was come out from David, he fent messengers after Abners which brought him again from the well of Sirah : but David knew it not.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron-Josb took him afide in the gate, to fpeak with him quietly : and fmote him there under the fift rib that he died, for the blood of Afahel his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward when David heard its he faid. I and my kingdom are guiltleffe before the LORD for ever, from the blood of Abner the fon of Ner:

29 Let it reft on the head of Joab, and on all his fathers house and let there not fail from the house of Joab one that hath an iffue or that is a leper or that leaneth on a fraff, or that falleth on the fwords or that lacketh bread.

30 So joab and Abifai his brother flewAbner because he had flain their brother Afabel at Gibeon in the battell

SIT And

ulg the -32 ate ols.

44

he

ol. the us: by nev. and

fel-d in Helatell men d.

Zeand c re. boser nand, 17. hime iver-

thee Evand men, m. fahele

me : o the up my alide : end of th rib m, and

c fame many nel fell d after en they

silder-

nin ga-Abners on the nd faids know-

neffe in be then om foieth un n in the p every

d all the er Ifrael more. all the people that were with him. Kent your clothes, and gird you with fack-cloth-and mourn before Abaer. And king

David himfelf followed the bier. 32 And they buried Abner in Hebrons and the king lift up his voice and wept at the grave of Abner, & all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented ove Abner, and faid. Died Abner as a fool dieth ?

34 Thy hands were not bound nor thy feet put into fetters : as a man falleth before wicked men fo felleft thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came to day, David sware, saying So do Ged to me,and more alfo , if I tafte bread , or ought eifestill the fun be down

36 And all the people took notice of It and it pleased them: as whatsoever the king did-pleased all the people.

37 For all the people, and all Ifrael understood that day , that it was not of the king to flay Abner the fon of Ner.

38 And the king faid unto his fervants. Know ye nor that there is a prince, and 2 great man fallen this day in Ifrael?

39 And I am this day weak-though aneinred king, and these men, the seas of Zeruiah be too hard for me : the LORD shall reward the door of evil according to his wickednesse.

C H A P. IIII.

Bannah and Rechab flay Ishbosheth, and bring his head to Hebron. 9 David confeth shem to be flain, and Ishbosheths bead to be buried.

Md when Sauls fon heard that Abner was dead in Hebron his hands were feeble, & all the Ifraelites were troubled. 2 And Sauls fon had two men that were

captains of bands : the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the other, Rechab, the fons of Rimmon , a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin : (for Beeroth alfo was reckoned to Benjamin: 3 And the Beerothites fled to Gittaim,

and were followrners there until this day) 4 And Jonathan Sauls fon had a fon that was lame of his feet, and was five yeers old when the tidings came of Saul & lo-mathan out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up &fled : and it came to paffe as the made hafte to flee that he fell and became lame, and his name was Mephibofheth.

5 And the fons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Imbometh who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midft of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat, and they fmote him under the fifth rib, and Rechab and Baamah his brother escaped.

For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bedchamber : and they (more him, and flew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and gat

them away thorow the plain all night. 8 And they brought the head of meth unto David to Hebron, and faid to the king, Behold the head of Inbotheth the fon of Soul thine enemie, which fought thy life, and the LoRD hath

21 4 And David faid to Josh, and to avenged my lord the king this day of Saul and of his feed.

9 ¶ And David answered Rechab and Basnah his brothers the fons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and faid unto them. As the LORD liveth, who hath redcemed my foul out of all advertity,

10 When one told merfaying Behold, Saul is dead. (thinking to have brought good tidings) I took hold of him, and flew him in Ziklag, who thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings :

How much more when wicked men have flain a righteous perfon in his own house upon his bed! Shaft I nor therefore now require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the carth?

12 And David commanded his woung men and they flew them and cut off them hands, and their feet, and hanged them up over the pool in Hebron : but they took the head of Imbometh and buried it in the fepulchre of Abner in Hebron. CHAP.

d

t

fi

fo

a

T

en

te

th

ani

201

Jey 2

Lo

fete

**up**o

four

ber

felf

fere

fin

had

Phil

to G

I D

A

2

the p

ale of

atk o

Nam

lech &

Bew c

of At

Uzzai

drave

of Ab

HEN !

4 A

3 .

25

2

4

The trikes at Helson anoint David over Ifrael: 6 He taketh Zion: 17 Hs Smiteth the Philiplines.

Hen came all the tribes of Ifrael to David unto Hebron, and fpake, faving Behold we are thy bone and thy field. 2 Allo in time path when Saul was king over us thou maft he that leddeft out an broughtest in Ifrael : and the LORD faid to thee. Thou halt feed my people Ifraels and thou mair be a captain over Ifrael.

3 So all the elders of Ifrael came to the king to Hebron, and king David made a league with them in Hebron before the LORD : and they anointed Divid king over Ifrael.

4 T David was thirty yeers old when

he began to reign, and he reigned fourty yeers. In Hebron he reigned over Judah feven yeers and (ix moneths ; and in le-

rufalem he reigned thirty and three yeers, over all Ifrael and Judah. And the king and his men went

to Jerufalem unto the Jebufites-the inhabitants of the land 5 which fpake unto David-faying. Except thou take away the blinde and the lame-thou thalt not come in hither : thinking, David cannot come in hither.

Nevertheleffe, David took the ftrong. hold of Zion: the fame is the city of Da-

8 And David faid on that day, Whefoever getteth up to the gutter-and imiteth the Jebusites and the lame, and the blinde, that are hated of Davids foul he fhan be chief and captain : wherefore they The blinde and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So David dwelt in the fort and called it. The city of David, and David built round about, from Millo and inward. 10 And David went on and grew greats

and & LORD God of hofts was with him.

If ¶ And Hiram king of Tyre fent
meffengers to David, and cedar-trees and carpenters, and majons : and they built David an house.

12 And David perceived that the Lore

had established him king over Ifrael, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his

people Ifracis fake, 13 ¶ And David took him moe concubines & wives out of Jerufalem, after he was come from Hebron and there were yet fons and daughters bern to David.

14 And thefe he the names of those that mere born unto him in Jerufalem: Shammus, & Shobab and Nathan & Solomon, 15 Ibhar alfo, and Elishua, and Nepheg,

and Japhia.
15 And Elifhama, and Eliada, and Eli-

phaler

¢

y of

and

mon

sthe

t my

holds

aghr and

hat F

r hig

men

Own

efore

and

oung

then

them

they

ied is

David

17 He

10

· (20 -

Ach.

king t-and

D faid

fraela

rael. me to

David

on be-

d Da-

when

ontry

Indah

in Jethree

went

inha-

unto ay the

come

come frong.

of Da-

Whed imind the

oul, he

e they

30n ile

nd cal-

d built

greats h him.

e fent

-070051

d they

LORD

ard.

n.

17 But when the Philiftines heard that they had an inted David king over Ifrael, all the Philistines came up to feek David; and David heard of it and went down to the hold.

18 The Philiftines also came, & spread

themselves in the valley of Rephaim.
19 And David enquired of the LORD, faying. Shall I go up to the Philiftines ? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand ? And the LORD faid unto David Go up; for I will doubtleffe deliver the Phili-

flines into thine hand. 20 And David came to Baal-Perazims and David fmore them there, and faid, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of

that place, Baal-Perazim. And there they left their images. and David and his men burnt them.

22 ¶ And the Philiftines came up yet again, and fpread themfelves in the val-

ley of Rephaim. 23 And when David enquired of the LORD he faid. Thou halt not go up:tut fetch a compaffe behinde them and come upon them over against \$ mulbery-trees. 24 And let it be when thou hearest the found of a going in the tops of the mulfelf : for then hall the LORD go out before thee, to fmite the hoft of the Phili-

25 And David did for as the LORD ad commanded him; and fmote the Philiftines from Gebas untill thou come

to Gazer.

CHAP. VI.

1 David fetcheth the ark from Kirjathparim on a new cart: 12 He danceth before it. 17 and placeth it in a taber-nacle. 20 Michals barrennesse.

A Gain, David gathered together all the chosen men of Ifrael, thirty thousand:

2 And David arofesand went with all the people that were with him from Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose Name is called by the Name of the LORD of hofts, that dwelleth between the cherubims

3 And they fer the ark of God upon a ew cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that was in Gibeah : and Uzzak and Ahio the fons of Abinadab drave the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of the house of Abinadab which was at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God , and Ahio

tent before the ark,

5 And David and all the house of 16rael played before & LORD on all man wer of ingraments made of fir-wood even on harps, and on pfalteries; and on timbrels and on cornets and on cymbals. 6 ¶ And when they came to Nachons

threfing-floor, Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of its

for the oxen shook it.

And the anger of the L ORD was kindled against Uzzah, and God smore him there for his errour , and there he died by the ark of God.

And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon U2zah : and he called the name of the place Perez-Uzzah-to this day.

9 And David was afraid of the Logo that day, and faid . How thall the ark of

the LORD come to me?

10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David : but David carried it afide into the house of Obed Edom the Gittite,

11 And the ark of the LORD continued in the boufe of Obed-Edom the Gittite three moneths ; and the L o Rp bleffed Obed-Edom, and all his houfhold.

12 ¶ And it was told king Davidsfay g. The LORD hath bleffed the house of Obed-Edom, and all that pertained unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went, and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-Edom, into the city of David with gladneffe.

13 And it was for that when they that bare the ark of the L O R D had gone fin

paces, he facrificed oxen and fatlings.

14 And David danced before the LORD with all his might and David was girded with a linen ephod.

15 So David, and all the house of Ifrael brought up the ark of the L ORD with mouting, and with the found of the

16 And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David , Michal Sanla daughter looked thorow a window, and faw king David leaping and dancing be-fore the LORD, and the despited him in

17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the LORD. & fet it in his place in the midft of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it:and David offered burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings before the LORD.

18 And affoon as David had made an end of offering burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings, he bleffed the people in the Name of the LORD of hous.

19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Ifrael as wel to the women as mento every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh and a flagon of wine ! fo all the people departed every one to his house.

20 Then David returned to bleffe his houshold: and Michal the daughter of Saul came our to meet David, and faid, How glorious was the king of Ifrael to day, who uncovered himfelf to day in the eyes of the hand-maids of his fervants as one of the vain fellows hamelelly uncovereth himfelf !

21 And David faid unto Michal , 14

ŧ

2

ŧ

6

10

6

3

v

ú

tr

21

th

th

27

ch

ex

th

H

kir kir

de

had

wi

20

£31

20

1 chi

fiir

Hs

he la s

fan

all

van whi

1

juff

Ahi

Ahin

Prie

**GUEY** 

thite

70

18

16

1 tho

1

was before the LORDs which chose me before thy father and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD over Ifrael . therefore will I

play before the LORD. 22 And I will yet be more vile then Thus, and will be safe in mine own fight : and of the ma d-fervants which thou haft

Spoken of , of them shall I be had in hemour.

23 Therefore Michal Edaughter of Saul had no childe unto the day of her death. CHAP. VII

1 Davide purpofe to build God an house, 4 is ferbidden him. 12 Gods promise. Davids thank giving

Ne it came to paffe, when the king A fat in his housesand the LORD had given him reft round about from all his enemies :

That the king faid unto Nathan the propher. See now I dwell in an house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within Cuttains.

3 And Narhan faid to the king-Go-do

all that is in thine heart ; for the LORD as with thee. And it came to paffe that night.

that the word of the L O R D came unto Nathan faying

5 Go and tell my fervant David-Thus faith the LORD, Shalt thou build me an

house for me to dwell in! Whereas I have not dwelt in any boufe, fince the time that I brought up the children of Ifrael out of Egypt, even to this day but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all the places wherein I have Spake I a word with any of the tribes of Ifrael, whom I commanded to feed my people Ifrael, faying, Why build ye not he an house of cedar

8 Now therefore fo shalt thou fay unto ny fervant David Thus faith the LORD of hofts, I took thee from the heepcost, from following the theep to be ru-

ler over my people over Ifrael
9 And I was with thee whitherfoever

thou wenteft , and have cut off all thing enemies our of thy fight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

for my people Ifrael, and will plant them , that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more : neither mail the children of wickedneffe affli& them any more, as beforetime,

II And as fince the time that I commanded judges to be over my peopl Ifrael and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies ) Alfo the LORD telleth thee that he will make thee an house

12 ¶ And when thy dayes be fulfilled, and thou halt theep with thy fathers , I will fet up thy feed after theeswhich hall proceed out of thy bowels , and I will

establish his kingdom.

13 He shall build an house for my Name, and I will fiablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

14 I will be his father and be fall be my fon : if he commit iniquity , I will chaften him with the rod of men, and with the ftripes of the children of men, 15 But my mercy hall not depart away

from him, as I took it from Saui, whom I put away before thee. 16 And thine house, and thy kingdom

that be stablished for ever before thee; 17 According to all these words, and

according to all this vision, fo did Nathan focus unto David.

before the LORD, and he faid, Who am I. O Lord GOD ! and what is my house, that theu half brought me hitherto ! 19 And this was yet a small thing in

thy fight, O Lord GoD , but thou fpoken also of thy fervants heafe for a great while to come, and is this the manner of man O Lord GoD 20 And what can David fay more un-

to thee ! for thou, Lord GoD, knowest thy fervant

21 For thy words fake, and according to thine own heart haft thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore thou art great, O Lord Gop : for there is none like thee weither is there any God befide thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And what one nation in the earth & like thy people, even like Ifrael, whom God went to redeem for a people to himfelf, and to make him a Name, and to do for you great things, and terribles for thy land, before thy people which thou redeemedit to thee from Egypts from the nations, and their gods !

24 For thou haft confirmed to thy felf thy people Ifrael to be a people unto thee for ever ; and thous LORDs art be-

come their God.

25 And now O LORD God the word that thou haft tpoken concerning thy fervance and concerning his house, establish is for ever and do as thou haft faid

26 And let thy Name be magn fied for ever, faying. The LORD of hofts a the God over I frael : and let the house of thy fervant David be established before the

27 For thou,O LORD of hofts-God of Ifrael, haft revealed to thy fervant faying, I will build thee an house : therefore hath thy fervant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now O LOXD God, (thou art that God and thy words be true and theu haft promifed this goodnesse unto thy fervant )

29 Therefore now let it please thee to bleffe the house of thy fervant, that it may continue for ever before thee tot thou, O Lord God, haft fpoken if. and with thy bleffing let the house of thy fervant be bleffed for ever.

CHAP. VIII. 1 The Philiftines and Monbites fulduel 3 Hadadezer and the Syrians Smiles.

16 Davids officers. A Nd after this it came to paffe that David smore the Philistines , and fubdued them a and David took Mether Ammah out of & hand of the Philiftines.

2 And he fmote Moab, and mean

them with a lines cafting them down to the ground : even with two lines meafured he to put to death-Swith one ful line to keep alive : and fo the Moabites be-

3 ¶ David fmore alfo Hadadezer the fon of Rehob,king of Zobah, as he went to recover his border at the river Eu-

4 And David took from him a thoufand charets and feven hundred horfmen, and twenty thousand footmen; and David houghed all the charet-horfes-but regreed of them for an hundred charets.

4 And when the Syrians of Damafcus came to fuccour Hadadezer king of Zolah. David flew of the Syrians two and

twenty thousand men,

Then David put garifons in Syria of Damafeus, and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought gifts : and the LORD preferved David whitherfoever he went.

7 And David took the fhields of gold that were on the fervants of Hadadezer,

and brought them to Jerufalem. 8 And from Berah, and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king David took

exceeding much braffe. 9 When Toi king of Hamath heard

that David had fmitten all the hoft of Hadadezer, 10 Then Toi feat Joram his fon unto

king David, to falute him, and to bleffe him because he had fought against Hadadezer, and fmitten him : ( for Hadadezer had wars with Toi ) and Jorum brought with him veffels of filver, and veffels of gold, and veffels of braffe;

11 Which also king David did dedicate unto the LORD, with the filver and gold that he had dedicate of all nations which he fubdued :

12 Of Syria, and of Meab, and of the thildren of Ammon, and of the Philtflines, and of Amalek, and of the spotl of Hadadezersfon of Rehobs king of Zobah.

13 And David gat him a name, when he returned from finiting of the Syrians, la the valley of falt being eighteen thou-

14 ¶ And he put garifons in Edom s thorowout all Edom put he garifons and all they of Edom became Davids fervants : and the LORD preferred David whitherfoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Ifrael, and David executed judgement and

infice unto all his people.

6 And Joab the fon of Zeruiah was

over the hoft and lehofhaphat the fon of

Abilud mas recorder 17 And Zadok the fon of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the fon of Abiathar, were the priefts, and Seraiah mas the fcribe.

18 And Benaish the fon of Jehoiada was over both the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and Davids fons were chief rulers.

C H A P. IX.

1 David fendeth for Mephibosheth, 7 and restoreth him all that was Sauls : 9 He

maketh Ziba his farmour.

A Nd David faid-Is there yet any that his left of \$ house of Saul-that I may in him kindnesse for Jonathans take t

2 And there was of the house of Saul 3 fervant-whose name was Ziba : and when they had called him unto Davidahe king faid unto him, Art thou Ziba! And he faid. Thy fervant is be.

3 And the king faid. Is there not yet the kindnede of God unto him ? and Ziba faid unto the king, lonathan bath yet

a fon, which is lame on his feet.

4 And the king faid unto him. Where is he? and Ziba faid unto the king . Beholdshe is in the house of Machir the fon of Ammiel, in Lodebar.

5 Then king David fent , and fet. him out of the house of Machir the fon

of Ammiel from Lodebar.

6 Now when Mephibosheth the fon of Ionathan the fon of Saul was come unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence : and David faid , Mephibofteth ! And he answered, Echoid, thy servant.

7 And David faid unto him , Fear nor : for I will furely hew thee kindneffer for Jonathan thy fathers faker and will reflore thee all the land of Saulahy father, and thou shalt eat bread at my ta-

ble continually.

8 And he bowed himfelf, and faids What is thy fervant . that thou houlded

look upon such a dead dog as I am?

9 Then the king called to Ziba Sauls fervant, and faid unto him, I have given unto thy mafters fon all that pertained to Saul, and to all his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy fons, and thy fervants, shall till the land for hims and thou shalt bring in the fruits , that thy mafters fon may have food to eat a but Mephibosheth thy masters fon shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen fones and twenty fervants.

II Then faid Ziba unto the king, Ac-

cording to a I that my lord the king hath commanded his fervant fo hall thy fervant do : as for Mephibosheth, faid the king, he shall eat at my table, as one of the kings fons.

12 And Mephibotheth had a young fon whose name was Micha : and all this dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibofheth.

13 So Mephibofteth dwelt in Jerufe. lem: for he did ear continually at the kings table-& was lame on both his feer.

CHAP. X. Davids mellengers are villanously entreated. 6 The Ammonises are overcome. 15 Shebach flain.

A Nd it came to paffe after this, that died , and Hamin his fon reigned in his

flead.

Then faid David, I will they kind2 Then faid David, I will they kindhis father flewed kindnesse unto me. And David fent to comfort him by the hand of his fervants, for his father : and Davids fervants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the princes of the children of Ammon faid unto Hacun their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath fent comforters unto thee ? Hash not David rather fear

hee : er. and Nand fir 10 49

g.

and

nca.

1W3V

shom

dem

ng in Ц haft for a manrê va-

nonch

oulca

ording ne all MEYTS Lord reither ording

Cars. aith à whom pk to e- and ribles which Egypts

e unto art bee word by fertablif id

thy felf

fed for s is the of thy e thee God of ne - fayerefore eart to

nd thou nto thy fe thee that it ee : for it and

thy fer-

hou art

ful dued mi.tes. ffe that Mether

li(tines eafurel

chon

his fervants unto theesto fearch the city, and to fpie it out, and to overthrow it ?

4 Wherefore Hanun took Davids fervants, and flaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, even to their buttocks, and fent them away

When they told it unto David , he fent to meer them, because the men were greatly afhamed; and the king faid. Tarry at Jericho untill your beards be grown,

and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammen fave that they stank before David , the children of ammon fent and hired the Syrians of Beth-Rehob, and the Syrians of Zoba. twenty thousand footmen, and of king Maacah a thoufand men, and of Iftob twelve thousand men.

7 And when David heard of itshe fent Jeah and all the hoft of the mighty men. 8 And the children of Ammon came out and put the battell in aray at the entering in of the gate : and the Syrians of Zobasand of Rehobs and Intobsand Maacah, were by themfelves in the field

When Joab faw that the front of the attel was against him before & behinde, he chose of all the choice men of Israels

and put them in array spainst the Syrians.

10 And the reft of the people he deliered into the hand of Abiffiai his brother, that he might put them in aray against the children of Ammon.

II And he faid, If the Syrians be too frong for me, then thou halt help me : but if the children of Ammon be too frong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

12 Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for the ciries of our God : and the LORD do that

which feemeth him good.

13 And loab drew nighand the people that mere with him unto & battell against the Syrians : and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon faw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abishai, and entered into the city : fo Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerufalem.

15 ¶ And when the Syrians faw that they were imitten before I frael-they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hadarezer fent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the river, and they came to Helam; and Shobach the captain of the hoft of Hadarezer ment before them.

17 And when it was told David he gathered all Ifrael together, and paffed over Jordan and came to Helam ; and the yrians fer themselves in aray against David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Ifrael-

and David flew the men of feven hundred charets of the Syrians , and fourty thousand horsmen, and smore Shobach the captain of their holts who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were fervants to Hadarezer, faw that they were fmitten before Ifrael, they made peace with Ifraeland ferved them : fo the Syrians feared to help the children of Am-STOM YES DON 0.41 150.00

Rabbah besieged. 2 David committing adultery, 6 Sendeth for Wriah to o ver it but he would not. 14 Wrigh is dain. 26 David marrieth Bathfheba, Nd it came to paffer that after the

yeer was expired at the time when kings go forth to battell that David fent loab and his fervants with him, and ail Ifrael: and they defiroyed the children of Ammon, and befieged Rabbah: but David tarried till at Jerusalem.

2 And it came to paffe in an evening-tide, that David arose from off his bed, and waiked upon the roof of the kings house : and from the roof he faw a woman washing her felf; and the woman was very beautifull to look upon.

And David fent and enquired after the woman : and one faid . Is not this Bathfheba the daughter of Eliamathe wife

ı

of

10

ki

H

7) Ti

£hi

de

the

25

tha

mo

Day

fie

bet !

plea

11

fi

A

One o

2 7

21

one I

and n

ther !

did e

0W2 (

MOLO !

tich n

flock.

wayfa utto

it for

of Uriah the Hittite ?

And David fent meffengers ; and took her, and the came in unto him and he lay with her, (for the was purified from her uncleannesse) and the returned unto her house.

s And the woman conceived, and fent and told David and faid, I am with

childe

And David fent to Joab faying, Send me Ilriah the Hittite. And Josh fent Uriah to David.

And when Uriah was come unro him, David demanded of him how Josh did and how the people did and how the war prospered.

8 And David faid to Uriah, Go down to the house-and wash thy feet. And Ilriah departed out of the kings house, and there followed him a meffe of meat from the king.

9 But Ilriah flept at the door of the kings house, with all the fervance of his lord and went not down to his house.

10 And when they had told Davidslaying-liriah went not down unto his house; David faid unto Uriab. Cameft thounce from thy journey ! way then didft theu not go down unto thine house !

11 And Urish faid unto David . The ark, and Ifrael, and Judah abide in tents, and my lord Joab, and the fervants of my lord are encamped in the open fields; hall I then go into mine house to cars and to drink, and to lie with my wife? As thou liveft, and as thy foul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And David faid to Uriah , Tarn here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Urish abode in Jenfalem that day and the morrow

13 And when David had called himbe did ear & drink before him, and he made him drunk : and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the fervants of he lord, but went not down to his house.

14 And it came to paffe in the morn. ing, that David wrote a letter of that David wrote a letter to losh

15 And he wrote in the letter, faying Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hot-teft battell, and retire ye from him, that be may be fmitten, and die

16 And it came to palle when lost

observed the city, that he affigued Uriah led against the man, and he said to Na-nate a place where he knew that valiant than, As the LOND liveth-the man that men were.

17 And the men of the city west out and fought with Joab:and there fell fome of the people of the fervants of David, and Uriah the Hittite died aifo.

18 Then Joab fent, and told David all the things concerning the war !

19 And charged the messengerslayings When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king ; 20 And if fo be that the kings wrath

arife and he fay unto thee Wherefore approached ye fo nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would moot from the wall ?

21 Who fmote Abimelech the fon of Jerubeftethidid not a woman cast a piece that he died in Thebez? why went ye nigh the wall! Then fay thou, Thy fervant Uriah the Hittite is dead alfo.

21 So the meffenger went, and came, nd flewed David all that Joab had fent him for.

23 And the meffenger faid unte David, Surely the men prevailed against us and came out unto us into the field , and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gare.

24 And the fhooters that from off the wall upon thy fervants, and fome of the kings fervants be dead, and thy fervant Urish the Hittite is dead alfo.

25 Then David faid unto the medenger, Thus thait thou fay unto Joab , Let not this thing displease thee : for the sword devoureth one as well as another : make thy battell more strong against the city, and overthrow it : and encourage thou

26 ¶ And when the wife of Hrish heard that Urrah her husband was dead ; the mourned for her hufband.

27 And when the mourning was paft, David fent, and fet her to his houfe, and he became his wife, and bare him a fon; but the thing that David had done, difpleased the LORD.

CHAP. XII.

1 Nathans parable of the ew-lamb. 7 Da-vid reproved by Nathan, confesset his finand is pardoned. 15 David prayeth for the childe.

A Nd the LORD feat Nathan unto David : and he came unto him; and aid unto him , There were two men in one city; the one rich and the other poor. 2 The rich men had exceeding many focks and herds :

3 But the poor man had nothing , fave and nourished up : and it grew up toge-ther with him, and with his children- it did ear of his own meat-and drank of his own cup and lay in his bosom , and was

unto him as a daughter. 4 And there came a traveller unto the rith man & he spared to take of his own flock & of his own herd to dreffe for the wayfaring man that was come unto him ut took the poor mans lamb and dreffed it for the man that was come to him.

than, As the LORD liverhithe man that hath done this thing, shall furely die

And he shall restore the lamb fourfold-because he did this thing , and be-

cause he had no pity.

And Nathan faid to David Thou art the man : thus faith the LORD God of Ifrach I anointed thee king over Ifrael-and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul

8 And I gave thee thy mafters house, and thy mafters wives into thy bosom-Judah , and if that had been too little- I would moreover have given unto thee

fuch and fuch things.

9 Wherefore halt thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his fight? thou haft killed Uriah the Hittite with the fword and haft taken his wife to be thy wife & haft flain him with the fword of the children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore the fword shall never depart from thinehouse, because thou hast despised me and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus faith the LORD Behold I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the fight of this fun.

12 For thou didft it fecretly, but I will do this thing before all Ifraeland before the fun.

13 And David faid unto Nathan, I have finned against the LORD. And Na-than said unto David. The LORD also hath put away thy finethou halt not die. 14 Howbert because by this deed then haft given great occasion to the enemics of the LORD to blafpheme, the childe alfo that is born unto thee hall furely die.

15 And Nathan departed unto his house : and the LORD strake the childe that Uriahs wife bare unto David, and it was very fick.

16 David therefore befought God fer the childe, and David fasted, and went

in and lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house areses and went to him to raife him up from the earth : but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to paffe on the feventh day, that the childe died; and the fervants David feared to tell him that the childe was dead : for they faid, Behold, while the childe was yet alive, we fpake anto him and he would not hearken unto our voice : how will he then vex himfelf. if we tell him that the childe is dead ?

19 But when David faw that his fervants whifpered , David perceived that the childe was dead therefore David faid unto his fervants, Is the childe dead?and

they faid. He is dead.

20 Then David arose from the earthand washed, and anointed himself, and changed his apparelly and came into the house of the LORD; and worthipped; then he came to his own house and when he required, they fet bread before him, and he did est.

5 And Davids anger was greatly kind-

as Then

ting to coinh is eba. r the when fent id ail

7

ldren a but evenff his f the

faw 3 OTHER after e this è viife

e and no and rified urned n and

aying l Joah enne deo[ in on the down 1 Uri-

and from of the of his d-fayhouse;

t thou , The tents ants of fields; to cate wife ? eth I

Tarry 1 will n Jeruhim.he e made 01 IHO of his ufe.

morn. o Josh faying m, that n Jost

obles.

21 Then faid his fervants unto him. What thing is this \$ thou hall done? thou didn't fast and weep for the childe, while it was alive , but when the childe was dead thou didft rife,and ear bread

22 And he faid , While the childe was yet alives I fasted and wept : for I saids Who can tell a hether God will be gracious to me, that the childe may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore mould I faft? can I bring him back again? I fhall go to him but he hall not return to me. 24 ¶ And David comforted Bathficha his wife, and went in unto her, and lay ith her t and the bare a fon, and he ca led his name Solomon , and the LORD

loved him. And he fent by the hand of Nan the prophet, and he called his name

Jedidiah, because of the LORD. ¶ And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the

royall city 27 And oab fent meffengers to Davids 27 And oab fent messengers to Davids and faid. I have fought against Rabbahs and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the reft of the people together, and encamp against the city and take it : left I take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and rought against it and took it.

30 And he took their kings crown from off his head (the weight whereof mas a talent of gold, with the precious sines ) and it was fet on Davids head; and he brought forth the spoil of the city, in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people

that were therein, and put them under faws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them paffe thorow the brick kiln; and thus did he tiato all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerufalem.

Amnon feigning himself sick, ravish-eth Tamar: 15 He hating her, turneth her away: 23 Amnon flain. A Nd it came to passe after this, that

Absalom the son of David had a fair fifter, whose name mas Tamar : and Amaon the fon of David loved her.

And Amnon was fo vexed, that he fell fick for his fifter Tamar : for the was s virgin,and Amnon thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name as Jonadab the fon of Shimeah, Davids brother: and Jonadab mas a very subtill

4 And he faid unto him. Why art thous being the kings fon , lean from day to day wik thou not tell me ? And Amnon faid unto him. I love Tamar my brother Absaloms fifter.

5 And Jonadab faid unto him Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thy felf fick ? and when thy father comoth to fee theefay unto him. I pray thee lee my fifter Tamar come, and give me meat, and dreffe the meat in my fight, that I may-fee is and eat if at her land.

So Amnon lay down, and made himfelf fick : and when the king was come to fee him, Amnon faid unco the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my fifter come and make me a couple of cakes in

my fight, that I may eat at her hand.
7 Then David fent home to Tamar, faying. Go now to thy brother Amnons fa fhi

ble

be p

let

wit

his

Am

kir

you

26

thei

mai

30

WCS

vid-fon

3

ferr

Dai

noé:

all & Ame

poin

term

lifte

DOM:

24

and I

35

ferva

36

the ki

Mile Mile

37 Talm

Geliu

trery

38 Gellen

39

to go

33 king that

2

house, and dresse him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Am nons house, (and he was laid down) and the took flour, and kneaded it and made cakes in his fight and did bake the cakes.

o And the rook a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to ear and Amnon faid. Have out all men from me: and they went out every man from him, 10 And Amnen faid unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which the had made and brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when the had brought them u to him to eat he took hold of her & faid unto her, Come lie with me, my fifter.

12 And the answered him-Nay-my brother do not force me ; for no fuch thing ought to be done in Ifrael : do not thou this folly.

13 And I, whither hall I cause my hame to go ! and as for thee, theu hair be as one of & fools in Ifrael: now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king, for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeitshe would not hearken unto her voice-but being ftronger then they

forced her and lay with her,
15 Then Amnon hated her exceedingly : fo that the hatred wherewith he hated her, was greater then the love where-with he had loved her: and Amnon faid

unto her Arife be gone.

16 And the faid unto him. There is no cause : this evil in fending me away, is greater then & other that thou didft unto me : but he would not hearken unto her.

Then he called his fervant that miniffred unto him and faid, Put now this momen out from me, and bolt the door

18 And the had a garment of divers colours upon her : for with fuch robes were the kings daughters & were virgins apparelled. Then his fervant brought her out, and boited the door after her

19 ¶ And Tamar pur afhes en her head, and rent her garment or divers co lours that was on her, and laid her hand

on her head and went on crying. 20 And Abfalom her brother faid unto her Hath Amnon thy brother been with thee 'but hold now thy peace my filer; he is thy brother, regard not this thing. So Tamar remained defolure in her brother Abfaloms house. 21 ¶ But when king David heard of all

these things, he was very wroth

22 And Abfolom spake unto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad : for Abfalom hared Amnon, because he had forced his fifter Tamar.

23 ¶ And it came to paffe after two ful yeers that Abfalom had meep-hearers in Baal-Hazor, which is beside Ephraim; and Abfalom invited all the kings for 24 And

REET AS

de

29

he

er 113

27.

ns

m

bni ade .293

em and me:

im,

ing 616

aken inř. 1119faid T.

brohing thou

malt ere. for n unthey dinge hahere.

a faid

10 00

ly, is

unte o her.

it miw this

door

divers

robes

irgins

ht her n her

279 CO

r hand d unto a with

filter:

thing. er bro d of all

is bro-

d : for he had

er two

hearers hraim: gs fon 4 And

24 And Abfalom came to the hing and fall schold now aby fervant bath scepheners; Jet the hingsi befeech thes; and his fervants go with thy fervant.

25 And the hing faid to Abfalom-Naym foot let us not all now go; left we be chargeable unit of hee. And he prefed him to bother the sealed and go; but holded him.

bleffed him. Then faid Abfalem, If not, I pray

thee, let my brother Amnon go with us.
And the king faid unto him, Why should
be go with thee? 27 But Abfalom preffed him, that he let Amnon, and all the kings fons go

with him.

28 ¶ Now Abfalom had commanded

such him.

28 ¶ Now Abfalom had commanded his fervantas fayings, Mark ye now when Annons heart is userty with wises, and when I fay unno you. Smire Amisonalized it him feat northwise not! Commanded you? be courselous, and be valisor:

29 And the fervants of Abfalom did unto all the kings from a repfer and even at the muy upon his mule; and fied, yere in the way that tidings came to Davidshying, Abfalom bath fain all \$\frac{1}{2}\$ hings from a repfer and even the the way that tidings came to Davidshying, Abfalom bath fain all \$\frac{1}{2}\$ hings from the king arofest and the first and his fervant from the hing arofest and libit from the hings from; for the hings for the heart of the hings for the farment of Abfalom this bath been determined from the day that he forced his fifter Tamar.

28 Now the profess he are now had a the contrained from the day that he forced his fifter Tamar. fifter Tamar.

3 Now therefore let not my ford the ling take the thing to his heart, to think the all the kings fone are dead; for Am-

on onely is dead.

34 But Abfalom fled. And the young mm that kept the warch flift up his eyes, and looked and beholds there came much people by the way of the hits fide, be-liade him.

35 And Jonadab faid unto the king-

fervant faid, fo it is.

36 And it came to paffe, affoon as he had made an end of fpeaking that beholds the kings fons came; and life up their oice, and wept ; and the king alfo, and

all his fervants meet very fore.

37 But Absalom sleds and went to Talmat, the fon of American bing of Gehur; and Devid mourned for his fon

38 So Abfalom fled, and went to Gebus and was there three yeers. 39 And the foal of king David longed to go forth unto Abfalom t for he was combuted concerning Ammon feeing he besh u

CHAP. XIIII.
A widow enclines the king to forth

and children. Now load the fon of Zernish per-ceived that the kings heart was

And Josh fent to Tekoshand ferch hence a wife woman and faid unro hera! pray thee feign thy felf to be a mournes and put on now mourning apparell, and woman that had a long time mourned for the dead :

for the sense;

3 And come to the king and speak on
this manner units him; so losh pur the
words in her mouth.

4 And when the woman of Tekock
spake to the kings he fell on her face to
the grounds and did obelfance, and faids

when the limit of the face to

Help, O king,

5 And the king faid unto her, What aileth thee? And the answered, I am indeed a widow-woman, and mine husband is dead.
6 And thy hand-maid had two

6. And my sman and sat two posses and they frove together in the field, and there was flowed to part them but the one, fimber the others and flew him.

7. And beholds the whole family is rifer against thy band-anids and they faids.
Deliver him that finote his brother, show. we may kill him for the life of his bro-ther, whom he flew, and we will define the heir alfo; and fo they shall quench

the heir aife: and to they hall queach iny coal which is left; and hall not leave to my burband. Notifier name not remainder upon the earth.

8 And the king find unro the womans. Go as thise houlesine I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tekoah faid unto the king My lord O king, the language be on me, and on my fathers house I and the king and his throne or guiltieffe.

10 And the king faid dwholoever faith ought unto thee bring him to me, and he hall not couch thee any more.

11 Then faid the: I wan thee. In the

ir Then faid the I gray thee let the ling remember the LORD thy God, that thou wouldest not fuffer the reveniers of blood to defirey any more; left they technory my foo. And he faid, as the LORD liverhy there faill not one halt of they foo fall to the earth.

Li Then the woman faid, Ler thin hand-maid, I pray thee, fpeak one work unto my lord \$ king. And he faid, \$ ay on

13 And the woman faid, Wherefore then haft thou thought fach a thing against the people of Ged? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, to that the king doth not ferth home again his basished.

14 For we small needs die, and are as water spilt on the grounds which camoo: be pathered up again meinter doth God. respect any persons, yet doth he devise means; that his banished be not expelled from him.

means that his banified be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefores that I am come to fpeak of this thing muto my lord the king, it is because the people have made, me atraid: and toy hand-maid faid. I will now fpeak muto the king. It may be that the king will perform the request of his hand maid.

16 For the king will bear to deliver his hand maid out of the hand of the hand finds would delive me and any flas appeter out of the inheritance of God: 2 Then their final maid said faid. The

fi

th

fa

lo

lis

þa:

94

ØD:

\$ to

970 2

Let

o£

deis

Wan PAIF

25

Carr

ifI

Loi

me b

in th

me a

27

prief

the c

Your

on o

280

wilde

YOU DO

297 ried th and th

30

of mon

and ha

are-fo

bima c

they va

31 9

thophe!

pray to

Bayid

25

2 lou the

comfortable : for as an angel of God, fo is my lord the king, to differn good and bad : therefore the LORD thy God

will be with thee.
18 Then the king answered and faid unto the woman. Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I hall ask thee. And the woman faid, Let my lord the

king now fpcak.

19 And the king faid, Is not the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and faid, As thy foul liveth-my lord the king-none can turn to the right handsor to the left, from oug that my lord the king hath spoken : for thy fervant Joab he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thy band maid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy fervant Joab done this thing : and my lord is wife, according to the wifdom of an angel of God, to know all

things that are in the earth.

hold now I have done this thing : go therefore bring the young man Abialom

22 And Joah fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himfelf, and thanked the king: and Joab (aid, To day thy fervant knoworh that I have found grace in thy oghe, my lerd, O king, in that the king buth fulfilled the request of his servant.

23 So Joab arole and went to Gelhur, and brought Abfalom so Jerufalem. 24 And the king faid, Let him turn

to his own Bouferand let him not fee my face. So Abfalom returned to his own heafe, and faw not the kings face.

25. But in all Ifrael there was none to be fo much praised as Absalom, for his beauty; from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head, there was no blemin ia him.

26 And when he polled his head ( for t was at every yeers end that he polled it was at every yeers end that he prints it : because the hair was heavie on him, therefore he polled it ) he weighed she herefore he polled it ) he weighed she handwed thekels. hair of his head at two hundred shekels,

after the kings weight.
27 And unto Abialom there were born three fons and one daughter whole name mar Tamar : the was a woman of a fair

#ountenance

28 TSo Abfalom dwelt two full yeers in Jerufalem, and faw not the kings face. 29 Therefore Abfalom fent for loab to have fem him to the king, but he would not come to him:and when he fent again

the fecond time, he would not come.
30 Therefore he faid unto his fervants, Dee, Joabs field is neer mine, and he hath arley there : ge, and fer it on fire : and Abfaloms fervants fet the field on fire

31 Then Joab arose, and came to Ab-Wherefore have thy fervants fet my

feld on fire

32 And Abfalom enfwered Joabs Bether that I may fend thee so the kingste fay. Wherefore am I come from Genau! it had been good for me to have been there fail: now therefore let me fee the

word of my lord the king shall now be kings face : and if there be any iniquity in me, let him kill me

33 So loab came to the king, and rold him 1 and when he had, called for Abralom, he came to the king, and how thingfelf on his face to the ground before the king, and the king, and the king, and the XV.

C H A P. XV.

Abfalom Realeth the hearts of Ifrael : 10 He maketh a conspiracie. 13 David fleeth from Jerufalem: 31 He eurfeth Absthothel counfell.

Nd it came to passe after this, that A Abfalom prepared him charets and horfes, and fifty men to run before him. 2 And Abfalom role up carly and flood befide the way of the gate: and it was for that when any man that had, a controverfie came to the king for judgement, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy

fervant is of one of the tribes of Ifrael. 2 And Abfalom faid unto him Seesthy matters are good and right; but there is no man deputed of the king to hear thee, 4 Abfalom faid mercover , O that I

were made judge in the lands that every man which hath any fuit or caufe, might come unto messe I would do him justice. s And it was for that when any man

he put forth his hand, and took him, and kiffed him. 6 And on this manner did Abfalom to

all Ifrael , that came to the king for judgement : fo Abfalom Role the hearts of the men of Ifrael.

7 ¶ And it came to paffe after fourty I pray thee let me go, and pay my vow, which I have vowed anto the LORD in Hebron.

8 For thy lervant vowed a vow while abode at Geftur in Syria aying If the Q R D hall bring me again indeed to Jerufalemithen I will ferve the LORD. 9 And the king faid unto him. Go is

peace. So he arofe and went to Hebron. 10 9 But Abfalom fent fpies thorowout all the tribes of Ifrael faying Affoon as ye hear the found of the trumpet, then ye fhall fay Abfalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Abfalom went two hundred men out of Jerufalem, that were called and they went in their fimplicitys

and they knew not any thing.

12 And Abfalom fent for Ahithophel the Gilonites Davids counfellour, from his rity, even from Gilo's, while he offered facrifices; and the confpiracy was ftrong for the people increased continually with Abfalom.

13 ¶ And there came a messenger to David- saying. The hearts of the men of Ifrael are after Abfalom.

14 And David faid unto all his fer-Arife, and lettus flee; for we fail not ellewescape from Abialom: make speed to depart, lest be overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the fword.

ing Behold the kings fervants faid unto the whatfoever my lord & king thal app

ı.

mity

fold

bfa-

Law.

fore

m.

nel :

avid

rfeth

chat

and

bood

is for

ver-

then

d. Of

Thy sel.

esthy

ere is

thec.

hat I

every

night

flice.

man

nand

el mo

ng for hearts

ourty

king VOW

DRD

while If the eed to

RD. Go is bron.

orow-

Affoon

t-then

ebron.

o hun-

t were

licity

hophel

from

he of-

cy was ontinu-

ger to

men of

his fer-

im.

16 And the king went forth and all his bouhold after him : and the king left ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forthand all the people after him, and tarried in a place

that was far off.

18 And all his fervents paffed on befide him : and all the Cherethites and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, fix hundred men, which came after him from

Gath, passed on before the king.

19 Then said the king to Itrai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king : for thou art a ftranger, and al-

fe an exile,

20 Whereas thou cameft but yefterday, hould I this day make thee go up and down with us ? feeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren : mercy and truth be with thee.

21 And Ittai answered the king and faid. As the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, furely in what place my lord the king hal beswhether in death or lifeseven there also will thy fervant be.

22 And David faid to Itrai, Go and paffe over. And Ittal the Gittite paffed over, and all his men, and all the little

ones that mere with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice & all the people paned over the king also himself paned over the

brook Ridron, and all the people passed over toward the way of the wildernesse. 24 ¶ And Io. Zadok also, and all the Levius mere with him bearing the ark of the covenant of God; and they fet down the ark of God: and Abiathar went up; untiliall the people had done

palling out of the city. 25 And the king faid unto Zadok, Carry lack the ark of God into the city: if I hall finde favour in the eyes of the

LORDs he will bring me againsand fich meloth it, and his habitation, 26 But if he thus fay, I have no delight in thee: beholdshere am Islet him do to

ne as feemeth good unto him.
27 The king faid also unto Zadok the prieft, Art not thou a feer ? return into

the city in peace and your two fons with ion of Abiathar. 28 See-I will tarry in the plain of the

wilderneffe until there come word from

you to certific me. 29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar car-

tied the ark of God again to Jerusalem :

30 9 And David went up by the afcent of mount Oliver, and wepr as he went up, and had his head covered, and he went are-foot, and all & people that mas with him, covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up.

31 And one told David, faying, Abithophel is among the conspiratours with Absalom And David said. O LORD, I my thee, turn the counsel of Ahathophel foolishneile.

12 And it came to passe that when David was come to the top of the

Huftai & Archite came to meet him, wie his coat rent, and earth upon his head :

33 Unto whom David faid, If them affelt on with me, then thon thait be a

urden unto me.

34 But if thou return to the city, and fay unto Abfalom, I will be thy fervants O king ; as I have been thy fathers fervant hitherto, To will I nowalfo be the fervant , then mayell thou for me defeat the counfell of Abithophel.

35 And haft thou not there with the it hall be, that what thing foever thou hair their to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

36 Behold, they have there with them their two fons, Ahimaaz Zadoks fon, and Jornthan Abiathats for and by them ye half fend unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Humai Davids friend came into the city and Abialom came into Jeru-

CHAP. C H A P. XVI.

1 Zibas falfe fuggestions. 5 Shimei curfeth David, 9 David atftainesh and re Braineth others from revenge. 20 Ahi-

thophels counfell. Nd when David was a little paft And when David was a little partie the top of the hill, behold, Ziba the fervant of Mephibotherhmet hims with a couple of affes fadled and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of

And the king faid unto Tibe What meaneft thou by thefe! And I ha faid The affes be for & kings houshold to ride on, and the bread and fummer-fruit for the young men to ear and the wine that fuch as be faint in the wildernessesmay drink.

3 And the king faid. And where is thy mafters fon And Ziba faid unto the king. Sehold, he abideth at Jetufalem i for he faid, To day hall the house of Irrael refore me the kingdom of my father.

4. Then faid the king to Ziba, Behold.

thine are all that pertained unto Mephi-botheth. And Ziba faid. I humbly beforch thee that I may finde grace in thy fight,

my lord, O king. hurim behold thence came out a man of the family of the house of Souls whose name was Shimeh the fon of Gera : he came forth and curfed fill as he came.

6 And he cast stopes at David, and at all the fervants of king David : and alf the people, and all the mighty men were on his right hand, and on his left.

7And thus faid Shimei when he curfed, Come out, come out, thou bloody many and thou man of Belial:

8 The LORD hath returned upon thee whole flead thou hast reigned, and the LOND hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Abfalom thy form and beholds thou art taken to thy mischief, because

thou art a bloody man.

9 Then faid Abithai the fon of Zernish mto the king. Why hould this dead dog entie my lord the king? I et me. go oves, I pray thee and take off his bead.

sall not e fpeed ddenly nice the

into the ly to de is had

do with your ye fons of Zerwish ? fo let him curfe, because the LORD hath said unto him Curse David. Who shall then shall then fay.Wherefore haft thou done fo

And David faid to Abishai, and to fervants, Behold, my fon which came forth of mybowels-feeketh my lifes how much more now may this Benjamite do it ? let him alone, and let him curfe : for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the LORD will look wil require good for his curfing thisday 13 And as David and his men went by e way, Shimei went along on the hils fide over against him, and curfed as he

freshed themselves there.

25 And, Abfalom, and all the people, e men of Ifrael came to Jerufalem, and

Ahithophel with him.
16 And it came to parte when Hushai the
Archive: Davids friend, was come unto
Ablalom; that Hushai faid unto Ablalom, God fave the king, God fave the king

17 And Abfalom faid to Hufai. Is this thy kindnesse to thy friends why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Huthai fald unto Abfalom, Nay, but whom the LORD, and this peo-

pleyand all, the men of Iraci chuice, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, whom hould I ferve?

chould I not ferve in the prefence of his for a I have ferved in thy fathers prefences will I be in thy prefence.

20 J. Then Lid Abialom to Abianable. Circ confell arone now the Abianable.

thopbel. Give counfell among you what we shall do

21 And Ahithophel faid unto Abfalom, Go in unto thy fathers concubines, which he hath left to beep the house, and all litrael hall bear that thou art abhorred

of thy father, then frall the bands of all ahat are with thee be firong.
22 So they forced Abfalom a tent upon
the top of the house, and Abfalom went
is umo his fathers concubines, in the

fight of all Ifrael.

23 And the counsel of Ahithophel which he counselled in those dayes, was as if a man had enquired at the oracle of God : fo was all the counfel of Ahirhophel,

both wish David and with Absalom.
C. H. A. P. XVII.
A. Ahishophels counsest is overthrown by
Hughai, 15 Secret intelligence is sent
unto David. 23 Ahistophel langesh

Dreoves, Ahithophel faid unto Ab-falom. Let me now chafe out twelve ponfand men, and I will arise, and

purfue after David this night

2 And I will come upon him while he le weary and weak handed and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flees and I will fmite the king onely

3 And I will bring back all the people into thee; the man whom thou leekeft as if all returned; so all the people all be in peace.

4 And the faying pleased Abialom well, and all the elders of I frael.
5 Then said Abialom, Call now Hushal

the Archite alfo, and let us hear likewife what he faith

6 And when Huftai was come to Abfalom, Abfalom fpake unto him, faying, Ahithophel hath fpaken after this manner: thall we do after his faying ? If not, speak thou

And Huthai faid unto Abfalom. The counfell that Ahithophel hath given is not good at this time.

For (faid Hufhai) thou knowest thy father and his men that they be mighty men and they be chafed in their mindes de over againft him, and curfed as he as a bear robbed of her whelps in the entite threw stones as him, & cass out of the case of the stones as him, & cass out of the case of

in fome other place : and it will come to pasic, when some of them be overthrown at the first that shofoever heareth it, wil fay, There is a flaughter among the peo-ple that follow Abfalom.

10 And he alfo that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion-hall uttery melt : for all Ifrael knoweth that th father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men.

II Therefore I counfellathat all Ifrael be generally gathered unto thee from Dan even to Beerfheba, as the fand that as by the fea for multitude, and that thou go to battell in thine own person.

12 50. shall we come upon him in forme place, where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground; and of him, and of all the men that are with him, there shall not be left for much a cone. not be left fo much as one.

13 Morcover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river-untill there be not one fmall flone

found there

14 And Abfalom, and all the men of Ifrael faid, The counfell of Huthai the Archite is better then the counfell of Affithophel : for the LORD had appointed to defeat the good counfell of Ahithohelsto the intent that the LORD might

bring evil upon Abfalom.

15 ¶ Then faid Hufhai unto Zadok, and to Abiathar the prices, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counfell Abfalom and the elders of Ifrael, and thus and

thus have I counfelled.

16 Now therefore fend quickly, and tell David, faying, Lodge not this night in § plains of the wildernesses but speedily paffe over left the king be fwallowed

on and all the people that are with him.

17 Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz flayed by En-rogel, (for they might not be feen to come into the city) and a wench went and rold them : and they went and told

king David.
18 Nevertheleffe, a lad faw them-at told Abfalom: but they went both of them away quickly and came to a mans house in Bahurim which had a well in his court, whither they went down.

a covering over the wells mouth .

om

first

wife

Ab-

ing nan 16

The

n, is

thy ghty

n the

nand.

it-or

ne to

rown t,wil

peo-

shofe mer-

ie th ut thy which

Ifrael

from

thou

m in Lyand

w fal-

nd of

c fhall

nto a

es te

o the Rone

nen of

ai the

fell of

point-hitho-

Zadok, s and

falom

s and

Va and

night

peedi-

h bim. flayed

be feen

h went

d told

m-and ooth of

a mans in his

fpread

presd

thing was not known. to the woman to the house, they faid, Where is Ahiman and Johnthan? And the weman faid unto them. They be gone over the brook of water, And when they had fought, and could not finde them. they returned to Jerufalem.

21 And it came to passe after they were departed, that they came up out of the seells and went and told king Davids and faid unto David, Arifes and paffe quickly over the water: for thus hath Ahithophel

counfelled against you.

22 Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they paffed over Jordan : by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

23 And when Ahithophel faw that his counfell was not followed, he fadled his affe, and arofe, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and put his houshold in order, and hanged himfelf, and died, and was buried in the fepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to Mahanaim : and Abfalom paffed over Jordan, he, and all the men of I frael with him.

25 ¶ And Abfalom made Amafa captain of the holl, in flead of Joab : which Amafa was a mans fon , whose name was Ithras an Ifraelites that went in to Abigal the daughter of Nahafh, fifter to Zemish Joabs mother. 26 So [friel and Abfalom pitched in

the land of Gilead.

37 ¶ And it came to paffe when David was come to Mahanaim , that Shobi the for of Naham of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the fon of Amniel of Lodebar, and Barzillai the Gi-

leadite of Rogelims 28 Brought beds and bafins and earthen reflels, and wheat, and barley, and flours d parched cormand beans, and lentiles,

and parched pulfer

29 And honey and butter and theep and theefe of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to cat: for people that were with hins to eat: for they faid, The people is hungry-and wea-ryand thirsty in the wildernesse. I David viewing the armie-growth them through of Abfalom. 9 Abfalom is stain by Joah.

A Nd David numbered the people that mere with himsand fer captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds

2 And David fent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joabs and a third part under the hand of Abithaisthe fon of Zeruiah Joabs brothers and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittire:

pur under the hand of Itrait the Gittite:
and the king faid unto the people. I will
fately go forth with you my felf alfo.

§ But the people answered. Thou shift
bet go forth for if we shee away, they
will not care for us; aneither if half of us
die, will they care for us; to but now thou
ar worth ten thousand of us: therefore
wow it; is better that thou succour us out
of the slay. of the city

4 And the king fald unto them, What

foresd ground corn thereon; and the feemeth you beft. I will do. And the king flood by the gate fide, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

And the king commanded Joab and

And the king commanded Joansana Abishais and Icrais faying. Deal gonthy for my fale with the young man, reven with Abfalom. And all the people beard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Ablalom.

6 9 So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battell was

in the wood of Ephraim;

7 Where the people of Ifrael were flam before the fervants of David, and there was there a great flaughter that day twenty thousand men.

8 For the battell was there feattered over the face of all the countrey; and the wood devoared more people that days

And Abfalom met the fervants of David, and Abfalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick bought of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth, and the mule that was under him went away.

10 And a certain man faw it, and told oab, and faid, Behold , I faw Abfaloin

banged in an oak.

II And Joab faid unto the man that 11 And Joan Isla unto the man that told him. And behold, thou fawelt him, and why didft thou not finite him there to the ground a said I would have given the teen helders of fivers, and a girdle?

12 And the man faid unto Joan Though

12 And the man faid unto Joab. Though I hould receive a thousand thekels of filver in mine hand yet would I not put tilver in mine nanosyer woma I not put forth mine hand againft the kings fon a for in our hearing the king charged thes, and Abihaisand Itrais faying. Beware that none roach the young man Abfalom. -13 Otherwife I hould have wrought falshood against mine own life; for there

is no matter hid from the king and thou thy felf wonldeft have fer thy felf against

14 Then faid Joab . I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them thorow the heart of Absalom, while he was yet alive in the midft of the oak.

15 And ten young men, that bare Joabs armour, compaffed abour, and imote Ab-

falom, and flew him

16 And Joah blew the trumpet and the eople returned from purfuing after Ifael a for Josh held back the people.

17 And they took Abfalom and caft him into a great pit in the wood , and laid a

very great heap of flones upon him : and all ifruel fled every one to his tent. as ¶ Now Abfalom in his life time had taken and reared up for himfelf a pillar, which is in the kings dale : for he faid, I have no fon to keep my name in remem-berance : and he called the pillar after his own name, and it is called unto this day. Abfaloms place.

19 Then faid Ahimazz the fon of Za-dok, Let me now run, and bear the king ridings how that the LORD hath avenged

him of his enemies.

20 And Jest faid unto him. Thou fina not bear tidings this day , but thou !

bear ridings another day : but this day bear no tidings , because the ou fhalt kings fon is dead.

Then faid Joab to Cufi , Go tell the king what thou haft feen. And Cufhi bowed himfelf unto Joabsand ran

22 Then faid Ahimazz the fon of Zadok pet again to Joab, But howfoever let me-I pray thee alfo run after Cushi. And Joab Seeing that thou half no tidings ready?

23 But howfoever (fail be) let me pun : and he faid unro him . Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the plain and over-ran Cufti.

24 And David fate between the two gates : and the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall and lift up his eyes and looked and behold a man swaning alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king faid , If be be alone there is tidings in his mouth. And

be came apace, and drew neer. 26 And the watchman faw another man running, and the watchman called unto the porter, and faid, Behold another man running alone. And the king faid, He alfo bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman faid. Me thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaaz the fon of Zadok. And the king faid, He is a good man, and

cometh with good tiding

28 And Ahimaaz called, and faid unto the king, All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and frid, Bleffed fe the LORD thy God, which hath-delivered up the men that life mp their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king faidals the young man Abfalom fafe! And Ahimaaz answereda Wien Joab sent the sings servant agand me thy fervantil faw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was.

30 And the king faid unto him, Turn and frand here. And he turned

afide and ftood ftill.

And behold Culti came, and Culti 11 And broold Culti came, and Cumi LORD hath avenged thee this day of all ahem that rofe up againft thee

32 And the king faid unto Cuhi Is the oung man Abfalom fafe ! and Cufhi anfwered. The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rife against thee to do thee

burt be as that young man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved.

and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he faid. O my fon Abfalom, my fon my fon Abfalom : would God I had died for

Thee O Abialom my formy for.

C H A P. XIX.

Dravid ceafeth mounting: 9 9 His re-

then: 11 He warm the priests to in-cite Julah.

A Nd it was told Joah, Behold the king weepeth & mourneth for Absalom. And the victory that day was turned nto mourning unto all the people, for the people heard fay that day , how the king was grieved for his fon.

And the people gat them by flealth that day into the citie, as people being

ashamed steal away when they flee in

4 But the king covered his face & the king cried with a loud voice , O my fon Abialom, O Abiolom, my fon, my fon,

5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and faid. Thou hast mamed this day the faces of all thy fervants, which this day have faved thy life & the lives of thy fons and of thy daughters, and & lives of thy wives, and & lives of thy concubines,

In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hareft thy friends : for thou haft declared this day, that thou regardeft neither princes nor fervants : for this day I perceive, that if Abfalom had lived and all we had died this day, then it had plea-

fed thee well.

Now therefore arife, go forth, and feeak comfortably unto thy fervants : for I fwear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one whith thee this night, and that will be worse anto thee, then all the evil that befell thee from thy youth untill now.

8 Then the king role, and fare in the gate : and they rold unto all the people faying, Behold, the king dorh fir in the gare : and all the people came before the king : for Ifrael had fled every man to

his tent

9 ¶ And all the people were at firife. prowout all the tribes of Ifrael-faying, The king fared us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines, and now he is fled out of the land for Absalom.

10 And Abfalom, whom we anointed over use is dead in battell : now therefore why speak ye not a word of bringing

the king back

and to Abiathar the priefts-faying-Speak unto the elders of Judah-faving-Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house ! ( seeing the speech of all I fracia come to the king even to his house)

12 Ye are new brethren , ye are my bones, and my fich : wherefore then are ye the laft to bring back the king?

13 And fay ye to Amafa, Art thou not of my bone, and of my fleft? God do fo to me, and more alfo, if thou be not captain of the hoft before me continually in the room of Joab

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah . even as the heart of one mans fo that they fent this word unto the king Return thou, and all thy fervants.

15 So the king returned and came to Jordan: and Indih came to Gilgal to go to meet the king , to conduct the king over Jordan

16 And Shimei the fon of Gera 1 Benjamite-which mas of Baharim-hadeds and came down with the men or Judah to meet king David

. 17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him and Ziba the fervat of the boufe of Saul and his fifteen four

and his twenty fervants with him, and they went over Jordan before the king. 18 And there went over a ferry-boat to carry over the kings houthold, and to do what he thought good : and Shimei the

fon of Gerafell down before the king, as he was come over Jordan;

19 And faid unto the king-Let not my ford impute iniquity unto me peither do thou remember that which thy fervant did perverily the day that my lord the hing went out of Jerufalem-that the king, should take it to his heart. 20. For thy fervant doth know that I have finned therefore behold I am come

the first this day of all the house of Jo-

feplisto go down to meet my lord \$ king. 21 But Abifhai the fon of Zeruiah anfwered and faid. Shall not Shimei be put to death for this , because he cursed the LORDS anointed ?

22 And David faid. What have I to do with you, ye fons of Zeruish, that ye hould this day be adverfaries unto me? hall there any man be put to death this day in Ifrael for do not I know, that I on this day king oven Hirael !

23 Therefore she king faid unto Shimei . Thou thait not die : and the king

fware unto him.

24 And Mephibometh the fon of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dreffed his feet nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed , untill the day he came again in pea.e.

25 And it same to palle when he was come to Jerufalers to meet the king that the king faid unio him. Wherefore went-eft not thou with me. Mephibotheth? 26 And he answered. My lord O king.

my fervant deceived me; for thy fervant faid.I will faddle me an affer that I may ride thereon, and go to the king, because thy fervant is lame :

27 And he hath flandered thy fervant no my lord the king : but my lord the king is as an angel of God : do therefore

what as good in thing eyes.

28 For all of my fathers house were but dead men before my lord the king : yet didft thou fee thy fervant among them that did ear at thine own table : what right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king ?

29 And the king faid unto him . Why speakest thou any more of thy matters have faid, Thou and Ziba divide & land.

30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Year let him take all, forafmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace

unto his own house. 31. 9 And Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim-& went over Jordan

with § king- to conduct him over lordan, 32 New Baraillai was a very aged man, even four core years old-& he had provi-ded the king of fullenance while he lay at Mahanaimator he mas a very great man.

33 And the king faid unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in lerufalem.

34 And Barzillai faid unto the king, How long have I to live that I should go up with the king unto Jerufalem?

35 I am this day fourfcore yeers old : and can I differn between good and evil! can the fervant tafte what I ear, or what I drink' can I hear any more the voice of langing-men and finging women t wherefore then hould thy fervaht be yet a burden unto my lord the king !

36 Thy fervant will go a fittle way over Jordan with the king : and why hould the king recompenie it me with fuch a reward

fach a revara?

37 Let thy fervant. I pray thee, turn back again, that I may dre in mine own city-and be batted by the grave of my father-and of my mother: but beholds thy fervant Chimham, let him go over hith my lord the king , and do to him what hall feem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered , Chimham hall go over with me, and I will do to him that which hall feem good anto thee; and whatfoever thou halt require of mesther will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jor-dan : and when the king was come overthe king kiffed Barzillat and bleffed him, nd he returned unto his own place.

40 Then the king went on to Gilgals and Chimham went on with him 1 and all the people of Judah conducted the kings and also half the people of Ifrael.

41 And behold all the men of Ifrael came to the king and faid unto the kings Why have our brethren , the men of Judah, ftolen thee away, and have brought the king and his houshold and all Davids men with him over Jordan !

42 And all & men of Judah answered the kin to us : wherefore then be ve angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the

kings coft? or harn he given us any gift? men of Judah, and faid, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more right in David then ye:why then did ye despise us, that our advice mould not be first had in bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Judah were flereer then the

words of the men of Ifrael. Sheba maketh a party in Ifrael. 4 A-mafa flats. 14 José pur fuerté Sheba am-to Abel. 16 A wife woman sweth she

city by Shekas head.

A Nd there hapned to be there a man

A of Belial whose same was Sheba, the fon of Bichria Bedjamite, and he blew a trumpet , and faid , We have no part in David , neither have we inheritance in the fon of Jelle : every man to his tents, O-Ifrael.

a So every man of Ifrael went up from after David , and followed Shebathe fon of Biebri ; but the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerufalem.

And David came to his house at Jerufalem, and the king took the ren wokeep the house, and put them in ward and fed them, but went not in unto them : fo they were thut up unto the day of their

death-living in widow-hood.

4 Then faid the king to Amafa-Affemble me the men of Judah within three

fer time which he had appeinted him.

te-8 the my fen fon, e to the this day ch this

s of thy lives of

rubines,

ack!

flee in

nemies, haft deeft nei-I uch et ved-and ad pleath, and us: for

go not

fe unto

ell thre in the people r in the man to

faying of our of the w he is batnion thereringing

ftrife.

Z.110k Speak hy are to his e) ive my en are 12

t thou ! Ged hou be conuall the of one ngo the

ants. ame to togo e king eras 1 haited Judah

men of erviat foası in and ing. oat to to de

ei the

And David faid to Abinai , Now onely and I will depart from 5 city. And Shebs the fon of Bichri do us more the woman faid unto Joab , Behold, his then did Abialom : take thou thy head make thrown to thee over the wall. all Shebs the fon of Bichri do us more ords ferwants and purfue after him, left e get him fenced cities and escape us. 7. And there went out after him Joabs

mand the Chereshires and the Pelethites , and all the mighty men : and they

Speha the fon of Brichti.

8 When they mere at the great stone, which is in Gibeon, Amala went before em : and Joabs garment that he had at on-was girded unto him, and upon it girdle with a fword faftened upon his forth it fell out

9 And Josh faid to Amafa, Art thou in health, my brother? and Josh took Amafa by the beard with the right hand to kife him.

30 But Amaia took no beed to the fword that was in Joahs hand : fo be smote him therewith in the fift rib, and And our his bowels to the ground, and Arake him not again, and he died: fo Job and Abifhai his brother purfued after a the fon of Bichri.

11 And one of Joabs men flood by him, d faid. He that fayoureth Joab, and he

that is for Davidslet him go after Joab.

12 And Amaia wallowed in blood in
the mids of the high-way; and when the removed Amaia out of the high-way, into e field, and call a cloth upon him, when e faw that every one that came by him,

13When he was removed out of & high

a 3 When he was removed after loads to surface ofter Shebs the fon of Bichri.

4 4 And he went thorow all the rribes f Hesselunta Abel, and to Beth-maschah,

e city. Hearsbear : fay, I pray you unto Come neer hither, that I may fpeak

17 And when he was come neer unto servhe woman faids. Art thou Josh? And se answered I ombe. Then the faid unto him these the words of thine hand maid.

And be answered, I do hear.

28 Then the space saying. They were wont to speak in old time saying. They all furciv ask counfell at Abel : and forey ended the matter.

on one of them that are peaceto deftroy a city and a mother in Ifrael: Why will thon fwallow up the inherit-

ance of the LORD!

20 And Joan answered and faid Far be

how up or defirey.

at: The matter is not fo : but a man of mount Sphraim (Sbela the fon of Richri Be, name) hath lift up his hand against the bang, suen spains. David; deliver him

22 Then the woman went unto all the eople in her wildom ; and they cut off the head of Sheha the fon of Bichri , and caft it our to Joab ; and he blew a trumpet, and they retired from the city every ran to his tent : and Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 9 Now loab was over all the host of Ifrael, and Benaiah the fon of Jehoiada mas over the Cherethires , and over the

Pelethites.

24 And Adorsm was over the tributes and Jehofhaphat the fon of Ahilud was recorder.

25 And Sheva mas feribes and Zados and Abisthar mere the priefts.
26 And Ira alfo the Jatrites was a chief And Sheva mas feribe, and Zadok

rater about David.

HAP.

1 The famine reaseth. 12 The bonet of Saul and Jonathan buried. 15 Four battels

Hen there was a famine in the dayer of David three yeers, yeer after yeer, and David enquired of the Lord, And the Lord answered, It is for Saul. and for his bloody boufe, because he fiew

the Gibconites.

And the king called the Gibconites and faid unto them, (now the Gibeonies were por of the children of Ifraci, but of e remnant of the Amorites, and the children of Hirsel had fworn unto them : and Saul fought to flay them, in his real to the children of Ifrael and Judah)

3 Wherefore David faid unto the Gl beonites , What shall I do for you ! and whetewith shall I make the stonement that ye may blesse the inheritance of the LORD!

and all the Series and to Seriemannian.

And the Gibeanites faid unto lead and let he series and they were gathered togethers and went align after him.

S had they came & bedieged him in A
S had they came & bedieged him in A
series household they caff up a bank kill say man in 15racl. And he faid, wanted the city, & it froot an the trent is you had lay, that will 1 de for you and all the people that were with loads, the wall to throw if down.

16 9 Then cried a wife woman out of the control o We will have no filver nor gold of Smin nor of his housemeither for us halt then kill any man in Ifract. And he faid, What

5. And they answered the king. The mi that confumed us & that devised against us, that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coafts of Ifraels

6 Let feven men of his fons be deli vered unto us, and we will hong them up unto the LORD in Gibeah of Saul, wi the LORD did chufe. And the king faid. will give them

7 But the king spared Mephibosheth cause of the LORD south that was be-tween themsberween David and Jonathan

the fon of Saul.

8 But the king took the two fons of Rizzah the daughter of Aiah , whom he hare unto Saul Armoni & Mephibefieth and the five fons of Machal the daughter of Saul, whom the brought up for Adriel the fon of Barzillai the Meholathite.

9 And he delivered them into the ands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged they fell all feven together, and were pu to death in the dayes of harvest, in the first dayes, in the beginning of barky.

ao ¶ And

wi

ber

Andrea

Club,xxil, To ¶ And Ritput the daughter of Alah Book (ackeloth, and (pread it for her up-on the rock, from the beginning of harveft-untill water dropped upon them out of heaven, and fuffered neither the birds of the air to reft on them by day nor the

beachs of the fields by night. the daughter of Aish the concubine of

Saul had done

12 And David went and took the bones of Saul, and the bones of Jonathan his fon, from the men of Jabeth-Gilead, which had Roles them from the freet of Bethfhan, where the Philiftines had hanged them, when the Philiftines bad flain Sml in Gilbox.

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul, and the bones of Jonathan his fon, and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul and Jonatha his fon buried they in the countrey of Benjamin in Zelah, in the sepulchre of that the king commanded; and after that God was intreated for the land,

15 ¶ Moreoversthe Philithines had yet

war again with I frael, and David went down, and his fervants with him, and ught against the Philistines : and Da-

vid waxed faint.

16 And 16bi-benob which was of the fons of the giant, (the weight of whofe pear weighed three hundred shekels of brasse in weight) he being girded with a new swords thought to have shin David, 17 But Abishai the son of Zerniah suc-

ured him and smore the Philiftine and led him. Then the men of David killed him. fware unto him faying. Theu shalt go no more out with us to battell, that thou reach not the light of Ifrael.

18 And it came to paffe after this that there was again a battell with the Phili-flines at Gob: then Dibbechai the Hu-hathite flew Saph, which mass of the

fons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battell in Gob with the Philiftines, where Elhanan & fon of lare-Oregim-a Berhlehemite-flew the other of Goliath the Gittite, the faff

ab whole spear was like a weavers beam.

30 And there was yet a battell in Gath,
where was a man of great flature, that
had on every hand fix fingers & on every foot fix toes, four and twenty in number, and he also was born to the grant.
21 And when he defied Israel Jonatha

fon of Shimes, the brother of David,

lew him.

22. Thefe four were born to the giant m Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his fervans.

CHAP. XXII.

A fishm of thankfgiving for Gods

powerful deliverance, and manifold

befings.

And David space uneo the LORD the words of this fong, in the day the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul

2 And he faid. The LORD is my rock, mi my fortreffe, and my deliverer :

3 The God of my rock, in him will I truthe as my faicld, and the horn of my falvation my high tower, and my refuge-my Saviour; thou favell me from vio-

4 I will call on the LORD, who is worthy to be praifed: fo that I be faved from

mine enemies.

5 When 5 waves of death compaffed mes f floods of ungodly men made me afraid 6 The forrows of hel compaffed me a-

bout: the fnares of death prevented me.
7 In my diffrene I called upon the
LORD-and cried to my God, and he did
hear my voice out of his temple, and my

cry did enter into his ears.

8 Then the earth facols and trembled:
the foundations of heaven moved and

hook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoak out of his noultrile, and fire out of his mouth de-

voured : coals were kindled by it. so He bowed the heavens also & came down : and darknesse was under his feet. 11 And he rode upon a cherub-and did flie : and he was feen upon the wings of the winde.

12 And he made darkneffe pavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick

clouds of the fkies.

13 Through the brightneffe before him-were coals of fire kindled.

14 The LORD thundered from heaven;

d the most High preered his voice. 15 And he feat out arrows and frattere

them; lightening and difcomfred them.

16 And the chanels of the fea appeared, the foundations of the world were difcovered at the rebuing of the LORDs are

the blad of the breath of his noffrils,

17 He fent from above he took me : he drew me out of many waters.

18 He delivered me from my firong. for they were too firong for me.
19 They prevented me in the day of my

calamity: but the LORD was my flay.
20 He brought me forth also into

large place : he delivered me, because he red in me.

21 The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousnesse : according to the cleannesse of my hands bath he recompenied me.

22 For I have kept the waves of th LORD, and have not wickedly departed

from my God.

23 For all his judgements were before me ; and as for his flatures. I did not depart from them.

24 I was affe opright before him : and ave kept my fell from mine iniquity.
25 Therefore the LORD hath recom

penfed me according to my righteouf-neffe : according to my cleanneffe in hiseyelight.

With the mercifull thousallt flebe thy felf mercifull, and with the upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt thew they felf pure; and with the froward thou wilt thew thy felf unfavoury.

28 And the afflicted people thou wife fave : but thy eyes are upon the baughtys

2 4 20 Eop

. And e his wall. li the ut off and rum-

h:

every ed to e hor er the ributes

d w.45 Zadok a chief

to tamo Four e dayes r after LORD.

or Saul he Acw enites eonites but of and the

rhem : his zeal the Giu ! and e of the

to him of Smir ait thou id,What ou. The man

against from rt. frael. be delithem up il. whom ng faid.I

hiboficth ml , bewas be-Jonathan fons of

whom-he ibofheth daughter or Adriel hite. into the

y hanged R D: and were put of barky.

o 9 Aut

ŧ

ŧ

ah

N

th

be

of

3

fon

3

fon

of /

Arb:

30

37

Bani

Bero

of Z

38

39

Pen

19

A Book

of to

3

29 For thou art my lamps LORD; and she LORD will lighten my darkneffe.

30 For by thee I have run thorow a troop : by my God have I leaped over a

31 As for God, bis way is perfest, the word of the LORD is tried:he is a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For who is God, fave the LORD ? and who is a rock, fave our God !

33 God is my ftrength and power : and be maketh my way perfed. 34 He maketh my feet like hindes feet :

and fetteth me upon my high places.
35 He teacheth my hands to war: fo that
a bowe of fteel is broken by my arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the field of thy falvation; and thy gentlenesse hath made me great

37. Thou haft enlarged my fleps under me : fo that my feet did not flip.

38. I have purfued mine enemies, and destroyed them : and turned not again until I had consumed them.

39, And I have confumed them, and ended themsthat they could not arife; yearthey are fallen under my foet.

40 For thou haft girded me with frength to battell : them that rofe up a-

41. Thou haft also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might deftroy them that hate me,

42. They looked, but there was none to ave : even unto the LORD, but he an-Swered them not.

43. Then did I best them as fmall as he dust of the earth: I did stamp them as the mire of the firest, and did spread

them abroad.

44 Thou also hast delivered me from the firitings of my people, theu hart best me to be head of the heathen: a people which I knew not, hall ferve me

45 Strangers hall fubmit themselves to me : affoon as they hear, they hall e obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away, and they all be afraid out of their close places. 47 The LORD liveth, and bleffed he

my rock, and exalted be the God of the rock of my falvation. 48. It is God that avengeth mesand that

Fringeth down the people under me : mine enemies : thou also haft lifted me mp on high above them that rofe up a-gainst me : thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

50. Therefore I will give thanks unto thee O-LORD, among the heathen : and I will fing praifes unto thy Name.

St He is the tower of falvation for his ag:and the weth mercy to his anointed.

magand included mercy to mis aboutted,
mite David grofessels his faith in Gods promiles to be beyond lense or experience,
Tow these be the last words of David: David the fon of Jeffe faid and he man who was raifed up on high, the nointed of the God of Jacob, and the

seet pfalmift of Ifrael faid. e, and his word was in my tongues.

802 0

3 The God of Ifrael faids The Rock of Ifrael fpake to me, He that ruieth over men muft be jufte ruling in the fear of God :

4. And he shall be as the light of the morning, when the fun rifeth, even a morning without clouds, as the tender graffe springing out of the earth by clear

mining after rain. Although my house be not so with God: yet he hath made with me an everlafting covenant, ordered in all things, and fure : for this is all my falvation and all my defire-although he make it not to

6 9 But the fons of Belial fhall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands.

But the man that hall touch them, must be fenced with iron, and the staff of a spears and they mall be utterly burnt with fire in the fame place.

8. These be the names of the mighty men whom David had: The Tachmonite that fare in the feat, chief among the captains, (the fame was Adino the Eznite) he lift up his spear against eight hundred, whom he flew at one time.

And after him was Eleazar the fon of Dodo the Abohite, one of the three mighty men with David, when they de-Red the Philiftines that were there gathered together to battell, and the men of Ifrael were gone away.

10 He arofe and fmote the Philiftines, untill his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the fword: and the L o R D wrought a great victory that day and the people returned after him onely to fpoil,

14 And after him mas Shamman the fon of Agee the Hararite : and the Philiftines were gathered together into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentils: and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ound, and defended it, and flew the Philiflines : and the LORD wrought a great victory.

13. And three of the thirty chief were down, and came to David in the harvesttime, unto the cave of Aduliam : and the troop of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

14 And David mas then in an hold and the garrison of the Philiftines was then in Bethlebem.

15 And David longed and faid, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the wel of Bethlehem, which is by § gata. 16 And the three mighty men brate thorow the holt of the Philiftines, and drew water out of the well of Bethlebem, that was by the gate, and took the and brought it to David : nevertheleffe he would not drink thereof, but poured it

out unto the LORD. 17 And he faid. Be it far from me. 0 LORD-that I thould do this : is not this the blood of the men that went in icopardie of their lives ! therefore he would or drink it. These things did these three

mighty men. 18. And Abifasi & brother of Joab & for of Zerniah, was chief among three, and

e life up his fpear against three hun- (how many foewer they be) anthundred among three.

19 Was he not most honourable of three/therefore he was their captainthowbeit, he arrained not unto the firft three.

20 And Bensiah she fon of Jehoiada, the fon of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many afterhe flew two lion-like men of Meab : he went down alfo, and flew a lion in the mide of a pit in time of fnow.

21 And he flew an Egyptian, a goodly man : and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a first, and phicked the spear out of the Egyptians hand, and flew him with his

own fpear. 22 Thefe things did Benaiah the fon of lehoiaday and had the name among

three mighty men.

23 He was more honourable then the thirty, but he arrained not to the first three; and David fer him over his guard.

24 Afahel the brother of Joah was one of the thirty : Elbanan the fon of Dodo of Beth ehem.

25 Shammah the Harodite, Elika the Harodite, 26 Helez the Paltite, Ira the fon of

Ikketh the Tekoites 27 Abjezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai

the Hufhathites 28 Zalmon the Abohite, Maharai the

Netophathise, 29 Heleb the fon of Baanaha Netophathite. Irrai the fon of Ribai, out of Gibeah, of the children of Benjamin,

30 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddairof

the brooks of Guaffer 31 Abialbon the Arbathire, Azmaveth

the Bathumite, 32 Elihaba the Shaalbonite : of the fons

of Jafhan, Jonathan, 33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the

fon of Sharar the Hararite 34 Eliphelet the fon of Ahasbai, the fon of the Maachathite, Eliam the fon

of Ahithophel the Gilonites 35 Hezrai the Carmolite, Paarai the

36 Igal the fon of Nashan of Zobah, Bani the Gadices 37 Zelek the Ammonite, Nalarai the

erothite-armour-bearer to loab the fon of Zeruiaha 38 Ira an Ithrite. Gareb an Ithrites

39 Uriah the Hirrice : thirty and fe wen in all

HAP. XXIIII. I Joah numbers the people. 10 David

of three plagues chufeth the peftilence. 18 The playue flayeth.

A Nd again the anger of the LORDoved David against them, to fay, Go, number Ifrael and fudah.

2 For the king faid to Josb the captain of the hoft, which was with himnow thorow all the tribes of Ifrael, from Dan even to Beersheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And loab faid unto the king, Now. LOBO thy God adde unto the people

dred and flew them, and had the name fold, and that the eyes of my lord the hing may fee it; but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing ?

4 Notwithflanding, the kings word
prevailed against Joah, and against the captains of the hoft : and Joab, and the captains of the hoft went out from the prefence of the king, to number the peo-

pie of Ifrael. pitched in Aroer, on the right fide of the city, that lieth in the midft of the river

of Gad, and toward Jazer.

6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the land of Tahtim-Hodini; and they

7 And came to the firing hold of Tyre and to all the cities of the Hivires and of the Canaanitos: and they went out to the fouth of Judah even to Beerfheba.

8 So when they had gone thorow all the land, they came to lerufalem, at the end of nine moneths and twenty dayes.

9 And Joab gave up the fum of the number of the people unto the king, and there were in Ifrael eight hundred thoufand valiant men that drew the fword : and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men-

10 And Davids heart fmore him after that he had numbered the people and David faid unto the L o R p. I have finned greatly in that I have done : and now, I befeech thee, O LORDstake away the iniquity of thy fervant, for I have

done very foolishly.

11 For when David was up in & morning, the word of the LoRD came unto the prophet Gad, Davids feer, faying,

12 Go, and fay unto David, Thus faith the L O R D. I offer thee three things : chuse thee one of them, that I may do

it unto thee. 13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and faid unto him, Shall feven yeers of famine come unto thee in the land! or wilt thou flee three moneths before thine enemies, while they purfue thee? or that there be three dayes pestilence in thy land now advise and fee what answer I fall return to him that feat me.

14 And David faid unto Gad-I am in a great strait: jet us fall now into the hand of the LORD. (for his mercies are great) and let me not fall into the hand of man,

15 9 So the L OR D fente pettilence upon Ifrael, from the morning, even to the time appointed : and there died of the people from Dam even to Beerfheba, fevency thousand men.

16 And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD repented him of the cvil; and faid to the angel that defirmed the pooples It is enoughs flay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the the thing place of Araunah the lebufite,

17 And David fpakeunte the LORD; when he faw the angel that fmore the people, and faid, Loy I have finned, and I have done wickedly to but thefe theeps what have they done ! Let thine hand I pray thee, be against me, and against my futhers haufe.

a8: TAnds

lear with verngs 1 and 0110

lock

ho-

fear

the

en a

ader

all of they hem atf of

burat ighty onite ne cadred,

he fon three ey dee gae men

finas, e hand ORD nd the fpoil. ah the e Phi-

into & nd fell om the of the ew the ought a

f went arveftand the in the old-and as then

Oh that sater of y gara n brake ess and f Bethtook it

oured is me, O not this e would fe three

theleffe

ab & for 190, 204

18 9 And Gad came that day to David and faid unto him, Go up rear an al-tar unto the L O R D. in the threshing-floor of Arannah the Jebulite.

19 And David, according to § faving of Gad, went up, as the LORD commanded.
20 And Araunah looked, and faw the

ng and his fervants coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himfelf before the king on his face upon

21 And Araunah faid. Wherefore is re lord the king come to his fervant! And David faid. To buy the threming-floor of ee, to build an altar to the LORD, that

the plague may be flayed from § people.

22. And Arsunah faid unto David, Let
my lord the king take and offer up what
sacmeth good unto him: behold, here be

L Kings, oxen for burnt-facrifice, and threshing inftruments and other inftruments of the

oxen for wood 23 All these things did Araunsh at a king, give unto the king r and Araunsh said unto the king. The LORD thy God

accept thee 24 And the king faid unto Argunaly Nay, but I will furely buy it of thee at a price : neither will I offer burnt-offerings unto the L ORD my God, of that which doth coft me nothing. So David bought the threshing-shoor, and the oxen-for fifty shekels of falver. 25 And David built there an altar unto

the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings and peace-offerings : fo the LORD was intreated for the land, and the plague was

Rayed from Ifrael,

## THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS. commonly called, The third book of the KINGS.

E H A P. I.

Diffing cherisheth David. 5 Adotionizad usurpest the kingle. tian unerspeeth David. 5 Ado-tion is anotherd. 32 So-

Owking David was old, and fireken in yeers, and they covered him with clothes, but he gar no hear.

2 Wherefore his fervants faid dato him. Let there be fought for my lord the king a young virgin, and let her fland before the king and let her che-rift him, and let her lie in thy bosom,

that my lord the king may get heat.

3. So they fought for a fair damfell thorowout all the coafts of Ifrael, and found Abidag a Shunammite and brought

the rothe king.

4. And the damfell was very fair, and sherified the king, and ministered to him; but the king knew her not.

hint: but the hing knew her not.

§ ¶ Then Adonijah the fon of Haggith exalted himfels, fayings. I will be sing: and he prepared him charets, and hor immensand sity men to our before him.

6. And his father had not displaced him at any time-in saying. Why haft thou done; fo? And he also met a very goodly man, and his mother hare him after Absolome.

Mb(alom : 7. And he conferred with Joab the fon of Zeruiah and with Abiathar the prieft : and they following Adonizab be liped htm.

E But Zadok the prieft, and Benaish the fon of Jehoiada, and Nathan the pro-

ber, and Shimei and Rei and the mighty men which belonged to David, were

or with Adonijan.

9: And Adonijah flew theep and oxen,
ad far cattell, by the flone of Zoheleth,
which is by En-rogel, and called all his erhren the kings sons, and all the men

of Judah the kings fervants.

10. Bit Nathan the prophets and Kenish, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother he called not.

14. Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bathfields the mother of Solomon, faying, Maft then not heard that Adonjiah the fon of Haggith dorn reign, and Da-

12 Now therefore comes let mes I pray thee, give thee counfell, that thou mayelt fave thise own life, and the life of thy fon Selomon.

13 Go, and get thee in trate king David-and fay unto him. Didft not thou m formed ly ming five ar unto this hand maid, faying. Affuredly Solomon thy fon thall reign after me, and he shall fit upon my throne? why then doth Anonijah reign?

14 Behold while thou yet talkeft there

14. Senoia-wante from yet ensett tere with the hing. I also will come in after there and confirm thy words.

15. ¶ And Bathfacba went in unto the king into the chambers, and the king was very olds and Abifing the Shunammit minifered unto the king.

16. And Bathfacba bowed-and did obtained to the king.

fance unto the king : and the king faid,

What wouldest thou ?

17 And the faid unto him. My lords thou fwareit by the LOND thy God unto mon thy fon fhall reign after me, and he Stall fit upon my throne : 18 And now behold. Adonijah reign-

eth, and now, my lord the king, thou

nowest it not.

19 And he hath flain oxen and fat catgell, and theep in abundance and hath caljed all & fons of the king. & Abiathar the prieft, and Joab the captain of the hoft:but

Solomon thy fervant bath he not called, 20 And thou, my lord, O king-the eyes of all Ifracl are upon thee, that the houlest tell them who hall fit on the

throne of my lord the king after him.
21 Otherwise it stall come to passes when my lord the king shall fleep with his fathers, that I, and my fon Solomon

frall be counted offenders.
22 ¶ And lo, while the yet talked wit

the king, Nathan \$ prophet also came in, 23. And they told the king, saying, Be-hold, Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himfelf before the king with his face tothe ground

And Nathan faid My lord O king haft thou faid. Adontiah hall reign after me,and he fhall fit upon my throne !

25. For

tej

at For he is gone down this day, and hath flain onen, and fat cartell, and feep in abundance and bath called all the kings fons, and the captains of the hoft, and Abiathat the prich : and behold, they cat and drink before him, and fay. God fave

king Adonijah.
26 But me, even me thy fervant, and Zadok the prieft, and Benainh the fon of Jehoisdan and thy fervant Solomon hath

ine

the

di a unah

God

mah

2 3

ferthat

avid enske

ings ) was

e was

ne I

thou e life

2 Dath II

maid

n thall on my eien

there

n after sdr one ng was

d obel-

g faids

y lords

d unte

Solo-

and he

reign-

g, thou

ath calthar the

hoft:but called, the eyes

at thou

on the

olomon ked wit came in.

ing, Be-

him. o paffé

27 Is this thing done by my lord the thy fervant, who should fit on the throne

of my lord the king after him?
28 Then king David answered and faid, Call me Bathsheba. And the came to the kings prefence, and flood be-

fore the king. LORD liveth that hath redeemed my

foul out of all diftreffe,

30 Even as I fware unto thee by the LORD God of Ifrael, faying, Afforddy solomon thy fon hall reign after me and he sail fit upon my throne in my flead : even fo will I certainly do this day. 31 Then Bathfhebs bowed with Ber

face to the earth, and did reverence to the king and faid, Let my lord king Da-

uid live for ever.

32 ¶ And king David faid, Call me Zadok the prieft, and Nathan the pro-phet, and Benaish the fon of Jehotada. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them Take with you the servants of your lord, and saise Solomon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down

to Gibon. 34 And let Zadok the prieth and Naover I frael : and blow ye with the trust-pet, and fay, God fave king Solomon.

35. Then we shall come up after hims that he may come and fit upon my throne: for ho strall be king in my stad : and I have appointed him to be ruler over siracl, and over Judah.

6 And Bensish the fon of Jehoiads wered the king, and faid, Amen : the LORD God of my lord & king fry to too.

37 As the L o R D both been with my 37 As the Low Date have been with any lord the kings even to be he with Solomon and make his throne greater then the throne of my lord king David.
38 80 Zadok the prieffs and Nathan the propher, and Bennish the fon of Je-

horida and the Cherethites and the Pelethires went down, and caused Solemon to ride upon king Davids mule, and brought him to Geken.

39 And Zadok the pricht took an horn of oil our of the tabernacles and anointed followon: and they blew the trumpets and all the people faid, God fave king

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes and rejoyced with great joys to that the earth tent with the found of them.

41 ¶ And Adonijah, and all the guefis that were with hims heard it as they had made an end of easing : and when Joah bard the found of the trumpet, he faid, Wherefore is this noise of the city, he-

ing in an uproar?

42 And while he yet (pake-behold-Jonathan the fon of Abiashar the prieft
came-and Adonijah faid unto him. Come insfor thou art a valiant man and bringeft

good tidings.
43 And Jonathan sniwered and faid to
Adonijah, Verily our lord king David

hath made Solomon king.

44 And the king hath fent with him Zadok the priests and Nathan \$ prophet, and Bensiah the fon of Jehojada, and the Che. rethites, and the Pelethites, and they have

caused him to ride upon the kings mule.
45 And Zadok the priest, and Nathan
the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoycing, so that the city rang againsthis is the noise that ye have heard.

46 And alfo Solomon fitteth on the

throne of the kingdom.

throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover: the kings fervanta
came to bleffe our level king David, faying-God make the name of Solomon Serters, the same and make the thronegreater then thy throne, and the kingpower kimfelf upon the bed.

48 And also that fail the kingkingfelf the the kingkingfelf the the king-kingfelbr the LORD-God of Ifrael, which hashsizes are to fix on raw the fixed the kingkingfelf the the control of 
given one to fit on my throne this days

given and to fit on my throat this any mine eyes even feeing is.

49 And all the guests that were with Adoniiah, were afraids and rose up, and

went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Adonitah feared because of
Solomonand arefeand went, and caught
hold on the borns of the airse.

51 And it was told Solomon, flyings

Schold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon : for los he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, faying, Let king Solomor fwear unto me to day, that he will not flav his fervant with the fword,

52 And Solomon faid, If he will her himfeli a worthy man, there diali not an hair of him fall to the earth : but if wic-

hednes shall be found in himshe shall die, 53 So king Solomon fent, and they brought him down from the alray, and be came and bowed himfelf to king Soloto thine house.

1 Davids charge to Solomen: 10 He dieth. 12 Solomon succeedeth. 13 A-donijah u put to death. 26 Abiatbar leseth the prieshbood.

Ow the dayes of David drew night that he should die, and he charged olomon his fon, faying,

2 I go the way of all the earth: be thou

2 1 go the way of all the extra the thought a man :
3 And keep the charge of the L o R.m.
the code to walk in his wayes to keep his flauters and his commandments, and his independent, and his tellimonies, as it is written in the law of Mofes, that tho mayest prosper in all that thou doest an whitherfoever thou turneft thy felf:

That the L O R D may confirm his word which he spake concerning messay-ing. If thy children take beed to their-way, to walk before me in truth, with all their hears, and with all their soul, there

bowed s face to-O king

ign after 25. For fall not fail thee (faid he) a man on the

throne of Ifrael. Moreovers thou knowest also what Joab the fon of Zeruiah did to me, and what he did to the two captains of the hofts of Ifrael, unto Abner the fon of Ners and unto Amafa the fon of Jethers whom he flew, and fred the blood of war In peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and In his thoes that were on his feet.

6 Do therefore according to thy wifdom, and let not his hoar head go down

to the grave in peace

But hew kindnesse unto the fons of Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that eat at thy table : for so they came to me when I fled, because of Absa-

Jom thy brother.

8 And behold, thou haft with thee Shimei the fon of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which curfed me with a grieyous curfe, in the day when I went to Mahanaim : but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I fware to him by the LORD, faying, I will not put thee to death with the fword.

Now therefore hold him nor guiltleffe for thou art a wife man, and knoweft what thou oughteft to do unto him. but his hear head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 So David flept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David

II And the dayes that David reigned over Ifrael mere fourty yeers : feven yeers reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three veers reigned he in Jerufalem.

threne of David his father, and his kingdom was established greatly. 13 ¶ And Adonijah the fon of Haggith

came to Barhiheba the motter of Solomon, and the faid. Comest thou peaceably ! And he faid. Peaceably.

14 He faid moreover I have formewhat to fay unto thee. And the faid. Say on

And he faid. Thou knowest that the 15 kingdom was mine, and that all Ifrael for their faces on mesthat I fould reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about and is become my brothers : for it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I afk one perition of thee, deny me not. And the faid unto him,

17 And he faid, Speak, I pray thee,unto Solomon the king (for he will not fay thee nay) that he give me Abishag the Shunammite to wife.

18 And Bathfheba faid, Well! I will fpeak for thee unto the king.

19 9 Bathfeba therefore went unto king Solomon to fpeak unto him for Adoniiah : and the king rose up to meet ber, and bowed himfelf unto her, and fare down on his throngs, and caused a feat to e fet for the kings mother, and the fate

on his right hand: 20 Then the faid. I defire one fmall petition of thee, I pray thee, fay me not may. And the king faid unto her Afk on

my mother, for I will not fay thee nay nammite be given to Adonijah thy bro-PE to Wife,

22 And king Solomon answered and faid unto his mother, And why does thou afk Abishag the Shunammite for Adenijah ! Aik for him the kingdom alfor (for he is mine elder brother) even for him, and for Abiathar the prieft, and for Joab the fon of Zeruiah.

23 Then king Solomon fware by the L o R D, faying God do fo to me, and more alfo, if Adonijah have not ipoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore as the LORD liveth which hath established me-and fet me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me an house, as he promised, Adonijah shall be put to death this day.

25 And king Solomon tent by the hand of Benaish the fon of Jehoiada, and he

fell upon him that he died.

26 And unto Abiathar the priest faid the king-Get thee to Anathoth-unto thine own Relds for thou art worthy of death : but I will not at this time put thee to death, because thou bareft the ark of the Lord GOD before David my father, and because thou hast been affliced, in all wherein my father was aflided.

27. So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD : the he might sulfill the word or the LORD. which he spake concerning the house of

Eli in Shiloh

28 Then tidings came to Joab (for Joab had turned after Adontials though he turned not after Abfajom) and los fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Solomon that loab was fied unto the tabernacie of the L O R D, and bekold, he is by the alter: then Solomon fent Benaiah the fon of Jehoiada faying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Beraiah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and faid unto him. Thu faith the king, Come forth. And he faids Nay, but I will die here. And Bensia brought the king word again, faying, Thus faid loab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king faid unto him, Don he hath faid and fall upon him, and buy him, that thou mayelt take away the innocent blood which loab fied, from me and from the house of my father.

3.2 And the LORD hall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he and flew them with the fword my fither David not knowing thereof, so mit Abner the fon of Ner, captain of the holl of Ifrael, and Amafathe fon of Jethtu captain of the host of Judah.

33 Their blood fall therefore retun on the head of Joah and upon the head of his feed for ever : but upon David and upon his feed, and upon his house and upon his throne, shall there be peace

for ever from the LORB 34 So Benaiah the fon of Jehoiada wett up & fell upon him & flew him & he was buried in his own house in } wildernelle.

35 And the king put Bensiah the for lehoiada is his room over the holls and Zadok the priest did the king put if the room of Abiathar.

36- And the king fent and called for

place 5 Solo

3

zh

OV

an

bli

for

Wa

23

the

end

hou

mafa

plac

daye

wall

ther

6enfi

crific

64

4

me

2

5

4

àc

d and

does

te for

om al-

even)

to and

by the

es and

poken

ixeth

me on

d who

mifed,

e hand

and he

ft faid

o thine

death :

thee to

of the

errand

bjathar

2 this

ORD

ouse of

b (for

though

d Josh

R p and

on-that

of the

altar:

fon of

ernacle

e faids

senaish

g. Thus

Do as

the in-

om me

uen his

I upon

er then

my fa-

to mit:

he hoft

Jether

reture

he head

David

house

e peace

da wen

he was

erneile.

the for

he holls

put in

led for

Phimeir

£ 21.

day.

Shimel, and faid unto him, Build thee an unto thy fervant David my father great house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and

go not forth thence any whither. 37 For it shall be that on the day thou goeft out, and paffeit over the brook Kidron, thou mait know for certain that thou halt furely die : thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shimei faid unto the king, The faying is good : as my lord the king hath faid, fo will thy fervant do. And Shimei

dwelt in Jerufalem many dayes

39 And it came to paffe at the end of three years that two of § fervants of Shimei ran away unto Achath fon of Maathan king of Gath; and they told Shimeis faying, Beholdsthy fervants he in Gath.

40 And Shimei arofe, and fadled his affer and went to Gath to Achiffer to feek his fervants : and Saimei went , and

brought his fervants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomonathat Shimei had gone from Jerufalem to Gath, and was come again.

42 And the king fent, and called for Shimeis and faid unto hims Did I nor make thee to fwear by the LORD, and pretefied unto thee, faying, Know for a certain, that on the day thou goeft out. and waskest abroad any whither that thou halt furely die! And thou faidit unto me,

The word that I have heard is good.

43 Why then half thou not kept the outh of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with ?

44 The king faid moreover to Shimeh Thou knowest all the wickednesse which thine heart is privie to, that thou didft to David my fathers therefore the LORD hall return thy wickednesse upon thine own head.

45 And king Solomon Shall be bleffed; and the throne of David hall be eftablifted before the LORD for ever.

4550 the king commanded Benaiah the fon of Jehojada, which went out, and fell upon him that he died, and the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

CHAP 111. 1 Solomon marrieth Pharaohs daughter 1 5 His choice : 15 His judgement to-

tween two harlots.

'Nd Solomon made affinity with A Pharaoh king of Egypts and took Pharaohs daughter, and brought her into the city of David, untill he had made an end of building his own house, and the house of the LORD, and the wall of Jomislem round about.

2. Onely the people facrificed in high places, because there was no house built ento the name of the LOND untill those

3 And Solomon loved the L O R B, walking in the fratutes of David his father: onely he facrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And the king went to Gibeon to facrifice there; for that was the great high place : a thousand burnt-offerings ded Solomon offer up on that altar.

5 In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a dream by night; and God faid Afk what I thall give thee.

mercy, according as he walked before thee in cruth, and in righteouinede, and in uprightnesse of heart with thee and thou haft kept for him this great kindneffer that thou haft given him a fon to fit on his throne, as it is this day.

7 And now O LORD my God thou had made thy fervant king in ftead of David my father : and I am but a little childes I know not how to go out or come in.

8 And thy fervant as in the midft of thy people which thou haft chosen , a great people, that cannot be numbered, nor counted for multitude.

9 Give therefore thy fervant an understanding heart, to judge thy peoples that I may differn between good and

bad : for who is able to judge this thy fo great a people

10 And the speech pleased the LORD, that Sojomon had asked this thing.

11 And God faid unto him Because thou half asked this thing, and hast not asked for thy felf long life, neither halt afked riches for thy felf-nor haft afked Slife of thine enemies, but haft afked for thy felf understanding to discern judgement :

12 Behold-I have done according to thy word:lo, I have given thee a wife and an understanding heart, fo that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arife like unto thee

13 And I have also given thee \$ which thou halt not asked, both riches and honour: fo that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy dayes.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my wayes, to keep my flatures and my command-ments, as thy father David did walks then I will lengthen thy dayes.

15 And Somon awoke and behold it mas a dream : and he came to Jerufalems and flood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt-offerings, and offered peace-offerings, and made a feast to all his fervants.

15 Then came there two women that were harlots unto the king, and flood

before him.

17 And the one weman faid. O my lord, I and this woman dwell in on house, and I was delivered of a childe with her in the house.

18 And it came to paffe the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered alfo: and we were together; there was no Granger with us in the house, fave we two in the house,

19 And this womans childe died in the night, because the overlaid it.

20 And the grofe at midnight, and took my fon from befide me-while-thine handmaid flept, and laid it in her bofom; and hid her dead childe in my bofom.

21 And when I rofe in the morning to give my childe fuck-behold-it was dead : but when I had confidered it in the merning, behold, it was not my fon which I did bear.

22 And the other waman faid. Nay-but the living is my fon, and the dead is the fon and the living is my fon. Thus they spake before the king.

33 Then.

23 Then faid the king. The one faith, This is my fon that livethand thy fon is the dead and the other faith. Nay, but thy fon is the dead, and my fon is the living.

24 And § king faid, Bring me a fword.
And they brought a fword before § king.
25 And the king faid. Divide the living childe in two, and give half to the one,

and half to the other. 26 Then fpake the woman whose the

living childe was sunto the king, (for her bowels verned upon her fon) and the faid, O my lord, give her the living childes & no wife flay it : but \$ other faid. Let it be neither mine nor thine but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and faid, Give her the living childe, and is no wife flav it : the is the mother thereof.

28 And ail Ifrael heard of & judgement which the king had judged-& they feared the king : for they faw that the wildom of God was in hims to do judgement.

CHAP. IIII

Solomons princes: 7 His twelve offiof his kingdom : 29 His willom.

O king Solomon was king over all D [frael

2 And thefe were the princes which he had. Azarish the fon of Zadok the grieft, Elihoreph and Ahiah, the fons of hima, scribes : Jehofaphat the son of A-

hilud the recorder : 4. And Benaish the fon of Jehoiada

ar were the priefts :

5 And Azariah the fon of Nathan mas than was principall officer, and the gs friend. And Ahifkar was over the boufhold:

nd Adoniram the fon of Abda was over

ute.

7 ¶ And Solomon had twelve officers over all Ifraci; which provided victuals for the king and his houshold : each man his moneth in a yeer made provision

And thefe are their names : the fon

Hur in mount Ephraim :

The fon of Dekar in Makat, and in

haalbirn, and Bethfhemeft, and Elon-

no The fon of Hefeb in Amboth, to

of Hepher: It The fon of Abinadab in all the region of Dor, which had Taphath the daugher of Solomon to wife :

12 Basna the ion of Ahilud, to him per-tained Tasnach, and Megiddo, and all lethfrean, which is by Zarranah beneath parcels from Bethfrean to Abel-Mehoeven unto the place that is beyond kneam:

adato him persained the towns of lair the fon of Manaffels which are in Gilead : to him allo persained the source. im also persained the region of Argob, thich is in Baftan threescore great cities, with walls and brazen bars :

14 Ahinadab the fon of Iddo had Ma-

anaim :

15 Ahiman mas in Naphtali, he alfo ook Bafmath the daughter of Solomon to wife ::

16 Buansh the fon of Huftai mes in After, and in Aloth:
17 Jehofaphat the fon of Parvah in If-

18 Shimei'the fon of Elsk in Benjamin: 19 Geber the fon of Uri was in the countrey of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og than ; and he was the onely king of Ba officer which was in the land.

20 ¶ Judah and Ifrael were many, as the fand which is by § fea in multirade, eating, and drinking, and making merry.

21 And Solomon reigned over all king doms, from the river unto the land of the Philiftines, and unto the border of Egypt : they brought prefents and ferred Solomon all the dayes of his life.

22 ¶ And Solomons provision for one day, was thirty measures of fine flour, and threefcore measures of meal.

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the paftures and an hundred ficep befides harrs and ro-bucks and fallow-deer, and farted fowl.

24 For behad dominion over all the region on this fide the river-from Tiph fah even to Azzah, over all the kings on this fide the river : and he had peace on

all fides round about him. 25 And Judah and Ifrael dwele fafely, every man under his vine, and under h g-tree-from Dan oven to Beer firebasil

the dayes of Solomo 26 7 And Selomon had fourty thouland falls of horfes for his charers and twelve

thousand horiemen. 27 And those officers provided visual for king Selomon, and for all that car ate king Solomons table, every man in is moneth: they lacked nothing

28 Barley also and ftraw for the horses and dromedaries brought they unto the lace where the officers were every man according to his charge.

29 ¶ And God gave Solomon wildom ad understanding exceeding much an largenesse of heart, even as the fand that is on the fea hore.

30 And Solomons wildom excelled the wildom of all the children of the caftcountrey, and all the wifeom of Egypt.

34 For he was wifer then all menithen Ethan the Ezrahitesand Heman-and Chalcoland Darda the fons of Mahol:and his fame was in all nations round about

32 And he spake three thousand pro-verbs : and his songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he fpake of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lebanon, even unt the hyfop that fpringeth out of the wall; he fpake also of beatts, and of fowl, and

of creeping things, and of fiftes.

34 And there came of all people to hear the wildom of Selomon from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wildom.

HAP.

1 Miram fending to congratulate Solo mon profereth him timber to build the

And Hiram king of Tyre fent his fervants unto Solomon. (for he had ard that they had anounted him king

W.

vas la

in Tfiamin:

in the

rey of of Og

onely

BV+ St

itude,

merry.

ind of er of

ferved

or one

her-yn

om out

p. be-

-deery

all the

Tiph-

ace on-

fafely ler his

cbasall

oufand

weive

ifimall

came

nan in

horica

to the

y man

ifdom

in and d that

ed the

e caft.

gy pt.

d pro

he cewate

wall : and

ele to

m all ard of

Solo

ild the

ne had

Ling

nithen Chal-

king

ever a lover of David.

2 And Solomon fent to Hiram-faying, 3 Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto th Name of the L O R D his God , for the wars which were about him on every fides mil the LORD put them under the foles of his feet.

4 But now the LoRD my God hath given me reft on every fidesfo that there is neither adverfary nor evil occurren

And behold . I purpose to build an onfe unto the Name of the LORD my Godes the LORD fpake unto David my father faying. Thy fon whom I will fet spon thy throne in thy room , he shall uild an house unto my Name.

6 Now therefore command thou that they how me codar-trees out of Lebanons and my fervants thalbe with thy fervants: and unto thee wil I give hire for thy ferpoint : for thou knowest that there is not mong us any that can fkill to hew tim-

et-like unto the Sidonians.

7 And it came to paffe, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he reweed greatly , and faid, Bleffed be the ORD this day , which hath given unto David a wife fon over this great people.

8 And Hiram fent to Solomon, faving, I have considered the things which thou knieft to me for 1 and I will do all thy defire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fr.

9 My fervants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea : and I will convey them by sea in floats, unto the place that thou halt appoint me and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou halt receive them : and thou halt accomplife my defire, in giving food for my houshold.

1050 Hiram gave Solomon cedar-trees and fir-trees according to all his defire.

It And Solomon gave Hirsm twenty thouland measures of wheat for food to his houhold-and twenty measures of pure oil : thus gave Solomon to Hiram yeer

12 And the LORD gave Solomon wif-dom as he promifed him : and there was prace between Hiram and Solomon, and

they two made a league together.

13 And king Soloman railed a levie ut of all Ifrael, and the levie was thirty

thoufand men.

14 And he fent them to Lebanon , ten thousand a moneth by courses; a moneth they were in Lebanon, and two moneths at home : and Adoniram mas over the levie.

15 And Solomon had threefcore & ten housand that bare burdens and fourscore oufand hewers in the mountains a

16 Belides & chief of Solomons officers which were over the work three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the

people that wrought in the work.

17 And the hing commanded and they brought great flones - codily flones and ewed stones , to lay the foundation of

18 And Solomons builders, and blirmens the boufe with planks of fir.

In the room of his father) for Hiram was builders did hew them , and the flonefourers: fo they prepared timber and ftones to build the house.

C. H. A. P. VI.

The building of Solomon: temple: 11

Gods promise unto is : 37 The sime of

A Nd it came to passe in the four hun-dred and sourcese yeer , after the children of Hirart were come out of the land of Egypt in the fourth yeer of Solomons reign over Ifrael, in the moneth began to build the house of the LORD.

And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof thereof twenty cubits , and the beight

thereof thirty cubits.

And the porch before the temple of the house: twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house, and ten cubies was the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the houseshe made windows of marrow lights.

5 9 And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about , against the walls of the house round about , both of the temple and of the oracle; and he made chambers round about.

6 The nethermost chamber mass five

cubits broad, and the middle was fix cubirs broad and the third was feven cubit broad : for without in the wall of th boufe he made narrowed refts round about that the booms should not be faften-ed in the walls of the boufe.

7 And the house, when it was in build-ing was built of ftone made ready before it was brought thither r fo that there was neither hammer, nor ax, nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in

8 The door for the middle chamber men in the right fide of the house: and they went up with winding flairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

9 So be built the houfe, and finified it : and covered the boule with beams

and boards of cedar.

to And then he built chambers againft all the house, five cabits high; and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

II And the word of the LORD came to Solomon-faying

12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou will walk in my flatutes and execute my judgements and keep all my commandments to walk in them: then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy

13 And I will dwell among the chil-dren of Ifrael, and will not forfake my

people Ifrael.

14 So Solomon built the house, and fi-

nished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling : and he covered them on the infide with wood and covered the floor of

16 And

16 And he built twenty cubits on the des of the house, both the floor, and the them for it within , even for the oracles even for the most hely place.

17 And the house, that is , the temple

before it was fourty cubits long. 18 And the cedar of the house within . was carved with knows & open'Adwers ;

all mes cellar-there was no frone feen. 19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within . to fer there the ark of the

covenant of the LORD.

20 And the oracle in the forepart was venty cubits in length , and twenty cubits in breadth , and twenty cubirs in the height thereof : and he overlaid it with pure gold-and fo covered the altar which mas of cedar.

21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oraclesand he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold . untill he had fini hed all the house : also the whole alear that more by the oracleshe overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle he made two cherubims of olive-tree , each ten

cubits high.

24 And five cubits mas the one wing of the chefub, and five cubits the other wing of the chereb : from the tittermoft. part of the one wing , unto the untermoft part of the other, were ten cubics.

25 And the other cherub was ten cubits : both the cherubims were of one

meafure,and one cife.

26 The height of 8 one cherub mus ten cubiterand fo was it of the other cherub.

27 And he fer the cherubims within the inner house; and they freiched forth the wings of the cherubinas fo that the wing of the one conched the one wall ; and the wing of the other charab souched the o. ther wall; and theit wings couched one another in the meift of the house.

28 And he overlaid the cherubims with

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubims and paim-trees and open flowers-within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold-within and without,

31 4 And for the entring of the oracle. he made doors of olive-tree : the bime! and fide posts were a fift part of the wall.

32 The two doors also mere of orivetree , and he carved upon them carvings of cherubims, and paim-trees, and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold-and spread gold upon the cherubins, and upon the paim-t rees

33 So also made he for the door of the remple, posts of olive-tree, a fourth part

of the mail

\$4 And the two doors mere of fir-tric; the two leaves of the onc. door mere foiding and the two leaves of the other door

merefolding. 35 And he carved thereon cherubims,

and palm-trees, and open flowers : and covered them with gold, fitted upon the carved work,

26 "And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed ftone, and a row of cedar-beams.

37 In the fourth yeer was the founds.

tion of the house of the LORD laiding the moneth Zif.

38 And in the eleventh yeer , in the moneth Bul (which is the eighth moneth) was the house animed thorowout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fathion of it : fo was he feven yeers in building it.

HAP. TII.

1, 2 The building of Solomons boufes, & and the house for Pharaohs daughter,

13 Hirams work for the house. Bile Solomon was building his own house thirteen yeers, and he finished

all his house. The built also the house of the forest of Lobanon; the length thereof grav an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof

fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubies , upon four rows of cedar-pillars, with cedar-beams upon the pillars 3 And it mas covered with cedar above

upon the beams, that lay on tourty five pillarsoffreen in a row.

And there were windows in three

rowerand light man against light in three ranks. 5 And all the doors and posts were

à

th

ea

an

an:

thi

Ř (

fou

and

the

this

bor

EWE

ruhi

bafe

wer

whe

COTT

the i

piter

there

Bafer

the i

their

31

30

2

fquare with the windows ; and light mer against light in three ranks.

6 And he made a porch of pillarsahe length thereof was filey cubits and the breadth thereof thirty cubits : and the orch was before them; and the other pillars, and & thick beam were before them.

7 Then he made a porch for & throne where he might judge even the purch of judgement : & it was covered with cedat from one fide of the floor to the other.

And his house where he dweit did another court within the porchabich was of the like work : Solomon made alio an house for Pharaohs daughter ( whom he had taken to mije) like unto this porch

Ail thefe were of coftly fromes according to the measures of hewed stones favred with faus within & without, even from the foundation unto the coping and

to on the out-fide, toward & great court.
To And the toundation mas of couly flones , even great flones flones of ten cubits and flones of eight cubits.

II And above were coffly ftones (after the measures of hewed stones and cedars. 12 And in great court round about was with three rows of hewed flones , and 1 row of cedar-beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, and for

the porch of the house, 13 9 And king Solomon fent and fet

Hiram out of Tyre. 14 He mas a widows fon of the tribe of Naphtali-Schis father mar a man of Tyres a worker in braffe, and he was filled with wildom & understanding and cunning to work all works in braffe : and he came to kirly Solomon and wrought all his work.

15 For he cast two pillars of brailered eighteen cubits high apiece ; and a line of twelve cubits did compade either of them

15 And

Gr.

t with

low of

unda. aidin

in the

encth)

il abe

all the

ere in

Sets &

ghser.

s own

nifed

foreft

ear an

hereof

sillars:

above

ty five

three.

u three

s Were

ht was

arsahe

ind the

nd the

her pil-

shem.

throne

orch of

h cedat

seit had sich was

2110 11

om he

851 IC+

dones

to even

ing and

t court.

f coally

of ten

s (after

cedars. out was

and a

and for

and fet

tribe of

Tyres

ed with

ning to

came to

s work.

railerof

a line of

of them

25 And

orch.

ther.

36 And he made two chapiters of molten braffesto fet upon the tops of the pillars : the height of the one chapiter mas five cubitse; and the height of the other chapiter mas five cubits;

17 And nets of checker-work , and wreaths of chain-work, for the chapiters which mere upon the top of the pillars : feyen for the one chapiter, and feven for .

the other chapiter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one net-work, to cover the chapiters that mere poon the top with pomegranates : and fo did he for the other chapiter.

19 And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars mere of lily-work

in the porch four cubits.

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars, had fornegranates also above, over against the belly, which was by the nerwork : and the pomegranaces were two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

21 And he fer up the pillars in the porch of the temple and he fer up the right pillar , and called the name thereof Jachin : and he fer up the left pillar, and called

the name thereof Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily-work : fo was the work of the pillars

fnished.

23 And he made a molten featen cubits from the one brim to the other . it was round all about , and his height was five cubits : and a line of thirty cubits did compasse it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about, there were knops compassing it. ten in a cubit , compassing the fea round about : the knows were cast in two rows,

when it was caft.

25It flood upon twelve exenthree looking toward the north-Schree looking toward the west, and three looking toward the fouth, and three looking toward the east and the sea was fet above upon them. and all their hinder parts were inward.

26 And it was an hand breadth thick. and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup with flowers of lines :

it contained two thousand baths. 27 ¶ And he made :en bafes of braffe : four cubits was the length of one bafe.

and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it. 28 and the work of the bases was on

this manner : they had borders, and the borders were between the ledges :

29 And on the borders that mere between the ledges mere lions oxen & chembims : and upon the ledges there was a base above : and beneath the lions & oxen were certain additions made of thin work

30 And every base had four brazen sheels and places of braffe : and the four corners thereof had under-fetters : under the laver were under-ferrers molten , at

the fide of every addition.

31 And the month of ic within the chapiter-& above-was a cubit : but the mouth thereof was round, after the work of the bafe, a cubit and an half : and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, four-fquare, not round. . .

32 And under the borders were four wheels : and the axle-trees of the mere joyned to the base, and the the of a wheel mas a cubit, and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels mas

like the work of a charet-wheel; their axle-trees, and their felloes and their spokes were all molten.

34And there were four under fetters to the four corners of one bafe : and the under fetters were of the very bafe it felf.

35 And in the top of the bafe mas there a round compaffe of half a cubit high:and on the top of the bafe the ledges thereof.

and b borders thereof mere of the fame.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubims-lions, and palm-lices, according to the proportion of every one and additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the ten bafes : all of them had one casting, one

meafure and one cife.

38 Then made he sen lavers of braffe: one laver contained fourty baths: and every laver was four cubits, and upon every one of the ten bafesione laver.

39 And he put five bales on the right fide of the house, and five on the left fide of the house; and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward, over

against the fourh.

40 And Hiram made the lavers. & the hovels & the bafins : fo Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for & house of the LORD.

41 The two pillars and the free bowls of the chapiters, that were on the top of the two pillars and the two net-works to cover the two bowls of the chapiters, which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two ner-works , eventwo rows of pomegranates for one net-worksto cover the two bowls of the chapiters that were upon the pillars : 43 And the ren bafes , and ren lavers

on the bafes : 44 And one fea-and twelve oxen under

the fea :

45. And the pots, and the Moveis, and the bafins and all thefe veffels which Hirain made to king Solomon for the house of the LORD were of bright bratte.

46 In the plain of Jordan 4id the king caft them . in the clay ground , between

Succochand Zarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the veffels unweighal because they were exceeding many : neither was the weight of the braffe found out

48 And Solomon made all the veffels that pertained unco the house of the LORD : the altar of gold, and the table of gold-whereupon the theu-brend mas:

49 And the candlefticks of pure golds five on the right fide , and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers.

and the lamps, and the tongs of gold. the bafins, and the ipoons, and the cenfers of pure gold: and the hinges of golds both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the bouse to withof the temple.

It So was ended all the work that king made for the house of the non made to the brought in the which David his father had dedi cated, even the filver and the gold, and the veffels did he put among the trea-forces of the house of the LORD, CHAP. VIII.

The temple dedicated 12-54 and bleffed. 22 Solomons prayer : 62 His facrifice

peace-offerings.
Hen Solomon affembled the elders of Ifrael, and all the heads of the children of Ifrael, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the six of the covenant of the LORD, out of the city of David-which is Zion.

2 And all the men of Ifrael affembled semfelves unto king Solomon at the themselves unto king feaft , in the moneth Ethanim, which is

the feventh moneth. And all the elders of Ifrael came,

and the priest took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy veffels that ere in the tabernacle , even those did

the priefts and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomons and all the congregation of Ifrael, that were affembled nto him mere with him before the ark, crificing facepand exenthat could not

And the priests brought in the ark of the coverant of the LORD unto his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubims.

For the cherubims fpread forth their two wings over the place of the and the flaves thereof above.

8 And they drew out the flaves, that e holy place before the oracle, and they were not feen without : and there they

9 There was nothing in the arksfave the two tables of ftone which Mofes pu there at Horeb, when the L O R D made a covenant with the children of Ifrael, when they came out of the land of Egyp no And it came to passe when the priests were come out of the hely place that the cloud filled the house of the LORD 5

II So that the priefts could not fland to minister because of the cloud : for the lory of the LORD had filled the house

of the LORD.

12 Then fpake Solomon, The LORD that he would dwell in the thick darkneffe.

13 I have furely built thee an houfe to well in, a fetled place for thee to abide in for ever

14 And the king turned his face about, and bleffed all the congregation of Ifracl; (and all the congregation of If-racl flood.)

15 And he faid: Bieffed be the LORD

God of Ifrasi, which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it faying.

26 Since the day that I brought forth

my people Ifrael out of Egypt. I chose no city out of all the tribes of Ifrael to build an house, that my Name might be therein; but I chose David to be over my people Ifrael.

And it was in the heart of David father, to build an house for the Name of the L O R D God of Ifrael

18 And the LORD faid unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my Name, thou didft well that it was in thine heart

19 Nevertheleffe, thou falt not build the house, but thy fon, that shall come forth out of thy loins , he thall build the

house unto my Nam

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spakesand I am risen up in the room of David my fathersand fit on the throne of Ifrael, as the LORD pro-mifed, and have built an house for the Name of the L o R D God of Ifrael.

21 And I have fet there a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of & LORD which he made with our fathers, when he

brought them out of the land of Egypt.
22 And Solomon Rood before the al tar of the LORD, in the prefence of all the congregation of Ifrael, and fpread forth his hands toward beaven: gi

th

en ci

fie

Be.

16

Pli

3

Hin

wh

**E**TH the

day tho

41

is p

out

Na

and

plac firit

ple

4

(ka)

Lo

chói

4

pray tain

is po

angr the e

or a

23 And he faid, LORD God of Ifrael, there is no god like thee, in heaven above-or on earth beneath , who keeped covenant & mercy with thy fervants that walk before thee with all their heart :

24 Who has kept with thy fervant David my father that thou promited him: thou spaked also with thy mouth and hast suffiled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD Ged of Ifrach keep with thy fervant David my fi-ther that thou promifedft him. Gying. There shall not fail thee a man in my fight, to fit on the throne of Ifrael; so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me, as thou halt walked before me.

26 And now, O God of Ifraelilet thy word (I pray thee)be verified, which then fpakeft unto thy fervant David my father.

27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven, and heaven of eavens cannot contain thee : how much lesse this house that I have builded?
28 Yet have thou respec unto the

prayer of thy fervant, and to his fupplication, O LORD my God, to hearkn unto the cry-and to the prayer which the fervant prayeth before thee to day: 20 That thine eyes may be open toward

this house night and day even toward the place of which thou haft faid, My Name

place of which thou has faid. My Name hall be there: that theu mayest hearts unro she prayer which thy servant fail make towards this place.

30 And bearisen thou to the supplication of thy servant for the supplication of the servant for the supplication of the servant for the servant for the supplication of the servant for the supplication of the servant for the

praces and which thou hearest for grand his seighbours and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to sweat and the oath come before thine altar in this boufe :

g.

hofe el to ht be

TOPO lavid

r the

d my art to

didft

build come

d the

ed bis

up in

fit on

or the

ORDs hen he

gypt.

the al-

of all fpread

Mrach

ven a ccepeft ts-that art :

civa

nifedi

mouth

i, as it

of If-

my fa-faying

in my el ; fo

ir wwy

ou halt

let thy ch then father. on the aven of

w much

nto the

fuppli-hearken nich thy

toward ad the Name hearkes

nt fall

plical-

Tirsel

place :

welling ive.

on his h come

2 The

1 ?

pro

el. or the

el.

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, 23 agen near taou in occorranta do-mit ludge thy fervants; condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his bead, and justifying the righteousts give his according to his righteoutneffe. 23 When thy people I frael be finiteen dann before the enemy-because they have sidned savaing these and deall

finned against thee , and fhall turn again to thee, and confesse thy Name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this house :

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forive the fin of thy people Ifrael, and

thou gavest unto their fathers.

36 When heaven is thut up and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee : if they pray towards this place, and confesse thy Name , and turn from their sim, when thou affished them ;

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and for-give the fin of thy fervants, and of thy people Ifrael, that thou teach them the good way wherein they mould walks and give rain upon thy lands which thou half given to thy people for an inheritance. 37 ¶ If there be in the land famine, if

there be peftilence, blafting, mildews, lo-cuft, or if there be caterpillar : if their enemy befrege them in the land of their cities , whatfoever plague , whatfoever

fichneffe there be :

38 What prayer and supplication soever be made by my man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the ague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands towards this house :

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his wayes, whose heart thou knowest, ( for thoueven thou onely knowest the hearts of all

the children of men.) 40 That they may fear thee all the

thou gaveft unto our fathers, 41 Moreover-concerning a ftranger-that is not of thy people Ifraci, but cometh

and of thy people that, our content out of a far countrey for thy Names fake; 42 ( For they shall hear of thy great Name, and of thy frong hand, and of thy firtthed-out arm) when he shall come and pray towards this house:

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling lace, and do according to all that the franger calleth to thee for : that all peole of the earth may know thy Name, to car thee as do thy people I fraels and that they may know that this boule, which I have builded is called by thy Name.

44 T If thy people go our to battell against their enemy, whitherforever thou shalt fend them, and shall pray unso the LORD roward the city which thou hast cholen, and foward the house that I have

oft for thy Name : 45 Then hear thou in beaven their rayer, and their supplication, and main-

tain their caufe.

46 If they fin against thee, ( for there is on man that finneth not ) and thou be sagry with them; and deliver them to the enemy, fo that they carry them away capives unto the hand of the snepsy; far of has the 1 Matt 10

47 Tet if they hall bethink themfelvess in the land whisher they were carried ca-ptives, and repent, and make supplianti-on unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, faying, We have finned and have done perversly, we have committed wickednesse;

48 And fo return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their foul, in the land of their enemies; which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land, which thougavelt unto their fathers the city which thou haft chofen, and the house which I have built for thy Name's

49 Then hear thou their prayer, and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling

place, and maintain their caufe. 50 And forgive thy people that have

greffions wherein they have transgreffed against thee, and give them compassion efore them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them's

\$1 For they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the mids of the furnace of iron :

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servants and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to the supplication of the people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

\$3 For thou didft feparate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance as thou frakeft by the hand of Mofes thy fervair, when thou

broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O 54 And it was for that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORDs e arose from before the altar of th LORD-from kneeling on his knees, with his hands foread up to heaven. \$5 And he flood and bleffed all the

congregation of Ifrael with a loud vaice,

faying, 56Bleffed he LORD that hath given reft unto his people firstly according to all that he promifed: there hath not failed one word of al his good promife, which he promifed by hand of Mofes his fervant.

57 The L. O. R. D. our God he with us-

as he was with our fathers: let him not

leave us, nor forfake us :

58 That he may incline our hearts un-to him, to walk in all his wayes, and to keep his commandments, and his flatures, and his judgements which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before \$ LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God-day and night , that he maintain the caufe of fervant and the cause of his people Ifrael at all times as the matter shall require a

60 That all the people of the earth may know that the LORD is God : and

that there is none elfe.

61 Lot you heart therefore be perfet with the LORD your God to walk in his flarates and to keep his commandments

as at this day.

62 T And the king, and all Ifrael with him, offered factifice before the LORD.

p

ŧİ

£6

of hi

he

th

BO.

wi

fas

thy

for

thy

log

tha

and

VCE

the

fpic

gay

bre

frog

and

16

treg

pfali

13

quee

the a

turne

Ges!

14

to Se

three

158

merc

and c

1

8

63 And Solomon offered a facrifice of peace-offerings which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an broadred and twenty thousand theep: so the king and all the children of

Ifrael dedicated the house of the LORD.
64. The fame day did the king hallow
the middle of the court that was before
the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings,
and the fat of the peace-offerings because
the brazen altar that was before the
LORD: most too little to receive the
burnt-offerings, and meat-offerings, and
the fat of the peace-offerings, and

the far of the peace-offerings.

65 And at that time Solomon held a feath-and all Ifrael with hims great congregation., from the entering in of Hamath. unto the river of Egypt. before the LORD our God, feven dayes and fe-

ven dayes: rum four ren dayes.
66 On the eight day he fent the people
awaye and they bleffed the kingsand went
unso their tents joyfull, and glad of
hearts, for all the goodneffe that the
LORD had done for David his fervants,
and for direct his neponle.

and for that his people.

1 Gods covenant in a vision with Solomon to The mutual presents of Solomon and Hiram: 25 His factafices.

A Nd it came to parte, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LoRD, and the kings boute, and all Solomons defire which he was pleafed to do?

2 That the LORD appeared to Solomon the fecond time, as he had appeared

unto him at Gibeon

3 And the LORD faid unto higs I have heard thy prayer. & thy fuppictation that thou haft made before me: I have hallowed this house which thou has builts op ut my Name there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart shallbe there perpetually. 4 And if thou will walk before mesas

4 And if thou wilt walk before mesas Dayid thy father walked, in integrity of heart and in uprightnes, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wift keep my flattics, & my judgements:

5 Then I will establish 5 throne of thy kingdom upon i frael for ever, as I promited to David thy father, saying. There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne

of Ifrael.

6 But if you had at all turn from following me-your or your children and will not keep my-commandmen.s-and my fratures which I have fet before you, but go and ferve other gods and worship them:

7 Then wil I cut off Ifrael out of \$land which I have given them; and this koufe which I have hallowed for my Name-wil I cast out of my light and Ifrael shallbe a proverb. a by-word among all people:

I cast out of my sight-and Israel shallbe a proverb-& a by-word among all people: 8 And at this house, which is high, every one that passets by it-shall be alconished and shall hisses, and they shall say, Why kath the LoRD done thus unto this

land and to this house.

9 And they hall answer, Because they forfook the L o R D their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worthipped them,

and ferved them t therefore hath the

10 ¶ And it came to pade at the end of twenty yeers when Solomon had built the two houses the house of the LORD,

and the kings house, 11 (Now Hirsm the king of Tyre has furnished Solomon with cedar-trees; and fit-trees; and with gold; according to all bis defire) § then Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galifee.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to fee the cities which Solomon had given

him and they pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother?

and he called them the land of Cabul, ugto this day.

fcore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this is the reason of the levie which king Solomon raised, for to build the house of the L O R D; and his own house, and Millo, and the wall of Jerusalemand Hazor, and Mexiddo and Gozze.

lemand Hazor and Megiddo and Gezer, 16 For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gene up a and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire and flain the Cananites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a prefort unto his daughter Solomons wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Beth-

horon the nether, 18 And Baalath , and Tadmor in the

wilderneffe-in the land.

19. And all the cities of flore that So-Jomon had-and cities for his charets and cities for his horfmen a and that which Solomon defined to build in Jerusiaem and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his domnion.

20 And all the people that were left of the Amorices Herrices-Perizzites Hivites, and Jebusites, which were not of

the children of Ifrael,

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Ifrael also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Solomon levie a tribute of bond-service unto this day.

22 But of the children of Ifrael did Solomon make no bondmen, but they mere men or war, and his fervants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his charets, and his horfmen.

23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Selomons work five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But Pharaohs daughter came up out of the city of David, unto her house which Solomon had built for her; then

did he build Millo.

25 ¶ And three times in a yeer did Solomon offer burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD and he burnt incense upon, the altar that was before the LORD a

so he finished the house.

26 And wing Solomon made a navie of ships in Exion Gebers which it beside kloth: on the shore of the Red-seasin the

kloth: on the more of the Red-feasin the land of Edom. 27. And Hiram fent in the navie his fervants thip-men that had knowledge of

the fea, with the fervants of Solomon.

1 the 11. d of

built RD;

had and ali ram

01 01 iven hefe her ! ug-

Gr. cvie mild nwo

rufaezer. had nt it that

pre-Bethn the

50and bich Jemnd of

left Hiot of

after en of devie a did

they ulers cersy bunthe :

ne us house d Socace. built e up

ARD I efide in the

ie his ge of

28 And they came to Ophir, and fer from thence gold, four hundred and twenty ralents, and brought if to king Selomon.

CHAP. K.
1 The queen of Shela, admireth the wif-dom of Solomon: 14 Solomon gold: 16 His targets.

A Nd when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon-concerning the Name of the L O R D. the came to

prove him with hard quedions.

2 And the came to Jerufalem with a very great train, with camels that bare pices and very much gold, and precious flones: and when the was come to So-lomon he communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomen told her all her queftious there was not any thing hid from

the king, which he told her not, 4 And when the queen of Sheba had fem all Solomons wildom; and the house

that he had builty

s And the meat of his table, and the fitting of his fervants, and & artendance of his ministers, and their apparell, and his cup-bearers, and his afcent by which he went up unto the house of the LORDs

there was no more spirit in her.
6 And the faid to the king, It was a ting report that I heard in mine own land of thy after and of thy wifdom.

7. Howbeit, I beleeved not the words, antill I came, and mine eyes had feen is: and behold the half was not told me: thy wifdom and prosperity exceedesh the

8 Happy are thy men happy are shefe thy fervants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear the wildom.

9 Bieffed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to fet thee on the loved Ifrael for every therefore made he the king to do judgement and juffice.

10 And the gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more fuch abundance of fpices, as thefe which the queen or Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 And the navie also of Hiram that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of almug-trees,

and precious flones.

12 And the king made of the almugtrees pillars for the house of the LOKDand for the kings house, harps also and phiteries for fingers: there came no fuch lang-trees nor were feen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the een of Sheba all her defire whatforver the asked, besides that which Solomon gave her of his royall bounty : fo the turned and went to ber own countreys he, and her fervants

14 Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one yeer was fix hundred

threefcore and fix raients of gold, 15Belides, that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffique of the spice-merchants and of all the kings of Arabia of the governours of the court sey,

hundred targets of bearen gold, fix hund

dred fhekels of gold went to one target.

17 Ani he made three hundred hields of beaten gold three pound of gold went to one faield: and the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon. 18 Moreover, the king made a great

throne of ivorie, and overlaid it with

the bell gold.

19 The throne had fix steps, and the top of the throne was round behinde t and there were fixes on either fide on the place of the feat, and two lions flood belide the ftayes.

20 And twelve lions flood there on the one fide, and on the other, upon the fix Reps : there was not the like made in

any kingdom

21 And all king Solomona drinking vessels mere of gold and all the vessels of the house of the torest of Lebanon mere of pure gold, none were of filver, it was nothing accounted of in the dayes of Solomen.

22 For the king had at fea a navie of Thatfhifbowith the navie of Hiram:once In three yeers came the navie of Tharhifh, bringing gold, and filver, ivorys

and apes, and peacocks.

23 So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for

wildom.

24 ¶ And all the earth fought to St lomon to hear his wildom, which God had put in his heart. 25 And they brought every man his prefent, veffels of filver, and veffels of golds

nd garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules a rate yeer by yeer.
26 . And Solomon gathered together charets and horfmen, and he had a thoufand & four hundred charces, and twelve thousand bortmen, whom he beflowed in

the sities for charets, and with the king at Jerufalem 27 And the king made filver to be in Jerusalem as flones, and cedars made he

to be as the fycomore-trees, that are in 28 ¶ And Solomon had horfes brought out of Egypt, and kinen yarn : the kings merchants received the linen yarn at a

price. And a charet came up, and went out of Egypt for fix hundred shekels of filver, and an horse for an hundred and

fifty : and fo for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria did they bring them out by their means.

C H A P. XI.

1 Solomons rives and concubines. 4 In his

old age they draw him to idolatry : 9 God threateneth him. 23 God firred up Rezon 26 and Jeroboam.

But king Solomon loved many daughter of Pharaoh) women of the Mo-

abites, Ammonites, Edomites, Sidonians, and Hittics; 2 Or the nations concerning which the ORD faid unto the children of Ifrael Ye hall not go in to them, neither hall

they come in unto you, for furely they, will turn away, your heart after their, gods: Solomon clave unto there in love.

And he had feven hundred wives, neeffes, and three hundred concubines:

princerucana there annates concubines: and his wives turned sway his heart.

4 For it came to pafe when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other nods; and his heart was not prefer with the LoRD his God; as so, the beart of David his Tarfet.

on the beart of David his farher, g For Solomon went after Amicoreth the goddelle of the Zidonians and after Mil-som the aboundation of the Ammonites. 6 And Solomon did evil in the fight

of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as did David his father.

7 Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemoth the abomination of Moab in the hill that is before Jerufa-tem and for Molech the abomination of

the children of Anamon.

8 And likewife did he for all his fixing evives, which burnt incenfe, and factificed unto their gods.

9 ¶ And the LORD was angry with

o And the LORD was angry was from the LORD God of Ifrael, which had appeared unto him twice, TO And had commanded him concern-

ing this thing that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded. If Wherefore the LORD faid unto Solomon, Forstmuch as this is done of

ther, and thou half not kept my covenant and my fiarutes which I have command-ed thee, I will furely rend the kingdom

from thee, and will give it to thy fervant.
12 Notwithflanding in thy dayes I will
not do it for David thy fathers fake : but

I will rend it out of the hand of thy fon.

13 Howbeit, I will not rend away all the kingdom: but will give one tribe to the fon-for David my fervants fake-and for Jerufaleum fake, which I have choften.

13 And the L. ORD furred up an adversary unto Solomon-Madad the Edom-

ite je was of the kings feed in Edom.

IS For it came to parte when David
was in Edom, and Josh the capetin of the
hoft was gotte up to birty the flam, after
he had fmitten every male in Edom;

16 (For fix moneths did losb remain there with all Ifrael untill he had cut off

every male in Edom.)

17 That Hadad Red, he, and certain Edomizes of his fathers fervants with him to go into Egypt. Hadad being yet a little childe.

a little childe.

18 And they apple out of Middan, and cause to Piran, and they took men with them out of Paran, and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt unto Pharioth king of Egypt which gaye him an boules and appointed him viduals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the fight of Pharanoh, to that he gave him to wife the fifter of his own wife, the fifter of Pharanoh course.

to wife the fifter of his own was not fifter of Tabpenes the queen.

20 And, the fifter of Tabpenes bare alm Genobarth his from whom Tabpenes was was in Platrachis houserand Genubath was, in Platrachis houserand Genubath was, in Platrachis houserand from the Face of First and.

21 And, when Pladad beard in Egypt has David flory with his factors, and

use David flept with his fatters, and at Josh she explain of the both was

dead. Hadad faid to Pharaoh Let me de-

partithat I may go to mine own countrey
22 Then Pharach faid unto him, But
what haft thou facked with me, that bewhat hast thou seeked to go to thine own bolds thou feekeft to go to thine own country? and he antwered. Nothing: bowbein het me go in any wife. 2? "And God furred him up another advertay, Rezon the fen of Eliadh, which fled from his lord Hadadezer.

king of Zobah : 24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when David flew them of Zohah: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and

reigned in Damascus. 25 And he was an adverfary to Ifrael all the dayes of Solomon-beside the mischief that Hadad did; and he abborred

Ifrael, and reigned over Syria. 26 ¶ And Jeroboam the fon of Nebat, an Ephrathire of Zereda, Solomons fer-(whose mothers name mas Zeruah a widow-woman)even he lift up his hand against the king.

And this was the canfe that he life

27 And this was the came that he lift up his hand against the hing: Solomon built Millo-sand repaired the breaches of the city of David his father.

28 And the man Persboam was a mighty man of valour: and Solomon, feeing the young man that he was industries he made him yake over all the charge of the house of Poteph.

29 And it came to passe at that times when leroboam went out of ferusalem that the prophet Ahijth the Shilonite found him in the way: and he had clad himfelf with a new garment; and they

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that was on him , and rent it in

twelve pieces.
31 And he faid to Jerobeam', Take the God of Ifreel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom our of the hand of Solo-monand will give ten tribes to the: 32 (But he half have one tribe for my

fervant Davids fake, and for Jerufalem fakesthe city which I have chosen out of

all the tribes of Ifraels)

33Because that they have forsaken me, and have worthipped Amtoreth the god-deffe of the Zidonians. Chemosh the god of the Moabites and Milcom & god of the children of Ammon and have not walked in my wayes, to do that which is righ in mine eyes, and to keep my flaures and my judgements as did David his father.

34 Howbeit-I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand; but I will make him prince all the dayes of his life; for David my fervants fake, whom I chofe, because he kept my command-

ments and my ftatutes : 35 But I will take the kingdom out of his fons hand and will give it unto thee

even ten tribes 36 And unto his fon will I give one tribe that David my fervant may have a light alway before me in Jerufalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my

37 And I will take thee, and then the

fervi coke HE W for t And

> with thon! frid 3

to

w

ed ed

ty

A

2 10) Egy

boar

3

fact ! this d ld m re Mi

911 tell gj. reople Make t ĒΙ og. The reign acording to all that thy foul de- ther made our yoke heavie but make thou

Breth-and halt be king over Ifrael. 38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my wayer, and do that is right in my fight, to keep my statutes, and my commandments as David my fervant did that I will be with thee, and build thee a fure house, as I built for David,

and will give Ifrael unto thee.

of David but not for ever

40 Solomon fought therefore to kill Jeroboam and Jeroboam arofe, and fled inwas in Egypt until \$ death of Solomon.

41 ¶ And the reft of the arts of Solo-

monand all that he did and his wifdoms are they not written in the book of the

afts of Solomon ?

42 And the time that Solomon reigned in Jerufalem over all Ifraciomas fourty yeers.

43 And Solomon flept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and Reheboum his fon reigned In his Gead.

C H A P. XII.

1 The Ifractites affembled at Sheckem to of the state of the refusing the oil mens counted to the tribes revolt. 26 Jerobours idolatry.

A Nd Rehobour went to Shochem:

Afor all Ifrael were come to Shechem

to make him king.
2 And it came to passe when Jerobo am the fon of Nebat, who was yet in Egyptheard of its (for he was fled from the prefence of king Solomon, and Jero-

to the state of th

ame an ipage time of renocomin laying.

4 Thy farber made car yoke grievous now therefore make thou the grievous fervice of thy father, and his heavie yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and se will ferve thee.

f And he faid unto them. Depart yet for three dayer, then come again to me.

And the people departed.

6 And king Rehoboam confuired with the old men that flood before Soloon his father, while he yet lived, and hid How do you advise, that I may an-

ind how do you advile, that I may anferthis people?

7 And they fpake unto him-faying. If
thou with be a ferrant unto this people
this day, and with ferrer thems-and answer
them and fpeak good words to them,
then they will be the ferrants for ever.

8 But he forfook the counfell of the
will be the sevent of the sevent of the
them which they had given him, and
officied with the young men that were
mount up with binus and which flood befere kim.

of him.

9 And he faid unto them. What counhil give ye, that we may answer this
rople who have spoken to mee saying,
linethe yoke which thy father did put
aponus lighter?

10 And the young many that were

10 And the young men that were rown up with him-fpake unto him, fay-me. Thus shalt thou speak unto this peo-it that spake unto thee, saying, Thy fa-

it lighter unto us : thus thale thou fay uner then my fathers loins.

II And nows whereas my father did lade you with an beavie yoke, I will adde to your yoke : my father hath chaftifed you with whips, but I will chaflife you with fcorpions.

12 9 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed faying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people roughly, and for look the old mens coun-

fell that they gave him :

14 And fpake to them after the counfel of the young men-faying, My father made your yoke heavie, and I will adde to your yoke : my father alfo chaftifed you with whips, but I will chaftife you with fcorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people : for the cause was from the LORD, that he might perform his faying, which the LORD fpake by Ahijah the Shilonite, unto Jeroboam the fon of

16 4 So when all Ifrael faw that \$ king hearkened not unto them, the people anfwered \$ king,faying, What portion have we in David? neither have me inheritance in the fon of Jeffe : to your tents-O Ifrael : now fee to thinc own house, Da-

vid. So Ifrael departed unto their tente, 17 But as for the children of Ifrael which dwelt in the cities of Judah Reho-

boam reigned over them.

boam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehobosm fent Adorata, who mas over the tribute, and all Ifrael flowed him with thones 3 he died; therefore king Rehobosm made (peed to get him up to his charet-to flee to Jerufalem 19 So Ifrael rebelled against the house

of David unto this day.

20 And it came to passe when all Ifrael heard that Jeroboam was come again that they fent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Ifra-el: there was none that followed \$ house

of Davidsbut the tribe of Judah onely.
21 ¶ And when Rehoboam was come to Jerufalem, he affembled all the house of Judah with the tribe of Benjamin an hundred and fourfcore thousand chosen menwhich were warriors to fight against the house of I frael, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the fon of Solomon, 28 But the word of God came unto

Shemaiah, the man of God faying 23 Speak unto Rehoboam the fon of Solomon king of Judah, and unro all the house of Judah, and Benjamia, and to the

remnant of the people faying, 24 Thus faith the LORD, Ye hall not go up nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house, for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD; and returned to departs
according to the word of the LORD.
25 Then Jeroboam built Shechem in

mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein, and went out from thence, and built Pemel. 26 And Jeroboam faid in his hearts M. Now

ey . bewa 8.3 her ahi

6.

135 me hem ent and

nifred baty fertish

life non s of di s non,

and

the me lemy nite clad rbey

gart in Take ORD rend Selo-6: T MY

lems out of n me gedof the alked right es and

her. lat whole s life, om I nandout of thee

re ont have s nut ruy Siem p geign

Now fail the kingdom return to the house of David:

27 If this people go up to do facrifice in the house of the LORD ar Jerusalem, then hall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord even unto Rehoboam king of Judah and they shall kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah.

28 Whereupon the king took counfell, and made two calves of gold, and faid unto them. It is too much for you to go up to Jerufalem : behold thy gods, O Ifrael, which brought thee up out of the

land of Egypt.
29 And he fet the one in Bethel , and

the other put he in Dan

20 And this thing became a fin : for the people went to worthip before the one, even unto Dan,

31 And he made an house of high placessand made priefts of the loweft of the people, which were not of & fons of Levi.

32 And Jeroboam ordained a feaft in the eighth moneth-on the afteenth day of the moneth, like unto the feaft that as in Judah, and he offered upon the altar, (fo did he in Bethel ) facrificing unto the calves that he had made : and he placed in Bethel the pricas of the high places which he had made,

33 So he offered upon the altar which the had made in Bethel, the ffreenth day of the eighth moneth-even in the moneth which he had devised of his own heart : and ordained a feast unto the children of Ifrael, and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incenfe.

CHAP.

XIII. 1 Feroloams hand withereth. 7 The prophet departeth from Bethel.

A Nd behold , there came a man of God out of Judah, by the word of the L o R.D unto Bethel : and Jeroboam anod by the altar to burn incenfe

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and faid. O altar, al-Thus faith the L o R D. Behold, a childe fall be born unto the house of David , Josiah by name, and upon thee shall heoffer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and mens bones fhall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave a figne the fame day, faying. This is the figne which the LORD hath fpeken : Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the after that are upon it fhall

be poured out.

And it came to paffe when king Jezeboam heard the faying of the man of God-which had cried against the altar in Bethel that he put forth his hand from the altar, faying. Lay hold on him : and his hand which he put forth against him, dried up , so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5. The altar alfo was ront, and the aftes ured out from the altars according to the figne which the man of God had gi-

wen by the word of the LORD & And the king aufvered and faid unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of ahe LORD thy God and pray for methat my hand may be reflored me sgain. And the man of God belought the LORD, and the kings hand was reflored again, and became as it was before,

7 And the king faid more the man of God , Come home with me, and refret thy felf, and I will give thee a reward.

8 And & man of God faid unto & king If thou wilt give me half thine house, will not go in with thee , neither will I

eat bread-nor drink water in this place;
9 For fo was it charged me by the word of the LORD faying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the fame way that thou cameft.

10 So he went another way and return.

ed not by the way that he came to Bethel, in Berhel, and his fons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bethel : the words which he had spoken unto the king them they told also to their father.

12 And their father faid unto them; What way went he ! for his fons had feen what way the man of God went, which

came from Judah.

13 And he faid unto his fons, Saddle me the affe , fo they fadled him the affe, and he rode thereo

14 And went after the man of God and found him fitting under an oak : and he faid unto him. Art thou &man of God that came it from Judah ? and he faid, I am.

15 Then he faid unto him Come home

Ì

ei

8

tu

0

60

th

th

28

th

1

I p

be

is A

1 6

Crac

of t

and

of A

his e Beho

afk a

fick :

mall

6

the fe

the de wife o

felf to

muh

3

with me, and ear bread.

16 And he faid, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee : neither will I est bread, nor drink water with thee in this place,

17 For it was faid to me by the word of the LORD . Thou falt eat no bread-'nor drink water there nor turn again to 

alfo as thou art, and an angel fpake unto me by the word of the LORD, faying, Bring him back with thee into thise house, that he may eat bread, and drink were: but he lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him and did eat bread in his house, and drank water. 20 ¶ And it came to pafferas they fat at the tablesthat & word of the LORD came

unto the prophet that brought him back: 21 And be cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, faying, Thus faith the LORD, Forafmuch as thou haft difobeyed the mouth of the LORD; and hift not kept the commandment which the

LORD thy God commanded thees 22 But cameft back. & half eaten breids and drunk water in the place of the which the LORD did fay to thee Eat no breads and drink no water; thy carcale hall not

come unto the fepulchre of thy fathers. 23 ¶ And it came to passe after he had earen breads and after he had drunks that he sadled for him the affecto miss for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24. And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way & flew him ; and his car-

ntm oy the ways, they this and in the case was cast in the way. St the affe flood by its the lion allo flood by the carcaic. 25 And behold-men paffed by and sur the carcaic cast in the way, and the fan flanding by the carcaic; and they can all the carcaic cast in the way, and the fan flanding by the carcaic; and they can and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt,

26 And

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he faid, It is the man of God, who was difobedient unto the word of the L o R D: therefore the LORD hash delivered him anto the lion, which hath torn him, and flain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he fpake unto him.

27 And he fpake to his fone, faying, Saddle me the affe: and they fadled him 28 And he went and found his carcafe east in the way, and the afferand the lion standing by the carcale; the lion had not

earen the carcale, nor torn the affe. 29 And the prophet took up the carthe afferand brought it back : and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn, and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own rave, and they mourned over him, fay-

ing. Alas, my brother !

31 And it came to paffe after he had buried him that he fpake to his fons, faying, When I am dead, then bury me in the fepulchre, wherein the man of God is buried, lay my bones belide his bones.

32 For the faying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Bethel, and against all the houses of the high places, which are in the cities of

Samaria hall furely come to paffe. 33 After this thing Jeroboam re-turned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people priests again or the lower or the property of the high places: who foever would, he conferrated him, and he became one of the priefts of the high places.

34 And this thing became fin unto and to deftroy it from off the face of

> CHAP. XIIII.

Alijah being fick, Jerobam sendeth his mije disguised with presents to the profies Anijah at Shilo. 17 Abijah dieth, and is turied.

A T that time Abijah the fon of Jero-

2 And Jeroboam faid to his wife, Arife, I gray thee, & difguife thy felf, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jerobo-am-and get thee to Shiloh: behold, there is Abijah the propher, which told me that I hould be king over this people.

And take with thee ten loaves, and tracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him : he hall tell thee what hall become

of the childe.

4 And Jeroboams wife did for& arofe, and went to Shiloh-& came to the house of Ahiiah : but Ahijah could not fee, for

his eyes were fet, by reason of his age.

\$ ¶ And the LORD said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to alk a thing of thee for ker fon for he is fick : thus & thus halt thou fay unto her : or it hal be when the cometh in that the hall feign her felf to be another woman.

And it was for when Ahilah heard the found of her feet, as the came in at the door, that he faid, Come in thou wife of Jeroboam, why feignest thou thy fel to he another ? for I am fent to thee mith heavie tidings.

7 Go, tell Jerobeam , Thus fairh the LORD God of Ifrael Foralmuch as I ex alted thee from among the people , and

made thee prince over my people Ifraels 8 And rent the kingdom away from the house of David-and gave it thee: and yes thou haft not been as my fervant Davids who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart-to do that onely which was right in mine eyes :

But haft done cvil above all that were before thee : for thou haft gone and made thee other gods, & molten images. to provoke me to anger, and haft caft me

behinde thy back :

10 Therefore beheld, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jerobosm kim that piffeth against the wall, and him that is thut up. and left in Ifrael, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboams as a man taketh away dung-till it be all gone.

II Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city, fall the dogs eat : and kim that dieth in the field, fhall the fowls of the air eat : for the LORD hath fpoken it.

12 Arife thou therefore , get thee to thine own house; and when thy feet enter into the city, the childe fall die.

13 And all Ifrael hall mourn for him; and bury him : for he onely of Jeroboam thall come to the grave, because in him there is found fome good thing toward the L O R D God of Ifrael, in the house of Icroboam.

14 Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Ifrael, who fhall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day : but

what ! even now

15 For the LORD hall fmite Ifrael, as a reed is thaken in the water, and he hall root up Ifrael cut of this good land, which he gave to their fathers, and hall featter them beyond the rivers because they have made their groves, pro-

voking the LORD to anger.

16 And he hall give Ifrael up because of the fins of Jeroboam, who did fin; and

who made Ifrael to fin,

17 9 And Jeroboams wife arofe, and departed and came to Tirzah : and when he came to the threshold of the doors the childe died.

18 And they buried himsand all Ifracl mourned for him-according to the word of the LORDswhich he fpake by the hand of his fervant Ahijah the prophet.

19 And the reft of the acts of Jeroboam, how he warred, and how he reigned, behold , they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ifrael.

20 And the dayes which Jeroboam reigned, mere two and twenty yeers : and he flept with his fathers, and Nadab his

fon reigned in his flead.

21 And Rehoboam the fon of Solomon reigned in Judah : Rehoboam mas fourty and one yeers old when he began to reign, and he reigned feventeen yeers in Jerusalem-the city which the L O R D did chuse out of all the tribes of Israels to put his Name there : and his mothers name was Naamah an Ammoniteffe.

22 And Judah did evil in & fight of th LORD, they provoked him to jealoufio M 3

d. ing es I ill I ace : the read,

í.

n of

reft

y the urn. thel. pher told God them

hem,

feen

chick addle affen d-and nd be d-that

home with will I ee in word bread,

ain to rophet e unto aying thine drink

nd did rater. fat at came back: of God s faith aft difnd kaft

ch the

breads

e which bresd: all not thers. be had k, that for the ck. ion met his car-Te flood

arcait. and faw the Hon ey came the old 26 Ani with their fins which they had committed above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them high

high hill, and under every green tree. 24 And there were also sodomites in the land, and they did according to all the abominations of the nations, which e L O R D cast out before the children of Ifraei.

25 9 And it came to paffe in the fifth veer of king Rehoboam-that Shifhak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem :

And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the kings house, he even took away all : and he took away all the fhields of gold which Solomon had made.

And king Rehoboam made in their d brazen mields & committed them 27 unto the hands of the chief of the guards

which kept the door of the kings house.
28 And it was for when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard-chamber,

29 9 Now the reft of the als of Rehoboams and all that he dids age they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ?

30. And there was war between Rebooam and Jeroboam all their dayes

31 And Rehoboam frept with his fathe city of David: and his mothers nan was Naamah an Ammonitesse. And Abi-

was Names an Ambonitete. And An-jum his fon reigned in his flead.

C H A P. XV.

A dijums wicked reign. 7 Afts fur-eredeth. 23 Jebefsophet Juccedeth.

Anders wicked reign. 27 Ba-afts executeth. Abiath prophery.

Ow in the eighteenth were of king Jeroboam the fon of Nebatreign.

d Abijam over Judah.

2 Three yeers reigned he in Jerufa-em: and his mothers name was Mas-chah the daughter of Abifhalom.

And he walked in all the fins of his er-which he had done before him:and his heart was not perfest with the LORD his Godias the heart of David his father

Nevertheleffe, for Davids fake did the LORD his God give him a lamp in Jerufalem, to fet up his fon after hims and to chablish Jerufalem?

Because David did that which was right in the eyes of the Long and turned not afide from any thing that he commanded him-all-the days of his life-fave only in the matter of Urijah the Hittire.

And there was war between Rebot am & Jeroboam all the dayes of his life.

Now the reft of the alts of Abijam, and all that he did, are they not writte in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ! And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam

8 And Abijam flept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Da-wid: and Afa his fon reigned in his flead.

And in the twentieth yeer of Jeoboam king of Ifrael, reigned Als over

10 And fourty and one yeers geigned

he in Jerufalem : and his mothers name was Maachahathe daughter of Abihalom,

II And Afa did that which was right n the eyes of the LORD, as did David his father.

12 And he took away the fodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his father had made.

13 And also Maachah his motherseven her he removed from being queen, be-cause she had made an idol in a grove, and Afa destroyed her idols and burnt if by the brook Kidron

14 But the high places were not re-moved : nevertheleffer Afa his heart was perfect with the LORD all his dayes.

15 And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himfelf had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, filver, and gold, and verfels.

And there was war between Afa

and Basha king of Ifrael all their dayes.

17 And Basha king of Ifrael went up against Judah, and built Ramah, that be might nor suffer any to go out, or come in to Afa king of Judah.
18 Then Afa took all the filver, and

the gold, that were left in the treasures of the howse of the LORD, and the treafures of the kings house, and delivered them into the hand of his servents; and king Asa sent them to Benhadad the son f Tabrimon, the fon of Hezion king of Syria, that dwelt at Damafeus, faying,

Ħ

pei the

zi;

3 rity

Nou

lion

EV-M

of h

air e

2nd

not 1

of th

Was

nige

lehu,

the L

the fir

to an

King 8 9

Line o

to rei

bif h

at he

drank

6

19 There is a league between me an thee and between my father and thy father : behold . I have fent unto thee a refent of filver and gold; come and reak thy league with Baaftes king of If-20 So Benhadad hearkened unto king

Afa, and fent the captains of the holls which he had against the cities of Ifrach and fmote Ijon and Dan and Abel Beth nanchah, and all Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali,

at And it came to paffe, when Banka heard thereof that he left off building of Ramab, and dwelt in Tirzah

22 Then king Afa made a proclamatica thorowout all Judah (none was exempted ) and they took away the stones of Ra-mah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Basha had builded : and king Afa built with them Geba of Benjamins& Mizpah.

23 The rest of all the acts of Afa. and all his might and all that he did and the cities which he built are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the king f Judah? nevertheleste, in the time of

his old age be was difeated in his feet.

24 And Afa flept with his fathers, and
was buried with his fathers in the city of
David his father and Jehodauphat his fol

reigned in his flead.
25 ¶ And Nadab the fon of Jerobou began to reign over Ifraelsin the fecond yeer of Afa king of Judah, and reigned

over Ifrael two yeers.

26 And he did evil in the fight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his fin wherewith he made Ifrael to fin.

27 And Baatha the fon of Ahijakof the

boule of Iffachars confpired against hims and Baafha fmote him atGibberhon, which belongeth to the Philiftines, (for Nadab and all Ifrael laid fiege to Gibbethon) 28 Even in the third yeer of Afa king of Judah-did Baafha flay him, and reign-

ed in his flead.

ne

id

es

he

en

e-

iğ

-91

was

ich

ngs

the

and

AG

yes.

up

s be ome

and

res-

cred

and

fon

121 and

ry fa-hee a

of Ife

hofts

frach Beth-

Il the

Baafha

ing of

notica

empt-

of Ra-

rewith

built.

lizpah.

a, and

md the

vritten

e kings

ime of

feet.

city of

his for гобом

fecond

reignel

a of the of his

kof the

houft

29 And it came to paste when he reigned that he imote all the house of Jeroboambe left not to Jeroboam any that breathed-untill he had deftroyed him-according unto the faying of \$ LORD which he frake by his fervant Ahijah \$ Shilonite: 30 Because of \$ sins of Jerobosm which he sinned, and which he made I srael sin. y his provocation, wherewith he provo-

sed the LORD God of Ifrael to anger.
31 Now the rest of the acts of Nadab , and all that he did , are they not written in the book of the chronicles of

the kings of Ifrael ?

32 And there was war between Afa and Banha king of Ifrael all their dayes.

35 In the tourd yeer of Ala king of Judah, began Baama the fon of Ahijah to reign over all Ifrael in Tirzah , twenty

and four yeers.

34 And he did evil in the fight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Jero m, and in his fin wherewith he made Ifrael to fin.

HAP. XVI.

19.7 Jehn his prophecy against Bassha.

8 Zimri his conspiracy. 15 Omri made king, 21 prevaileth against Tibri.

Then the word of the LORD came to leliu the son of John his prophecy against Bassha.

lelu the fon of Hanani against Ba-

the faying

a Forafmuch as I exalted thee out of the duft, and made thee prince over my teople Ifrael, and thou haft walked in he way of Jerobosm, and haft made my people Ifrael to fin , to provoke me to aiger with their fins :

3 Behold. I will take away the pofterity of Banha, and the posterity of his house ; and will make thy house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

Him that dieth of Baafta in the city-hall the dogs ear : and him that dieth of his in the fields fhall the fowls of the air eat

Now the reft of the alls of Banhan and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ifrael

6 So Baafha flept with his fathers, and was buried in Tirzah, and Elah his fon

migned in his fread.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet lebusthe son of Hananiscame the word of the LORD against Baasha and against his boufe even for all the evil that he did in the fight of the LORD-in provoking him to meer with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam, and became he killed him.

8 In the twentieth &fixth yeer of Afa king of Judah, began Elah & fon of Bastha to reign over Ifrael in Tirzah, two yeers. And his fervant Zimri (captain of half his charets) conspired against hims in he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drink in the house of Arza fleward of his

bufe in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in , and fmore him, and killed him, in the twenty and feventh yeer of Afa king of Judah , and reigned in his flead

11 ¶ And it came to paffe when he began to reign, affeon as he fat on his rone, that he flew all the house of Baafia : he left him not one that piffeth

against a wall, neither of his kinsfolking nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri deftroy all the house of Basha, according to the word of the L O R D. which he fpake against

Banha, by Jehu the prophet, 13 For all the fins of Banha, and the fins of Elah his fon , by which they fin-ned , and by which they made Ifrael to fin in provoking the LORD God of Ifraci to anger with their vanities.

14 Now the reft of the ads of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings

of Ifrael?

15 ¶ In the twenty and feventh year of Afa king of Judah , did Zimri reign feven dayes in Tirzah ; and the people were encamped against Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines.

16 And the people that were encamp-ed heard fay. Zimri bath conspired, and hath alfo flain the king:wherefore all Ifrael made Omri the captain of the hofts

hing over Ifrael that day in the camp.

17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Ifrael with him, and they

befieged Tirzah.

And it came to passe when Zimri faw that the city was taken, that he wen into the palace of the hings honfe , and burnt the kings house over him with fire, and died,

19 For his fins which he finned in doing evil in the light of the L o R D, in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his fin which he did to make Ifrael fin.

20 Now the reft of the acts of Zimri; and his treason that he wrought are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ifrac!

21 Then were the people of Ifrael divided into two parts ; half of the people followed Tibni the fon of Ginath-to make him hing and half followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri, prevailed against the people that fol-lowed Tibni the son of Ginath: fo Tibai died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and one yeer of Afa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Ifrael twelve yeers : fix yeers reigned he-

in Tirzah

24 And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of filver , and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, Samaria

25 TBut Omri wrought evil in the

all that were before him.

26 For he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the fon of Nebat, and in his fin wherewith he made I frael to fin to provoke the LORD God of Ifrael to anger with their vanities

27 Now the reft of the ads of Omrly M 3

which

I Kings,

which he did , and his might that he hewed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ifrael ? 28 So Omri flept with his fathers, and

was buried in Sameria, and Ahab his fon reigned in his flead

29. And in the thirty and eighth yeer of Afa king of Judah, began Ahab the fon of Omri to reign over Ifrael : and Ahab the fon of Omri reigned over Ifrael in

Samaria twenty and two yeers.

30 And Ahab the fon of Omri did evil in the fight of the LORD, above all that

were before him. 31 And it came to paffe, as if it had een a light thing for him to walk in the fins of Jeroboam the fon of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel, the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and ferved Baal, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Baal on the house of Baal, which he had built

in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made a grove, and Ahab Ifrael to anger, then all the kings of If-

34 ¶ In his days did Hiel the Bethelite build Jericho: he laid & foundation thereof in Abiram his firft-born , and fer up the gares thereof in his youngest fon Segub according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Joshua the son of Nun. C H A P. XVII.

a Elijah prophessesh against Ahah: 17 He raiseth the widows son.

And Elijah the Timbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the LORD God of Ifrael li-weth, before whom I ftand, there shall not be dew nor rain thefe yeers, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the L ORD came

nto him, faying,

Get thee hence, and turn thee eaftward, and hide thy felf by the brook Che-sith, that is before Jordan. 4 And it shall be that thou shalt drink

I the brook, and I have commanded the

gavens to feed thee there.

So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith that is before

6 And the ravens brought him bread ad fleth in the morning. & bread & fleth in & evening : and he drank of the brook.

And it came to paffe after a while, shat the brook dried up , because there

had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto him, faying,

o Arife, get thee to Zarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there : beold, I have commanded a widow woman there to fuftain thee.

10 So he arofe, and went to Zarephath : d when he came to the gate of the citys behold, the widow woman was there gathering of flicks: and he called to her, and faid. Ferch me, I pray thee, a little water in a westell, that I may drink

II And as he was going to ferch it she called to her, and faid. Bring me, I pray thee, a morfoll of bread in thine hand,

12 And the faid, As the LORD thy God liveth. I have not a cake, but an handfuil of meal in a barrell, and a little oil in a cruse: and behold, I am gathering two flicks, that I may go in and dreffe it for me & my fon that we may eat it and die,

13 And Elijah faid unto her, Fear not ; go, and do as thou haft faid : but make rue thereof a little cake first and bring it unto me , and after make for thee , and

for thy fon.

14 For thus faith the LORD God of Ifrael , The barrell of meal shall not watte, neither fall the crufe of oil fail, untill the day that the L O R D fendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And the went , and did according to the faying of Elijah : and the, and he, and her house did eat many dayes.

46 And the barrell of meal wasted

not, neither did the cruse of oil fail according to the word of the LORD, which

ke fpake by Elijah. 17 And it came to raffe after thefe things, that the fon of the woman, the mistreffe of the house, fell fick : and his fickneffe was fo fore, that there was no breath left In him

18 And the faid unto Elijah. What have I to do with thee ? O thou man of God! art thou come unto me to call my fin to rememberance, and to flay my fon?

19 And he faid unto her Give me thy fon. And he took him out of her bofor and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed, 20 And he cried unto the LORD, and

faid, O L O R D my God, haft thou alfo

brought evil upon the widow with whom
I fojourn by flaying her fon?
at And he firetched himself upon the
childe three times and cried unto the
LORD and faid to LORD my God. I pray thee, let this childes foul come is-

to him again.
22 And the LORD heard the voice of Elijah, and the foul of the childe came into him again, and he revived

23 And Elijah took the childe, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him uno his mother : and Elijah faid, Seesthy fon

And the woman faid to Elijahi Now by this I know that thou art a men of God, and that the in thy mouth is truth.

CHAP. XVIII.

vesh Abab, and convinceth Baals pro-

Nd it came to paffe after u dayes, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah in the third yeer, faying Go, thew thy felf unto Ahab, and I will

fend rain upon the earth.

2 And Elijah went to flew himfelf unto Ahab, and there was a fore famise

in Samaria. And Ahab called Obadiah, which

was the governour of his heufe, (nos Obadiah feared the LORD greatly: 4. For it was for when Jezebel cut of the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets,and hid then

opini him the p 22 bev LOR dred :

23

h

t

ho

fu

tel

tho

ble

kou

ma

foll

me

dres

of I

geth

21

and :

1

1

2. God bread and water)
5 And Ahab (aid unto Obadiah-Go into afuil in a

the land unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks : peradventure we may ande graffe to fave the horfes and mules alive, that we leefe not all the beafts.

6 So they divided the land between them to passe the rowout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went an-

other way by himfelf,

7 And as Obadiah was in the ways behold. Elijah mer him : and he knew him, and fell on his face, and faid, Art thou that my lord Elijoh?

& And he answered him. I am : go tell thy lord. Behold. Elijah is here.

9 And he faid. What have I finned that

thou wouldest deliver thy fervant into the hand of Ahab to flay me ?

10 As the LORD thy God livethsthere is so nation or kingdom , whither my lord hath not fent to feek thee : and when they faid. He is not there he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

II And now thou favelt, Go, tell thy

lord Behold Elijah is here.

12 And it shall come to passe, assoon as I am gone from thee, that the fpirit of the LORD fall carry thee whither I know not; and fo when I come and tell Ahib, and he cannot finde thee, he fall flay me : but I the fervant fear the LORD from my youth.
13 Was it not told my lord, what I did

when learbel flew the prophets of the LORD how I hid am hundred men of the LORDs prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water !

14 And now thou fayeft, Go, tell thy ord Behold, Elijah is here ; and he mall

fisy me.

And Elijah faid, As the L O R D of hots liveth before whom I ftand. I will farely thew my felf unto him to day

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab and told him : and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 And it came to paffe when Ahab

thou he that troubleth Ifrael? 18 And he answered, I have not trou-bled Israel, but thou and thy fathers house, in that ye have for faken the com-maniments of the LORD, and thou halt

followed Baalim 19 Now therefore fend, and gatherto me all Ifrael unto mountCarmeland the prophers of Basi four hundred and fifry, and the prophets of the groves four hun-drea, which eat at Jezebels table.

20 Se Ahab fent unto all the children of Ifrael, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel.

21 And Elijah came unto all the people, and faid. How long halt ye between two opinions? If the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him: and the people answered him not a word,

22 Then is d Elijah unto the people, Lord I onely remain a prophet of the dred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two wilotks; and let them thuse one bullock

by fifty in a cave, and fed them with for themfelves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under; and I willi dreffe the other bullock , and lay it on wood-and put no fire under.

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I willcall on the Name of the LORD ; and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and faid , It is well spoken.

25 And Elijah faid unto the prophers of Baal , Chufe you one bullock for your felves,and dreffe it Arft for ye me many: and call on the name of your gods, but

put no fire under.

25 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dreffed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even untill noon, faying,O Baal, hear But there was no voice, nor any that answered, and they leapt upon the altar

which was made. 27 And it came to paffe at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and faid, Cry aloud: for he is a god, either he is talking, or he is pursuing or he is in a journey, or peradventure he fleepeth, and muft be

awaked.

28 And they cried loud and cut themfelves after their manner, with knives, and lancersstill the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to paffe when mid-day as paft, and they prophefied untill th time of the offering of the evening facts. fice that there mas neither voice, nor any to answer-nor any that regarded.

30 And Elijah faid unto all the peoples Come neer unto me. And all the people came seer unto him, And he sepaired the altar of & LORD that was broken down.

cording to the number of the tribes of the fons of Jacobs unto whom the word of the LORD came, faying, Ifrael hall be thy name

32 And with the flones he built an altar in the Name of the LORD, and he made a trench about the altar-as great as would contain two measures of sced.

33 And he put the wood in order- and cut the bullock in pieces and laid him on the woods and faid. Fill four barrels with water, and pour iton the burnt facrifices

and on the wood.

34 And he faid. Do it the fecond time. And they did it the fecond time. And h faid. Do it the third time. And they did it the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar, and he filled the trench alfo

with water.

36 And it came to paffe at the time of the offering of the evening facrifice, that Elijah the prophet came neer, and faid, LORD God of Abraham, Ifascand of Ifraelslet it be known this day, that thon art God in Ifrael, and that I am thy fervant, and that I have done al thefe things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the LORD God, and that thou hait turned

their heart back again. 38 Then the fire of the LORD felland

confirmed the burnt-facrifice , and the M 4 wood,

two for die. a ton nake ng it and

d of not fails deth ding 1 her

afted in acthefe in the

d his

. .. have in to e thy

ofom re he bed. and a alfo whom

n the od, I ic inice of came

and and amber n ume by fon

Elijah a man LORB 78778s pre-

LORD faying himfelf

famine

which ( now 11 cut of

£

d

fai

66

PR Al

V3

L pa

Tito

ful

(iii

611

gui

hea

he, he:

it e

ī

fair

gre

IALI

ino

faid

you

GES.

the p

LING

be n

cháli 16

hada

17

sod, and the flones, and the duft, and Hicked up the water that was in f trench.

39 And when all the people faw itsthey fell on their faces : and they faid. The LORD he is the God, the LORD he is the God

40 And Elijah faid unto them. Take the prophets of Baal, let not one of them efcape : and they took them , and Elijah brought them down to the brook Ki-

thon, and flew them there.

thee up , eat and drink , for there as a found of abundance of rain.

42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drinks and Elijah went up to the top of Carmels and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees.

43 And faid to his fervant, Ge up now, look toward the fea. And he went up and looked and faid. There is nothing. And he

foid, Go again feven times,

44 And it came to passe at the seventh esthar he faid. Behold, there arifeth a little cloud out of the fea, like a mans hand. And he faid, Go up, fay unto Ahab, Prepare thy charet, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not

45 And it came to parte in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and winde, and there was a great rain; and Ahab rode, and went to Jezreel.

46 And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah, and he girded up his loines, and ran before Ahab to \$ entrance of Jezreel. C H A P. XIX.

Elijah threatened by Jezebel-4 is con orted by an angel. 19 Elisha followeth

Nd Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withall, how he had fain all the prophets with the fword.

Then lezebel fent a messenger unto

ah, faying, So let the gods do to me, and more alfo, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them , by to morrow about this time.

2 And when he faw that, he arofe, and went for his life, and came to Berthebas which belongeth to Judah , and left his fervant there

4 ¶But he himfelf went a dayes journey into the wildernes and came & fat down under a juniper-tree : and he requested for himself that he might die and said . It enough now, O LORD, take away my life: for I am not better then my fathers.

And as he lay & flept under a juniper-tree, behold them an angel touched him and faid unto him arife and car.

6 And he looked, and behold there was a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of vater at his head : and he did eat and

drink and laid him down again.
7 And the angel of the LORD came again the fecond time, and touched him, and faid, Arife and eat, because the jour-

ney is too great for thec.

8 And he arose and did eat and drink

and went in the firength of that mean fourty dayes, and fourty nights, unto Horeb the mount of God.

And he came thither unto a caveof the LORD come to him , and he faid

unto him, What doeft thou hear, Elijah? 10 And he faid I have been very jealous for the LORD God of holls: for the children of Ifrael have forfaken thy coremant-thrown down thine altars, and flain thy prophers with the fword : and I town I onely am left, and they feek my lifesto take it away.

11 And he faid Go forth & fland upon the mount before the LORD And behold, the LORD paffed by & a great and firong winde rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks, before the LORD ; but the LORD was not in the winde : and after the winde, an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake

12 And after the earthquake, a fire:lat the LORD was not in the fire : and after

the fire-a ftill fmall voice.

13 And it was fo when Elijah heard its that he wrapped his face in his mantles and went out, and flood in the entering in of the cave : and behold, there can a voice unto him, and faid, What doeft thou here, Elijah?

And he faid, I have been very jes-14 lous for the LORD God of hoffs, because the children of Ifrael bave forfaken the covenant, thrown down thine altars, an flain thy prophets with the fword and Is even I onely am left, and they feek my life, to take it away

15 And the LORD faid unto him Go return on thy way to the wildernesse of Damascus; and when thou comests anoing

Hazael to be king over Syria :

16 And Jehn & fon of Nimhi shalt thou
anoint to be king over Ifrael: and Elisha
the fon of Shaphar of Abelmebolah shalt

thou anoint to be prophet in thy room, 17 And it hall come to passethet him that escapeth the sword of Hazael, shall Jehn flay : and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehn-hall Elissa slay.

18 Yet I have left me feven thoufand in Ifrael, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and every mouth which

hath not kiffed him.

19 \$ So he departed thence, and found Elisha the fon of Shaphat, who was plowing with twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah paffed by him andcast his mantle upon him,

20 And he left the oxen and ran after Elijahand faid. Let me. I pray thec. kiffe my father and my mother and then I will follow thec: and he faid unto him Go back again; for what have I done to thee ! 21 And he returned back from him, and

took a yoke of oxen and thew them, and boiled their fielh with the inftrumennts of the oxen and gave unto the propie and they did eat : then he arose, and went alter Elijah, and ministred unto him.

C H A P. XX.

1 Benhadad bessegeth Samaria. 13 By direction of a prophet, the Syrians are flain. 22 The Syrians come against him

in Aphek, 28 and ere smitten again 35 Ahab judgeth himself.

Nd Benhadad faing of Syria gathered all his hou together, and there were thirty and two kings with him and horfessand charets : and he went up and belieged Samaria, and warred againfrit

. 2 And

2 And he feat meffengers to Ahab king of Ifrael into the city-and faid unto him. Thus faith Benhadad,

3 Thy filver and thy gold is mine, thy

goodlieft are mine

4 And the king of Ifrael answered and faid My lord, O king, according to thy faying, I am thine and all that I have. And the medengers came again and

faid, Thus fpeakerh Benhadad, faying, Al-

though I have fent unto thee, faying, Thou halt deliver me thy filver, and thy gold and thy wives, and thy children : 6 Yet I will fend my fervants unto thee

to morrow about this time-and they shall fearch thine house, and the houses of thy fervants; and it thall be that what foever s pleafant in thine eyes, they hall put if in their handsand take it away.

7 Then the king of Ifrael called all the elders of the land and faid Marks pray you and for how this man feeketh mil chief : for he fent unto me for my wives

one roof he left duty and for my filver, and for my gold, and I denied him not.

8 And all the elders, and all the people hid unto him, Hearken not unto bim nor

confeat

9 Wherefore he faid unto the meffeners of Benhadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didft fend for to thy fervant at the first, I will dotbut this thing I may not do, And the messengers de-

parted and brought him word again.

10 And Benhadad fent unto him & faid,
The gods do fo unto me and more alfouif
the duft of Samaria hall fuffice for band-

fulls for all the people that follow me.

11 And the king of Ifrael answered and faid, Tell kim. Let not him that girdeth on his barneffe book himfelf, as he that

putteth it off. 12 And it came to passe, when Benhadad herd this medage, ( as he was drinking, he, and the kings in the pavilions) that he faid unto his fervants. Set your felves is way. And they fet themfeives in aray

against the city.
13 And behold there came a pro to Ahab king of Ifracl , faying , faith the LORD, Haft thou feen all this great multisude? benold, I will deliver it

ato thine hand this day , and thou shalt

bos that I am the Lo RD.

14 And Abb Gald, By whom? and be this This faith to RD. Even by the young men of the princes of the proviness. Then he faid. Who shall order the lattell? and be univered. Thou.

15 Then he numbered yyoung men of the princes of y provinces and they were two hundred & thirty two : & after them he numbered all the people, even all the children of Marel being seven thousand, 16 And they went out at noonsbut Ben-

haded was drinking himfelf drunk in the and two kings that helped him. 17 And the young men of the princes

of the provinces went out first, and Ben-laded fent out; and they told him, faying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he faid. Whether they be come ha for peace, sake them alive; or whether they be come out for war take them alive 19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city e chya

and the army which followed them :

20 And they flew every one his man : and the Syrians fled , and I frael purfued them : and Benhadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with the horsmen. 21 And the king of Ifrael went out, and

fmore the horfes and charots , and Geir

the Syrians with a great flaughter. 22 4 And the prophet came to the king of Ifrael,& faid unto him. Gostrengthen thy felf, and mark, and fee what thou

doft : for at the return of the yeer the king of Syria will come up against thee, 23 And the servants of the king of Sy-ria said unto him. Their gods are gods

of the hile, therefore they were aronger then we ; but let us fight against them in the plain, and furely we shall be fronger

then they

24 And do this thing, Take the kings awaysevery man out of his place, and pur

captains in their rooms.

25 And number thee an army, like th army that thou haft loft, horse for horse, and charet for charet : and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger then they And he heark-ened unto their voice, and did so.

of the years that Benhadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to Aphek , to fight

against Ifrael

27 And & children of Ifrael were numbered, and were all prefent, and went apitched before them like two little flocks of kids:but \$Syrians filled their countrey 28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and fpake unto the king of Ifrael, and faid.
Thus faith the LORD, Because the Syrlans have said. The LORD is God of the hile, but he is not God of the valleys: therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

29 And they pitched one over against the other feven dayes: & fo it was that in the feventh day the battell was loyned; and the children of Ifrael flew of the Syrians an hundred thouland footmen in one day,

30 But the reft fled to Aphek into the city, and there a wall fell upon twenty and feven thousand of the men that were left: and Benhadad fled, and came into

the city into an inner chamber.

31 And his fervants faid unto hims Behold now, we have heard that the kines of the house of Israel are merciful! kings ; let us , I pray thee, put fackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Ifrael : peradventure he will fave thy life.

3a So they girded facheloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of I fraeland faid. Thy fervant Benhadad faith I pray thee let me live. And he faid, Is he yer asive ? he

me live, numeric my protection is my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether any thing would come from him; and did hasting catch it and they faid, Thy brother Benhadad. Then he faid, Thy brother Benhadad. Then he faid,

roen Cato pon old. rong e in hut

ah ?

lous

hil

lain

i afthe :Suf after din

ntley ring ami loeft jescaufe

n thy and ad I my

Go: thou falt mar.

him mall TOW find not

numá OWhim, pafafter kiffe will

back

1 and

and nate and at af-By s are

bin !

gains therthere nand - and nft it And

came forth to him : and he caufed him

to come up into the charet.

34 And Benhadad faid unto him, The cities which my father took from thy father, I will reftore, and thou fhalt make freets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then faid Ahabs I will fend thee away with this covemant. So he made a covenant with him, and fent him away.

35 And a certain man of the fons of the prophets faid unto his neighbour in the word of the LORD Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then faid he anto him, Becaufe thou behold affoon as thou art departed from me a lion hall flay thec. And affoon as he was departed from him, a lien found bim, and flew him.

37 Then he found another man & faid, Smite mes I pray thee. And the man freete bim, fo that in miting, he woulded him. 38 So the prophet departed and waited

for the king by the way, and difguifed himfelf with after upon his face.

39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king : and he faid , Thy servant went out into the mids of the battell-and behold,a man turned afide, and brought a man unto me, and faid, Keep this man:
if by any means he be missing, then shall
thy life be for his life, or elfe thou shalt pay a talent of filver.

40 And as thy fervant was bufie here, and there he was gone. And the king of Tracl faid unto him. So fhall thy judge-

ment he : thy felf haft decided it. away from his face, and the king of Ifdifcerned him that he was of the el prophets

42 And he faid unto him. Thus faith the ORD Because thou hast let go out of thy hand, a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life stall go for

his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Ifrael went to his boules heavie and displeased, and came to Samaria.

CHAP. XXI. Abab is denied Naboshs vineyard. Jezebel caufeth Naboth to be condemned. 17 Elijah denounceth judge-

Ments against Ahab and Jezebel.

And it came to paffe after those things the Naboth the Jezreclite had a vincyard, which was in Jezreel hard by the pslace of Ahab king of Samaria.

And Ahab fpake unto Naboth, faying, Give me thy vineyard that I may have it for a garden of herbs , because it is neer to mine house, and I will give thee for at a better vineyard then it : or if it feem f it in money

3 And Naboth faid to Amb, The LORD forbid it me , that I should give the in-

4 And Ahab came into his house, heavie, and displeased because of the word which waboth the Jezreelite had spoken to bim : for he had faid. I will not give thee

feid, Go ye, bring him : then Benhadad him down upon his bed,and turned away his face and would ear no bread.

But Jezebel his wife came to him and faid unto him, Why is thy fpirit fo

fad, that thou cateft no bread. And he faid unto her Becaufe I fpake

unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and faid unto him Give me thy vineyard for money or elfe, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he ansered. I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jezobel his wife faid unto him

Doeft thou now govern the kingdom of Ifrael? Arife and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry : I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

So the wrote letters in Ahabs names and fealed them with his feal, & fent the letters unto & elders, & to the nobles that were in his city dwelling with Naborb.

9 And the wrote in the letters, faying,

Proclaim a faft, and fet Naboth on high

among the people :

10 And fet two men fons of Belial-before him , to bear wirne de against him, faying, Thou didft blafpheme God and the king : and then carry him out, and

flone him that he may die.
It And the men of his city even the elders, and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city-did as Jezebel had fent unto them , and as it was written in the letters which he had fent unto them

12 They proclaimed a faft, and fet Na-both on high among the people. 13 And there came in two men children

of Belial,& fate before him : and the men of Belial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme Ged and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones that he died.

14 Then they fent to Jezebel , fayings

Naboth is (toned) and is dead. 15 And it came to pafferwhen lezebet beard that Naboth was floned, and was dead that Jezebel faid to Ahab Arife take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the lezreelite, which he resused to give thee

for money : for Naboth is not alive, but 16 And it came to paffe, when Ahab heard & Naboth was dead, that Ahab rofe up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth

Mession of it. the Jezreelite, to take ¶ And the wo

to Elijah the Timbice laying 18 Arife,go down to meet Ahah king of Ifrael, which is in Samaria : behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is

gone down to possesse it. 19 And thou halt (peak unto him, faying, Thus faith the LORD, Haft thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou thak speak unto him, saying, Thus sakh the LORD, In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth, shall dogs

lick thy blood even thine. found me, O mine enemy-! And be anhaft fold thy felf to work evil in the fight of the LORD.

21 Behold, I will bring evil upon th

way him

it fo pake ennu 10 V thee

him, m of hine the

esme t the that rh. ing high l-behim,

and and e elnhafentthe.

Nadren men even the

eme him him ingı tebet 1529

gake. the shee but Ahab rofe

ame Re gr be is kil-

aith logs rhou 20-

thou

chou light and will take away thy poficrity, and will cut off from Ahab him that piffeth against the wall, and him that is thut up, and left in Ifrael, 22 And will make thine house like the

boufe of Jeroboam & fon of Nebat & like the house of Baarha the fon of Ahijah-for the provocation wherewith thou hall provoked me to anger-& made Ifrael to fin. 23 And of Jezebel also spake the LORDs faying. The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the

wall of Jezreel. 24 Him that dlerh of Ahab in the city. the dogs shall eat : and him that dieth in the field, shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 ¶ But there was none like unto Akednesse in the fight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife firred up.

25 And he did very abominably in fol-lowing idols, according to all things as did the Amorites, whom the LORD caft out before the children of Ifrael, 27And it came to passe when Ahab heard

thefe words that he rent his clothes and out fackcloth upon his fleth , and faffed, and lay in fackcloth-and went foftly. 28 And the word of the LORD came

to Elijah the Tifhbite-faying, 29 Seed thou how Ahab humbleth him-

felf before me 'because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his dayes: but in his sons dayes will I bring the evil upon his house. C H A P. XXII.

Abeb seduced, is stain at Ramoth-Gi-lead, 41 Jehnshaphass reign, 45 and ast, 51 Abaziahs evil reign.

A Nd they continued three yeers with-out war between Syria and Ifrael.

2 And it came to passe on the third yeer, that Jeboshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel. 3 (And the king of Israel faid unto his

fervants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead is ours, and we be ftill, and take it not

out of the hand of the king of Syria?)

4 And he faid unto Jehomaphat. Wilt thou go with me to battell to Ramoth-Gilead? And Jehofhaphat faid to the king of Ifrael, I am as thou art my people as thy people, my horfes as thy horfes.

And Jehofhaphat faid unto the king of Ifrael , Enquire , I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Ifrael gathered the prophers together, about four hundred en.& faid unto them Shall I go againft Ramoth-Gilead to battellor fhall I forbear! and they faid Go up for the LORD hal deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And Jehoshaphar faids. Is there not here a prophet of the LOND belides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Israel faid unto

I hon appear there is yet one man ( Mi-ciah the fon of Imlah) by whom we may enquire of the L o R D; but I hate him, for he doth not prophelic good concern-ing me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said.

Let not the king fay fo. 9 Then the king of Ifrael called an officer, and faid , Haften hither Micaiah the fon of Imlah.

10. And the king of Ifrael, and Jeho-

maphat the king of Judah, far each on his throne , having put on their robes, in a void place, in the enterance of the gate naria, and all the prophets prophefied before them

11 And Zedekjah the fon of Chenaanah made him horns of iron : and he faid. Thus faith the LORD, With thefe halt thou puft the Syrians , untill thou have confumed them

12 And all the prophets prophefied forfaying, Go up to Ramoth-Gilead, and profper : for the L O R D fhall deliver it

into the kings hand,

13 And the moffenger that was gone to call Micaiah, fpake unto him, faying, Behold nows the words of the prophers declare good unto the king with ene mouth : let thy word. I pray thee be like the word of one of them, and fpeak that which is good.

14 And Micaiah faid, As the LORD liveth, what the L OR D falth unto mey that will I speak.

15 9 So he came to the king, and the king faid unto him, Micaiah hall we go against Ramoth-Gilead to battell-or & we forbear ! And he answered him, Go, and profper : for the LORD hall deliver it into the hand of the king.

16 And the king faid unto him, How many times shall I adjure theesthat thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the Name of the LORD?

17 And he faid , I faw all Ifrael fcatnot a frepherd. And the LORD faid, These have no matter, let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Israel said unto

Jehofhaphat, Did I not tell thee, that he would prophetie no good concerning me but evil ?

19 And he faid , Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD : I faw the LORD fitting on his throne, and all the holl of beaven franding by him on his right

20 And the LORD faid. Who fail per-fwade Ahabithat he may go up and fall at Ramoth-Gilead? and one faid on this manner and another faid on that manner.

And there came forth a fpirit, and flood before the LORD, and faid, I will perswade him.

22 And the LORD faid unto hirth forth, and I will be a lying fpirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he fail. Thou halt perswade him, and prevail

alfo : go forth and do fo. hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all thefe thy prophets, and the LORD

hath spoken evil concerning thee. went neeri& imote Micaiah on the cheek and faid , Which may went the fpirit of the LORD from me, to fpeak unto thee? 25 And Micaish faid-Behold-thou Pale fee in that day, when thou halt -

25 Andfking of Ifrael faid. Tak dicafa our of the city, & to Jouis the kin M 6

faid, Go ye, bring him : then Benhadad

came forth to him : and he caused him 34 And Benhadad faid unto him, The

cities which my father took from thy fathers I will restore, and thou salt make ftreets for thee in Damafcus , as my fa-I will fend thee away with this covemant. So he made a covenant with him, and fent him away.

35 ¶ And a certain man of the fons of the prophets faid unto his neighbour in the word of the LORD-Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then faid he unto him, Becaufe thou haft not obeyed the voice of the LORD, rehold affoon as thou art departed from mesa lion shall flay thee. And assoon as he was departed from him, a lien found him, and flew him.

37 Then he found another man & faid, Smite me. I pray thee. And the man forete bim, fo that in fmiting, he wouhded him. 38 So the propher departed and waited

for the king by the way, and difguifed himfelf with after upon his face.

39 And as the king paffed by, he cried unto the king : and he faid . Thy fervant went out into the mids of the battell-and behold, a man turned afide, and brought a in unto me, and faid, Keep this man : if by any means he be miffing, then fall thy life be for his life , or elfe thou falt pay a talent of filver. 40 And as thy fervant was bufie heres

and there he was gone. And the king of affreel faid unto him. So fall thy judgement be: thy felf haft decided ir.

41 And he hafted, and took the aftes away from his face, and the king of Ifdiscerned him that he was of the prophets

42 And he faid unto him. Thus faith the LORD Because thou hast let go out of thy and, a man whom I appointed to utter

his life, and thy people for his people, 43 And the hing of Ifrael went to his house, heavie and displeased, and came to Samaria.

C H A P. XXI. Abab is denied Naboths vineyard. Jezebel causeth Naboth to be con-I Ahab is demned. 17 Elisah denouncesh judge-

ments against Ahab and Jezebel.

A Nd it came to passe after these
things that Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which was in Jerreel hard by

And Ahab spake unto Naboth, faying, Give me thy vineyard that I may have it for a garden of herbs , because it is neer to mine house, and I will give thee for it a better vineyard then it : or if it feem

And Naboth faid to Almb, The LORD Sorbid it me , that I should give the in-

nd displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had fpoken to the inheritance of my fathere; and he laid

him down upon his bed, and turned away his face and would ear no bread. But Jezebel his wife came to hims

d faid unto him. Why is thy fpirit fo fadathat thou eateft no bread.

6 And he faid unto her Becaufe I fpake unto Naboth the Jezreelite,and faid unto him. Give me thy vineyard for money or elfe, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it : and he answer-

ed. I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jezobel his wife faid unto him Doest thou now govern the kingdom of Ifrael ! Arise and ear bread, and ler thine heart be merry : I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

8 So the wrote letters in Ahabs names and fealed them with his feal, & fent the letters unto & elders. & to the nobles that were in his city dwelling with Naborb.

9 And the wrote in the letters, faying,

Proclaim a fast, and fet Naboth on high

among the people : 10 And fet two men fons of Belial-before him , to bear witnede against him, faying. Thou didft blafpheme God and the king: and then carry him out, and ftone him that he may die.

t

t

c

Je cr

ders, and the mobles who were the inha-bitants in his city-did as Jezebel had fent nto them , and as it was written in the letters which she had fent unto them

12 They proclaimed a faft and fer Na-both on high among the people. 13 And there came in two men children

of Belial-& fate before him : and the men of Belial witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with fones that he died.

Then they fent to Jezebel, fayings Naboth is stoned and is dead.

15 And it came to paffe, when Jezebet leard that Naboth was stoned , and was dead that Jezebel faid to Ahab Arifertake offession of the vineyard of Naboth the ezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money : for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to paffe, when Ahab heard & Naboth was dead, that Ahab rol up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to tale and efficient of it.

the Jezreelites to take the LORD came to Elijah the Timbite laying

18 Arife,go down to meet Ahab king of Ifrael, which is in Samaria : behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither be is gone down to possesse it.

19 And thou falt fpeak unto him faying. Thus faith the LORD, Haft thou ki led, and also taken possession ! And thos hait speak unto him, saying, Thus said the LORD. In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth, shall dogs

lick thy blood even thine.
20 And Ahab faid to Elijah, Haft thou 4 And Ahab came into his house, heavie, found me, @ mine enemy-? And he an fwered, I have found thee : because thou haft fold thy felf to work evil in the fight of the LORD

21 Behold, I will bring evil upon thee

away. hìm,

å;

it fo pake

unte TO V theo him

m of hine the me

t the that rh. ing high 1-60hims

and and e elnhafenr the

Na. dren men even rhe

eme him him ings ebet

Mag take the shee but hab

rofe ame g of he is he is fay-

kilaigh logs

an-

and will take away thy pofferity, and will cut off from Ahab him that piffeth against the wall and him that is thut up, and left in Ifraels 22 And will make thine house like the

house of Jeroboam & fon of Nebat & like the house of Baasha the fon of Ahliah-for the provocation wherewith thou hall provoked me to anger & made Ifrael to fin. 23 And of Jezebel alfo fpake the LORDs

faying. The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.

24 Him that dlerh of Ahab in the city. the dogs thall eat : and him that dieth in the field, fhall the fowls of the air cat.

25 ¶ But there was none like unto Akednesse in the fight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife ftirred up. 26 And he did very abominably in fol-

lowing idols, according to all things as did the Amorites, whom the LORD caft out before the children of Ifrael

27And it came to paffe when Ahab heard these words, that he rent his clothes, and out fackcloth upon his Heft . and falled, and lay in fackcloth, and went foftly.

28 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tifhbite faying,

29 Seeft thou how Ahab humbleth himfelf before me ? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the

will I bring the evil upon his house.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Abeb seduced, is sain at Ramoth-Gileal, 41 Jehoshaphats reign, 45 and 51 Abaziahs evil reign.

A Nd they continued three yeers with-our war between Syria and Ifrael.

2 And it came to paffe on the third yeer, that Jebohaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Ifrael.

3 (And the king of Ifrael faid unto his fervants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead fervants, know ye that karnoth into a sure is ours; and we be fill, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?)

4 And he faid unto Jehothaphat, Wilt

thou go with me to battell to Ramoth-Gilead And Jehofhaphat faid to the king of Ifrael, I am as thou art my people as thy people, my horfes as thy horfes

And Jehofhaphat faid unto the king of Ifrael , Enquire , I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

6 Then the king of Ifrael gathered the prophets together, about four hundred en & faid unto them Shall I go againft Ramoth-Gilead to battells or fhall I forbear! and they faid Go up for the LORD hal deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And Jehomaphar faid, Is there not here a prophet of the LOND belides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Ifrael faid unto

Ishohaphat. There is yet one man (Mi-ciah the fon of Imlah) by whem we may enquire of the LoRD; but I hate him-for he doth not prophelie good concern-ing me-but evil. And Jehofhaphat faid. Let not the king fay fo.

9 Then the king of Ifrael called an officer, and faid, Hasten hither Micaiah the fon of Imlah

10. And the king of Ifrael, and Jeho-

maphat the king of Judah, far each on his throne , having put on their robes, in a void place, in the enterance of the gate of Samaria, and all the prophets prophefied before them.

11 And Zedekiah the fon of Chenanah made him horns of iron : and he faids Thus faith the LORD, With thefe halt thou pulk the Syrians , untill thou have confumed them

12 And all the prophets prophefied fo-faying, Go up to Ramoth-Gilead, and profper : for the L O R D fhall deliver it

into the kings hand.
23 And the moffenger that was gone to call Micaiah, spake unto him, saying, Behold nows the words of the prophers declare good unto the king with eac mouth : let thy word. I pray thee be like the word of one of them, and fpeak that which is good

14 And Micaiah faid, As the LORD liveth, what the L o R D faith unto mey

that will I fpeak.

15 ¶ So he came to the king, and the king faid unto him, Micaiah hall we go against Ramoth-Gilead to battell-or hall we forbear ! And he answered him Gos and profper : for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

16 And the king faid unto him, How many times hall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the Name of the LORD?

17 And he faid , I faw all Ifrael feattered upon the hills, as theep that have not a frepherd. And the LORD faid, Thefe have no mafter , let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Ifrael faid unto would prophetie no good concerning

me but evil ?

19 And he faid , Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD : I faw the LORD fitting on his throne, and all the holl of heaven standing by him on his right hand, and on his left.

20 And the LORD faid, Who shall per-fwade Ahab, that he may go up, and fall at Ramoth-Gilead? and one faid on this manner and another faid on that manner.

21 And there came forth a spirit, and flood before the LORD, and faid, I will perswade him.

22 And the LORD faid unto hints Wherewith? And he faid, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirir in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said. Thou shalt perswade him, and prevail

alfo : go forth and do fo. hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of

all these thy prophets, and the LORD

hath spoken evil concerning thee.
24 But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went neer, & fmote Micaish on the cheek, and faid , Which may went the fpirit of the LORD from me, to fpeak unto thee?

25 And Micaiah faid Behold thou Pala fee in that day, when thou halt -,o into

25 And king of Ifrael faid Tak dieale ab & carry him back unto Asion \$ " Praah-& carry him back bloach the king our of the city, & to Joach the king M. 6

27 And fay, Thus faith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of afficien, and with water

of afficient, untill I come in peace.

28 And Micaish faid, If thou return
at all in peace, the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he faid, Hearken,O peo-

ple, every one of you.

29 So the king of Ifrael, and Jehofhaphat the king of Judah, went up to Ramoth-Gilead.

30 And the king of Ifrael faid unto Jehochaphat, I will disguise my selfs and enter into the battel but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Ifrael disguised himfelf, and went into the battell.

31 But the king of Syria commanded his thirry and two caprains that had rule over his charets, faying, Flght neither with fmail nor great, fave onely with the king of Ifrael.

32 And it came to paffe when the cathat they faid , Surely it is the king of And they turned afide to fight against him : and Jehoshaphat cried out.

33 And it cause to passe, when the ca-ptains of the charets perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they

turned back from purfuing him-

24 And a certain man drew a bowe at a venture, and fmore the king of Ifrael between the joynts of the harnesse: whereret , Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the hoft, for I am wounded.

39 And the battell increased that day : and the king was stayed up in his charet against the Syrians and died at even : and e blood ran out of the wound into the

mids of the charet.

36 And there went a proclamation tho wout the hoft, about the going down of the fundaying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own countrey.

37 T So the king died and was brought o Samaria, and they buried the king in

Samaria.

38 And one washed the charet in the ool of Samaria, and the dogs licked up his blood, and they washed his armour, according unto the word of the LORD, which he spake.

39 Now the rea of the alls of Ahaband all that he did, and the ivory house

which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ifracl?

40 So Ahab flept with his fathers and

Abaziah his fon reigned in his flead 41 ¶ And Jehothaphat the fon of Afa began to reign over Judah, in the fourth yeer of Ahab king of Ifrael.

42 Jehofhaphat was thirty and five yeers old when he began to reignsand he reigned twenty and five yeers in Jerufalem : and his mothers name mas Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

43 And he walked in all the ways of A-fa his father he turned not afide from its doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheleffe the high places were not taken away : for \$ people offer-ed. & burnt incense yet in the high places,

And Jehomaphat made peace with

the king of Ifrael.

48 Now the reft of the alls of Jehofiaphat & his taight that he thewed and how he warred are they not written in \$ book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

46 And the remnant of the fodomites which remained in the dayes of his father Afa, he rook out of the land

47 There was then no king in Edom :

a deputy mas king.

48 Jehothaphat made thips of Thirthish to go to Ophir for gold: but they
went not, for the thips were broken at

Ezion-Geber.

49 Then faid Ahaziah the fon of Ahab unto Jehockaphat . Let my fervants go with thy fervants in the faips : but Jeho-

faphat would not.

50 And Jehochaphat Aept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father : and Jehoram his fon reigned in his flead.

51 Ahaziah the fon of Ahab began to reign over Ifrael in Samaria the fevenreenth yeer of Jehothaphat king of Judaha and reigned two yeers over Ifraci.
52 And he did evil in the fight of the

LORD, and walked in the way of his father and in the way of his mother and in the way of Jeroboam the fon of Nebata who made Ifrael to fin.

52 For he ferved Baal and worthipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God of Ifrael, according umo all bat

his father had done.

## THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS, commonly called The fourth book of the KINGS.

Moab rebelleth. 2 Abaziah fending to Basi-zebuh, bath his judgement by 3 Moab rebetteth. Elijah. 5 Elijah bringeth fire from heaven on Abaziahs mossengers. Hen Moab rebelled against 16-

rael, after the death of Ahab. 2 ¶ And Ahaziah fell down thorow a latteffe in his up. per chamber that mas in Sa-

was fick : and be fent mef-faid unto them, Govenquire oub the god of Ekrons whether cover of this difeafe.

to Elijah the Tifhbite, Arife, go up to meet the meffengers of the king of 83maria, and fay unto them , Is it not because there is not a God in Ifrael , that e go to enquire of Baal-achub the god of

Ekron ! 4 Now therefore thus faith the LORD, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up but halt furely die. And Elijah departed.

And when the meffengers turned.

back unto him, he faid unto them, Why

are ye now turned back ?

And they faid unto him. There came the angel of the LORD faid a man up to meet mos faid unto us Gos

turn again unto \$ king that fent you, and fay unto him Thus faith the LORD Is it not becaufe there is not a God in Ifrael, that thou fendent to enquire of Banl-zebub the god of Ekron'therefore thou thair not come down from that bed on which

thou art gone up-but fhalt furely die.
7 And he faid unto them. What manmer of man was he which came up to

meet you and told you these words ?

8 And they answered him. He was an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of lea-ther about his loins : and he faid, It is

of:

a

th

29

he

th

of

Cg.

T-

th

ok

es 3-

n:

17-

eg

at

hal

20

his ers

Je-

to

aha

thê

fa-

bate

ped

RD haz

91 9 Sa-be-that

d of

RD,

that halt

Why

Elijah the Timbite.
9 Then & king fent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty : and he went up to himst and beholdshe fare on the top of an hill ) and he fpake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath faid. Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and faid to the captain of fifty , If I be a man of Ged, then let fire come down from heaven, and confume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and con-

fumed him and his fifty. ther captain of fffry with his fifry : and he answered and faid unto him , O man of God, thus bath the king faid, Come down quickly

12 And Elijah anfwered and faid unto hemalt I be a man of Godslet fire come down from heaven, and confume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and confumed kim

and his fifty

13 And he fest again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty: and the third captain of fifty went up and came and fell on his knees before Elijah, and befought him and faid unto him O man of God, I pray thee let my life and the life of thefe

fity thy fervants be precious in thy fight. heaven, and burnt up the two caprains of the former Aftles, with their Aftles; therefore let my life now be precious in thy fight.

is And the angel of the LORD faid nto Elijah, Go down with him, be not

afraid of him. And he arole , and went

down with him unto the king. 16 And he faid unto him , Thus faith the LORD, Forafmuch as thou haft fent meffengers, to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron (is it not becaufe there is God in Ifrael to enquire of hisword? therefore thou halt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up , but halt furely die

mult interly are.

17 ¶So he died according to the word
of the LORD which Eijiah had fpoken:
and Jehoram reigned in his ftead. In the
fscond yeer of Jehoram § fon of Jehothaphat king of Jadah-becamie he had so fon.
18 Now the reft of the also of Abaziah
which he did, are they not written in the
hade of the devantides of, the kittes of

ook of the chronicles of the kings of

C H A P. 11. Ir ta Jordan divided. 9 Elijah transla-ted : 12 Elisha succeeds birn. 19 Wabers bealed. 23 Children deftroyed.

A Nd it came to passe when the LORD would take up Elijah into heaven by

a whirlwinde, that Elijah went with Elitha from Gilgal. 2 And Elijah faid unto Elifas Tarry

heres I pray thee : for the L o R D hath As the LORD liveth, and as thy foul livethal will not leave thee. So they went down to Bethel.

3 And the fons of the prophets that mere at Bethel-came forth to Elina, and faid unto him, Knowest thou that the

LORD will take away thy mafter from thy head to day? And he faid , Yea , I

know it hold you your peace 4 And Elijah faid unto him , Elias tarry here I pray thee for the LORD bath fent me to Jericho : and he faid, As the LORD liveth & as thy fool liveth. I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

5 And the fous of the prophets that unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yeas I know

it hold you your peace.
6 And Elijah faid unto him. Tarry. pray thee, here ; for the LORD hath feat me to Jordan : and he faid, As the LORD liverh, and as thy foul fiveth, I will not

leave thee. And they two went on.

And fifty men of the fons of the prophets off : and they two flood by fordan

And Elijah took his mamle, and wrapt it together, and fmote the waters, and they were divided hither &thither, fo

that they two went over on dry ground.

9 And it came to paffe when they were gone over, that Elijah faid unte Elifha, Afk what I fhall do for thee, be-fore I be taken away from thee. And Elid fra faid, I pray thee, let a double porrion

of thy spirit be apon me. hard thing ! neverthelelle, if thou fee the when I am taken from theerit hall be fo

anto thee; but if not it fall not be fo.

11 And it came to passe as they still went on and talked that behold there appeared a charet of fire, and horfes of fire ad parted them both afunder and Elijah went up by a whirlwinde into heaven.
12 And Elifa faw it, and he cried.

My father my father the charet of Ifraels and the horfmen thereof. And he faw him no more : and he took hold of his own clothes and rent them in two pieces

13 He took up also the mantle of Eli-h, that fell from him, and went backs

and flood by the bank of Jordan

And he rook the mantle of Elijah, that fell from him , and fmore the wa fers, and faid, Where is the LORD God of Elijah? and when he also had smirrer the waters , they parted hither and thi-

is And when the fons of the prophets which mere to view at Jericho, faw hims they faid. The fpirit of Elijah doth reft Elifa : and they came to meet him; and bowed themselves to the ground before him

16 And they faid unto him, Behold now , there be with thy fervants fits ftrong menglet them goowe pray thee an

feek thy mafter:left peradventure the fpirit of the LORD hath taken him up & caft him upon fome mountain, or into fome valley. And he faid, Ye hail not fend,

valley. And he faid, Ye hall not fend. 17 And when they urged him , till he was askamed, he faid, Send. They fent erefore fifty men and they fought three

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho ) he faid unto

them. Did I not fay unto you. Go not ?

10 And the men of the city faid unto Elitha. Behold. I pray thee the litustion of this city is pleasant, as my lord feeth : but the water is naught, and the ground barren.

20 And he faid, Bring me a new crufe, and put falt therein, And they brought

21 And he went forth unto the fpring of the waters, and caft the falt in there, and faid, Thus faith &LORD, I have healed thefe waters ; there thall not be from thence any more death, or barren land

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the faying of Elifta,

hich he fpake.

And he went up from thence unto 23 And he went up from thence tasto Bethel: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, sund mocked him-and faid un-to him. Go up, thou bald-head, go up, thou bald-head. 24 And he turned back, and looked on

them, and curfed them in the Name of she LORD : and there came forth two he-bears out of the wood, and tare fourty nd two children of them.

25 And he went from theace to mount carmel, and from theace he returned to smaria.

C H A P. III.

3 Jeborams reigns 4 Mesha rebelleth.

6 Elisha obtaineth water, and promise

of vistory.

Tow Jehorson the fon of Ahab began to reign over Ifrael in Samaria, of Jehohaphat king the eighteenth yeer of Jehofhaphat king of Judahand reigned twelve yeers.

And he wrought evil in the fight of the LORD, but not like his father, and like his mother , for he put away the image of Baal that his father had made.

3 Nevertheleste be cleaved unto § fins of Jeroboam § fon of Nebat, which made Hrael to fin; he departed not therefrom. 4 ¶ And Meha king of Moab was a

theep-mafter, and rendered unto the king of Ifrael an hundred thoufand lambs, an

an hundred thousand rams with & wooll. But it came to paffe when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

And king Jehoram went out of Samaria f fame time-Enumbered all Ifrael 7 And he went and fent to Jehofhaphar the king of Judah, faying; The king of Moab hath rebelled against me; wift thou go with me against Moab to battell? and he faid: I will go up: I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horfes as thy horfes.

8 And he faid, Which way fault we go

up ! And he answered , The way thorom the wildernesse of Edom.

9 So the king of Ifrael went, and the king of Judahand the king of Edom: and they fercht a compaffe of fevendays journey; and there was no water for the hofts and for the cattell that followed them.

10 And the ting of Ifrael faid, Alas, that the L O R D hath called thefe three kings together, to deliver them into the band of Moab.

II But Jehoshaphat faid, Is there not here a prophet of the LORDsthat we may enquire of the LORD by him! And one of the king of Ifraels fervants answered and faid. Here is Elisha the fon of Shaphat,

which poured water on \$\times \text{hands of Elijah,} 12 And lehoshaphat faid \$\text{The word of the LORD is with him. So the king } of Ifrael, and Jehothaphat, and the king of

Edom went down to him.

13 And Elifa faid unto the king of Ifrael, What have I to do with thee ! Get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Ifrael faid unto him. Naysfor & LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

14 And Elifa faid , As the LORD of holts liveth, before whom I ftand, furely were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphar the king of Judah , I would not look toward thee-nor fee thee

15 But now bring me a minft rel. And it came to paffe when the minstrel plaieds that the hand of the L o R D came upon

16. And he faid, Thus faith the LORD; Make this valley full of dirches.

17 For thus faith the LORD , Ye fall not fee winder neither fall ye fee rains yet that valley shall be filled with waters hat ye may drink, both ye, and your cat-

telland your beafts. 18 And this is but a light thing in the fight of the LORD, he will deliver the

6

eh

Ø.

91

fei

ho

EN:

Bu

.

the

the

car

RDG

and

Cal

cald

De i

1

1 this

Momites also into your hand.
19 And ye hall smire every fenced city. and every choice ciry and thall fell every good tree, and Rop all wels of water, and

mar every good pieceof sand with flores, 20 And it came to passe in the mern-ing when the meat offering was offered; that behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the countrey was filled with water.

21 And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they gathered all that were able to put on armout, and upward, and flood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun mone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the

other fide as red as blood. 23 And they faid, This is blood : the kings are furely flain and they have fmitten one anothermow therefore, Meabito

the spoil. And when they came to the camp of Ifrael-the Ifraelites rofe up,and fmore the Moabites, fo that they fled before them but they went forward finiting the

Moabires even in their countrey. 25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good picce of land caft every man his flone, and filled it, and they flopped

all the wells of water: and felled all the good trees: onely in Kir-harafeth left they the stones thereof: howbeit the slingers went about it and smore it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab faw that the battell was two fore for him, he took with him feven handred men that drew fwords, to break thorow even unto

the king of Edom: but they could not.

27 Then he took his eldeft fon that hould have reigned in his fitead, and offered him for a burnt-offering upon the wail: and there was great indignation against firstel, and they departed from thmand returned to their own land.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Elisha multiplieth the widows cil:
8 giveth a son to the good Shunammite: 18 raifeth again her son: 38 heal-

eth the deadly potrage.

Ou there cried a certain woman of the wives of the form of the pressure Elimasaying. Thy fervant my huband is dead, and thou knoweft that the fervant did fear the LORD: and the creditout is come to take unto him my two fors to be bond men.

2 And Elifta faid unto her. What faul! I do for thee? Tell me, what haft thou in the house? and the faid. Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the bouse,

fave a pot of oil.

he

30

oŧ

ad

h.

of

If-

et

tD

to

ely

of

ald

lit

di

90

Di

ille

eni

ers

n-

the

itys

ery

ves.

rn-

led

ard ghe

ere

HTD:

191

thé

the

nit-

01:0

fore

the

3 Then he faid. Go-borrow thee veffels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty

veffels-borrow not a few.

- 4 And when thou are come in, thou halt that the door upon thee, and upon the fore, and thalt pour out into all which reflers, and thou halt fer offide that which is full.
- 5 So he went from him, and that the deer upon her, and upon her fons: who brought she weffels to her, and the poured
- 6 And it came to paffe, when the veffels were full, that the faid unto her fon, Bringme yet a veffell. And he faid unto her. There is not a veffell more. And the oil flaved.

7 Then the came and told the man of God:and he faid. Go, fell the oil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children

of the reft.

8 ¶ And it fell on a day that Elifta paffed to Shunern, where was a great woman; and the confirained him to ear bread; and fo it was that as oft as he paffed by he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And the faid unto ber husband, Behold now, I perceive that this is an holy man of God, which passeth by us conti-

mually.

- 10 Let us make a little chambers! pray thee, on the wall, and let us fet for him there a bedsard a table, and a ftoolsand a candlefick; and it shall be, when he comoth to us that he shall turn in thither.
- It And it fell on a day that he came thicker, and he turned into the chambers and lay there.
- and ray there.

  12 And he faid to Gehari his fervant,
  Call this Shunammite. And when he had.
  called her the flood before him.
- 13 And he faid unto him. Say now un-meet him, and told ! te her, Behold, thou haft been carefull for childe is not awaked,

us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldcit thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the holl? and hie answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he faid. What then a to be done for her? and Gehazi an wered. Verily he hath no childe, and her husband is old. 15 And he faid, Call her. And when he

had called her, he Rood in the door.

16 And he faid, About this feafon, according to the time of life; thou half embrace a fon, And he faid, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, do not lie unto thine hand-maid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a fon at that feafon that Elisha had faid unto her; according to the time of life.

18 And when the childe was growns it fell on a day that he went out to his fa-

ther to the reapers.

19 And he faid unto his father, My head my head; and he faid to a lad, Car-

ry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him , and brought him to his mother, he fare on her

knees till noon and then died.
21 Ard the went up and laid him on

the bed of the man of God; and thut the

door upon him and went out.

22 And the called noto her hurband and faids Send me. I pray thee, one of the young men. To one of the affesthat I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he faid, Wherefore wilt thou go

23 And he farid, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? it is neither new moons nor fabbath. And the faid. It fhell be well, 24 Then the fadled an affe, and faid to

her fervant, Drive, and go forward: facts not thy riding for me, except I bid thee. 25 So he went, and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel: and it came to pathewhen the man of God faw her a far-off-that he faid to Gehazi his fervant, Be-off-that he faid to Gehazi his fervant, Be-

hold yonder is that Shunammite:
26 Run nows! pray thee, to meet her, and fay noto bers! if well with thee! is well with the! is it well with

the childe? and the answered, It is well, 27 And when the came to the man of God to the kill, the caught him by the feet: but Gehazi came neer to thrust her away. And the man of God faid-Let her alone, for her foul is vexed within her and the LoRb bath hid if from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then the faid, Did I defire a fon of my lord? Did I not fay, Do not de-

ceive me !

29 Then he faid to GehazioGird up thy loins: and take my dail in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, fainte him not: and if any fainte thee; answer him not again: and lay my flaff upon the face of the childe.

30 And the mother of the childe faid, As the LORD liveth, and as thy foul liveth. I will not leave thee. And he rofe,

and followed her.

3 r. And Gehazi passed on before thom, and said the stad upon the face of the childe- but there was neither voice; nor, hearing: wherefore he went again to, meet him, and told him; saying, The childe is not awaked. 32 And when Elifha was come into the ife, behold, the childe was dead, and

laid upon his bed.
33 He went in therefore, and fut the foor upon them twain, and prayed unto

the LORD

34 And he went up , and lay upon the silde, & put his mouth upon his mouth, his eyes upon his eyes, and his ds upon his hands, and he ftrerched upon the childe, and the fleft of himfelf the childe waxed warm

Then he returned, and walked in ouse to and fro, and went up, and Gretched himfelf upon him : and the childe neefed feven times, and the childe

ened his eyes.

And he called Gehazi, and faid, Call this Shunammite. So he called her : and hen he was come in unto him, he faid,

Take up thy fon.

37 Then the weat in , and fell at his feet, and bowed her felf to the ground,

and took up her for and went out. there was a dearth in the land , and the fons of the prophets mere fitting be-fore him : and he fald unto his fervant, Set on the great pot , and feethe pottage for the fons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to ather herbs, and found a wilde vine, and

gather herbes and hound a wilde vine; and gathered hereof wilde gourds his lap full-and came and fared them into the pot of petrage i for they knew them not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat: and it came to paffe as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried outstand faids O thou man of God . there outsing the hours and a they could not the could have could also be could be the eath in the pot. And they could not a sherroj

41 But he faid, Then bring meal. And

he calt it into the pot: and he fails. Pour out for the poot; and he fails. Pour out for the poot that they may cat. And there was no harm in the pot.

47 [And there came a man from Ban-Hallisha a rad brought the man of God bread of the first fruits twenty loaves of rley , and full ears of corn in the hulk thereof : and he faid, Give unto the pco-

pleschat they may eat.
43 And his fervirour faid. What should
I fer this before an hundred men! He faid again, Give the people that they may eat and fhall leave thereof.

44 So he fet it before them, and they did extrand left thereof, according to the

word of the LORD. CHAP.

2. Naaman is cured of his leprofie. 15 Elifha refuseth Naamaur gifts : 20 Ge-hazi is smitten with leprosie.

Now Names captain of the hoft of the king of Syria-was a great man. with his matter, and honourable, because by him the LORD had given deliverance to Syria : he was alfo a mighry man in valour but he was a leper.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies and had brought away kaptive out of the land of Ifrael a little maids

and the waited on Nazmans wife.

phet that is in Samaria, for he would recover him of his leprofie.

And one went in and told his lords faying. Thus and thus faid the maid that is of the land of Ifrael.

5 And the king of Syria faid Go to go, and I will fend letter unto the king of Ifrael. And he departed, & took with him ten talents of filver, and fix thousand pig-

cer of goldsand ten changes of raiment.
6 And he brought the letter to the king
of Ifraelsfaying. Now when this letter is come unto thee, Behold, I have theremish fent Naaman my fervant to thee, that thou mayeft recover him of his leprofie,

And it came to passe, when the king of Ifrael had read the letter, that he tent his clothes, and faid, Am I Godsto kill, and to make alive, & this man doth fend unto me to recover a man of his leprofie? wherefore confider, I pray you, and fee how he feeketh a quarrell against me.

8 ¶ And it was so, when Elisha § man of

God had heard that the king of Ifrael had rent his clothes that he fent to \$king faying. Wherefore hast thou rent thyclothes? let him come now to me; and he shall know that there is a prophet in Ifrael.

So Naaman came with his herfes, and with his charer, and flood at the door of the house of Elifia.

10 And Elifha fent a meffenger unto himsfaying. Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee and thou shalt be clean.

II But Neaman was wroth, and went away, and faid: Behold, I thought He will furely come our to me and fland and call on the name of the LORD his God, and firike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 Are not Abana & Pharpar-rivers of Damafeus, better then all & waters of Ifrael/may I not wash in them. & be clean ! So he turned, and went away in a rage.

13 And his fervance came neer, and spake unto him, and faid. My father, if e prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have done it ! how much rather then , when he faith to thee, Wafh and be clean ?

Then went he down, and dipped himfelf feven times in Jordan according to the faying of the man of God : and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little childeand he was clean.

15 And he returned to the man of God, he, and all his company, and came, and flood before him; and he faid, Behold, now I know that there is no God in all the earth but in Ifrael ; now therefores I pray thee take a bleffing of thy fervant.

an ed

5

hea

faid

h!

cut

thee 8

gain

16 Bur be faid , As the LORD liveth one. And he urged him to take it, but

be refused

17 And Nasman faid, Shall there not them I pray these be given to the fervant two mules burden of earth? for the fer-vant will henceforth offer neither burnts. offering , nor facrifice unto other gods; but unto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy fervant, that when my mafter goeth into Would God my lord were with the pro- the boufe of Rimmon to worthin there,

uid

rd

hag

go,

of

ie-

1.

ing

r is

isb

has

fie.

ing

eng

ill.

end

Get

fee

1 of had

3V =

es !

hall

ics,

the

nto

ven 10

eng

lliv llea

an4

:03

s of

16-

in!

and

n if

reat 10

ped

ing

f a

od,

and old,

all

t I

ech

ive

log

not

316 fer-

me. odsy

180 ercy

ır.

ad he leaneth on my hand, and I bow my felf in the house of Rimmon: when I bow down my felf in house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy fervant in this thing. 19 And he faid unto him Go in peace.

So he departed from him a little way. 20 ¶ But Gehazi the fellant of Elina, the man of God, faid, Behold, my mafter bath spared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought : but as the LORD liveth, I will sun after him and take fomewhat of him.

21 So Gehazifollowed after Naaman ; md when Nasman faw him running after him he lighted down from the charet to

meer him and faid, Is all well !

22 And he faid All is well : my mafter hath fent me faying . Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Fphraim tweyoung men of the fons of the prohets : give them, I pray thee, a talent of filver and two changes of garments.

23 And Naaman faid.Be content: take two talents; and he urged him, and bound two talents of filver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them on two of his fervants, and they bare

them before him.

24 And when he came to the tower, he pol them from their hand and bestowed them in the house, and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and flood before his fler:and Elifa faid unto him-Whence mef thou Gehazi? And he faid, Thy

fervant went no whither.

26 And he faid unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned main from his charet to meet thee? It it a time to receive money, and to recive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and theep, and oxen, and men-fer-

27 The leprofic therefore of Nasman hall cleave unto thee , and unto thy feed for ever: and he went out from his pre-

fence a leper as white as snow.

CHAP. VI.

1 Elista causeth iron to swim: 8 He discholeth the king of Syrias counsell. 13 and smiteth the army with blindnesse.

A famine in Samaria.

A Nd the foss of \$ prophets faid unto
Elima-Behold now, the place where we dwell with thees Is too frait for us.

2 Let us gowe pray thee unto Jordan and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there where we may dwell. And he answered Go ye.

And one faid. Be contental pray thees and go with thy fervants. And he answer-

edil will go.

4 So he went with them : and when they came to Jordansthey cut down wood 5 But as one was felling a beam, the ax head fell into the water; and he cried and

faid Alas mafter for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God faid Where fell ht and he shewed him the place and he cut down a flick and cafe if in thithers and the iron did fwim

Therefore faid he, Take it up to hee : and he put out his hand & took it. sainft Ifrachand cook counfell with his

fervants, faying In fuch and fuch a place thall be my camp.

9 And the man of God fent unto the king of Ifrael, faying, Beware that tho paffe not fuch a place , for thither the Syrians are come down.

10 And the king of Ifrael fent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and faved himfelf

there, not once nor twice.

Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was fore troubled for this thing and he called his fervants, and faid unto them-Will ye not flew me which of us is for the king of Ifrael ?

12 And one of his fervants faid, None, my lord. O king : but Elishathe prophets that is in Ifraelstelleth the king of Ifrael the words that thou speakelt in thy

bedchareber.

13 TAnd he faid, Go & spie where he is that I may fend, & fetch him. And it was

told him faying, Beholdshe is in Dothan.

14 Therefore fent he thither horfes and charets and a great holt, and they came by night and compaffed the city about.

15 And when the fervant of the man

of God was rifenearly, and gone forth, behold an hoft compaffed the ciry, both with horfes, and charets : and his fervant faid unto him, Alasymy maftershow fail we do !

15 And he answered . Fear not : for they that he with us , are moe then they

that be with them.

17 And Elifa prayed and faid LORDs I pray thee, open his eyes that he ma the young man, and he faw : and behol the mountain mas full of herfes and ch rets of fire round about Elina.

18 And when they came down to hims Elifta prayed unto the LORD, and faid Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindnesse. And he smote them with blindness according to \$ word of Elifas.

is not the way, neither is this the city's follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye feek. But he led them to

Samaria

20 And it came to paffe, when they were come into Samaria, that Elifia faid. LORD, open the eyes of thefe men, tha they may fee. And the L o R D opened their eyes and they faw and behold, they were in the mids of Samaria.

21 And the king of Ifrael fald unto E.ishawhen he fave thom. My father mat fmite them ! thall I finite them !

22 And he answered, Thou halt not whom thou haft taken captive with the fword and with thy bowe ! fet bread and water before them that they may cat and

drinkand go to their mafter.

23 And he prepared great provision for them, and when they had eaten and drunk-he fent them away, and they went to their mafter 1 fo the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Ifrael.

24 And it came to paffe after this the Benhadad, king of Syria gathered all his hoft-and went up and belieged Samarla.

25 And there was a great farmine la Samaria a

I.Kings.

Samaria: and behold they befieged it un-till an affes head was fold for fourfcore pieces of filver & the fourth part of a kab

of doves dung for five pieces of filver. 26 And as the king of Ifrael was passing by upon the wall , there cried a woman unto him, faying, Help my lord, O king. 27 And he faid, If the LORD do not help thee, whence fhall I help thee ? out

of the barnflore or out of & wine-preffe ! 28 And the king faid unto her . What aileth thee ! And the answered This woman faid unto me. Give thy fon, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my

fon to morrew.

29 So we boiled my fon , and did eat him ; and I faid unto her on the next day, Give thy fon that we may eat him : and the hath hid her fon.

30 ¶ And it came to paffer when the be rent his clothes, and he paffed by upon the wall-and f people looked, & behold, be had fackloch within upon his fleft.

31 Then he faid. God do forand more alfo to me, if the head of Elifha the fon of Shaphat-shall fland on him this day

32 Fut Elisha fat in bis boufe-(and the elders fat with him ) and the king fent a man from before him : but yer the meffenger came to himshe faid to the elders: See ye how this fon of a murderer hath fent to take away my head ! look when the messenger comerhant the door and hold him fast at the door: is not the found of his mafters feet behind him ?

And while he yet talked with them; schold , the meffenger came down unto m, and he faid, Behold, this evil is of LORD, what fould I wait for the

LORD any longer i

Elisha prophecieth incredible plenty in Samaria. 17 The unbeleeving lord is groden to death.

Hen Elina faid, Hear ye the word of the LORD, Thus faith the LORD, To morrow about this time hall a meafure of fine flour be fold for a fickel, and two measures of barley for a thekel in the

gate of Samaria. 2 Then a lord, on whose hand the king leaned, answered the man of God, and faid, Behold, if the LORD would make windows in heaven, might this thing be ! and he faid, Behold , thou malt fee it

with thine eyes, but halt not eat thereof.
3 ¶ And there were four leprous men ar the entering in of the gate : and they faid one to another, Why fit we here untill

we die ? If we fay, We will enter into the city then the famine u in the city , and we mall die there : and if we fit ftill here, we die alfo. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the hoft of the Syrians if they fave us alive, we shall live : and if shey kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, there

6 For the LORD had made the hoft of the Syrians to hear a noife of charets, and a noise of horses even the noise of a great hoft: and they faid one to anothers Lorthe king of Ifrael hath hired against us the kings of the Hittites, and the kings

of the Egyptians to come upon us.

7 Wherefore they arofe, and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horfes, and their affes, even the camp as it was, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp they went into one tent and did eat & drink, and carried thence filver and gold and raiments and went and hid it and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried

thence also-and went and hid it. 9 Then they faid one to another We de not welsthis day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace : if we tarry till the morning light , some mischief will come upon us : now therefore come that

we may go and tell the kings houfhold. 10 Se tkey came , and called unto the porrer of the city: & they told themalaying-We came to the camp of the Syrisms and behold there was no man there nei ther voice of man, but horfes tied, and affes tied, and the tents as they were.

to 11 And he called the porters and they told it to the kings house within.

18 ¶ And the king arole in the nights and faid unto his fervants . I will now thew you what the Syrians have done to us : They know that we be hungrystherefore are they gone out of the camp to bide themselves in the field saying. When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive and get into the city.

13 And one of his fervants answered

and faid. Let forme take. I pray thee five of the horfes that remain, which are left in the city(behold they are as all the mu titude of Ifrael that are left in it:behold, I fays they are even as all the mulritude of the Ifracites that are confumed ) and let us fend and fee.

14 They took therefore two charet-horfes, and the king feat after the hoft of the Syrians, faying, Go, and fee.

15 And they went after them unto Jor dan, and lo, all the way was full of garments, and veffels, which the Syrians had cast away in their hatte : and the messengers recurned, and cold the king.

í

th

fa

th

of

Og

16 And the people went out and spoiled the tents of the Syrians : so a measure of fine flour was fold for a fhekel and two measures of bariey for a fackel-according to the word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned, to have the charge of the gate, and the people trule upon him in the gate : and he died stite man of God had faid, who spake when the king came down to him.

18 And it came to paffe, as the man of God had fpoken to the king, faying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and I measure of fine flour for a fickel fall be to morrow about this time in the gate of

Samaria: 19 And that lord answered the man of God and faid, Now beheld if the Low hould make windows in heaven, might fuch a thing be ? and he faid, Behold, the

Jehorams wicked reion, The Shunammites return, Chap, viilx.

eat thereof.

20 And fo it fell out unto him : for the people trode upon him in the gate,

the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

C H A P. VIII.

1 The Shunammise hath the land reflored. 7 Hazel fucecadesh his master.

25 Abazishs withed reign.

Hen fpake Elifha unto the woman, (whose fon he had restored to life ) frying. Arife, and go thou and thy houfhold and fojourn wherefoever thou conft fojourn : for the LORD hath called for a famine, and it thall also come upon the

land feven yeers.

2 And the woman profe and did sfrer the faying of the man of God, and the went with her houshold and fojourned in the land of the Philistines seven yeers.

3 And it came to paffe at the feven yters end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philiftines : and the went forth to cry unto the king for her house, and for her land.

4 And the king talked with Gehazi the fervant of the man of God, faying, Tell me. I pray thee, all the great things

that Elifas hath done.

5 And it came to paffe, as he was tel-ling the king how he had reftored a dead body to life, that behold, the woman whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house, and for her land. And Gehazi faids My lord O king. this is the woman , and this is her fon, whom Elifa reftored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woed unto her a certain officer, faying, flore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field-fince the day that the left the

land, even till now.

7 And Elifta came to Damafcus and Benhadad the king of Syria was fick and it was told him faying The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king faid unto Hazael, Take a present in thise hand & go meet the man of God, & enquire of the LORD by him,

faying, Shall I recover of this difeafe ! 9 So Hazael went to meet him , and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, fourty camels urden, and came and flood before himand faid, Thy fon Benhadad king of Syris bath fent me to thee, faying, Shall I recover of this difeafe ?

And Elifa faid unto him, Go, fay unto him . Thou mayest certainly recover : howbeit, the LORD bath fhewed me

that he shall furely die.
It And he ferled his countenance stedfally, untill he was ashamed : and the

man of God wept.

12 And Hazael faid, Why weepeth my lard ? And he answered, Because I know the evil that then wilt do unto Schildren of Ifrael: their firong holds wilt thou fet on fire. & their young men wilt thou flay with the fword, and wilt dath their children & rip up their women with childe.

13 And Hazael faid , But what, is thy fervant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, The

halt fee it with thine eyes, but halt not LORD hath frewed me that thou fhalt he king over Syria.

So he departed from Elifas & came to his mafter who faid to him. What faid Elifus to thee! And he answered He roid me that thou houldest furely recover.

15 And it came to paffe on the mos row, that he took a thick cloth, & dipt it in water, and fpread it on his face fo that

he died, and Hazael reigned in his flead, 16 ¶ And in the fifth yeer of Joram the fon of Ahab king of Ifrael, Jebofha-phat being then king of Judah, Jeboram the fon of Jehofhaphat king of Judah began to reign.

17 Thirty and two yeers old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned

eight yeers in Jerufalem.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Ifracias did the house of Ahabs for the daughter of Ahab was his wife, and he did evil in the fight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not deftroy Judah for David his fervants fake, as he promifed to give to him alway a hight, and to his children.

20 ¶ In his dayes Edom revolved from under the hand of Judah, and made

a king over themselves.

21 So Joram went over to Zairand all the charets with him-& he role by night and imote the Edomites which compared him about : and the captains of the cha-rets- and the people fled into their tents. 22 Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. Then Lib.

nah revolted at the fame time. 23 And the rest of the sas of Joram and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kind

of Judah ?

2.4 And Joram flept with his fathers and was buried with his fathers in the city of David : and Ahaziah his fon

city or David : and Abaztian his ton reigned in his flead. 25 ¶ In § twelfth yeer of Joram the fon of Ahab king of Ifrael-did Ahaziah § fon of Jehoram king of Jodah begin to reign, 26 Two and twenty yeers old was Ahaziah when he began to reign , and he reigned one yeer in Jerufalem and his mothers name was Athaliah the dangh-

17 And he walked in § way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the light of the LORD, as did the house of Ahab; for he mas the fon in law of the house of Ahab.

28 ¶ And he went with Joram the fon of Ahab to the war against Hazael king of Syria in Kamoth-Gilead and the Syrians wounded Jorani.

29 And king Joram went back to be healed in Jezreel of § wounds which the Syrians had given him at Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria : and Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to fee Joram the fon of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was fick.

And in server occasion on was seen.

I John is anoisted: It He kineth Joram in the field of Naboth. 27 Abazish is slain. 30 Jezzbel eaten by dags.

A Na Elima the propher casied one of
the children of the prephers, and
faid unto him. Gird up thy loins, & tahn

i. of a her tinft ings

the

heir

p 25 the. t incarente and

ried

e de ings will that 14. o the

1/24ianse neiand they

night

now ne to there-When catch wered

e five re leit e mul chold, stude ) and harer-

heft of to lorof garns had ne ffen-

fpoilneafure nd two ording he lord we the e trode

hen the map of g.Twe and a mall be gate of

at tie

man of LORD might id, the

this box of oil in thine hand, and go to Ramoth-Gilead.

And when thou comest thirter-look our there Jehu the fon of Jehofhaphar, the fon of Nimihi, and go in, and make him arife up from among his brethren , and carry him to an inner chamber :

Then take the box of oil and pour it on his head Se fay Thus faith the LORD, ave anointed thee king over Ifrael :

shen open the door & fleeand tarry not.

4. So the young maneven the young man prophet went to Ramoth-Gilead: And when he came, behold, the ca-

ptains of the hoft were fitting : and he faids I have an errand to thee O captain: and Jehu faid Unto which of all us ? And be faid, To thee O captain.

And he arofe & went into the houfe, and he poured the oil on his head, & faid nto him, Thus faith the LORD God of Ifrael-I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, even over Ifrael.

And thou halt fmite the house of Ahab thy mafter . that I may avenge the lood of my fervants the prophets , and the blood of all the fervants of the LORD, at the hand of Jezebel.

For the whole house of Ahab fall erim and I will cut off from Ahab him hat piffeth against the wall, and him that is frut up and left in Ifrael.

And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam the fon of Nebat , and like the house of Baasha the fon of Ahijah.

10 And the dogs fall eat Jezebel in pertion of Jezreel, and there shall be one to bury ber. And he opened the er, and fled

11 Then Jehn came forth to the fervants of his lord and one faid unto him Is all well ! wherefore came this mad ellow to thee! And he faid unto them, Ye know the man-and his communication

now; and he faid, It is falfe, tell us he to me faying. Thus faith the LORD. I have anointed thee king over Ifrael.

13 Then they hafted, and took every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu is king. 14 So Jehu \$ fon of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimhi-conspired against Joram; (now

Joram had kept Ramoth-Gilead he & all Ifrael, because of Hazael king of Syria :

15 But king Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria) And Jehu faid, If it be your mindes, then let one go forth nor escape out of the city, to go to tell if in Jezreel.

16 So Jehu rod in a charet, and went to ezrech (for Joram lay there) and Ahaziah ngof Judah was comedown to fee Joram 17 And there stood a watchman on the

tower in lezreel, and he spied the com-pany of Jehu as he came, and said. I see a company. And Joram said. Take an horsman, and send to meet them, and let him fay, Is it peace ?

18 So there went one on horfback to mer him, & faid, Thus faith & king Is is peace? And John faid, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behinde me. And the watchman told, faying. The messenger came to them but he cometh not again

19 Then he fent out a fecond on horfback, which came to them, and faid, Thus faith the kings Is it peace ! and Jehu anfwered, What hast thou to do with peace?

turn thee behinde me.

20 And the watchman told-faving, He came even unto them , and cometh not again : and the driving is like the dri-ving of lehu the fon of Nimihi : for he driveth furioufly.

21 And Joram faid, Make ready. And his charet was made ready : and Joram king of Ifrael and Ahaziah king of Judah went out each in his charet and they went out sgainft Jehu-and met him in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite.

22 And it came to paffe when Joram faw Jehus that he faid. It if peace, Jehu! And he answered. What peace so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebels and her witchcrafts are fo many?

fled, and faid to Ahaziah, There is tres-

chery, O Ahaziah.

24 And Jehu drew a bowe with his full Arength and fanote Jehoram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he funk down in his charet.

25 Then faid Jehn to Bidkar his cap-in, Take up and caft him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezrecite : for remember, how that when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the LORD laid this borden upon him : 26 Surely I have feen yesterday \$ blood

of Naboth and the blood of his fons faid the LORD, and I will require thee in this plat, faith the LORD. Now therefore take and caft him into the plat of grounds according to the word of the LORD.

27 ¶ But when Ahaziah the king of Ju-

dah faw this , he fled by the way of the garden-house : and Jehu followed after him and faid, Smite him also in the charet; and they did for at the going up to Gur, which is by Ibleham : and he fled to Megiddo, and died there.

28 And his fervants carried him in a charet to Jerufalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city

of David.

29 And in the eleventh yeer of Joram the fon of Ahab, began Ahaziah to reign over Judah.

30 ¶ And when Jehn was come to Jezreel. Jezebel heard of it, and the painted her face, and tired her head, and looked

out at a window.

31 And as Jehn entered in at the gates, the faid, Had Zimri peace, who flew his mafter ?

32 And he lift up his face to the win-And there looked out to him two or

three cunuchs. 33 And he faid, Throw her down, So they threw her down, and fome of her blood was fprinkled on the wall, and on the horfes : and he trod her under foot.

34 And when he was come In , he did eat and drink, and faid, Go, fee now this

nd

195

rf.

123

ari.

2 3

He

304 ri. he

nd

lah

tes 01-

979

111

28

els

end

23.

full

hia

his

21

ril.

te :

the

aid

his

aké

30-

Tu-

the

hs-

o to

d to

in a

in

city

ram eign

fez-

ned

sked

ASTE, his-

win-

ho? 0 07

her

d on ot.

did

this

ried

kings daughter.

35 And they went to bury her-but the nd no more of her then the fcull, and

the feet, and the palms of her hands.
36 Wherefore they came again, and told m : and he faid, This is the word of the LORD, which he fpake by his fervant Eliah the Timbite faying In the portion of Jezreel hall dogs cat the flesh of Jezebel: 37 And the carcafe of Jezebel hall be

as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel, fo that they shall not tay, This is Jezebel.

CHAP. 1 Jehn causeth seventy of Ahahs chil-aren to be beheaded: 18 He destroyeth

A Nd Ahab had seventy sons in Sama-ria: and Jehn wrote letters, and sent to Samaria unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders , and to them that brought up Ahabs children, faying,

2 Now affoon as this letter cometh to you, feeing your mafters fons are with you, and there are with you charets and orfes a fenced city also and armour :

2 Lookeven out the best and meetest your mafters fons, and fet bim on his fathers throne, and fight for your mafters house.

But they were exceedingly afraid, and faid, Behold, two kings flood not before him : how then hall we frand?

g And he that was over the house and he that was over the city-the elders also and the bringers up of the children, fent to lehu, faying, We are thy fervants, and will do all that thou halt bid us we will not make any king : do thou that which

n good in thine eyes. Then he wrote a letter the fecond time to them, faying, If ye be mine, and if ye will hearken unto my volcostake ye the heads of the men, your mafters fons, and come to me to Jerreel by to morrow this time : (now the kings fons-being feventy perfons, were with the great men

of the city, which brought them up)
7 And it came to puffe when the letter came to them, that they took the kings fons, and flew feventy perfors, and put their heads in bafkers, and four him

them to Jezreel.

8 ¶ And there came a meffenger and told him faying. They have brought the heads of the kings fons. And he faid, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate, untill the morning.

9 And it came to paffe in the mor ing that he went out, and (tood; and faid to all the people; Yo be righteous; be-hold; I confpired against my master; and flew him; but who slew all these?

10 Know now, that there hall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD (pale concerning the house of Ahab : for the LORD th done that which he fpalse by his fer-

1180 John flew all that remained of the boufe of Ahab in Jezrezhand all his greut men and his kinefolks, and his prieffs, till he left him none remaining

12 ¶ And he grofe, and departed, and

curfed woman, and bury her : for the is a came to Samaria : and as he was at the thearing-house in the way,

13 Jehu met with the brethren of Ahsziah king of Judah, and faid, Who me ye ! And they answered. We are the brethren of Ahaziah, and we go down to fa lute the children of the king, and the chil-

dren of the queen, 14 And he faid, Take them alive. And they took them alive & flew them at the pit of the thearing house , even two and fourty menneither left he any of them.

15 And when he was departed thence.

he lighted on Jehonadab & fon of Rechal coming to meet him and he foluted hims and faid to him , Is thine heart right; as my heart is with thy heart ! and |chonadas answered, It is. If it be, give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand, and he took him up to him into \$ charer, ny zeal for the L o R D : fo they made him ride in his charer.

17 And when he came to Samaria. he flew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria-till he had deftroyed him-accord-

ing to the faying of the L o R D, which he spake to Elijah.

18 ¶ And Jehu gathered all the people together and said unto them Akab surved Baal a little but Jehn fhal ferve him much:

10 Now therefore call unto me all the rophers of Baal, all his fervants, and all his priests let none be wanting for I have a great facrifice to do to Baal; whofeever thall be wanting he thall not live. But Je-bu did it in subtilty to the intent that he might deftroy the worthippers of Baal. 20 And Jehn faid. Proclaim a folemn af-

fembly for Baal, And they proclaimed is. and all the worthippers of Baal came, fo that there was not a man left that cam not : and they came into the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was full from

one end to another. 22 And he faid unto him that was over the veftry, Bring forth veftments for all the worthippers of Baal. And he brought

them forth veftments.

23 And John went , and Jehonadab the fon of Rechab into the house of and faid unto the worthippers of Banks Search, and look that there be here with you none of the fervants of the LORD,

ut the worthippers of Brai onely.

24 And when they went in to offer facrifices, and burnt-offerings, Jehn ap-pointed fourfcore men withour and faid, If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands, escape, he that letteth him goshis life shalbe for the life of him

himponis are passes for use inco or min.

25 And it came to passe, associate had made an end of offering the burnioring, that John sid to the guard-and to the captains. Go in-smal gay themsite none come forth. And they fracte them with the edge of the fracts & the guard. and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Banl.

26 And they brought forth the images our of the house of Bash, and burnt them, 27 And they brake down the image of Bash & brake down the house of Bash and

made it a draught-house unto this day. 28 Thus

28 Thus Jehn destroyed Baal out of as he goeth out, and as he cometh in. I frac!

29 Howbeit, from the fins of Jero-boam the fon of Nebat, who made Ifrael to fin , Jehn departed not from after them to wit the golden calves that were in Bethel, and that were in Dan

30 And the LORD faid unto Jehu. Because thou hast done well, in executing at which is right in mine eves and haft done unto the house of Ahab according to all that was in mine heart . thy children of the fourth generation shall fit on the throne of Ifraci

31 But Jehn took no heed to walk in the law of & Lord God of Ifrael with all his heart : for he departed not from the fins of Jeroboam, which made Ifrael to fin

32 ¶ In those dayes the LORD began to cut Ifrael fort : and Hazael fmore them in all the coafts of Ifrael :

33 From Jordan eaftward,all \$ land of Gilead, the Gadires & the Reubenites, and the Manaffites, from Aroer, (which is by the river Amon)even Gilead and Bafhan

34 Now the rest of the aes of Jehus and all that he did and all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the Kings of Ifrael ?

35 And Jehu flept with his fathers and they buried him in Samaria , and Jehoabaz his fon reigned in his flead.

36 And the time that Jehu reigned over Ifrael in Samaria, mas twenty and eight yeers.

Jehoash being saved from Athaliahs CHAP. 4 is anointed by Jehoiada.

Nd when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah faw that her fon was dead, e arofe,& deftroyed all the feed royall.

2 But Jehomeba the daughter of king Joram, fifter of Ahaziah, took Joan the fon of Abaziah, and flole him from among the kings fons which were flain: and they hid him, even him, and his nurse in the bedchamber from Athaliah, fo that he was not flain.

And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six yeers : and Atha-lish did reign over the land. 4 ¶ And the seventh yeer Jeholada

fent & fet the rulers over hundreds with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into & house of the LORD and made a covenant with them , and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the kings fon,

And he commanded them, faying, This is the thing that ye hall do; A third part of you that enter in on the fabbath, fall even be keepers of the

watch of the kings house:

6 And a third part shalbe at the gare of Sur, and a third part at the gate behinde the guard : fo hall we keep the watch of the house, that it be not broken down,

forth on the fabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD

about the king

8 And ye hall compasse the king round bout every man with his weapons in his and; and he that cometh within & ranges, her him be flain : and be ye with the king,

And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that Jehoiala the priest commanded : and they took every man his men that were to come in on the fabbath, with them that hould to out on the fabbath, and came to Jehojada

the prieft : 10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king Davids spears

and fields, that were in the remple, II And the guard flood every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner of the temples along by the altar and the temple.

12 And he brought forth the kings fent and put the crown upon him , and gard him the testimony, and they made him king, and anointed him, and they claps their hands and faid, God fave the king,

And when Athaliah heard the 13 ¶ And when Athalian heard the neife of the guard and of the people he came to the people into the temple of

the LORD.

14 And when the looked, behold the king flood by a pillar as the manner was and the princes & the trumpetters by the king, & all the people of the land rejoyced-& blew with trumpets : and Athaliah rent her clothes-& cried-Treason-treason.

15 But Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the hoft-and faid unto them-Have her forth without the ranges, and him that followeth her, kill with the fword : fo the pricft had faid. Let her not be flais in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her, and he went by the way by the which the horfes came into the kings boule, and there was

the flair

17 ¶ And Jehoiada made a covenant between the LORD, and the king, and the people , that they fould be the Lords people ; between the king also, and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal and brake it down, his altars and his images braze they in pieces thorowly and flew Mattes the priest of Baal before the altars; and the priest appointed officers over the house of the LORD.

19 And he cook the rulers over hat dreds, and the captains, and the guards and all the people of the land, and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD and came by the way of the gare of the guard to the kings houseand e fat on the throne of the kings.

20 And all the people of the land to joyced and the city was in quiet and they flew Athaliah with the fword beside the

kings house. 21 Seven yeers old was Jehosh what he began to reign

C B A P. XII. Jehonsh reigneth well all the daye of Jehoiada: 19 He is flain by his fro N the seventh yeer of jehu Jehoan be gan to reign; and fourty yeers reigned he in Jerufalem, and his mothers and

was Zibiah of Beercheba,

L

the

the

for

16

Waj

17

120

in.

drede

roisda

took

the in

ald go

oiada

rdrede

fpeats.

y man

round

mer of

e rem-

a feffs

gere e him

v clapt e king.

rd the

ie fe

npie of

ld, the

er was

by the

reiny

thaliah

reason

nanded

officers

ave ber

ru that d : for

be flain

and he

horfes ere was

nemane

and the

Lends

and the

he land

brake it

a brake

Mattas

es : and

ver the

er han

guarda

and they

e hoult

ry of the

oufe,and

fand se-

and they

fide the

of what

dayet of

his fer-

hoaf be

s reigned

IS DIE

15 him.

ple.

le.

in the fight of the L O R D all his dayes, wherein Jehoiada & priest instructed him.

3 But the high places were not taken way; the people still facrificed, and

burnt incense in the high places.

4 And leboath faid to the pricfls.
All the money of the dedicated things
that is brought into the house of the LORD even the money of every one that paffeth the account, the money that every man is fet ats and all the money that cometh into any mans heart to bring into the house of the LORD,

Let the priefts take if to them, every man of his acquaintance, and let them repair the breaches of the house, wherefo-

ever any breach shall be found,

6 But it was so, that in the three and twentieth yeer of king Jebosh the priefts had not repaired 5 breaches of the house. 7 Then king Jebosh called for Jobosh a 5 prieft, and the other priefts, and faid unto them. Why repair ye not the breaches of the house! now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people neither to repair the breaches of the house.

But Jehoiada the prieft took a chefts

and bored a hole in the lid of it. and fer it befide the altar on the right fide as one cometh into the house of the Long and the priests that kept the door put therein all the money that was brought into the bouse of the LORB.

to And it was fo, when they faw that there was much money in the cheft, that the kings scribe and the high priest came up, and they put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of

the LORD.

11 And they gave the money , being told, into the hands of them that did the work-that had the overfight of the house of the LORD and they laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD.

32 And to majons, and hewers of fienc, and to buy timber, and hewed flone, to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that was laid

out for the house to repair it.

13 Howbeit, there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of filver fuffers, balins, trumpets, any veffels of gold, or veffels of filver of \$ money that was brought into the house of the LORD:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the

LORD.

15 Mereover, they reckoned not with the men into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen a

for they dealt faithfully. 16 The trespasse-money, and fin-mony

was not brought in to the house of the LORD : it was the priests.

17 Then Hazael king of Syria went up of fought against Gathyand took it: and Hizzel fet his face to go up to Jerufalem the ballowed things that Jehomaphat and Jehonam; and Ahaziah his fathers; kings

2 And Jehoath did that which was right of Judah had dedicate, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the kings house, and fent it to Hazzel king of Syria , and he went away from Jerufalem.

19 ¶ And the reft of the alls of Jehoaft , and all that he did , are they not viritten in the book of the chronicles of

the kings of Judah ?

20 And his fervants profe and made a' conspiracy, and slew Jehoath in the house of Millo, which goeth down to Silla.

21 For Jozachar the fon of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the fon of Shomer , his fervants fmote him, and he died : and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David, and Amaziah his for reigned in his flead.

C H A P. XIII. Jehoahaz his wicked reign.

ucceedeth him. 14 Elishas death N the three and twentieth yeer of Jo-

aft the fon of Ahaziah king of Judaha Jehoahaz the fon of Jehu began to reign over Ifrael in Samaria, and reigned feventeen yeers.

2 And he did that which mas evil in the

fight of the LORD, and followed the fins of Jeroboam & fon of Nebat, which made Ifrael to fin, he departed not therefrom,

3 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Ifrael, and he delivered them into the hand of Hazael king of Syria-and into the hand of Benhadad the fon of Hazael, all their dayes.

And Jehoahaz befought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him : for

the faw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syris oppressed them. 5 (And the LORD gave Israel a savi-our so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians : and the children of Ifrael dwelt in their tents as beforetime. 6 Neverthelesthey departed not from made Ifrael fin but walked therein : an

there remained § grove also in Samaria)
7 Neither did be leave of the people
to Jeboahaz but fifty horsmen-& ton charets, and ten thousand footmen : for the king of Syria had destroyed them & had

8 Now the rest of the ass of Jehoshare and all that he did, and his mights are they not written in the book of the

chronicles of the kings of Ifrael ? 9 And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria, and Joach his fon reigned in his flead

10 In the thirty and feventh yeer of Josh king of Judah, began Jehoaft the fon of Jehoahaz to reign over Ifrael in

Samaria, and reigned fixteen yeers.

11 And he did that which was evil in the fight of the LORD; he departed not from all the fins of Jeroboam the fon of Nebat, who made Ifrael fin: fat be walk-

ed therein. 12 And the reft of the alls of Joafts and all that he did and his might wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah , are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of I (rac! ? 13 And Jean Bept with his fathers and

Jeroboam

Jeroboam fat upon his throne : and Joath was buried in Samaria with the kings of

14 ¶ Now Elifha was fallen fick of his fickneffe whereof he died, and Josh the king of Ifrael came down unto him, d wept over his face, and faid , O my father-my father, the charet of Ifrael, and the horimen thereof.

15 And Elifha faid unto him. Take owe and arrows. And he took unto him

e and arrows.

16 And he faid to the king of Ifrael, Put thine hand upon the bowe. And he put his hand upon it : and Elifa put his

hands upon the kings hands-

17 And he faid Open the window eaft-ward. And he opened it. Then Elina faid, Shoot : and he hot. And he faid, The arrow of the LORDs deliverance, and the arrow of the deliverance from Syria: for thou halt fmite the Syrians in Apheles till thou have confumed them.

18 And he faid. Take the arrows. And e rook them. And he faid unto the king

of Ifrael, Smite upon the ground, And he fmote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wrath with him, and faid, Thou houldeft have fmitten five or fix times, then hadft thou fmitten Syria till thou hadft confirmed is : whereas now thou shalt smite Syria ut thrice.

20 ¶ And Elifas died , and they buried him and the bands of the Moabites inva-ded the land at the coming in of § yeer. 21 And it came to to paffesas they were lurying a man, that behold, they fpied a band of men, and they caft the man into the fepulchre of Elifes : and when the man was let down and touched the bones

f Elifan he revived, and flood up on

22 9 But Hazael king of Syria oppreffed Ifrael all the dayes of Jehoshaz

23 And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and had respect unto them, because of his covenage with Abraham. Ifase, and Jacob, and would not deftroy them neither caft he them from his prefences as yet.

24 So Hazzel, the king of Syria died. adad his fon reigned in his flead

25 And Jehoaft the fon of Jehoahaz, ook again out of the hand of Benhadad the fon of Hazzel the cities which he had taken out of the had of Jehonkaz his fas father be war : three times did loads beat him, and recovered the ciries of Littel.

Amnaicht good veign : 5 His juftice on the murderers of bis father : 17 He is

flain by conspiracie. N the fecond yeer of Josh fon of Je-

heather king of Ifrael reigned Ameri-2 He was twenty & five years old when he began to reign, and seigned twenty and nine yeers in Jerusalem; and his mo-

there name uses lebenden of lentalers.

3 And he did that which was right in the fight of the LORD, yet not like Dawid his father a he did according to all

things as Jose his father did.
4 Howbeit, the high places were not

taken away : as yet the people did facrifice and burnt incense on the high places, 5 And it came to pafferaffoon as the

kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he flew his fervants, which had flain the

king his father.

But the children of the murderers he flew nor-according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Mofes wherein the LORD commanded, faying The fathers fhall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers : but every man fhall be put to death for his own fin.

7 He flew of Edom in \$ valley of falts ten thoufand & took Selah by war, & called the name of it Joktheel unto this day,

8 Then Amaziah fent meffengers to Jehoaft the fon of Jehohaz, fon of Jehu king of Ifrael, faying, Come, let us look one another in the face.

9 And Jehoath the king of Ifrael fent to Amaziah king of Judaha faying , The thiftle that was in Lebanon fent to the cedar that was in Lebanon faying, Give thy daughter to my fon to wife. And there passed by a wilde beast that may in ebanon and trede down the thifile,

10 Thou haft indeed imitten Edom and thine heart hath lifted thee up : glomy of this, and carry at home : for wi thou houldest fall, even thou, and Juda

II h

D

20

of

the Za

d

I.

fon

2

gm

geer

Dam

3

the (

thir

reme

incen

5 that it death Jotha

dgi

o I

n the

7 5

id th he cit

8 9

aria

aria (

on of

4

with thee ?

II But Amaziah would not hearstherefore Johoath king of Ifrael went up, and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at Beth fhemelb

which belongeth to Judah.

12 And Judah was put to the worfe before Ifrael, and they fied every mante

their tents.

13 And Jehoafh king of Ifrael took Amaziah hing of Judah the fon of Jeheah, the fon of Ahaziah, at Berh-Reme ft, and me to Jerufalem & brake down the will of Jerusalem, from the gate of Ephraim

unto the corner gatesfour hundred cubits, 14 And he rook all the goldsand filvers and all the veffels that were found in the boule of the LORD, and in the treasures of the kings boule, and hostages, and re-nurned to Samaria.

15 9 Now the rest of the ass of Jehohe fought with Amaziah king of Judah are they not written in the book of the

36 And Jehoaft flept with his fathern ad was buried in Samaria, with the kings of Ifrael, and Jeroboam his for

reigned in his flead

rigned in his treas. of indahilived after & death of Jehoah & of Jehoahaz hing of Ifraels afteen year

18 And the reft of the ads of Am: ne they has written in the book of the bronicles of the kings of Judah? 19 Now they made a confpiracy same him in Jerufalem: and he field

Lachith, but they fent after him to be chift, and flew him there,

20 And they brought him on hoffer and he was buried at Jerufalem with his

farkers in the city of David. 21 9 Ad 11 ¶ And all the people of Judah took the fight of the LORDs as his fathers had Aurith (which was fixteen yeer old) dobe the departed not from the fins of and made him king in flead of his father Jeroboam the fon of Nebst, who made

22 He built Elathand restored it to Judah after that the king flept with his fa-

23 ¶ In the fftreenth yeer of Amaziah the fon of Joath king of Judah, Jeroboam the fon of Joath king of Ifrael began to reign in Samaria-and reigned fourty and one yeers :

24 And he did that which was evil in the light of the LORD: he departed not from all the fins of Jeroboam the fon of

Nebat, who made Ifraet to fin.

25 He reflored the coast of Ifrael from the entering of Hamath , unto the fea of the plain-according to the word of the LORD God of Ifraclywhich he spake by the hand of his fervant Jonah, the fon of Amittai the prophet, which was of Gath-

26 For the LORD faw the affiction of Ifizel that it was very bitter: for there as not any thut up nor any left nor any

belper for Ifracl.

27 And the LORD faid not, that he would blot out the name of Ifrael from under heaven: but he faved them by the hand of Jeroboam the fon of Joafh

28 ¶ Now the reft of the alts of Jerobosm and all that he did and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damafcus, and Hamath, which belonged to Judah-for Ifrael-are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ifrael ?

19 And Jeroboam flept with his fathere even with the kings of Ifrael, and Zacharish his fon reigned in his flead,

C H A P. XV.

1 Arriah his good reign. 5 Jotham flue.

ceedeth 132 His good reign.

N the twenty and feventh yeer of Jeroboam king of Ifrael, began Azariah fon of Amaziah king of Judah ro reign. 2 Sixteen yeers old was he when he be-

gm to reign and he reigned two and fifty yeers in Jerufalem t and his mothers

me was Jecholiah of Jerufalem.

3 And he did that which was right in the fight of the L O R Daccording to all that his father Amaziah had done ;

4 Save that the high places were not removed: the people facrificed and burnt incesse fill on the high places.

5 ¶ And the LORD smore the king, fo

that he was a leper unro the day of his death and dwelr in a feverall house, and stham the kings fon masover the house, adging the people of the land.
6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah.

dall that he did , are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings

f halah ?

7 So Azariah flept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David, and Jotham his fon trigned in his fread.

8 In the thirty and eight yeer of on of Jeroboam reign over Ifrael in Saria fix monerha

9 And he did that which was evil in

done the departed not from the fins of Jeroboam the fon of Nebat, who made Ifrael to fin. 10 And Shallum the fon of Jabeth con-

fpired against him and imore him before the people, and flew him, and reigned in his flead.

11 And the reft of the alls of Tacharish behold they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ifrael.

12 This was the word of the LORD,

which he spake unto Jehus faying, The to the fourth generation. And fo it came to paffe.

Shallum the fon of Jabeth began to reign in the nine and thirtieth yeer of lizzish king of Judah, and he reigned a full moneth in Samaria.

14 For Menahem the fon of Gadi went

p from Tirzah and came to Samaria and fmote Shallum the for of Jaben in Same ria, and flew him, & reigned in his Read. 15 And the reft of the acts of Shallum,

and the conspiracie which he madeholdsthey are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ifrael

Then Menahem fmote Tiphfah and all that were therein, and the coafts thereof from Tirzah : because they opened not to him, therefore he fmote it, and all the women therein , that were with childeshe ript up.

17 In the pine and thirtieth yeer of Azariah king of Judah , began Menahem the fon of Gadi to reign over Ifraeland

reigned ten yeers in Samaria.

18 And he did that which was evil in the fight of the LORD i he departed one all his days from the fine of lesoboam the fon of Nebat, who made I frael to fin. 19 And Pul the king of Affyria came

Pul a thousand talents of filver, that his hand might be with him, to confirm the kingdom in his hand,

20 And Menahem exafted the money of Ifrael, even of all the mighty men of wealth-of each man fifty hekels of filver, to give to the king of Affyria : fo the king of Affyria turned back, and flaved not there in the land.

21 . And the reft of the alls of Menahem, and all that he did , are they no written in the book of the chronicles of

the kings of Ifrael ? 22 And Menahem flept with his fathers and Pekahiah his fon reigned in his flea 23 In the fiftieth yeer of Azariah king of Judah-Pekahiah the fon of Menahem began to reign over Ifrael in Sa-maria and reigned two years.

24 And he did that which was evil In the fight of the LORD, he departed ne from the fins of Jeroboam the fon of Nebat, who made Ifrael to fin.

25 But Pekahthe fon of Remalish a caprain of his confpired against him, and oce him in Samaria, in the palace of the kings house, with Argob and Arieba and he killed him, and reigned in his

26 And the reft of the alts of Pekahidi N

is ces ng for to

4.

100 he

at

be

275

calday. 10 lehu ook

fent The the Give And as in

dom glos that

Juda there. and ooked meth

world man to ook Acheath th, and the wall thraims

cubits Giver d in the realures and re-

of Jehoand how f Judah k of the fathern with the

oath king hosh fe een yeem Amazint ok of the

piracy s m to Ls on hor m with his

21 9 Ad

and all that he did behold they are writ- fieged Ahar-but could not overcome him ten in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ifrael.

27 In the two and fifrieth yeer of Azarish king of Judah, Pekah the fon of

Remaliah began to reign over lirael in Barnaria, and reigned twenty yeers. 28 And he did that which was evil in the light of the LORD, he departed not

from the fins of Jeroboam the fon of Nebat who made Ifrael to fin. 29 In the dayes of Pekah king of Ifrael sme Tiglath-Pilefer king of Affyria.

and took lions and Abel-Beth-maschah, and Janoah and Keden, and Hazor, and Gilead , and Galilee , all the land of Naphrali, and carried them captive to Affyria.

30 And Hofhea the fon Elah made a conspiracie against Tekah the son of Remaliah, and imore him, and flew him, and reigned in his flead, in the twentieth yeer of Jotham the fon of Uzziah.

31 And the reft of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did behold, they are writ-ten in the book of the chronicles of the

kings of Ifrael.

32 In the second yeer of Pekah & son of Remainh king of Israel, began Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.

33 Five and twenty yeers old was he when he began to reign-& he reigned fixreen yeers in Jerufalem: and his n

name was lerntha the daughter of Zadok.

34 And he did that which was right in
the light of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Maziah had done

35 9 Howbeit , the high places were 35 T Howheir, the high places were mor, removed 1 the people facrificed and bernt inceale fittil in the high places: he built shigher gate of the houte of LORD 36 T Now the rest of the 28 self Johnson and all that be did, are they not written in the book of the the chronicles of the kings of juddh!

37 (In those dayes the LORD began so frend againft Judah Rexin the king of Syria, and Pekah the fon of Remalish).

28 And torbum flew with his fathers.

38 And Jotham flept with his fathers, was buried with his fathers in the gity of David his father, and Ahaz his fon reigned in his flead.

C H A P. XVI.

the brazen altar: 17 He spoileth the temple: 19 Hezeksah succeedeth him. N the seventeenth yeer of Pekah the son of Remaliah, Ahaz the son of Jo-

a non remains, and the ton of Jo-tham king of judah began to reign.

2 Twenty yeers old mas Ahaz when he began to reign a sand reigned fuxer yeers in Jerufalemand did not that which was right in the fight of the LORD his Goddine David his fathers

But he walked in the way of the kings I Ifraels year and made his fon to paste shorew the fire, according to the aborni-nations of \$ beathen , whom the LORD caft out from before \$ children of Ifrael. 4 And he facsificed and burnt incenfe

in the high places, and on the hile, and

under every green tree,

5 Then Rezin king of Syria, and Pe-hah fon of Remaliah king of Ifrael, carne up to Jorufalem to war ; and they be- his flead,

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria rerovered Elath to Syria , an d drave the Jews from Elath : and the Syrians can

to Elathand dwelt there unto this day, So Ahaz fent meffengers to Tiglath Pilefer king of Affyrias fayings! am thy fervant, and thy fon: come up and fare ane out of the hand of the king of Syris, and out of the hand of the king of Ifrath which rife up against me

8 And Ahaz took the filver & gold that was found in the house of the LORDand in the treasures of the kings house and sent it for a present to king of Asyria, 9 And the king of Assyria hearkened

unto him : for the king of Affyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and Carried the people of it captive to Kin and flew Rezin.

10 ¶ And king Ahaz went to De mascus, to meet Tighth-Pilefer king of Affyria and faw an altar that was at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to Urijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the patern of it, according to all the work-

nanship thereof.
II And Urijah the priest built an altar : according to all that king Ahaz had fent from Damafcus fo Urijah the prieft made it, against king Ahaz came fro Damascus

12 And when the king was come from Damafcus, the king faw the altar; and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

tered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt-offering
and his meat-offering, and poured his
driak-offering, and fprinkled the blood
of his peace-offerings upon the altar.
14 And he brought alifo the brazen altar which was before the LORD, from

the fore-front of the house from between the altar and the house of the LORD and put it on the north-fide of the altar

15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the pricits faying, Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt-offering and the evening meat-offering, and the kings burnt-facrifice, and his meat-offering with the burnt-offering of all the peop of the land, and their meat-offering a their drink-offerings, and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt-offering and all the blood of the facrifice : and the brazen altar hall be for me to enquire by.

16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

17 And hing Ahaz cut off the borders of the bafes and removed the layer from off them, and took down the fea from off the brazen oxen that were under

it and put it upon a pavement of florest 18 And the covert for the fabbath that they had built in the house, and the kings entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD, for the king of Affyria, 19 Now the rest of the ass of Ahn

which he did are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of

20 And Abaz flept with his fathers,ad was buried with his fathers in the city of David, and Mezchish his fon reigned it

gre

ry .

the

Lo

12 Lo

do t

tiel phet

ge f

ing I

WALL OF

14

lean, the n

25

and i

CHAP. XVII. Hoshen his wicked reign. S Samaria for their fint is captivated. 24 The

frange nations plagued with lions, make a mixture of religions. N the twelfth yeer of Ahaz king of Ju-dah began Hoftica the fun of Elah to

rign in Samaria over I fracl nine yeers.

2 And he did that which was evil in

the fight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Ifrael that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up Shalmane-tring of Affyria, and Hoshea became

his fervant and gave him prefents.

4 And \$ king of Affyria found confpincy in Hothers: for he had fent meffenmey in Holines: 1 for the man true merica-pers to So king of Egypt, and brought no prefent to king of Affyria-as he had done ser by yeer: therefore the king of Affy-ris fast him up. & bound him is prifen. § ¶ Then the king of Affyria came therefore all the land, and went up to

Samarin, and belieged it three yeers

In the ninth yeer of Hofhea the king of Affyria took Samaria, and carried 16nel away into Affyria, and placed them in Halath, and in Habor, by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

For fo it was that the children of el had finned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharachtking of Egypt, and had feared

of Phinocrams, or Expressions

8 And walked in the flatutes of the
leachen (whom the LORD caft out from
latine the children of Ifrac) and of the
large of Ifrace which they had made.

9 And the children of Ifraci did fe-

trety those things that were not rights stain the LORD their God and they bill them high places in all their cities, from the tower of the watchman, to the nced city.

to And they fet them up images and groves in every high billiand under evety green tree.

ti And there they burnt incense in all thigh places as did the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them and wrought wicked things to provoke the

LORD to anger. 12 For they ferved idols, whereof the LORD had faid unto them, Ye fall not do this thing.

13 Vetithe LORD teftifed againft If-13 Yetthe LORD certified against lines and against lines in by all the pro-plets and by all the feers, figures. Turn is from your cevil wayer, and, keep my summadments and englishments accord-ing to all the law which I commanded perfathers, and which I cent to you by

or remarks the prophets.

14 Notwithflanding, they would not be but hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers that did not beleeve in the LORD their God.

er in the Loren reter Goden er in the Loren reter Goden er in the term of the term of the mount that he made with their fathers of the tettimonies which he tetlified pint them; and they followed variety, at became variend were after the hea-fet that were ranned about them; con-training whom shell. O With had charged damains, they should not do like them.

16 And they left all the command ments of the LORD their God, and made them molten images , even two calvess and made a grow, and worthipped all the hoft of heaven, and ferved Bas

17 And they caused their sons and their daughters to passe thorow the fire , and used divination, and inchantments, and fold themfeives to do evil in the fight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Ifrael, and removed th of his fight, there was none left but the tribe of Judah onely.

19 Alfo Judah kept not the comma ments of the Lo RD their God, but walked in the flatures of Ifrael which they made.

20 And the LORD rejected all the feed of Ifrael, and afflicted them, and deliver ed them into the hand of spoilers, untill he had caft them our of his fight

21 For he rent Ifrael from the house Davids and they made Jeroboam the fon of Nebat king, and Jeroboam draw Ifrael from following the L o R D, and made them fin a great fin.
22 For the children of Ifrael walked

in all the fins of Jeroboam which he dids they departed not from them :

23 Untill the LORD removed Ifra

out of his fight, as he had faid by all his fervants the prophets: fo was Ifrael carried away out of their own land to Affyria, unto this day.

24 ¶ And the king of Affyria brought men from Babylon and from Cuthah and from Avas and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria, in flead of the children of Ifrael : and they poffessed Samarias and dwelt in the cities thereof.

24 And fo it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the LORD; therefore & LORD fent lions among them, which flew-fome of them,

26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyrias saying. The nations which thou halt removed and placed in the ciries of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land : therefore he bath fent lions among them, and behold, they flay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Affyria commanded, faying, Carry thither one of the priefts whom ye brought from thence, nd let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the priefts whom they had carried away from Samaria , can id dwelt in Bethel, and taught the how they mould fear the LORD.

29 Howbeit, every nation made gods of their own and put them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritanes d made , every nation in their cities

wherein they dwelt : to And the men of Babylon made Succoth-Benoth and the men of Cuth mad Nergal, and the men of Hamath made

31 And the Avites made Nibhan a Tartal ; and the Sapharvites buret their

him a ree the came ay. lath-

n thy fave yria, fraels i that Diand and Tyria,

kened went a and o Kin Diing of

Irija nd the workan alaz had prieft e from e from

: and and of-Heri red his blood tar. azen alfrom

RD and ar. Urijah at altar and the e kings e people ingar

tle upos

inga and the quire by. accordnded the borhe layer the fes re under of flonest bath that the kings

ffyria. s of Ahr en in the there m

the house

he city of eigned in

HAR

children in fire to Adrammelech, and Anammelech the gods of Sepharvaim.

32 So they feared the LORD and made unto themselves of the lowest of them riefts of \$ high places, which facrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 They feared the LORDsand ferved

their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from

34 Unto this day they do after the former manners : they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their flatutes, or after their ordinances-or after the law-and commandment, which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob whom he named Ifrael;

35 With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, faying, Ye hall not fear other gods , nor bow your felves to them, nor ferve them, nor fa-

crifice to them :

36 But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power, and a ftretched-out arm-him shall e fear, and him shall ye worship and to

him shall ye do sacrifice.

37 And the Ratutes and the ordinantes, and \$ law.& the commandment which he wrote for you ye hall observe to do for evermore & ye hall not fear other gods :

38 And the covenant that I have made with you we hall not forget neither hall

ye fear other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ye hall fear, and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit they did not hearken but they did after their former manner.

41 So these nations feared \$LORD and ferved their graven images , both their children and their childrens children i as did their fathers, fodo they unto this day. C H A P. XVIII. C H A P. XVIII.

1 Hezekiahs good reign: 4 He destroy

eth idolatry, and prospereth. 9 Sama-via is carried captive for their fins.

Now it came to passe in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Ifrael that Hezekish the fon of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.

Twenty and five yeers old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine yeers in ferufalem: his mothers name also was Abi the daughter of Zachariah.

And he did that which was right in the fight of the LORD, according to all

that David his father did

4 ¶ He removed the high places and brake the images & out down the groves, and brake in pieces the brazen ferpear that Mofes had made: for unto those dayes the children of Ifrael did burn incente to it : and he called it Nehufitan

5 He trufted in the LORD-God of Ifparl-fo that after him was mone like him, among all the kings of Judah, nor any

that were before him. rred not from following himsbut kep his commandments, which the LoRD commanded Moles.

in And the LORD war with him and he profecred whitherfoever he went forth a and he rebelled against the king of Assy. ria, and ferved him not.

8 He imore the Philiftines even unto

Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of Swarchmen to the fenced cities, 9 And it came to paffe in the fourth yeer of king Hezekish (which was the feventh yeer of Hothea fon of Elah king of

Ifrael) that Shalmanezer king of Affyria came up against Samaria and befreged it. 10 And at the end of three yeers they took it : even in the fixth yeer of Heze-

kish , ( that is the ninth yeer of Hofhea king of Ifrael ) Samarta was taken, II And the king of Affyria did carry away Ifrael unto Affyrta, and put them in

Halah, and in Habor by the river of Go. zan, and in the cities of the Medes : 12 Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God,but tranfgreffed

his covenant and all that Mofes the fervant of the L o R D commanded, and would not hear them nor do them. 13 Now in the fourteenth yeer of

king Hezekiah, did Sennacherib king of Affyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.

14 And Hezekiah king of Judah fent to the king of Affyria to Lachishasking, I have offended , return from me : that which thou putteft on me, will I bear, And the king of Affyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three bundred talents of filver-& thirty ralents of gold. that was found in the house of & LORDs and in the treasures of the kings house.

g

10

tn

Wi

kis

fair

201

EO 1

OWI

and

cifte

32

10 2 com

pard

that y

en n

deth

FCT II

33

ons d

hand .

and of

harv: delive

35 1

of the

their co

LOR

16 B

and and

kings c

firer his 37 The

Shebna t Alaph th

cic 4 0

34

3

16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the LORD, and from the pillars, which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaidand gave it to the king of Affria.

17 TAnd the king of Affyris feat Tar-Lachish to king Hezekiah with a great holt against Jerufalem : and they went up and came to Jerufalem : and when they were come up, they came and flood by the conduit of the upper pool, which is in the high-way of the fullers field.

18 And when they had called to the king there came out to them Eliakim the fon of Hilkiah, which mas over the houf-bold and Shebna the feribe and Joah the

fon of Afaph the recorder

19 And Rabmakeh faid unto theme Speak ye now to Hezekiah . Thus faith the great king, the king of Affyria. What confidence or this wherein thou trufteft?

words:) I have counfell and ftrength for the war rnow on whom doeft theu truly that thou rebelleft against me

21 Now behold-thou truffeft upon the flaff of this bruifed reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: 0.02 go into his name, and provided that the

28 But if ye fty unto me, We truff is the Lo RD our God : gi not that he whole high placess and whose alters. Hereish bath taken away, and hathsfaid to ludd and densialems. Ye hall worship before this alean in Jerufalem & Tol.

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Affyria, I will deliver thee two thousand and horses, if thou be able on thy part to fet riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the leaft of my maflers fervants and put thy truft on Egypt

for charets and for horfmen ?

25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it ? the LORD faid to me , Go up againft this land, and deftroy ir.

26 Then faid Eliakim the fon of Hilkish and Shebas, and Josh unto Rabihakeh. Speak, I pray theesto thy fervants in the Syrian language. ( for we understand it ) and talk not with us in the Jews Janguage, in the ears of the people that me

on the wall.

a

31

s,

th

0.

o#

13

it.

cy

le-

E9

rry

in

0.

Ted

er-

and

r of

g of

ced

fent

ing

that bear.

ome

dred

gold.

ilver

RD uíe.

ut off

ple of

which

dand

Tar-

from

great

went

n rt ey

nod by

hich a

to the

im the

e houf-

oah the

theme

as faith as What nfteft ! but vain agth for

ou truh

apon the

en upen

it : fog

that trul

e triff is

he whoft Hezekish

to Judali

rip before 23 Nos

27 Bur Rab makeh faid unto them. Hath my mafter fent me to thy mafter, and to thee to speak these words? hath he not nt me to the min which fit on the wall, that they may car their own dungs and drink their own piffe with you?

28 Then Rabshakeh flood and cried with a loud voice in the lews language, and spake, saying. Hear the word of the great king, the king of Affyria.

29 Thus faith the king. Let not Hezekish deceive you, for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand :

30 Neither let Herekiah make vou trust in the LORD, faying, The LORD will furely deliver ps, and this city hall not be delivered into the hand of the

king of Affyria.

31 Hearken not to Hezekiah : for thus faith the king of Affyria, Make an agreemint with me by a prefent and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig-tree, and drink ve every one the waters of his eiftern :

32 Untill I come and take you sway to a land like your own land, a land of com and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil-olive, and of hone that ye may live-and not die : and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he perfwadeth you, faying, The LORD will deli-

33 Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the

delivered Samaria out of my hand ?

35 Who are they among all the gods the countreys, that have delivered their countrey out of mine hand that the LORD hould deliver Jerufalem out of mine hand !

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word : for the lings commandment was faying, An-

fier him not.

37 Thea came Eliakim the fon of Hil-Some the feribe and Josh the son of the kingdoms of the earth, thou hast start the recorder, to Herekish with made beaven and earth.

Some ciothes rent, and told him the 16 LORD-bow down thine ear. I have reis of Rabinatch.

CHAP. XIX.

Hezekiah sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them. 8 Sennacherib fendeth a blafphemoss letter. 14 Hezekiah his prayer.

Nd it came to pafferwhen king He-A zekish heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himfelf with fack-

cloth-& went into the house of & LORD. 2 And he fent Eliakim, which was over the houshold and Shebna the fcribe, and the elders of the priests , covered with fackcloth to Ifaiah the prophet the

fon of Amoz,

3 And they faid unto him. Thus fairly Hezekiah. This day is a day of troubles and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth and there is not firength to bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Affyria his mafter hath fent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the L O R D thy

God hath heard; wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that are left. So the fervants of king Hezekiah

came to Ifaiah.

6 And Ifajah faid upro them. Thus thall ye fay to your mafter, Thus faith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words which thou haft heard, with which the fervants of the king of Affyria have blafphemed me.

7 Behold, I will fend a blaft upon hims and he hall hear a rumour, and that! return to his own land and I wil cause him to fall by the fword in his own land.

8 9 So Rabmakeh returned and found the king of Affyria warring againt Lib-nah; for he had heard that he was de-parted from Laching.

9 And when he heard fay of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee : he fent meffengers

again unto Hezekish faying,
10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekish
king of Judah faying, Let not thy God in
whom thou trusted decive thee faying,
Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Affyria.

11 Behold , thou halt heard what the kings of Affyria have done to all lands, by deftroying them utterly : and male

thou be delivered ?

12 Have the gods of the nations deliband of the king of Affyria?

34 Where are the gods of Hamath, ftroyed? as Gozan, and Haran, and Reseated Afrapal where are the gods of Sec zeph, and the children of Eden which plurvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have they more in Thejafar.

Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaims of Henasand Ivah?

14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers , and read it : and Hezekish went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and faid O LORD God of Ifraels which dwellest between the cherubirus h. which mas over the houshold and thou art the God even theu alone, of all

open, LORD, thine eyes, and fee, and hear N a the

feat him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth-Lo RD, the kings of Afferia have destroyed the nations, and sheir lands

18 And have cast their gods into the Gre : for they were no gods but the work of mens hands, wood and stone : therefore they have deftroyed them.

19 Now therefore O LORD our God. I befeech thee , fave thou us out of his and, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD God, even thou onely

20 Then Isais the fon of Amoz fent to Hezekish, faying. Thus faith the LORD God of Israel, That which thon haft prayed to me againft Sennacherib king of Affyria, I have heard.

21 This is the word that the LORD hath fpowen concerning him. The virgin, the daughter of Zion hath despited thee, and laughed thee to fcorn the daughter of Jerufalem hath faken ber head at thee.

22 Whom haft thou reproached and blafphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lift up thine eyes an high? even against the holy One of Ifrael.

23 By thy meffengers thou haft reproached the Lord, and haft faid, With the multitude of my charets I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the fides of Lebanon, and will cut down the sall cedar-trees thereof , and the choice or trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel.

#4 I have digged, and drunk ftrange wadried up all the rivers of belieged places

25 Halt thou not heard long age-how have done it and of ancient times that have formed it? now have I brought to paffe , that theu mouldeft be to lay mafte fenced cities into ruinous heaps. 26 Therefore their inhabitants we

of fmall power, they were difmayed and confounded they were as the graffe of the Beld, and as the green herb, as the graffe n the house tops and as corn blasted before it be grown up.
27 But I know thy abode, and thy go-

ing out, and thy coming in, and thy rage

against me.

28 Because thy rage against me, and thy fore I will put my hook in thy nofe, and my bridle in thy lips & I will turn thee

back by the way by which thou cameft. 29 And this faul be a figne unto thee, Ye had cat this yeer fuch things as grow of themselves, & in the second yeer that which springeth of the same, and in the shird year sowe ye, and reap, and plant wineyards, and cat the fruits thereof.

30 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah, shall yet again take roor downward, and bear fruit upward.

31 For out of Jerusalem hall go forth remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the Lo R D of bofts fhall do this.

32 Therefore thus faith the L ORD concerning the king of Affria He hall

the words of Sennscherib , which hath not come into this city , nor choot as him to represent the living God, arrow there, nor come before it with field, nor caft a bank againft it :

33 By the way that he came, by the fame hall he return , and hall not come

into this city, faith the LORD.

34 For I will defend this city to fave it, for mine own fake, and for my fervant Davids fake.

And it came to paffe that nightthat the angel of the LORD went out, and fmote in the camp of the Affyrians, an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold they were all dead corples.

36 So Sennacherib king of Affyria deparred, and went, and returned, and dwelt

at Nineveh.

37 And it came to passe as he was wor-hipping in \$ house of Nisroch his god; that Adramelech and Sharezer his sons fmore him with the fword : and the escaped into the land of Armenia, an Efarhaddon his fon reigned in his fleat

t

ti

2h

G

Bal

cal

bes

the

cí

the

chi

XX CHAP. Hezekiah receiving a message of death by prayer hath his life lengtheneds 20 Manaffeh succeedeth him.

N those dayes vas Hezekiah fick unto death : and the prophet Ifaish the for of Amos came to him and faid unto him Thus faith the LORD-Set thine house in order : for thou halt die- and not live

2 Then he turned his face to the wall,

and prayed unto the LORD faying;
3 I befeech thee O LORD remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy fight: and Hezekish wept fore.

4 And it came to passe afore Isalah was gone out into the middle court, that the word of the LORD came to him, faying,

§ Turn again, and tell Hezekish the ca-ptain of my people. Thus faith § LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have feen thy tears: beholds I will heal thee: on the third day thou malt go up unto the house of the LORD.

6 And I will adde unto thy days fifteen yeers, and I will deliver thee & this city out of the hand of the king of Affyria. and I will defend this city for mine own fake, and for my ferwant Davids fake, 7 And Ifaiah faid, Take a lump of

figs. And they took, and laid it on the

boil, and he recovered.

¶ And Hezekiah faid unte Ifaish What that be the figne that the L o RD will heal me, and that I shall go up into

the house of the LORD the third day?

9 And Isaiah faid . This signe hak thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath fpoken: hall the hadow go forward ten degrees or go back ten degrees

10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the fadow to go down ten degrees : nay, but let the fadow re-

turn backward ten degrees.

It And Isaiah the prophet cried unto ten degrees backward, by white which it had

22 At that time Beapdach-Baladan the

fon of Baladan king of Babylon, fent letters and a prefent unto Hezekiah ; for he

13 And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and flewed them the house of his prethe fpices and precious ointment; and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures; there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominionsthat Hezekiah flewed them not.

14 Then came Ifaiah the prophet nto king Hezekiah, and faid unto him, What faid these men, and from whence came they unto thee? and Hezekiah faid, They are come from a far country even

tich

the

me

378

fer-

ght.

and

1 28

nd :

ornes.

de-

welt

-107

god,

fons

they

and

Pad

eaths

neds

esau

fos

fe in

wally

mber

e in

have

ght:

1938

t the

ging,

e (3-

RD

eard

hold,

thou

RD.

freen

city

yrias

ke,

np of

n the

faiah

RD

into

ORD

ken :

STORES

18 3

down

W re-

unte

W P fhalt

re.

from Babylon. 15 And he faid. What have they feen in thine house ? And Hezekian answered, All the things that are in mine house have they feen: there is nothing among my

treasures that I have not shewed them. 16And Ifaiah faid unto Hezekiah, Hear

the word of the LORD.

17Beholdsthe dayes come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this days hall be carried unto Babylon : nothing fall be left, faith the LORD.

18 And of thy fone that hall iffue from thee which thou falt beget, fall they take away, and they fall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

19 Then faid Hezekiah unto Ifaiah, Good is the word of the L O RD which thou haft spoken. And he faid, Is it not good, if peace and truth be in my dayes?

20 And the reft of & alls of Hezekish, and all his might & bow he made a pool, and a conduit; and brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

21 And Hezeklah flept with his fa-

his ftead.

C H A P. XXI.
3 Manaffeh bis great idolatry : 10 His nickednesse, 17 Amon succeedesh hims

Manfich was twelve yeers old when he began to reignand reigned fifty and five yeers in lerusalem: and his mothers name mas Hephzibah

2 And he did that which was evil in the fight of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD caft our before the children of I fraci.

3 For he built up again the high laces which Hezekiah his father had deroyed, and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove, as did Ahab, king of there name mas Mefaul linel, and worthipped all the holt of ter of Haruz of Jothah. heaven, and ferved them. 20 And he did that

And he built altars in the house of e LORD, of which the LORD faids In

Jerusalem will I put my Name.
5 And he built altars for all the hoft of heaven in the two courts of the house

of the L o R D.

6 And he made his fon paffe thorow the fire, and observed times, and used inchantments, and dealt with familiar fpitits, and wizards: he wrought much wickednesse in the fight of the LORD,to provoke bim to anger.

7 And he fet a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David & to Solomon his fon In this house and in Jerufalem, which I have chosen out all tribes of Ifrael-will I put my Namefor ever

Neither will I make the feet of Ifrael move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers : onely if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them-and according to all the law that my fervant Mofes commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not : and Ma-naffeh feduced them to do more evil then did the nations whom the LORD

deflroyed before the children of Ifrael, 10 9 And the LORD spake by his fera

vants the prophets faying,

It Because Manaffeh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly above all that the Americes dids which were before him, and hath made Judah alfo to fin with his idols :

12 Therefore thus faith the L o R'D God of Ifrael, Behold, I am bringing fuch evil upon Jerufalem and Judah, that who foever heareth of it, both his ears

hall tingle.

13 And I will ftretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab : and I will wipe lerufalenias a man wipeth a differ wiping its and turning it uplide down.

14 And I will forfake the remnant of

mine inheritance, & deliver them into the hand of their enemies & they shal become a prey, and a spoil to all their enemies

15 Because they have done that which was evil in my fight and have provoked me to anger lince the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this

16 Moreover, Manaffel fed innocent blood very much, till he had filled lerufalam from one end to another , befide his fin wherewith he made Judah to finin doing that which was evil in the fight of the LORD.

17¶ Now § reft of the acts of Manaffeh and all that he did , and his fin that he finned, are they not written in the book

of the chronicles of the kings of Judah ? 18 And Manaffeh flept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own bouse-in the garden of Uzza : and Amon his fon reigned in his flead.

10 ¶ Amon was twenty and two yeers old when he began to reignand he reigned two yeers in lerufalem: and his mo-

20 And he did that which was evil in the fight of the LORDons his father Ma-

21 And he walked in all the wayes that his father walked in, and ferved the idols that his father ferved &worthipped them:

22 And he forfook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

23 ¶ And the fervants of Amon confpired against him, and flew the king in is own house.

24 And the people of the land flew all them

adow t had an the

20

20

d

be

bir

L

for

the

pli

the

thi

pla m

lea

the

MIR

10

L

king

char

burn

king

wher

COLL

king

from

inte

13

kni

the s

e ks

the a

Che

and child

14

and d

place

Beab am r

Siz

ligh

agh.

dens 16

ed ei

the G

tira

ofth

Glain

I fee

E of t

1

which he didsare they not written in the ook of the chronicles of the kings of Judah !

26 And he was buried in his fepulchre, in the garden of Uzza, and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

C H A P. XXII.
Josiahs good reign. 15 Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem.

Ofish was eight yeers old when he be-gan to reign, and he reigned thirty and one yeers in Jerusalem: and his mothers name was ledidah , the daughter of the Adaiah of Boscath,

And he did that which was right in the fight of the LORD, and walked in all the wayes of David his father, and turned not afide to the right hand-or to the left.

And it came to paffe in the eighteenth yeer of king lofish , that the king fent Shaphan the fon of Azaliah , the fon of Mehullam the feribe , to the house of the LORD faying, 4 Go up to Hilkiah the high prieft that

the may fum filter which is brought into the house of \$ LORD, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people. 5 And lex them deliver it into the hand

of the doers of the work , that have the overfight of the house of the LORD:and het them give it to the doers of the work, which is in the house of the L O R D, to repair the breaches of the house,

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber, and hewen Rone to repair the house.

Howbeit, there was no reckoning nade with them of the money that was delivered into their hand , because they deale faithfully.

\$ ¶ And Hilkiah the high priest faid into Shaphan the feribe. I have found the ook of the law in the house of the ORD. And Hilkish gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.

9 And Shaphan the fcribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and faid, Thy fervants have gathered the smoney that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the overfight of the house of the LORD.

10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king , faying, Hilkiah the prieft hath delivered me a book : and Shaphan read it

before the king.
It And it came to paffe, when the king had heard the words of the book of the

law, that he rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hilkish the prieft, and Ahikam the fon of Shaphan, and Achbor the fon of Michaish, nd Shaphan the scribe, and Afahiah a

fervant of the kings faying, 13 Go ye enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people and for all Judah concerning the words of this book, that is found : for great is the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this bookse do according moto

them that had confpired against king A-thons and the people of the land made Josah his son king in his stead. 25 Now the rest of the abs of Amon went unto Huldah the prophetesse, the 14 So Hilkish the priest and Ahikans and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Afahiah

went unto Huldah the prophetesse, the wife of Shallumathe fon of Tikvaha the fon of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe : now the dwelt in Jerufalem in the colledge : and they communed with her.

faith the LORD God of Ifrael, Tell the

man that fent you to me,

16 Thus faith the L o R D. Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read.

17 Because they have forfaken meand have burnt incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands, therefore my wrath hall be kindled against this places

and fhall not be quenched.

18 But to the king of Judah, which fent you to enquire of the LORD, thus shall ye fay to him. Thus faith the LORD God of Ifrael, as touching the words which

19 Because thine heart was render and thou hast humbled thy felf before the LORD, when thou heardest what I foake against this place, and against the bitants thereof that they should become a defolation and a curfe, and haft rest thy clothes, and wept before me : I also have beard thee, faith the LORD.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers , and thou halt be gathered into the grave in peace, and those eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this piace. And they brought the king word again.

C H A P. XXIII.

I Josiah causeth the book to be read: He reneweth the covenant of the Lord, Aland destroyeth idolatry.

And the king fent, and they gathered
unto him all the elders of Judah, and

of Jerufalem

2 And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerufalem-with him, and the priefs, and the prophets, and all the people both small and great : and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant which was found in the house of the LORD

3 And the king flood by a pillar and made a covenant before the LORD; to walk after the L o R D, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his flatutes , with all their heart, and all sheir foul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this books

and all the people flood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Milkiah the high prieft, and the priefts of the fecond order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Baal and for the grove, and for all the hoft of heaven: and he burnt them without Jerusalem in the Belds of Kidron, and carried the after of them unto Bethel :

5 And he put down & idolatrous pricitis

bern incense in high places in the exties the alter of Bethel, of Judah. & in the places round about Je- 18 And he said. rufalem : them alfo that burnt incenfe unto Basisto the fun & to the moon, and to the planets and to all the hoft of heaven.

& And he brought out & grove from the house of the LORD, without Jerufalem, unto & brook Kidron, and burnt it at the brook Kidron, & stampt it fmall to pow der, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves of the children of the people. 7 And he brake down the houses of the

fodomites that were by the house of the LORD, where the women wove hangings

for the grove.

ah

he

8:

1118 the

21

on the

lu-

nå

hat

all

ny 192

ent

all

od

ich

and

ake

103

ste a

thy

ave

thee

ga-

h I

they

end :

she

ered

and

aufe

dah

with

10169

eat s

ords

WHE

and

1 10

p his

and

d all

this ook

nant.

lkiah

f the

the

mple

were d for

hem

Ki-

unto

hom

8 And he brought all the priefts out of the cities of Judah , and defiled the high places where & priefts had burnt incenfer from Geba to Beersheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Johna the governour of the city, which were on a mas left hand at the gate of the city.

9 Nevertheleffe, the priests of the high places came not up to \$ altar of \$ LORD in Jerusalem, but they did eat of the un-

learened bread's mong their brethren.
10 And he defiled Topheth, which is in the reliev of \$ children of Hinnom, y no man neight make his fon or his daughter thorow the fire to Molech.

It and he took away the horfes that th kings of Judah had given to fun, at the entering in of the house of the L OR D. by the chamber of Nathanmelech the chamberlain which was in the fuburbs and burnt the charets of the fun with fire.

12 And the altars that were on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which Manassch had made in the two tourts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and brake them down from thence , and cast the dust of them

into the brook Kidron. 13 And the high places that were before knifalem which were on & right hand of the mount of corruption, which Solomon being of Ifrael had builded for Antoreth the abomination of the Zidonians and for Chemoth & abomination of the Moabites,

and for Milchom the abomination of the children of Ammon did the king defile. 14 And he brake in pleces the images, nd cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreover, the altar that mes at babel, and the high place which lerobo m the fon of Nebat, who made I frael to is had made, both that altar, and the igh place he brake down , and burnt the at Megiddo when he had feen him. igh place, and flampt it finall to powterand burnt the grove.

16 And as Josiah turned himself he spithe sepulchtes that were there in the mount and feat; & took the bones out of the fepulchres & burnt them upon the al-litered political it according to the word of the LORD, which the man of God pro-

med who proclaimed these words.

Then he said What title is that that I fet And the men of the city told hims it is the sepulchre of the man of God.

whom the kings of Judah had ordained to there things that thou hall done against

18 And he faid. Let him alone : ler no man move his bones : fo they let his bones alone, with the bones of the pro-

19 And all the boufes also of the high places that were in the cities of Samarta-which the kings of Ifrael had made, to provoke the LORD to anger-Josiah toolsaway , and did to them according to all

the affs that he had done in Bethel.
20 And he flew all the prices of the high places that n ere there, upon the algars , and burnt mens bones upon thems

and returned to Jerufalem. 21 And the king commanded all the people, faying, Keep the paffeover unto

this book of the covenant.

22 Surely there was not holden fuch a paffcover, from \$ days of the judges that judged Ifrael, nor in all the dayes of the kings of Ifrael, nor of & kings of Judah :

23 But in the eightenth yeer of king Joliah, wherein this passeover was holden to the LORD in Jerufalem.

24 9 Morcover, the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the ab minations that were spied in the land of ndah , and in Jerufalem, did Joliah pur away , that he might perform the words of the law , which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the oufe of the LORD.

25 And like unto him was there no kin efore him , that turned to the L o R D with all his heart, and with all hi and with all his might, according to all the law of Moles neither after him arole

there any like him.

26 Notwithstanding, the LoRD turned not from the fiercenesse of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all theprovocations that Manaffeh had provoked him withall.

27 And the LORD faid, I will remove Judah alfo out of my fighte as I have re-moved Ifrael, and will caft off this city Jerufalem which I have chofen , and th oufe of which I faid, My Name thall be

28 Now \$ reft of \$alts of Jofrahand all that he did are they not written in the book of & chronicles of & kings of Judah?

29 In his days Pharach Nechoh hing of Egypt went up against the king of Affirs to the river Euphrates: and hing Josiah went against him, and he sew him-

30 And his fervants carried him in a haret dead from Megiddo, and brought him to lerufalcun, and buried him in his own fepulchre; and the people of the land took lehoahaz the fon of Joliah, and ointed him, and made him king in his

31 Ichoshaz mat twenty and three eers old when he began to reign- and he reigned three moneths in Jerufalem : and daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

32 And he did that which was evil in

the fight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaoh Nechoh put him in inds at Riblah in the land of Hamath. that he might not reign in Jerufalem and put the land to a tribute of an hundred ta-

Jents of filversand a talent of gold.

34 And Pharaoh Nechoh made Eliakim e fon of Joliah king, in the room of Jo-Ciah his father, and turned his name to fe-holahim, and took Jehoahaz away; and he

ame to Egypt and died there.

35 And Jehofakim gave the filver and
se gold to Pharaoh, but he taxed the land she gold to Prarson, but he taxed the man so give the noney according to the commandment of Pharson; he exalted the filter and the gold of the people of the land; of every one according to his taxactionato give it unto Pharson Nechon.

36 ¶ lenoiakim mas twenty and five yeers old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven yeers in Jeruslaem; and his mothers name was Zebudah; the daughter of Pediah of Europh of

er of Pedajah of Rumah

37 And he did that which was evil in the fight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

CHAP. XXIII.

3 Jehoiakim rebelling, procureth his own ruin. 10 Jerusalem is taken, and car-ried captive into Babyion. 17 Zedeki-

hishs evil reign.
N his dayes Nebuchad-neazar king of
Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim beame his fervant three yeers : then be burned and rebelled against kim, 2 And the LORD sent against him

bands of the Caldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammonsand fent them against Judah to destroy it, accord-

Spake by his fervants the prophets,
3 Surely at the commandment of the 3.0 RD came this upon Judah to remove them out of his fight for the fins of Mamaffehaccording to all that he did:

4 And also for the innocent blood th ne fied: (for he filled Jerusalem with in-

mor pardon.
5. Now the reft of the als of Jehoiahim and aif that he did are they not writ-

7. And the king of Egypt came not again pay more out of his land for the king of Babylon had taken from the river of E-

in Jerufalem three moneths : and his mothers name was Nebufhta the daugh-

aer of Einathan of Jerusalem. dees

9 And he did that which mas evil in and f
the fight of the LORD, according to all plain. that his father had done.

as And Nebuchad-nezzar king of Eabylon came against the city, and his fer-wants did befrege it.

12 And Jehoischin the king of Judah

went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his fervants, and his princes, and his officers : and the king of Laby Ion took him in the eighth yeer of his

13 And he carried out thence all \$ tresfures of the house of the LORD, and the treafure of the kings houfe, & cut in pieces all the veffels of gold, which Solomon king of I frael had made in the temple of

the LORD, as the LORD had faid. 14 And be carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes , and all the mighty men of valour, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftfmen, and fmiths :

none remained , fave the poorest fort of the people of the land,

And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the kings mother, and the kings wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, those carried he into captivity from Jerufalem to Babylon,

16 And all the men of might, even feven thousand, and craftimen, and imithe a thousand, air that were firong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon th an the

the

the

ved

Was

thre

pon abor

18

Sen

of t 1 Bcer fire

3.1. CY E

1 eigi

1 fes

brought captive to Babylor

17 ¶ And the king of Babylon made Mattaniah his fathers brother king in his fread and changed his name to Zedekish.

18 Zedekiah was twenty and one yeers old when he began to reign and he reign ed eleven yeers in Jerufalem : and his thers name was Hamutal the daughter. of Jeremiah of Libnah.

19 And he did that which met evil in the fight of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiachin had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to passe in Jerusalem and Judah until he had cast them out from his prefence, that Zedekish rebelled against the king of Babylon

I Fernsalem is besieged. 4 Zedekiah hir

ns flain, and his eyes put out. Nd it came to paffe in the ninth yeer of his reign , in the tenth oneth, in the tenth day of the moneth tings of Jadah?

6. So Jeholaxim stept with his fathers: Jemsand pitched against it; and they built and Jeholaxim short from the Jeholaxim stept with his fathers: Jemsand pitched against it; and they built and Jeholaxhin his son reigned in his forts against it round about.

6. And the Jeholaxhin his fort against it round about.

eleventh yeer of king Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth day of the fourth
moneth the famine prevailed in the city,
and there was no bread for the people of

gypt, unto the river Euphrates , all that and there was no bread for the people of pertained to the king of Egypt.

8. Helonischin was eighteen yeers old

4. And the city was broken up , and when he began to reign , and he reigned all the men of war fleel by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which is by the kings garden; (now the Cal-dees more against the city round about) and the king went the way toward the

but his father had done.

5. And the army of the Caldees pur10 The that time the fervants of Ne-fued after the king, and overtook him in
uchad-nezzan king of Sabylon came up the plairs of Jericho: and all his army
usainft Jerusalem; and the city was be-were sestered from him.

6. So they took the king, and bre

and they gave judgement upon him.

7 And they flew the fons of Zedekiah

before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedebiah, and bound him with fetters of braffe and carried him to Babylon.

And in the fifth monethon the feventh day of the moneth ( which is the nineteenth yeer of king Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babylon ) came Nebuzaradan ca-prain of the guards a fervant of the king won unto Jerufalem :

o And he burnt the house of the LORD and the kings house, and all the houses of Jerufalem , and every great mans house

urnt he with fire.

19

. øŧ

he he

01

he

de

his

ah. ers

n-his

ger.

l in

all

RB laha

pre-

the

b his

inth

enth

neth. ylon

rufa-

built

o the

dtrac

city

le of

which

Cal-

d the

pur-

army

so And all the army of the Caldees that were with the captain of the guards brake down the wals of Jerufalem round about. 11 Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to \$ king of Babylon, with the sem-nant of the multitude, did Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land, to be vine-dreffers,

and hufbandmen

13 And the pillars of braffe that were in the house of the LORD and the bases and the brazen fea , that was in the house of the LORD, did & Caldees break in pieces, and carried the braffe of them to Babylon

14 And the pots, and the movels, and the fauffers, and the spoons, and all the veffels of brade wherewith they mini-

flered-took they away.

15 And the fire-pans, and the bowls and fach things as were of gold, in gold, and of filver, in filver, the captain of

the guard took away.

16 The two pillars one fearand the bafer, which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD the braffe of all these

veffels was without weight.

17 The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the chapiter upon it was braffe; and the height of the chapiter three cubits, and the wreathen work, and pemegranates upon the chapiter round about all of braffe : & like unto these had the fecond pillar with wreathen work,

18 And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief prieft, and Zephaniah e fecond prieft, and the three keepers

of the door.

19 And out of the city he took an of ficer that was fet over \$ men of war and five men of them that were in the kings

him up to the king of Babylon to Riblahy presence, which were found in the city and the principall scribe of the holts which mastered the people of the lands and threefcore men of the people of the

20 And Nebuzaradan captain of the uard took thefe, and brought them to

the king of Babylon to Riblah 21 And the king of Babylon fmote-them, and flew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath 1 fo Judah was carried away out of their land.

22 And as for the people that remained in the land of Juda's, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left even over them he made Gedaliah, the fon of Ahi-

kam the fon of Shaphan ruler.
23 And when all the captains of the armies, they, and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governoursthere came to Gedaliah to Mizpahs even Ishmael the fon of Nethaniahs and Johanan the fon of Kateah, and Se-raigh the fon of Tanhumeth the Netophathite-and Isazaniah the fon of a Maachathitestheyand their men.

24 And Gedaliah fware to them, and to their men and faid unto them, Fear not to e the fervants of the Caldes : dwell in the land, and ferve the king of Babylon,

and it hall be well with you

25 But it came to paffe in the feventh monerhothat Ishmael the fon of Nethania abothe fon of Elifamasof the feed royals. came, & ten men with him,& imote Gedalish that he died, and the Jews, and the Caldees that were with him at Mizpah.

26 And all the people both small an great, and the captains of the armie arole, and came to Egypt: for they wer

afraid of the Caldees.

27 And it came to passe in the seven and thirtieth yeer of the captivity of Je-boischin king of Judah , in the twelfth moneth, on the feven and twentieth day of the moneth, that Evilmerodach king of Babylon, in the yees that he began to reign, did lift up the head of Jeholachin. ng of Judah out of prifon.
28 And he spake kindly to him and fet

his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon.

29 And changed his prison-garments a

him all the dayes of his life.

30 And his allowance was a continuall allowance given him of the king a daily rate for every day all the days of his life

## BOOKOFTHE THE FIRST CHRONICLES.

Japherib, 8 Ham. 17 and Shem, 24 Shemi line to Abraham. C.C. Dam. Sheth. Enoth, 2 Kenan. Ma.

Lamech,

4 Noah , Shem , Harn,

id Iaparth.
5 The fons of Japheth : Gomer, and diagog and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal).
at Mrheth, and Tisas.

And the fons of Gomer: Aftechenate and Ripheth and Togarmah.
7 And the fons of Javan Elifhab, and

Tarfhifh-Kittimand Dodanim.

8 The fons of Ham : Cub and Mizraim, Putiand Caman

9 And the fons of Cufte Siba and Mavilahand Sista and Rasmah and Sabrecha: and the fons of Esamah: Sheba & Dedan,

10 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be mighty upon the earth.
21 And Mizzaim begat Ludimsand Anaminyand Lehabimsand Naphtubim.

12 And s

esme the Philistines ) and Caphthorim.

born,and Heth : 14 The Jebufite alfo, and the Amorite, and the Girgafhites

15 And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and

the Sinite 16 And the Arvadice, and the Zemarite,

and the Hamathite.

ur & Arphaxad and Lud and Aram and III and Hill and Gether and Memech.

18 And Arpharad begat Shelah, and
Shelah begat Eber.

19 And unto Eber were born two fons : the name of the one was Peleg. ( becaufe in his dayes the earth was divided) and his brothers name was lokean.

20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph and Hazermaverhand Jerah.

21 Hadoram alfo, and Hzal, & Diklah 22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Shebs 23 And Ophir and Havilah and Jobab :

all these were the som of loktan.

24 ¶ Sham Arphaxad, Shelah, 25 Eher, Peleg, Rehu. 25 Serug, Nabor, Terah,

27 Abramathe fame is Abrah

28 The fons of Abraham : 1(asc, and Ifhm se

129 Thefe are their generations : the firth-born of Immael-Nebsioth-then Kedarand Adbeeland Mibfam

30 Mishma, and Dumah, Maffa, Hadad and Tema-

31 Jetur-Naphifh and Kedemah. Thefe

are the fons of Ishmael. s concubine ; the bare Zimran , and skhan and Medan and Midian and In-sk and Shuah. And the fons of Jokshan, Shebasand Dedan.
33 And the fons of Midian: Ephah-and
Ephar, and Henochand Abidasand Eldaah.

All these are the sons of Keturah.

of Ifanc : Efau and Ifrael.

35 The fons of Elau : Eliphaz Renel, and leufs and Jaalamand Korah.
36 The fons of Eliphaz : Teman, and Omar, Zephi, and Garam, Kenaz, and Timna and Amalek

37 The fons of Reuel : Nahath Zerah

mah and Mizza

38 And the fons of Seir : Lotan, and Shobal and Zibeen and Anahand Diftions and Exercand Diftian. 39 And the fens of Loran: Hori-& Ho-

wam a and Times was Lotans fifter.

40 The fons of Shobal a Alian and Maashath, and Ebal-Shephi and Onam, And

e fons of Zibcon : Aish and Aush. 41 The fons of Anah : Difton And the ne of Difton : Amram, and Eftban, and Athranand Cheran

42 The fons of Ezer: Bilham and 74n, and Jakan. The fons of Difton :

12 and Aran.
43 9 Now these are the kings that eigned in the land of Edom, before any aing reigned over the children of Ifrael: Belathe fon of Beor; and the name of his city was Dinhabah.

44 And when Bels was dead, Jobah \$ for

\$2 And Pathrolim & Caflubim of whom of Zerah of Borrah reigned in his flead, 45 And when Jobab was dead Husham e land of the Temanites, reigned in his Read

> 46 And when Huftam was dead, Hadad the fon of Bedad, (which fmore Midian in the field of Most ) reigned in his flead; and the name of his city was Avith.

47 And when Hadad was dead Samlah of Mafrekah reigned in his flead.

48 And when Samlah was dead, Shapl of Rehoboth by the riversteigned in his Gead

49 And when Shaul was dead Baal-hanan the fon of Achbor reigned in his flead. 50. And when Baal-hanan was dead, Madad reigned in his fread;and the name of his city was Pai : and his wives name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Ma-

tred, the daughter of Mezahab. 51 9 Hadad died alfo. And the dukes

of Edom were ; duke Timnah-duke Aliah, duke Jetherhy 12 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah-duke

53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke

Mibzar 54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

HAP.

1 The font of Ifrael. 3 The posterity of Judah. 13 The children of Jeste. 18 Calebi posserity. 21 Hezroni po-flerity. 25 Ferabmeels posserity. Hese are the sons of Israel, Reu-

ben. Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Iffaar and Zebulun :

2 Dan-Josephsand Benjamin, Naphralis Gadyand Afber.

100

the

dre

013

Jeth

33

717

Egy

Jarh.

him

37 lega 38

pa A

30 Jez 6

40 fimai

41 Jekan

ef Jer which

fons o

3

The fons of Judah : Erand Onan, and Shelah , which three were born unto him of the daughter of Shua the Cananiteffe. And Er the first-born of ludah was evil in the fight of the LOND, and he flew him.

4 And Tamar his daughter in law bare him Pharez, and Zerah. All the fons of Judah mere five.

5 The fons of Pharez : Hezron, and Hamul.

6. And the fons of Zerah : Zimri and Ethan-and Heman-and Calcol-and Dara: five of them in all.

And the fons of Carmi : Achar the troubler of Ifrael, who transgreffed in the thing accurled.

And the fons of Ethan : Azariah. The fons also of Hearon, that were orn unto him : Jerahmeel, and Ram, and

Chelubai. 10 And Ram begat Aminadab and Aminadab begat Nahmon prince of the chil-dren of Judah.

11 And Nahshon begat Salma and Sal-

ma begat Boaz. 12 And Boaz begat Obed , and Obed

begar Jeffe.

13 ¶ And Jeffe begar his firft-born Eliab and Abinadab the fecond, and Shim-

ma the third, 14 Nothangel the fourth, Raddal, the fift,

15 Ozem the fixt, David the feventh ! 16 Whofe lifters were Zerniah and A-bigail. And the four of Zerniah Abiftah and Joah and Afghelightee,

37 And

17 And Abigail bare Amala. And the fa-

18 ¶ And Caleb the fon of Hezron beat children of Azubah his wife, and of erioth: her fons are thefe : Jefter, Sho-

baband Ardon.

19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur 20 And Hur begat Ilri , and Ilri begat

Bezalcel.

in

ıd

in

ah

Pos

198

30

13-

of

12-

ipo ahy

ike

uke

refe

y of

eile.

po-

eu.

ffa-

tally

nan-

un-

Ca-

Ju-

RD:

bare

as of

and

and

Dara:

r the

n the

ah.

were

12and

Ami-

chil-

Sal-

Obed

rn E.

him-

e Afti

enth :

nd Aitaly

Bad.

21 4 And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir, & father of Gileadwhom he married wh en he was threefcore years old, and the bare him Segub. 22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead

23 And he took Gefhur, and Aram, with the towns of Jair from them, with Kenath and the rowns thereof, even three-fcore cities. All thefe belonged to the fens of Machir the father of Gilead.

24 And after that Hezron was dead in Calco Ephrarahathen Abiah Hezrons wife bare him Afbur the father of Tekoa.

25 ¶ And the fons of Jerahmeel the firth-born of Hezron-were Ram the firkborn and Bunah and Oren and Ozen and Abitah.

26 Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose name was Atarah the was the mother of Onam.

27 And the fone of Ram the first-born of Jerahmeel, were Maar, and Jamin, and Ekar

28 And the fons of Onam were Shammai, and Jada. And the fons of Sham-

mai: Nadab, and Abifhur. 29 And the name of the wife of Abi-

hur was Abihail, and the bare him Ahban, and Molid. 30 And the fons of Nadab : Seled-and Appaim. But Seled died without children

31 And the fons of Appaim, Ifii : and the fons of Ithis Shefhan : and the children of Shethan, Ahlai

32 And the fons of Jada, the brother Shammai, Jether, and Jonathan : and Jether died wiehout children

33 And the fons of Jonathan-Peleth-and Zara. These were the fons of Jerahmeel. 34 Now Sheftan had no fons , but nighters : and Shefhan had a fervant an

Egyptian- whose name was Jarha. 35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to

arha his fervant to wife, and the bare him Artai. 36 And Atrai begat Nathan, and Na-

37 And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal

begat Obed 38 And Obed begat Jehn, and Jehn be-

gat Azarial 39 And Azariah begat Helez, and He-

And Eleafah begar Sifamai, and Si-

mai begat Shallum 41 And Shallum begar Jekamiah, and

Jehmiah begar Elifhama Now the fons of Caleb the brother Jerahmeel mere, Mela his firli-born, which was the father of Ziph : and the fons of Maretha the father of Hebren.

43 And the fons of Hebron : Korah;

44 And Sherra begat Rahamsthe father of Jorkoam and Rekem begat Shammai, 45 And the fon of Shammai was Maon: and Maon was the father of Betk-zur.

46 And Ephah Caleba concubine bare Haran-and Moza, and Gazez : and Haran begat Gazez.

47 And the fons of Jahdai : Regeme and Jotham, and Gefhan, and Pelet, and

Ephahe and Shaa 48 Maacha Calebs concubine bare She-

bers and Tirbanah 49 She bare alfo Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of Machbenah, and the father of Gibea; and the daughter of Caleb was Achfah

Thefe were the fons of Calebathe fon of Hur, the firft-born of Ephrarah : Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearim 51 Salma the father of Bethlehem :

Hareph the father of Beth-gader. 52 And Shobal the father of Kirlath-fearing had fone, Haroe, and half of the

Manahethites. 53 And the famifies of Kirjath-jearims

the Ithrites, and the Publices, and the Shumathites, and the Miffraites; of them came the Zareathites and the Eftraulites;

54 The fons of Salmah : Bethlehem's and the Netophathites, Ataroth, the house of Joah and half of the Manaherhites the Zorires.

55 And the families of the feribess which dwelt at Jabez : the Tirathires the Shi meathites and Suchathites. Thefe are the Kenires that came of Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab,

CHAP. III.
The fons of David: 10 His line to
Zedekiah. 17 The successours of Jeco-

Ow these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in Hebron. The first-born-Amnon of Ahincam the Jezreelitesse: the second, Daniel of Abigail the Carmeliteffe :

2 The third Abfalom & fon of Maschan the daughter of Talmai king of Gehur ! the fourth-Adoniah the fon of Haggith :

The fifth Shephatiah of Abltal : the fixth, Ithream, by Eglah his wife.

Thefe fix mere born unto him in Hebron, and there he reigned feven yeers, and fix moneths : and in Jerufalemhe reigned thirty and three yeers

And thefe were born unto him in Jerufalem, Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath fua-

the daughter of Ammiel.
6 Ibhar alfo-& Elimama-& Eliphelets And Negatand Nephegrand Japhia, And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eli-

phelet, nine. 9 These were all the tons of befide the sons of the concubines, and

10 \$ And Solomons fon was Rehoboam : Abia his fen, Afa his fon, Jehomaphar his fon-

It Joram his fon, Ahaziah his fon,

12 Amaziah his fon, Azariah his fon,

13 Ahaz his fon Hezekiah his fon Manaffeb his fon

34 Ames

14 Amon his fon Jolish his fon.

Erft-born lohanan, the fecond Joakim, the third Zedekiah, the fourth Sallum.

16 And the fons of Josem: Jeconiah his fon, Zedekiah his fon.
17 ¶ And the fons of Jeconiah : Affir, Salathiel his fon.

18 Malchiram aifo, and Pedaish & She-azzar, Jecamiah, Hofama, and Nedabiah, And the fons of Pedaiah, mere Zebel, and Shimei : and the fons of Zerubbabel, Methullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their fifter.

20 And Hazubah, and Ohel, and Bere-chiah, and Hasadiah, Jushab-hesed, five.

21 And the fons of Hananiah: Pelatriah, and Jefaiah: the fons of Rephaiah, the fons of Arnan, the fons of Obadiah, the fons of Sechanish,

22 And the fons of Sechaniah Semaiah; and the fons of Semaiah, Hattush & Igeal, and Bariah and Neariah, and Shaphar, fix.

And the fons of Neariah : Elioenai, and Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.

24 And the fons of Elioensi were , Hodaish, and Eliashib, and Pelaish, and Akkub, and Johanan, and Dalaish, and Anani, feven HAP. IIII.

3, 11 The polerity of Judah by Caleb the fon of Hur. 3 Of After the posthumus

fon of Mezron. 9 Of Jabez: and his prayer. 21 Shelahs pofferity. The fons of Judah: Pharez, Hezron,

and Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal.
And Reaish the fon of Shobal begar Jahath & Jahath begat Ahumai & Lahad. Thefe are the families of the Zorathites. 3 And thefe were of the father of Etams

Jezreel, and Ifma, and Idbafh : and the name of their fifter mas Hazelelponi. 4 And Penuel the father of Gedors and Ezer the father of Hufhah. Thefe are the

fons of Hur, the firft-born of Ephratah And Afher the father of Tekoa had

gwo wives, Helah, and Nasrah And Naarah bare him Ahufam, and 6 Hepher, and Temeni, and Abashtari, These were the sons of Nagrah.

And the fous of Helah were Zereths

7 And the Zoars and Ethnan

8 And Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel, the fon of Haru And Jabez was more honourable then his brethren : and his mother called

his name Jabez, faying, Because I bare him with forrow. 10 And Jabez called on the God of Ifrael, faying, Oh that thou wouldeft bleffe ne indeed and enlarge my coaft and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldeft keep me from evil, that it

may not grieve mo. And God granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shuah, begar Mehir, which was the fa-

ther of Efficen

12 And Efton begat Beth-rapha and Pafeah and Tehinnah the father of [rna-These are the men of Rechah

And the fone of Kenaz:Othniel-a Sgraightand the fons of Othniel, Hathath,

14 And Meonothal begar Obhrah: and Seraiah begat Joah, the father of the val-ley of Charatim-for they were craftimen.

15 And the fone of Caleb the fon of

Jephunneh: Iru, Elah, and Naam, and the fons of Elah, even Kenaz.

16 And the fons of Jehaleleel 2 Ziph;

and Ziphah, Tiria, and Afarcel.

17 And the fons of Ezra mere : Jethers and Mered, and Epher, and Jalon: and the bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ithbah, the father of Eftemos.

18 And his wife Jehudijah bare Jered the father of Gedorand Heber & father of Socho, and Jekuthiel & father of Zanosh, And these are the fons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh which Merid took, 19 And the fons of his wife Hodish the

fifter of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Entemoa the Maachathite,

20 And the fons of Simcon mere: Amnon, and Ringah, Ben-hanan and Tilon. And the fons of Ithi were : Zoheth and Ben-zoheth.

21 The fons of Shelah, the fon of Judah mere: Er the father of Lecahand Landah the father of Marethahand the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ambea.

22 And Jokimsand the men of Chozeba and Joafh and Saraph who had the dom nion in Mosb, and Jamubi-Lehem, And these are ancient things.

These were the porters, and these that dwelt among plants & hedges. There they dwelt with the king for his work

24 The fons of Simeon were: Nemuel, and Jamin, Jarib Zerah and Shal, 25 Shallum his fon, Mibiam his fon Mishma his fon.

26 And the fons of Miftma: Hamut his fon, Zacchur his fon, Shimei his fon,

27 And Shimei had fixteen fons and fix hters, but his brethren had not man children; neither did all their family multiply like to the children of Judah. 28 And they dwelt at Beer-meba, and Moladah, and Hazar-mual,

Tolad And at Bilha, and at Ezem, and at

30 And at Bethueland at Hormaband at Ziklag. 31 And at Beth-marcaboth-& Hazar-Su-

fim.& at Berh-birei.& at Shaaraim. Theft were their cities unto the reign of David 32 And their villages mere: Etaniod Ain. Rimmon, and Tochen, and

Aftan, five citics. 33 And all their villages that ment ound about the fame cities, unto Bul. These were their habitations, and their

genealogie : 34 And Methobab, and Jamlech, ml Johah the fon of Amahial

35 And Joels and Jehu the fon of John bia, the fon of Serala, the fon of Afith 36 And Eliocasi, and Jaakobah, at Jesobaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and le-fimiel, and Benaiah,

37 And Zizasthe fon of Shiphisthe for of Allon, the fon of Jedaia, the fon of Shimri, the fon of Shemaiah.

38 These mentioned by their nat ere princes in their families, and the oufe of their fathers increased great

39 7 2

Be

gri

(=

Arc

rivi

WCT

War lian TOW

3

81

Pre

Mit e

12

Beat

13 their

im. 213,

14

the fi

of G

of Je

NG;

Gads conquestic

39 T And they went to the entrance of Gedoreven unto the east-fide of the valley to feek pasture for their flocks.
40 And they found far pasture, and

good, and the land was wide, and quiet, and peaceable: for they of Ham had

dwelt there of old.

al-

of

nd

pha

eTSe

and

ih-

reds

r of

osh,

the

ook.

h the

h the

hite.

ere:

Ti-

on of hand

he fa-

adgue

adero

Aomi-

. And

thefe

There

: Ne-

Sharly

is fon

Lamuel

his fon.

and fix

at many family Judah.

bas and

and at

mahand

azar-Su-

m. Their

of David

: Etams

icn, and

hat mere

and their

lech, and

n of John of Afiel

obah and

el, and le-

bisthe for

the fon of.

err names

So and the

ork.

41 And thefe written by name came in the dayes of Hezekiah king of ludah and note their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms : because there was pasture there for their flocks.

41 And some of them, even of the fons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount Seir , having for their captains Peluishand Neariah and Rephaish and Uzziel the fons of Ifhi.

43 And they imore the reft of the Aalekites that were escaped, and dwelt

maletics can bere crosses.

C H A P. V.

1 The line of Reuben unto the captivity.

9 Their habitations and conquest of the Hagarites.

Ow the fons of Reuben, the first-born of Israel (for he was the born of Israel (fo

frit-born: but for as much as he defiled his fathers bedshis birth-right was given unto the fons of Joseph the fon Ifrael: of the genealogie is not to be reckoned after the birth-right.

2 For Judah prevailed above his bre-

at the birth-right was Josephs)
3 The sons, I fay of Reuben the first-

of Ifrael were : Hanoch, and Pallus

Erron and Carmi The fons of Juel: Shemaish his fon:

Gog his fon : Shimei his fon : 5 Micah his fon : Reaja his fon : Baal

bis fon :

6 Beerah his fon : whom Tilgath-Pil-mfer king of Affyria carried away coflive: he was prince of the Reubenites. 7 And his brethren by their families, (when the genealogie of their generati-

ons was reckoned) were the chief, Joiel, and Zechariah.

& And Belathe fon of Azahithe fon of

Shema, the fon of Joel, who dwelt in Aroer, even unto Nebo, and Basimeon. 9 And eastward he inhabited unto the

entering in of the wildernesse, from the river Euphrates, because their cattell were multiplied in the land of Gilead 10 And in the dayes of Saul they made

war with the Hagarites, who fell by their rowout aff the east land of Gilead

II And the children of Gad dwelt ever against themain the land of Bashana unto Salchah.

12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the text then Jamai and Shaphat in Bafban

13 And their brethren of the house of heir fathers were: Michaeland Mefkul-amand Shebaand Joraiand Jachanand Zia, and Heber, feven.

These are the children of Abihail, the fon of Huristhe fon of Jaroahithe fon of Gilead, the fon of Michael, the fon of Jehishai, the son of Jabdo, the fon of

15 Ahl the fon of Abdielathe fon of Gumis chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dweit in Gileadoin Bafte

and in her towns, and in all the fuburbe of Sharon upon their borders.

17 All thefe were reckoned by genea-logics, in the dayes of Jotham bing of Judah and in the dayes of Jeroboam king of Ifrael.

18 The fons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manafely

of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and (word and to foot with bowe and skilfull in war, were four and fourty thousand seven hundred and threescore that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with & Hagar-Ites, with Jeturand Nephifinand Nodab. 20 And they were belped against them,

nd the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in the battell, and he was intrested of them, because they put their truft in him.

21 And they took away their cartell: of their camels fifty thouland, and of freep two hundred and fifty thousands and e affes two thousands and of men an hun-

dred thousand

22 For there fell down many flain-because the war mas of God. And they dwelz in their fleads untill the captivity

And the children of the half tribe of Manaffeh dwelt in the land : they in creased from Bashan unto Baal-Herm and Senir, and unto mount Hermo

24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even Epher, and Ithi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, famous men-and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the lands whom God destroyed before them.

25 And the God of Ifrael ftirred up the spirit of Pul king of Affyria, and the spirit of Tilgath-Pilneser king of Affyrias and he carried them away (even the Reu -benites, and the Gadites, and the halftribe of Manaffeh) and brought them unto Halahand Haborand Haraand to the river Gozan, unto this day

CHAP. The four of Levi. 4 The line of the priest unto the captivity. 49 Aurous office and line unto Ahimaax.

THe fons of Levi : Gershon, Kohath,

2 And the fons of Kohath: Amrama 123.

har, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

3 And § children of Amram: Asron, and
Mofes, & Miriam. The fons also of Asron: Nadab & Abihu. Eleazar & Ithamer.

Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas beent Abirbua.

5 And Abiffus begat Bukki and Bukki begat Ilzzin And Uzzi begat Zerahish, and Zera-

high begat Merajoth

Merajoth begat Amariah, and Ama-

g. And.

riah begat Ahitub,

8 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Ahimaaza

gres 39 94 Azariah begat Johanan 10 And Johanan begat Azariah(be it is that executed the priefls office in the tem-

ple that Solomon built in Jerufalem.) 21 And Azarish begat Amariah, and

Amariah begar Ahitub 12 And Ahitub begar Zadok, and Zadok

begat Shallum And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and

Hilkish begat Azariah 14 And Azariah begat Seraishand Seraish begat Jehozadak

15 And Jehozudak went into captivity

then the LORD carried away Judah and Jerufalem by \$ hand of Nebuchadnezzar. both and Merari.

17 And thefe he the names of the fons of Germom : Libniand Shimel. 18 And the tons of Kohath were Am

ram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel. Muhi. And thefe are the families of the

evites, according to their fathers 20 Of Gerfhom : Libni his fon-Jahath his fon. Zimmah his fon. az Josh his fon-Iddo his fon-Zerah his

fon, eateral his fon

22 The fons of Kobath : Amminadab n. Kerah his fon, Affir his fon-23 Elkanah his fens and Ebiafaph his

fon and Affir his fon. 24 Tahath his fon. Uriel his fon. Uz-

zish his fon, and Shaul his fon. 25 And the fons of Elkanah : Amafai, and Ahimoth.

26 As for Elkanah : the fons of Elkanah Zophal his form and Nahath his form Elkanah his fon.

28 And the fons of Samuel : the fift-

29 The fons of Merari : Mahli. Libni his fon Shemei his fon Uzza his fon-30 Shimea his fon, Haggish his fon, Alaish his fon.

31 And thefe are they whom David fer ver the fervice of fong in the house of the Lord, after that the ark had reft

32 And they ministred before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the conorion with finging , untill Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerufalem 1 and then they waited on their fices according to their order

33 And thefe are they that waited with their children of the fons of the Robath ires. Heman a finger : the fon of Joel,

the fon of Shemuel. 14 The fon of Elkanah, the fon of je-

amathe fon of Elich the fon of Toa 35 The fon of Zaphithe fon of Elkanah,

36 The fon of Elkanahahe fon of Joels 37 The fon of Tahath the fon of Affir , he fon of Ebiafaphathe fon of Korah.

38 The fon of Izhar, the fon of Ko 13th, the for of Levi, the fon of Ifrac! 39 And his brother maps the fon his right hard) even Alaph the fon And his brother Afaph (who flood

of Berachiah, the fon of Shimea, the fon of Melchiah

42 The fon of Erhany the fon of Zim-

mah, the fon of Shimeis 43 The fon of Jaharh, the fon of Ger-

Chomothe fon of Levi. 44 And their brethren fons of Merari fond on the left hand ! Ethan the fon of

Kimis fon of Abdishe fon of Mailuch 45 The fon of Hafhabiah, the fon of Amaziah the fon of Hilklah

46 The fon of Amzi, the fon of Bani, the fon of Shamer,

47 The ion of Mahli, the fon of Mumirthe fon of Merari, the fon of Levi. 48 Their brethren alfo the Levites were appointed unto all manner of fer-vice of & tabernacle of the house of God.

49 | Rut Aaron and his fons offered upon the altar of the burnt-offering, and on the alter of incenferand were appoint. ed for all the work of the place mod hely, and to make an atonement for Ifraels

f

få:

her

Re

Ke

Has

thai 7

Mer

Zebs

bor

78 lerie

giver beter

arban.

79

and N

80

oth Mahar

80

BEET V

The

17

201 2 1º

2 An

tiafty: d She

mit's

migh

3And c

of

An

afice

ufand

ands of

Joel-J

er dewe

according to all that Mofes the fervant of God had commanded. 50 And thefe are the fons of Aaron; Eleazar his fon, Phinchas his fon Abis thus his fon-

51 Bukhi his fon, Uzzi his fon, Zerahigh his fon-

52 Merajoth his fon, Amariah his fon, Ahitub his fon-53 Zadok his fon, Ahiman his fon.

54 \ Now these are their dwelling places thorowout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of \$ families

of the Kohathites : for theirs was the lot. 55 And they gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and the fuburbs thereof

round about it. 56 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereofs they gave to Calcb the

fon of Jephunneh. 57 And to the fone of Aaron they gate the cities of Judah-namely-Hebron & city of refuge, and Libra with her fuburbs and

Jattir, and Eftremoa with their fuburbe, gR And Hilen with her fuburbs, Debit with her fuburbs.

59 And Aftan with her fuburbs, and Berhihemen with her fuburbs 60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin Geba with her fuburbs, and Alemeth with her fuburbs. Anathoth with her fuburbs. All their cities thorowout their families

were thirteen cities 61 And unto the fons of Koharh-which were left of the family of that tribe were citler given out of the half tribe, namely out of the half tribe of Manaffeh, by lot ten cities.

62 And to the fons of Gerfhom thoron cut their families, out of \$ tribe of Iff charand out of the tribe of Amerand ou of the tribe of Naphtali, & out of f tribe of Manaffeh in Bafhan-thirteen ciries.

63 Unto the fone of Merari were gion y lot thorowout their familles, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulus twelve cities.

64 And & children of Ifrael gave to the Levites thefe cities with their fuburbs.

of the children of Judah, and out of the tril

rih

m.

er-

rati

n of

uch

en of

ani,

Mu-

171.

rites

fer-

God

fered

and

1 ho-

frach

gvant

men;

Abt

Zen

is fon

fon.

elling

n their

milia

he lot.

in the

thereof

and the

alch the

ey gave

n & city

rbs and

aburbs

Debit

rbs, and

miamin

eth with

fuburbe. families

th-which

ibe mere

namely

h by lot

thorow,

e of Iff

Tound our

of & tribe

ere gives

so out of

the tribe

ave to the Suburbs. the tri

out of the

cities.

of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities which are called by their

65 And the refidue of the families of the fons of Kohaths had cities of their soults out of the tribe of Ephraim.

67 And they gave unto them of the cires of refuge. Shechem in mount E-phraim, with her fuburbs: they gave also Gezer with her fuburbs.

68 And Johnseam with her fuburbs, and Beth-horon with her fuburbs,

60 And Aialon with her fuburbs, and Gah-rimmon with her fuburbs.

70 And out of the half tribe of Manaffehr Aner with her fuburbs, and Bileam with her fuburbs, for the family of the remaant of the fons of Kohath.

71 Unto the fons of Gerthom mere given out of the family of the half tribe of Manaffeh, Golan in Bafton with her fuburbs, and Aftraroth with her fuburbs. 72 And out of the tribe of Iffachar, Redeft with ber fuburbs, Daberath with ber fuburbe .

73 And Ramoth with her fuburbs, and

Anem with her fuburbs.

74 And out of the tribe of Afher, Mawith her fuburbe, and Abdon with her fuburbs.

75 And Hubok with her fuburbs, and Rehob with her fuburbs.

76 And out of the tribe of Naphtalis Redoft in Galilee with her fuburbs, and Hammon with her fuburbs; and Kirjatheim with her fuburbs.

77 Unto the reft of the children of Merari mere given our of the tribe of Idulun, Rimmon with her fuburbs, Tabor with her fuburbs.

78 And on the other fide Jordan, b/ kriche, on the eaft fide of Jordan, mere given them out of the tribe of Reubens beer in the wildernesse with her tuburber and lahzah with her fuburbs

70 Kedemoth alfo with her tuburbs, and Mephanth with her fuburbs.

80 And our of the tribe of Gad, Raoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim with her fuburbs,

81 And Hefbon with her fuburbs, and Juer with her fuburbs.

C H A P. VII. 17 of Naphtali , 14 of Manafeb

19 of Nephiais 14 of Managlebs 2014 and of Ephraim. Now & sons of tifacher were: Toles and Paab Jacub & Shimron four. 2 And the fons of Tola : Uzzi-and Reaishand ferfeland Jahmai. & libfam, of Shemuelsheads of theirfathers houses with of Tola : they were valiant men might in their generations, whose ad twenty thousand and fix hundred. 3And the fons of Ilzzi-Izrahiah:and the

wof Izrahiah, Michael, and Obadiah, loel Iniah five: all of them chief meh. 4 And with them by their generati-

ods of fouldiers for war, fix and thirty outsid meas for they had many wives 4 fons.

5 And their brethren among all the Elifbarns his fon,

tribe of the children of Simeons and out families of Iffacharemere men of mights reckoned in all by their genealogiess fourfcore and feven thougand.

· 6 The font of Benjamin : Beja,and Becher, and Jediael, three :

And the fons of Bela: Erbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, and were reckoned by their genealogies, twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.
8 And & sons of Becher : Zemira and Je-

ath, & Eliezer, and Elioenal, & Omriand Jerimothand Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alemeth. All thefe are the fous of Becher,

9 And the number of them after their genealogie by their renerations heads of the house of their fathers mighty men of valour, may twenty thousand and two hundred

10 The fons also of Jedisels Bilhan : and the fons of Bilhan, Jouth, and Benja,

min, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tharmin, and Ahimahar. 11 All thefe the fons of Jediselyby the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, mere fewenteen thoufand and two hundred fouldiers, fit to go out for war

and barrell. 12 Shuppim alfoand Huppims the children of Ir and Huthimahe fons of Aher, 13 The fons of Naphtali-Jahziel and

Guni and Jezer, and Shallum the fons of Bilhah 149 The fons of Maraffeh-Afhrieh whom

the bare, (but his concubine the Aramiteffe bare Machir the father of Gilead 15 And Machir took to wife the fi of Huppim and Shuppim, whose fifters name was Maschah) and the name of the fecond mas Zelophehad; and Zelophehad had daughters.

15 And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a fon & the called his name Perett and the name of his brother mas Sherefts

and his fons were Illams and Rakem. 17 And the fons of Ulam Bedan, Thefe mere the fons of Gilead, the fon of Machirate fon of Manaffeh.

And his fifter Hammoleketh bare Imadiand Abiezer, and Mahalah.

19 And the tons of Shemida mere : Ac hian and Shechema & Likhi and Aniam, 20 ¶ And the fons of Ephraims Shuthe-lah and Bered his fons & Tahath his fons and Eladah his fon and Tahath his fon.

21 4 And Zabad his fon- and Shuthelah his fon and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath that were born in that lands flew , because they came down to take away their cattell.

22 And Ephraim their father mourned many dayes, and his brethren came to

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, he conceived and bare a for and he cal led his name Beriah, because it went

evil with his house. 24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Beth-horon the nether, and the upper and Hzzen Shersh,

25 And Rephah was his fons also Re-ephand Tela his fon and Tahan his fons 26 Lindan his fons Amihud his fons

27 Non

Om

the

arfi

6

thel

the !

wiah

Elah

and

the i

shei

and fath

Jeho

fon

fen i

rule

fon o

Med

13

of th

dred

work

fen e

fon e

and

of Z

the i

and I

Elkar

Nere Akk:

their

gme

19

fen e

bretl

Kor

ferv:

bern

the !

the o

28

W23

the 1

lemi

bern

22

thei

Day

in t

23

Lo

18

16

15

14

13

10

11

thijah,

27 Non his fon , Jehofhua his fon. 28 ¶ And their possessions and habita-tions were Bethel and the towns thereof, and eaftward Naaram and westward Geparwith the towns thereof, Shechem alfo, and the towns thereof, unto Gaza, and the towns thereof.

29 And by the borders of the children of Manaffeh, Bethihean & her towns, Taanach and her rowns, Megiddo and her towns. Dor and her towns. In thefe dwelt the children of Josephithe fon of Ifrael.

30 The fons of After : Imnah, and Ifush and Ifusi , and Berial, and Serah their fifter.

And the fons of Beriah : Heber, and Malchiel, who is the father of Birzavith,

32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and Sho-mer, and Hotham, and Shuah their fifter. 33 And the fons of Japhlet : Pafach, and Bimhal, and Afhuath. Thefe are the children of Japhlet.

34 And the fons Shamer: Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram.

35 And the fon of his brother, Helem : hah and Imna and Sheleft and Amal. 36 The fons of Zopha : Sush and Harnepher, and Shual and Berf, and Imrah : 7 Bezers and Hod, and Shamma, and

Shilfhah and Ithran and Beera. 8 And the fons of Jether : Jephun-

meh and Pifpa and Ara

39 And the fons of Ulia: Arah and Ha-miel, and Regia. 40 And thefe were the children of Amer, heads of their fathers house, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number thorowout the geneal ogie of them that were apt to the war and to battell, was twenty and fix shoufand men

CHAP. VIII. I The fons and chief men of Renjamin.

33 The flock of Saul and Jonathan.
TOW Benjamin begat Bela his firstborn, Afabel the fecond, and Ahah the thirds

2 Nohah the forth, and Rapha the fift. And the fons of Bela were : Addars nd Gera and Abihud

4 And Abithua, and Naaman, and Aboah.

5 And Gera; and Shephuphan; and Hu-6 And thefe are the fons of Ehud : thefe are the heads of the fathers of the

habitants of Geba, and they removed them to Manahath :

7 And Naaman and Ahiahand Gerashe removed them, and begat 1172a-& Ahihud 8 And Shaharaim begat children in the countrey of Meab, After he had fent them away: Hushim and Faara were his wives.

9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife Jo-bab, and Zibia and Mesha, and Malcham, 10 And Jeuz, and Shachia, and Mirma, Thefe were his fonsheads of the fathers. 11 And of Hufhim he begar Ahituband

12 The fone of Elpaal : Ebersand Miam, and Shamed, who built Ono, and Ledwith the towns thereof.

13 Beriah alfo, and Shema, who were reads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Aislen,who dreve away the inhabitants, of Gul

14 And Ahio, Shafhak, and Jerimoth And Zebadiah, and Aradiand Aden

16 And Michael, and Ifpah, and John the fons of Beriaha

17 And Zebadiah, and Mefhullam and Hezeki and Hebers

18 1Amerai alfo, and Jezliah, and Jobab the fons of Elpaals

19 And Jakimsand Zichris and Zabdis 20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliele 21 And Adaish and Beraiah and Shimrath the fons of Shimhis

22 And Impan and Heber, and Eliel, 23 And Abdon and Zichri and Hanne And Hananiah and Elamsand Anto-

25 And Iphedeiah and Penuel the fons of Shashak 26 And Shamfherai, and Shehariah, and

Athaliah, 27 And Jarefiah, and Eliah, and Zickel

the fons of Jeroham. 28 These were heads of the fathers by their generations , chief men. dwelt in Jerufalem.

29 And at Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, ( whose wives name was Maachah)

30 And his first-born fon Abdon, and Zur, and Kifh, and Baal, and Nadab

31 And Gidor, and Ahio, and Zacher. 32 And Mikioth begar Shimeah, And thefe alfo dwelt with their brethren inlerufalem over against them

33 ¶ And Ner begat Kith, and Kith begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchimus, and Abinadab, and Efebral.

3.4 And the fon of lonathan was Me-ribbaal, and Meribbaal begat Micah. 35 And the fons of Micah mere, Pl-thon and Melech, and Tarea, and Ahaz. 36 And Ahaz begat Jehoadah, and Jeh adah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and

Zimri : and Zimri begat Moza. 37 And Moza begat Binea : Rapha ma his fon, Elafa his fon, Azel his fon :

38 And Azel had fix fons, whose names are thefe Azrikam Bocheru and Immel and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hamm. All these were the sons of Azel

39 And the fons of Eftel his brother mere, Illam his firft-born. Jehuft the fecond, and Eliphelet the third,

40 And the fons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many fons, and fons fons, an hundred and fifty. All thefe are of the fons of Benjamin.

C H A P. IX.

1 The original of Ifraels, and Judah genealogies. 27 The charge of certain Levites. 35 Saul and Jonathan

Rock O all Ifrael were reckoned by geneslogics, and behold, they were writed in the book of the kings of Ifrael and Ju-dah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression

I Now the first inhabitants the dwelt in their possessions in their cities were the Israelices, the priests , Levites and the Nethinims

3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the chil-dren of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim, and Manaffeh,

4 Iliani

Omrishe fon of Imrishe fon of Banisof the children of Pharez the fon of Judah. And of the Shilonites : Afajah the

ant-born and his fons 6 And of the fons of Zerah : Jeuchand

their brethren, fix hundred and ninety. And of the fons of Benjamin : Salla the fon of Methullam, the fon of Hodavials the fon of Hafenuah :

And Ibneiah the fon of Jeroham and Elah the fon of 11zzisthe fon of Michris and Mefhullam the fon of Shephatiah, the fon of Reuel, the fon of Ibnijah,

And their brethren, according their generations nine hundred and fifty nd fix : all thefe men were chief of the fahers in the house of their fathers.

And of the priefts : Jedaish and

Jehoiarib, and Jackin, 11 And Azariah-the fon of Hilkiah-the on of Methullam, the fon of Zadok, the fon of Merajoth, the fon of Ahitub, the

rater of the house of God. 12 And Adaish the fon of Jerohamsthe o of Pashur, the fon of Malchijah, and Manfish, the fon of Adiel-the fon of Jah ersh the fon of Methuliams the fon of

Mehillemith, the fon of Immer 13 And their brethren heads of & house of their fathers, a thousand & seven bun dred & threescore, very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Levites : Shemaiah the fen of Hathub, the fon of Azrikam, the fon of Hathabiah: of the fons of Merari. 15 And Bakbakkar, Hereft and Galal : d Martaniah the fon of Micabsthe fon of Zichri- the fon of Afaph.

16 And Obadiah the fon of Shemaiah, the fon of Galal, the fon of Jeduthun : and Berechiah the fon of Afa, the fon of Elianah that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.

And the porters were Shallum and b. and Talmon, and Ahiman , and their brethren : Shallum mas the chief : 18 ( Who hitherto waited in the king

me eastward) they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi 19 And Shallum the fon of Kores the

fon of Ebiafaphathe fon of Korahand his heethren (of the house of his father ) the Korshites were over the work of the fervice, keepers of the gates of the tabemacle : and their fathers being over the hoft of the LORD were keepers of the entry

20 And Phinehas the fon of Eleazar ras the ruler over them in time pastared

the LORD was with him

21 And Zechariah the fon of Mehe-lmish was porter of the door of the ta-lemacle of the congregation. 22 All these which were chosen to be oriers in the gates, were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by

their genealogie in their villages: whom David and Samuel the feer did ordain in their fet office. So they and their children had the overlight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely, the house of the taber-sace by wards.

M In four quarters were the porters t

4 Uthai the fon of Amihud the fon of toward the eaft, well, north, and fourth, 25 And their beethren which were in

their villages, were to come after feven dayes, from time to time with them 26 For thefe Levites , the four chief

porters, were in their fet office and were over the chambers and treasuries of the house of God.

And they lodged round about the house of God because the charge was up on them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them

28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they

hould bring them in and out by tale. 29 Some of them also were appointed to overfee the veffels, and all the inftruments of the fanduary, and the fine flowrs and the wines and the oil, and the framkincenfe, and the spices.

30 And fome of the fons of the priefts made the ointment of the fpices.

31 And Marrithiahone of the Levires ( who was the first-born of Shallum the Korahite ) had the fet office over the things that were made in the pans.

32 And other of their brethren of the fons of the Kohathites, were over the

hew bread to prepare it every fabbath.

33 And these are the singers, chief of
the fathers of the Levites who remaining in the chambers mere free : for they were

imployed in that work day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Levites, were chief thorowout their generations ; thefe dwelt at Jerufalem.

And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wives name was Maacha :

And his first-born fon Abdon, thes Zur-& Kifh and Baal & Ner, and Nadab, 37 And Gedor, and Ahlo, and Zecha-

riah, and Mikloth. 38 And Mikloth begar Shimeam : and

they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerufalem, over against their brethren 39 And Ner begat Kinand Kin begat aul, and Saul begat lonathan, and Mal-

chishua- and Abinadab-and Esbaal 40 And the fon of Jonathan was Meribbaal and Meribbaal begat Micah

41 And the fons of Micah were Pithons and Melech, and Tahrea, and Ahaz. 42 And Ahaz begat Jarah-and Jarah-be-

gat Alemethand Azmayeth, and Zimri: and Zimri begat Moza

43 And Moza begat Binea: and Rephal-ah his fon, Eleafah his fon, Azel his fon,

44 And Azel had fix fons-whofe names are thefe : Azrikam-Bocheru-and Ifmaels and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. Thefe were the fons of Azel.

CHAP.

Sault overthrow and death: 8 The Philistines triumph over him. 11 Ja-besh Gileads kindnes toward Saul and Philistines triumph over him. bis fons. 13 Sauls fin

Ow the Philistines fought against from before the Philiftines, and fell down flain in mount Gilboa

2 And the Philiftines followed hand after Saul, and after his fons and the Phi-liftines flew Jonathan and Abinadab, and Malchidua the fons of Saul.

3 And

moth Aden Johan nand

8

d Joabdis Eliel

himiel, lanan Anto-

e fons hand Zichil

ers by Thefe her of Ma-

n, and acher. And in le-

in bebaal. s Meen Plhaz.

Jeho-h, and 13 19/6 names

mael lanan. rother he feeighty many i fifry.

nin, udeht ertais athens genes-

ritten nd Juabylon s the cities

evites e chilren of Ephra-

Habel

Baul , and the archers hit him ; and he was wounded of the archers.

Then faid Saul to his armour-bearers Draw thy fword, and thruft me thorew therewith left thefe uncircumcifed come and abuse me : but his armour-bearer would not, for he was fore afraid, So Saul took a fword, and fell upon it.

And when his armour-bearer faw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the fword, and died.

So Sanl died , and his three fons, and all his howfe died rogether.

7 And when all the men of Ifrael that ere in the valley faw that they fled and that Saul and his fors were dead : then they for fook their cities and fled and the Philiftines came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to paffe on the morthe flain , that they found Saul and his

fons fallen in mount Gilbon.

And when they had ftripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and fent into the land of the Philittines ound about to carry tidings unto their

idols and to the people.

10 And they put his armour in the boule of their gods and fastened his head

in the temple of Dagon. all that the Philiftines had done to Saul : They arose all the valiant men and

took away the body of Saul, and the bo-dies of his fone-and brought them to Ja-beth, and buried their bones under the eak in labeth, and faited feven dayes. 13 Tso Saul died for his transgressions which be committed against the LORD: which he kept not, and also for asking

counfell of one that had a familiar fpirit,

to enquire of it : 14 And enquired not of the LORD : herefore he flew him , and turned the kingdom unto David the fon of Jeffe.

C H A P. XI.

David is made king at Helvon: 4 He winneth the coffle of Sion. 10 A catalogue of David mighty men.

Hen all Ifracl gathered themfelves to David unto Hebron, frying, Bebold, we are thy bone and thy fleft

And moreover, in time paft, even when Saul was king, thou maft he that ledded out and broughtest in Ifracl: and the LORD thy God faid unto thee Thou Malt feed my people Ifrael, and thou

mair be ruler over my people Ifrael.

3 Therefore came all the elders of Ifrael to the king to Hebron, and David made a covenant with them in Hebrot efore the Lo RD, and they anointed David king over Ifrael, according to the word of the LORD by Samuel.

4 And David and all Ifrael went to

Jerusalem which is Jebus where the Jebus tites were the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou halt not come hither. Nevertheleffe, David took the caftle of Zi-6 And David faid, Whofeever fmi-

toth the Jebulites arth, hall be chief and

3 And the battell went fore against captain, So Joab the fon of Zeruiah were first up, and was chief.
7 And David dwelt in the castle; of

thr

the

the

mi

Elh

Pel

Abi

Abi

the

the:

mir

3

1bc

nice.

30

the.

fon

bar

fon :

40

41

41

of A

beni

tkire

43

44

Jehin.

45 his b

46 lofti

the ?

fobai

Zi

hin

N himi Eith

2 could left, rows three

the fi and B

hap

3

31

39

2

2

therefore they called it & city of David.

8 And he built the city round about even from Millo round about : and loab repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David waxed greater and greaters for the LORD of hofts mas with him.

10 Thefe also me the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who Arengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Ifrael, to make him king, according to the word of the LORD concerning Ifrael.

II And this is the number of the mighty men whom David And : Jafhobeam an Hachmonite, the chief of the captains : he lift up his fp:ar against three hundred, flain by him at one time

12 And after him mas Eleazar the fon of Dodo the Abohite, who was one of the three mighties

13 He was with David at Paldamming and there the Philistines were gathered together to battell, where was a parcell of ground full of barley, and the people Red from before the Philiftines.

And they fet themselves in the midft of that parcell, and delivered its and flew the Philiftines, and the LORD faved them by a great deliverance

Ic I Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock of David-inte the cave of Adullam & the hoft of the Philiflines encamped in & valley of Rephaim

16 And David was then in the holds and the Philistines garison was then at Berhlehem

77 And David longed and faid Other one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bethlehem that is at the gate.

18 And the three brake thorow the hoth of the Philiflines, and drew water out of the well of Bethlehem , that mas by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David. But David would not drink of its

but poured it out to the LORD, 19 And faid, My God forbid it me, that I mould do this thing Shall I drink the blood of these men , that have put their lives in leopardy! for with the inpardy of their lives they brought it: therefore he would no: drink it. Thefe things did thefe three mightieft.

20 ¶ And Abifhai the brother of Joah he was chief of the three : for lifting up his fpear against three hundred, he ilew them and had a name among the three.

21 Of the three he was more honour able then the two , for he was their caprain; howbeit, he attained not to the firft three.

22 Benaiah the fon of Jehorada the fon of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts : he flew two fion-like men of Moab: also he went down and

flew a lion in a pit in a fnowie day.

23 And he flew an Egyptian a man of great stature, five cubits high, and in the Egyptians hand was a fpear like a wesvers beam : and he went down to him with a staff , and plucks the spear out of the Egyptians hand , and slew him with his own spear.

24 Then

24 Thefe things did Bensich the fon Johanan , and Jofabad the Gedernhites of Jehotada and had the name among the

three mighties. 25 Beholds he was honourable amo

the thirty, but attained not to the first three: and David fer him over his guard. 26 ¶ Alfo the valiant men of the armies were Afahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the fon of Dodo of Bethlehem,

27 Shammoth the Hararite, Helez the

Pelonites

di

went

ffle:

avid.

Sout

loab

17772

f the

who

n his

make

f the

the

e ca-

three

fon

of the

minu

hered

rcell

copiè

n the

d its

ORD

en'ne

e the

Phili-

hold,

en st

that

ter of

gate.

e hot

out of

y the

Di-

f its

t mêv

drink

e put

e jeo-

a it :

Thefe

Joab,

ng up

ree.

nout-

r ch

o the

e for

o had a-like

and

an of

in the wes-

him

out of

with The

28 Ira the fon of Ikkeft the Tekoites Abierer the Antothices 29 Sibbecai the Humathite, Ilai the

30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the fon of Basnah the Netophathite,

31 Ithai the fon of Ribai cf Gibeahs that pertained to the children of Boniain Benzish the Pirathonire,

32 Hurai of the brooks of Gaath, Abiel the Arbathite.

33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Elihaba the Shaalbonites 34 The fons of Haftem the Gizonires

than the fon of Shageh the Hararites 35 Ahiham the fon of Sacar the Hara-

ne, Eliphal the fon of Ur 36 Hepher the Mecherathire , Ahijah

the Pelonite 37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naaral the

fon of Ezbais 38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mib-

ar the fon of Haggeris 39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the

Berothires the armour-bearer of Joab the fon of Zeruiah, 40 Ira the Ithrite Gares the Ithrite.

41 Uriah the Hittige, Zabad the fon

42 Ading the fon of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him-

47 Hanan the fon of Maacah, and Jo-

haphat the Mithnites 44 Uzzia the Amterathite, Shama and

which the fons of Hothan the Arcerites 45 Jedizel the fon of Zimri, and Joha his brother the Tizite,

46 Eliel the Mahavire and Jeribal and Johaviah the fons of Elnaamand Ithmah the Moabite, 47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Me-

1 The companies that came to David at Ziklag: 23 The armies that came to him at Hebron.

Now these are they that came to David to Ziklag while he yet kept felf close, because of Saul the son of Kih: and they mere among the mighty men helpers of the war.

They were armed with bowes, and tould use both the right hand and the left, in harling stones, and shooting ar-nus out of a bowe, even of Sauls bre-

The chief was Ahiezer, then Joseph fons of Shemash the Gibeathire, and laich and Peler the fons of Azmaveth, and Berachah, and Jehu the Antochtie, 4 And Ifmaidi the Gibeonire a migh-

man among the thirty , and over the iny, and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and

S Eluzairand Terimethie Bealinthand Shemariah & Shephariah the Haruphires

6 Elkanah-and Jefiah, and Azarieland Joezer, and Jashobeam the Korhites,

7 And Joelah, and Zebadiah the fone Jeroam of Gedor.

And of the Gadites there separated

Chapaxila

themselves unto David into the hold to the wilderneffer men of might, and men of war fit for the bartell, that could handie fhield and buckler, whose faces mere like the faces of lions, and were as fwift as the roes upon the mountains's

Ezer the first, Obadiah the seconds Eliab the thirds

10 Machmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth

11 Atthai the fixth. Eliel the fevenths 12 Johanan the eighth Elzabad Sninths

13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleventh

14 Thefe were of the fons of Gade caprains of the hoft : one of the leaft was over an hundred : and the greatest over a thousand.

15 These are they that went over Jordan in the first moneth when it had overflown all his banks and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David.

17 And David went out to meet thems and answered and faid unto them, If you be come peaceably unto me, to help me, mine heart hall be knit unto you : but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, fecing there is no wrong in mine thereon, and rebuke it.

18 Then the spirit came upon Amafai, who was chief of the captains and he faid , Thine ere me, David, and on thy fide, thou fon of leffe : peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thy helpers, for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them caprains of the band.

19 And there fell fome of Manaffeh to David, when he came with the Philiflines against Saul to battell , but they helped them not : for the lords of th Philiftines, upon advifement fent him away, faying , He will fall to his mafter

Sauls to the jeopardy of our heads. him of Manaffeh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jediel and Michael and Jozabad and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains of the thou-fands that were of Manafich.

21 And they helped David against the band of the rovers : for they mere all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the hoft.

22 For at that time, day by day, there a great hoft, like the hoft of God.

23 And thefe are the numbers of the bands that were ready armed to the warthe kingdom of Saul to dim, according to the word of the LORD.

34 The children of Judah that has

D

São Tão

the

ĺρι

of

ber

a fi

101

16

Die

the

12 ħ

A

ŋ tl kath

of G

the

prep

M A

snd !

chiel

twen

7 C

the c chart

10

the e

and p

for I

12/

of the

11

3 ther

1

25 Of the children of Simcon mighty en of valour for the war, feven thoufand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Levi-four thou-

fand and fix hundred, 27 And Jehoiada was the leader of the

Aeronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred. 28 And Zadok a young man mighty of valour, and of his fathers house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Benjamin, the kinred of Saul, three thoufand : for hitherto the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of the children of Ephraims ewenty thousand & eight hundred migh ty men of valour, famous thorowout the oufe of their fathers

31 And of the half tribe of Manaffeheighteen thousand, which were expressed by name to come and make David king.

32 And of the children of Iffachar, which were men that had understanding of the times, to know what Ifrael ought to do : the heads of them were two hundred and all their beethren were at their commandment.

33 Of Zebulun fuch as went forth to battel-expert in war, with all infiruments
of war, fifty thou and, which could keep
rank: they were not of double heart.
34 And of Naphtali a thou and ca-

tains , and with them, with field and

ear, thirty and feven thousand. 35 And of the Danites expert in war, twenty and eight thousand and fix bun-

And of Afher-fuch as went forth to battell expert in wars fourty thousand.

37 And on the other fide of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manaffeh-with ali manan hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war , that could beep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Ifrael: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make David king.

39 And there they were with David aree dayes , eating and drinking : for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, even unto I fachar & Zebulun and Naphtalisbrought bread on affest & on camelst sucal-cakes of figs and bunches of raifins and wine, and oil, and oxen, and theer abundantly: for there was joy in Ifrael.
C H A P. XIII.
B David fetchesh the ark from Kirjab.

parish. 9 Uzza being smitteen, the ark is lest at Obel-Edoust house.

Nd David consulted with the cap-

A rains of thousands and hundreds,

nd with every leader.
2 And David faid unto all the conpregation of Ifrach If it feem good unto you, and that it be of the LORD our God, let us fend abroad unto our bre-thren every where, that are left in all the land of Ifrael, and wish them also to the

thield and spear , were fix thousand and priefts and Levites , which are in their eight hundred ready armed to the war. cities and suburbs, that they may passed themfelves unto us.

And let us bring again the ark of er God to us : for we enquired not at it in the dayes of Saul.

And all the congregation faid, that they would do for for the thing was right

in the eyes of all the people.

So David gathered all Ifrael together, from Shihor of Egypt, even unio the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kirjath-jearim

6 And David went up, and all Ifrel to Baalah-that is-to Kiriath-jearim, which belonged to Judah-to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, that dwelleth between the cherubims , whose Name is called on it.

And they carried the ark of God in a new carryout of the house of Abinadab; and Uzza and Ahio drave the cart.

8 And David and all Ifrael played before God with all their might, and with finging, and with harps, and with pfalteries, and with timbrels, and with cym-

bale, and with trumpers.

9 ¶ And when they came unto the threshing-floor of Chidon-11222 put forth is hand to hold the ark, for the ours flumbled

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smore him because he put his hand to the ark: and there he died before God 11 And David was displeased because

the LORD had made a breach upon lizza; wherefore that place is called Perer-Uzza, to this day.

12 And David was afraid of God that day, faying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me ?

13 So David brought not the ark home to himfelf to the city of David, but carried it aside into the bouse of Obed-Edom the Gittite.

14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-Edom in his house three moneths And the LORD bleffed the house of Obed-Edomsand all that he had,

C H A P. XIIII.
I Hirams kindnesse to David. 2 Davids felicity in people, wives and children: 8 His victories over the Philisines.

Ow Hiram king of Tyre fent mef-fengers to David, and timber of cedars , with mafons, and carpenters to build him an house.

2 And David perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Ifrach for his kingdom was lift up on high, because

of his people Ifrael.

3 And David took moe wives at Jerusalem : and David begat moe sons

and daughters. 4 Now these are the names of birchildren which he had in Jerufalem : Sham-mua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomons

And Ibhar, and Elifturs and Elpairt, And Noga, and Nepheg, and Japhis, And Eliftama, and Beeliada, and

Elpalet. And when the Philiatines heard that David was anointed king over all Ifracl, all the Philiftines went up to feel

David;

David : and David heard of By and went out against the nd the Philiftines came and fpread themselves in the valley of Rephaim

10 And David enquired of God, fay-ng Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand ? And the LORD faid unto him-Go unfor I wil deliver them into thine hand 11 So they came up to Baal-Perazima md David imote them there. Then Da-

vid find. God bath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand, like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the same of that place Baal-Perazim.

12 And when they had left their gods here, David gave a commandment, and they were burnt with fire.

13 And the Philiftines yet again forest themselves abroad in the valley. 14 Therefore David enquired again of God and God faid unto him. Go not up after them-turn away from them- and come upon them over again the mul-

bery-trees. 15 And it shall be when thou skalt hear a found of going in the tops of the mul-bery-trees, but then thou shalt go out to battel; for God is gon forth before thees to smite the both of the Philistines. 16 David therefore did as God com-

ded him : and they fmote the hoft of the Philistines from Gibeon even to

17 And the fame of David went out to all lands , and the LORD brought

the fear of him upon all nations. C H A P. XV.

1 David ordered the priests and Levites to bring the ark from Obed-Edom: 25 the solemnisy. A Nd David made him boufes in the city of David and prepared a place for ark of God and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then David faid None ought to carty the ark of God but & Levites: for them hith the LORD chofen to carry the ark of God & to minister unto him for ever.

3 And David gathered all Ifrael together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

And David affembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites. 5 Of the fons of Koheth: Uriel & chief.

and his brethren an hundred and twenty. 6 Of the fons of Merari : Afaish the thief, and his brethren two hundred and

7 Of the fons of Gerfhom: Joel & chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty 8 Of the fons of Elizaphan : Shemaish the chief, and his brethren two hundred.

9 Of the fons of Hebren : Eliel the inf and his brethren fourfcore.
10 Of the fons of Uzziel : Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred

and twelve. 11 And David called for Zadok, and Abiathar the pricits, and for the Levites, for Uriel-Afaiah and Joel-Shemaiah and

Elieland Amminadab, 12 And faid unto them, Ye gre the chief of the fathers of the Levites : fandifie your felves, bath we and your brethren,

that you my bring up the ark of the ORD God of Ifrael unto the place that I have prepared for it.

13 For because ye did it not at the fire. the LORD our God made a breach upe us, for that we fought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Levites fandified themselves to bring up the ark

of the LORD God of Ifrael 15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their houlders, with the flaves thereon as Mofes commanded,

according to the word of the LORD. 16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren to he the fingers , with instruments of musicky pfalteries and harps, and cymbals found-ing by lifting up the voice with lov.

17 So & Levites appointed Heman the fon of Joeland of his brethren-Afaph the fon of Berechish:and of fons of Merari their brethrens Ethan fon of Kufasiah. 18 And with them their brethren of the

fecond degree, Zachariah, Ben, and Jaziel, and Shemiramothand Jehiel, and Unnly Eliab and Benaiah and Massiah and Martithish and Eliphaleh, and Miknish, and Obed-Edom and Jelel the porters.

19 So the fingers, Heman, Afaph, and Ethan, were appointed to found with symbals of braffe.

20 And Zachariah, and Aziel, and She-miramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliaband Masiah, and Benaiah, with pfalteries on Alamoth.

21 And Mattithiah and Eliphaleh and Mikniah-&Obed-Edom & Jeiel-& Azzaziah with harps on & Sheminith to excel. 22 And Chenaniah chief of the Levites was for fong: he instructed about the fong-because he was skilfull.

23 And Berechiah, and Elkanah mera

door-keepers for the ark. 24 And Shebaniah and Jehomaphar and Nathaneel and Amafai and Zachariah and Benaish, and Eliezer the priests did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God, and Obed Edom, and Jehiah mere door-

keepers for the ark. 25 9 So David and the elders of Ifrael, and the captains over thousands went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the L ORD out of the house of Obed-Edom with joy.

26 And it came to passe when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered feven bullocks, and feven rams.

And David was clothed with a robe of fine linemand all the Levites that bare the ark, and & fingers, and Chenaniah the mafter of the fong with the fingers. Da-vid also had upon him an ephod of linen 28 Thus all Ifrael brought up the ark

of the covenant of the LORD with shout ing and with found of the corner and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a

noise with pfaiteries and harps.

29 And it came to passe, as the ark
of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of Davidsthat Michal the daugh-ter of Saulslooking out at a windowslaw king David dancing and playing : and the despised him in ber beart.

ij heir ther k of at le

char ight oge-0160 ark: fræl

hick e the bee is d in dab :

A bewith alteym. the ! forth ouen

Was him and caufe Uz-

erez.

that rk of ome Car-)bed-

with d the had, wids ren: es.

mefer of ers to ORB la for caufe es at

chilhammony palets phis

fons

and beard er all avid:

zź

ai N

fa

Mi

Lo

my 8

foc

all (

hav

the

.9

peo they

be i chil

mor

10 ed fi

mor

mier

Los

11

thy d

ft å

up the

112

(lin

112

my fi

STRAY

14

and i

thron

15 SCC01

tha v

fit be

OLO

fie t

17

fine (

itn o While Gerdin

18

thee fi en k

19 ( icerá

all the 10 (

16

CHAP. XVI.

1 Davids facrifice: 7 His pfalm of thankfgiving: 37 He appointesh officers to attend on the ark.

CO they brought the ark of God, and fet it in the midit of the tent that David had pitched for it : and they offed burnt facrifices, and peace-offerings efore God.

And when David had made an end of offering the burnt-offerings , and the peace-offerings, he bleffed the people in

the Name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to every one of Ifraels seh man and woman-to every one a loaf of bread and a good piece of fleth, and a flagon of mine.

¶ And he ap pointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD and to record, and to thank, and praise the LORD God of Ifrael :

5 Afaph the chief, and next to him Za-charish leiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithish, and Eliab, and Benaish, and Obed-Edom : and Jeiel with pfalteries and with harps: but Afaph made a found with cymbais.
6 Benaiah alfo-and Jahaziel the priefts-

with trumpers continually before the ark

of the covenant of God.

7 Then on that day David delivered first this plaim to thank the LORD, into the hand of Afaph and his brethren :
8 Give thanks unto the LORD; call

upon his Name: make known his deeds mong the people.

9. Sing unto him fing pfalms unto him; talk you of all his wonderous works.

10 Glery ye in his holy Name let the heart of them rejoice that feek & LORD. II Seek the L o R D and his ftrengthe

feek his face continually.
. 12 Remember his marvellous works

that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgements of his mouth 13 Oye feed of Ifrael his fervant, ye

children of Jacob his chofen ones. 14 He is the LORD our God, his judgements are in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindfull alwayes of his cove-

mant t the word which he commanded to a thoufand generations

16 Even of the covenant which he made with Abraham, & of his oath unto Ifaac; 17 And hath confirmed the fame to la-

lafting covenant, 18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, & lot of your inheritance.

19 When ye were but few,even a few,

and strangers in it : 20 And when they went from aution

to nation, and from one kingdom to another people : 21 He fuffered no man to do them wrong, year he reproved kings for their

fakes 22 Saying, Touch not mine anointed,

and do my prophets no harm.

23 Sing unto the LORD-all the earth:
here forth from day to day his fall vation.

24 Declare his glery among the heathen his marvellous works among all na-

to be praifed : he alfo is to be feared above all gods

26 For all the gods of the people me idols: but the LORD made the heavens. 27 Glory & konour are in his prefence; ftrength and gladneffe are in his place.

28 Give unto the LORD, ye kinreds of the people: give unto the LORD glory and firength.

29 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his Name : bring an offering, and come before him, worthip, the LORD in the beauty of holineffe.

30 Fear before him, all the earth : the world also shall be stable, that it be not

moved.

31 Let the heavens be gladsand let the earth rejoyce : and let men fay among the nations. The LORD reigneth. 32 Let the fea roar , and the fulneffe

thereof: let the fields rejoyce, and all

that is therein

33 Then shall the trees of the wood fing out at the prefence of the LORD se-cause he cometh to judge the earth. 34 O give thanks unto LORD, for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever,

35 And fay yesSave us, O God of our falvation and gather us together and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy Name, and glory

in thy praise,
26 Bleffed be the LORD God of Ifrat for ever and ever:and all the people faids

Amen and praifed the LORD. the covenant of the LORD, Afaph and his brethren to minister before the ark comi-

nually , as every dayes work required : 38 And Obed-Edom, with their brethrensthreefcore and eight : Obed-Edom alfo the fon of Jeduthun, and Hofah to be porters :

39 And Zadok the prieft, and his bre thren the priefts, before the tabernacle of the LORD, in the high place that was & Gibeon

40 To offer burnt-offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of the burnt-offering continually, morning and evenings and to do according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Ifrael's

41 And wirh them Heman, and Jedos thun, and the rest that were chosen , who were expressed by name , to give thanks to the LORD because his mercy endureth

for ever. 42 And with them Heman, and Jedu thun, with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a found, and with mushcall instruments of God : and the foss of

Jeduthun were porters.
43 And all the people departed every man to his house-and David returned to bleffe his he HAP. XVII

David is forbidden to build God at bouse: 11 destrings promised him in his feed: 18 His prayer and thank (giving. here forth from 429 to 429 his falvation.

14 Declare his glery among the heather his house share David faid to heather his marvellosa works among all nather than the prophets Lo. I dwel in an house tions.

25 For great is the Lord, and greatly the Lord remains the under curtains.

2 Then Nathum faid unto David, Do neither it there any God befides thee all that is in thine heart, for God is with according to all that we have heard with

3 And it came to passe the same aight, that the word of God came to

Nathan faying

red

me

19.

1 330

reds

gio-

and

D in

: the

not

t the

nong

neffe

d all

nood

D-60.

or he

ever.

f our

d de-

may

glory

[frael

faid

ark of

ad his

conti-

ired t

ir bre-

Edom

to be

is bre

acle of mai M

to the

-offer-

chings

ritten

(0m

A Jedo-

s who

thanks

ndureth

d Tedu or those

h mufifons of

A even arned to

God en

(giving.

avid fate

d to Naan hou

enant of ains.

2 The

œ,

4 Go and tell David my fervant, Thus (aith the LORD. Thou thait not build me in house to dwell in

For I have not dwelt in an house nee the day that I brought up Ifrael, unto this day but have gone from tent to tent and from one tabernacle to another.

6 Wherefoever I have walked with all Mirsel fpake I a word to any of the judges of Ifracis ( whom I commanded to feed w people)faying. Why have ye not built

e an house of cedars

7 Now therefore thus thalt thou fay no my fervant David. Thus faith th LORD of hofts , I took thee from el en cote , even from following the heep, that thou mouldeft be ruler over

people Ifrael :

8 And I have been with thee whitherfoever thou haft walked, and have cur off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name, like the name of the great men that are in the earth :

9 Alfo I will ordain a place for m eople Ifrael, and will plant them, an they hall dwell in their place, and hall be moved no more's neither hall the ildren of wickednesse waste them any

more (as at the beginning, ed judges to be over my people [frael ) moreover, I will subdue all thine ene-

mies. Furthermore, I tell thees that the LORD will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it fhall come to paffer when thy dayes be expired, that thou must go a br br with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy feed after thee, which shall be of fons and I will ftabliff his kingdom. will flabiith his throne for ever.

13 I will be his father, and he shall be my fon, and I will not take my mercy may from him, as I took it from him

g was before thee s

14 But I will fettle him in mine honfe, nd in my kingdom for ever, and his throne hall be established for evermore. 15 According to all rhefe words, and according to all this vision, so did Naa fpcak unto David,

16 And David, the king came, and fabriore the Lottle and fabriore the Lottle and fabriore the Dottle and fabriore the Dottle fabrio and the fabriore the fabriore the fabriore fabri

in of thy fervants house for a great tending to the effate of a man of high O LORD God.

18 What can David fpeak more to the for the honour of thy fervant ! for

19 O Lond for thy fervant. cording to thine own heart, half thou all thefe great things.

DUT COTS

21 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Ifrael, whom God wen to redeem to be his own peoples to make thee a name of greatnesses and terribleneffe by driving out nations from before thy people whom their haft redcomed out of Egypt ?

22 For thy people Ifrael didft she make thine own people for every and thous LORD becameft their God.

23 Therefore nows LORDslet the thi

that thou half spoken-concerning thy feat vant, and concerning his house, be offa-blished for ever, and do as thou half faid. 24 Let it even be eftablifed that the Name may be magnified for ever faying. The LORD of holls is the God of I traels even a God to Ifrael a and let the he

of David thy fervant be eftablifted be 25 For thou, O my God, haft rold the fervant that thou wilt build him an boufe : therefore thy fervant hath found

in his heart to pray before thee. 26 And nows LORDs (thou art Gods and haft promifed this goodnesse unte

thy fervant.)

27. Now therefore let it pleafe thee to bleffe the house of thy fervant, that is may be before thee for ever : for thou bieffests O LORD, and it shall be bleffed. for ever.

C H A P. XVIII. David Subdueth the Philiftines a

Moabites : He Smiteth Haderever and the Syrians.

Ow after this it came to paffe, that David imore the Philittines, and fubdued them , and took Garh and her towns,out of the hand of the Phillitines.

2 And he imore Mosb, and the Me

a had be into roced and the Medite became Davids ferwing and brought gifts.

3 and David frore Hadatezer king of Zobahuaro oblamathas be went to flablish his dominion by the river Enphrates.

his dominion by the river Emphrates.

4 And David took from him a th
fand charetes and feven thousand ho en and twenty thousand foormen: D vid alfo boughed all the charet horfests referved of them an hundred charets. \$ And when the Syrians of Damafer

e to help Hadarezer king of Zob David flew of the Syrians two and

twenty thoufand men

6 Then Bavid put garifour in Syria of Damaicus, and the Syrians became Davids fervants and brought gifts. Thus the LORD preferred David whitherfo-

7 And David took the mields of gold that were on the forwants of Madarezers

and brought them to lendalem.

8 Litewife from Tibhath, and from Chun-chies of Hadarezen-brought David very much braffe, wherewith Solomon made the brozen fearand the pillars, and the veffels of braffe,

of Now when Tou king of Hamseh heard, how David had finiten all the holt of Hadarezer king of Zobah a 10 He tent Hadarem his fon to king

Days

David, to enquire of his welfare, and to mon gathered themselves together from congratulate him, because be had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him, (for Hadarezer had war with Tou) and with bim all manner of veffels of gold, and

filver, and braffe. unro the LORD, with the filver and the gold that he brought from all these nations : from Edom, and from Moal from the children of Ammon, and from the Philiftines and from Amalek

12 Moreover, Abifhai the fon of Zeruiah, flew of the Edomites in the valley of fait, eighteen thoufand.

13 And he put garifons in Edom;and all the Edomites became Davids ferwants. Thus the LORD preferred David whitherfoever he went.

14 950 David reigned over all Ifraels and executed judgement and juffice

among all his people. ver the hoft, and Jehofhaphat the fon of Ahi)ud, recorder.

16 And Zadok the 'fon of Ahitub, and Abimelech the fon of Abiathar, were the priefts, and Shaufta mas ferib

17 And Benzish the fon of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites, and the Pelethires : and the fons of David were chief about the king. XIX.

2 Davids meffengers fent to con sun, are villanously entreated. 6 The

Ammonifes are overcome.

Ow it came to passe after this that
Nahash the king of the children of
Ammon died, and his son reigned in

2 And David fald will thew kindneffe into Hanun the fon of Nahath, because his father fewed kindneffe to me. And Dawid fent messengers to comfort him con-cerning his father. So the servants of Da-vid came into the land of the children of on to Haman-to comfor him.

3 But the princes of the children of mmon faid to Hanan , Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that be bath fest comforters unto thee ! are or his fervants come unto thee for to fearch, and to overthrow, and to fpie out the land ?

4 Wherefore Hanun took Davids fervants, and thaved them, and cut off their garments in the midft hard by their but-

tocks, and fent them away.

5 Then there went certain and told David how the men were ferved, and he fent to meet them. ( for the men were greatly assamed) and the king faid. Tarry at Jericho untill your beards be grown, and then return

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon faw that they had made themselves odious to David-Hanun-and the children of Ammon fent a thousand talents of filout of Mesopotamia and out of Syria-Maschah, and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thou-

fand charges, and the king of Maschah and his people, who came and pitched before Medebs. And the children of Am-

their cities, and came to battell,

8 And when David heard of it, he fent and all the holt of the mighty men o And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battell in aray before the gate of the city, and the kings that were come, were by themfelves in the field.

10 Now when Josb faw that the battell was fet against him before and behinde : he chose out of all the choice of Israel, and put them in army against the Syrians, 11 And the rest of the people he deil-II And the rest of the people he deliand they fet themselves in arm against the children of Ammon.

12 And he faid, If the Syrians be too firong for me, then thou thait help me ; but if the children of Ammon be too frong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us bebaye our felves valiantly for our people and for the cities of our God: and let the LORD do that which is good in his fight,

14 So Joab and the people that were with him, drew nigh before the Syriss unto the battel;and they fled before him. 15 And when the children of Ammon

faw that the Syrians were fled, they likewife fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerufalem.

16 ¶ And when the Syrians faw the they were put to the worfe before Ifreh they fent meffengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were beyond the river: and Shophach the captain of the bost of Ha-darezer went before them.

17 And it was told David, and he gathered all Ifrael and paffed over Jordan and came upon them; and fet the battell in array against them; so when David had put the battell in array against the Syrians, they fought with him

18 But the Syrians fled before Ifrach and David flew of the Syrians feven thousand men, which fought in charette, and fourty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the hoft.

19 And when the fervants of Hadarezer faw that they were put to the worfe before Ifrael, they made peace with David, and became his fervants : neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon an C H A P.

I Rathah is he fieged by Joan Spoiled by David and the people thereof tortured. 4 Three giants are glain in three feverall oversbrows.

A Nd it came to paffe, that after the yeer was expired, at the time that kings go out to battell, Joab led forth the power of the army, and wafted the countrey of the children of Ammonand came and belieged Rabbah, (but David tarried at Jerusalem ) and Joab smore Rabbah

and deftroyed it.
2 And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there not precious flones in it, and it was fet upon Davids head; and he brought also cageeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that

Å 2 lers Beer ber c

wi

ev

glis

all

the

fti

ÃΩ

dre

fle

Gi

SC1

Ga

twe

foot

bin

Gat

and

17

7

6

his j moe they doth will! vaile

parte and o bero of If kund and ] and r

6

not a Was a thmg 8 finne thing the in done

David 10 faith things may d II S bim, 7

12 E ner (while Pert: fword mere in it, and cut them with faws, and the lands and the angel of the LORD desired for the fact that are the lands and the angel of the LORD desired for the children of Ammon, And David and all the people returned to Jerufalem.

13 And David faid unto Gad-1 am im

all the people returned to Jerufalem.
4 ¶ And it came to paffe after this that there arose war at Gezer with the Philiflines at which time Sibbechal the Huarthire flew Sippaisthat was of the children of & giant , and they were fubdued.

5 And there was war again with the Philiftines, and Elhanan the fon of Jair, flew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gitrite, whose spear-ftaff was like a wea-

vers beam.

100 feng nen,

out the

id,

ttell

de :

rael ians,

deijbro-

aray

100

me t 100

.99 s be-

oples

t the light.

m ere

risas

him,

mon like-

that

freels th the t and

f Ha-

he ga-

rdan

attell

id had Syri-

(frach

feven

killed

adare-

worfe h Da-

either

ren of

iled by

rured.

Sever-

er the

ne that

rth the

- COURd came

carried

Labbah

of their

d it to

e mere

angu 19 lio es

y. le that

201

And yet again there was war at Gath, where was a man of great flature, whole fingers and toes were four and twenty, fix on each hand, and fix on each foot, and he also was the fon of the giant. But when he defied Ifrael-Jonathan the fon of Shimea Davids brother flew

Thefe were born unto the giant at

Gathand they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his fervants.

C H A P. XXI.

1 The people numbered. 14 The plague 18 David building an altar the

lague Rayeth. and came

And Saran stood up against Ifrael, and provoked David to number Ifrael. 2 And David faid to Joab, & to the ru-lers of \$ people, Go, number I frael from Beersheba even to Dan, & bring the number of them to me, that I may know it. 3 And Joab answered. The LORD make his people an hundred times fo many moe as they be : but my lord the king are they not all my lords fervants? why then doth my lord require this thing! why will be be a cause of trespasse to Israe!?

4 Nevertheleffe, the kings word pre-railed against Joab: wherefore Joab departed, and went thorowout all Ifraely

and came to Jerufalem

5 ¶ And Joab gave the fum of § num-ber of § people unto David: and all they of Ifrael were a thoufand thoufand, & an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah was four hundred threefcore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the kings word

7 And God was displeased with this ng : therefore he fmote Ifrael.

And David faid unto God, I have finned greatly, because I have done this thing: but now, I befeech thee, do away the iniquity of thy fervant, for I have done very foolifaly.

¶ And the LORD fpake unto Gad,

Davids feer, faying, 10 Go and tell David, faying, Thus faith the LORD, 1 offer thee three things, chuse thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

11 So Gad came to David-& faid unto him, Thus faith the LORD, Chufe thee

12 Either three yeers famine, or three moneths to be destroyed before thy soes, (while that the sword of thine enamies ovensteth thee) or elfe three dayes the frond of & LORD, even the petilence in

a great strait. Let me fall now into the hand of the L o R Doffor very great are his mercies) but let me not fall into the

14 9 So the LORD fent peftilence up-

ty thousand men.

15 And God fent an angel unto Jerufalem to deftroy it : and as he was deftroying, the LORD beheld, and he repented him of the evil, & faid to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thing hand. And y angel of the LORD stood by the threshing-stoor of Ornan the Jebusize 16 And David lift up his eyes, and saw the angel of the LORD stand between the

earth and the heaven, having a drawn fword in his hand firetched our over-je-rusalem. Then David and the elders of Ifrael, who were clothed in fackcloth fell

upon their faces

17 And David faid unto God, Is it not I that commanded & people to be num-bered ? even I it is that have finned, and done evil indeed, but as for thefe feeps what have they done ! Let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on men

and on my fathers house, but not on thy people, that they should be plagued. 18 Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gad to fay to David, that David hould go up, and fer up an after unto the LORD, in the threhing floor of Ornan the Jebustee.

19 And David went up at the faying of Gad, which he spake in the Name of the

20 And Ornan turned back, and faw the angel, and his four fons with hi hid themfelves. Now Ornan was threft-

ing whear.

21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and faw David and went ou of the threshing-floor, and bowed himself to David, with his face to the ground.

22 Then David faid to Ornan, Gran me the place of this threshing-floor, that I may build an altar therein unto th L o R D : thou halt grant it me for the full price, that the plague may be flayed

from the people.

23 And Ornan faid anto David, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes. Lo. I give alfo for burnt-offerings, thee the oxen and the threfning inftruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat-offering, I give it all.

24 And king David faid to Ornan Nay, but I will verily buy it for the full price : for I will not take that which is thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt-of-

ferings without coft.

25 So David gave to Ornan for § places fix hundred shekels of gold by weight. 26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings, and peace-offerings, and called upon th LORD, & he answered him from heave by fire upon the altar of burnt-offeria 27- And

And the LORD commanded the angel, and he put up his fword again in-

28 ¶ Ar that time when David faw that the LORD had answered him in the threfing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite,

then he forrificed there.

20 For the tabernacle of the LORD. which Mofes made in & wildernesse, and the alrar of the burnt-offering, mere at ellat feafon in the high place at Gibeon : 30 But David could not go before it. to enquire of God: for he was afraid-be-

cause of the sword of the angel of the

LORD. CHAP. XXII

Davids preparation to build the tem-ple: 6 He instructes Solomon. This is the house "Hen David faid,

of the LORD God, and this is the altar of the burnt offering for Ifrael. And David commanded to gather

together the strangers that were in the land of Ifrael; and he fer malons to bew wrought stones to build \$ house of God. 3 And David prepared iron in abun-dance, for the nails, for the doors of the gates, and for the joynings, and braffe in abundance without weight;

Alfo cedar-trees in abundance : for the Zidonians, and they of Tyre brought

uch cedar-wood to David. young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the LORD, must be excreding magnificall of fame & of glory, therewout all countreys: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

6 Then he called for Solomon his fon, and charged him to build an house

for the LORD God of Ifrael 7 And David faid to Solomon, My

fon, as for me, it was in my minde to build an house water the Name of the

ORD my God.

8 But the word of the L o R D came on me faying. Thou halt thed blood abun-dantly, and halt made great wars: thou halt not build an house unto my Name-because thou hast faed much blood upon the earth in my fight.

Behold, a fou fhall be born to thee who fall be a man of reft , and I will give him reft from all his enemies ound about : for his name fhall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quiet-meffe unto [frael in his dayes.

10 He hall build an house for my Name, and he shall be my fon, and I will his Father & I wil chablish the throne

of his kingdom over Ifrael for ever. of his kingdom over treat for ever.

II Nowmy fon & Lond be with thee,
and proper thou & build & house of the
Lond thy Godian he hath faid of thee.

13 Onely the LORD give thee wifdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Ifrael, that thou mayeft keep the law of the LORD thy God.

e 13 Then halt thou profper if thou taas which the LORD charged Mot with concerning Ifrael: be ftrong and of good courage-dread not-nor be difmayed 44 New behold, in my trouble, I have

repared for the house of the LORD and hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver, & of braffe & iron without weight : (for it is in abundance) timber also & Rone have I prepared, and thou mayeft adde thereto.

15 Moreover, there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers, and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men, for every manner of work,

16 Of the gold, the filver, and the braffe and the iron, there is no number. Arife therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

17 David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his

fon faving

18 Is not the LORD your God with you? and hath he not given you reft on every fide? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand, and the land is subdued before the LORD and before his people.

19 Now fet your heart and your foul to feek the LORD your God: arife therefore, and build ye the funduary of the LORD God, to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD-and the holy reffels of God into the house that is to be built to the Name of the LORD.

C H A P. XXIII.

1 David in his old age maketh Solomen

king. 2 The number and distribution of the Levises.

O when David was old, and full of Idayes be made Solomon his fon king

over Ifrael.

2 And he gathered together all the fial princes of Ifrael, with the priefts and the any Levites

3 Now the Levites were numbered from the age of thirty yeers & upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand,

4 Of which twenty and four thousand mere to fet forward the work of the house of the L o R 3, and fix thousand mere officers and judges.

Moreover four thousand were por ters , and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which I made (faid David) to praise therewith.

6 And David divided them into

courfes among the fons of Levi, namin Gerfhon, Kohath, and Merari.

Of the Gerfhonites were Luis and Shimei.

The fons of Landan, the chief ma Jehiel, and Zetham and Joel, three-The fons of Shimei; Shelomith Hazieland Haran-three, Thefe wereth

chief of the fathers of Lasdan. 10 And the fons of Shimei mere: h

four mere the fons of Shimei 11 And Jahath was the chief-& Zint fecond : but Jeufh & Beriah had not # ny fons : therefore they were in one n koning-according to their fathers has 12 ¶ The fons of Kohath: Anna Izhar-Hebron-and llaziel-four.

13 The fons of Amram : Aaron ! Mofes and Aaron was feparated the fhould fandifie the most holy things and his fons for every to burn in

The di

E

te

ch

di

of

ge

tha

2

2

Lev

geer 28

the f

house

the c

holy

ef the

20

fine fi

unicas

ked in

and fo

30 A

md pr

31 / to the

moon-

accord

them c

32 /

inge (

rethret

the Los

h a and the

2 of !

Meras Meras Ov fo

1 2

of

t İs

e I

eto.

eich

RTS

T of

ork,

the

ber.

the

1 the

his

with

fi on

inha-

R D

r foul

arife

ry of

of the

to be

nomoio

rion of

full of

on king

all the

and the

mbered

pward:

man by

houfm

of the

houfand

eye por

aifed the

which I

hem into

n namely

e Luis

chief ma

mith a

were th

mere: h

ria. The

& Zimt

ad not a

in one me

hers hos : Amm

Aaron

Aaron a things ! MITH INC

r.

rec.

nd.

14 Now concerning Mofes the man of God his fons were named of the tribe of Levi.

15 The fons of Mofes were : Gerform, and Eliezer.

15 Of the fons of Gerthom : Shebuel was the chief.

17 And the fons of Eliezer mere : Rehabish the chief. And Eliezer had none other fons : but the fons of Rehabiah

were very many. 18 Of the fons of Izhar: Shelomith

the chief. 19 Of the fons of Hebron : Jeriah the firth, Amariah the fecond, Jahaziei the

third-and Jekamiam the fourth. 20 Of the fons of Uzziel : Michah the

first and Ichish the fecond

21 The fons of Merari: Mahli & Muhi. The fons of Mahli : Eleazar and Kifh.

22 And Eleazar died, and had no fons, or daughters : and their brethfen the fons of Kith took them.

23 The fons of Mushi: Mahli, and Ederand lerimoth-three.

24 9 Thefe mere the fons of Levi, afhouse of their fathers , even the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD , from the age of twenty

geers and upward. 25 For David faid . The LORD God of Ifrael hath given reft unto his people,

that they may dwel in lerufalem for ever. 26 And also unto the Levices : they hall no more carry the tabernacle , nor any veffels of it, for the fervice thereof.

27 For by the laft words of Pavidathe Levites were numbered from twenty yeers old and above :

26 Because their office was to wait on the fons of Aaron, for the fervice of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all oly things , and the work of the fervice of the house of God :

29 Both for the flew bread and for the fine flour for meat-offering , and for the mleavened cakes. & for that which is hahal in the pan - & for that which is fried. and for all manner of measures and cife : 30 And to frand every morning to thank md praise the LORD & likewise at even:

31 And to offer all burnt-facrifices unto the LORD, in the fabbaths, in the new moone, and on the fet feafts, by numbers according to the order commanded unto

them continually before the LORD: 32 And that they thould keep the darge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the fons of Aaron their brethren , in the service of the house of

the LORD. XXIIII.

C H A P. XXIIII.

1 The divisions of the sons of Aaron by
lot. 20 The Kohathites, 27 and the Merarites divided by lot.

Now these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron : Redab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

2 But Nadab and Abihu died before

before the LORDs to minister unto him; their father, and had no children; there and to blesse in his Name for ever, fore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priefts office.

3 And David diftributed them, both Zadok of the ions of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the fons of Ithamar according to their offices in their fervice,

And there were moe chief men found of the fons of Eleazar, then of the fons of Ithomar : and thus were they divided. Among the fons of Eleazar there were fixteen chief men of the house of their fathers , and eight among the fons Ithamar , according to the boule of their fathers.

Thus were they divided by lot, one fort with another : for the governours of the fandwary, and governours of the house of God, were of the sons of Eleazarrand of the fons of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the fon of Nathanael the fcribe one of the Levites wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the prieft, and Ahimelech the fon of Abiathar, and before the chief of the fathere of the priests and Levites : one principall houthold being taken for Eleazar and one taken for Ithamar.

Now the first lot came forth to Jehojarib the fecond to Jedajah.

8 The third to Harim , the fourth to Scorim:

The Afth to Malchijah, the fixth to Milamin

The feventh to Hakkoz, the eight to Abijah

II The ninth to Jefhua , the renth to Shecaniah.

12 The eleventh to Eliafhib the twelfth to lakim,

The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeftebeab, 14 The Afreenth to Bilgah , the fix-

teenth to Immers 15 The feventeenth to Hezir, the eigh-

teenth to Aphies 16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah , the twentieth to Jehezekel.

17 The one and twentieth to Jachins the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18. The three and twentieth to Delaiah-the four and twentieth to Maaziah.

These were the orderings of then in their fervices to come into the house of the LORD according to their manners under Aaron their father , as the LORD God of I frael had commanded him

20 And the rest of the fons of Lev? were thefe : of the fons of Amram, Shubael ; of the fons of Shabach Jedeiah.

21 Concerning Rehabish : of the fors of Rehabiah-the firft mas Isfhiah.

22 Of the Inharites , Shelomoth : of the fons of Shelomoth-Jahath.

23 And the fons of Hebron, Jeriah the first. Amariah the fecond, Jahaziel the third, lekameam the fourth,

24 Of the fons of Ilzziel, Michah : of the fons of Michah-Shamir.
25 The brother of Michah was Ishi-

ah : of the fons of Ishiah Zechariah.
26 The fons of Merari were , Mahlis

and Muhi: the fons of Jazziah Beno.
27 The fons of Merari by Jazziah;
Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibril.

28 Of Mahli came Eleatar, who had

29 Concerning Kifh : the fon of Kif

was Jerahmeel. 30 The fons also of Mushi: Mahlisand

Ederne Jerimoth. Their mere the fons of the Levitesafter Shoule of their fathers, 24 Their likewife call lots over against their brethren the fons of Aaron, in the prefence of David the king, and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the chief of the fathers of the priefls and Levites-even the principall fathers; over against their younger brethren.

The number and offices of the singers:
Their division into orders by los.

Oreover David and the captains of the hoft feparated to the fervices of she fons of Afaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who mould prophetic with harps, with pfalteries, and with cymbals; and the number of the workmen according to their fervice, was:

2. Of the fons of Afaph: Zaccur, and Jofeph, and Nethaniah, and Afarelah, the fons of Afaph-under the hands of Afaph, which prophefied according to the order

of the king.

3 Of Jeduthun: the fons of Jeduthun, Gedaliah; and Zerisand Jeñsalah. Haftabahand Matrithiah-fix: under the hands of their father Jeduthun; who prophefied with a harpsto give thanks; and to praise the Lord.

4 Of Heman: the fons of Heman-Bukiah, Mattaniah Ilzziel-Shebuel, and Berimoth Hananiah Hanania, Eiraha-Giddalti, and Romamti-Ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi-Hothitsand Malazioth. 5 All these were the fons of Heman

the kings feer in the words of God, to lift up the born. And God gave to Heman fourteen fons and three daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their father, for sone, as the house of the LORD, with cymbais; pfalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of Geds according to the kings order; to Afayba, leduthuo and Heman. 7 So the number of them, with their

brethrensthat were inftruded in the fongs of the LORDseven all that were cunning,

mas two hundred fourfcore and eight.

8 ¶ And they call lots, ward against
ward, as well the small as the great, the

Now the first lot came forth for Afaph to Josephthe fecond to Gedalish

who with his brethren and fons were swelve: 10 The third to Zaccur, be, his fons

and his brethren were twelve: II The fourth to Izri, he, his fone and

his brethren were twelve :

and his brethren were twelve:

13. The fixt to Bukkiah, be, his fons and his brethren were twelve:

14 The feventh to Jeharelah , be, his sons and his brethren were twelve :

15 The eighth to Jeshaiah, be, his fons

16 The ninth to Mattaniah , be , h

17 The tenth to Shimely her his form

18 The eleventh to Azareel, he, his fons and his brethren mere twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, he, his fons and his brethren mere twelve:
20 The thirteenth to Shubael, he, his

fons and his brethren mere twelve:
21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, he
his fons and his brethren mere twelve:

22 The fiteenth to Jerimoth , he, his fons and his brethren were twelve:

23 The fixteenth to Hananiah, he, his fons and his brethren were twelve :

24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashahile, his sons and his brethren mere twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hananin he, his fons and his brethren mere twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, he, his fons and his brethren mere twelve:
27 The twentieth to Eliathah, he, his

fons and his brethren mere twelve:
28 The one and twentieth to Hothirshe,

his fons and his brethren were twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Giddahi

be his fons and his brethren were twelver 30 The three and twentieth to Mahazioth, he, his fons and his brethren were twelve:

31 The four and twentieth to Romamti-Ezer, be, his fons and his brethres were twelve.

R)

81

de

OF

and

fan

Lo

31

acce

of I

wer

31

mie

The divisions of the porters, 13 The

Lates assigned by lot.

Oncerning the divitions of the porters: of the Korhites was Mehelemiah the fon of Korroof & fons of Alaph, 2 And the fons of Mehelemiah.wrs

Zechatiah the first-born , Jediael the second , Zebadiah the third , Jathniel the fourth.

Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the finih
 Elioenai the feventh.
 Morcover, the fons of Obed-Edom

rere Shematah the fift-born, Jehozabad the fecond, Josh the third, and Sacar the fourth-and Nethancel the fifth, 5 Ammiel the fixt-lifachar the feventh

Peulthai the eight: for God bleffed him.
6 Alfo unto Shemaiah his fon sere
fons born, that ruled thorowout the
boufe of their father: for they ment

mighty men of valour.

7 The fons of Shemaiah: Othni, and
Rephael, and Obeds Elzabads whose brethren were firong men; Elihu, and Semachiah.

8 All these of the sons of Obed-Edom: they, and their sons, and their brethren able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obed-Edom,

9 And Methelemiah had fons and brethren-ftrong men-eighteen.

10 Alfo Hofah of the children of Me-

10 Allo Holah of the children of merari had fons: Simri the chief, (for though he was not the first-born, yet his father made him the chief,)

11 Hilkiah the second, Tehalish the third, Zechariah the fourth; all the sons and brethren of Hosahawere thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief menhaving wards one against another, to minister in the boule of the LORD.

13 9 And

Offig

his

hìs

his

ha

his

his

ishes

his

his

his

rakes

altin

elves

aha-

W CT &

Ro-

hree

The

por-

faph.

mere

he fe-

el the

fixth

dom

zabad

ar the

renth

him.

Weit

t the

mere

i, and

e brend Se-

dom:

thren rvice

Edom,

d bre-

E Me-( for

yet his

ah the

e fons

ons of f men

to mis

¶ And

en.

nall as the great-according to the house

of their fathers for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to Shelemiah: then for Zechariah his fon (a wife counfellour) they cast lots, and his

lot came out northward,

15 To Obed-Edom fouthward, and to his fons, the house of Asuppira. 16 To Shuppira and Hosah the lot some forth westward, with the gare Shallecheth by the causey of the going up ward against ward.

17 Fastward were fix Levites, northward four a day, fouthward four a day, and toward Asuppim two and two.

18 At Parbar westward, four at the causey, and two at Parbar.

19 Thefe are the divisions of the porters among the fons of Kore, and among

the fons of Merari.

20 ¶ And of the Levites, Ahijah mas over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicate things.

As concerning the fons of Laadan : the fons of the Germonite Landan, chief fathers ; even of Landan the Gerfhonite,

mere Ichieli.

22 The fons of Jehieli, Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the Lo R D. 33 Of the Amramites, and & Izharites,

the Hebronites, and the Uzzielites : 24 And Shebuel & fon of Gershom, the fon of Molesawas ruler of the treasures. 25 And his brethren by Eliezer : Re-

Joram his fon, and Zichri his fon, and Shelomith his fon. 26 Which Shelomith and his brethren

pere over all the treasures of the dediore things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thoufands, and hundreds, and the captains of the hoft had dedicated.

27 Out of the spoils won in battels, did they dedicate to maintain the house

of the LORD.

28 And all that Samuel the feer, and Baul the fon of Kifts and Abner the fon of Ners and Joab the fon of Zeruish had dedicated : and whofoever had dedicated thing, it was under the hand of Shelomith and of his brethren

29 9 Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his fons, were for the outward bufineffe over Ifraels for officers and judges.

30 And of the Hebronites, Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a thou-fand and feven hundred, were officers among them of Ifrael on this fide Jordan westward, in all businesse of the LORD, and in the fervice of the king,

31 Among the Hebronites mas Jerijah the chief, even among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers : in the fourtiesh yeer of the reign of David they were fought for and there were found among them mighty men of valour, at Jazer of Gilead.

32. And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made miers over the Reubenites, the Gadites,

13 ¶ And they caft lots: as well the and the half tribe of Manafich, for every matter pertaining to God; and affairs of the king.

I The twelve captains for the moneths,

16 The princes of the tribet:

Ow the children of Ifrael after their number, to wit, the chief fathers, and captains of thousands, and hundreds, and their officers that ferved the king in any matter of the courses, which came inand went out moneth by moneth-thorowout all the moneths of the yeers of every course were twenty and four thousand,

2 Over the first course for the first moneth, was Jashobeam the fon of Zab diel : and in his courfe were twenty and

four thousand.

3 Of the children of Perez , mas the chief of all the captains of the hoft , for

the first moneth.

4 And over the course of the fecond moneth, was Dodai an Ahohite, and of his courfe was Mikloth alfo the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand,

5 The third captain of the boft for the third moneth, was Benaish the fon of Jehoiada a chief priest; and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This, is that Benaishawho was might among the thirty , and above the thirty and in his course mas Amizabad his fon.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth moneth was Afahei the brother of Joah and Zebadiah his fon after him : and in his course were twenty & four thousand, 8 The fift captain for the fift moneth

was Shambuth the Izrabite : and in his ourse mere twenty and four thousand.

The fixt constain for the fixt moneth

mai Irs the fon of Ikketh the Tekoite a and in his course were twenty and four thousand

10 The feventh captain for the feventh moneth, mas Helez the Pelonite , of the children of Ephraim : and in his courfe mere twenty and four thousand.

na The eighth captain for the eighth moneth, was Sibbecai the Humathite of the Zarhites : and in his courfe were

twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain for the ninth moneth-mas Abiezer the Anetochite, of the Benjamites : and in his course mere twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth oneth, was Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarhites t and in his course were

twenty and four thouland.

14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh moneth was Benaish the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim : and in his

15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth moneth was Heldai the Netophathite of Othniel : and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ Furthermore, over the tribes of Ifrael t the ruler of the Reubenires was Eliezer the fon of Zichri : of the Simeen-

ites. Shephatiah the fon of Maachah.

17 Of the Levites, Hafhabiah the fon
of Kemuel: of the Aaronites. Zadok.

18 Of Judah, Elihusone of the brethren

Mfrael.

of David : of Iffachar , Omei the fon of his feer, and faid. Hear mes my brethren, Michael

19 Of Zebulun-I fhmaish the fon of O. badiah; of Naphtalis Jerimoth the fon of Arriel

20 Of the children of Ephraim-Hothea the fon of Azazziah : of the half tribe of Manaffeh Joel the fon of Pedaish

at Of the half tribe of Manafich in Gilead , Iddo the fon of Zechariah ; of

Benjamin Jaafiel the fon of Abner. 22 Of DansAzarielsthe fon of Jeroham. There were the princes of the tribes of

I But David rook not the number of them from twenty veers old and un der: because the LORD had faid he would increase Ifrael like to the fraes of the hea-

24 Josh the fea of Zemiah began to umbersbut he finished nots because there fel wrath for it against thrackneither was the number put in the account of the

25 ¶ And over the kings treasures mus Azmraveth the ion of Adiels and over the Aore houses, in the fields , in the ciries, nd in the villages, and in the caftles, was Jehonathan the for of Hzzish

26 And over them that did the work f the field for tillage of the ground, mas

Ezri the for of Chelub.

And over the vineyards , mas Shisel the Ramathire a over the increase so of the vineyards for the wine-cellars was Sabdi the Ziphmire.

28 And over the olive-trees , and the Sycomore-trees y' that were in the low plains was Baal-hanan the Gederite : and over the celtars of oil-men Josh

29 And over the herds chat fed in Sharon, mai Sherrai the Sharonite : and over the herds that were in the valleys, was Shaphat the fon of Adlai. 30 Over the camels also was Obil the

Immelite : and over the affes, mar Jehdeigh the Meronothite.

31 And over the flocks mat Jaziz the Magerite. All thefe were the rulers of the Substance which was king Davids. 32 Alfo Jonsthan Davids uncle was a

counfellours wife man and a feribe i and letiel the fon of Hachmoni, was with the rings foris.

33 And Ahithophel was the kings counsellour, and Hulhai the Archive was the kings companion

34 And after Ahithophel mas Jehoiada. the fon of Benaish and Abiarbar : and the generall of the kings army wat Joab. CHAP. XXVIII.

David exhorteth to fear God, 91 20 encourageth Solbmon to build the tem-

No David affembled all the princes of Ifrael, the princes of the tribes, d'the captains of the companies, that ministred to the king by course, and the over the hundreds, and the flewards over all the subdance and pessession of the and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men-unto ferufalem.

Then David the king flood up opon

and my people; As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the L. O. R. D. and for the footflool of our God, and had made ready for the building.

3 But God faid unto me, Thou fhait not build an house for my Namesbecause thou haft been a man of war , and haft hed blood

Howbeitsthe L o R D God of Ifrac chofe me before all & house of my father to be king over Ifrael for ever : for be hath chosen ludah to be the ruler : and of the house of ludah. S house of my father a and among the fons of my father, he liked mesto make me king over all Ifrael :

And of all my fons ( for the LORD bath given me many fons )he bath choice Solomon my fon to fit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Ifrael.

6 And he faid unto me. Solomon thy fon , he shall build my house, and my courts : for I have chosen him to be my fon, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover-I will eftablish his kingdom for every if he be constant to do my commandments, and my judgements, si at this day

8 Now therefore in the fight of all Ifrael-the congregation of the LORD , aid in the audience of our God-keep and feet for all the commandments of the LORD your God, that ye may possesse this good land , and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

And thou Solomon my fon know thou the God of thy father, and fervehim with a perfect heart, and with a willing minde : for the LORD fearcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou feel his he will be found of thee , but if thou forfake him-he will eaft thee off for ever,

10 Take heed now, for the LORD hath chofen thee to build an house for the far-

auary : he firong and do is

11 Then David gave to Solomon his fon the patern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof and of the upper chambers thereof and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy-feat's

the fpirit , of the courts of the house of the Lorprand of all the chambers round about , of the treasuries of the house of God and of the treasuries of the dedicate things :

Alfo for the courses of the priest and the Levites, and for all the worker the fervice of the house of the LORD and for all the veffels of fervice in the house of the LORD.

14 He gave of gold by weight, for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service: filver also for all in-Aruments of filver by weight, for all in-

15 Even the weight for the candlellicks of gold , and for their lamps of gold by weight for every candictick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candic-fricks of filver by weight, both for the candicticks and also for the lamps

theree

g fi

th G wi Be

fon çou for Lo mig for I for

thin iron flon flon ner e in al feitie mine

WEZY Roy G 4 E of the talent walls

filver manne of arri confe LORI 6 9

captai

thereof, according to the ufe of every candleftick,

16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of frew-bread, for every table, and likewife filver for the tables of

filver. 17 Alfo pure gold for the fleth-hooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the goiden bafins he gave gold by weight for every bafin: and likewife filver by weight for every bafin of filver.

18 And for the altar of incenferefined gold by weight : and gold for the patern of the charet of the cherubims that fpread out their wings, and covered the ark of

the covenant of the LORD. 19 All this, Said David, the LORD made me understand in writing by his hand upon me, even all the works of this

patern. 20 And David faid to Solomon his fon Be ftrong and of good courage, and doit : fear not nor be diffnayed ; for the LORD God, even my God, will be with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forfake thee, untill thou haft finiched all the work for the fervice of the house of the LORD.

21 And behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, even they shall be with thee, for all the service of the house of God, and there shall be with thee for all manner of workmanships every willing skifull man for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people will be wholly at thy commandment.

CHAP. XXIX, 1,6 David causeth the princes and the people to offer willingly:10 bis thanks-

giving and prayer. Urthermore David the king faid unto all the congregation Solomon my fon whom alone God hath chosen, is yet young and tender, and the work is great : for the palace is not for man, but for the LORD God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God, the gold for things to be made of gold, the filver for things of filver, and the braffe for things of braffe, the iron for things of iron and wood for things of wood onyxflones, and thones to be fet, gliffering flones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious flones and marble frones in abundance.

2. Moreover-because I have fet my affettion to the house of my God-I have of mine own proper good, of gold and filver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house-

4 Even three thousand talents of goldof the gold of Ophirs and feven thousand talents of refined filvers to overlay the

walls of the houses withall.

5 The gold for things of gold and the fiver for things of filvers and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then is willing to confecrate his fervice this day unto the

6 Then the chief of the fathers, and princes of the tribes of Ifracia and the with the rulers over the kings work, offered willingly,

7 And gave for the fervice of the house of God, of gold five thousand taleurs, and ren thousand drams : and of filver ten thoufand talentstand of braffes eighteen thousand talents ; and one buil-

dred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom precious stones were found, gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of

Jehiel the Gerthoaite.

9 Then the people rejoyced, for that they offered willingly, because with per-fed heart they offered willingly to the LORD; and David the king also rejoy-

ce4 with great joy.

10 Wherefore David bieffed the
LORD before all the congregation: and David faid, Bleffed be thou, LORD God of Ifrael our father, for ever and ever-

11 Thine, O LORD, is the greatneffe, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majefty, for all that is in the heaven, and in the earth is thine ? thine is the kingdom, O Lord, and then art exalted as head above all.

12 Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all, and in thine hand is power and might, and in thine hand it is to make great, and to

give frength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank

thee, and praife thy glorious Name.

14 But who om I, and what is my people, that we should be able to offer fo willingly after this fort ! for all things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee.

15 For we are frangers before thees and folournours, as were all our fathers : our dayes on the earth are as a fhadows and there is none abiding.

160 LORD our God all this flore that we have prepared to build thee an house for thy holy Namescometh of thine hands and is all thine own.

17 I know alformy God-thar thou triel the heart, and haft pleasure in uprightnesse. As for me, in the uprightnesse of mine heart I have willingly offered all thefe things : and now have I feen with joy thy people which are prefent here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O LORD God of Abraham, Ifago and of Ifraciour fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare

their heart unto thee :

19 And give unto Solomon my fon a perfect heart to keep thy command-ments, thy testimonics, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for the which I have made provision.

20 9 And David faid to all the congregation, Now bleffe the LORD your God. And all the congregation bieffed the LORD God of their fathers and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the

LOND, and the king. 21 And they facrificed facrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt-offerings unto the LORD on the morrow sher captains of thousands, and of hundreds, that day even a thousand bullockers thou-

0.5

1611 mine e ark 4 for made t mot thou

ľ,

fied [frac] n her of he nd of ther ; he liracl :

holen one of raei. on the d my be my king-

ORD

do my 1.54 M all Ifad fork LORD s good nce for

know ve him willing eth all imagiek bim ou for-WET. RD hath

the fannon his of the eafuries s thereof, and

e had by

house of s round house of dedicate priefts work of e in the

its of all or all inor all inice : diefticks gold by and for e candle-

ht . for

both for equal or theresh

find rame, and a thousand lambs, with sheir drink-offerings, and facrifices in abundance for all Ifrael:

22 And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladneffe; and they made Solomon the fon of Dawid king the fecond time, and anointed him unto the LORD, to be the chief governour, and Zadok to be prieft.

23 Then Solomon fate on the throne of the LORD, as king in flead of David his father, and profpered, and all Ifrael

obeyed him.

24 And all the princes and the mighty David, fubmitted themselves unto So-

lomon the king. 25 And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the fight of all Ifmel, and bestowed upon him fuch royall

majeffy, as had not been on any king before him in Ifrael.

Thus David the fon of Jeffe reigned over all Ifrael.

27 And the time that he reigned over Ifrael mas fourty yeers. Seven yeers reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three yeers reigned he in Jerusalem. 28 And he died in a good old age, full

of dayes, riches and honour: and Solomon his fon reigned in his flead.

29 Now the acts of David the king, Arft and laft, beholdsthey are written in the book of Samuel the feer, and in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the feer, 30 With all his reign, and his might,

and the times that went over him, and over Ifrael, and over all the kingdoms

6

SEL

Ŕn

tir 73

da 10

71 the

EWN

Ewe

twe

anfi

lon

bis p

ther

the I

nSW the deno

buile

bouf

man

Hurs

ters !

Type filver

men 2

ry de

thy cu

men c 15

irlev lend i

bis fer 16

banon

will b 17 4

14

13

13

of the countreys.

## THE SECOND. BOOK OFTHE CHRONICLES.

Tr Solomon offeresh at Gibeon:
choice of wistom is bleffed by God

Nd Solomon the fon of David was frengthened in his kingdom, and the LORD his God was with him, and manified him exceedingly.

gnified him exceedingly,
2, Then Solemon spake unto all Israel,
to the captains of thousands, and of hundressand to the judges, and to every governour in all Israel, the chief of the

Fathers.

So Solomon and all the congregabion with him, went to the high place that was at Gibeon, for there was the ernacle of the congregation of God, which Mofes the fervant of the LORD had made in the wilderneffe.

4: But the ark of God had David pime which David had prepared for it :

5: Moreover the brazen altar that Bemade, he put before the tabernacle of the LORD : and Solomon and the congregation fought unto it.

6. And Solomon went up thither to the was at the tabernacle of the congregation and offered a thousand burnt-offer-

ings upon it.
7. In that night did God appear unto Selomon, and faid unto him, Alk what I

all give thec.

8 - And Solomon faid unto God Thou hall thewed great mercy unto David my

9 Now,O LORD God, let thy promife onto David my father be established: for shou halt made me king over a people, sike the dust of the earth in multitude.

to-Give me now wifdom and knowledge that I may go our and come in lefive this people for the case judge this
any people she if to great ! under this
I 1, And Good faid to Solomon. Because
in a disconsistent with the state of the

asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet had asked long life; but hast asked wisdom, and knowledge for thy felf, that then mayeft judge my people, over whom I have made thee king :

12 Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee and I will give thee riches and wealth, and honour, fuch as none of the kings have had thathave been before thees neither shall there any after thee have the

13 Then Selemon came from his journey to the high place that was at Gibeon, to Jerufalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Ifrael,

14 And Solomon-gathered charets, and horfmen : and he had a thoufand and four hundred charets & twelve thousand horfmen, which he placed in the charet citien and with the king at Jesufalem.

15 And the king made filver and gold at Jerusalem as plenseous as Rones and cedar-trees made he as the fycomore-trees that are in the vale for abundance.

16 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linea yarn : the kings merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetch up & brought forth out of Egypt a charet for fix hundred thekels of filver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty : and fo brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria by their means C H A P. II.

1. 17 Solomons labourers for the building of the temple : 3 His embasager I I and Hurams kinde answer

And Solomon attended the LORD and an house for his kingdom.

2 And Solomon told out threefcore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourfcore thoufand to hew in the mount-

cedars to build him an house to dwell after the numbering wherewith David his

therein, even so deal with me.

4 Behold, I build an house to the Name of the LORD my Godsto dedicate it to him, and to burn before him fweet scenfe, and for the continuall flewbread and for the burnt-offerings moraing and evening, on the fabbachs, and on the new moones and on the foleren feaths of the L o R D our God. This is an ordipance for ever to Ifrael.

5 And the house which I buildais greats for great is our God above all gods.

Bur who is able to build him an oufer feeing the heavens and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an house ? we onely to burn facrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in filver, and in braffe, and in iron, and in purple, and crimion, and blue, and that can skill to grave with the cunning men that are with e in Judah, and in Jerufalem, whom

David my father did provide. 8 Send me alfo cedar-trees, fr-trees,

and algum-trees out of Lebanon : ( for I know that thy fervants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon ) and behold, my fer-vants shall be with thy servants.

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be wonderfull great.

10 And behold, I will give to thy fervants the howers that cut timber-twenty thousand measures of beaten whear, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

II Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he fent to Solomen : Because the L O R D hath loved

his people, he hath made thee king over 12 Huram faid moreover, Bleffed be

the LORD God of Ifrach that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wife fon, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom,

13 And now I have fent a cunning man (endued with understanding) of

Huram my fathers :

14 The fon of a woman of the daughters of Dans and his father mas a man of Tyre, fkilfull to work in gold, and in fiver, in braffe, in iron, in ftone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimfon : also to grave any manner of graving, and to finde out eve-ry device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and, with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine which my his fervante :

16 And we will cut wood out of Lobason as much as thou thair need and we will bring it to thee in floats by fea to lappa, and thou shalt carry it up to Je-malem.

17 And Solomon numbered all the fittingers that were in the land of Linach. father had numbered them : and they were found an hundred and fifty thoufand and three thousand and fix hundred,

18 And he fer threescore and ten thoufand of them to be bearers of burdens and fourfcore thousand to be hewers in the mountains and three thousand and fix hundred overfeers, to fet the people awork.

CHAP. III.

The place and time of huilding the temple. 3 The measure and ornaments

of the house. 11 The cherubing. Hen Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, where the LORD appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the

threming floor of Ornan the Jebufite.

2 And he began to build in the fecond day of the fecond moneth, in the fourth yeer of his reign.

3 9 Now these are the things where Solomon was inftruded for the building of the house of God : the length by cu-bits after the first measure mas three core

bits after the first measures was three cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the porth that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty in the height was an handred and twenty : and he overlaid it within

with pure gold.

5. And the greater house he cheled with fit-trees which he overlaid with fine gold.

and fet thereon palm-trees, and chains.

6 And he garnified the house with precious stones for beauty, and the gald ous gold of Parvaim.

He overlaid also the house , th beams, the pofts, and the walls thereof and the doors thereof with gold, and graved cherubims on the walls

8 And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty subits : and he overlaid with it fine gold amounting to fix hundred tulents.

9. And the weight of the nails was fif-ty fickels of gold; and he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most boly place he made two cherubims of image-work, and over-

laid them with gold.

11 And the wings of the cherubims mere twenty cubits long : one wing of the one cherub was five cubics reaching to the wall of the house : and the other wing was likewife five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub:

12 And one wing of the other therub was five cubits, reaching to the wail of the house; and the other wing was five cubirs alfo, joyning to the wing of the

other cherab.

13 The wings of these cherubims foread themselves forth twenty cubits : and they flood on their feet, and their

purple, and crimion, and fine linen; and

purple: and criminon and error.

wrought cherubims thereon.

15. Also be made before the bouse room

15. Also be made before the bouse room

15. Also be made before the bouse room

15. Also be made before the bouse room

15. Also be made before the bouse room

16. Also be made before the bouse room

17. Also be made before the bouse room

18. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before the bouse room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before room

19. Also be made before r

the ght, and e ma

be-

effe

134

275

má

full

10-

ng,

in in

the

the. hall oms thou om I inted sand

f the rhee's e the n bis 41 30 e the

and d four horf. itien i gold

norelance. ought kings at 8 forth

ndred n huney out tites. means Imild-

aJager blind o LORD re and

Sr and · inuox undred am the

nd him

williars of thirty and five cubits high, and possenels of the chapiters which mere e chapiter that was on the top of each of them, was five cubits.

16 And he made chains as in the oraeles and put them on the heads of the pillars, and made an hundred pomegrarates, and put them on the chains

17 And he reared up the pillars before the other on the left, and called the name of that on the right hand, Jathin, and the same of that on the left, Boaz.

The alfar of braffe. 2 The fen, 6 The gen lavers, candlefticks, and tables,

M Oreovershe made an altar of braffe, twenty cubits the length thereof. and twenty cubits the breadth thereof,

a 4 Alfo he made a molten fea of ten subits from brim to brim round in com-paffe, and five cubits the beight thereof. d diese of thirty cubits did compaffe is sound about.

20. And under it mas the fimilitude of seen which did compasse it round about ren in a cubit compassing the sea round about. Two rows of onen more cast,

when it was caft.

4. It food upon twelve oxen t three oking toward the nosths and three ooking toward the weft, and three looking toward the fouth, and three looking ing roward the tooths and error sounds for growth the east; sind the first man, for above sight the east; sind the first hinder pares were invented.

files: and it received and held three

outand baths.

6: THe made alfo ten lavers, and pu five on the right hand, and five on the two wash in them : fuch things as they effered for the busnt offering, they washed in them; but the sea was for the niess to wash in.

7 And he made ren candlefticks of cold, according to shoir form, and fer em in the temple, five on the right

nd, and five on the left.

8 : He made alforen tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right fide, and five on the left : and he made an hundred basins of gold.

of the priests, and the great court, and ¶ Furthermore, he made the court oors for the court, and overlaid the pors of them with braffe.

so And he fer the fea on the right fide

the east-end, over against the fouth. hovels, and the balins, and Huram fi-nified the work that he was to make for hing Solomon for the house of God:

12 To mit the two pillers, and the sommels, and the chapiters which mere so the top of the two pillers, and the

some weaths to cover the two patients and the of the chapiters, which were on the cop of the chapiters, which were on the cop of the pillars; a 3 - And Sour hondred pomegranates see the two wreaths : two rows of pome

upon the pillars.

14 He made also bases; and lavers made he upon the bafes.

15 One fear and twelve oven under it.
16 The pots also, and the shovels, and

the fich-books, and all their instruments did Huram his father make to king Solomen for the house of the L o R D of bright braffe.

17 In the plain of Jordan did the king can them in the clay ground, between

18 Thus Solomon made all thefe vef-

fels in great abundance : for the weight of the braffe could not be found out. 19 And Solomon made all the veffels that were for the house of God, the

golden altar alfo, and the tables whereon the thew-bread was fet. 20 Moreovers the can'llefticks with

their lamps, that they fould, burn after the manner, before & oracles of pure gold: 21. And the flowers and the lamps and

the tongs, made he of golds and that perfed gold.

And the fauffers, and the bafines and the spoons, and the censers of pure gold. And the entry of the house, the place, and the doors of the house of the temple, mere of gold

CHAP. 1. The deciente treasures. 2 The bring-

giveth a figue of bis favour. Hus all the work that Solomo made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought in all the chings that David his father had dedicated; and the filver, and the gold:

and all the instruments put he among the treasures of the house of God.

Then Solomon affembled the elders of Ifrael, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Lyrael unto Jerusalem to bring up she ark of the covenant of the L ORD out of the city of David, which is Zion.

66 (a

G

fal

mo

mi

6

ath

to b

didf

3 Wherefore all the men or livering in the fembled themfelves unto the king in the feaft which mas in the feventh moneth.

And all the elders of Ifrael camts and the Levites took up the ark.

5. And they brought up the ark and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vestels that mere in the tabervites bring up.

6 Alfo king Solomon, and all the congregation of Ifrael, that were affembled unto him before the arks facrificed heep and oven, which could not be told, not numbered for multitude.

And the priests brought in the at of the covenant of the LOR Dunto his place to the oracle of the house, into the

most holy princes, even under the wings of the chorubinns : 8 For the cherubinns spread forth thin wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the flave theroof above.

9 And shey drew out the flaves of t

ark, that the ends of the flaves were feen from the arks before the oracle, but they were not feen without. And there it is unto this day.

10 There was nothing in the ark, fave the two tables which Mofes put therein at Horeb, when the L o R D made a cothey came out of Egypt.

II 4 And it came to paffe when the riefts were come out of the holy places (for all the priefts that were prefents were fandified, and did not then wait by

12 Alfo the Levires which were the neers, all of them of Afaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their fons, and their brethren being arayed in white linen, hafing cymbals, and pfatteries, and harps, flood at the east end of the altar, and with them an hundred and twenty pricits,

founding with trumpets :) 13 It came even to paffe as the trumpeters and fingers were as one to make one found to be heard in praifing and thanking the LORD: and when they lift their voyce with the trumpets, and cymbals, and inftruments of mulick, and praised the LORD faying For he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a

tioud, even the house of the L o R.D. 14 So that the priests could not fland to minifer by reason of the cloud : for the glory of the LORD had filled the bonic of God.

HAP. VI. I Solomon having bleffed the people, bleffeth God. 12 Salomons prayer in the confecration of the temple, upon the brazen scaffold.

Then faid Solomon, The LORD hath faids that he would dwell in the

thick darkneffe.

2 But I have built an house of habitstion for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

2 And the king turned his face, and

leffed the whole congregation of I frael, (and all the congregation of lirael flood) And he faid, Bieffed be the LORD

God of Ifrael, who hath with his hands falfilled that which he fpake with his mouth to my father David; faying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth by people out of the land of Egypt, I e no city among all the tribes of Ifmel to build an house in that my Name ght be there, neither chofe I an to be a ruler over my people Ifrael :

my Name might be there, and have cho-

in David to be over my people I fract,
7 Now it was in the heart of David y father to build an house for the Name of the L O R D God of Ifrael.

B But the L O R D faid to David my wher Forafmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my Name, thou didft well, in that it was in thine heart :

Notwith@anding , thou halt not wild the house, but thy fon which shall come forth out of thy joins build the boufe for my Name. toins, he mall

10 The LORD therefore bath per-

formed his word that he hath fpokens for I am rifen up in the room of David my father, and am fet on the throne of Ifrael, as the LORD promited, and have built the house for the Name of the LORD God of Ifrael.

II And in it have I put the ark wheremade with the children of Ifrael.

12 And be flood before the altar of the LOND in the presence of all the congregation of Ifraeis and foread forth his

13 ( For Solomon had made a brazen scaffold of five cubits long and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had fet it in § midft of the court, and upon it he flood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Ifrael, and fpread forth his hands towards heaven.)

14 And faid. O LORD God of Ifraels there is no God like thee in the heavens not in the earth which keepest covenants and shemest mercy unto the fervants-that walk before thee with all their hearts.

15 Thou which hast kept with thy fer-vant David my father, that which thou hast promised him: and spakest with thy louth, and haft fulfilled it with thing

hand, as it is this day.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Ifrael, keep with thy fervant David my father, that which thou baft father, that which thou bast promised him, saying, There hall not tail thee a man in my fight, to fit upon the throne of Ifrael: yet for that thy children take heed to their way, to walk in my law, as thou haft walked before me.

17 Now then, O L O R D God of Ifhalt spoken unto thy servant David

18 ( But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth ? beholds heaven and the heaven of heavens cannut contain thee : how much leffe this house which I have built !)

19 Have refpet therefore to the prayer of thy fervant, and to his fupplication O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry, and the prayer which thy fervant prayeth before thee :

20 That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast faid that thou wouldest put thy Name there to hearken unto the prayer which thy fervant prayeth towards this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the fuppli. cations of thy fervant, and of thy people Ifrael-which they fall make towards this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thouhearest forgive.

22 ¶ If a man fin againft his neighbour, and an oath he laid upon him, to make him fwear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house :

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy fervants, by requiting the vicked, by recomposing his way up-on his own head, and by julifying the righteous, by giving him according to

24 And if thy people Ifrael be put to the worfe before the enemy, because

ere ers

r it. and ente Soh Of

king neen

vef-1. vef-, the reon

with after gold: sand t per-

afines f purc e, the A holy of the

bring-1 God olomon ORD in adge her had

e golds ong the sled the s of the of the em , 10 of the

, which frael afng in the oneth. el cames

krand the and all the Lothe con-Fembled

ced heep

told, not

in the ark unto his a into the the wines orth then

to and the the figure eves of the

they have finned against thee, and shall resurn, and confesse thy Name, and pray, and make supplication before thee in this

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the fin of thy people I fract, and bring them again unto y land, which thou gavelt to them, and to their fathers.

When the heaven is fur up, and there is no rain because they have sinned against thee: yet if they pray towards this place, and confesse thy Name, and turn rom their fin, when thou doeft affict them :

27 Then hear thou from heaven & forgive the fin of thy fervants, and of thy people Ifrael, when thou half taught them the good way wherein they should walk, and fend rain upon sland which thou half given unto thy people for an inheritance.

there be peftilence, if there be blafting or mildew, locusts, or caterpillars, if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land : whatsoever fore, or whatsoever fickneffe there be ;

29 Then what prayer or what supplicaof all thy people Ifrael, when every one fall know his own fore, and his own grief, and skall spread forth his hands in this house :

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unte every man according unto all his waves, whose heart thou knowest, (for thou onely knowest the hearts of the chil-

dren of men : )
31 That they may fear thee, to walk in wayes fo long as they live in the land which thou gavelt unto our fathers

32 ¶ Moreovers concerning the firan-Is come from a far countrey for thy great Names sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy firetched-out arm; if they come and

pray in this house;
33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the ftranger calleth to thee for : that all people of the earth doth thy people Ifrael, and may know led by thy Name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou halt fend them, and they pray unto thee to-ward this city which thou haft chosen, and the house which I have bailt for thy

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer, and their supplication, and

maintain their caufe.

36 If they fin against thee, ( for there is no man which finneth not) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or neer:

37 Yet if they bethink themselves in le land whither they are carried caprive and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, faying. We have finned, we have done amide, and have dealt wickedly : :

38 If they return to thee with all thek heart, and with all their foul, in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land which thou gavelt unto their fa-thers, and somerd the city which thou haß chofen, and toward the house which I have built for thy Name :

Then hear thou from the heavener even from thy dwelling place their prayer, and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which

have finned against thee.

40 Now, my God, let (I beseech thee) thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

41 Now therefore arises O L O RD God, into thy resting places thousand the ark of thy strength: let thy prices O LORD God, be clothed with falvation, and let thy faints rejoyce in goodnesse.

42 O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed : remember the mercies of David thy fervant.

CHAP. VII.

I God giving testimony to Solomous prayer, the people worship him. 4 Solomous sacrifice. 12 Gods promise.

Now when Solomon had made an end of praying the fire came down God giving testimony

from heavens and confumed the burntoffering and the facrifices, and the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD-because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORDS

boufe.

And when all the children of Ifrael faw how the fire came down and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they owed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement and workip-ped and praised the LORD-faying. For he is good for his mercy endureth for ever. Then the king and all the people

fit la fe

åi

Wei

be:

fet

the

unt

the

the

god

evil

NIS O

2

2

offered facrifices before the LORD 5. And king Solomon offered a factle fice of twenty and two thousand oxenand an hundred and twenty thousand theep. So the king and all the people de-

dicared the house of God.

6. And the pricits waited on their ofaces : the Levites alfo with inftruments of mulick of the LORD which David the king had made to praise the LORDs because his mercy endareth for every when David praifed by their ministery and the priefts founded trumpets before them, and all Ifrael flood.

Moreover, Solomon hallowed the middle of the court, that was before the house of the LORD : for there he offered burnt-offerings, and the fat of the peaceofferings, because the brazen altar which Solomon had made, was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the mentofferings and the far.

8 ¶ Alfo at the fame time Solon kept the feaft feven dayes, and all Ifræl with him, a very great congregation from the entering in of Hamathantothe river of Egypt

9 And in the eighth day they made a plemn affembly : for they liept the dedihele

and

-383 heir

fa

hou

hich

P641

ray-

tain hich

hee)

rs be

e in

RD

A the

6 O

tion,

the

r the

mont

4 Se-

e an

down

urntglory

r into glory

ORDS

Ifrael

e glothey

to the

rhip For he

ever.

people facti-

oxen pufand

ole de-

eir of-

ments

rid the Do bewhen

nd the

chem,

ed the

ore the

offered peace-

-31 03 meat-

omen

I Tirael

gation

into the

made a

e dedi-

CONIDS

es.

ffe.

estion of the altar feven dayes, and the fealt feven dayes.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the feventh moneth, he fent the peo le away into their tents-glad and merry in heart, for the goodnes that the LORD had thewed unto David and to Selomon,

and to Ifrael his people. of the LORD, and the kings house : and all that came into Solomons heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in

his own house, we prosperously effected. 12 And the LORD appeared to So-lomon by night, and faid unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chofen this

place to my felf for an house of facrifice.

13 If I that up heaven that there be no min or if I command the locusts to deyour the land, or if I fend pestilence

among my people:

14 If my people which are called by my Name-hall humble themselves and prayand feek my face, and turn from their wicked wayes : then will I hear from beaven, and will forgive their fin, and will heal their land.

15 Now mine eyes hall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is

made in this place.

16 For now have I chofen and fandifled this house, that my Name may be there for ever : and mine eyes and mine

heart shall be there perpetually.
17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thees and thair observe my fta-

tutes, and my judgements : 18 Then will I fablim & throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanced with David thy father faying. There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Ifrael.

19 But if ye turn away and forfake my fatutes and my commandments which ! have fet before your and hall go and ferre other gods, and worthip them :

20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them, and this boufe, which I have fanaised for my Name, will I cast out of my fight, and will make it to be a proverb, and a by-word among all nations.

21 And this house which is high fhall be an aftonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say. Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and

unto this house?

22 And it Gall be answered, Because they forfook the LORD God of their fathers which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worthipped them, and ferved them; therefore both he brought all this evil upon them.

CHAP. VIII. 1 Solomons buildings: 12 His yearly

Cacrifices.

And it came to passe (at the end of twenty yeers wherein Solomon built the house of the LORD, and his own house,)

That the cities which Huram had reflored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to Ayell there,

3 And Solomon went to Hamath-Zo-

bah, and prevailed against it.

4 And he built Tadmor in the wilderpeffe, and all the ftore-cities which he built in Hamath.

Alfo he built Beth-horon the uppers

and Beth-horon the nerher, fenced cities,

with walls, gates, and bars :
6 And Baalath, and all the flore-cities

that Solomon had, and all the charet-ci ties and the cities of the horimemand all that Solomon defired to build in Jerufalem-and in Lebanon-and thorowout all the land of his dominion.

As for all the people that were left, of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivires, and the Jebu-

fites, which were not of Ifrael :

8 But of their children who were left after them in the land whom the children of Ifracl confumed not; them did Solomon make to pay tribute untill this day. 9 But of the children of Ifrael did So-

lemon make nefervants for his work a but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his charets, and horfmen.

10 And these mere the chief of king olomons officers even two hundred and fifty that bare rule over the people.

11 ¶ And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David, unto the house that he had built for her : for he faid, My wife hall not dwell in the house of David king of Ifrael because the places are holy, where-unto the ark of the LORD hath come.

12 Then Solomon offered burnt-offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before

the porch :

13 Even after a certain rate every days offering according to the commandment of Mofes on the tabbaths and on the new moons, and on the folemn feafts, three times in the yeers even in the feaft of naleavened bread, and in the feaft of weeks, and in the feath of tabernacles.

14 And he appointed, according to the order of David his fathers the courses of the priefts to their fervice, and the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priestess the duty of every day required : the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had David the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priefts and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of Solomon was repared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and untill it was finished : So the house of God was

perfeded. 17 Then went Solomon to Ezion-Geber, and to Eloth, at the fea fide in

the land of Edom.

18 And Hursm fent him by the hands of his fervants, thips, and fervants that had knowledge of the fear and they went with the fervants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Selemon, CHAP.

The queen of Sheba admireth Solomons widom: 13 His riches, 29 and death.
And when the queen of Sheba heard
of the fame of Solomon, the came to prove Solomon with hard questions at ferusalem, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, & precious flones : and when he was come to Solomon he communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomon told her all her queflions; and there was nothing hid from Selomon which he told her not

3 And when the queen of Sheba had feen the wildom of Solomon, and the house that he had builts

And the meat of his table, and the fitting of his fervants and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparell, his sup-bearers alfo, and their apparell, and his afcent by which he went up into the house of the LORD, there was no more

fpirit in her. 5 And the faid to the king. It mas a true report which I heard in mine own land, of thine alts, and of thy wildom :

6 Howbeit-I beleeved not their words until I came, and mine eyes had feen it and behold, the one half of the greatneffe of thy wifdom was not told me : for thou exceeded the fame that I heard.

Happy are thy men- and happy are thefe thy fervants which fland continually before thee, and hear thy wifdom.

8 Bleffed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee to fet thee on his Throne-to be king for the LORD thy God : because thy God loved Ifraeis to eftabiifh them for evers therefore made he thee king over them, to dojudgement and juftice.

9 And the gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of fpices great abundance, and precious flones: meither was there any fuch fpice as the queen of Sheba gave king Solomon

10 And the fervants alfo of Hurams and the fervants of Solomen, which brought gold from Ophir brought algum-trees and precious flones.

11 And the king made of the algumand to the kings palace, and harps , and pfalteries for fingers : and there were none fuch feen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the neen of Sheba all her defire whatfoever he asked, besides that which she had brought unto the king : fo the turned, and went away to her own land, he, and her fervants.

13 Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one yeer, was fix hundred

and threefcore and fix talents of gold: 14 Befides that which chapmen and merchants brought : and all the kings of Arabia, and governours of the countrey

brought gold and filver to Solomon. 15 And king Solomon made two hun-dred targets of beaten gold : fix hundred shekels of besten gold went to one target

of bearen gold : three hundred flekels of

gold went to one thield : and the king ur them in the house of the forest of Lebanon

17 Moreover, the king made a great throne of ivory , and overlaid it with

pure gold.

And there were fix fleps to the throne, with a footflool of gold, which mere fastened to the throne, and Rayes on each fide of the fitting place, and two li-

19 And twelve lions flood there on the one fide, and on the other , upon the fix steps. There was not the like made in

any kingdom

20 And all the drinking veffels of king Solomon were of gold, and all the wessels of the house of the forest of Lebanen mere of pure gold i none mere of filver : it was not any thing accounted of in the dayes Solomon.

21 For the kings thips went to Tarhih with the fervants of Huram: every three eers once came the thips of Tarthing bringing gold, and filversivory and apen

8

fi

fa

bi

m

fo

fay

£h

¥0

you

bus

1

**C3**1

the

on

lysa

fell

of }

you

my

ln

Lo

he t

loni

king

pcor

port

none

Dav

Ifrac

beam 187

that :

Dirac bur ki

him : 19 A

17 that o

10

1

E

and peacocks.

22 And king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wildom. 23 And all & kings of the earth fought

the prefence of Solomon-to hear his wifdom, that God had put in his heart. 24 And they brought every man his pretent veffels of filver, and veffels of gold; and raiment, harnesse, and spices

ories, and mules, a rate yeer by yeer.

25 ¶ And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and charets , and twelve thousand horsmen, whom he best owed in the charer cities, and with the king at

Jerufalem 26 And he reigned over all the kings from the river even unto the land of the

Philiftines, and to the border of Egypt. 27 And the king made filver in lenlem as flones, and cedar-trees, made it as the fycamore-trees that are in the low plains, in abundance.

28 And they brought unto Solomon horfes out of Egypt and out of all lands,

29 Now the reft of the acts of Solomon . first and last. are they not written in the book of Nathan the propher and is the prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite and in the visions of Iddo the feer , against Jeroboam the fon of Nebat !

30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Ifrael fourty yeers.

31 And Solomon flept with his fa thers , and he was buried in the city of David his father, and Rehoboam his for reigned in his ftead.

CHAP. X. The Ifraelites about to crown Reholeamby Jeroboam make a fuit of relace to him: 6 He ausmereth then

roughly. 16 Ten tribes revolt.

Nd Rehoboam went to Shechem: A Nd Kehosoam went to sneckan. to make him king.

2 And it came to paffe, when lerobe am the fon of Nebat (who mas in Egypte whither he had fled from the prefence d Solomon the king ) heard it, that lero-boam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they feat and called him. So le-

oboam and all Ifrael came, and fpake to

Rehoboam, faying, 4 Thy father made our yoke grievous, now therefore eafe thou fomewhat the grievous fervitude of thy father, and his heavie voke that he are eavie yoke that he put on us and we will ferve thee.

5 And he faid unto them, Come again unto me after three dayes. And the peo-

ple departed.

king

eft of

great with

o the

mich

es on

wo li-

10 91

on the

ide in

els of

all the

Le-

ere of

unted

rhift

three

thifty

aptin

all the

fdom:

ought

s wif-

m his

rie of

pices

reer.

oufand

welve

wed in

ing at

kings of the

Egypt.

lera-

ade he

he low

lomon

lands.

Solo-

ritten

and in

resand

against

ufslem

his fa-

ity of

his for

Ceholo-

relaxa

1 ben

chem:

come

erobe-

Egypt

nce di

lero-

So leboar

řt.

6 And king Rehoboam took counfell with the old men that had flood before Solomon his father, while he yet lived, faying, What counfell give ye me, to return answer to this people !

7 And they spake unto him, faying, If thou be kinde to this people, and pleafe them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy fervants for ever.

8 But he forlook the counfell which the old men gave him, and took counfell with the young men that were brought ap with him, that flood before him.

a And he faid unto them What advice give yes that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me-faying, Eafe somewhat the yoke that thy

father did put upon us ?

to And the young men that were brought up with him loake unto him faying. Thus thair thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying. Thy father made our yoke heavies but make thou it fomewhat lighter for us : thus thalt thou fay unto them. My little finger thall be thicker then my fathers loins.

11For whereas my father put an heavie yoke upon you. I will put more to your yoke;my father chaftifed you with whips, but I will chastife you with fcorpions.

12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, faying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king answered them roughlyand king Rehoboam forfook the coun-

fell of the old men-

14 And answered them after the advice of & young menifaying. My father made your coke heavie-but I will adde thereto: my father challifed you with whips, but I will chastife you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the coples or the cause was of Godsthat the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of Ahiiah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the fon of Nebar.

16 And when all Ifrael fam that the king would not bearken unto them , the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David ? and we have none inheritance in the fon of leffe: every man to your tents: O Ifrael; and now, David, fee to thine own house. So all Ifrael went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Ifrael that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Reho-

beam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam fent Hadoram that was over & tribute and & children of Ifrael floned him with flones & he died: but king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his charet to fee to Jerufalem

19 And I frael rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

CHAP. XI.

Reholoam raising an army to subdus Israel, is forbidden by Shemaiah: 18 his

A Nd when Rehoboam was come to Jerufalem, he gathered of the house of Judah, and Benjamin, an hundred and fourfcore thousand chosen men , which were warriours to fight against Ifraels that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah the man of God-faying,

3 Speak unto Rehoboam the fon of Solomon king of Judah-and to all Ifrael in Judah-and Benjamin-faying.

4 Thus faith the LORD, Ve hall not

go up nor fight against your brethren : return every man to his house, for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD and returned from going against lerobeam.

And Reboboam dwelt in Jerufalemand built cities for defence in Judah. 6 He built even Bethlebem and Etams

and Tekoa

7 And Beth-zur-andShoco-andAdullams 8 And Gath and Marcha and Ziph.

9 And Adoraim-& Lachim and Azekaha 10 And Zora and Ajalon and Hebrons which are in Judahand in Benjamin,fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the ftrong bolds, and put captains in them, and flore of

victually and of oil and wine.

12 And in every feverall city he put fhields, and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benja-min on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that mere in all Ifrael, reforted to him

out of all their coafts.

14 For the Levices left their fuburbs, and their poffession, and came to Judah and Jerufalem: for Jeroboam and his fons had call them off from executing the priefts office unto the LORD

15 And he ordained him pricits for the high places, and for the devite, and for

the calves which he had made.

16 And after them out of all the tribes of Liracis fuch as fee their hearts to feek the LORD God of Ifrael, came to Jerufalem to facrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they firengthened the kingdom of ludahand made Rehoboam the fon of Solomon ftrong three yeers : for three yeers they walked in the way of David and Solomon

18 ¶ And Rehoboam took him Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the foa of David to wife, and Abihail, the daughter of Eliab the fon of leffe :

19 Which bare him children, Jenft and

Shamariah-and Zaham.

20 And after her, he took Mascah the daughter of Abfalom-which bare him Abijah and Arrhai and Ziza and Shelomith.

21 And Rehoboam loved Mascah the daughter of Abiaiom-above all his wives and his concubines: for he took eighteen wives, and three score concubines, and begat twenty and eight fons, and threefcore 22 And

6

gi

pr

for

EO.

the

fell

tho

bro

dra

lied

ther

am.

with

with

with

firer

and 21

mare

By an

. 22

and f

ten i

kin

Sth

ind A

hie da

2 A

right

Arang

ealic

\$1000

LORE

the las

5 1 ies of

nage

6 4

h; fe

ar in

ad giv

7 T

nails: a

ought

ughr

very G

3 1

2

1

22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the fon of Mascah, & chief to be ruler among his

brethren: for he thought to make him king 23 And he dealt wifely and differfed of all his children thorowout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every enced city, and he gave them viduall in abundance: and he defired many wives.

Rebosom for faking the Lord, it punished by Shifhak: 5 He repenting at

the preaching of Shemaiah, is delivered from destruction but not from spoil: 13 His reign and death

A Nd it came to paffe when Rehobo-am had established the kingdom and ad Arengthened himfelf, he forfook the law of the LORD and all Ifrael with him,

And it came to passe, that in the fift yeer of king Rehoboam, Shifhak king of Egypt came up against Jerufalem(because they had transgressed against the LORD)

With twelve hundred charets , and threefcore thousand horsmen : and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt : the Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.

4 And he took the fenced cities, which pertained to Judah. & came to Jerufaleni. 5 Then came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Judah that were gathered together to Jerufalem, because of Shifhak, and faid unto them, Thus faith the LORD, Ye have forfaken me , and therefore have I also ieft

you in the hand of Shimak. 6 Whereupon the princes of Ifrael, and the king humbled themselves, and they

faid, The LORD is righteous. And when the LORD faw that they mbled themselves , the word of the L OR D came to Shemaiah-faying, They have humbled themselves, therefore I will not destroy them , but I will grant them fome deliverance , and my wrath hall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.

8 Nevertheleffe, they fall be his ferwants, that they may know my fervice, and the service of the kingdoms of the countrevs.

So Shiftak king of Egypt came up against Jerufalemand took away the treafures of the house of the L O R Dand the treafures of the kings house, he took all : he carried away also the miclds of gold which Solomon had made,

10 In ficad of which, king Rehoboam ade fields of braffe, and committed shem to the hands of the chief of the guard, that keep the entrance of the kings

II And when the king entered into the ouse of the L o R Dothe guard came and fet them, and brought them again into the guard-chamber.

12 And when he humbled himfelf, the wrath of the LORD turned from himschat e-would not destroy him altogether : and

alfo in Judah things went well.

13. ¶ So king Rehoboam ftrengthened bimfelf in Jerufalem-and reigned for Rehoboam was one & fourty yeers old when be began to reign, and he reigned feven teen yeers in Jerufalemathe gity which the

LORD had chofen out of all the tribes of Israelsto put his Name there: and his mothers name was Naamah an Ammoniteffe

14 And he did evil because he prepared not his heart to feek the LORD.

15 Now the alls of Rehoboam, first and lut , are they not written in the book of Shemaiah the prophet , and of Iddo the feer-concerning genealogies! And there were ware between Rehoboam and Jenboam centinually.

16 And Rehoboam flept with his fathere. & was buried in the city of Davids and Abijah his fon reigned in his flead. C H A P. XIII.

XIII I Abijah succeeding warreth against ye. rotoam, 13 and overcometh him.21 Pa wives and children of Abijah.

Jow in the eighteenth yeer of king Jeroboam, began Abijah to reign over Judah. 2 He reigned three yeers in Jerufalen: (his mothers name also was Michaiahthe

daughter of Uriel of Gibea : ) and there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam. And Abijah fer the battell in any with an army of valiant men of warreng four hundred thousand chosen ment lere-boam also fer the battell in aray against him, with eight hundred thousand chois

men-being mighty men of valour.

4 ¶ And Abitah (tood up upon mout Zemaraim, which is in mount Ephrin. and faid. Hear mesthou Jeroboam, and il

Ifrael: Ought you not to know, that the LORD God of Ifrael gave the kingdom

him and to his fors by a covenant of fatt 6 Yet Jeroboam the fon of Nebatele fervant of Solomon the fon of Davidin

rifen upi& hath rebelled again a his lon. And there are gathered unto in vain men-the children of Belial and lan ftrengthened themselves against Rebobe am the fon of Solomon, when Rehobest was young and render-bearted, and could nor withftand them.

8 And now ye think to withfrand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the fons of David, and ye be a great mul tude-8 there are with you golden cales which Jeroboam made you for gods.

Have ye not cast out the priched the L OR Dathe fons of Aaron , and it Levites, and have made you priests afer the manner of the nations of other land! fo that who foever cometh to conferm himfelf with a young bullock, and ferm rame , the fame may be a prieft of the

that are no gods.
10 But as for us the LORD is our Go and we have not forfaken him , and it priests which minister unto the Loah are the fons of Aaron , and the Lerin mait upon their bufineffe.

11 And they burn unto the LORD en morning, and every evening burnt-facili ces , and fweet incenfe : the fhem-ben alfo fet they in order upon the pure the lamps thereof to burn every evening: it we keep the charge of the L o RD God but ye have forfaken him.

12 And behold , God bimfelf it

5: bes of s moiteffe.

pared ft and ook of

do the thère Jerohis fa-David

nft We-21 Tte f king o reign

ead.

falem: aish the d there ioam. in arm Breste n: Jereagains 1 chofin

mous: phrain and sil that the mobgais evente a of falt lebatele

Davidis his look. nte lin and have Rebobe e hobean and could

frand the and of the at multin calem gods. prichte and the er lands! onfectat

ent for our Gol and the e Levis RD (18

and ferm

nt-facrif hem-been pure tab with t ening:fi ORDE

if is s

me for our captain , and his priefts with founding trampets to cry alarm against you: O children of Ifrael , fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers, for you fall not profper.

13 ¶ But Jeroboam caused an ambush-nent to come about behinde them : so they were before Judahs and the ambuft-

ent was behinde them.

14 And when Judah looked back , beholdsthe battell mas before and behinde : and they cried unto the L o R D, and the

pricts founded with the trumpets.

Then the men of Judah gave a
hout: and as the men of Judah shouted, a came to paffe that God fmore Jeroboam and all Tirael before Abriah & Indak. 16 And the children of Ifrael fled before Judah : and God delivered them in-

to their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people flew them with a great flaughter : fo there fell down flain of Ifrael, five hundred thousand chosen men

18 Thus the children of Ifrael were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because they relied upon the L O R D God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah purfued after Jeroboam , and took cities from him , Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jefhanah with the towns thereof, and Ephraim

with the towns thereof. 20 Neither did Jeroboam recover frength again in the dayes of Abtjah :

and the LORD ftrook him, and he died, 21 That Abijah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two fons and fixteen daughters.
. 22 And the reft of the acts of Abijah. and his wayes, and his fayings, are writ-

ten in the Rory of the prophet Iddo, C H A P. XIIII. As succeeding , destroyeth idolatry : 6 Having peace , he strengtheneth his kingdom with forts and armies.

So Abijah flept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David, and Afa his fon reigned in his flead : in his dayes the land was quiet ten years.

2 And Afa did that which was good and

right in the eyes of the LORD his God. 3 For he took away the altars of the Arrage gods , and the high places , and rate down the images, and cut down the STORES :

4 And commanded Judah to feek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do he law and the commandment.

Also he took away out of all the ciies of Judah , the high places , and the mages : and the kingdom was quiet before him

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Juth; for the land had reft, and he had no ar in those yeers , because the LORD

ad given him reft.

7 Therefore he faid unto judant them wild these cities, and make about them vails, and towers, gates, and bars, while ie land is yet before us : because we have ught the LORD our God, we have very fide : fo they built and prospered.

8 And Afa had an army of men tha bare targets and spears, out of Indah three hundred thousand, and out of Benjamin-that bare fhields, and drew bowess two hundred and fourfcore thousand ; all these mere mighty men of valour.

And there came out against them, Zerah the Ethiopian , with an holt of a thousand thousand, and three hundred

charets and come unto Marehah. 10 Then Afa went out against him-and they fet the battell in aray in the valley

of Zephathah at Mareshah.

II And Afa cried haro the LORD his God-and faid, LORD, it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power. Help us . O LORD our God for we reft on thee and in thy Name we go against this multi-tude: O LORD-thou art our Godslet not man prevail against thee.

12 So the LORD imote the Ethiopins before Afa, and before Judah, and the

Ethiopians Aed.

13 And Afa and the people that mere with him-puriued them unto Gerar : and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves , for they were destroyed before the L O R Da and before his host, and they carried away very much spoil,

14 And they fmote all the cities round about Gerar , for the fear of the LORD came upon them and they spoiled all the cities , for there was exceeding much

fpoil in them.

15 They imote also the rents of cattell and carried away theep and camels in abundance and returned to Jerufalem.

Afa maketh a felemn covenant with

1 Afa maketh a filems covering reso.
Ood: 16 He putteth down Maachah
his mother for idolars.
A Nd the spirit of God came upon
A Acariah the son of Oded.
And he went out to meet Afa, and

faid unto him, Hear ye me, Afa, and all ludah and Benjamin, The LORD is with Judah and Benjamin, The LORD is with you, while we be with him; and if ye feek him, be will be found of you; bur if wa im, he will be found of you : but if ye forfake him-he will forfake you.

3 Now for a long feafon Ifrael hard been without the true God , and without turn unto the LORD God of Ifrael, and

a teaching prieffyand without law But when they in their trouble did

fought him he was found of them. 5 And in thefe times there was no eace to him that went out , nor to him that came in , but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countreys. And nation was deflroyed of nation, and city of city : for God did vex them

with all advertity. 7 Be ye frong therefore , and let not your hands be weak : for your work shall

be rewarded.

And when Afa heard thefe words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophetabe took courage, and put away the abomina-ble idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and re-newed the altar of the LORD that was before the porch of the LORD.

Ba Je

an th

d

m

Ic

10

ve

15

Бе

cei

10

tie

ty.

20

of

na

of

the

20

of

ans dro

ma

fan

wite

fan

the

2

doi

and

and

to

fwe

kin

the

for wil

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin , and the stangers with themsout of Ephraim , and Manasteh, and out of Simeon (for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance when they saw that the LORD his God mest with him.)

LORD his God mes with him.)

10 So they gathered themselves together at lerusalem, in the third monerhin
the fifteenth yeer of the reign of Asa.

11 And they offered unto the L O R D
the fame time, of the spoil which they
had brought, seven hundred oxen, and seven thousand facep

12 And they entered into a covenantto feek the Long God of their fathers, with all their heart. & with all their foul-23 That whofeever would not feek the Long God of Ifrael, should be put to death, whether finall or great, whether

man or woman.

14 And they (ware unto the L ORD with a loud voice and with flouring, and with trumpers, and with corners.

15 And all Judah rejoyced at the eath: for they had fworn with all their hearts and fought him with their whole defires and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them reft round about.

16 ¶ And also concerning Manchah the mother of Afa the king, he removed her from being queen because the had made an idol in a grove; and Afa cut down her idol, and famped if, and burnt if at the brook Kidron.

17 But the high places were not taken away out of Ifrael: nevertheleffe, the heart of Afa was perfect all his dayes.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of

18 I And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he him felf had dedicated, filver, and gold, and veffels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth yeer of the reign of Afa.

T Afa by the aid of the Syrians, diverget Bassha from but ding of Ramah:
11 He seeketh to the physicians: 13
His death and burian.

IN the fix and thirtieth yeer of the reign of Afa, Baasha king of Israel tame up againft Judah, and built Ramah to the intent that he might let none go out-or come in to Afa king of Judah.

2 Then Afa brought out filver, and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LOND, and of the kings house, and fent to Benhadad king of Syria, that dwelt at Damastus-faying,

3 There is a league between me and the sas there mas between my father and the father; behold. I have fent thee fitter and gold, go, break the league with Bassha king of lifael, that he may depart from me.

4. And Benhadad hearkened unto king Afas and fent the captains of his armies against the ciries of Israel; and they smore lion and Dansand Abel-maimsand all the fore-ciries of Nanhrait

all the flore-cities of Naphtali.

5. And it came to paffe, when Baaha heard 11, that he left off building of Ra-

such and let his work cease.

6 Then Ask the king took all Judah, and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith

Baafha was a building and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

II. Chrow.

7 And at that time Hanani the feer came to Afa king of ludah, and faid uno him-Because thou haft relied on the king of Syriasaud nor relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the holl of the king of Syria efcaped out of thine hand

8 Were not the Ethiopians, and the Lubims an huge hoft, with very many charets and horimen? yet because thou didferely on the LORD, he delivered

them into thine hand.

9 For the eyes of the LORD run to
and fro thorowout the whole earth, to
finew himfelf fitting in the behalf of them
whose heart is perfect towards him
Herein thou haft done foolinhy therefore
from henceforth thou Malt have ware.

10 Then Afa was wroth with the feer, and put him in a prison-house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Afa oppressed frome of the people the same time.

and last, los they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and I fract.

12 And Afa, in the thirty and ninh yeer of his reign, was difeafed in his feet, until his difeafe mas exceeding great; yet in his difeafe he fought not to the LORD but to the physicians.

13 And Afa flept with his fathers, and died in the one and fourtieth yeer of

his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own fepulchres, which he had made for himfel
in the city of David, and laid him in the
bed which was filled with fweet odom,
and divers kindes of spices, prepared by
the
property of the property of the city great burning for him.

GHAP. XVII.
Jehoshaphat reignesh well, and prosperesh: 7 Hesendesh Levites to teach Judah: 12 His greatnesse.

A Nd Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his steady and strengthened himself against strael.

2 And he piaced forces in all the fenced cities of Judah and fet garifons in the land of Judah and in the cities of Ephuim, which Afa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Jeholaphat-because he walked in the first wayer of his father David-and sought not unto Baalim:

4 Bur fought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his command ments and not after the doings of Ifrali 5 Therefore the LORD (tablished the kingdom in his hand, and all Judai

brought to Jehomaphat prefents, and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart was lift up in the wayes of the LORD: moreover-he took

away the high places and groves out of Judah.

7 ¶Alfo in the third yeer of his righ he fent to his princes, even to Beshall and to Obadiah and to Zechariah and to Nerhangel, and to Michaiah, to teach it is to the history of the cash it.

and to Obadian and to Zecharian and to Nethancel, and to Michaiah, to teach is the cities of Judah.

8 And with them he fent Levius eyen Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Its holish

Bidiah and Afahel and Shemiramoth and lehonathan, and Adenijah, and Tobijah,

and Tob-adonijah a Levices: and with them Elifanna, and Jehoram pricels.

9 And they taught in Judah and had the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about thorowout all the cities of Judah and taught the people.

10 And the fear of the LORD fell mere round about Judah, fo that they made no war against Jehoshaphar.

II Alfo fome of the Philiftins brought Ichoftaphat prefents, and tribute-filvers and the Arabians brought him flocks, feven thousand and feven hundred rams, and feven thoufand and feven bundred

12 ¶ And Jehofhaphat waxed great ex-credingly, and he built in Judah caftles,

and cities of flore.

13 And he had much bufineffe in the cities of Judah; and the men of war-migh-

ty men of valour, were in Jerufalem.
14 And these are the numbers of them, according to the house of their fathers : of Judah, the captains of thoufands, Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour, three hundred thousand

15 And next to him was Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred

and fourfcore thoufand.

16 And next him was Amaliah the fon of Zichris who willingly offered himfelf anto the LORD, and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Benjamin. Elizda a mighry man of valour and with him armed men with bowe and fhield, two hundred thou-

18 And next him was Johofhabad, and with him an hundred and fourfcore thou-

fand, ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, besides ry nere watted on the sing, bettace the whom the king put in the fenced tites therowout all Judah.

1 febshaphet goeth with Abab against Ramoth-Giead. 4 Abab seduced by falle prophety is flats there.

Ow Jehomaphat had riches and ho-nour in abundance, and joyned affinity with Ahab.

2 And after certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria : and Ahab killed theep and exen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with hims and perswaded him to go up with him to Ramoth-Gilead.

3 And Ahab king of Ifrael faid unto Jehohaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-Gilead ? And he anfwered him. I om as thou orf. and m people as thy people and me will be with thee in the war

thee in ne war.

4 ¶ And Jehoshaphat faid unto the hing of Ifrael. Enquires I pray thees at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therefore the hing of Ifrael gathered together tof prophets, four housed men and faid unto them. Shail we go to Ramoth-Gilead to battel or shall I forbear : And they faid Go up; for God will deliver it into the kings hand.

6 But Jehoftaphat faid, Is there not

here a prophet of the LORD befidesthat we might enquire of him ?

7 And the king of Ifrael faid unto Jehochaphat, There is yet one man by whom we may enquire of the L o R D but I hate him for he never prophefieth good unto me but alwayes evil : the fame is Micaiah the fon of Jimla,

Jehoftaphat faid. Let not the king fay fo, g And the king of Ifrael called for one of his officers, and faid. Fetch quick-

ly Micaish, the fon of Jimla.

9 And the king of Ifrael, and Jehohaphat king of Judah fat either of them on his throne-clothed in their robes, and they fat in a void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria, and all the

prophets prophetied before them.
10 And Zedekiah & fon of Chenanahahad made him horns of iron, and faid.
Thus faith the LORD, With these thou halt puth Syria-untill they be confumed,

11 And all the prophets prophetical forfaying, Go up to Ramoth-Gilead, and profper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Micaish, fpake to him, faying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one affent : let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one

of theirs, and speak thou good.

13 And Micaiah said, As the LORD liveth-even what my God saith that will

I fpeak.

14 And when he was come to the king. the king faid unto him, Micaial, shall we go to Ramoth-Gilead to battell, or fhall I forbear? and he faid. Go ye up, and profper, and they fall be delivered into your hand,

15 And the king faid unto him. How many times chall I adjure thee, that thou fay nothing but the truth to me, in the

Name of the LORD?

16 Then he faid, I did fee all Ifrael feattered upon the mountains, as facep that have no shepherd s and the LORD faid, Thefe bave no mafter, let them return therefore every man to his house in

17 (And the king of Ifrael faid to Jehothaphat. Did I not tell thee, that he would not prophefie good unto me, but

evil!)
18 Again he faid, Therefore hear the ord of the LORD : I faw the LORD fitting upon his throne, and all the hold of heaven flanding on his right handsand on his left.

19 And the LORD faid. Who Thall entice Ahab king of Ifraels that he may go up and fall at Ramoth Gilead? And one fpake-faying after this manner, and another. faying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a fpirit, and flood before the LORD and faid, I will entice him. And the L OR D faid unto

kim Wherewith

21 And he faid. I will go outsand be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his pro-phets. And the LORD said. Thou hair entice him, and thou halt also prevail : go out and do even fo.

22 Now thesefore behold, the LORD

heree feer

Unto king Dthy ng of

nd the many vered run to

h to him. refore rs. e feers for he

of this of the . firft c book

ninth in his ceding ht not 18. athers.

ycer of ourn fehimfelf in the eruo be ared by made a

nd 970to seach ni bong

himfelf fenced s in the Ephtaehous.

k wayer ot unto God of nmand. I fraci: med the Judak andle

ice.

in the

he rook s out of s reign Benhaik and to teach in

Lerites

1

gi

6

20

.

Wi

Ze

L

and kin

ren kar

2iz

the

(ée

01

diń

ties

befo

19

the Ker

God

20 ef T

faspi and

in ch

90 01

21

of ho

my

41 With

E Bett

1 ther

hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD bath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zedekiah the fon of Chenasnah came neers and fmote Micaiah upon the cheeks and faids Which way went the fpirit of the LORD from me, to fpeak into thee

24 And Micaiah faid, Behold , thou hair fee on that day, when thou fhair go into an inner chamber to hide thy felf.

Then the king of Ifrael faid, Take ge Micaiahand carry him back to Amon the governour of the city, and to Joafh the kings fon :

26 And fay, Thus faith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affiction and with water of affiction untill I return in peace.

27 And Micaiah faid, If thou certainly return in peace then hath not the LORD fpoken by me. And he faid, Hearken all

28 So the king of Ifrael, and Jehomahat the king of Judah went up to Ra-

29 And the king of Ifrael faid unto Jehoftaphat, I will difguise my felf, and will go to the battell but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Ifrael difguifed

himself, and they went to the battell, 30 Now the king of Syria had com-manded the captains of the charets that mere with him faying. Fight ye not with fmall or great, fave onely with the king of Ifrae

31 And it came to passe when the cathey faid, It is the king of I frael : therefore they compassed about him to fight. But Jehoftaphat cried out and the LORD helped him and God moved them to depart from him.

32 For it came to paffe that when the captains of the charets perceived that it was not the king of Ifrael , they turned

back again from purfuing him.
33 And a certain man drew a bowe at a wenture, and smote the king of Israel be-tween the joints of the harnesse: therefore he faid to his charet-man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayel carry me out of the hoft, for I am wounded.

34 And the battell increased that day : owbeit, the king of Ifrael flayed himfelf up in his charet against the Syrians untill the even : and about the time of the fun going down, he died

CHAP. XIX I Jehofhaphat reproved by Jehu, vifit-

ath his kingdom: 3 His instructions to the judges, 8 priests and Levites. A Nd Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to

And Jehu the fon of Hanant the feer-went out to meet him, and faid to thing Jehomaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD! therefore is wrath upon thee before the L Q R D.

3. Nevertheleffe, there are good things found in thee; in that thou haft taken away the groves out of the land, and haft prapared thine heart to feak God,

4 And Jehoshaphar dwelt at Jerufa lem : and he went out again thorow the eople, from Beermeha to mount Ephram , and brought them back unto the

LORD God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he fet judges in the land thorowout all the fenced cities of Judah,

city by city-

And faid to the judges. Take heed what ye do : for ye judge not for man but for the LORD, who is with you in the judgement.

Wherefore nows let the fear of the LORD be upon you take heed and do its for there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor ta-

king of gifts.

8 Moreover, in Jerusalem did Jehofhaphat fer of the Levites, and of the priefts, and of the chief of the fathers of Ifracis for the judgement of the LORD and for controverlies, when they returned to Jerufalem.

9 And he charged them faying. Thu

faithfully, and with a perfect heart. to you of your brethren, that dwell is their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment fature and judgements ye shall even warn then that they trespasse not against the LORD. and fo wrath come upon you, and upon your brethren : this do, and ye shall not trefpaffe.

II And behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you in all matters of the LORD and Zebadiah the fon of Immeh the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the kings matters : alfo the Levites Ad he officers before you. Deal couragion and the LORD hall be with the good.

C H A P. XX.

1 Jehoshaphat proclaimeth a fest: 5 lin
prayer. 22 The overthrow of the avmies. 26 The people having bleful
God, return in triumph.

T came to paffe after this affor the the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them other belie the Ammonites, came against Jehola phat to battell.

2 Then there came fome that told lehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a gree multitude against thee from beyond the fea on this fide Syria, and behold they it in Hazazon-Tamar, which is En-gedi.

And Jehothaphat feared, and it himfelf to feek the L o R D, and preclaimed a fast thorowout all Judah

4 And Judah gathered themselves to gether, to ask belp of the LORD : em out of all the cities of Judah they can to feek the LORD.

5 9 And Jehothaphat flood in the con gregation of Judah and Jerufalemin to

6 And faid. O LORD Ged of our fe thers art not thou God in heaven ? and rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand is the not power and mights fo that nonth

7 Art not thou our God, who dill drive out the inhabitants of this land be

22 19 93 and o bre thy people Ifrael, and gavelt it to the feed of Abraham thy friendfor ever? 8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a fanduary therein for thy

Name, faying, 9 If when evil cometh upon us, as the foord, judgement, or pelitience, or famine, we stand before this house, and in prefence, (for thy Name is in this out) and cry unto thee in our afficient then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now beholdsthe children of Ammon & Moab & mount Seir whom thou wouldest not let Ifrael invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they sursed from them &deftreyed them not: 11 Behold, I fay, how they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possessions

which thou haft given us to inherit. 11 O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us : rither know we what to do;but our eyes

at upon thee.
12 And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones , their

wives, and their children.

14 Then upon Jahaziel, the fon of Zechariah, the fon of Benaiah, the fon of Jehiel, the fon of Mattaniaha Levite of the fons of Afaph, came the spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation:

15 And he faid, Hearken yesell Judah, nd ye Inhabitants of Jerufalem, and thou king Jehothaphat, Thus faith the LORD, unto your Be not afraid, nor difmayed by resion of this great multisude; for the batell is not yours, but Gods.

16 To morrow go ye down againft them: beholds they come up by the cliff of Zizand ye fall finde them at the end of the brook before the wildernes of Jeruel.

17 Ye hall not need to fight in this lettell, fet your felves, ftand ye fill, and fee the falvation of the LORD with you. O Judahand Jerufalem : fear not nor be difmayed : to morrow go out against them for the LORD will be with you.

18 And Jehothaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground : and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerufalem fell

before the LORD worthipping & LORD.
19 And the Leviters of the children of the Kohathites and of the children of the Kerhites, flood up to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high, 20 ¶ And they rofe early in the mornof Tekoa; and as they went forth, Jeho-asphat flood, and faid, Hear me.O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, Belceve in the LORD your God, so shall you be established; beleeve his prophets so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had confulted with the ples he appointed fingers unto the bedpus ne appointed lingers and Lordonal that should praise the beauty of holinesses as they went out before the army and to say, Praise the Lordon for his mercy enduresh for ever.

22 And when they began to fing, and to praife, the LORD fet ambushments ainst the children of Ammon, Moab, a mount Seir, which were come against lotsb,and they were imitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab flood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to flay and deftroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Scirsevery one helped to destroy another.

24 And when Judah came toward the watch-tower in the wildernesse, they looked unto the multitude, and beholds they were dead bodies fallen to the

earth, and none escaped.
25 And when Jehomaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies , and precious jewels (which they ftript off for

precious sewes wants they tripl our or themselves more then they could carry away: and they were three dayes in ga-thering of the foolist it was so much. 25 And on the fourth day they assem-bled themselves in § valley of Berachah 3 for there they bleffed the LORD: therefore the name of the fame place was called the valley of Berachah, unto this day.

27 Then they returned every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jeboshaphat in the forefront of them to go again to Je-rufalem with joy : for \$ LORD had made them to rejoyce over their enemies.

28 And they came to Jerusalem with

the house of the L o R D.

29 And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of these countreys, when the had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Ifrael

30 So f realm of schoftaphat was quieta

for his God gave him reft round about.
31 ¶ And Jehofhaphat reigned over Judah: he was thirty and five yeers old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five yeers in Jerufalem ; and his mothers name masAzubah the daughter of Shilhi.

32 And he walked in the way of Afa his father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the fight of

the LORD.

33 Howbeit, the high places were non taken away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the alls of Jehomaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of Jehn the fon of Hanani, who is mentioned in the book of the kings of Ifrael.

And after this did Jehofhaph 359 king of Judah, joyn himfelf with Ahaziah king of Ifrael, who did very wickedly :

36 And he joyned himfelf with hi to make thips to go to Tarfhift : and they made the fhips in Ezion-Geber.

37Then Eliezer the fon of Dodavah of Marchan prophetied against Jehoshaphars faying, Because thou hast joyned thy self with Ahaziah the LORD hath broken thy works : and the thips were broken, that

they were not able to go to Tarfiid.

CHAP. XXI.
1 Feboram succeeding Jehoshaphat Sayeth his brethren : 12 Elijahs prophecie

ag ainft him in writing.
TOw Jehoshaphar slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fa-

154 erufs. w the phrao the

ludah, e heed man. ou in

of the de it: LORD or talid Je-

of the LORD return-Thus

ORD come well in blood farmes n them LORD

d upos hall not e chief of the famarifor all

good, : 5 Hi the entblefel Hos that childre

giouln

er belide Jehok» told le h a great youd the d-they is gedi.

and fit lab. el ves to : (18 ney case the ces main tie

W count of our fr en ? mi is there a seon 3

who didt land be

ñ

h

rè

(3)

of

M

phi Wil

Ifti

3

68T

God

king faid

4

thir

Such

Ball

5.

Boufi

fluid

the c

6

the L

fer th

litep |

ting :

Weapo

come drath

comer

acord

grieft.

dan bi

fübbre!

the fib

miffed

9 M

rered

en ki

ofe of

10 Ac

ring for fir

die i

II T

du, une

ung: an

focazan

8 5

there in the city of David : and Jehoram his fon reigned in his ftead.

2 And he had brethren the fons of Jehoshaphar, Azariahand Jehiel-and Zacharish, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shehatiah : all thefe were the fons of Jehomapine king of Ifrael.

2 And their father gave them great

gifts of filvers and of golds and of precibut the kingdom gave he to Jehoram, because he was the first-born.

4 Now when Jehoram was rifen up to the kingdom of his father, he frengthened himfelf, and flew all his brethren with the fword, and divers also of the princes of Ifrael.

5 ¶ Jehoram was thirty and two yeers old when he began to reign and he reign-ed eight yeers in Jerufalem.
6 And he walked in the way of the

kings of Firsel; like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife; and he wrought that which must evil in the eyes of the LORD. 7 Howbest, the LORD would not de-

froy the house of David because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promifed to give a light to him and to his fons for ever.

8 ¶In his dayes the Edomites revolted from under the dominion of Judahs and

made themfelves a king.

Then Jehoram went forth wirh his nees, and all his charers with him : and he role up by night, and finist the Edomic's which comparted him in and the captains of the charets. TO So the Edomites revolted from un-

der the hand of Judah unto this day. The fame time also did Libnah revolt from under his hand, because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

11 Moreover, he made high places in countains of Judah, and caused the the m inhabitants of Jerufalem to commit fornication, and compelled Judah thereto.

12 ¶ And there came a writing him from Elijah the propher laying. Thus ther, Because thou hast not walked in the wayes of Jehoshaplast thy fathers nor in the wayes of Asa king of Judah : 13 Bur hast walked in the way of the

kings of Ifracl, and haft made ludah and the inhabitants of lerufalem to go a whoring like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy fathers house, which were better

then thy felf:

14 Behold with a great plague will the
Lo Rofmite thy people and thy childrens
and thy wives and all thy goods.

15 And thou fhair have great fickneffe by difease of thy bowels until thy bowels fall out, by reason of the ficknesse day by

16 ¶ Moreover-the LORD ftirred u against Jehoram the Spirit of the Phili-

the Ethiopians. brake into it, and carried away all the use,and his fons also, and his wives : so that there was never a fon left him, fave

Jehoshaz the youngest of his fons.

18 ¶ And after all this , the LORD fmore him in his bowels with an inqui

rable difeafe.

19 And it came to paffe that in prohis bowels fell out by reason of his fickneffe: fo be died of fore difeafes. And his scople made no burning for himslike the urning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two veers old was he when he began to reign- and he reigned in Jerufalem eight yeers, and departed without being defired : howbeitsthey buried him in the city of David-but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

1 Ahaziah succeeding reigneth wickedly, 5 In his confederacy with Foram beit plain by Jehn

A Nd the inhabitants of lendalen A made Abaziah his youngest ion king in his stead : for the band of men the came with the Arabians to the camp, had flain all the eldeth. So Ahaziah the foo of Jehoram king of Judah reigned.

2 Fourty and two yeers old was Ahsziah when he began to reign , and he reigned one yeer in Jerufalem : his mo thers name also was Athaliah the daugh-

ser of Omri. 3 He also walked in the wayes of the mile of Ahab : for his mother was his

confellour to do wickedly. 4 Wherefore he did evil in the fight of the LORD like the house of Ahab : for were his counfellours , after the

death of his fathery to his deft rudion 5 4 He walked also after their counte and went with Jehoram the fon of Ahab king of Ifrael to war against Hazzel king of Syria at Ramoth-Gilead r and the Syrians (mote Joram.

6 And he returned to be healed in Jezreel, because of the wounds, which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with 'Hazael hing of Syria. And Azariah the fon of Jehoram king of lu-dah went down to fee Jehoram the fon of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was fick.

7 And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God, by coming to Joram : for when he was come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the fon of Nimshi-whom the LORD had anointed to car off the house

8 And it came to paffe chat when Jeh was executing judgement upon the ho of Ahabi and found the princes of ludah and the fons of the brethren of Ahazia that minifired to Ahaziah, he flew them.

9 And he fought Ahaziah: and they caught him (for he was hid in Samaria) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had flain him-they boried him : because faid they, he is the fon of Jehofhaphan who fought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah bad no power to

keep still the kingdom. I But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah, faw that her fon was dead, fi are to and defroyed all the feed royal of the house of Judah.

If But Jehofasbeath the daughter of the

178

RD

QJ-

10-

revi

his

the

s be

ned:

bu-

t ia

dly.

be is

ilem

king

that,

fod

Ahs-

d he

me-

nigh-

of the

s bis

tht of

t for

unfeli

Ahab

king

he Sy

led in

which en he

. And

of lufon of

when

horam om the

house

en Jehn

houfe

haziahı

them.

d they

en they ecault

haphate

s heart.

wer to

k. ah was

on.

ling, took Joah the fon of Ahrzish, and Bing: Cook from the follow that has an in-fole birn from among the kings fons that were flain-and put him and his nurfe flap bed-chamber. So Jehonabeath the daughter of king Jehoramathe wife of Je-hotad the prieft(for the was the fifter of hazjah)bid him from Atballah : 6 that de flew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God fix yeers, and Athaliah

reigned over the land.

1 Jehoiada maketh Joash king. 12 Asha-lish is stain. 16 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

And in the feventh yeer Jehoiada Aftrengrhened himfelf, and took the rains of hundreds , Azariah the fon of leroham and Ishmael the fon of Jehoanan, and Azariah the fon of Obed, and Mashah the fon of Adaiah, and Elifhaplat the fon of Zichri, into covenant with him.

2 And they went about in Judah, and eathered the Levits out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Ifrael, and they came to Jerufalem.

And all the congregation made a tovenant with the king in the house of God : and he faid unto them, Behold, the kings fon hall reign-as the LORD hath

This is the thing that ye hall do. A third part of you, entering on the fabfall be porters of the doors.

5 And a third part fhall be at the kings coand a third part at the gate of the fundation ; and all the people fhatt be in the courts of the boufe of the LORD.

6' But let none come into the house of the LORD-lave the priefts, and they that minifer of the Levites, they shall go inforthey are holy: but all the people hall

tep the warch of the LORD.

7 And the Levites hall compaffe the ling round about a every man with his . cometh into the house, he hall be put to deth; but be you with the king, when he

ometh in and when he goeth our.

8 So the Levites, and all Judah did atording to all things that Jeholada the mahis men that were to come in on the fibith with them that were to go out on he fabbath ; for Jehoiada the prieft difmiffed not the courfes.

9 Moreover Jehoiada the priest de-hered to the captains of hundreds, pars, and bucklers, and skields that had benking Davids, which were in the

to had be fer all the people (every man bring his weapon in, his hand ) from the speciale of the temple, to the left fide of the temple along by the altar and the

supplied the king round about.

If Then they brought out the kings has and put upon bits the crown, and fet limbe te tell timony, and made him they all choicas and his fous anointed this tell the control of the contr in and faid, God fave the king.
12 Now when Athaliah heard the

of the people running and praising

the king; the came to the people into

13 And the looked and beholds the king flood at his pillar, at the entering in; and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoyced, and founded with trumpers:alfo the fingors with instruments of mulick; and such as taught to fing praife. Then Athailah rent her clothes, & faid. Treafontreafon.

14 Then Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds, that were fee over the hoft, and faid unto them. Have her forth of the ranges : and whose fol-loweth her : let him be flain with the fword. For the prieft faid, flay her mot in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her and when was come to the entering of the horigate, by the kings house, they flew her

there.

16 ¶ And Jehoiada made a covenanat between him, and between all the people; and between the king that they should be

the LORDS people.

17 Then all the people went to \$ house of Baal, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and flew Mattan the prieft of Baal before & alears. 18 Alfo Jeholada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priefts the Levites, whom David had difiributed in the house of the L o R D. to offer the burnt-offerings of the LORD. it is written in the law of Mofes, with rejoycing and with finging as it was or-

19 And he fet theporters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none which was unclean in any thing should enter in. 20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles and the governours of the people and all the people of the land and rought down the king from the house of the LORDiand they came thorow the high gare into the kings house, and fer the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 And all the people of the land rethey had fiain Achaliah with the frond,

CHAP. XXIIII. John teighten with an the layer of Jehoiada: 4 He giveth order for the repair of the temple. 23 Josifi is plain by Zabad and Jehozabad.

Oafh mas feven yeers old when he Began to reign, and he reigned fourty alfo was Zibeah of Beer fieba.

2 And Josh did that which mas right a the fight of LORD, all the dayes of Jeheiada the prieft.

3 And Jehoiada took for him two wives and he begat fons and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to paffe after this tha Josh was minded to repair the house of the LORD.

5 And he gathered together the priefts and the Levites, and faid to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Ifrael money to repair the house of your God from yeer to yeer , and fee that ye hafte the mattter: howbeit the Levites haftened is not

d And the king called for Jebolada the

ther of ead, flet oyali of

r of the king

chief, and faid unto him, Why haft thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah, and out of Jerufalem, the out of collection according to the com of Mofes the fervant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Ifrael for the ta-

For the fons of Athaliah that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God, and also all the dedicate things of the house of the LORD, did they befrow

Mpon Basiim.

8 And at the kings commandment they made a cheft, and fet it without at the gate of the boufe of the LORD.

And they made a proclamation thonow Judah and Jerufalem, to bring in to fervant of God laid upon Ifrael in the wilderneffe,

to And all the princes and all the people rejoyced, & brought in, and cast into

11 Now it came to paffe, that at what time the cheft was brought unto the kings office by the hand of the Levites : nd when they faw that there was much noney: the kings feribe, and the high priests officer came, and empried the sheft, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance. 12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it

to fuch as did the work of the fervice of the house of the LORD & hired masons, and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brasse to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them : and they fet the house of God in his state, and

14 And when they had finished if they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, whereof were made vestels for the house of the LORD, even veffels to minister, and to offer withall, and fpeons, and veffels of gold and filwer : and they offered burnt-offerings in the house of the L O R D continually sali the dayes of Jeholada. 15 ¶ But Jeholada waxed old, and was

full of dayes when he died : an hundred and thirty yeers old was he when he

16 And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both towards God, and towards his house.

17 9 Now after the death of Jehoiada,

came the princes of Judah, and made obeyfance to the king : then the king

hearkened unto them. 18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and ferved groves and idols : and wrath came upon Ju and Jerusalem for this their trespasse.

19 Yet he fent prophets to them , to bring them again unto the L OR D, and they tellified against them : but they

would not give ear.

20 And the fpirit of God came upt Zechariah the fon of Jeholada the prieft, which flood above the people, and faid unto them, Thus faith God, Why transgresse we the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot profper ! because e have forfaken the LORD,he hath alfo forfaken you.

21 And they conspired against him and floned him with flones at the commandment of the king , in the court of the

house of the LORD.

I I. Chron.

22 Thus Josh the king remembered nor the kindnesse which Jehoiada his father had done to him , but flew his fon; and when he died, he faid, The LORD look upon it, and require it.

23 And it came to paffe at the end of the yeer , that the hoft of Syria came up against him : and they came to Judah ar Jerufalem, and deftroyed all the printes of the people from among the people, and fent all the spoil of them unto the

king of Damascus.

24 For the army of the Syrians came with a fmall company of men, and the LORD delivered a very great host inte their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers: to they executed judgement against Josh

25. And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases) his own fervants conspired against him. for the blood of the fons of Jehoisda the prieft, and flew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And there are they that confpired against him , Zabad the fon of Shimeah Ammoniteffe, and Jehozabad the fon

of Shimrith a Moabiteffe.

27 Now concerning his fons and the greatneffe of the burden laid upon him; and the repairing of the house of Godbehold, they are written in the flory of the book of the kings. And Amaziah his fon reigned in his fread.

C H A P. XXV. no citi Ber

the

1

Am

be h

fore

Kas |

GIRU Why

the pe

DE BEND

with 8

Art ti forbea

Then

know

fitoy t

17 4

look ac

faying a

18 A

If Wat

Buzish

int mass intrincer infed b infed b infed b infed b

15

Amaziah beginnesh to reign well! He executeth justice on the traifours: 5 Having bired an army of Ifraelites, dismisses them again.

A Maziah was twenty and five yeen old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine yeers in lerufalemand his mothers name was Jehoadm

of Jerusalem. And he did that which mas right is the fight of the L O R D, but not with a

perfed heart.

3 ¶ Now it came to paffe, when the kingdom was established to him, that he flew his fervants that had killed the king his father :

But he flew not their children, b did as it is written in the law-in the book of Mofes, where the LORD comma faying, The fathers shall not die for the children , neither hall the children die for the fathers; but every man fall die for his own fin.

4 Moreover, Amaziah gathered Juli together , and made them captains on thousands, and captains over hut according to the houses of their fat thorowont all Judah & Benjamin : # numbered them from twenty yeers of and above, & found them three he

the

lie

and nd-

the

red fa-

RD

d of

e up

inces

ople

o the

came

d the

inte

n the

they

from cafes)

bimy da the

md he

city of

in the

fpired

himesh

the fon

and the

on him

of Gods

flory of

aiah his

mel :

be trat-

army of

ve yeers

and he

a lerula-

Jehoadas

right in

ot with a

when the

an that he

d the king

dren, but

n the book

mmanded.

die for the

ildren die

an fall die

ered judi

hundred

eir father

nin : and y yeers old

ree handre

thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle fpear and fhield.

He hired alfo an hundred thouland ghty men of valour out of Ifrael, for

an hundred talents of filver:

7 But there came a man of God to him faying; O king let not the army of lifnel go with thee: for the L O R D is not with Ifrael, to wit, with all the childres of Ephraim.

But if thou wilt go do it, be fireng for the battell : God fhall make thee fall

before the enemy: for God hath power to belp, and to call down.

9 And Amaziah fald to the man of God , But what fhall we do for the hundred talents, which I have given to the army of I frael ? And the man of God ered. The LORD is able to give thee

much more then this.

10 Then Amaziah feparated them, to it, the army that was come to him out of Ephraimsto go home again. Wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judsh, and they returned home in great

11 ¶ And Amaziah ftrengthened himfelf, and led forth his people, and went to the valley of falt, and fmote of the

children of Scir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto stop of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock that they all were broken in pieces.

13 9 But the fouldiers of the army which Amaziah fent back-that they mould not go with him to battell-fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria even unto eth-Boron, and fenote three thousand of them, and took much spoil

14 Now it came to paffe, after that Amsziah was come from the flaughter of the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and fet them up to be his gods and bowed down himfelf be-

fore them and burned incense unto them. 15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amaziah and he fent unto him a prophet, which faid unto him, Why haft thou fought after the gods of the people, which could not deliver their

own people out of thine hand !

And it came to paffe as he talked with him, that the king faid unto him, Art thou made of the kings counfell? ear; why mouldeft thou be fmitten ? Then the prophet forbare, and faid . I know that God hath determined to demy thee, because thou hast done this,

and haft not hearkened unto my counfell.

17 Then Amaziah king of Judah
hok advice, and fent to Joaft the fon of oshaz, the fon of Jehu, king of Ifrael, ng, Come, let us fee one another in

18 And Josh king of Ifrael fent to A-marin king of Judah faying, The thiftle that was in Lebanon, fent to the cedar that mas in Lebanon, faying, Give thy wher to my fon to wife, and there and by a wilde beath that was in Le-10 Thou fayeft, Losthou haft fmitten

the Idemites, and thing heart lifteth thee

up to boaft. Abide now at home, why mouldeft thou meddle to thine hurt, tha thou fouldeft fall, even thou, and Judah with thee

20 But Amaziah would not hear : for it came of Godsthat he might deliver them into the hand of their enemies , because

they fought after the gods of Edom
21 So Joan the king of Ifrael went ups
and they faw one another in the face-both
be, and Amaziah king of Judah; at Beththemen, which belongeth to Judah.

22 And Judah was put to the worfe before Ifrael , and they fled every man to

his tent.

23 And Joath the king of Ifraci took Amaziah king of Judah, the fon of Joah, the fon of Jehoahaz, at Bethfhemefh and brought him to Jerufalem, and brake down the wall of Jerufalem, from the gate of Ephraim, to the corner gate, four undred cubits.

24 And he took all the gold's and the filver, and all the veffels that were found in the house of God with Obed-Edoms and the treasures of the kings house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

5 And Amaziah the fon of Joah king Judah lived after & death of Joah fon of Jehoahaz king of Ifrael-fifteen yeers.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Ifrael ?

27 Now after the time that Amazish did turn away from following the L o R D, they made a confpiracy against him in Jerufalemand he fled to Lachish: ut they fent to Lachish after him , and flew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horfese and buried him with his fathers in the city of Judah.

CHAP. XXVI. Uzziah succeeding. 16 invadeth the priests officer is smitten with leprostes 22 and dieth : Jotham succeedeth bim.

Hen all the people of Judah took Uzziah, who mas fixteen yeers olds nd made him king in the room of his father Amaziah

He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah : after that the king flept with his

fathers

Sixteen yeers old was Uzziah when he began to reign , and he reigned fifry and two yeers in Jerufalem: his mothers name also was Jecolish of Jerusalem

And he did that which mas right in the fight of the LORD, according to all

that his father Amaziah did.

And he fought God in the dayes of Zechariah, who had understanding in th visions of God : and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to profper.

6 And he went forth, and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneha and the wall of Andod, and built cities about Afhdod and among the Philiftines.
7 And God helped him against the

Philiftines and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gur-bast, and the Mehunims,

8 And the Ammonites gave gifts 10 Hazish, and his same spread abroads even to the entering in of Egypt: for he tirengthened himself exceedingly.

Moreovers Uzziah built towers in Terufalem at the corner-gate, and at the valley-gate, and at the turning of the mall, and fortified them.

10 Alfo he built towers in the deferts and digged many wells, for he had much cattell, both in the low countrey, and in the plains : hufbandmen also and vinedreffers in the mountains, and in Carmel : for he loved hubandry.

II Moreover, Uzziah had an hoft of fighting men , that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account, by the hand of Jeiel the fcribe, and Maafiah the ruler-under the hand of Hananiah one of the kings captains.

12 The whole number of the chief of

the fathers of the mighty men of valours zvere two thousand and fix hundred.

13 And under their hand mas an army, three hundred thousand, and seven thou fand and five bundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Uzziah prepared for them thorowout all the hoft, fhields, and fpears, and helmers, and habergeons, and bowes,

and flings to call flones

15 And he made in Jerufalem engines invented by cunning men , to be on the sowers, and upon the bulwarks, to moot arrows and great ftones withall : and his name (pread far abroad, for he was marvelloufly helped, till he was firong

16 9 But when he was ftrong his heart was lifted up to his deftruction : for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and went into the temple of the LORD, to burn incenfe upon the altar of incenfe. 17 And Azariah the prieft went in af

ter him, and with him fourscore priefts of the LORD, that were valiant men.

18 And they withflood Illziah the king, and faid unto him . It pertaineth not unte thee Uzziah to burn incenfe unto the LORD but to the priefts the fons of Aaron-that are confecrated to burn incenfe. Go out of the fanduary; for thou haft trefpaffed , neither mall it be for thine honour from the LORD God 19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a

cenfer in his hand to burn incenfe; and while he was wroth with the priests. the leprofie even rofe up in his forehead before the priefts in the house of the LORD, from befide the incenfe altar.

20 And Azarish the chief prieft, and all the pricits looked upon him and beholds e was leprous in his forehead, and the thruft him out from thence, year him felf hafted alfo to go out because the LORD had imirten him.

21 And Uzziah the king was a leper sinto the day of his death, and dwelt in a severall house- being a leper, for he was cut off from the house of the LoRDs and Josham his fon mas over the kings house. judging the people of the land.

22. Nowthe reft of the ads of Uz Biah-firft and laft did Ifaiah the propher

the fon of Amoz write.

27 So Ilzziah flept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers, in the field of the buriall which belonged to the kings : for they faid, He is a leper : and Jotham his fon reigned in his flead,

Jotham reigning well prospereth: 5 He subduesh the Ammonises: 9 A-

az succeedeth him.

Otham was twenty and five yeers old when he began to reignand he reigned fixteen yeers in Jerufalem : his mothers name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadek

And he did that which mas right in the fight of the LORD , according to all that his father Ilzzish did : howbeit , be entered not into the temple of \$ LORD, And the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house

of the LORD, and on the wall of Ophel he built much.

Moreover , he built cities in the mountains of Judah-and in the forests he built caftles and towers.

5 THe fought also with the king of the Ammonites and prevailed against them, And the children of Ammon gave him the same yeer an hundred talents of filver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the fecond yeer, and the third.

6

agi

bri

25

dre

fini

pail

251

and

the

29 by n

ked:

then and :

ble o

to Je breth

15

otag

17 E

finitt

the ci

fourh

and A

the vi villag

Ig 1

because

made ]

20 A

ia cam

at fire 21 F

of the l

vale o

ave is

18

So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his wayes before the LORD

his God

I Now the reft of the alls of Jotham, and all his wars, and his waves, los they are written in the book of the kings Ifrael and Judah.

He was five and twenty yeers old when he began to reign, and reigned fix-

teen yeers in Jerufalem.

9 And Jotham flept with his fathers and they buried him in the city of David, & Ahaz his fon reigned in his flead. CHAP. XXVIII

Abaz reigning wickedly, is offilled by the Syrians: 22 He groweth more

idolatrons : 26 He dieth. Haz was twenty yeers old when he

A began to reigns and he reigned fixreen yeers in Jerufalem : but he did not that which mas right in the fight of the LORD, like David his father. 2 For he walked in the wayes of the

kings of Ifrael , and made also melten images for Baslim.

Moreover, he burnt incense in the valley of the fon of Hinnom-& burnt his children'in the fire- after the abominati one of the heathen, whom the LORD had caft out before the children of Ifrael

He facrificed aiforand burnt hernfe in the high places, and on the hills, and

wherefore the LORD his God de livered him into the hand of the king of Syrin and they finore him, and carried away a great multitude of them captiven and brought them to Damafeus : and he was also delivered annothe hand of the king of Afrael , who finore him with a great flaughter.
6 For Peach the fon of Remains

flewi in Judah an handred and twenty thousand in one day, which were all yalizm

ŀ

d

78

οŧ

in

all

he

D.

hel

the

be

the

em,

im

fil-

did im

anfe

RD

10-

10

ings

hers

Da-

tead.

Qia ed

293074

en he

d fix-

d not

of the

of the

in the

rnz his

ninati-

incense

Is, and

od dr-

king of carried

aptives

and be

d of the

with a

emalish twenty

were all

valiant.

ael.

valiant men j becaufe they had forfaken the LORD God of their fathers.

7 And Zichri a mighty man of Ephraim. flew Massciah the kings fon , and Arrikam the governour of the house, and Elkanah that was next to the king.

8 And the children of Ifrael carried away captive of their brethren two hundred thoulands womens fons and daughters and took also away much poil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

9 But a propher of \$\frac{5}{2}\$ LORD was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria and fild unto them is Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with loads, he hash delivered them into your hand, and ye have flain them in a

nge that reacheth up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for head-men, and bond-women unto you: but are there not with you, even with

you fins against the LORD your God?

If Now hear me therefore, and delithe captives again, which ye have tahen captive of your brethren; for the
ferce wrath of God is upon you.

13 Then certain of the heads of the

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephraims. Azariah the fon of Jehanan, Berechiah the fon of Mehillemoth, and Jehizkiah the fon of Shallum, and Amafa the fon of Hadlai, fleed up

against them that came from the wars.

13 And faid onto them. Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for wheremy we have offended against the L Q R D
dready, ye intend to adde more to out
fine and to our trespasse: for our trespasse is great; and there is flerice whath
against treat.

14 So the armed men left the captives, and the spoil before the princes, and all

the coagregation.

15 And the men which were expressed by name, rose up, and took the captives, and with § spoil clothed all that were naked among them, & arayed them, & find them, and anotated them to eat and to drink, and anotated them. & carried all the seek of them upon affes; and brought them.

to lerichosthe city of palm trees to their brithien; then they returned to Samaria. 15 ¶ At that time did king Ahaz fend unto the kings of Affyria to help him

17 For again § Edomites had come and finiten Judah.and carried away captives. 18 The Philippines also had invaded the cities of the low countrey and of the fouth of Judah. & had taken Beth-frements.

south of Judah, & had caken Beeth finements, and Aialon and Jederoth, & Shocho with the villages thereof, and Timnah with the villages thereof; Gimzo alfo and the villages thereof; and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Judah lows

because of Abaz king of Israel: for he made Judah naked, and rransgressed fore spainst the LORD.

20 And Tilgath Pilnefer king of Affyin came unto him, and diffrested hims buffrengthened him not.

21 For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD and out of the bouse of the king, and of the princes, and gave is unto the king of Affyria; but he king of Affyria; but he

22 And in the time of this diffresse did he trespasse yet more against the LORD. This is that king Ahaz.

23 For he facrificed unto the gods of Danafcus, which fmore him: and he faids Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them; therefore will I facrifice to themsthat they may help me; but they were the ruine of himsand of all Ifrael.

24 And Ahaz gathered together the veffels of the house of God 1 and cut im pleces the veffels of the house of God, and that up the doors of the house of the LORDs and he made him alters in every corner of Jeiufalem.

25 And in every feveralicity of Judah he made high piaces, to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ Now the reft of his afts, and of all his wayes, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

27 And Ahaz flept with his fathers and they buried him in the city, even in Jerialem: but they brough him not into the fepulchres of the aings of Ifrael: and Hezekith his fon reigned in his flead, C. H. A. P. XXIX.

I Hezekiahs good reign. 12 The house of God chemisd. 20 Sacrifices offered.

Hezekiah began to reign when he was five and twenty yeers old, and be reigned nine and twenty yeers in Jeruse-

reigned nine and twenty yeers in Jerufalem; and his mothers name was Abijah the daughter of Zechariah.

2 'And he did that which was right in

2 'And he did that which was right in the fight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done.

that David his father had done.

3 He, in the first year of his reignin the strik moneth opened the doors of
the house of the London repaired them.

the house of the Lordon repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests, and
the Levites, and gathered them together
into the east-freet,

5 And faid unto them. Hear me, ye Levites, fandific new your felves, and fandific the loufe of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the fillianess out of the holy place.

neffe out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers have reconfidented done that which mass visit in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forfakes him, and have turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and turned their backs.

7 Alfo they have that up the doers of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burnt incense, nor offered burnt-offerings in the holy place unto the God of Ifrael.

8 Wherefore the wrath of \$LORD was upon Judah & Jerufalem, and he hath de-livered them to troublesto aftonihments, and to hiffing, as ye fee with your eyes.

9 For lo, our fathers have fallen by the

fword, and our fons, and our daughters, and our wives are in captivity for this.

10 Now it is in mine heart to make a covenant with a LORDGOd of Ifraelthat his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

his heree wrath may turn, away from us.

11 My fonsibe not now negligent: for
the LORD hath chosen you to frand before himsto serve hims that you hould
minister unto hims and burn incense.

12 ¶ Then the Levires arofe, Mahath the fon of Amaftai, and Joel the fon of of the fons of the Kohathites : nd of the fons of Merari, Kifh the fon of Abdisand Azəriab the fon of Jahalelel : and of the Gerfhonites . Josh the fon of Zimmah, and Eden the fon of Josh :

13 And of the fons of Elizaphan Shim Ph, and Jehiel: and of the fons of Afaph, Zechariah and Mattaniah;

14 And of the fons of Heman, Jehiela

thun, Shemaiah and Uzziel.

as And they gathered their brethren, and fandified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the bing, by the works of the LORD, to cleanse the house of the LORD.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the boufe of the LORD to cleanfe , and brought out all the uncleans that they found in the temple of the ORD, into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took it to carry

If out abroad into the brook Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first day of the first moneth to fandifie, and on the eighth day of the moneth came they to the oufe of the LORD in eight dayes, and the fixteenth day of the fird moneth ry made an end.

18 Then they went in to Mezekiah the ing, and faid, We have cleanfed all the oute of the L O R D, and the airar of burnt-offering, with all the veffels there-of, and the flew-bread-table, with all the veffels thereof. ew-bread-table, with all the

19 Moreover, all the veffels which king Ahaz in his reign did cast away in his transgression, have we prepared, and fandified, and behold, they are before the altar of the LORD.

20 Then Hezekiah the king rofe ear-ly, and gathered the rulers of the city, and

went up to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seven bullocks,
and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven be-goats for a fin-offering , for the kingdom, and for the fanduary, and for Judah : and he commanded the priefts he fons of Aaron to offer them on the altar of the LORD

28 So they killed the bullocks and the riefts received the blood, and fprinkled t on the altar : likewife when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled blood upon altar. 23 And they brought forth the be-goats

for the fin-offering, before the king and she congregation, and laid their hands

upon them : 24 And the priests killed them, and the nade reconciliation with their blo made reconclisation with their blood upon the aleasto make an atoritement for all ifrael: for the king commanded that the burnt-offering, and the fin-offering flouid to made for all Ifrael. 25 And he fer the Levites in the houfe of the LORD, with cytholsis, with plate-

gies, and with harps according to the commandment of David, and of Gad the hings feer, and Nathan the prophet, for fo was the commandment of the LORD by his prophese.

26 And the Levites flood with the in ftruments of David, and the priefts with

the trump

27 And Hezekish commanded to offer the burnt-offering upon the akar : and when the burnt-offering began, the fong of the LORD began also with the trum-pers, and with the inftruments ordered by David king of Ifrael.

28 And all the congregation worthin ped, and the fingers fang, and the trum-petters founded : and all this continued

ntill the burnt-offering was finished.
29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were pre-fent with him , bowed themfelves , and worshipped. 30 Moseover, Hezekiah the king, and

the princes commanded the Levites to praise unto the L O R D, with the words of David, and of Afaph the feer: and shey fang praifes with gladnesse and they bowed their heads, and worshipped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered and faids Now ye have confecrated your feives us to the LORD : come acer, and bring facrifices , and thank-offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congrega-tion brought in sacrifices, and thank-of-ferings, and as many as were of a free heart, burnt-offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt-offringa which the congregation brought mas threefcore and ten bullocks an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all thefe

were for a burnt-offering to the LORD, 33 And the confecrated things were fix bundred oxen, and three thouland heep.

34 But the priefts were too few, fe that they could not flay all the burnt-of-ferings : wherefore their brethren the Levites did help themstill the work w ended, and untill the other priests had fandified themfelves : for the Levits mere more upright in heart to fandife themselves, then the priests. 35 And also the burnt-offerings were in abundance, with the fat of the peace-

offerings , and the drink-offerings , for every burnt-offering. So the ferrice of the house of the LORD was fet in order.

36 And Hezekiah rejoyced and all the people, that God had prepared the pe ple: for the thing was done fuddenly. C H A P. XXX.

I Hezekiah proclaimeth a solemn sastover. 13 The feast is kept sources
dayer. 27 The people blessed.

A Nd Hezekiah sent to all Isrsel and

A Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim, and Manaffeh, that they hould come to the house of the LORD at Jene falem , to keep the paffeover unto the LORD God of Ifrael.

2 For the king had taken comfell and his princes and all the congregates in Jerusalem, to keep the passeover in

the fecond moneth. For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not fandis fied themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.

And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation,

M

2

EO.

650 1 Ren Ten

TY S

alta

alta then

15

the f

and roug

bourie

16 their

Moss

prin

of the

17

të t killing

that w the Lo

18 F 4Ze preclamation thorowout all Israel from Beerficha even to Dans that they should come to keep the passcover unto the LORD God of Israel at Jerusaiem: for they had not done it of a long time, in fach fort, as it was written.

6 So the pods went, with the letters, from the king and the princes thorowout all Ifrael and Judah and according to the comandment of the king , faying , Ye children of Ifrael , turn again unto the LORD God of Abraham, Ifaac, and Ifrael, and he will return to the remnant of your kings of Affyria,

7 And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trefpassed a-gainst the LORD God of their fathers, who therefore'gave them up to defolati-

on as ye fee.

8 Now be ye not fliff-necked, as your fathers were, but yeeld your felves unto the LORD, and enter into his fanduary, hich he bath fandified for ever : and ferve the LORD your Godathat & fiercenes of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again umo the LORD, your brethren and your children thall them captive, fo that they fall come God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from yourif ye return unte him.

so So the posts passed from city to Manaffeh, even unto Zebulun : but they

linghed them to fcorn and mocked them 11 Nevertheles, divers of After, and Amifeh, and Zebulun, humbled them-

River, and came to Jerufalem. 12 Alfo in Judah, the hand of God was to give them one heart, to do the com-

cessly the word of the LORD. 13 ¶ And there affembled at Jerufalem much people, to keep the feaft of unlea-vened bread in the fecond monethia ve-

ny great congregation.
14 And they profe, and took away the altars that were in Jerufalem, and all the alters for incense took they away, and cast

them into the brook Kidron

15 Then they killed the passeover on the fourteenth day of the fecond moneth: and the priefts, and the Levites were shamed, and fandified themfelves , and rought in the burnt-offerings into the ore of the LORD.

16 And they flood in their place after heir manner , according to the law of Moles the man of God : the priefts prinkled the blood which they received

of the hand of the Levites.

17 For there were many in the conthe Levites had the charge of the killing of the passeovers, for every one that was not clean-to fandifie them unto

18 For a multitude of the people even may of Ephraim and Manafeb | fachar, and Zebulus , had not cleanfed themlives ; yet did they out the passe over o-

So they eftablifed a decreento make therwifethen it was written. Bur Hezekiste prayed for them, faying, The good LORD pardon every one,

19 That prepareth his heart to feek Godithe LORDGod of his fathers though he be not classifed according to the purification of the fanduary.

20 And the LORD hearkened to Heze-

kiah and healed the people.
21 And the children of I frael that were refent at Jerufalem-kept the feaft of unleavened bread feven dayes with great gladnes : and the Levites and the priefts praifed the LORD day by day, finging with loud inftruments unto the LORD.

22 And Hezekiah fpake comfortably un-to all the Levites, that taught the good knowledge of the LORD : and they did eat thorowout the fealt feven dayes offering peace-offerings, and making confeffion to the LORD God of their fathers. 23 And the whole affembly took con

fell to keep other feven dayes : and they kept other feven dayes with gladneffe 24 For Hezekish king of Judah did give to the congregation a thousand bullockers

and feven thousand theep:and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bal-locks and ten thousand fleep and a great number of priests fandified themselves. 25 And all the congregation of Judahs with the priests and the Levites, and all

the congregation that came out of Ifraels and the firangers that came out of the land of Ifrael, and that dwelt in Judah, rejouced

26 So there was great loy in Jerufa-lem : for fisce the time of Solomon the fon of David king of Ifrael, there was

not the like in Jerufalem

27 Then the prieffs the Levites arofe, and bleffed \$ people and their voice was beard, and their prayer came up to his holy dwelling place-rows moto beaven.

C A H P. XXXI.

The people is forward in destroying idolatry, 5 in offerings and sither, 20 The sincerity of Hezekiah.

Tow when all this was sinished, all

I frael that were prefent, went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the images in pieces, and cut down the grovess and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasteh , untill they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Ifrael returned every man

to his possession into their own cities.

2 And Hezekish appointed the courses of the priests and the Levites, after their courfes, every man according to his fervice the priefts and Levites, for burntofferings and for peace-offerings to mi-nifter and to give thanks and to praife in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3. He appointed also the kings portion of his substance, for the burnt-offerings. to wif, for the moraing and evening burnt-offerings, and the barnt-offerings for the fabbaths, and for the new moons and for the fet feafts, as it is written in he law of the LORD.

Moreover he commanded the per ple that dwelt in Jerufalem, to give the portion of the priefts and the Levites,

h the feer : c-sal raid, ng fa-

ď.

is:

with

offe and

fong

rined

hip-

TOR.

nued

nd of pre-

and

and

ès to

RI STO

o the rega free offer-

t<sub>m</sub>4 ndred thefe ORD. re Gu heep

nt-ofk wa s had evites paise

mera peace-, for ice of order. all the e peo-

gaffe. arteen el and alfo te thould.

ly.

a Jeruto the onsfella gation ver in

at that fandi-her had ogether

ingrand 5 50

th

de

Бе

1

cei

ne

del

lei

mi

aga

8

Lo

tion thei

1

in a

frigi

they

19

lens

the I

20

and t

Prays

21

CIE O the le

the ki

they t

22 T

the in

hand o

and fr

ded th

22

LORD

lekiah.

nified

thancel

to the

and he

a figne

45 B

tording

his bea

Mis wr

emfale

26 No pleif

hand a

at the

iches.

elf crea

n presi

RICH

24.9

ime te wa

1

that they might be encouraged in the law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And affoon as the commandment brought in abundance of the first-fruits of om-wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field: and the tithe of all things brought they in abundantly

6 And concerning the children of If--Judah, they also brought in the tithes of exen and theep, and the tithe of holy things, which were confecrated unto the LORD their God and laid them by heaps

In the third moneth they began to lay the foundation of the heaps : and fihed them in the feventh moneth.

8 And when Hezekish and the princes nes and faw the heaps, they bleffed the LORD, and his people Ifrael.

9 Then Herekiah questioned with the

pricits and the Levites concerning the

eaps.

10 And Azariah the chief prieft of the oufe of Zadok, answered him, and faid, Since the people began to bring & offer-ings into the house of the LORDiwe have enough to eat, and have left plenty : or the LORD hath bleffed his people; and that which is left is this great ftore.

II Then Hezekiah commanded to repare chambers in the house of the

ORD, and they prepared them, 12 And brought in the offerings & the eithes, and the dedicate things, faithfully: over which Cononiah the Levite was ru-Jer, and Shimei his brother was the next.

13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Na-ath, and Afael and Jerimoth & Jofabad, & Eliel, & I (machiah and Mahath and Bemalah mere overfeers under the hand of Cononish and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezekish the king-and Azarish the ruler of the house of God

14 And Koreh the fon of Immah the Levite, the porter toward the eaft, was ver the free-will-offerings of God, to diffribute the oblations of the LORD,

and the most holy things.

15 And next to him were Eden , and Minjamin, and Jefhua, and Shemaiah, A. pariah, and Shechaniah, in the cities of the pricits, in their fet officesto give to their brethren by courfes, as well to the

16 Beside their genealogie of males, from three yeers old and upward, even unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD his daily portion for their fervice, in their charges according

to their courfes : 17 Both to the genealogie of & priefter vites, from twenty yeers old and upward, in their charges by their couries :

18 And to the genealogie of all their firtle ones, their wives, and their fons, and their daughters, thorow all the congregation: for in their fet office they

19 Alfo of the fons of Aaron the prieffs, which werein the fields of the fuburbs of their cities in every feveral! city, the men that were expressed by name to give portions to all the males among the priefts, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Levites.
20 ¶ And thus did Hezekiah thorom

out all Judahs and wrought that which mas good and right, and truth before the

LORD bis God.

24 And in every work that he began in the fervice of the house of God and in the law, and in the commandments , to feek bis God he did is with all his hean, and profpered.

HAP. XXXII.

I Sennacherib invadeth Judah. 21 At angel destroyeth the Affyrians, 24 Henekiahs fickneffe and recovery : 32 He dying. Manafeb fuccesdeth.

Feer these things, and the establish-

Ament thereof. Sennacherib king of Affyria came and entered imp ludahand encamped against the fenced cities mi thought to win them for himfelf

And when Hezekiah faw that Sennacherib was come, and that he was pur-poled to fight against Jerusalem,

He took counfell with his princes and his mighty mento flop the waters of e fountains, which were without the city : and they did help him.

So there was gathered much people together, who flopped all the fountains and the brook that ran thorow the midft of the land, faying, Why should the kings of Affyria come, and finde much water!

Alfo he ftrengthened himfelf , and built up all the wall that was broken, and raifed is up to the rowers, and another wall without, and repaired Millo in the city of David, and made darts and hields

6 And he fet captains of war over the copie, and gathered them together to him in the firect of the gate of the city, and spake comfortably to themshaying;

Be ftrong and couragious, be not afraid nor difmayed for the king of Affyria nor for all the multitude that m with him : for there be moe with us then with

With him is an arm of fleth but with us is the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battels. And the people refted themfelves upon the words of Mezekiah king of Judah

After this did Sennacherib king of Affyria fend his fervants to lerula-lem. (but he himfelf laid fiege against Lachish and all his power with him ) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all ladah that were at Jerufalem. faying;

10 Thus faith Sennacherib king of Afyria, Whereon do ye truft, that ye shide in the fiege in Jerufalem?

11 Doth not Hezekiah perfwade yez to give over your felves to die by fa-mine and by thirft, faying. The LORB our God hall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Affyria !

12 Hath not the fame Hezekiah taken away his high places, and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerufalem faying Ye shall worthip before one altar, and

burn incense upon it 13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of other lands ! were the gods of the nations of

al.

ed by

TOW-

which

re the

began

nd in

9 to

heart,

1 11

+ He-

2 He

6116-

ng of

h-and

1 304

Sen-

s pur-

inces

ters of

at the

people

midft

kings

ater !

, and

n, sad

nother

in the

hields

ver the

ther to

e city ing

be not

25 with en with

ut with

ise and

people

of Me-

ib king

Jerufa-

nft La-

) unto

e abide

ade you

by fa-

he band h taken

ars, and

afaying:

ar, and

fathen of other

tions d shell

g g of Af-

mais

those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand ?

14 Who mas there among all the gods of those nations, that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you not perswade you on this man-ner, neither yet beleeve him : for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers ; how much leffe fail your God deliver you out of

mine han 1 16 And his fervants fpake yet more

ervant Mezekiah

17 He wrote also lettere to rail on the LORD God of Ifrael, and to fpeak againft him faying As the gods of the nations of other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand : fo thall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his le out of mine hand

18 Then they cried with a loud voice in the lews speech unto the people of lensalem that were on the wall, to af-fright them, and to trouble them, that

they might take the city. 19 And they fpake again the God of leufslem as against the gods of the peo-

the hands of man. 20 For this cause Hezekiah the king. and the prophet Ifaiah the fon of Amos

prayed and cried to heaven.

21 And the LORD fent an angelswhich on off all the mighty men of valour and the leaders, and captains in the camp of the king of Affyria; so he returned with fame of face to his own land. And when he use come into the house of his god-iby that came forth of his own bowels. Sewhim there with the tword.

22 Thus the LORD faved Hezekish and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Asyria, and from the hand of all other, and gui-

del them on every fide.

23 And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerufalem and prefents to Henifed in the light of all nations , from

thenceforth.

24. In those dayes Hezekjah was fick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD, mi he fpake unto him , and be gave him a figne.

25 But Hezekiah rendred not again achis beart was lifted up , therefore there malem

26 Notwithflanding Hezekiah bumbled indiction the pride of his heart (bit) rulaiem, which I have cholen before all hand the inhabitants of Jerufalem) to the tribes of thrack will I put my Name Matthe with of the L. O. R. Cause not, for ever, ... athom in the dayes of Hezekiah.

nices, and honour : and he made him-elf treasuries for filver and for gold and m precious itones, and for spices, and mailde, and for all manner of plea-

im jewolsa .

28 Store-houfes alfo for the increase : corn and wine, and oil, and stalls for all manner of bearts, and cotes for flocks.

29 Moreovershe provided him cities, and pofferfions of flocks and herds in abundance; for God had given him fubfance very much.

30 This fame Hezeklah alfo stopped the upper water-course of Gihon, brought it ftraight down to the west-fide of the city of David. And Hezekish pro-

spered in all his works.

31 9 Howbeit , in the bufineffe of the embaffadours of the princes of Babylons who feat unto him to enquire of the conder that was done in the land , God left him, to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart

32 ¶ Now the reft of the alts of Hezekiah and his goodnesse, behold, they are written in the vision of Isiah the pro-phet, the son of Amoz, and in the book

of the kings of Judah and Ifrael.

33 And Hezekiah flept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David : and all Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerufaiem and the innantants or fethiused and Ma-nasch his son reigned in his flead.

C M A P. XXXIII.

I Manageh his micked reign: It He is carried into Babylon: 12 upon his

prayer be is released. 20 Amon succeedeth bim: 21 Who reigning wickedly is flain by his fervants.

Manifeh was welve yeers old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five yeers in Jeruishem: 2 But did that which was evil in the fight of the LORD, like unto the abomi-

nations of the heathen, whom the LORD had caft out before the children of If-3 (For he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had broken down and he reared up alters for Banlim-

and made groves, and worthipped all the hoft of heaven and ferved them. 4 Alfo he built alters in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had faid.

In Jerufaiem thall my Name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the hoft of heaven, in the two courts of the house of the LORD. 6. And he caused his children to passe

thorow the fire in the valley of the fon of Hianomiufo be observed times, and used inchantments, and used witchersit, and d. alt with a familiar (pitit, and with wizards : he wrought much evil in the fight

of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. 7 And he fet a carved image (the idol which he had made) in the house of Gods of which God had faid to David, and to Solomon his fon-In this boulerand in Je-

Neither will I any more remove And Hezekiah had exceeding much the foot of thear out of the land to and honour : and he made him- which I have appointed for your failures. to that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law, and the flatates, and the ordinances, by the hand of Mores.

So Manaffeh made Judah, and the ahabitants of Jerufalem to erre , and to do worfe then the heathen, whom, the LORD had deftroyed before the children of Ifrael.

10 And the LORD fpake to Manaffeh, nd to his people ; but they would not

Wherefore the LORD brought II on them the captains of the boft of the king of Afferia, which took Manageh among the thorns, and bound him with fettersand carried him to Babylou.

12 And when he was in afficien, he befought the LORD his God, and hum-bled himself greatly before the God of

his fathers

13 And prayed unto him, and he was Intrested of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerufa-lem into his kingdom, Then Manaffeh

hnew that the LOND he was God.

14 Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the westfac of Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fift-gate, and compat-fed about Ophel, and raifed it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah,

And he took away the ftrange gods, and all the alters that he had built in the nount of the house of the LORD, and in

Jerufalem and caft them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the
LORD, & facrificed thereon peace-offerage, & thank-offerings and commanded Judah to ferve the LORD God of Ifrael, 17 Nevertheleffer the people did facri-

See Aill in the high places , yef unto the LORD their God onely. 18 ¶ Now the rest of the also of Ma-

maffeh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the feers that spake to him in the Name of the LORD God of 16ael, behold, they are written in the bo

19 His grayer alfo, and how God was intreated of him, and all his fin, and his trefpafes and the places wherein he built high places and fet up groves and grayen lamages, before he was humbled, behold, ey are written among the fayings of

e feers-

20 Tso Manaffeb flept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house : ad Amon his fon reigned in his fread.
21 T Amon was two and twenty yeers

21 4 Amon was two and utenty yeers aid when he began to reign, and reigned awayeers in Jerufalem.
22 But he did that which was cell in ahe fight of the LORDy as did Munafelh his father; for Amon facrificed unto all the carved images which Manafelh his father; and was a manifely manafelh his father; and was a manifely manafelh his father than was a manifely manafelh his father than was entited and forced them.

Sorber had mide, and ferved them; 23 And humbled nor himself before the LoRD, as Manaffeh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trefpsffed

more and more.

24. And his fervants confpired against him and the kim in his own heafe.

25. The but the people of the land slew all them that had confpired against king Amen, and the people of the land made Jossah his for king as his fired.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

Fosiah bis good reign: 3 He destroyeth idolitry: 8 He repaireth the temple, 29 Fosiah eausting the law to be red reneweth the covenant with God.

Joliah was eight yeers old when he be-gan to reign and he reigned in Jerus. Jem one and thirty yeers.

And he did that which was right in the fight of the LORD, and walked in the wayes of David his father, and declined neither to the right hand, nor to the left.

Tor in the eighth yeer of his reign, while he was yet young , he began to feet after the God of David his father; and in the twelfth yeer he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and

the molten images.

4 And they brake down the sitten of Baalim in his presence, and the images that were on high above them he do down, and the groves, and the cared images, and the molten images be brite in pieces, and made duft of them, and firewed if upon the graves of them the had facrificed unto them.

5 And he burnt the bones of the priefs on their altars, and cleanfed Judah and

Jerufalem

6' And fo did be in the cities of Ma-naffehand Ephraim and Simcon-even usto Naphtali, with their mattocks rund

W

had phe Ti

În t

frit

the

inh that Barr 25

have

they

the t WHAT

and 26

fent : ye fa God Whic

thou when

piace and h rend have

thers

grave

And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had bearen the graven images into powder, and on down all the idols shorowout all the lad of Ifraelibe returned to Jerufalem

8 Now in the eighteenth yeer of his reign, when he had purged the land of the houle; he fent Shaphun the forn of Azalish and Massiah § governour of the city, and Josh the fon of Joshaz the recorder, is repair the house of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkimite high prieft, they delivered the mony that was brought into the house of God which the Levites that kept the does had gathered of the hand of Manach and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Ifrael, and of all Judah, and Benjamin, ad they returned to Jerufalem

10 And they put it in the hand of the house of the LORD, and they give it to the workmen that wrought in the base of the LORD, to repair and mend its

II Even to the artificers and builden gave they it to buy hewen frone and timber, for couplings, and to floor the held which the kings of Judah had defined to And the men did the work faithfully and the everfeers of them were h d Obadish.the Levites, of the four Merari, & Shechariah, and Mehulians the fons of the Kohathites, to fet ifm ward : and other of the Levires, all the could fkill of inftruments of mulick

13 Alfo they were over the benent wrought the work in any manner of & vice : and of the Levites that at Ariben and officers, and porters.

14.94

ed;

royeth

he be

erufa.

ight in

in the

clined se left.

reign

to feek

and le

Judah

n and

a and

tars of

mages

he cur

carved

e brake

to and

m that

priefis lab and

of Ma-

ren us round

wn the

aren the

he land

r of his

did the

Azaliak

iry and

der , 10

God.

kish the

f Got

e doors

analich

nant of

minand

a of the at of the

rve it to

he boole

end tie

builden and tim-

the houses through introduction I laborate fons of

er it for-

fick.

f all dat T Of AT

1.14

14 ¶ And when they brought out the mency that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hilkish § priest found a book of the law of the LORD given by Mofes.

15 And Hillrigh answered and faid to

Shaphan toe triber in the law in the boufe of the LORD And Hilkish delivered the book to Shaphan:

15 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, faying, All that was committed to

thy fervants they do it. 17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into

hand of the workmen. 18 Then Shaphan rhe fcribe told the blog faying. Hitkish the prieft hash given me a book. And Shaphan read ir before

the king. 19 And it came to passe when the king had heard the words of the law, that be rent his clothes.

so And the king commanded Milkish, and Ahikam § fon of Shaphan and Abdon the fon of Micah and Shaphan the feribe, and Afaiah a fervant of the kings, faying,

21 Go enquire of the Long for me and for them that are left in Ifrael , and n Judah , concerning the words of the book that is found: for great is the wrath of the L o R B that is poured out upon ms , because our fathers have not belt the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hilkiah and they that the king had appointed, went to Huldah the pro-Tikvahithe fon of Hafrah, keeper of the wardrobe , ( now the dwelt in Jerufalem the colledge ) and they fpake to her to

that effeit. fith the LORD God of Ifrael : Tell ye the man that fent you to m

24 Thus faith the LORD, Behold-I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curfes that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah : 25 Because they have forfaken me, and

have burned incense unto other gods that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands , therefore my writh hall be poured out upon this place, and fhail not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Judah , who fent you to enquire of she LoRD, fo shall ye fay noto him , Thus faith the LORD God of Istael v concerning the words which then hast heard.

27 Because thine heart was tenders and

u didft humble thy felf before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thy felf before me. & didst and thy clothes, and weep before me, I save even heard thee alfo, faith & LORD:

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathere, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes fee alithe evil that I will bring upon this place & upon the inhabitants of the fame, So they brought the hing mord sgain,

29 Then the king fenrand gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerufalem.

30 And the king went up into the boute of the LORD and all & men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerufalemi& the priefts and the Levites and all the people, great and finall; and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant , that was found in the house of the LORD.

31 And the king flood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD , and to keep his commandments, and his tell imonies, and is flatutes, with all his beart, and with all his foul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem, and Benjamin, to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Joliah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Ifrael, and nade all that were prefent in Ifrael to ferve, even to ferve the LORD their God. And all his dayes they departed not from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

HAP. XXXV. I Josiah keepeth a Julemm passeover 2 20 He provoking Pharaob-Nechobin slain at Megiddo.

Orcover, Jofiah kept a paffeover unto the LORD in Jerufalem : and they killed the passeover on the four-teenth day of the first moneth.

2 And he fet the priefts in their charges, and encouraged them to the fer-vice of the house of the LORD,

3 And faid unto the Levites that taught all Ifrael, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the fon of David king of Ifrael did build, it fhall not be a burden upon your flouiders : ferre now the LORD your God and his people Ifrael ; 4 And prepare your felves by the hou-

fes of your fathers after your courfes, according to the writing of David king of Ifrael, and according to the writing of Solemon his fon.

And fland in the holy place-according to the divitions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the peoples and after the division of the families of the Levites.

So kill the paffeover , and fandifie your felves, and prepare your brethren a that they may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moles.

7 And Joliah gave to the people of the flock, lambs, and kids, all for the passeover-offerings for all that were prefents to the number of thirty thousand and three thoufand bullocks : thefe mera of the kings substance.

8 And his princes gave willingly.unto the people to the prietle, and to the Le-vites : Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God-gave unto the priests for the passed recover-offerings, two thousand and fix hundred small carries. and three hundred oven,

Conanish alfo , and Shemalah, and and the king faid to his fervants , Have Nethanecl, his brethren, and Haftabiah, and Jehiel and Joshabad chief of the Lewites, gave unto the Levites for paffeover-offeriogs-five thousand fmall cattel, nd five hundred oxen.

10 So the fervice was prepared , and the priests stood in their place , and the Levites in their courfes, according to the

kings commandment.

II And they killed the paffcover, and the priefts fprinkled the blood from their hands and the Levites flaved them.

12 And they removed the burnt-offerings, that they might give according to e divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the L ORD, as it is written in the book of Moles, and fo did They with the oxen

13 And they rofted the paffeover with fire according to the ordinance : but the other holy offerings fod they in pots, and in cauldrons, and in pans, and divided

them speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: becanfe the priefts the fons of Aaron were buffed in offering of burnt-offerings and the fat, untill night : therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron.

15 And the fingers the fons of Afaph, mere in their place-according to \$ comman,and Jeduthunsthe kings feer;and the porters maited at every gate : they might or depart from their fervice ; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

16 So all the fervice of the LORD was prepared the fame day to keep the op on the altar of the Lo RD, according to ther, and carried him to Egypt. the commandment of king Joliah

17 And the children of Ifrael that were prefent , kept the paffeover at that time, and the feaft of unieavened bread,

feven daves.

18 And there was no paffeover like to that kept in Ifraelifrom the dayes of Samuel the prophet : neither did all the kings of lirael keep fuch a paceover as Jofiah kept, and the priefts, and the Le-vites, and all Judah and Ifrael that were prefent, and the inhabitants of Jerufalem. In the eighteenth yeer of the reign

of Josiah was this passeover kept.

pared the temple , Necho king of Egypt ame up to fight against Carchemis Siphr ates & Joliah went out againft bim.

21 But he fent embassadours to him, faying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have war : for God commanded to make hafte : forbear thee from edling with God, who is with me, that

be deftroy thee not. 22 Nevertheleffe , Jolish would not turn his face from him , but difguifed himfelfsthat he might fight with him and earkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to

fight in the valley of Megiddo.

me away for I am fore wounded

His fervants therefore rook him out of that charet , and put him in the fecond charet that he bad; and they brought him to lerufalem, and he diedand was buried in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem

nourned for Josiah.
25 And Jeremish lamented for Jofiah and all the finging men and the fing-ing women , fpake of Josiah in their lamentations, to this day, and made them an ordinance in Ifrael, and behold, they are written in the lamentations

26 Now the rest of the acts of Josial and his goodnes, according to that which was written in the law of the LORD.

27 And his deeds-firft and laft-behold. they are written in the book of the kings of Ifrael and Judah

CHAP XXXVI.

I Jehonhaz depased. 5 Jehoiakim cuoth. 11 Zedekinbs ill reign. 14 Jeru-Salem destroyed.

Hen the people of the land took le-hoahaz the ion of Joliah, and mile him king in his fathers flead in Jen-

falem.

leboshaz mes twenty and three yeers old when he began to reignand he reigned three moneths in Jerusalem

3 And the king of Egypt put him done at Jerufalem, and condemned the landin an hundred talents of fliver, and a talent of gold.

And the king of Egypt made Eliskim his brother king over Judah and Jerufalem, and turned his name to Jebsiskim. And Necho took Jehoahaz his bre-

5 T Jeboiakim was twenty and fire yeers old when he began to reign and he reigned eleven yeers in Jerufaiem: and he did that which was evil in the fight of the LORD his God.

6 Against him came up Nebachad-tetzar king of Babylon, and bound him in fetters to carry him to Babylon.

T

330

of

pri who bui

Jen

6

fre

file

Bea!

10 1

5 the

7 Nebuchad-nezzar alfo carried of the verfels of \$ house of the LORD to Baby lon-& put them in his temple at Babylon

8 Now the rest of the acts of Jeho kim, and his abominations which he did and that which was found in him behold they are written in the book of the kings of Firsel and Judah : and Jehoischinhu fon reigned in his flead.

9 Tehoiachin mas eight yeers eid when be began to reign , and he reigned three moneths and ten dayes in Jenuslem , and he did that which was erill

the fight of the LORD.

10 And when the yeer was expired his Nebuchad-nezzar fent, and brought him to Babylon, with the goodly velleis of the soule of the LORD, and made Zedein his brother king over Judah & Jerusaka.
II TZcdekiah mas one and twenty

reers old when he began to reign , and

reigned eleven yeers in Jerufalem 12 And he did that which mas evil fait fight of the LORD his God-and humbre 23 And the archers thot at king Joliah : not Mimfelf before Jeremiahthe prof

freaking from the mouth of the LORD. 13 And he also rebelled against king

Nebuchad nezzar, who had made him forar by God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Ifrael.

14 9 Morcover , all the chief of the pricits and the people transgressed very much after all § abominations of the bea-then, & polluted the honse of the LORD, which he had hallowed in Jerufalem

15 And the LORD God of their fathers fent to them by his meffengers, riling up betimes, and fending : because he had compassion on his people, and on his

dwelling place :

371

the

hey

ied-

8 06

lem

Jo-

la-hem

they

Gab

hich

old

ioge

car.

ceed

erus

k Je

**MODALE** 

Jeru-

weers eign

down

india

talent

Elis-

nd Jecheiss bro-

d fire

n and

m: and

ight of

d-net-

him is

of the

Baby

abylon.

lehoiz

he dida beholda

e kings

hin his

ers old

Jemis-

evil in

ed-king

ght hin

s of the

edekinh

EMEUN

n 1 and

il finale

16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and mifused his prophers untill the wrath of the LORD arose against his people till there

was no remedy.

17 Therefore he brought upon them the sing of the Caldees, who flew their ung men wish the fword , in the house of their fan auary and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old sum, or m that flooped for age : he gave them all into his hand.

18 And all the veffels of the house of God-great and imaliand the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes ; all thefe. brought he to Babylon.

And they burnt the boufe of Gods and brake down & wall of Jerufalem and burnt all the palaces thereof with fre-and destroyed all the goodly vessels theres

20 And them that had escaped from the sword-carried he away to Babylon: where were fervants to him and his fons, untill the reign of the kingdom of Perfia:

21 To fulfill the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, untill the land had enjoyed her fabbaths : for as long as the lay defolate, the kept fabbaths to faifill threefcore and ten yeers.
22 ¶ Now in the first yeer of Cyrus

king of Perfis(that & word of the LORD spoken by & mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished ) the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persiand he made a proclamation thorowout all his kingdom, and fut it also in writing faying,

23 Thus faith Cyrus king of Perfia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath & LORD God of heaven given me, & he bath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judahi who is there among you of all his people ! the LORD his God be with him and let him go up.

## SEZRA.

CHAP. 1 The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. & The people provide for return. 7 Cyrus reftoresh the veffels of the temple.

Ow in the first yeer of Cyrus king of Persa (that the word of the LoRD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be sulfiled) the LoRD stirred up the fpirit of Cyrus king of Perliasthat be made a proclamation thorowout all his kingdom , and put it also in writing,

2 Thus faich Cyrus king of Perfia-The LORD Ged of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth, and he bath charged me to build him an house at Jerufalemswhich as in Judah.

3 Who is there among you of all his peoplet his God be with him and let him oup to Jerufalem, which is in Judah and ild the house of the LORD God of Ifrael (he si the God) which is in Jerusalem

4 And who oever remaineth in any place where he forourneth let the men of his place help him with filver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beatts, be fides the free-will-offering for the house of God that is in Jerufalem

Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin , and the priests, and the Levites, with all them whose spirit God had raised to go up to wild the house of the LORD which is in Jerufalem,

6 And all they that were about them. frengthened their hands with veffels of hiver with gold, with goods, and with bufts, and with precious things, beltdes all the was willingly offered.

7. Alle Cyrus the king brought forth

the vessels of the house of the LORDs which Nebuchad-nezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalemand had put them in the house of his gods:

S Even those did Cyrus king of Perlin

bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto Shefhbazzar the prince of Judah.

9 And this is the number of them : thirty chargers of golds a thousand char-gers of filver, nine and twenty knives ;

of a fecond fort , four hundred and tenand other veffels a thousand

11 All the veffels of gold, and of filver mere five theufand and four hundred. All thefe did Shefhbazzar bring up with shem of the captivity, that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerufalem.

C H A P. II.

The number of them that return, 62 of the priests that could not shew their

pedigree. Ow these are the children of the provinces that went up out of the captivity of those which had been carried away, whom Nebuchad-nezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon. and came again unto Jerufalem and Ju-

dah every one unto his city;
2 Which came with Zerubbabel Jeffy Nehemiah. Sarajah, Reelajah, Mordecai, Bilfban-Mizpar, Bigvai, Rekum-Baanah the number of the men of the people of

The children of Parofh, two thenfand an hundred feventy and two.

4. The children of Shephatiah , three hundred feventy and two.

5 The children of Arab feven hundred feventy and five:

6 The children of Pahath-Meabs of

the children of Jefhus , and Jeab , two 7 The children of Elam, a thousand

s The children of Zattu, nine hundred

fourty and five.
9 The children of Zaccal, feven hun-

dred and threefcore. 10 The children of Bani, fix hundred

fourty and two.

twenty and three.

18 The children of Azgad , a thousand

two hundred twenty and two.

dred fixty and fix.
14 The children of Bigval, two thoufand fifry and fix.

15 The children of Adin four hundred

fifty and four 16 The children of Ater of Hezekiah,

ninery and eight.

17 The children of Bezal, three hun-

dred twenty and three.

18 The children of Jorah, an hundred

and twelve. 19 The children of Hashum, two hun-dred twenty and three. 20 The children of Gibbar, ninety and

The children of Bethlehem an hundred twenty and three The children of Netophah, fifty

and fix. 23 The men of Anatherh, an hundred

twenty and eight.
24 The children of Azmaveth, fourty and two

25 The children of Kirjsth-arim-Chephira, and Beeroth, feven hundred and fourty and three.

26 The children of Ramah and Gaba,

fix hundred twenty and one. 27 The men of Mickmas, an hundred

ty and two. The men of Bethel and Al , two

dred twenty and three 29 The children of Nebo-fifty and two.

dred ffty and fix. 31 The children of the other Elam, &

afand two hundred fifty and four. 32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

32 The children of Lody Hadidy and

Onosfeven hundred twenty and five.

34 The children of Jericho, three hundred fourty and five.
35 The children of Sensahahree thoufand and fix hundred and thirty.
36 The priefts. The children of Je-36 9 The priefts. The children of Je-dalahoof the house of Jeshus, nine hundred

37 The children of Immer,a thousand

fey and two. 38 The children of Pafaur, a thousand two hundred fourty and feven.

The children of Harim, a thouland and feventeen

40 The Levites. The children of Hodaviahseventy and four.

1 The fingers. The children of Afaphsan hundred twenty and eight.

42. The children of the porters. The .

children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, children of At. ub. the children of Hatira, the children

of Shobai in all an hundred thirty& nine, 43 ¶ The Nethinims. The children of Zihasthe children of Masuphasthe chil-

dren of Tabbaoth. The children of Kerosoths children

of Sighasthe children of Padon 45 The children of Lebansh the chil.

dren of Hagababathe children of Akhub, 46 The children of Hagabathe children of Shalmalathe children of Hanan, 47 The children of Giddel, the children

dren of Gabar, the children of Resia 48 The children of Rezin the children of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam

49 The children of Ulizarthe children of Pafeabithe children of Befai,

The children of Afnah, the children of Mehunimathe children of Nephuhim 51 The children of Bakbok-the children of Hakupha-the children of Harhur

52 The children of Bazluth, the chil. dren of Mehidas the children of Harfin

53 The children of Barkos , the children of Sifera, the children of Tham 54 The children of Neziah, the chil-

0

th

Вo

to

fei

Le

20

8

len bab fon bres

aff I

with

Lei

of t

kis i

of l

bert

10

decio

9

dren of Hatipha. vants. The children of Sotaisthe children

of Sopherethithe children of Peruda-56 The children of Jaalahathe children of Darkon-the children of Giddel-57 The children of Shephatiah-the chil-

dren of Hartilsthe children of Pochemb of Zebaimsthe children of Ami. 58 All the Nethinims, and the children

of Solomons fervants , were three kindred ninety and two. 59 And thefe were they which went ap

and Immer : but they could not her their fathers house and their feed, whether they were of Ifracl. 60 The children of Delalah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nesota

fix hundred fifty and two.

61 And of the children of the priefts

The children of Habaiah, the children of Koz- Schildren of Barzillai, (which root a wife of the daughters of Barzillai & Gi leadite, and was called after their name)

62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genesiogin but they were not found : therefore wert they as posited put from the priefibed.
63 And the Tirhatha faid unto them that they hould not ear of the most b

things, till there stood up a prick win 64 The whole congregation top ther, was fourty and two thouland that

hundred and threefcore: dy Befide their fervants , and their maids, of whom there were feven the-fand three handred thirty and feven; and there were among them two headers,

finging-men and finging-women. 66. Their borfes mere feven thirty and fix : their mules, two hundred fourty and five :

Their camels, four hund red thur nd five : their affes, fix thousand free madred and twenty. . .

68 7 44

thim ildren ۲s chil. arka e chilnah

e chila ferildres da ildren

e chil hereth hildren ec han-

ent u b. A6 or fiew hether

he chil-lekodu priefts dren of ch rook i \$ Giname.) grama

alegic TO WELL fi hood. o them est wi

n toged their en thesfeves:

hundrei ed thiny nd feet

8 9 416

which is at Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God, to fet it up in his place: 69 They gave after their ability unto the treasure of the work, three fcore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pound of filver, and one hun-

68 And fome of chief of the fathers, when they came to boule of the LORD

70 So the priefts, and the Levites, and fome of the people, and the fingers, and the porters and the Nethinims dwelt in their cities and all Ifrael in their cities.

The alter it fet up. & The foundations of the temple.

And when the feventh mometh was come. & the children of Ifrael were in the cities : the people gathered them-felves together as one manto Jerusalem.

2 Then flood up Jeftua the fon of Jo-zadak, and his brethren the priefts, and Zerubbabel the fon of Shealtiel, and his thren and builded the altar of the God of Ifraels to offer burnt-offerings therethe man of God

And they fet the altar upon his ba fen (for fear mes upon them, becaufe of e people of those countreys, ) and they red burnt-offerings thereon unto the.

LORD , even burnt-offerings morning and evening.

They kept also the feat of tabernaclasses it is written, and offered the daily barne offerings by number, according to the cuftom, as the duty of every day required : 5 And afterward offered the continual!

burnt-offering , both of the new moons, and of all the fer teaths of the LoRDs that were confectated a and of every one that willingly offered a free-will-offering unto the LORD.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORDbut & foundation of
the temple of & LORD was not yet laid.
7 They gave money also unto the ma-

fons, and to the carpenters, and meat, and drink, and oil unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar-trees from Lebanon to the fea of Joppa: according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Perfis.

5 9 Now in the fecond yeer of their oming unto the house of God at Jerusa-tm in the second moneth began Zerubbei the fon of Shealtiel, and lethus the on of Jozadak, and the remnant of their ethren the priefts and the Levites , and all they that were come out of the capti-vity unto Jerufalem: and appointed the Levites, from twenty yeers old and up-ward to fet forward the work of the house of the LORD.

Then flood Jefhun with his fons, and his beethern. Kadmiel and his fons, the fons of Judah together to fet forward the workmen in the beafe of God : the fons of Henadad, with their fons, and their

british the Levices.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of \$ Londithey fet the grieffs in their apparelly with some

pets, and the Levites the fons of Afaph, with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ordinance of David king of Israel.

II And they fing together by couries in praifing and giving thanks unto the LORD; because he is good for his mercy endureth for ever towards Ifrael. And aff people shouted with a great shout when they praised the LORD because the foundation of the house of & LORD was laid.

22 But many of the priefts,and Levites, and chief of the fathers, who were anci ent men , that had feen the firft boufe : en the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a foud voice, and many moured aloud for joy 2 13 So that the people could not dif-cern the noise of the mout of joy, from

the noise of the weeping of the people : for the people fouted with a loud houts and the norse was heard afar off.

CHAP. IIII. I The building hindered. 7 The letter to Artexerxes : 17 Hs decree.

Now when the adverfaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the chil-dren of the captivity builded the templa unto the LORD God of Ifrael t

Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and faid unto them. Let us build with you, for we feek your God, as ye do, and we do facrifice nto him fince the dayes of Efar-haddon king of Affur, which brought us up hither.

3 But Zerubbabel, and Jefhua, and the

reft of the chief of the fathers of Ifraels faid unto them, You have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God: but we our selves together will build unto the LORD God of Ifrael, as king Cyrus, the king of Perfia hath commanded us 4 Then the people of the land weath

4 Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building.

And hired counfellours against them 5 And hired counfellours against thems to frustrate their purpose all the dayes of Cyrus king of Persiaseven until the reign of Darius king of Persia.

6 And in the reign of Abafuerns, in the. beginning of his reign, wrote they unto-him an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

7 ¶ And in the dayes of Artaxernes wrote Bifilam, Mithredath, Tabeel, & the red of their companions, unto Amagernes king of Perfia; and the writing of the letter mas written in the Syrian tongues.

8 Rehum the chancellour, and Shim the fcribe , wrote a letter againft Jerufa-

lem to Artaxerxes the king, in this fort a and Shimmai the fcribe , and the reft of their companions; the Dinaitess and the Apharfathchites, Tarpelites, the Aphar-fites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Sufanchites , the Dehavites , and the B.

10 And the reft of the nations whom the great and noble Afnappar brought over, and fet in the cities of Samaria, and the reft that are on this fide the rivers and at fuch a time.

This is the copy of the letter tha bey fent unto him, even unto Arranerse

6

Ti

ch

pli

88

221

lei

the

bey

you wh

fro

20

the

Go

fal

buil

king

the

unto

both for t

beay

ing (

ate 1

by di

fwee

pray

whol

ber b

being

12

Nam

and po

to alt

which

# decr

Comps zini Ş

14 /

ing o

and th

riah ch

12 fide ci

11

10

7

the king : Thy fervants, the men on this . fide the river, and at fuch a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us , are come unto Jerufalem, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have fet up the wals thereof and joyned the foundations.

13 Be it known now ante the king that if this city be builded, and the wals fet up agains then will they not pay tolls tributes and cuffort s and to thou thair endamage the revenue of the kings.

14 Now because we have maintenance from the kings palace, and it was not meet for us to fee the kings dishonon: therefore have we fent and certified the

That fearch may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers : fo falt know that this city is a rebellious city, and hurtfull unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved fedition within the fame of old time : for which cause was this city dettroyed.

16 We certifie the king , that if this city be builded again, and the wals thereof fet up: by this means thou shalt have
no portion on this fide the river.

17 f Then fent the king an answer Shimhal the fcribe , and to the reft of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and unto the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at fuch a time. 18 - The letter which ve fent unto us,

bath been plainly read before me.

19 And I commanded, and fearch bath

been made, and it is found, that this city of old time bath made infurredion against kings, and that rebellion and fedition have been made therein.

.20 There have been mighty kings alfo over ferufalem , which have ruled over all countreys beyond the river, and tell, tribute, and cuftom was paid unto them. 21 Give ye now commandment to caufe

thefe men to ceafe, and that this city be not builded, untill another commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take beed now that ye fail not to

do this : why fhould damage grow to the hurt of the kings ?

23 9 Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes letter was read befose Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe, and their comfalem unta the Jews , and made them to cease by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which se at Jerufalem. So it ceafed unto the fecond yeer of the reign of

Darius king of Persa.

I The building fet forward : 3 The enemies could not binder is: 6 Their lesger 10 Darius.

Hen the prophets . Haggai the pro-pher and Zechariah the fon of Iddo. prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the Name of the God of Ifracheves unto them.

2 Then rofe up Zerabbabel the fon of Shealtiel, and Jefaua the fon of Jozadak,

which is at Jerusalem : and with them

were the prophets of God helping them.
3 At the same time came to them Innai governour on this fide the river and Shethar-Boznai , and their companions, and faid thus unto them ; Who hatk commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall!

Then faid we unto them after this manner; What are the names of the men

that make this building

But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then they returned aniser by letter concerning this matter.

6 The copy of the letter that Tatnais covernour on this fide the river , and Shethar-Boznal, and his companions the Apparfachites, which were on this fide the river fent unto Darius the king , They fent a letter unto him wherein

was written thus, Unto Darius the king

all peace.

Be it known unro the king, that we went into the province of Judea , to the house of the great God, which is builded with great flones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on and prospereth in their hands

Then afked we those elders and faid into them thus. Who commanded you to build this house, & to make up these wals! 10 We afked their names alfosto ceni Te thee that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them.

It And thus they returned us answer faying. We are the fervants of the God of heaven and earth-and build the house that was builded these many yeers ago, which a great king of Israel builded and set up.

12 But afrer that our fathers had pro voked the God of heaven unro wraths he gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Caldein, who destroyed this house, and carried the

people away into Babylon.

13 But in the first yeer of Cyrus the king of Babylon, the same king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God

14 And the veffels also of gold, and filver of the house of God, which Nebuchad-nergar took out of the temple that mas in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon , those did Cyns the king take out of the temple of Bakylon; and they were delivered unto con whose name was Sheshbazzar , whom ke had made governour :

15 And faid unto him. Take thefe velfels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Jerufalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the fame Shefhbarus and laid the foundation of the heule of God, which is in Jerufalem. And fince that time even untill now hath it been in

building and yet it is not finished. king let there be fearth made in the kings treasure-bouse which is there at Habyton whether it be fo, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king, to build this house of God at Jerufalem : and let the king less nd began to build the bouse of God his pleasure to us concerning this mut

hem

æm.

Tu.

and ons,

om-

id to

this

mea

upon

Ion I came

iner

tasi

and s the

s fide

erein

kings

at we

o the

ilded

id in n-and

d faid

01.00

wals! certi

acs of

ŋ.

fwer

od of

e that

which

et up.

i pro

the he schad-

dein

ed the

as the

Cyrus f God

and Nebu-

le that

n into

Cyrus Baby-

om he

fe vel-

je that

f God

ks2788

eule of

4 fince

een in

tothe

CHAP. VI.

1 Darius advancesh the building. 13 The semple finished. 16 The feast of the de-

19 and the paffcower. castons Then Darius the king made a decreey the rolls where the treasures were laid

up in Babylon,

And there was found at Achmetha in the palace that is in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written :

3 In the first yeer of Cyrus the king, the fome Cyrus the king made a decree the house of God at Jerufalem : Let that house be buildedothe place where they offered facrifices, and let the foundations thereof be ftrongly laid, the height thereof threefcore cubits : and

the breadth thereof threefcore cubits ; Wish three rows of great flones, and a row of new timber, and let the expeaces be given ont of the kings house.

5 And also let the golden, and filver reflels of the house of God, which Nebuthad nezzar took forth out of the temples which is at Jerufalem , and brought anto Babylon, be reftored, and brought again unto the temple which is at Jerufa-lem, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

6 Now therefore, Tatnal, governour beyond the river, Shethar-Boznal , and your companions the Ahpharfachites, which are beyond the river, be ye far

from thence :

Let the work of this boufe of God slone-let the governour of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this boufe of God in his place.

8 Moreover, I make a decree, what we hall do to \$ ciders of these Jews for the hallding of this house of God: that of the kings goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expences be given

o And that which they be not hindered both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs for the burnt-offerings of the God of heaven wheat, falt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of priefts, which by day without fail :

10 That they may offer facrifices of fweet favours unto § God of heaven, and ptay for § life of the king & of his fons:

11 Alfo 1 have made a decree, that

who foever shall alter this word, let timer be pulled down from his house, and being fet up-let him be hanged thereon;

and his house be made a dunghil for this. 12 And the God that bath caufed his Name to dwell there, destroy all kings, and people that shall put to their hand, to alter and to defroy this house of God which is at Jerufalem I Darius have made a decree let it be done with fpeed.

13 Then Tatnai governour on this file the river, Shethar-Boznal, and their companions according to that which Datin \$ king had fent fo they did fpeedily.

And the elders of the lews builded, and they prospered, through the prophe-fying of Haggal the prophet, and Zechatish the fon of Iddo, and they builded,

and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Ifrael, and according to the comandment of Cyrus-and Darius, and Artaxerxes, king of Perlia

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the moneth Adar, which was in the fixt yeer of the reign of Darins

the king 16 And the children of Ifrael, the priefts and the Levites and the rest of the children of the captivity-kept the dedica-

tion of this house of God, with loy 17 And offered at the dedication of this house of God, an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs ; and for a fin-offering for all Ifrael , twelve he-goars, according to the number of the tribes of Ifrael.

18 And they fet the priefts in their divisions and the Levites in their courses, for the fervice of God, which is at Jerufalem as it is written in & book of Mofes.

And the children of the captivity kept the paffeover upon the fourteenth

day of the arft moneth.

20 For & priefts and the Levites were purified together-all of them were pures and killed the paffeover for all the children of the captivity and for their bre-thren the priefts, and for themselves.

2 I And the children of Ifrael which were come again out of captivity & all fuch as had feparated themfelves unto them from the fithineffe of the heathen of the land, to feek the LORD God of Ifraeladid eats

22 And kept the feast of unleavened bread feven days with joy:for the LORD had made them joyfull, and turned the heart of the king of Affyria unto thems the house of God, the God of Ifrael. VII. HAP.

I Expa cometh to Jerufalem, 11 with a commission from Artaxerxes. 27 Exra bleffesh God for his favour.

Owafter thefe things in the reign of Artaxerxes king of Perfia. Ezra the fon of Seraiah, the fon of Azariabsthe

fon of Hilkiah The fon of Shallum, the fon of Za-

dok the fon of Ahitub, The fon of Amariabethe fon of Azarish, the fon of Merajoth,

The fon of Zeraiahathe fon of Uzzi, the fon of Bukkis

The fon of Abifhua the fon of Phinenehasithe fon of Eleazarithe fon of Aaron

the chief pried : 6 This Ezra went up from Babylon, and he mas a ready feribe in the law of

Mofes, which the LORD God of Ifrael had given: and the king granted him all his request according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him. 7 And there went up forme of the children of Ifrael and of the prietts, and the

Levites, and the fingers, and the porters and the Nethinims unto Jerufaleus in the feventh yeer of Artaxerxes the king. 8 And he came to Jerufalem in th

fft moneth , which was in the feventh yeer of the king.

9 For upon the firft day of the firft moneth began he to go up from Babylons and on the first day of the fifth moneths

e kings s made

oule of g fest HAR came be to Jerufalem, according so the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to feek the law of \$LORD, and to do in, and to teach in Ifrael flatutes & indgements. 11 ¶ Now this is the copy of the letter

11 ¶ Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Artakerkes gave unto Ezra the priest the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD and of his statutes to Ifrael.

12 Artaxerses king of kings : Unto Ezra
the prich; a feribe of § law of the God of
beaven, perfed pence, and at fuch a time.

73 I make a decree; that all they of the people of if rach and of his priefts and Levites in my realms which are minded of their own free-will to go up to Jerufalemsgo with thee.

14 For a finished a thou art fent of the kings and of his feven counfellours to enquire concerning Judah and Jerusalems according to the law of thy God, which is in thine hand;

15 And to carry the filver and gold, which the king and his counfellours have freely offered unto the God of Ifrael, whose babitation is in Jezusalem.

Mo And all the filver and gold that thou caoft finds in all the province of Eabylon with the free-will-offering of the people, and of the priefts; offering willingly for the house of their God, which is in Jerufalem.

17 That thou mayeft buy speedily with this money, bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat-offerings, and their drink-offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God, which so in Jerusaless.

18 And whatfoever fhall feem good to thee.and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the filver and gold; that do, after the will of your God.

19 The verfels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

20 And whatfoever more fhall be needfull for the house of thy Godswhich thou fhalt have occasion to beflow; beflow it out of the kings treasure house.

21 And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river-that what foever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily.

22 Unto an hundred traints of filver, and to an hundred measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and falt without preferibing how much.

23 Whatfoever is commanded by the God of heaven let it be diligently done, for the house of the God of heaven; for why should there be wrath against the realm of the hing, and his sons?

24 Alfo we certifie you that touching any of the priefts and Levites, fingers, porters, Nethiaims, or misifiers of this houle of God, it thail not be lawfull to impose tolls ribute, or custom upon them

impose toll, tribute, or custom upon them 25 And thou Ezras after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, fer magistrates and Judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the riverall fuch as know the laws of thy God, and teach ye them that know them not.

25 And who loever will not do the law

Ezra,

25 And whofever will not do the higher free for and the law of the king, ht judgement be executed speedily upon him, whether it be unto death, or to be nithment, or to confication of goods, or imprisonment.

27 Bleffed be the LORD God of our fathers, which hath put fuch a thing at this in the kings heart, to be antific the hoofe of the LORD, which is in Jerusalem:

28 And hash extended mercy unto me before the king and his counfellourn-as before all the kings mighty princered I was Grengthened a sa the hand of its LORD my God was upon me, and Ipthered together out of lifael chief ma to go up with me.

CHAP. VIII.

I Extal companions from Babylon, 15 Ministers sent for 21 Afrik 24 Prick heep the treduce. These are now the chief of their sithers, and this is the genealogies

them that went up with me from saylons in the reign of Artaxerses the king. 2 Of the fons of Phinehas, Gerhou: of the fons of Ithamar, Daniel: of the

fons of David, Hattufh.

3 Of the fons of Shechaniah, of the fons of Pharofh, Zechariah, and with him were reckoned by genealogie of the males, an bookred and fifty.

males an hundred and acty.

4 Of the fone of Pabath-Moab Eliseensi the fon of Zerahiah 2 and with his

two hundred males.

5 Of the fone of Shechaniah the fone
Jahaziel, and with him three budge

6 Of the fons also of Adln Electric fon of Jonathan and with him fifty min. 7 And of the fons of Elam Jeftain the fon of Athaliah & with him feventy min

8 And of the fons of Shephatish Itbadish the fon of Michael, and with his fourfcore males.

o Of the fons of Joah-Obadiah the in of Jehiel and with him two hundred an eighteen males.

fon of Josephiah, and with him an land dred and threefcore males.

the fon of Bebal, and with him twest and eight males. 12 And of the fons of Azgad, Johann

the fon of Hakkatan, and with him an indred and ten males.

13 And of the last fons of Adonism whose names are these: Eliphelet, john

and Shemaiah, and with them threefent males.

14 Of the fons also of Bigval, lithin

and Zabbud-and with them feventy mis-15 ¶ And I gathered them togethers the river that runneth to Ahawa, and the abode we in teats three dayers and viewed the people, and the priefin at found there none of the fon of Leri, 15 Then fent I for Elizaer, for the

16 Then fent I for Elezes for his for Shemalah, and for Elezehari and in Jarihand for Elmathan, & for National for Zechariah, and for McChuilam, the

ir facir of hid habyng. 20

EX

1

ti

ti

n: king help cauf ing ches pow

23

fer to see the see to see the see to see the see to see the se

hundr filver gold a 27 thoufa copper 28

and the
will-or
your fr
29 V
weigh;
and the
of Ifra
the hou
30 S

rifes a coid, a crufale 31 T if Ahav moneth and of ivered and of f

nd of ( 32 Ar bode ti Train

ver all od, ad

the law

ng, let

r to b.

oods,or

d of our

g as this

lem:

nto me ure and ceprand

d of the

nd I prief mas

elon. 15 Priefs

heir fa-

alogie of m Baby-

king. erikon

: of the of the with him

e of the

S.Elike with him

he fond bundrel

Ehed the

ty mais.

nty main ciah, Zewith him

h the fm dred mi

ith , the

an ha

Zechariat.

E EMCEL

John

n an hat

donina

et Jehiel

hreefcon

la Helm

ity make

gerher !

and then

s : mi

Levil.
for Aries
and for
at han-sal
ann, thir

17 And I fent them with commandnt unto Iddo the chief, at the place Cafiphia, and I told them what they hould fay unto Iddo and to his brethren the Nethinims at the place Cafiphia that they should bring unto us ministers for

the house of our God. 18 And by the good hand of our God son us they brought us a man of under-tending of the fons of Mahli the fon of Levi, the fon of Ifracl, and Sherebiah,

with his fons, and his brethan eighteen.
19 And Haftabiah, and with him le-hainhof the fons of Merari, his bre-

three, and their fons, twenty. 20 Alfo of the Nethinims, whom Da-

vid and the princes had appointed for the fervice of the Levites, two bundred and twenty Nethinkms ; all of them were

21 9. Then I proclaimed a falt there. at the river Ahava, that we might afflict him a right way for us and for our little

22 For I was assumed to require of the ing a band of fouldiers and horfmento they as against the enemy in the way; be-tule we had spoken unto the king; say-ing. The hand of our God as upon all then for good, that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them at forfake him

23 So we fafted and befought our God lerthis and he was intreated of us. 24 Then I feparated twelve of the chief of the priefts, Sherbiah, Hafnabiah, and ten of their brethren with them,

35 And weighed unto them the filver, and the goldsand the vessels even the of-fering of the house of our God which the ag, and his connfellours, and his lords, and all Ifrael there prefent had offered : 26 I even weighed unto their hand fix hindred and fifty talents of filver, and filver veffels an hundred talents, and of

gold an hundred talents : 27 Alfo twenty balins of gold , of a thouland drams , and two veffels of fine

per precious as gold.

28 And I faid unto them, Ye are holy no the LORD the veffels are holy alfor and the filver, and the gold are a free-will-offering unto the LORD God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, and keep them, untill ye seigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers f Ifrael at Jerusalemain the chambers of

e boufe of the LORD.

30 So took the priefts, and the Leold, and the veffels, to bring them to usalemounto the house of our God.

31 Then we departed from the river Ahava, on the twelfth day of the first meth to go unto Jerusalem: and the ad of our God was upon us and he de-need us from the hand of the enemy, d of fuch as lay in wair by the way. 32 And we came to Jerufalem , and

de there three dayes

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the

men: also for Jarib, and for Elaathan, filver, and the gold, and the veffels weighed in the house of our God, by the hand of Meremorh the fon of Uriah the prieft, and with him mas Eleazar the fon of Phinehas, and with them mas Jourbad the fon of Jeffma and Noadiah the fon of Binnui. Levites :

34 By number, and by weight of every one : and all the weight was written at

that time.

35 A'fo the children of those that had een earried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered burnt-offerings unto the God of Ifrael , twelve buflocks for all Ifrael ninety and fix rams feventy and feven lambs, twelve he-goats for a fin-offering : all this mas a burnt-offer-

ing unto the LORD.

36 ¶ And they delivered the kings nmillions unto the kings lieutenants and to the governours on this fide the river, and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAP. IX.

Exra mourneth for the affinity of the people with Brangers: 3 He prayeth unto God with confession of fins.

Now when their things were done, the princes came to me, faying. The people of Ifrael, and the priefixed the Levites have not feparated themselves from the people of the lands. deing according to their abominations. \*\*Tune of the property of the lands. \*\*June 1. \*\*J the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebufites, the Ammonites, the

Moabites the Egyptians & the Amorites.

2 For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons t fo that the holy feed have mingled them-felves with the people of those lands, yes, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespasse.

3 And when I heard this thing I rent
my garment, and my mantle, and pluckt
off the hair of my head, and of my beard,
and far down aftonicd.

4 Then were aftembled unto me eve-

ry one that trembled at the words of the God of Ifrael because of \$ transgression of those that had been carried away, and I fat aftonied until the evening facrifice.

And at the evening facrifice I arose up from my heavinesse, and having rent my garment, and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

And faid, O my God, I am afa med, and bluf to lift up my face to thee, my God : for our iniquities are increa-fed over our head , and our trespasse is

grown up unto the beavens.
7 Since the dayes of our fathers have we been in a great trefpaffe unto this day, and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priefts been delivered inthe fword : to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of sace, as it is this day.

8 And now for a little space grace hath

been fewed from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our cyes and give us a little reviving in our bondage :
9 For we were bondmenyet our Ged

2

2

Shir

2

the

25

Pap

chi

niah

[ere

27

Eliz

28

25

Sher

niak

IN

(Im

1 :0

had :

vity

2

ant

in th

tepr

brok

burn

and s

and p

God

God

for t

com:

thine

the p

befa:

chi/4

feffe

Whic!

Lan:

7 11

thee ,

ments

thenty

8 1

fat t

fer. fa

ter ye

there

4 thefe

nan-

harb not ferfaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the fight of the kings of Perfia, to give us a reviwing, to fet up the house of our God and to repair the defolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerufalem.

10 And now O our God . What shall

thy commandments.

II Which thou halt commanded by thy fervants the prophets, faving., The land unto which we go to possesse it is an unclean land, with the filthinesse of the people of the lands, with their abomina tions, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanneffe,

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their fons , neither take their daughters unto your fons, not feek their peace, or their wealth for ever : that ye may be firong , and eat the good of the land , and leave it for an inheritance to

your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us, or our evil deeds, and for our great trefpaffe, feeing that thou our God haft punished us leffe then our iniquities de-ferve, and haft given us fuch deliverance as this :

14 Should we again break thy commandments, and joyn in affinity with the people of these abominations ? wouldest thou not be angry with us, till thou hadst confumed us, fo that there hould be no Temnant, nor escaping

15 O LORD God of Ifrael , thou art righteous, for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day : behold, we are before thee in our trefpaffes : for we cannot fland

before thee, because of this

CHAP. X. I Shechaniah eusourageth Ezra to reform the Brange marriages. 9 The people repent, and promise amendment

Ow when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping, and casting himself down before the house of God, there affembled unto him out of Ifrael, a very great congregation of men, and women, and children ; for the people wept very fore

And Shechaniah the fon of Jehiels one of the fons of Elam, answered and faid unto Ezra-We have trefpaffed against our God and have taken (trange wives of the people of the land : yet now there is

hope in Ifrael concerning this thing. Now therefore let us make a covemant with our God , to put away all the wives, and fuch as are born of them, according to the counfell of my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God, and let it be done according to the law.

Arife for this matter belongeth unto thee, we also will be with thee t be of

good courage and do it.

Then arofe Ezraiand made the chief priefts, the Levites, and all Ifrael to wear, that they fould do according to

this word : and they fware. Then Ezra rofe up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan the fon of Eliashib : and when he came thither, he did eat no breadsnor drink water : for he mourned, ecause of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation the roweut Judah and Jerufalem,unto all the children of the captivity that they hould gather themfelves together unto Jem-

And that whofoever would not come within three dayes, according to the counfell of the princes , and theeldersall his fubftance mould be forfeitel. and himfelf feparated from & congress. tion of those that had been carried anar.

9 Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin, gathered themfelves together unto Jerufalem within three days : it was the ninth monerhon the twentierh ler of the moneth, and all the people fat in the fireer of the house of God trembling-because of this matter. & for the great min

10 And Ezra the prieft flood up, and faid unto them. Ye have transgreffed and have taken frange wives to increase the

trespasse of Israel.

11 Now therefore make confession unto the LORD God of your fathers , and do his pleasure; and separate your selves from the people of the land, and from the frange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered and faid with a loud voice, As thou

haft faid, fo must we do :

13 But the people are many and it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to fland without : nelther is this a work of one day or two : for we are many that have transgressed in this thing

14 Let now our rulers of all the co gregation fland, and let all them which have taken flrange wives in our cities, come at appointed times and with them the elders of every city, and the judger thereof : untill the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us.

15 "Onely Jonathan the fon of Afahela and Jahaziah the fon of Tikyah-were imployed about this matter : and Mehul-am-& Shabbethai & Levite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivitydid fo : and Ezra the prieft with certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, & all of them by their names wen feparated and far down in the fift day of the teath moneth-to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken france wives, by the

fird day of the first moneth

18 And among the fons of the prichts there were found that had taken ftrange wives : namely, of the fons of lefturthe fon of Jozadak-and his brethren. Massah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedalish

19 And they gave their hands that they would pur away their wives : and being guilty-they offered a ram of the flock for their trefpaffe

20 And of the fons of Immer : Him

ni and Zebadiah :

21 And of the fons of Harim : Masiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehich and Illzziah.

And of the fons of Pathur : Ellernai Maafiah, Ifamael, Nethancei, Jozabah and Klafah,

25 Ale

1

rned,

that

the-

ll the

Jeru-

108

of St

he el-

died TOUR-

QWSY.

n and perher

U 1946

fay of

to the

ag-be-

rain.

n and

dand ife the

DM 118-

1 and

felves

from

aficer-

s abou

d it i

ot able

a work

my that

e con-

which

Cities

h them

judger

of out

Afahels

ere im-

Mehul-

A them

vitydid

in chief

heir fa-

es-were

t day of

matier.

all the

in by the

pricfts

ftrange

faus the

Massi-

dalish

hat they

nd being

Bock for

: Hans

: Masfi-

d Jehich

23 Alfo of the Levites : Jozabad, and thimeis and Kelaiahs ( the fame is Kellmb) Pethabiah, Judah, and Eliezer.

24 Of the fingers alfo-Eliafaib ; and ce the porters Shallum-and Telemand Hri.

25 Moreoversef Ifracis of the fons of Paroft : Ramiah, and Jefiah, and Malchithe and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Mal-

chijah, and Benaiah. 26 And of the fons of Elam : Mattanish, Zechariah and Jehiel, and Abdi, and

leremoth, and Eliah.

27 And of the fons of Zartu : Eliocnais Elishib. Matraniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabada and Aziza.

28 Of the fons also of Bebai : Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai. 29 And of the fons of Banl : Methul-

m, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the fons of Pahath-Mosb : Aina, & Chelal, Benaiah, Maafiah, Mattanish, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manaffeh.

31 And of the fons of Harim : Eliczers Ifhijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,

32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah, 33 Of the fons of Hathum : Mattenais Martatha, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manaffehand Shimei.

34. Of the fons of Bani : Maadai, Amram, and Uel,

35 Banaiah, Bedaiah, Chelluh,

Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliafhib,

Mattaniah, Mattenai,and Jaafau. 28 And Bani, and Bennui, Shimei,

39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah.

40 Machnadebai, Shafhai, Sharai, 41 Azarechand Shelemiah, Shemariah, 42 Shallum, Amariah, and lofeph

43. Of the fons of Nebo : Jehiel, Martithish. Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah

44 All thefe had taken ftrange wives : and fome of them had wives, by whom they had children.

## THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

CHAP. T.

1 Nebemiah understanding by Hanani the milery of Jerusalem-mourneth, fasteth,

the words of Nehemiah the fleu, in the twentactary least in Shuftan the palace; I was in Shuftan the palace; one of my brethren to paffe in the moneth Chifleu, in the twentieth yeer-as That Hanani one of my brethren

time he, and certain men of Judah, and I afked them concerning the Jews that had escaped which were left of the captivity and concerning Jerufalem.

3 And they faid unto me , The remaint that are left of the captivity there in the province-are in great affilian and eprosch : the wall of Jerufalem alfo is broken down, and the gates thereof are

burnt with fire 4 ¶ And it came to paffe when I heard thefe words , that I fat down and wept, and mourned certain dayes, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven,

And faid, I befeech thee, O LORD God of heaven, the great and terribie God , that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him, and observe his commandments :

6 Let thine car now be attentive- and thine eyes open , that thou mayeft hear the prayer of thy fervant, which I pray before thee nove, day and night , for the thidren of Ifrael thy fervants, and confeffe the fins of the children of Ifraelwhich we have finned aginft thee : both hand my fathers house have finned.

7 We have dealt very corruptly againft thet, and have not kept the commandments, nor the flatutes, nor the judgebents, which thou commanded ft thy ferrant Mofes,

8 Remember, I befeech thee the word that thou commandedft thy fervant Mofer faying, If ye transgrede, I will featter you abroad among the nations :

9 But if ye turn unto me and keep my mandments , and do them : though there were of you cast our unto the utter-

most part of the heaven, yet will I gathem unto the place that I have chofen, to fer my Name there.

10 Now these are thy servants , and thy people whom thou haft redeemed by thy great power, and by thy firong hand,

11 O LORD, I befeech thee, let now thine car be attentive to the prayer of thy fervant and to the prayer of thy fervants, who defire to fear thy Name : and profper. I pray thee thy fervant this day, and grant him mercy in the fight of this man. For I was the kinge cup-bearer. CHAP. 11.

Artaxerxes understanding the confe of Nehemiaks sadnesse, lendeth him with letters to Jeruselem. 17 The Femt incited to build.

Nd it came to paffe in the moneth Nifan, in the twentieth yeer of Artaxefxes the king . that wine mas before him : and I took up the wine, and gave if unto the king : now I had not been beforetime fad in his prefence.

2 Wherefore & king faid unto me. Why is thy countenance fad , feeing thou are not fick? this is nothing elfe but forrows of heart. Then I was very fore afraid.

3 And faid unto the king Let the king live for ever : why thould not my coun renance be fad, when the city-the place of my fathers fepulchres lieth wafte-and the gates thereof are confumed with fire

Then the king faid unto me , For what doeft thou make request ? So I prayed to the God of heaven.

And I faid unto the king-If it pleafe the king , and if thy fervant have foun favour in thy fight , that thou woulded fend me unto ludah, unto the city of my fathers fepulchers a that I may build it.

6 And the king faid unto me, (the mall thy journey be and when wilt thou return ! So it pleased the king to send me, and I fet him a time.

7 Moreover, I faid unto the king, IF it please the hing , let lettem be givee

: Elice Jozabad 35 AIR me to the governours beyond the riverthat they may convey me over , till I come into Judah ;

8 And a letter unto Afaph the keeper of the kings forest, that he may give me simber, to make beams for the gates of the palace, which appertained to the boule, and for the wall of the city, and for the boule that I shall enter into: and the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon me.

9 Then I came to the governours beyond the river, & gave them the kings letters: (now the king had fent captains of the army, and hor/men with me.)

10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobish the fervant the Ammonite beard of it, it grieved them exceedingly, that of the children of Ifrael,

11 So I came to Jerufalem , and was

there three dayes. 12 And I arose in the night, I, and some few men with me, neither told I any man what God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither was there any beast with me, save the beast that I

rode upon. 13 And I went out by night by the gare of the valley, even before the dragonwell, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jerufalem, which were brohen down, and the gates thereof were confumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the gate of the fountain and to the kings pool, but there was no place for the beaft that was under

me to prife.

15 Then went I up in the night by the brooks and viewed the wall, and turned ack, and entered by the gare of the valley, and fo returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither 1 went, or what I did, neither had I as yet told it to the lews nor to the priefts, nor to the nobles nor to the rulers, nor to the rulers, nor to the reft that did the work.

Then faid I unto them . Ye fee the diftreffe that we are in , bow Jerufalem lieth wasterand the gates thereof are burnt with fire : come, and let us build up the wall of Jerufalem , that we be no

more a reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God, which was good upon me; as also the kings words that he had spoken time me. And they said Let us rife up and build. So they Arengthened their hands for this good work.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the fervant the Ammonites ghed us to fcorn, and despised us, an faid, What is this thing that ye do? will

ye rebell against the king?
20 Then answered I them and faid unto them . The God of heaven . He will prosper us therefore we his servants will arise and build; but you have no portion. nor right, nor memoriali in Jerafalem. C H A P. III.

The names and order of them that

builded the wall. Hen Eliafib the high priest rose up, with his beethren the priefle, and they built the heep-gate, they fandified it, and fet up the doors of it, even uno the tower of Meah they fandified it, up. to the tower of Hanancel

And next anto him builded the m f Jericho and next to them builded

Zaccur the fon of Imri. 3 But the fifth gate did the fors of Haffenaah build, who also laid the beams

thereof, and fer up the doors thereofshe locks thereof, and the bars thereof. And next unto them repaired Merimoth the fon of Uriah the fon of Ker: and next unto them repaired Mehulian the fon of Berechiah, the fon of Mehebeel : and next unto them repaired Zatá

01

wa EF

601

of

ed bou

She

fon fon

Sole Net

gu ing :

31 com gold

1 71

B

e w

05,3

and t

30

dok the fon of Baana And next unto them the Tekoher repaired; but their nobles put not their

necks to the work of their Lord. 6 Moreoversthe old gate repaired le-bolada the fon of Pafeahand Methulim the fon of Befodaiah: they laid the beams thereof, and fer up the doors thereofand the locks thereof, and the bars thereof

And next unto them repaired Mela-7 And next unto them repaired men nothite, the men of Gibeomand of Mizpale unto the throne of the governour on

this fide the river.

Next unto him repaired Ilzziel the fon of Harhaiah of the goldsmiths : nex unto him also repaired Hananiah the so of one of the apothecaries, and they fartified Jerufalem unto the broad wall

And next unto them repaired Rehaiah the fon of Hur, the ruler of the

alf part of Jerusalem

10 And next unto them repaired Je-daiah the fon of Harumaph , even over against his house ; and next unto him repaired Hattufh the fon of Hafhabnish

11 Malchijah the fon of Harim & Ha-hub & fon of Pahath-Moab, repaired the other piece, & the tower of the furnaces. 12 And next unto him repaired Shallum

part of Jerusalem, he, and his daughters. 13 The valley-gate repaired Hanumand the inhabitants of Zanoah : they built he and fet up the doors thereof, the lock thereof, & the bars thereof, & a thousand

cubits on the wall unto the dung-gate 14 But the dung-gate repaired Mal-chian the fon of Rechabsthe ruler of part of Bethhaccerem: he built it, and fet up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and

the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountain repal-red Shallum the fon of Col-hozehate mler of part of Mizpah : he built it an covered it, and fet up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof. and the wall of the pool of Silosh, by the kings garden, and unto the flairs the go down from the city of David.

16 After him repaired Nehmlah 6 to of Azbuk, the ruler of \$ half part of Senh

zur unto the place over against the sepamade, and unto the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Levil Rehum the fon of Bani : next unto h repaired Mahabiah the ruler of the las part of Keilah in his part,

ell\_

hified unto

to une men

ilded

ons of

ofsthe

Meri-

Koz:

utlan fed

d Za-

koltes

t their

ed le-

ullem

beams

ofand

Mels-

Mero

Miz-

ne ruo

iel the

1 Bent

he for

d Re-

of the

ed Jen over im re-

ish.

& Ha-

rnaces.

hallun he half

ghters.

umand uilt its

e locks

oufand

Mal-

of part

fet up

of, and

repalebe ru-

it, and

hercofy

hereof, ah, by

irs that

h & fou e fepulhat was

the last

310.

reof

ther piece, over against the going up to

the armory, at the turning of the wall. earneftly repaired the other piece, from the turning of the mall, unto the door of the house of Eliashib the high priest. at After him repaired Merimoth \$ son

of Urijabithe fon of Koz, another picces from the door of the house of Eliashib, even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the priefts;

the men of the plain.

13 After him repaired Benjamin, and Hafab, over against their house: after him repaired Azariahathe son of Maasei-

his tee fon of Ananiah by his house.

24 After him repaired Binnui the fon
of Hensdad, another piece, from the
book of Azariah unto the turning of the mili even unto the corner.

25 Palai the son of Uzai, ever against the turning of the matt, and the tower which lieth out, from the kings high house that was by the court of the prison: after him. Pedaish the son of Parosh.

26 Moreoversthe Nethinims dwelt in Ophel, unto the place over against the water-gate-toward the east, and the tow-

er that lieth out. 27 After them the Tekoltes repaired mother piece , over against the great tower that lieth our, even unto the wall

28 From above the horse-gate repair-d the priests every one over against his

29 After them repaired Zadok the fon of Immer, over against his house : after him repaired also Shemaiah the son of

Shechanish, the keeper of the east-gate. to After him repaired Hananiah the fon of Zalaph, another piece : after him repaired Meshullam the fon of Berechi-ah over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Malchiah, the goldsmiths fon , unto the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the go-

ng up of the corner. 32 And between the going up of the corner unto the meep-gate, repaired the

goldimiths and the merchants. Nebemiah

CHAP. IIII.

While the enemies foff, Nebemiah
proyeth: 7 He understanding their
wrath and secrets, setteth a watch. Allt it came to paffe that when San-Dialist heard that we builded the wall,

he was wroth, and took great indignation and mocked the Jews.

on an moused the pews.

2 And he fpake before his brethren and the army of Samaria and faid, What to thefe feeble Jews? will they fortife thimfelves? will they facifie? I will they make an end in a day? will they retained a new of the beaugh of the Te the stones out of the heaps of the mbith, which are burnt !

2 Now Tobiah the Ammonite was by hand he faid, Even that which they

18 After him repaired their brethrenbuild, if a fox go up, he skall even break
strais the son of Heasdad, the ruler of
de half part of Keilah.

19 Ad next to him repaired Ezer the
19 Ad next to him repaired Ezer the
19 and turn their reproach upon
19 fee of Jeshus, the ruler of Mizpah anotheir own head and give them for a prey Hears O our God, for we are dein the land of captivity:

5 And cover not their iniquity , and let not their fin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall and all the wall was joyned together unto the half there-

of : for the people had a minde to work. 7 But it came to passe that when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabiana, and the Ammonites, and the Afhdodites heard that the walls of Jerusalem were nade up, and that the breaches began to

be flopped then they were very wroths

8 And conspired all of them togethers
to come, and to fight against Jerusalem,

and to hinder it.

Nevertheleffe, we made our prayer unto our God, and fet a watch again@

them day and night, because of them.
10 And Judah said. The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbith, fo that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries faid. They fall not know neither feestill we come in th midft among them, and flay them, and

caufe the work to ceafe.

12 And it came to passe, that when the Jews which dwelt by them, came, they faid unto us ten times, From all places whence ye mail return unto us, they will

be upon you.

13 ¶ Therefore fet I in the lower places behinde the wall, and on the higher places. I even fet the people after their families, with their twords, their chair beautiful their funds, their families. fpears, and their bowes.

14 And I looked and role up and faid unto the nobless and to the rulers and to the rest of the people, Be not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord which is great and terrible; and fight for your brethren, your fons, and your daughters, your fons, and your daughters, your wives, and your boufes.

ies heard that it was known unto us and God had brought their counfell to nought, that we returned all of us to the

wall every one unto his work.

16 And it came to passe from that time forth that & half of my fervants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the fields, and the bowes, and the habergeons, and the rulers were behinde all the house of Judah.

17 They which builded on the walls and they that bare busdens, with those that laded, every one with one of hi

that lided, every one with one or my hands wrought in the works and with the other hand held a vespon.

18 For the builders every one had his fword girded by his fide-and fo builded a and he that founded the arumper was

19 And I faid unto the nobles & to the rulers, and to the reft of the people, The work is great & large and we are feparated upon the wall one far from another :

20 In what place therefore ye hear th

found of the trumper-refort ye thicker un-

21 So we laboured in the work and half f them held the fpears; from the rifing of the morning till the flars appoared

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto to the people. Let every one , with his fervant, lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I nor my brethren, nor which followed me , none of us put off our clothes, faving that every one put them offer washing.

1 The Jews complain of their debt, mor-

Nd there was a great cry of the people, and of their wives, against their brethren the Jewes.

For there were that faid. We our fons and our daughters are many : therefore we take up corn for them, that we may eat and live.

Some alfo there were that faid, We have morgaged our lands vineyards and boules, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

There were also that faid, We have borrowed money for the kings tributes and that upon our lands, and vineyards.

Yet now our fleft is as the fleft of our brethren, our children as their children: and lo, we bring into bondage our fons, and our daughters, to be fervantes and fome of our daughters are brought unto bondage already, neither is it our power to redeen them: for other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 And I was very angry, when I beard their cry, and their words.

Then I consulted with my felf, and 7 These I committee with a rulers, and I rebuked the nobless and the rulers, and faid unto them, You exalt utury, every one of his brother. And I fet a great af-

fembly against them : 8 And I faid umo them, We, after our ability, have redeemed our brethren the Tews, which were fold unto the heathen ; and will you even fell your brethren ? or mall they be fold unto us? then held they

their peace, and found nothing to answer

Also I faid. It is not good that ye
do cought ye not to walk in the fear of our God, because of the reproach of the heathen our enewies !

10 I likewife-and my brethren, and my fervants might exact of them money and corn : I pray you let us leave off this

ufury. this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their boules; also the hundreth part of the money , and of the corn the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them

12 Then faid they We wil refore them, and will-require nething of them; fo wil we do as thou fayeft. Then I called the priefts, and took an oath of them , that

they hould do according to this promife 13 Alfo I hook my lap & faid. So God hake every man from his house, and from his laboursthat performent not this promifes even thus be he maken our sale empried. Andtall the congregation faits Amen, and praised the LORD: and the people did according to this promise.

people did according to this profile,

4. A Moseo was firm to the first
was appointed to be their governor in
the land of Judah , from the evenish
yeers even some the two and thirm
yeer of Arabitrate the king-ther struggle

yeers. I and my determine have not came the bread of the governour.

15 But the founder governours the lat-best before mes were thanged to months people; and had sation of them bread mit wine a belief founty. Helsels of frivers yea even their fervants bare rule overal cople : but fo did not ly because of the fear of God

of this wall-neither bought we any last and all my fervance were gathered tif-

17 Moreover-there were at my table at hundred and fifty of the Jews and miero among the feather that earne usto as from a mong the feather that we about as:

18 Now that which was prepared for medally we as one out and fix choice herey

also fowls were prepared for mei sad once in ten days frore of all lotts elving yet for all this required not I the breid of the goveernour, because the bondage was heavie upon this people.

19 Think upon me my God for good people.

:1]

ea:

To

-1

fore In I

of 1

beic mi

I N

A door

Han

ever man-

tien b

ppo mia/

CHAP. VI. I Sanballet prafifeth to terrifie Nelse minh. 15 The work is finished. 17 Secret intelligence between the animit

or intelligence occurrent for dammer and the public of Judah.

Now it came to puffe, when Sankal-life, and The public of the the Arabian, and the real of our commen heard that I had builded the wall, and the other others are the sankal for the sa that there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had not fet up the doors upon the gates,)
2 That Sanbalist and Gefhem fent un-

to me faying Come let us meet together in fome ont of the villages in the plaine Ono:but they thought to do me mifchid. faying I am doing a great work to that I cannot come down : why thould the work cease, whilft I leave it, and come down to you ?

4 Yet they fent unto me four times after this fort ; and I answered them after the fame manner

Then fent Sanballat his fervant ut to me in like manner the fifth time, with an open letter in his band :

6 Wherein war written; It is reported among the heathen, and Gamu faith in that thou and the fews think to rebell for which cause thou buildest the walh that then mayed be their king according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophers to preach of thee at Jerusalemin ing. There is a king in Judah. And no shall it be reported to the king according to thefe words. Come now thereform let us take counfell sogether,

are no fuch things done as thou fayelts boules were not builded. at thou feignest them out of thine own

Their hands fhall be weakened from the

heart 9 For they all made us afraid, faying,

ŝ

1141

'n,

at I

e in

eise

am

Add the and

rebe

fiche

nosii ndr

thi-

le sit leth

from

d for heeps and winer bread adage

good.

r this

Neber

17 54-

semilé

anha)m the

emi

, and

up the

ent un-

gether

laine

fchief.

theme that I

come

rimes

em af-

ant un-

ne, with

eported

faith its

rebell the walls

cording

ed pri

and no

em.fay-

cordist

foresand

8 The

pork-that it be not done. Now therefore, O God, frengthen my hands. 10 Afterward I came unto the house of hemaiah the fon of Delaiah the fon of Mehetabel, who mas thur up, and he faid, Let us meet together in the house of God within the temple, and let us faut

the doors of the temple, for they will come to flay thee, year in the night will they come to flay thee. 11 And I faid, Should fuch a man as I

feet and who is there that being as I ams would go into the temple to fave his

life ? I will not go in. 12 And lo, I perceived that God had not fent him, but that he pronounced this prophecie against me: for Tobiah

and Sanbailar had hired him. 13 Therefore mas he hired , that I ould be afraid, and do fo,and fin , and that they might have marter for an evil

enthar they might repreach me 14 My God, think thou upon Tobiah; and Sanballate according to these their works and on the propheteffe Nozdiahi and the reft of the prophets that would

have put me in fear. ewesty and fifth day of the moneth Elulis

fifty and two dayes.

re And it came to pale that when all or enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that were about us faw thefe things they were much cast down in their work was wrought of our God;

17 Mortover win those dayes the bebles of Judah fent many letters unto Tobiah and the letters of Tobiah came

18 For there were many in Julah from unto him : because he was the fon a law of Shechaniah the fon of Arah-and is fon Johanan had taken the daughter of Mehullam, the fon of Berechia

19 Alfo they reported his good deeds re me and uttered my words to him: Tobiah fent letters to put me in fear.

1 Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jarufalem to Hanani and Hananiah. 5 The genealogie of them which came at the first out of Babylon.

Ow ir came to paffe when the wall was built, and I had fer up the ors ; and the porters, and the fingers,

and the Levites were appointed.

2 That I gave my brother Hananisand Hanmiah the ruler of the palace, charge over Jerusalem ( for he was a faithfull mand feared God above many.)

3 And I faid unto them, Let not the pars of jerusalem be opened untill the mabe hor; and while they ftand by let them flut the doors, and bor them: and ppoint watches of the inhabitants of Je-malemetery one in his watch-and every me to be over against his house.

Then I fent unrohim, faying, There but the people were few therein, and the

5 ¶ And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogie. And I found a register of the genealogie of thems which came up at the firft, and found written therein a

6 Thefe are the children of the pro vince that went up out of & captivity, of those that had been carried away, whome Nebuchad-nezzar the king of Babylon had carried away & came again to Jerufalemy

and to ludah, every one unto his city :
7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeffuas Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilfan , Mifpereth, Bigvais Nahum, Baansh. The number, I fay, of the men of the people of Ifrael was this

The children of Parofin two thoufand an hundred feventy and two.

The children of Shephariah, three hundred feventy and two.

10 The children of Arab, fix hundred fifry and two

11 The children of Paharh-Moab, of the children of Jeffun, & Joabstwo thoufand and eight hundred and eighteen.

12 The children of Elams a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zartus eight hon-

dred fourty and five. 14 The children of Zaccai feven hun-

dred and threefcore.

15 The children of Binnuislix hundred fourty and eight.

16 The children of Bebai, fix bundred

twenty and eight. The children of Azgad , two thou-

fand three hundred twenty and two. hundred threefcore and feven,

The children of Bigyais two thoufand threefcore and fever

20 The children of Adin, fix hundred fifty and five.

27 The children of Ater of Hezekiaha ninety and eight.
22 The children of Hafhum, three hua-

dred twenty and eight. 23 The children of Bezal, three hun.

dred twenty and four. 24 The children of Hariphan hundred

and twelve. 25 The children of Gibeonsninery and

26 The men of Bethlehem, and Ne-

tophahan hundred fourfcore and eight. 27 The men of Anathorh , an hundred

twenty and eight. 28 The men of Beth-armaveth, fourty and two.

29 The men of Kirjath-learins Che-phirah-and Beeroth-feven hundred fourty and three.

30 The men of Ramah and Gebasfra hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of Michmath an huendred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Bethel and Ai , an hun-dred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nebos Bity and two

34 The children of the other Elams a Q

moufand two hundred fifty and four. 35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Jericho, three hun ared fourty and five.

37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and or feven hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Sensa, three thoufand nine hundred and thirty,

39 The pricks. The children of Jeah , of the house of Jeshua , nine hun-

dred feventy and three. fifty and two.

41 The children of Paffur, a thousand awe hundred fourty and feven.

42 The children of Harima thousand and feventeen 43 The Levites. The children of ethus, of Kadmiel, and of the children of

Hedevah, seventy and four. 44 The fingers. The children of

Afaphan hundred fourty and eight.
45 The porters. The children of 45 The porters. The children of Shallum-the children of Ager, the children of Talmon-the children of Akkubthe children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight

46 The Nethinims. The children of Ziha, the children of Hafbupha, the

shildren of Tabaoth 47 The children of Keros, the children

of Siathe children of Padon 48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmai,

of Giddel, the children of Gahar,
50 The children of Reaish, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, 51 The children of Garzam, the children of 1122a, the children of Phafeah,

52 The children of Befai, the children of Meunimathe children of Nephiftelin The children of Bakbuk , dren of Hakuphathe children of Harburs The children of Bazlith-the children

Mehida, the children of Harfha, 55 The children of Barkos, the children of Siferasthe children of Tamah, 56 The children of Neziah, the chil-

dren of Hatipha 57 The children of Solomons fer-

of Sophereth, the children of Peridaof Darkonsthe children of Giddel

59 The children of Shephatiah, the nildren of Hattil, the children of Pochereth Zebaim, the children of Amo 60 All the Nethinims, and the children

of Solomons fervants, were three hundredninery and two. 61 And these were they which went up also from Tel-melah, Tel-haremas Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but they

could not flew their fathers house, nor their feed, whether they were of Ifrael. 62 The children of Delajah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda,

fix hundred fourty and two. 63 And of the priefts : the children

dren of Baraillai , which took one of the daughters of Barzillai the Gilcadite to swierand was called after sheir name,

64 Thefe fought their regifter among those that were reckoned by genealogie, but it was not found: therefore were they

as polluted put from the priefthood. that they mould not eat of the most holy things, till there flood up a prieft with

urim and thummim. 66 The whole congregation toge. ther was fourty and two thousand three

hundred and threefcore : 67 Belide their men-fervants and their maid-fervants, of whom there were feven thousand three hundred thirty & feven;and they had two hundred fourty and

five finging-men, and finging-women.
68 Their horfessfeven hundred thing and fix : their mules two hundred fourty

69 Their camels, four hundred thirt and five : fix thoufand feven bundred and twenty affes.
70 ¶ And fome of the chief of thefathers gave unto the work : the Tiras-

tha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty bafins, five hundred nd thirty priests garments.
71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work, twenty

thousand drams of gold, and two they fand and two hundred pound of filver. 72 And that which the rest of the per ple gave, was twenty thousand drams of and threefcore and feven prichs gar-

73 So the priefte, and the Levites, and the porters, and the fingers, and some of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Ifrach dwell in their cities : and when the feventh moneth came the children of Ifrael were in their cities,

CHAP. VIII. I The religious manner of realing al

bearing the law. And all the people gathered then-felves together as one manisto the Rrecr, that mas before the water-gateau they fpake unto Ezra the fcribe, to bri the book of the law of Mofes, which the LORD had commanded to Ifrael

2 And Ezra the prieft brought the last before the congregation both of men ad women; and all that could hear with an derstanding, upon the fir@ day of the fe-

venth moneth. 3 And he read therein before the front that was before the water-gate, fromthe morning until mid-day, before the nor and the women, and those that could at derstand : and the ears of all the per were attentive unto the book of the

And Ezra the scribe flood upon ! pulpit of wood, which they had madelit the purpofe, and befide him Rood Man-thish, and Shema, and Anaiah, and Ilijah and Hilkiah, and Maafeiah on his no hand : and on his left hand, Pedajah Mifhael, and Malchiahand Haft

Hafabadana, Zechariah, and Mehulist 5 And Erra opened the book in the fight of all the people, (for he was about the people) and when he opened and

people flood up. And Ezra bieffed the LORD the party

that wer e fince of Hirac teat gla the lat an of G

Afole Gods g Von this

粉竹

2 Say

.1

to

284

had

ciar

1

of a

vite deri

14 which Mos

dwel

.15

rock alem

and ranci

ranci take

16 4

tet e

the g

Godrand all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands : and they bowed their heads, and worthipped the LORDs with their faces to & ground.
7 Alfo Johus and Banis and Sherebishs

in Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodiiah, Maafejab, Kelita, Azəriah, Jozabad, Hanan, Petajalis and the Levites caused the pcopie to understand the law : and the peoood in their place.

So they read in the book, in the law of God diftinctly, and gave the fenfe, and

sufed them to understand the roading.

9 ¶ And Nehemiah, which is the Tirasand Ezra the prieft the fcribe, and the Levites that taught the people, faid unto all the people, This day is holy untothe LORD your God, mourn not, nor eep : for all the people wept, when they beard the words of the law.

10 Then he faid unto them, Go your ayeat the fat, and drink the fweet, and fend portions unto them for whom no-thing is prepared: for this day is holy to our LORD : neither be ye forry for

the joy of the LORD is your strength. It So the Levites ftilled all the people, lying, Hold your peace, for the day is

hely, neither be ye grieved. 12 And all the people went their way teemand to drink and to fend portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were de-

ciared unto them. 13 And on the fecond day were gaered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests and the Le-vites unto Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded by Mofes, that the children of Ifrael should dwell in booths in the feast of the fewenth moneth :

15 And that they should publish and eoclaim in all their cities, and in Jeruulem faying Go forth unto the mounts ranches and myrtle-branches and palmaches, and branches of thick trees to

te boochs, as it is written. 16 So the people went forth, and must them, and made themselves some every one upon the roof of his nothes every one upon the roof of his turts of the house of God , and in the treet of the water-gate, and in the ftreet

fthe gate of Ephraim, 17 And all the congregation of them If were come again out of the captivimade booths and far under the booths for fince the dayes of Jefhua the fon of Nan, anto that day, had not the children fifted done fo : and there was very en gladneffe.

18 Alfo day by day from \$ first day un-

the last dayle read in the book or the modification of Godstand they keep the feafl fever the see on the eighth day most a follerun study, according unto the manner.

C. H. A. P. IX.

Alstern full. 4 The Leviles confesse of the goodings and their wickshapes.

Journal of the modification of the modification of the modification of the modification of the modification. this moneth, the children of Ifrael were assembled with fasting, and with fackclothes, and earth upon them.

And the feed of Ifrael feparated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their fins, and the iniqui-

ties of their fathers. 3 And they flood up in their places and read in \$ book of \$ law of \$ LORD their Godsone fourth part of the daysand another fourth part they confessed, and

worthipped the L O R D their God.
4 Then flood up upon the ftairs of the Levires, Jefhua, and Banis Kadmicle Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherabiah, Bani, and Chenanisand cried with a loud voice un-

to the L o R D their God.

5 Then the Levites, lefhua, and Kadmi-le, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, faid, Stand up. and bleffe the LORD your God for ever and ever, and bleffed be thy glorious Name, which is exalted above all bleffing and praise.

thou haft made heaven, \$ heaven of heaven, with all their hoft-the earth, and all things that are therein, \$ feas, \$ all that is therein, and thou preferveft them all \$ all that is therein, and thou preferveft them all \$ all that \$ all the prefer was the property than a state of the prefer was the property than a state of the prefer was the property than a state of the prefer was the property than a state of the prefer was the property than a state of the prefer was the property than a state of the prefer was t

and the hoft of heaven worthippeth thee.
7 Thou art the LORD the God, who didft chuse Abram and broughted bim forth out of Ur of the Caldees, and ga-

vest him the name of Abraham : 8 And foundest his heart faithful before thee, & madeft a covenant with hims to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites & Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebulites, and the Girgalites, to give it. I fay, to his feed, and haft performed

thy words a for thou art rightcous : fathers in Egypt, and heardest their cry by the Red-lea:

10 And thewedft fignes and wonders upon Pharaohand on all his fervants and on all the people of his land: for thou kneweft that they dealt proudly against them: so didst thou get thee a Name, as it is this day.

11 And thou didft divide the fea before them, fo that they went thorow the midft of the fea on the dry land and their perfections thou threwest into the deeps as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover, thou leddest them in the

day by a cloudy pillar, and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they thould go.
13 Thou camelt down also upon monnt

Sinai. & fpakeft with them from heaven, and gaveft them right judgements, Strue laws, good flaures and commandments a 14 And madest known unto them thine

holy fabbath, and commandeds them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant :

15 And gaveft them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirft, and promifedft them that they should go in to possess the land, which thou had sworn to give them.

16 But they and our fathers deale proudly, and hardened their necks, and

carkened not to thy commandments : 27 40

πġ bry

ith 399 heir

600 e feand n. iny unty

ditta l and ne farfasufaná adred

nhen menty thouret. e peo ems of 212

es+ and d when dren of

ing sai theminto the ateand o bring kich the ä the im

with ur f the fethe front from the could of he people

madefin

od Matth d Ilrim fehulla sok ia te was she ened in

Dik

17 And refused to obey, neither were mindefull of the wonders that thou didft among them : but hardened their necks and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage : but thou art a God ready to parden, gracious and ercifully flow to anger, and of great kindnesse, and forsookest them not.

18 Yez, when they had made them a that brought thee up out of Egypts and had wrought great provocatio

19 Yet thou in thy manifold mercies forfookeft them not in the wilderneffe : the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way, neither the pillar of fire by night-to thew them light, and the way wherein they

hould go.

20 Thou gavelt alfo thy good fpirit, to infinite them, and withhelden not thy rranna from their mouth and gavelt them water for their thirft.

21 Yea, fourty yeers didft thou fustain them in the wildernesse, so that they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not old and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover, thou gavest them king-doms, and nations, and didst divide them

into corners: fo they pofferfed the land of Sibon, and the land of the king of Heft-bon, and the land of Og king of Baftan. 23. Their children alfo multipliedft

thou as the ftars of heaven and broughteft them into the land-concerning which abou hadfl promifed to their fathers that they should go in to possesse it.

24 So the children went it, and poffeffed the land, and thou fubdued& before them the inhabitants of the land, the Camanites, and gaven them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land that they might do with them as they would.

25 And they took ftrong cities and a fat land & possessed houses tall of all goods, wells digged-vineyards, and oliveyards, and fruit trees in abundance : fo they did ratiand were filled & became fat and delighted themselves in thy great goodnes.

26 Nevertheleffe, they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cash thy law behinde their backs, and flew thy prophets, which tellified against them, to turn them to thee, and they

wrought great prevecations

Therefore thou deliveredft them Into the hand of their enemics , wexed them , and in the time of their grouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven : and according to thy manifold mercies thou gaveft them faviours, who faved them out of the hand of their enemies

26 But after they had reft, they did evil again before thee : therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, fo that they had the dominion over them : yet when they returned, and cried that thee, thou heardest them from heaven, and many times didn thou deliver them, according to thy mercies: 29 And required againg them, that

ou mightest bring them again onto the priver they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but finned against thy judgements, (which if a man do, he shall live in them) and withdrew the houlders and hardened their necks and would not hear.

30 Yer many yeers didft thou forbear them, and teftifiedft against them by thy fpirit in thy prophets : yet would they not give ear:therefore gaveft thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheleffe, for thy great mercies fake thou didit not utterly confume

them, nor forfake them ; for thou art a gracious and mercifull God

32 Now therefore our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy ; let not all the trouble feem little before thee, that hath come upon us on our kings on our princes, and on our priefts, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, fince the time of the kings of Affyria, unto this day.

33 Howbeit thou art just in all that is brought upon us : for thou hast dene right, but we have done wickedly :

34 Neither have our kings our princess our priests, nor our fathers kept thy laws nor hearkened unto thy commandments, and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didft reftiffe againft them.

35 For they have not ferved thec in their kingdom, and in thy great goodneffe that thou gaveft them, and in the large and fat land which thou gaveft before them , neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, we are fervants this day : and for the land that thou gaveft unte our fathers, to eat the fruit thereof, and the good thereof, behold, we are fervants

in it 37 And it yeeldeth much increase unto the kings, whom thou haft fet over us, because of our fins : also they have deminion over our bodies, and over out cattell at their pleafure, and we are in great diftreffe.

38 And because of all this we make a fure covenant, and write it, and our princes, Levites, and priefts feal unto it. HAP. X.

1 Their names that fealed the covenant.
29 The points of the covenant.

Ow those that scaled were , Nehemiah the Tirfhatha, the fon of Hachalish, and Zidkijah,

2

Seraiah Azariah Jeremiah, Pafturi Amariah, Malchiah, Harruft Shebaniah, Malluchs

Harim, Merimoth, Obadiah, Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch-

Methullam, Abijah, Mijamin, Mazziah, Bilgair Shemaiah : theft were the priefts.

And the Levites : both Jefhua the fon of Azaniah, Binnui, of the fons of Henadad, Kadmiel :

10 And their brethren & Shebaniah Hodilah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,

11 Micah Rehob Hafhabrah

13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu, The chief of the people. Parolly Pahath Moab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani.

ti

ri

th

20

al

Pi

ho

fat

to

Ge

Bro

all

the

of o

law

of o

God

bou

fruit

the !

and

bers

rithe ghar

tithe

38

37

3

27

T

li

οĒ

is

18

199

E 9

59

ou

in

d. he

be-

om

W S

nte

ind

nts

un-

259

de-

out

in

ke s

rin.

uni.

ehe-

HIP

theft

s the

mish

15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebais 15 Adonijalı, Bigvai, Adin, Ater Hizkijah Azzur

18 Hodish, Hafhum, Bezal, Hariph, Anathoth, Nebais 10 20 Magpiafh, Mefhullam, Hezirs

Methezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua, 21 22 Pelariah, Hanan, Anaiah, 22 Hofhea, Hananiah, Hafhub,

24 Halloheth, Pileha, Shobek, Rehum, Hafhabnah, Maafeiah, 26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Anany

Malluch, Harim, Baanah 28 ¶ And the reft of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the fingseparated themselves from the people of the lands, unto the law of God; their wives, their fons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding

29 They clave to their brethren,their nobles and entered into a curfe, and into an oath, to walk in Gods law, which was given by Mofes the fervant of God; and to observe and do all the commandjuigements, and his statutes:

30 And that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our fons.

31 And if the people of the land bring ware or any viduals on the fabbath-day to fell, that we would not buy it of them on the fabbath, or on the holy day, and that we would leave the feverith yeer, and the exaction of every debt.

32 Alfo we made ordinances for us to tharge our felves veerly with the third part of a shekel, for the service of the

oufe of our God.

33 For the flew-bread, and for the connuall mear-offering, and for the contimuall burnt-offering, of the fabbaths, of the new moons, for the fet feafts, and for the hely things and for the fin-offerings, to make an atonement for Ifrael and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests the Levites, and the people, for the wood-offering, to bring it into the house of our Godafter the houses of our fathers at times appointed yeer by yeer, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, as it is written in the law

35 And to bring the Arit-fruits of our ground, and the first-fruits of all fruit of all trees, yeer by yeer, unto the house of

the LORD.

35 Alfo the firft-born of our fons, and of our cattell , (as it is written in the law) and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks to bring to the house of our God unto the priests that minister in the bouse of our God:

37 And that we should bring the first-fruits of our dough and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine, and of oil, unto the priefts, to the cham-bers of the house of our God, and the tithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes is all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the pried the fon of kall be with the Levites, when the Le-

vites take tithes , and the Levites thall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the chambers into the treasure-house

39 For the children of Ifrael, and the children of Levi, hall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil unto the chambers, where are the veffels of the fanduary,& the priefts that mini-fter, and the porters, and the fingers, and we wil not forfake the house of our God.

CHAP. XI.

I The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot-dwell at Feru-Salem: 3 A casalogue of their names. 20 The residue dwell in other cities.

And the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people alfe cast lots , to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerufalem, the holy city , and nine parts to dwell in other cities,

And the people bleffed all the men that willingly offered themfelves to dwel

at Jerufalem.

I Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerufalem ; but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, to mit. Ifthe priests and the Levites and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomons fervants.

And at Jerufalem dwelt certain of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah : Athaiah the fon of Uzziahathe fon of Zechariah, the fon of Amariah, the fon of Shephatiah, the fon of Mahalaleel, of the

children of Perez 5 And Masfeigh the fon of Baruch,the fon of Col-hozeh, the fon of Hazaiah, the fon of Adaish, the fon of Joiarib, the fon

of Zechariah the fon of Shiloni. All the fons of Perez that dwelt at Jerufalem- mere four hundred threefcore

and eight valiant men. 7 And thefe are the fons of Benjamin : Sallu the fon of Methullam, the fon of loed, the ton of Pedaiah, the fon of Ko laiah , the fon of Masseiah , the fon of Ithiels the fon of Jefajah,

And after him Gabai, Sallai, nine

hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Joel the fon of Zichri mas their overfeer : and Judah the fon of Semuch mas fecond over the city

10 Of the priefts : Jedaiah the fon of Joiarib, Jachin;

II Seraiah the fon of Hilkiah, the fon of Meihullam, the fon of Zadoksthe fou of Merajoth, the fon of Ahitub, mas the

ruler of the house of God. 12 And their brethren that did the work of the house, were eight hundred twenty and two; and Adaiah the fon of Jeroham, the fon of Pelaliah, the fon of Amzis the fon of Zechatlahs the fon of Pathur, the fon of Malchiah

13 And his brethren chief of the fathers two hundred fourty & two : and Amashal the fon of Azareel, the fon of Ahafai, the fon of Mehilemoth, the fon of Immer.

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overfeer was Zabdiel , the fon of one of the great men.

15 Alfo of the Levites : Shemaiah the on of Hashub, the fon of Azrikam, the fon of Hafhabiah, the fon of Bunni.

16 And Shabbethairand Jozabadrof the which of the Levites had the overfight of

the outward busines of the house of God. 17 And Matraniah the fon of Michaethe fon of Zabdis the fon of Afaph, mas the principall to begin the thankfgiving in prayer: and Bakbukiah the fecond among his brethren, and Abda the fon of Sham-musthe fon of Galah & fon of Jeduthun.

18 All the Levites in the holy city;

mere two hundred fourfcore and four. 19 Moreover the porters-Akkub.Talgatesmere an hundred feventy and two.

20 ¶ And the refidus of Ifrael, of the priefts, and the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah , every one in his inheritance.

21 But the Nethinims dwelt in Ophel: and Ziha, and Gifpa were over the Ne-

chinims.

22 The overfeer also of the Levites at Jerusalem, was Uzzi the son of Bani, the for of Hafhabiah, the fon of Martaniah the fon of Micha: of the fons of Afap the fingers were over the bulineffe of the boufe of God.

23 For it mas the kings commandment concerning them, that a certain portion Could be for Sfingers due for every day.

24 And Pethahiah the fon of Meshe-zabels of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was at the kings hand in all matzers concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their Belds , fome of the children of Judah dwelt at Kirjath-Arbas and in the villages thereof; and ar Dibon, and in the villages thereof ; and at Jekabreel, and in the villages thereof :

26 And at Jefhua, and at Moladah, and

at Beth-phelet :

27 And at Hazer-fual , and at Beertheba, and in the villages thereof:

28 And at Ziglag, and at Mekonah,

and in the villages thereof : 20 And at En-rimmon, and at Zareah,

and at larmuths 30 Zanoah Adullam, and in their vil-Jages, at Lachimand the fields thereof :

at Azekah , and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-fheba, unto the valley of Hinnom 31 The children also of Benjamin from Geba-dwelt at Michmath, and Aijah, and

Bethel, and in their villages:
32 And at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,

32 And at Anathoth Nob, At 33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim, 34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,

Es Lodsand Ones the valley of crafifmen 36 And of the Levites-mere divisions

in Judah, and in Benjamin.

The priests and Levites which came up.

10 The high priests succession. 27 The dedication of the wats.

Now these are the priests and the Levites, that went up with Zerubbabel the fon of Shealtiel, and Jefhua; Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,

2 Amariah, Malluch, Hattud,

Shecaniah, Rehum, Merimothe

Iddo, Ginnetho, Abijah Miamin, Madiah, Bilgah

Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah. Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah : thefe were the chief of the priefts and of their

brethren in the dayes of Jeshua Moreover the Levites : Jefua-Binnui-Kadmiel-Sherebiah-Judah, and Mat-

tanjah which mas over the thankfgiving, he and his brethren. Alfe Bakbukiah, and Unni: their

brethren mere over against them in the watches

10 ¶ And Jeftua begat Joiakim Joia. kim alfo begat Eliafhib, and Eliafhib begat Joiadas

II And Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua.

12 And in the dayes of Joiakim, were priests the chief of the fathers : of Seraiah, Meraiah: of Jeremiah, Hananiah: 13 Of Ezra, Methullam : of Amarick,

14 Of Melicus Jonathan : of Sheba-

nish, loseph:

15 Of Harim-Adna: of Meraioth-Helkai: 16 Of Iddo, Zechariah : of Ginnethon, Methullam ;

17 Of Abijah-Zichri : of Minjaminof Moadiah, Piltai :

th

im

file

gat

gai

40

that

Tan

Al Min

end

Elean

Male

linge

nerg

facri

made

wives

than el

afar o

44

ointe

res-f

and fo

OUT OF

ens of

vites :

and for

ters ker

ward o

comma monhi

46 F ph of

emand

unto Go

47 And

beljan

45 A

18 Of Bilgah, Shammus : of Shemaish Jehonathan :

19 And of Joiarib, Mattenai : of ledaiah, Uzzi

20 Of Sallai, Kallai : of Amok, Eber: 21 Of Hilkiah, Hafhabiah: of Jedaiah Nethanael.

22 The Levites in the dayes of Elis thib. Joiada & Johanan and Jaddus mere recorded chief of the fathers: also the priefts,to the reign of Darius & Perlian. 23 The fons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, mere written in the book of the chronicles, even untill the dayes of Joha-

nan the fon of Eliashib. 24 And the chief of the Levites : Haftabiah Sherebiah & Jefhua the fon of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise, and to give thanks, according to the commandment of David the man of God, ward over against ward.

25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Mefhullam, Talmon, Akkub mere por ters, keeping the ward, at the threfholds

of the gates. 26 Thefe were in the dayes of Joiskin the fon of Jefhua-the fon of Jezadak- and in the dayes of Nehemiah the govern-our, and of Ezra the priest-the scribe.

27 And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places to bring them to Jenfalem, to keep the dedication with glad-neffer both with thankfeivings, and with finging, with cymbals, pfalteries, and

with harps.
28 And the fons of the fingers gathered themselves together, both out of the and from the villages of Nerophathi.

29 Alfo from the house of Gilgaland our of the fields of Geba- and Azmaveth: for the fingers had builded them villages round about Jerufalem,

20 Auf

iz

in-

atnga

ele

the

is-

be-

and

Seso

rai-

riak,

cha-

lkai:

hony

in of

daigh

of Jo-

Eber:

daiah

Elia-

STORTE

fo the

rlian.

of the of the

Joha-

Hafha-

Kad-

gainst

David ward.

Obadi-

e por-

tholds

oiskim

ak, and

ovem-

he wall

tes out

o len-

h glad-

nd with es, and

gather

t of the

ufalem

gal, and

naveth: villages

an And

athi.

30 And the priefts, and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the peo-ple, and the gates, and the wall.

3r Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gave thanks whereof one went on the right hand upon the wall toward the dung-gate :

32 And after them went Hoftaiah, and half of the princes of Judah, 33 And Azariah, Ezra and Mefhullam,

Judah and Benjamin and Shemaiah 34 Judah:and

35 And certain of the priests sons with trumpers: namely, Zechariah the son of Jonathan the son of Shemaiah the son of Martanish, the fon of Michaiah, the fon of Zaccur, the fon of Afaph :

36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethanichand Judah , Hanani, with the musi call infruments of David the man of God', and Ezra the feribe before them.

37 And at the fountain gate, which was over aginft them, they went up by the fairs of the city of David, at the going ap of the wall above the house of David,

even to the water-gate,eastward.

38 And the other company of them that gave thanks, went over against them, and I after them & the half of the people upon the walls from beyond the tower of the furnaces, even unto the broad wall.

39 And from above the gate of Ephraimand above the old gate, and above the file-gate-and the tower of Hanancels and the tower of Mesh, even unto the facep gate, and they flood fill in the prifongare.

40 So flood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God and I and the half of the rulers with me :

41 And the priefle: Eliakim, Masschah, Minjamin, Michaiab, Elioenai, Zachariah, and Hananiah with trumpers :

42 And Maafeiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah and Elam and Ezer. And the fingers fang loud with Jezrahiah their overfeer.

43' Alfo that day they offered great facrifices, and rejoyced; for God had madethem rejoyce with great joy : the wives alfo and the children rejoyced : fo that the joy of Jejufalem was heard even

star off.

44 ¶ And at that time were fome appointed over the chambers, for the treares for the offerings for the first fruits and for the tithes , to gather into them out of the fields of the cities, the portions of the law for the priests and Levites : for Judah rejoyced for the priefts,

and for the Levites that waited.

45 And both the fingers and the porlen kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification-according to the commandment of David, and of Solo-

mon his fon.

46 For in the dayes of David and Afish of old, there were chief of the fingemand fongs of praise and thanksgiving

47 And all Ifrael in the days of Zerubbel; and in the dayes of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the fingers, and the porters every day his portion, and they fan-Rified holy things unto the Levites, and the Levites fandified them unto the children of Aaron.

CHAP.

I Upon the reading of the law . Separation is made from the mixed multisude.

N that day they read in the book of Mofes in the audience of the people,and therein was found written, that the Ammonite, and the Mosbite hould nor come into the congregation of God for ever-

Because they met not the children of Ifrael with bread, and with water, but hired Balaam against them that he should curfe them : howbeit our God turned the curfe into a bleffing.

3 Now it came to paffe when they had heard the law, that they separated from Ifrael all the mixed multitude.

4 ¶ And before this, Eliafhib the prieft. having the over-fight of the chamber of the house of our God , was allied unto Tobiah :

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat-offerings, the frankincense, and the veffels, and the tithes of the corn-the new wine and the oil, which was commanded to be given to the Levites, and the fingers, and the porters, and the offerings of the pricits.

But in all this fime was not I at lerufalem : for in the two and thirtieth yeer of Artaxerxes king of Babylon, came I unto the king, and after certain dayes ob-

tained I leave of the king:
7 And I came to Jerusalemand underflood of the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiath in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieved me fore, therefore E caft forth all the houshold-stuff of Tobiah

out of the chamber :

Then I commanded and they cleanfed the chambers , and thither brought I again the veffels of the house of Gods with the meat-offering, and the frankin-

10 ¶ And I perceived that the port?. ons of the Levites had not been given them : for the Levices, and the fingers that did the work, were fled every one to his field.

11 Then contended I with the rulers and faid, Why is the house of God forfaken ! and I gathered them together, and fet them in their place.

12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine, and the oils

unto the treasuries.

13'And I made treasurers over the treafuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedajah : and next to them was Hanan the fon of Zaccur, the fon of Mattaniah : for they were counted faithfull, and their office was to distribute unto their brethren,

14 Remember me,O my Godsconcerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds, that I have done for the house of my Godjand for the offices thereof.

24 159 19 breading wine-preffes on the fabbath, and bringing in fheaves, and lading affes, as alfo wine grapes and figs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into lerefalem on the fabbath-day : and I teftiwhey fold viauals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre alfo therein, which brought fifth and all manner of ware, and fold on the fabbath unto the shildren of Judah, and in Jerufalem.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and faid unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the Sabbath-day !

18 Did not your fathers thus & did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and

sepon this city ' yet ye bring more wrath apon Ifrael, by profaning the fabbath.

19 And it came to passe, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the fabbath. I commanded that the mould not be opened till after the fabbath : and fome of my fervants fet I at the gates, that there should no burden be

20 So the merchants and fellers of all hinde of ware lodged without Jerufalem

once or twice,

21 Tren I teflifed againft them, and faid unto them. Why lodge ye about the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the fabbath

22 And I commanded the Levites that they mould cleanfe themfelves, and that they fould come and keep the gates, to fanttiffe & fabbath-day. Remember me. O

Is In those dayes faw I In Judah fome my God concerning this also & spare me, occording to the greatnesse of thy mercy. 23 In those dayes also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdods of Am-

mon, and of Moab :

24 And their children fpake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not fpeak in the Jews language-but according to the language of each people.

25 And I contended with them, and curfed them, and fraore certain of them, and pluckt off their hair, and made them fwear by God, faying, Ye hall not give your daughters unto their fons, nor take their daughters umo your fons, or for

your felves.

25 Did not Solomon king of Ifrael fin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Ifrael : nevertheleffer even him did outlandish women cause to fin,

275hall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgreffe against

our God, in marrying thrange wives 28 And one of the fons of Joiada, the fon of Eliamib, the high prieft, mas fon in law to Sanbattat the Horonite; therefore I chased him from me,

29 Remember them. O my God, be-cause they have defiled the pricishood, and the covenant of the pricishood, and

of the Levites.

30 Thus cleanfed I them from all firangers, and appointed the wards of the priefts, and the Levites, every one in his businesse:

hi ai

D

an ce

pr in

m

an

F

300

miri

Vir 113

they

You in:

Ros

lite for

the

5

Win

3 r'And for the wood-effering at times appointed, and for the firft-fruits, member me, O my God, for good,

## THE BOOK OF ESTHER

CHAP, I.

10 Valhi sent for, refuseth to come.
13 Abasuerus, by the counsell of Memucan, makath the demonstration foveraientie.

dayes of Ahasuerus (this is Ahasuerus, which seigned from India even unto Ethio-pia, over an hundred and se-

ven and twenty provinces )
2 That in these dayes, when the king Ahafuerus fate on the throne of his kingdom, which was in Shufhan the palace :

3 In the third yeer of his reign he made a feast unto all his princes, and his fervants, the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces being before him : . 4 When he showed the riches of his

Plorious kingdom, and the honour of his excellent majefty, many dayes, even an hundred and fourfcore dayes.

5 And when these dayes were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and fmallsfeven dayessin the court of the garden of the kings Palace,

Where mere white, green, and blue langings fastened with cords of fine

linen and purple, to filver rings, and pillars of marble : the beds were of gold and filver, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black marble.

7 And they gave them drink in veffels of gold (the veffels being divers one from another) and royal wine in abundance, according to the flate of the king.

8 And the drinking was according to

the law, none did compell : for the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they mould do according to

every mans pleafure.

O Alfo Vafthi the queen made a feaft for the women, in the royall house which

belonged to king Ahafuerus.
10 On the feventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha Harbona, Bigtha and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the feven chamberlains that ferved in the presence of Ahasuerus the king,

11 To bring Vafthi the queen before the king, with the crown royall, to hem

the people and the princes her beautys for the massair to look on. 12But the queen Vasthi refused to come at the kings commandment by his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

13 Then the king faid to the wife men, which knew the times, (for fo mai

101

in#

301 ng

nd

m

ema

37

ake for

fin

ons

be-

im ren in,

de

inft

the

fon

ere-

be-

and

ef

e in

Re-

pil-

gold

and

ffelg

rem

nce

g te his

gto

feafk

hick

reart

, he onas

rcasi

n the

fore hew

mtys

ome

am-

very

wife

the

the kings manner towards all that knew law and Judgement :

14 And the next unto him mas Carmena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarfhis, Meres, Marfena, and Memucan, feven princes of Perfia and Media, which faw the kings face and which fat & first in & kingdom.)
15 What had we do unto the queen Va-

fihi, according to law, because the harh not performed the commandment of the

ing Ahafuerus by the chamberlains?

16 And Memucan answered before the king, and the princes; Vallhi the queen but also to all the princes, and to all the cople that are in all the provinces of the king Ahafuerus.

17 For this deed of the queen shall come nad unto all women, fo that they hall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported. The king Abasuerus commanded Vasthi \$ queen to be brought in before him but the came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladles of Persia and Media fay this day unto all the kings princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus shall there arise too much contempt and wrath.

19 If it pleafe the king, let there go a royall commandment from him, & let it be written among the laws of Ferfians, and the Medes that it be not altered that Vafthi come no more before king Ahafuems. let the king give her royall effate tato another that is better then he.

26 And when the kings decree , which he hal make hal be published thorowout all his empire , ( for it is great ) all the wives thall give to their hubands ho-

nour-both to great and fmall.

21 And the faying pleased the king, and the princes; and the king did ascording to the word of Memucan :

22 For he fent letters into all the kings provinces, into every province, accord ing to the waiting thereof, and to every people after their language , that every and that it hould be published according

and that I house of every people.

CHAP. II.

Out of the choice of virgins a queen is to be choice. 15 Efter is elected.

A feer these things, when the writh of the choice of the choice of virgins a queen is to be choice.

A king Ahasuerus was appealed the re-membered Vasthisand what the had done, and what was decreed against her.

2 Then faid the kings fervants that minittred unto him- Let there be fair young

virgins fought for the king :

3 And let the king appoint officers in they may gather together all the fair in the house of the women, unto the cu-Rody of Hege the kings chamberlains for purification be given them :

4 And let the maiden which pleafeth the king, be queen in stead of Vasthi. And

the thing pleased the king, and be did so.
5 9 Now in Shufhan the palace, there was a certain Jew, whose name mas Mordecai, the fon of Jairsthe fon of Shimei, see of Kitha Benjamites

Who had been carried away from Jerufalem, with the captivity which had " been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of

Babylon had carried away And he brought up Hadaffah(that iss

Either ) his uncles daughter, for the had neither father nor mother, and the maid was fair and beautifull, whom Mordecal

(when her father and mother were dead ) rook for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to passe, when the kings commandment and his decree was heard and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shufian the palace , to the curtody of Hegaisthat Efther was brought alfo unto the kings houses to the custody of Hegai-keeper of the women

9 And the maiden pleafed him and fin obtained kindnes of him-and he speedily gave her her things for purification with such things as belonged to her and seven maidens; which were meet to be given her out of the kings house, and he prefer-red her and her maids unto the best place

of the house of the women.

10 Efther had not thewed her peoples nor her kinred : for Mordecai had charged hersthat the thould not thew it. I I And Mordecal walked every day be-

fore the court of the womens house , to know how Efther did, and what fhould become of her.

12 Now when every maids turn was come to go in to king Ahafuerus, after that the had been twelve moneths, acrding to the manner of the women, (for fo were the dayes of their purifications accomplished : to wife fix moneths with oil of myrrhe, and fix moneths with fweer odourss and with other things for the purifying of the women.)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto ven her, to go with her out of the boule of the women unto the kings house

14 In the evening the went, and on the morrow he returned into the fecond house of the women, to the custody of Shaafagaz the kings chamberlain, which kept the concubines : the came in unto the king no more , except the king de-lighted in her, and that the were called by

15 Now when the turn of Effher the hter of Abikail, the uncle of Mordecal ( who had taken her for his daughter ) was come to go in unto the king , the required nothing, but what Hegas the tings chamberlain the keeper of the women appointed and Effher obtained favour in the fight of all them that Joshed up-

16 So Either was raben unter ling Ahafuerus-inco his boule royalfin the tenth moneth ( which is the moneth Tebeth) to

17 And the king loved Effber above all the women , and the obtained grace and favour in his fight , more then atl the virgins: fo that he fet the royall crown upon her head, and made her queen in ftead of Vafthr.

18 Then the king made a great feath unto all his princes , and his fervances

even Efthers feaft, and he made a releafe to the provinces, and gave gifts, accord-. ing to the flare of the king.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the fecond times then Morat in the kings gate.

20 Efther had not yet frewed ber kinred, nor her people, as Mordecai had charged her : for Either did the commanament of Moydecalilike as when the

was brought up with him. 21 ¶ in those dayes ( while Mordecai

far in the kings gate ) two of the kings chamberlains Bigthan & Teremof those which kept the door, were wroth, and fought to lay hand on & king Abafuerus:

22 And the thing was known to Mordecal who told it unto Efther the queen : and Effice certified the king thereof in

Mordecais name.

23 And when inquifition was made of the matter, it was found out ; therefore shey were both hanged on a tree : and it written in the book of the chronicles before the king.

GHAP. III.

3. Haman advanced by the king, and de-

Spifed by Mordecai, seekesh revenge

wpon all the Jems.

Frer these things all king Ahasue-A Free their things and king Anamerus rus promote Haman the fon of Amedatha the Agagite and advanced hims and fer his fear above all the princes that were with him.

2 And all the kings fervants that mere n the kings gate, bowed, and reverenced Maman, for the hing had so commanded soncerning him : but Mordecal bowed motynor did him reverence.

Then the kings fervants which were In the kings gate, faid unto Mordecai, Why transgresselt thou the kings commandment !

4 Now it came to paffeswhen they spake daily unto him,& he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to fee whefor he, had told theft that he mas a Jew.

And when Haman faw that Mordecal bowed not, nor did him reverence,

then was Haman full of wrath.

6 And he thought fcorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone for they had shewed him e people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman fought to defiroy all the Jews that mere thorowout the whole kingdom of Ahafuerus, even the people of Mordecai. In the firft moneth(that is the mo-

meth Nifan-) in the twelfth yeer of king Abasuerus, they cast Pun that in the lots before Haman from day to day, and from moneth to moneth, to the twelfth moneth that is the moneth Adar. 8 ¶ And Haman faid unto king Aha-

faerus. There is a certain people featter-ed abroad and dispersed among the peoplesin all the provinces of thy kingdoms and their laws are divers from all peo-ple, neither keep they the kings laws: therefore it is not for the kings profit to fuffer them .

se bands of those that have she charge Jewasto deftroy them,

of the bulineffesto bring it into the kings rreafuries

10 And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the fon of

Amme tatha the Agagite the Jews enem 11 And the king faid unto Haman. The filver is given to thee, the people alforto

do with them as it feemeth good to thee.

12. Then were the kings feribes called
on the thirteenth day of the first moneth. and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded, unto the kings lieurenants, and to the governours that mere over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province- according to the writing thereofs and to every people after their lan-guage, in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and fealed with the kings

13 And the letters were fent by poke into all the kings provinces, to deliroy, to kill, and to cause to perish all Jews, both young and old, little children and women in one day , even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth moneth ( which is the moneth Adar) and to take the spoil

of them for a prey

14 The copy of the writing for a com-mandment to be given in every pro-vince, was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went outsbeing haftened by the kings commandment, and the decree was given in Shuhan the palace:and the king and Haman fat down to drinks but the city Shufban was perplexed.

CHAP. IIII.

Great mourning of Morderai, and the
Jows: 4 Either under Randing is fendeth to Mordesai: 15 She appoints the

Wen Mordecai perceived all that was done , Mordecai rent his clothes, and put on fackcloth with afters and went out into the midft of the citys and cried with a loud and bitter cry :

2 And came even before the kings ate : for mone might enter into the

sings gate clothed with fackcloth.

3 And in every province, whitherfoever the kings commandment, and his decree came , there was great mourning among the Jews, and falting, and weer ing, and wailing, and many lay in fackcloth and aftes.

I So Eghers maids, and her chamberlains came, and rold it her : then was the queen exceedingly grieved, and the fent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away the fackcloth from him : but

he received it nor.

Then called Eaber for Harach one the kings chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and greu him a commandment to Mordecal, to know what it washand why it was.

6 So Harach went forth to Mordecals unto the ftreet of the city, which mas

7. And Mordecai told him of all that 9 If it please the king, let it be writ-ten that they may be destroyed and I of the money that Haman had premised will pay ten thousand talents of silver to to pay to the kings treasuries for the

22

wil

8 Alfo he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shuftan to destroy them, to hew if unto charge her that the thould go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him , and to make request before him for her

9 And Harach came and toid Either

the words of Mordecai.

10 Again Efther fpake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai; II All the kings fervants, and the people of the kings provinces do know, that whofoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner courty who is not called, there is one law of his to put him to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden feepter that he may live : but I have not

been called to come in unto the king thefe thirty dayes. 12 And they told to Mordecai Efthers

words.

á

11

19

0

f,

n-

23

No.

154

nđ

17-

ch

oil

m-

10

hat

bon de-

and

nks

the

nd-

th a

that

his

hess itys

ings

1104

his

ning

eep-

am-**VEST** 

i he

d to : bue

h one

e bad

STYU

, 10

lecal,

that

fums

mifed

r the

Alfe

13 Then Mordecal commanded to anfer Efther, Think not with thy felf that thou thalt escape in the kings house, more

then all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy eace at this time, then thall there enhigement and deliverance arife to the Jews from another place, but thou and thy fathers house shall be destroyed: and who knowerh whether thou art come to 

Mordecal this answer .

16 Gos gather together all the Jews that are prefent in Shuftan, and fast ye for me, and neither car nor drink three daies, ht or day: I also and my maidens will fall likewise and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law;

and it I perith. I perith.'
17 So Mordecai went his way, and did. according to all that Either had com-

manded him.
C H A P. aEfther adventuring on the kings favour, obtainesh the grace of the golden Repters and inviteth the king and Haman to a banquet.

Now it came to passe on the third day, that Esther put on her royall apparent, and stood in the inner court of the kings house; over against the kings house; and the king fat upon his royal throne in the royal! house; over against

the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king faw Est. her the queen standing in the court, that the obtained favour in his fight ; and the hing held out to Efther \$ golden scepter

seer, and touched the top of the fcepter. 3 Then faid the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Efther! and what is thy request ? it shall be even given thee to

the half of the kingdom.
4 And Ether answered If it feem good anto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I

have prepared for him.

5 Then the king faid-Caufe Haman to make hafte, that be may do as Efther hath

faid: fo the king and Haman came to the banquet that Either had prepared.

And the king faid unto Efther, at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition ? and it shall be granted thee : what is thy request ? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.
7 Then answered Esther and said, My

petition and my request is

8 If I have found favour in the fight of the king and if it please the king to grant my petition and to perform my requests let the king and Haman come to the ban-quer that I shall prepare for them, and E will do to morrow as the king hath faid.

9 Then went Haman forth that day joyfull-& with a glad hearts but when Haman faw Mordecai in the kings gate, that he flood not up, nor moved for him, he was ful of indignation against Mordecai

10 Nevertheleffe', Haman refrained himfelf,and when he came homeshe feats and called for his friends, and Zereth his

II And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and fervants of the king

12 Haman faid moreover, Yea-Efther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that the had prepared but my felf: and to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet all this availeth me nothing fo long as I fee Mordecai the Jew fixing

ar the kings gate. 14 Then faid Zereft his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifry cubits high-and to morrow speak thou unto the king, that Mordecal may be hanged thereon : then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleafed Haman and he caufed the gallows to be made. VI.

CHAP. Ahasuerus realing of the good service done by Mordeçai, taketh care for bis

reward

N that night could not the king fleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Morderai had told of Bigthana and Terefn two of the kings chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who fought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.
3 And the king faid What honour & dig.

nity both been done to Mordecai for this Then faid \$ kings fervants that ministred unto him. There is nothing done for him 4 ¶ And the king faid. Who is in the

court? ( now Haman was come into the outward court of \$ kings house, to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him;)

4 And the kings fervants faid unto him, Behold Haman flandeth in \$ court. And the king faid. Let him come in.

6 So Haman came in and the king faid unto him. What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighterh to honour? (now Haman thought in his heart, 0.6

To whom would the king delight to do benours more then to my felf ?

7 And Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to onour

8 Let the royall apparell be brought, which the king ufeth to wear, and the horse that the king rideth upon and the erown royall, which is fet upon his head : 9 And let this apparell and horse be

delivered to the hand of one of the kings most noble princes, that they may aray the man withall-whom & king delighteth to honour & bring him on horfback thorow the freet of the city, and proclaim before him. Thus shall it be done to the man whom \$\frac{1}{2}\text{ king delighteth to honour.} To Then the king faid to Haman. Make hafte, and take the apparell, and the

orfesas thou halt faid, and do even fo to fordersi the Jew, that fitteth at the ings gate : let nothing fail of all that

ou haft fpoken.

tt Then took Haman the apparell, and he horfe, and arayed Mordecai, and rought him on horfback thorow the freet of the city, and proclaimed before thom the king delighteth to honour.

dings garesbut Haman hafted to his houses rourning, and having his head covered.

nd all his friends, every thing that had efallen him. Then faid his wife men, and Zereft his wife unto him, If Mordecal be of the feed of the Jews before whom shou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shall surely fall efore him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the kings chamberlains and bafted to bring Hamon unto the ban-quet that Efther had prepared. C H A P. VII.

I Efter entertaining the king and Haman, maketh fuit for her life, and her peoples: 5 She accuseth Hanan. O the king and Haman came to ban-

quet with Efther the queen. 2 And the king faid again unto Efthers on the second day at the banquer of wines.
What is thy perition queen Either, and it shall be granted thee! and what is thy request? and it shall be performed, even

to the half of the kingdom, 3 Then Efther the queen answered and faid, If I have found favour in thy fight, O king, and if it pleafe the king, let my He be given me at my petition, and my

4 For we are fold, I and my people to e deftroyed, to be flain, and to perifh : at if we had been fold for bond-men, ad bond-women. I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not counterwail the kings damage.

5 Then the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Euber the queen, Who is he ? and where is he that durst presume

his heart to do fo!

6 And Efther faid , The adverfary and bemy is this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid before the king and the

7 And the king arifing from the banquet of wine in his wrath, went into the palace-garden : and Haman flood up to make request for his life to Efther the ueen : for he faw that there was evil

determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace-garden into the place of the bang of wines & Haman was fallen upon the bed whereon Efther was. Then faid the king Will he force the queen alfo before me in the house ? As the word went out of the kings mouth-they covered Hamans face,

9 And Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, faid before the king, Behold also the gallows fifty cubits high, which Hamad had made for Mordecai, who had fpoken good for the king, frandeth in the house of Haman. Then the king faid Hang him thereon

10 So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai Then was the kings wrath pacified,

HAP. 1 Mordecai is advanced, 3 Efther maketh

N that day did the king Ahafuerus give the house of Haman the lews enemy unto Efther the queen : and Mordecai came before the king; for Efther had told what he was unto her.

2 And the king took off his ring which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Efther fet Morde-

cai over the house of Haman, 3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and befought him with tears, to put away the mischief of Haman & Agagire, and his de-vice that he had devised against the less,

4. Then the king held our the golden tepter toward Efther. So Efther arofe and Good before the king.

5 And faid, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his fight, and the thing feem right before the king, and I be plealing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters devised by Hamsa the fon of Hammedatha the Agagite which he wrote to destroy the lews which are in all the kings provinces.

6 For how can I endure to fee the evil that hall come unto my people for how can I endure to fee the deftrudion

of my kinred?
7 Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen, and to Mordeal the lew, Behold, I have given Either the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he last and upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews as it likely you, in the kings name, and feal it with the kings ring ; for the writing which is written in the kings name, and fealed

with the kings ring may no man reverle.

9 Then were the kings feribes called at that time in & third moneth, (that isself moneth Sivan) on the three & twentich day thereof. Erit was written (accordingto ill that Mordecai commanded) unto the Jews. & to the lieutenants, and the dep ries & rulers of the provinces, which are from Isdia unto Ethiopia, an husdret twenty and feven provinces, unto even

¢ne

OTO

the

ther

10 10

né al

3

bos

ficer

be f

4 3

all th

cai w

province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the lews according to their writing, and according to their language, to And he wrote in the king Ahafue-

rus name , and fealed if with the kings ring, and fent letters by posts, on horfback, and riders on mules, camels, and

q

12-

eğ

ed

in the

664 -13

1bè

nad

kem

nim

gal-

cai.

kerb

109114

lews

Ther

which

ve it

orde-

before

nd be-

ay the

is delews.

olden

arofo

and if

nd the

and I

aritted

Hamsa

gagiter

fee the

ple l'ot

rudion

us faid ordecal

ther the

e he laid

it likerh it with

whichis

reverle

called at

at isithe

wentiab

ording unto the

he dept

which are

hundred

ato every

Province

ces.

young dromedaries : which were in every city to gather them-felves together, and to fland for their life, to defiroy to flay, and to cause to perish all the power of the people, and province that would affault them, both little ones, and women and to take the spoil of them for a prey :

12 Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, namely upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth moneth , which

is the moneth Adars

13 The copy of the writing for a comwas published unto all people. & that the Jews should be ready against that day, to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the polls that rode upon mules, and camels, went out being haltened, and reffed on by \$ kings commandment and

e decree was given at Shuhan \$ palace, 15 And Mordecai went out from the refence of the king in royall apparell of ue, and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fice linen, and purple, and the city of Shufhan rejoysed and was glad :

16 The Jews had light and gladneffe,

nd joy and bonour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithertoever the kings comindment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladueffe, a feath, and a good day; and many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them

HAP. IX. 1 The Jens flay their enemies, with the ten fons of Haman.

Ow in the twelfth moneth (that Iss ay of the fame, when the kings comandment, and his decree drew neer to e put in execution , in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them : (though it was twrned to the contrary , that the Jews had rule over them that hated them

2 The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities thorowout all the rovinces of the king Ahafuerus, to lay and on such as sought their hurt, and no san could withstand them : for the fear

of them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces; and the lieurenants & the deputies & of-ficers of the king helped the lews because the fear of Mordecas fell upon them.

4 For Mordecal was great in the kings fer and his fame went out thorowor all the provinces : for this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater.

Thus the Jews imore all their ene-

nes with the froke of the fword , and ughter, and destruction, and did what by would unto those that bated them.

And in Shuthen the palace the Jews flew and deftroyed five hu dred men

7 And Parfhandathasand Dalphonsand And Poratha, and Adalia, and Ari-

darha, 9 And Parmashta, and Arifai, and Ari-

dai and Vajezatha

10 The ten fons of Haman, the fon of Hammedathasthe enemy of the Jewastlew they abut on the spoil laid they not their

11 On that day the number of those that were flain in Shushan the palace, was

brought before the king. een; The Jews have flain and dettroyed five hundsed men in Shu han the palaces and the ten fons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the kings provin-ces! now what is thy petition! and it fhall be granted thee : or what is thy re-quest further? and it shall be done.

13 Then faid Efther If it pleafe & king. let it be granted to the Jews which as in Shushan-to do to morrow also accoming unto this days decree, & ler Hamans ten fons be hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it fo to be done : and the decree was given at Shuhan and they hanged Hamans ten fons.

15 For the Jews thatwere in Shufhans gathered themselves togethers on \$ fourteenth day alfo of the moneth Adar, and ilew three hundred men at Shufan : but on the prey they laid not their hand,

16 But the other Jews that were in the kings provinces gathered themselves to persand freed for their lives, and had reft from their enemies and flew of their foes feventy and five thousand, but they laid not their hands on the prey.

17 On the thirteenth day of the moneth Adar , and on the fourteenth day of th fame , refted they, and made it a day of

feasting and gladnesse.
18 But the Jews that were at Shushani affembled together on the thirteenth day thereof , and on the fourteenth thereof and on the fifteeath day of the fame the refted, and made it a day of feating an

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwailed towns , made the fourteenth day of the moneth Adars & day of gladnes &feafting and a good days and of fending portions one to another.

20 And Mordecai wrete thefe things, and fent letters unto all the lews that were in all the provinces of the king Ahafuerus, both nigh and far,

21 To establish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the moneth Adam and the fifteenth day of

the fame yearly :

22 As the dayes wherein the Jews reffed from their enemies & the moneth which was turned unto them from forrow to joy and from mourning into a good days featling and joy and of fending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the fews undertook to do s they had begun, and as Mordecai had? Azitten huto them

24 Bectufe :

24 Becaufe Haman the fon of Hamme-

daths the Agagire, the enemy of all the Jews, had devifed against the Jews to dehem, and had cast Pur ( that is, the firey them, and had cast Pur ( that is, the lot ) to consume them, and to destroy them.

25 But when Efther came before the king, he commanded by letters, that his wicked device which he devifed against the Jews, frould return upon his own head, and that he, and his fons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called thefe dayes Purim, after the name of Pur : therefore for all the words of this letter , and of shot which they had feen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their feed, and upon all fuch as joyned themselves unto them, fo as it hould not fall that they would keep thefe two dayes according to their wri ring, and according to their appointed

28 And that thefe dayes fhould be remembered and kept thorowout every gemeration, every family, every province, and every city, and that these dayes of Purian should not fail from among the ews : nor the memoriall of them perith

from their feed. 29 Then Either the queen, the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the lew, wrote

with all authority to confirm this fecond letter of Purim

30 And he fent the letters unto all the Jews , to the hundred twenty and feven provinces of the kingdom of Ahafnerus;

with words of peace and truth : 31 To confirm these dayes of Purime their times appointed , according as Mordecai the Jew, and Efther the queen had enjoyned them , and as they had decreed for themfelves, and for their feed,

the matters of the faltings and their cry. these marters of Purim, and it was writ-

tes in the book. Ahasuerus bis greatnesse. 3 Mordecai his advancement.

Nd the king Ahafuerus laid a tribute Aupon the land, and upon the illes of

2 And all the alls of his power, and of his might, and the declaration of the greatnesse of Mordecai, whereunto the king advanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media and Perfia?

3 For Mordecal the Jew mas nen unto king Ahafuerus, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multi-tude of his brethren, feeking the wealth of his people, and fpeaking peace to all

his feed.

## THE BOOK OF . 70 B.

CHAP. I.

The holineffe and riches of Job. 6 Sasan obtainesh leave to tempt fob: 13 Understanding of the lose of his goods and children be bleseth God.

Here was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job, and that man was perfed and up right , and one that feared God, and eschewed evil.

And there were born unto him feven

fons, and three daughters.

His fubitance alfo was feven thoufand fheep, and three thoufand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred the affes and a very great houthold; fo that this man was the greatest of all the men of the eaft.

And his fone went and feafted in their houses every one his day , and fent and called for their three fifters to ear

and to drink with them

And it was fo, when the dayes of 5 And it was fo, when the dayes or their feating were gone abour, that Job fent and fantified them and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt-offerin the morning and onered ourset-oner-ings, according to the number of them all: for Job faid, It may be that my fous have finned, and curfed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually, 6 ¶ Now there was a day when the febrs of God came to prefent themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also

Eliza 14 28

among them.
7 And the L O R D faid anto Satan, Whence comest thou! Then Satan anfwered the LORD and faid, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking and down in it.

the married and

8 And the LORD faid unto Satan-Haft thou considered my fervant Job, that there is none like him in the earth; a perfeet and an upright man, one that feareth

Then Saran answered the LORD and faid, Doth lob fear God for nought

10 Haft not thou made an hedge about him , and about his house, and about all that he hath on every fide? thou hath bleffed the work of his hands, and his fubfince is increased in the land.

11 But put forth thine hand now , and rouch all that he hath , and he will curie

thee to thy face.
12 And the LORD fald unto Sarans Behold, all that he hath is in thy powers onely upon himfelf put nor forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the prefence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day when his form and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldeft brothers house.

14 And there came a medenger unto Job, and faid, The oxen were plowing, and the affes feeding beside them,

15 And the Sabeans fell upon themand took them away; yea, they have flain the fervants with the edge of the fwords

and I onely am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and saids. The fire of God is fallen from heaven and harb burnt up the meep,and the fervants, and cont med them, and I onely am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he was yet speaking , there came also another, and said. The Caldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the

as c of (

all I

hear

piac the for

1

d

31

Ħ9 28

en

20

do

ed

ite

de-

ute

of

d of

the

the

nem

ings

next

ong

ulti-

alth

o all

Haft

that

per

s-and

about

ut all

hate

s fab-

, and

curfe

Sarane

OWETS

thine

e pre-

is fore

drink-

T unto

owing

ufe.

1.

and flain the fervants with the edge of the fword, and I onely am escaped alone to rell thee. 18 While he was yet fleaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons

camele and have carried them away, year

and thy daughters were eating and drink-ing wine in their eldest brothers house :

19 And behold , there came a great sinde from the wildernes and fmote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men and they are dead and I onely am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then lob arofe, and rent his mantles and fhaved his head, and fell down

upon the ground, and worshipped, mothers womb, and naked shall I return thither : the LORD gave, and the LORD both taken away, bleffed be the Name of the LORD.

22 In all this Job finned not, nor

charged God foolishly.

I Seten obtainesh further leave to tempt Job: 7 He Smitesh him with boils. 9 Job reprovesh his wife

three friends condole him.

A Gain there was a day, when the fons of God came to prefent themselves before the LORD, and Saran came alfo among them to prefent himfelf before the LORD.

And the LORD faid unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and faid, From going to and fro in the earth, and from

walking up and down in it.

3 And the L O R D faid unto Satans Hatt thou confidered my fervant Jobs that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man , one that feareth God and efchewth evil ? and Aill he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedft me against him, to deft roy him without cause.

And Saran answered the LORD, and feid.Skin for fkin.yea.all that a man hath

will he give for his life.

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his fleft, and he will curfe thee to thy face.

And the LORD faid unto Satan-Beholdshe is in thine hand but fave his life.

7 - ¶So went Satan forth from the pre fence of the LORD, and fmote Job with ore boils, from the fole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a potheard to scrape himself withall ; and he fat down

mong the aftes.
9 Then faid his wife unto him Doeft u ftill retain thine integrity? Curfe

Godand die.

10 But he faid unto her Thou fpeakeft sone of the foolish women speaketh : What ! shall we receive good at the hand of God and shall we not receive evil! In all this did not Job fin with his lips.

11. T Now when Jobs three triends eard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place: Eliphaz the Temanire, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite; for they had made an appointment to-

gether to come to mourn with him, and to comfort him

The east of densits

12 And when they lift up their eyes afar off and knew him not they lifted up their voice, and wept, and they rent every one his mantle, and fprinkled duft upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they fat down with him upon the ground feven dayes, and feven nights and none fpake a word unto him : for they faw that his grief was very great.

CHAP. III. Job curfeth the day of his birth. 13 The

ease of death : 20 He complaineth of

life-because of his anguish.

A Free this opened Job his mouth, and curfed his day.

2 And Job spake and said, 3 Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man-childe conceived.

Let that day be darkneffe , let not God regard it from above , neither les the light faine upon it.

Ler darkneffe and the sadow of death frain it, let a cloud dwell upon it, let the blacknesse of the day terrifie it. As for that night, let darkneffe feix

upon it , let it not be joyned unto the dayes of the yeer , let it not come into the number of the moneths.

Losler that night be folitaryslet nu joyfull voice come therein.

& Let them curfe it that curfe the days who are ready to raife up their mournin Let the flars of the twilight thereof be dark, let it look for light , but have none, weither let it for the dawning of

the day : 10 Because it that not up the doors of

my mothers womb, nor hid forrow from 11 Why died I not from the womb?

why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly ! 12 Why did the knees prevent me ? og

why the brefts that I should fuck ?

13 For now hould I have lien fills and been quiet. I should have flept, then had I been at reft,

14 With kings and counfellours of the earth, which built defolate places for themselves :

15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with filver :

16 Or as an hidden, untimely birth I had not been ; as infants which never faw light.

17 There the wicked coafe from trou-

bling : and there the weary be at reft.

18 There the prifoners reft togethers they hear not the voice of the oppressour.

19 The small and great are there, and

the fervant is free from his mafter,

20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in mifery, and life more the bitter in foul?

21 Which long for death, but it cometo not, and dig for it more then for hid treafures :

22 Which reloyce exceedingly, and are glad when they can finde the grave?

23 Why is light given to a man, whole way is hid, & whom God buth hedged in 24 For my fighing cometh before I

emand e flain (words

il thee: there fire of b burnt confualone L

there pon the cample far, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

25 For the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I

was afraid of, is come unto me 26 I was not in fafety, neither had I

reftseither was I quietivet trouble came.

C H A P. 1111.

Eliphaz reproveth 30b. 7 Gods judgements not for the righteous, but the icked : 12 His fearfull vision.

Hen Eliphaz the Temanite answered and faid,

If we affay to commune with thee,

wilt thou be grieved? bur who can with-bold himfelf from speaking?

3 Behold thou hast instructed many and

thou has strengthened the weak hands.

4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou has strengthened

the feeble knees.

But now it is come upon thee, and Thou faintest, it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

Is not this thy fearsthy confidence: e uprightnes of thy wayes. & thy hope? Remember, I pray thee, who ever erified, being innocent? or where were

e righteous cut off?

8 Even as I have feen they that plow siquity, and fowe wickednesse, reap the

9 By the blaft of God they perifh, and y the breath of his nostrils are they con-

10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the flerce lion, and the teeth of the young lions are broken.

11 The old lion perifheth for lack of rey and the flout lions whelps are feat-

rered abroad 12 Now a thing was fecretly brought to me-& mine ear received a little thereof 13 In thoughts from the visions of the

night when deep fleep falleth on men : 14 Fear came upon me, and tremblings thich made all my bones to hake.

ry. Then a pury bother of make.

The hair of my fieth (tood up.

It is thood full, but I could not difeen the form thereof: an image mas
before mine eyes, there was filence, and I heard a voice, Saying,

17 Shall mortall man be more juft then God ? fhall a man be more pure

then his Maker !

18 Behold, be put no truft in his fervants, & his angels he charged with folly an houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the morh

20 They are destroyed from morning to evening; they perish for ever, without my regarding if.

21 Doth not their excellency, which at

in themago away I they dieseven without CHAP.

of inconfideration. 3 The wickeds end is mifery. 6 God is to be regarded.

17 The bappy end of Gods correction.

All now, if there be any that will answer thee, and to which of the faints wilt thou turn ?

2 For wrach killeth the foolin man, and envie flayeth the filly one.

3 I have feen the foolin taking root;

but suddenly I curfed his habitation.

4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither

is there any to deliver them

5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thoras-and the robber fwalloweth up their fubflance. Although affiliaion cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground :

Yet man is born unto trouble, as the fparks flie upward.

I would feek unto God, and unto

God would I commit my cause: 9 Which doth great things & unfearch-

le: marvellous things without number. 10 Who giveth rain upon the earth and fendeth waters upon the fields :

II To fet up on high those that be low : that those which mourn may be ex-

alted to fafety.

12 He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise.

He taketh the wife in their own craftineffe : and the counfell of the fro-

ward is carried headlong.

14 They meet with darknesse in the day-time, and grope in the noon-day as

in the night.
15 But he faveth the poor from the fword, from their mouth, and from the

d

fa

7

tce.

¥31

me

afid

ton

-20

had

afe a

27

22

caffi

a rev

band

the rr

tongu

where

25 shat o 25

and th

which

27 1

and year

29 R quiry ;

30 1

100

1

Ŀ

1

hand of the mighty.

16 So the poor hath hope, and iniquity Roppeth her mouth.

17 Behold , happy is the man whom God corredeth : therefore despife not thou the chaftening of the Almighty.
18 For he makern fore and bindeth up;

he wounderh, and his hands make whole. 19 He hall deliver thee in fix troules : yea, in feven there shall no evil

touch thee. 20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death : and in war, from the power of the fword,

21 Thou halt be hid from the fcourge the tongue ; neither halt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At deftruction and famine thou falt laugh : neither shalt thou be afraid of the eafts of the earth

23 For thou fhalt be in league with the ftones of the field : and the beafts of the field shall be at peace with thee.
24 And thou shalt know that thy taber-

nacle fhall be in peace, and thou halt vie fit thy habitation, and shalt not fin.
25 Thou shalt know also that thy feed

25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine off-spring as the grasse of the earth.

Thou halt come to thy grave in a full age , like as a shock of corn someth in his feason.

27 Lo this, we have fearched it, fo it

inhear it, and know thou it for thy good.

C. H. A. P. VI.

I John complaints are not causeless:

8 He misset for death: 14 He re-

But Job aniwered and faid.

O that my grief were thorowly weighed . Fob wiffeet for death ! Chap, vi, vii, viii, He exaufeth himfelf.

weighed, and my calmuity laid in the balances together

For now it would be heavier then the fand of the fea , therefore my words

are iwallowed up,
4 For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrours of God do

fer themfelves in arry against me.
5 Doth the wilde affe bray when he hath

graffe'or loweth the ox over his fodder ? 6 Can that which is unfavory be caren withour falt ? or is there any tafte in the

white of an egge ?

7 The things that my foul refused to touch are as my forrowfull meat.

8 Othat I might have my request! and that God would grant me the thing

that I long for ! 9 Even that it would please God to destroy me, that he would let loofe his

handsand cut me off.

10 Then fould I ger have comfort, east would harden my felf in forrow: le him not spare, for I have not conceal-ed the words of the holy One. II What is my Brength, that I hould

hope I and what is my ends that I mould

rolong my life ?

12 Is my Grength the ftrength of flones? or is my Heft of braffe !

13 Is not my help in me ? and is wif-

dom driven quite from me ? 14 To him that is afflitted pity fould be fremed from his friend ; but he for-

faketh the fear of the Almight 15 My brethren have dealt deceitfull

as a brook and as the stream of brooks they paffe away :

16 Which are blackish by reason of the

17 What time they wax warm, they vanish : when it is hor, they are confumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turned alide, they go to nothing, and perift,

19 The troops of Tema looked, the tempanies of Sheba waited for them. .20 They were confounded because they had hoped : they came thirher, and were

21 For now ye are nothing; ye fee my taffing down, and are afraid.

22 Did I fay, Bring unto me? or give

a reward for me of your fubitance ?

23 Or deliver me from the enemies

the mighty? 24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue : and cause me to understand whereia I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words ? but

what doth your arguing reprove? 26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind e?

27 Year ye overwhelm the fatherleffe, and you dig a pir for your friend.

mesor it is evident unto yourif I lie.
29 Return, I pray your let it not be iniquity ; yeareturn again : my righteouf-

30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? anot my take discern perverse things?

I Joh excuseth his defire of death: 12 He complaineth of his own reflesnesse, 27 and Gods matchfulnesse.

IS there not an appointed time to man

upon earth' are not his dayes also like the dayes of an hireling ?

As a fervant earneilly defireth the hadow, and as an bireling looketh for the

reward of his work : 3 So am I mide to poffeffe monaths

of vanity, and wearifom nights are ap-

4 When I lie down. I fay, When fall I arife, and the hight be gone ? and I am full of toffings to and frount o the dawning of the day

5 My flesh is clothed with worms and clods of dust, my skin is broken, and be-

come louthform.

My dayes are fwifter then a wesvers muttle-and are fpent without hope. 7 O remember that my life is winde :

mine eye shall no more fee good.

8 The eye of him that hath feen me, hall fee me no more: thine eyes are upon me,and I am not

As the cloud is confumed and vsnifeth away : fo he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more.

10 He hall return no more to his house : neither fhalt his place know him

any more.

vouth . I chill fpeak in the anguish of my spirit. I will complain in the bitternesse of my foul.

12 Am I a feasor a whale, that thou

ferrest a watch over me !.

13 When I fay, My bed hall comfort me, my couch fiail eafe my complaint : 14 Then thou fearest me with dreams;

and terrifieft me through visions.

15 So that my foul chufeth firangling:
and death rather then my life.

16 I loath is, I would not live alway: let me alone, for my dayes we va-

17 What is man, that thou houldest magnific him? and that thou houldest fer thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou thouldest vifit him every morning I and try him every mo-

19 How long wilt thou not depart

low down my spirtle ! 20 I have finned, what Mall I do unte

thee, O thou preferver of men ' why h thou fer me as a mark against thee fo that I am a burden to my felf !

21 And why doeft thou not pardon m transgreffion and take away my iniquity? for now hall I fleep in the dult and thou thalt feck me in the morning, but I thall not be.

C. H A P. VIII.

I God dealeth with men according to their works: 8 Bildad proveth the de-

Bruttion of hypocrises.

Then answered Bildad the Shubire, and said.

2 How long wilt thou fpeak thefe things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong winde?

3 Deck

12 er

nd œ. nh ng

26 nto cher. and

be exthe er-

owns. frothe ay 28

the n the quity kom TOR

h up: hole. trouevil thee

SPINO ourge ou be h. u fhalt of the

ich the of the taber. alt vie y feed

ring # ve in a ometh to fo it good.

Celeffe ! He 160 2.

orowly

eighedy-

3 Doth God pervert judgement ? or

doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4. If they children have finned against him, and he have cast them away for their transgreffion :

If thou wouldest feek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the

Almighty : 6 If thou wert pure and upright, furely now he would awake for thee, nake the habitation of thy right coulnesse

prosperous.

7 Though thy beginning was smalle 7 Though thy beginning was smalle 7 Though the first through the first th yet thy latter end should greatly increase.

8 For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thy self to the search of their fathers.

9 ( For we are but of yesterday, and know nothing , because our dayes upon earth are a shadow.)

10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart ?

II Can the rath grow up without mire!
can the flag grow without water?
I2 Whilest it is yet in his greennesses and not cut down; it withereth before any

other herb.

13 So are the paths of all that forget God and the hypocrites hope shall perish: 14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be a spiders web.

15 He fall lean upon his house-but it

it shall not endure. 16 He is green before the fun, and his

branch mooteth forth in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap and feeth the place of stones.

18 If he destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, faying, I have not

feen thee.

19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out of the earth fhall others grow.

20 Behold , God will not caft away a erfect man,neither will he help the evil

21 Till he fill thy mouth with laugh-

ng and thy lips with rejoycing. 22 They that hate thee, shall be clothed with fame and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nough C. H. A. P. IX

I Job acknowledging Gods juftice femesh there is no contending with him.
22 Mans innocency is not to be con-

demned by afflicion. Hen lob anfwered and faid.

bow fould man be just with God? 3 If he will contend with himshe can-

not answer him one of a thousand 4 He is wife in heart , and mighty in Arength r who hath hardened himfelf a-gainst him-and buth prespered ?

5 Which removeth the mountains and ey know not : which overturneth them n his anger.

6 Which Saketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble. Which commanderh the fun, and it

rifeth not and fealeth up the ftars.

8 Which alone spreadeth out § heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the fea, 9 Which maketh Arburus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the fouth,

10 Which doth great things paff finding out, yea, and wonders without number. II Loshe goeth by mes& I fee him nots

he paffeth on alfo-but I perceive him not hinder him? who will fay unto him. What

doeft thou 13 If God will not withdraw his angers

the proud helpers do floop under him. and chuse out my words, to reason with

15 Whom though I were righteque, yet would I not answer but I would

make supplication to my judge,
16 If I had called and he had answered me, yet would I not beleeve that he had

hearkened unto my voice : 17 For he breakerh me with a tempelle & multiplieth my wounds without caufe.

18 He will not fuffer me to take my breath-but filleth me with bitterneffe, 19 If I Speak of Grength , lo . he n

firong and if of judgement, who shall for me a time to plead ? 20 If I juftifie my felf. mine opp mouth thall condemn me : if I fay I am perfed. it thall also prove me perverle.

21 Though I were perfect yet would ! not know my foul : I would despile my

th

Wi

1

he

fèr

25 thy 1

me

60

me

giv me 19

108

fron

end

fort

27

furn

the s

and a

orde

be ain talk b

3 5

peace 4

pure,

open

crets (

6 1

1

22 This is one thing, therefore I faid it. He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked 23 If the fcourge flay fuddenly be will

laugh at the triall of the innocent. 24 The carth is given into the hand of the wicked: he coveresh the faces of the judges thereof; if not, were, and who

is be ? Now my dayes are swifter then a post : they flee away, they see no good

26 They are paffed away as the fwift thips as the eagle that hafteth to the prey, 27 If I say I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heavinefle, and comfort my felf :

28I am afraid of all my forrows, I know that thou wilt not hold me innocent. 29 If I be wicked, why then labour I

in vain ? 30 If I wash my felf with snow waters and make my hands never fo clean :

31 Yer halt thou plunge me in the dirch & mine own clothes hal abhor me. 32 For he is not a man as I am, that I hould answer him, and we fabuld come

together in judgement. 3 Neither is there any dayes-man betwist us, that might lay his hand upon us both.

34 Let him take his rod away from met and let not his fear terrifie me :

35 Then would I speak, and not fest him ; but it is not so with me.

CHAP. I Job exposulateth with God about bit afficient: 18 He complaining of lifts

Craueth a little eafe before death,
My foul is weary of my life . I will
leave my complaint upon my felf. will fpeak in the bitternesse of my foul. 2 I will fay unto God, Do not conden

e ; thew me wherefore thou contended with me.

Fob expoflulateth with God : Chap, si, xil. He juffifieth bimfelf

Is it good unto thee that thou ouldest oppresse? that thou houldest defpife the work of thine hands , and hine upon the counfell of the wicked ?

4 Haft thou eyes of ficht ? or feeft

thou as man feeth?

eni:

nding

m mora

m ner

What

anger

r him

n with

steous.

would

wered

he had

mpeff.

caufe.

ke my ffe.

he er

all for

e own

у І анд

verfe.

ould F

fe my

I faid

nd the

be will

hand

ses of

ad who

then a

boog e fwift

e prey,

plaint,

COB.

know

bour I

wateri

in the

or me.

that I

come

ian be-

upon

का कारे।

ot fest

ut bit

y lifts

I will

felf,E

demi

endeft

foul.

nt.

nim.

ber.

5 Are thy dayes as the dayes of man? we thy yeers as mans dayes, 6 That thou enquireft after mine ini-

mity, and fearched after my fin ?
Thou knowell that I am not wiced, and there is none that can deliver

est of thine hand,

Thine hands have made me, and fahioned me together round about ; yet

thou doeft deftroy me.
9 Remember- I befeech theesthat thou all made me as the clay , and wilt thou bring me into dust again ?

no Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and crudled me like cheese?

Thou hast clothed me with skin and fleft, and haft fenced me wich bones and finews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and faand thy visitation hath preserved

my spirit.

13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart; I know that this is with thee. 14 If I fin then thou markelt me, & thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity 15 If I be wicked wo unto me; and if The righteous, yet will I not lift up my head : I am full of confusion, therefore fee thou mine affliction :

16 For it increaseth : thou hunteft me as a fierce lion : and again thou fhewest

thy felf marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewell thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upen me : changes and war are against me.
18 Wherefore then hast thou brought

me forth out of the womb? O that I had given up the ghoft, and no eye had feen

19 I should have been as though I had tot been , I mould have been carried from the womb to the grave,

20 Are not my dayes few? ceafe then, end let me alone, that I may take com-

fort a little.

24 Before I go whence I hall not rethe fhadow of death.

22 A land of darknes as darknes it felf, mi of the fadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darknes.
C. M. A. P. XI.

CMAP. XI.
Job reproved. 5 Gods wisdom is unsearchable. 13 Repensance a blessing.
Then answered Zophar the Nasma-

thite, and faid,

Should not the multitude of words be answered? and mould a man full of talk be juftified ?

3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockelle mall no

an make thee assamed !

4 For thou hast faid, My dostrine is use and I am clean in thine eyes. But, O that God would fpeak, and

pen his lips against thee,
6 And that he would show thee the se-

erets of wisdom, that they are double to at which is : know therefore, that God exadeth of thee leffe then thine iniquity deserveth.

Canft thou by fearthing finde ont God ? canft thou finde out the Almighty unto perfection? 8 It is as high as heaven, what canft

thou do ! deeper then hell, what canft thou know ?

9 The measure thereof is longer then the earth, and broader then the fea, 10 If he cut off, and thut up, or gather

together, then who can hinder him? 11 For he knoweth vain men : he feeth wickednesse also, will he not then confider it ?

12 For vain man would be wife; though man be born like a wilde affes colt.

13 If thou prepare thine heart , and firetch out thine hands toward him :

14 If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickednesse dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 For then malt thou lift up thy face without fpot, yea, thou malt be ftedfaft. and fhalt not fear :

16 Because thou halt forget thy mifery, and remember it as waters thet paffe away : 17 And thine age shall be clearer then

the noon-day ; thou fair fine forth thou halt be as the morning.

18 And thou halt be fecure, because

there is hope, year thou halt dig about thee and thou halt take thy reft in fafety.

19 Alfo thou halt lie down, and none fhall make thee afraid : yea, many fall make fuir unto thee.

20 But the eyes of the wicked Chall fails and they fall not escape, and their hope that be as the giving up of the ghoft.

G H A P. XII.

Job maintaineth himself against his
friends: 7 He acknowledgeth the doarine of Gods omnipotency.

Nd lob answered and said, A 2 No doubt but ye are the peoples and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But I have understanding as well as ous I am not inferiour to you : yea, who knoweth not fuch things as thefe?

4 I am as one mocked of his neighbours who calleth upon God, and he an fwereth him : the just upright man is laughed to fcorn.

He that is ready to flip with bis feetis as a lamp despited in the thought of him that is at eafe.

6 The rabernacles of robbers prospers and they that provoke God are fecure-in-to whose hand God bringeth abundantly.

7 But ask now the beatts and they hall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they fhall tell thee.

Or fpeak to the earth , and it finall teach thee ; and the fiftes of the fea fall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all thefe, that the hand of \$ LORD hath-wrought this ? living thing, and the breath of all mankinde

II Doth not the ear try words? and

e mouth tafte his meat? 12 With the above, understanding. 12 With the ancient is wisdomsand in

30

cannot be built again : he mutterh up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he withholderh the waters, and they dry up : also he sendeth them

out and they overturn the earth 16 With him is ftrength and wildom : the deceived and the deceiver are his.

17 He leadeth counfellours away fpoil-Ad and maketh the judges fools.

18 He loofeth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty. 20 He removeth away the speech of the trufty, and taketh away the under-

standing of the aged. 21 He poureth contempt upon prinres , and weakeneth the ftrength of the

mighty. 22 He discovereth deep things out of darkneffer and bringeth out to light the madow of death

23 He increaseth the nations, and de-Broyeth them : he enlargeth the nations?

and ftraiteneth them again. 24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the carth, and caufeth them to wander in a wildernesse

where there is no way. 25 They grope in the dark without Jight and he maketh them to Ragger like

a drunken man.

T Joh reproveth his friends: 14 His confidence : 20 He requesteth to know his fins, and Gods purpose. Or mine eye hach feen all this mine

ear hath heard and understood it. 2 What ye knows the fame do I know alfo, I am not inferiout unto you.

Surely I would fpeak to the Almighty, and I defire to reason with God.

4 But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all

phylicians of no value 5 O that you would altogether hold your peace, & it should be your wildom. 6 Hear now my reasoning and hearken

to the pleadings of my lips.
7 Will you speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him

8 Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for God

Is it good that he fhould fearth you out ? or as one man mocketh another-do ye fo mock him ?

He will furely reprove you, if ye do fecretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make you

afraid ? and his dread fall upon you? 13 Your remembrances are like unto

shes, your bodies to bodies of clay 13 Hold your peace-let me alone-that I nay speak, & let come on me what will.

seeth, and put my life in mine hand ? 15 Though he flay me, yet will I truft in him : but I will maintain mine own

wayes before him 16 He alfo fhatt be my falvation : for an hypocrite fall not come before him.

Hear diligently my speechand my eclaration with your cars.

18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause, I know that I shall be judified. 19 Who is he that will plead with me?

for now if I hold my tongue, I hall give up the ghoft. 20 Onely do not two things unto me;

then will I not hide my felf from thee. Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.

22 Then call thous and I will answer: or let me fpeak, and answer thou me. 23 How many are mine iniquities and

fins ? make me to know my transgreffion, and my fin. 24 Wherefore hideft thou thy face, and

holdest me for thine enemy ! 25 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou purfue the dry

ftubble ? 26 For thou writest bitter things against me : and makeft me to poffeffe

the iniquiries of my youth. 27 Thou putteft my feet also in the Rocks, and lookest narrowly unto all my paths, thou fetteft a print upon the heels

of my feet.
28 And he as a rotten thing confumeth as a garment that is moth-eaten.

C H A P. XIIII.

1 The brevity of life, and certainty of death. 7 Job maiteth for his change, 16 The creature fuhiest to corruption. An that is born of a woman, is of few dayes, and full of trouble.

ú

â

8

do

80

fat

ahe

m

God

L

clea

that

E

hia f

16

filth

like

17

18

their

19

Pen-

Pain.

1

1

2 He cometh forth like a flower and is cut down : he ficeth alfo as a Thadow,

and continueth not. And doest thou open thine eyes upfuch a one, and bringeft me into

judgement with thee ! Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean ? not one,

5 Seeing his dayes are determined. the number of his moneths are with thee thou half appointed his bounds that

he cannot paffe.
6 Turn from himsthat he may reftstill he hal accomplish as an hireling his day. For there is hope of a tree if it be cut down that it will fprout again & that

the tender branch thereof will not ceafe. Though the root thereof wax old in the earth and the flock thereof die in the ground :

9 Tet through the fent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.
10 But man dieth, and wasteth away; yea, man giveth up the ghoff, and where

11 As the waters fail from the fea,and the flood decayeth and drieth up : 12 So man lieth down & rifeth nor till

the heavens, be no more , they fall not awake, nor be raifed out of their fleep.

the grave, that thou wouldeft keep me fecret-untill thy wrath be path that thou wouldest appoint me a fer time, and re-14 If a man die , hall he live again!

All the dayes of my appointed time will I wait, till my change come. 15 Thou shalt call , and I will answer

thee i thou wilt have a defire to the work of thy hands,

ad For

or,

d my

h me?

[ Prail

o me

n me :

fwer:

es and

greffi-

ce,and

os nev

the dry

ngs a-

offeffe

In the

all my

ne hecks

(umeth)

ainty of

change.

m, is of

vers and

Thadow,

eyes up.

me into

ng out of

rminel

tre with

inds that

reftitill.

his day.

in-& that

or ceafe.

ax old in

ie in the

er it will

e a plant.

th away ;

nd where

e fea,and

h not till

fhall not

r fleep.

keep me

that thos

and re-

e again ! ime will

ble.

thee.

aid.

me.

icd.

Chap, xv.xvi.

16 For now thou numbereft my fteps, doeft thou not watch over my fin ? 17. My transgression is sealed up in a

bag, and thou fowest up mine iniquity 18 And furely the mountain falling cometh to nought : and the rock is re-

moved out of his place,

19 The waters wear the flones , thou washed away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth, and thou deftrovest the hope of man.

20 Thou prevaileft for ever against him, and he paffeth : thou changeft his countenance, and fendeft him away.

21 His fons come to honour, and he moveth it not; and they are brought

lew, but he perceiveth it not of them. 22 But his flet upon him mall have. pein & his foul within him fall mours.

C.H.A.P. XV.
1 Eliphaz reproveth Job of impiety in justifying himself: 17 He proveth the

unquietneffe of wicked men. Hen answered Eliphaz the Tema-

nite, and faid,

2 Should a wife man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the eaft-

2 Should be reason with unprofitable talk ! or with speeches wherewith he can

do no good ? 4 Year thou eafteft off fear , and re-

ftmineft prayer before God. For thy mouth prereth thine iniquity, and thou chuseft the tongue of the

crafty. 6 Thine own mouth condemneth thees

and not I : year thine own lips tellifie again(t thee.

7 Art thou the first man that was born! or wast thou made before the hills ? 8 Haft thou heard & fecret of God! and

doeft thou restrain wisdom to thy felf? 9 What knowest thou that we know not? what understanded thou which is

wor in us ? to With us are both the gray-headeds and very aged men, much elder then thy

father. 11 Are the confolations of God small with thee? is there any fecret thing with

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee way? and what do thine eyes wink at, 13 That thou turneft thy fpirit against God and letteft fuch words go out of thy mouth ?

14 What is man + that he mould be tlean? and he which is born of a woman,

that he mould be righteons ? 15 Behold, he putteth no truft in bis

hinter year the heavens are not clean in his fight.

16 How much more abominable and filthy is man , which drinketh iniquity like water ?

17 I will flew thee, hear me, and that which I have feen, I will declared 18 Which wife men have told from

their fathers, and have not hid it :

wm and no drunger passed among them;
20 The wicked man travelleth with pain all his dayes, and the number of legs is hisden to the oppositions.

21 A dreadfull found is in his ears : in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him

22 He beleeveth not that he fhall return out of darkneffe, and he is waited for of the fword.

23 He wandereth abroad for breads, faying. Where is it is he knoweth that the day of darkneffe is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and asguish shall make him afraid: they shall prevail against

him, as a king ready to the barrell For he ftretcheth out his hand. against God, and strentheneth himfel?

against the Almighty. 26 He runneth upon him, even on his neck-upon & thick boffes of his bucklers &

27 Because he covereth his face with his fatneffe, and maketh collops of far ou, his Hanks.

28 And he dwelleth in defolate cities; and in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He fhall not be rich, neither fhall his fubstance continue, neither mall be prolong the perfection thereof upon the carth.

30 He mall not depart out of darkneffes the flame thall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go aways

vanity: for vanity shalbe his recompence, 32 It hall be accomplished before his

time, and his branch fall not be green. f 33 He shall shake off his unripe grapes as the vine, and shall catt off his flowers as the olive.

34 For the congregation of hypocrites

fhat be desolate; and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 They conceive mischief and bring

forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceir,

C HAP. XVI. 1 Joh reprovetb his friends : 7 His 11tifull case : 36 His innocency.

Hen Job miwered and faid, 2 I have heard many fuch things 3

miferable comforters are ye all. 3 Shal vain words have an end or what

emboldeneth thee, that thou answered? 4 I also could speak as ye do ! if your foul were in my souls stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine

head at you. 8 But I would ftrengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips

chould affwage your grief.

6 Though I speak my grief is not aft swaged: and though I forbear, what am

I cafed ? 7. But now he harh made me weary a thou haft made defolate all my company.

8 And thou haft filled me with wrin bles, which is a witnesse egainst me ; and my leannesse rising up in me, beareth witnesse to my face.

9. He teareth me in his wrath, who hated me : he gnafteth upon me with his toeth ; mine enemy tharpeneth his eyes upon me.

their mouth they have finitten me upon the check reproachfully , they have gathered themselves together against m 11 God

il anfwer the work số For

11 God hath delivered me up to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked

Job.

12 I was at eafe , but he hath broken me afunder : he hath allo taken me by my neckand faken me to pieces and fet me up for his mark,

13 His archers compaffe me round about, he cleaveth my reins afunder, and doth not fpare; he poureth out my gall

upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach upon breach; he runneth upon me like a giant. is I have fewed fackcloth upon my

Skin, and defiled my horn in the duft, My face is foul with weeping, and on mine eye-lids is the madow of death:

17 Not for any injuffice in my hands : 18 O carth cover not thou my blood,

and let my cry have no place.

19 Alfo now, behold , my witneffe is in heaven, and my record is on high.
20 My friends from me : but mine

eye poureth out fears unto God. 21 O that one might plead for a man with God , as a man fleadeth for his

neighbour. 22 When a few yeers are comesthen I hal go the way whence I hal not return. C H A P. XVII.

Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The unmerciful dealing of men with the af-flited, may aftenish but not discourage the righteous. 11 Jobs hope.

I'V breath is corrupt my days are ex-tine, the graves are ready for me. Are there not mockers with me? and dorh not mine eye continue in their provocation?

Lay down now, put me in a furety with thee; who is he that will strike

hands with me ? 4 For thou haft hid their heart from 4 For thou haft hid their heart trom exalt them.

He that Speaketh flattery to his Friends, even the eyes of his children

mall fail. 6 He hath made me also a by-word of the people & aforetime I was as a tabrer.
7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, & all my members are as a madow. 8 Upright men fall be aftonied at this, and the innocent hall fir up himfelf against the hypocrite.

9 The righteous also shall hold on his

way and he that hath clean hands hall be

Aronger and thronger.

10 But as for you all do you return, and come now, for I cannot finde one wife man among you

broken offeven & thoughts of my heart : 12 They change the night into day : the light is mort because of darknesse.

13 If I wait the grave is mine house :
I have made my bed in the darknesse.
14 I have said to corruption. Thou art

my father : to the worm. Thou art my mother, and my figer. 15 And where is now my hope ? as for

my hope, who final fee it?
26 They fhall go down to \$ bars of the
per, when our rest together is in the dust.

CHAP. XVIII.

Billad reproves Job of presumption and imposiency. 5 The calamities of the wicked.

Titlen answered Bildad the Shuhites and faid.

How long will it be ere you make an end of words ? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

2 Wherefore are we counted as beafts; and reputed vile in your fight !

He teareth himfelf in his anger: hall the earth be forfaken for thee | and fhall the rock be removed out of his place ?

S Yearthe light of the wicked hall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not thine. 6 The light hall be dark in his taber-

nacle, and his candle shall be put out with him.

The steps of his strength shall be firaitened, and his own counfell hall caft him down.

8 For he is caft into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a mare.

f

82

fki

gên.

per

day

ieg

fee this the

a8 him four

that

Zopi

16

3

2 Per

9 The grin hall take him by the heels and the robber hall prevail against him.

10 The fnare is faid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way. 11 Terrours shall make him afraid on every fide & fhall drive him to his feet,

12 His ftrength fall be hunger-bitten and destruction shall be ready at his fide, 13 It shall devour the strength of his fkin : even the first-born of death hall

devour his ftrength. 14 His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him

to the king of terrours 15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, be-

cause it st none of his : brimstone fall be scattered upon his habitation. 16 His roots fall be dried up beneath

and above hall his branch be cut off 17 His remembrance hall perift from the earth, and he mail have no name in the fireer.

18 He shall be driven from light into darkneffe, and chafed out of the world.

19 He fall neither have fon nor nephew among his people, nor any remain-ing in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him, shall be aftonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely fuch are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God.

HAP. XIX. Job complaineth of his friends cruelty. and sheweth his own mifery: 21,28 He craveth pity: 23 He beleeveth the te-

Surrection Hen Job answered and saids 2 How long will ye vex my feels

break me in pieces with words 3 These ten times have ye reprosched me : you are not ashamed that you make

your felves ftrange to me. And be it indeed that I have erreds

mine carour remaineth with my felf.

5. If indeed ye will magnific your felves against me, and plead against me my reproach;

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with

7 Behold . I cry out of wrong, but I am not heard : I cry aloud , but there is

no judgement.

8 He harh fenced up my way that I cannot passe and he hath set darknesse in my paths.

o He hath ftrip: me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head,

10 He bath deftroyed me on every fide and I am gone : and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath againft me, and he counteth me unto him

one of his enemies.

13 His troops come rogether and raife sptheir way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.

13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily

efranged from me,

14 My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and ny maidens count me for a franger : I

n an alien in their fight.

16 I called my fervant, and he gave me no answer : I intreated him with my mouth:

17 My breath is firange to my wife, agh I intreated for the childrens fake

of mine own body. 18 Yeawoung children despised me: I

wofe, and they fpake against me. me : and they whom I loved are turned

against me.

20 My bone cleaveth to my fkin, and to my fleth , and I am escaped with the fkin of my reeth.

11 Have pity upon mes have pity upon mesO ye my friends a for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not fatisfied with my fleth !

23 Oh that my words were now writztn!Oh that they were printed in a book! 24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever.

25 For I know that my Redeemer liverhand that he shall stand at the latter

And though after my fkin worms efroy this body, yet in my fich fhall I fee God : 27 Whom I shall fee for my felf , and time eyes hall behold, and not another,

though my reins be confumed within me, 28 But ye should fay, Why perfecute we m ! feeing the root of the matter is found in me. 29 Be ye afraid of the fword: for wrath

bingeth the punishments of the fword, that ye may know there is a judgement.

Lophar Showeth the Rate and portion of the wicked.

Then answered Zophar the Naama-

2 Therefore do my choughts cause me the answer, and for this I make haste. 3 I have heard the check of my re-proach, and the spirit of my undernding caufeth me to answer,

4 Knoweft thou not this of old, fince man was placed upon the earth,

5 That the triumphing of the wicked

is mort, and the joy of the hypocrite bus. for a moment? Though his excellency mount up to

the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds:

Yet he shall perish for ever-like his own dung : they white thail fay. Where is he ! which have feen time

8 He shall flee away as a dream , and fhall not be found ; yearhe fhall be chafed away as a vision of the night. The eye also which faw him hall

fee him no more ; neither fhall his place

any more behold him.

10 His children fhall feek to please the poor, & his hands that reftore their goods,

it His bones are full of the fin of his youth-which fait lie down with bim in the duft.

12 Though wickednesse be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his

13 Though he spare it, and forfake ig not, but keep it fill within his mouth : 14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turn-

ed, it is the gall of afps within him, 15 He hath (wallowed down riches, and he fall vomit them up again ; God fhall

caft them out of his belly. 16 He shall fuck the poison of asps : the vipers tongue shall slay him.

17 He fhall not fee the rivers , the

goods the brooks of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for hall he reflore, and shall not fwallow it down : according to his substance hall the re-Ritution te, and he shall not rejoyce therein.

19 Because he hath oppressed, and hath forfaken the poor ; because he bath violently taken away an house which he builded not :

20 Surely he shall not feel quietnesse in his belly, he shall not fave of that which he defired.

21 There mall none of his meat be left, therefore that no man look for his goods,

22 In the fulnesse of his susciency, he shall be in straits: every band of the wicked shall come upon him.

God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him; and shall rain if upon him; while he is cating.

24 He fall flee from the iron wespone and the bowe of fleel fall ftribe him thorow.

25 It is drawn and cometh out of the body, year the gliftering (word cometh out of his gall : terrours are upon him. 25 All darknesse shall be hid in his fe-

cret places:a fire not blown thal confume him ; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven thall reveal his iniquity: and the earth thall rife up against him. 28 The increase of his house thall de-

28 The increase of his nount man un-perts and his good shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage ap-pointed unto him by God.

C. H. AP.

CH AF.

esion es of thitte

5

make garde cafts nger:

of his all be a shall

taberut out all be li caft s own

e heels k him. in the way. aid on a feer, birteny

s fide, of his h fhall red out ng him

cle be ie fhall eneaths off. h from

me in he inte orld. nor neemais-

ent bes of the im this ruelty

128 He

she re-

mall be

ny fouls ds ! roached ou make

e erreds felf. : 1 fie your

KROW

Tob shewesh shat even in the judge-ment of man he hath reason to be

But lob answered and faid,

a Hear disigently my speech; and
let this be your consolations. lereb

3 Suffer me that I may fpeak, and after that I have spoken mock on

and if it were for why hould not my spirit be troubled ?

5 Mark me, and be aftonified, and lay your hand upon your mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraids and trembling taketh hold on my fleib. 7 Wherefore do the wicked live, be-

come old year are migley in power ! 8 Their feed is eftablished in their fight with them, and their off-fpring, before their eyes. 9 Their houses are fafe from fearmei-

ther is the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth & faileth nors their cow calveth, & cafteth not her calf. II They fend forth their little ones like a flock and their children dance.

13. They take the timbrell and harp, and rejoyce at the found of the organ. 13 They fpend their dayes in wealth

and in a moment go down to the grave.

14 Therefore they fay unto God Deart from us a for we delire not the

anowledge of the waves. 15 What is the Almighty that we mould ferre him? and what profit hould we have if we pray unto him

16 Losheir good is not in their hand; the counfet of the wicked is far from me. 17 How oft is the candle of the wicked ut out ! and how off cometh their detraftion upon them ? Gat diftributeth forrows in his anger:

18 They are as flubble before & winde, and as chaff that the ftorm carrieth awa : 19 God layeth upl his miquity for his know if

20 Mis eyes fhall fee his deftruftion and he fall drink of the wrath of the Al-

21 For what pleafure bath he in his bouse after him. when the number of his eponeths is cut off in the midth ! 21 Shall any teach God knowledge ?

feeing he judgeth, thoft that we high 23 One dicth in his full ftrength, bei

ing wholly at exte and quiet. bones are moistened with marrow. 250 And another diert in the bitternes of his foult & never eareth with pleasure

26 They shall lie down alike in the ust and the worms shall cover them. 27 Behold I know your thoughts, and the devices which we wrongfully imagine

against me. 1 28 For ve fay. Where is the house of

place of the wricked?

"ag Have ye not write directly go by the way! and do ye not know their tokens?

go This the wricked is referred to the slay of defination; they shall be know had forth to the day of writh,

31 Who hall declare his way to his face ! and who shall sepay him what he hath done !

Job.

32 Yet fail he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb. 33 The clods of the valley shall be

fweet unto him , and every man half draw after him; as there are innumerable before him.

34 How then comfort ye me in vain, feeing in your answers there remaineth faishood

CHAP. XXII.

1 Eliphaz thewesh stat mans goodnede profiseth not God: 5 He accusest Job of divers fins.

Hen Eliphaz the Temanite answered and faid, Can a man be profitable unte God,

as he that is wife, may be profitable unto himfelf ! 3 L it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous ! or is it gain to

himsthar thou makeft thy wayes peried ! 3 Will he reprove thee for fear of thee I will be enter with thee into judgement ?

Is not thy wickednesse great ! and thine iniquiries infinite !

6 For thou hall taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and ftripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou haft not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hall withholder bread from the hungry.

8 But as for the mighty man he had the earth, and & honourable man dwelt in it.

Thou haft fent widows away empty and the arms of the fatheriesse have been

broken.

thee, and fudden fear troubleth thee I I Or; darknowe, that thou cand not

feesand abundance of waters cover thes. 12 Is not God in the height of heaven! and behold the beight of the flars how high they are.

3 And thou fayeft How doth God know! can he judge thorow the dark cloud ! 14 Thick clouds are a covering to him that he feeth not and he walketh in the

circuit of heaven. as Haft thou marked the old way which wicked men have troden ? 46 Which were cut down out of time

whole foundation was overflowen with a flood : 17 Which faid unte God, Depart from and what can the Almighty do for

.18 Yet he filled their houses with go things : but the counfell of the wickel is far from me.

19 The righteous fee ir and are glads and the innocent laugh them to fcota.
20 Whereas our fubiliance is not of

down : but the remnant of them the fire confumerh. 21 Acquaint now thy felf with him and

be at peace: thereby good frail come is to thee 22 Received pray thees the law from his mouth,and lay up his words in the

93 If thou return to the Almighty-the

.

gre gre

eve

ther

CÈİV

felf bim

10

when

as go

11

Ray

12

ed eh

By o

13

COM EL

èren

1184

ns an

851

him.

16

nd th

17 1

9 (

is

be

(89

alf عادا

tine

eth

acife.

300

SCE.

od, unte

chiye

in 19

eà f

ar of

udge-

and

from

ed the

holdes

ad the

t in it.

emptys ve been

about.

nit not

er thes

aga ven f

ars how

d knowl

loud !.

g to him

b in the

ay which

of time

en with

part from

y do for

with got

he wickel are glads o fcorn.

19 NOT CE

m the fire

h him and

I come is

law from

rds in thi nighty-the

hair be built up , thou halt put away ini-

quity far from thy tabernacies.

24 Then mait thou lay up gold as duft, and the gold of Ophir, as the flones of the

25 Yea-the Almighty shall be thy defence, and show halt have plenty of fil-

26 For then thalt thou have thy deight in the Almighty , and malt lift up thy face unto God.

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he hall hear thee and thou hait

pay thy vows.
28 Thou thale also decree a thing-and it hall be eftablifed unto thee : and the light Gall faine upon thy wayes.

29 When men are caft downsthen thou

halt fay. There is lifting up: and he halt fay the humble person.

30 He shall deliver the island of the innecent: and it is delivered by the sureneffe of thine hands

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Joh langeth to appear before God. 6 in soufidence of his mercy. 8 God. who is invifible , observeth our mayes, 11: Jobs innocencie.

Hen Job answered and faid, L 2 Even to day is my complaint bitter: my firoke is heavier then my

3 O that I knew where I might finde him!that I might come even to his feat!

I would order my cause before him; and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words which h

would answer me, and understand what he would fay unto me.

6 Will be plead spainst me with his rest power? No but he would put Grength in me. There the righteous might dispute

with him a so thould I be delivered for wer from my Judge.

8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there ; and backward; but I cannot per-

ceive him : 9 On the left hand where he doth works but I cannot behold him: he hideth himkif on the right hand, that I cannot fee

10 But he knoweth the way that I take : when he hath tried men I shall come forth as gold.

11 My foot hath held his steps , his sy have I kept, and not declined,

12 Neither have I gone back from the the words of his mouth more then

by accessary food.

13 But he is in one minde, and who the turn him! and what his foul defireth, even that he doth.

14-For he performerh the thing that in appointed for me; and many such things Wwith him:

2) Therefore am I troubled at his pre-feace; when I confider, I am afraid of

to For God maketh my heart foft, and the almighaystroubleth are y 17 Because I was not cut off before the datanests, weither hash the covered the fathering from my face.

CHAP. XXIIII.

Wickednesse goeth often unpunished. micked.

Why feeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not fee his dayes ?

2 Some remove the land-marks, th violently take away flocks , and fee shereof

They drive away the affe of the fatherleffe, they take the widows ox for a pledge.

4 They turn the needy out of the way : the poor of the earth hide themselves to-

5 Behold. au wilde affer in the defere go they forth to their work , rifing be-times for a prey: the wildernesse yeelders food for them, and for their children.

They reap every one his corn in th field : and they gather the vintage of the

7 They cause the naked to lodge with-out clothing, that they have no covering in the cold.

8 They are wer with the moures of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of a fhelter.

9 They place the fatherleffe from the

brea and take a pledge of the poor.

To They cause him to go naked without clothing: and they take away the sheaf

from the hungry.
11 Whith make oil within their walls. and trend their wine preffer , and fuffer thirft.

12 Men groun front out of the city, and the foul of the wounded crieth out i yet God layeth not folly to them.

13 They are of those that rebell against the light they know not the waves there-of, nor abide in the paths thereof.

14 The murderer rifing with the lighes killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

The eye alfo of the adulterer wairerh for the twilight, faying, No eye hall fee me : and difgurfeth his face.

16 In the dark they dig thorow houses

the day timesthey know not the light.

17 For the morning is to shem even as the hadow of death. If one know from they are in the regrouns of the fladow of death.

18 He is fwift as the waterstheir pornot the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat confirme the fine waters t fo doth the grave those which

waters 10 and the grave long waters 10 and have finned.

20 The womb shall forget him , the worm shall feed forcet you have be no more remembered, and wickedeness shall be broken was tree.

21. He evil entreaceth the barren, the eareth not : and doth not good to the widow

22 He drawerh olfo the mighty with his power : he riferh up, and no men is fure of life.

23 Though it be given him to lette fafery whereon he reflech ; yet his cyes are upon their wayes;

24 They

24 They are exalted for a limbe while, but are gone and brought low , they are taken out of the way as all other and cut off, as the tops of the ears of corn.

Job.

25 And if it be not to now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth

CHAP, XXV.

Bildad sheweth that man cannot be justifled before God.

Hen answered Bildad the Shuhite 1 and faid.

Dominion and fear are with him he

maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not his light arise? 4 How then can man be juftified with Godfor how can be be clean that is born

of a woman ? 5 Behold even to the moon ; and it hineth not ; yea, the flars are not pure

in his fight. 6 How much leffe man that is a worm! and the fon of man which is a worm?

Joh reproving the uncharitable spirit of Bildad, 5, acknowledgeth the power of God to be infinite.

But Job answered and faids

2 How haft thou helped him that s without power ! bow faveR thou the

arm that hath no Asength?

3. How halt thou counfelled him that hath no wildom? and how halt thou plen-

tifully declared the thing as it is? and whose spirit came from thee !

5 Dead things are formed from under the waters and the inhabitants thereof.

6 Hell is naked before him , and defirudion bath no covering.

7 He ftretcheth out the north over the

empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing. 8 He bindeth up the waters in his thick

clouds, and the cloud is not rent under

9 He holdeth back the face of his thrones and fpreadeth his cloud upon it. 10 He hath compassed the waters with bounds, untill the day and night come to

an end 11 The pillars of heaven tremble, and re affonished at his reproof.

12 He divideth the fea with his power,

and by his understanding he smiteth tho-row the proud.

13 By his spirit he hath garnimed the

beavens; his hand hath formed the crookat ferpent.

14 Lo, thele are parts of his wayes, but how little a portion is heard of him?

but the rad ut the thunder of his power who can

I yos protesses his squerity. 8 The hy-locate is mishout hope. 4.1 Blessings of the maked turned to carfet. Moreover, job continued his parable,

As God liverhanho hath taken away judgement, and the Almighty, who

hath vexed my foul;

3 All the while my breath is in me, and
the spirit of God to in my nostrile;

4 My lips hall not freak wickednerth nor my tongue utter deceit.

God forbid that I hould justifie you;

till I die I will not remove my integrity from me.

6 My righteoufneffe I hold faft, and

will not let it go : my heart hall not repreach me fo long as I live. Let mine enemie be as the wickeds

and he that rifeth up againft me, as the unrighteous. 8 For what is the hope of the hypo-

crite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his foul ? 9 Will God hear his cryswhen trouble

cometh upon him ?

10 Will he delight himfelf in the Almighty ! will be alwayes call upon God! God : that which it with the Almighty.

will I not conceal. 12 Behold, all ye your felves have feen

it: why then are ye thus altogether vain?

13 This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressours, which they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 If his children be multiplied it is for the fword; and his off-fpring half or be fatisfied with bread

15 Those that remain of him hall be buried in death, and his widows shall not

16 Though he heap up filver as the duft, and prepare raiment as the clay :

17 He may prepare is, but the just shall divide the filver. 18 He bulldeth his boufe as a moth

and as a booth that the keeper maketh. he thall not be gathered; he openeth his

eyesi and he is not : 20 Terrours take hold on him as waters a tempett ftealeth him away in

the night.
21 The east-winde carrieth him aways and he departeth : and as a fform hurleth

him out of his place.

22 For God hall cast upon him and not spares he would fain see out of his

hand. 23 Men shall clap their hands at hims and fhall hiffe him out of his place.

CHAP. XXVIII. There is a knowledge of natural thing! 12 hus wisdom is an excellent gift of

Surely there is a voin for the filvers and a place for gold where they fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and braffe is molten out of the flone.

3 He feiteth an end to darkneffe, and fearcheth out all perfection : the Roncs of darknesse, and the fasdow of death

The Hood breaketh out from the inhabitant; even she maters forgottes of the foot : they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

bread : and under it is turned up ait were fire.

6 The flones of it are the place of faphirs; and it bath duft of gold.

7 There

OF,

ear

29

and

2 rain thus

14

he p

fear

dep:

208

M

M in

bead theres

4 1 wien.

bernac

\$ 01 me m

6:1

of oil

bnoweth, and which the vultures eye harh pot fcen,

The lions whelps have not troden ir nor the fieree lien paffed by it.

rock : he overturneth the mountains by

d

6-

A.

be

od

ble.

Al-

bo !

of htys

feen

in !

ked

e of

e of

it is

hall

all be

Jen I

s the

y : thall

ivide

moth

eth bis

m , 25 nay in

aways hurleth

m, and

of his

at hims

things:

gift of

e filveri

ere they

arth, and

effe, and

he Rones

deun.

on the in-

gotten of

they are

e cometh up as it

place of

7 Thers

ce.

eth. n, but the roots. 10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks, and his eye feeth every precious

11 He bindeth the floods from over-

flowing, and the thing that is hid bring-

th he forth to light. and where is the place of underflanding?

13 Man knownt wot the price thereliving

The depth faith. It is not in me: and the fea falth. It is not with me.

15 It cannot be gotten for gold, neithereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold. FΟ

17 The gold and the croftall cannot wall it and the exchange of it fhall 18 No mention hall be made of co-

all or of pearls ofor the price of wifom is above rubles

19 The topic of Ethiopia shall not

we gold, and then cometh wildom? and where it the place of understanding ! 21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of

all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air.

22 Destruction and death fay-We have: heard the faint thereof with our ears. 23 God understanderh the way there-

of, and he knoweth the place thereof : 24 For he tooked to the ends of the earthima feeth under the whole beaven :

25 To mak? the weight for the windes. and he weigheth the warers by medfure. 26 When he smade a deree for the min. and a way for the lightning of the

thunder : 47 Then did he foe it, and declare it, be prepared it, yea, and fearched it out. And unto man he faid, Behold-the fear of the Lord-that is wildom, and to depart from evil is understanding.

CHAP XX1X 306 bemonnesh bimfely of his former profperity and honeur.

Orcover . Job continued his para-

4 O that I were as is moneths paft, a in the dayes when God preferred mer.
3 When his candle thined upon mine had, and when by his light I walked therom darkneffe :

4 As I was in the dayes of my youthwien the fecret of God was upon my rabernacle :

5 When the Almighty was yet with me when my children were about me : 6 When I washed my steps with butten and the rock poured me out rivers of oil; Se . Des

7 When I went out to the gate therow the city , when I prepared my fear in the firect.

8 The young men faw me-& hid themfelves : and the aged arofe and flood up.

9 The princes refrained talking, and laid their hand on their mouth. 10 The nobles held their peace and

their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

IT When the ear heard me, then it bleffed me; and when the eye faw me, it gave witheffe to me a

12 Because I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherlesse, and him that : had none to help him,

13 The bleffing of him that was ready to perith came upon me : and I caused the widows heart to fing for joy.

14 L put on righteouineffe, and it clothed me : my judgement was asf a robe and a disdem.

mas I to the lame.

16 I was a facher to the poor and the cause which I know not I fearched out. 17 And I brike the jaws of the wicked,

and pluckt the spail out of his reeth. Then I faid, I hall die in my neft. and I hal multiply my days as the fand, 19 My root was spread out by the wabranch.

20 My glory mas fresh in me, and my bowe was renewed in mine hand,

at linto me men gave car and waited, he kept filence at my counfell.

22 After my words they fpake not aand and my speech dropped upon them, rain, and they opened their mouth wide as for the latter rain.

24 If I laughed on them , they beloenance they cast not down,

25 I chose out their way and far chief. and dwelt as a king in the army, as one that comforteth the mourners,

CHAP. XXX. I Johr bonour turned into contempt: 15. His prosperity, into calamity.

But now they that are younger then I, have me in derision, whose fathers I would have difdeiened to have fet with the dogs of my flock.

Year whereto might the firength of their hands profit me, in whom old age was perified?

For want and famine they mere folitary . fleeing into the wildernesse , in former time defolate and waste :

Who cut up mallows by the buffers and juniper roots for their mear.

5 They were driven forth from among men . ( they cried after them, as after a thief )

6 To dwell in the clifts of the valleys,

in caves of the earth and in the rocks.

7 Among the buftes they brayed: under the nettles they were gathered together.

8 They were children of fools; year children of bafe men: they were vilor then the earth.

am cheir by-word, 9 And now am I their fong, year I so They 10 They abhor me, they fee far from ne, and fpare not to fpit in my face.

Because he hath loesed my con 11 and affided mer they have also let toofe the bridle before me,

12 Upon my right bend rife the wouth-hey pun swav my feet and they raife up. paint me it e wayes of their deftrus ton.

13 They mar my path , they fet for-ward my calamity they have no helper.

14 They came spon me as a wide reaking in of waters : in the defolation ey rolled themselves upon me.

15 Terrours are turned upon me they surfue my feul as the winde : and my elfare paffeth away as a cloud.

16 And now my foul is poured out on me : the dayes of afficion have ta-

ten hold upon me. e feafons and my finews take no reft.

18 By the great force of my difenfe, is my garment changed : ir bindeth me out as the collar of my coat.

19 He hath caft me into the mire and I am become like duft and after:

20 I cry unto thee, and thou doeft not bear me: I ftand up, and thou regardeft.

Thou art become cruell to me : with thy ftrong hand thou opposed thy felf against me

Thou lifteft me up to the winde : thou caufest me to ride spen it, and dif-

23 For I know that thou wift bring me to death, and to the house appointed

for all living. 24 Howbeitshe will not fretch out his hand to the graves hough they cry in his

25 Did not I weep for him that was in trouble ? was not my foul grieved for

the poor ! When I looked for good, then evil: came unto me : and when I waited for

lights there came darkneffe.

27 My bowels boiled and refted not:
the dayes of afficient prevented me.

28 I went mourning without the fun : I flood up or I cried in the congregation 20 I am a brother to dragons, and a

companion to owls. 30 My fkin is black upon me,and my

bones are burnt with heat. 31 My harp alfo is turned to mourn ing and my organ into the voice of them

CHAP. XXXI Sob maketh a folemu protestation of bis

integrity in severall duties. Made a coven at with mine ev then hould I think upo n s maid

2 For what portion of God is there om above? and what inheritance of the Almighty from on high Ir not deffruition to the wicked ?

d a firange punishment to the workers Doth not be fee my wayes and

sount all my fleps ?

5 If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath halled to deceit;

Let me be weighed in an even ba-

lange, that God, may know mine integrity.

7 If my flep hath rurned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot bath cleaved to my. hands es

Then let me fower and let another ear, year let my off-fpring be rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been deceived.

by a woman-or if I have laid watt at my. neighbours door s

ther, and let others bow down upon her.

Let For this is an herous kristers years is an injusty to be sunified by y judges.

12 For it is a fire that configured to, deftruction; and would root out all mine

increase. 13 If I did despise the cause of my man ferwant a pr of my maid ferwants. when they contended with me

14. What then hall I do when God rifeth up and when he vifiteth what hall Laniwer him?

15 Did mod be that made me in the make him? and did not one fathion us in the womb? 16 If I have withheld the paor from

their delire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail > hor

17 Or have earen my morfell my felf alone, and the fatherleile hath not caren thereafe

18 (For from my youth he was brought up with me as with a father, and I have guided her from my mothers worst). 19 Af I have feen may periff for want of

clothing, or any poor without coverings and if he were mor warmed with the

fleece of my meep ! the fatherleffe, when I faw my help in

the gate : 22 Then let mine arm fall from my voulder-blade, and raine arm be broken from the bone.

23 For destruction from God was a terrour to me 2 and by resion of his highnessed accould not endure.

34 M & bave made gold my hope of ave faid to the fine gold . Thou art my confidence :

25 If I refoyced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much s

26 If T beheld the fun when it himb or the moon walking in brightnesse:

ticed or my mouth bath killed my hands 28 This also were an iniquity to it unished by the judge: for I hand hate

denied the God that is above.

29 If I reloyed at the definition that hard me you life up my fil when evil found him.

20 (Neither have I fuffered my month to fin. by withing a curfe to his foul.)
31 If the men of my tabernacle fail
not, Oh that we had of his fich! we say

or be fuisfied. 32 The Aranger did not lodge intil Areet : fut I opened my doors to #

traveller. 33 If I covered my transgressions:

befom :

tier

Rien

1 110

Lgap

Elec 12

epd Je

13,

Not m

14 N

nich ye

15 W Hot-bur

11

ne : my.

her

ut.

Lbay.

my.

her.

2.12

ges.

10

ninc

my

ants.

d ri-

thall.

a the

talki-

from

yes of

w felf

eaten

roughs

I have

ant of

eringa

ed me ith the

Aniege.

help in

em my

broken

Aras S

of his

hope of

art my

y wealth and had

iz thined

cretly es

my handi ity to it

ould have

rudianal ap my fel my mouth

(oul.)

nacle fa 1 We 639

dge intit OTS to the

refions s

effe :

(da

34. Did I feir a greit multiride or 19 Behofd, my belly is as wine which did the concept of families terrific bath no ventsit is ready to burit like new mer that I kept filencesand went not out of the door ?

35 Oh that one would hear me? be-hold a my defind in that the Almighry would answer me, and that mine adverfary had written a book.

36 Surely I would rake it upon my oulder, and binde it as a crown to me.

47 I would declare unto him the number of my fleps, as a prince would I go neer unto him.

1.38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof complain : 10 If I have earen the fruits thereof

mithout money or have couled the owners thereof to twie their life :

40 Let thiftles grow in flead of whear, and cockle in flead of burley. The words C H A P. XXXII.

a Elliu is entery of the except the holdself of his vouth. In the reproduction of the result of the reproduction of the first enter of the cased to a fiver for the result of the cased to the first of the result o

Then was kindled the wrath of Elibuthe fon of Barachel the Buzites of the Minred of Ram : against Job was his with kindled ; because he justified himlelf rather then God.

3. Alfo against his three friends was his no inswer and yet had condemned Job.

4. Now Elihu had waited vill Job had

oken : because they were elder then he. When Elihu faw that there may no wer in the mouth of thefe three men,

then his wrath was kindled. And Elihu the fon of, Barachel the

6 And Elihu the fon of Barachet the unite saffwared & faids, Lam young and the very old, wherefore I was afraid, fid durft not five you mine opinion. 7 I Isrid, Diver bloodly figers and multiple of very mough teach widdom. 8 Bot fiver is a fight in dan 1 and windows of the control of the Analysty given to the control of the Analysty given the control of the control of the Analysty given the control of the control of the control of the control of the control of the control of the Analysty given the control of the co

8 hot there of the Aimigary a the information of the Aimigary of the medical property of the free of the age o

Therefore I faid, Hoarken to me : I also will shew mine opinion

11 Behold, I waited for your words :

11 Beholds, I waited for your worse: Lawe ear to your realons a whileft you farched out what to fay.

'I' Yea; I arrended unto you! and behold there was to be by you has charried to have real to have real to be relief and real has worde: 'I'al. Left ye should fay. 'Ye, 'any found on wildow it would be to have a wildom' God thrulleth him. do not be we wildom' God thrulleth him. do not man M

Now me, meither will I answer bim word, which me; neither will I answer bim with your specifier annived, they answered to prove the province of the province o

17 Lind I will answer also my part, also will new mine opinion. 18 For I am full of matter, the spirit the me confirmation oc.

20 I will fpeak-that I may be refrefted : I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me note I pray you accept an nans perfon : neither les me give flat-

tering ritles un o man. titles : in fo doing my Maker would

foon take me away

1000 tase me away

C H A P. XXXIII.

1 Elibs regioning with 90b. 8 excepts
God from guing men an account of
his wives by his greatness.

Wherefore, 100 I pray thee, hear
my specches and hearten to all

my words. Behold . now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath fpoken in my

My words that be of the uprightnewe of my hearr : and my lips Chall utter knowledge cieariy.

The Spirit of God hath made ine, and the breath of the Almighty bath gi-

ven me life.

If thou cand answer me, fet the worde in order before me, fland up: Behold. I am according to thy with in Gods flead : I alfo am formed out of

the clay. 7 Behold, my rerrour thall not make thee afraid-neither shall my hand be hea-

vie upon thee, 8 Surely thou haft spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words feying.

I am clean without transgresson, I am innocent , neither to there iniquity

10 Behold he finderh occasions againft me he counterh me for his enemy

11 He putteth my feet in the flocks he marketh all my baths.

12 Behold, in this thou art not fuft's I will answer thee, That God is ereaser then man.

12 Why doeft thou firive againg him ? for he giveth not account of any of his

14 For God fpeaketh once, yearwice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream in a vision of the night, when deep fleep falleth upon men, in flumberings upon the bed! 16 Then he openeth the ears of mens and fealeth their infruction.

17 That he may withdraw man from

17 That he may withdraw man prom his purpole, and hide pride from main. 18 He keepeth back his foul from foit, and his l'fe from perinting by the following. 19 He is chaftened alfo with pain upon his hed, and the multitude of his bones

with firong phin. 20 So that his life abhorreth breads

21 His flesh is confumed away that he cannot be feen, and his bones, that were

or feen flick out. 23 His foul draweth neer umo the grave, and his lise to the deftroyers. 23 If there be a meffenger with hims in interpreter-one among a thoufund-to-hew unto man his aprightnesse:

34 Then

34 D

Ged omniporent [ Job ged ) 24 Then he is gracious unto him and 1.19 How much leffe so him that accept-

the pit ; I have found a ranfom whildes : he fall return to the dayes of

his youth.

will be favourable unto him and he fiell for his face with joy : for he will render nto man his righteousnesse. 27 He looketh upon men, and if any

fay , I have froned . and perverred that which was right, and it profited me not : all He will deliver his foul from going into the pit.& his life Mall fee the light

29 Lo. all thefe things worketh God oftentimes with man-

30 To bring back his foul from the it, to be enlightened with the light of he living. 31 Mark well. O Job hearken unto mes

old thy peace, and I will speak. 32 If thou hall any thing to fay answer me : fpeak, for I defire to juftife thee.

33 If not, hearken unto me, hold thy Peace, and I thail teach thee wildom. XXXIIII.

3 Flihu accuseth Job. 10 God omnipo. tent cannot be unjust. 31 Man must humble himself unto God.

Urthermore, Elihu answered & faid, 2 Hear my words. O ye wife mennd give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

For the ear tricth wards , as the onthitafteth men.

Let us chufe to us judgement : Jet

us know among our felves what is good. For Job hath faid, I am righteous : God bath taken away my judgement.

Should I lie against my right & my wound is incurable without transgression.

What man is like Jobambe drinketh up fcerning like water ?

Which goeth in company with the

workers of iniquity , and walketh with wicked me For he hath faid . It profiteth a

man nothing that he fould delight himfelf with God. 10 Therefore hearken unto me-ye men

of understanding : far be it from God, that he should do wickednes. & from the Almighty-that he should commit iniquity II For the work of a man hall he

render unto him and cause every man to finde according to his wayes.

edly-neither will the Almighty pervert

judgement. 13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth or who hath disposed the

whole world? 14 If he fer his heart upon man if he miber unto himfelf his fpirit and his

reath; as All fiels shall perish togethers and an shall surn again unto dull, as If now thou half understanding hear

this : hearken to the voice of my words.

17. Shall even he that hateth right covern? and will thou condemn him that

is moul juft 18. Is it fir to fay to a king, Thou art micked! and to princes, To are tingodly ?

faith. Deliver him from going down to eth not the perfons of princes , nor re gardeth the rich more then the poor? for they all are the work of his hands.

20 In a moment shall they die and the people shall be troubled at midnight and affe away : and the mighty hall be taken away without hand.

21 For his eyes are upon the mayes of man, and he feeth all his goings.

22 There is no darkneffe nor findow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he will not lay upon man more then right, that he should enter in-

to indgement with God.

24 He shall break in pieces mighty men without number, and set others in

sheir ftead. 25 Therefore he knowesh their works and he overturneth them in the night fo that they are defleroyed.

the open fight of others : 27 Because they turned back from him and would not confider any of his ways. 28 So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth

the cry of the afflifted. 29 When he giveth quietnesse, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation , or

against a man onely 30 That the hypocrite reign not left the people be eninared.

31 Surely it is meet to be faid unto God , I have born chaftifement , I will not offend any more

32 That which I fee not , teach thou me : if I have done iniquity, I will do no more

33 Should it be according to thy minde? he will recompense its whether thou refuse, or whether thou chuse, & we I : therefore light what thou knowest.

34 Les men of understanding tell me, 42

th

ev

be

am

1 28

and let a wife mint hearken into me.
35 106 but h poblin without knowledge, and his words were without wildom.
36 My defire is that lob may be ried unto the end, because of his answers for wieked men.

37 For he addern rebellion unto his fin-he clappeth his hands amongst us and

none chappen has heads amongst us and multiplieth his words search God.

C. H. A. P. XXXV.

I Comparison why to be made with God.

9 Many cry in their significant, but are not beard per want of path.

Lithic price inorceivers and (sidn).

This wife thou this to be right thought the Gods.

We then Gods.

2 For thou Gods. Wy righteouthash is more then Gods.

3 For thou faid@.What advantage will it be upto thee? and. What profit stall I fiave, if I've cleanfed from my fin? will answer thee, and thy compa-

nions with thee.

Look unto the heavens, and feeling behold the clouds which are higher than

thou. If this finnes, what does then against him? or if the transpersions be multiplied, what does then page him.

If thou be righteous what given thou him'or what receiveth he of thine hand'

8 Thy wickednesse may burt a man as theu arrand thy righteoufneffe may profithe fon of man

o by reason of the multitude of op-pressions they make the oppressed to cry : they cry out by reason of the arm of the

mighty.

91

nď

of

ow

H.Y

138

in-

hty

in

KE:

10

his

im

ZVS.

the

reth

who

hi-

OF

left

unto

will

Il do

ther

ROE

me

dge

trica

s for

o his

siand

God

but

right

ffe 16

e will

ball I

mpa-

e, ind

thou

ns be

A.

10 But none faith. Where is God my maker, who giveth fongs in the night ?

II Who teacheth us more then the bearts of the earth , and maketh us wifer then the fowls of heaven.

12 There they cry ( but none giveth answer) because of the pride of evil men.
13 Surely God will not hear vanity.

seither will the Almighty regard it. 14 Although then fayeft thou fhalt not fee him , yet judgement is before him,

therefore truft they in him. 15 But now because it is not so, he hash wifited in his angers yet he knoweth it

not in great extremity : 16 Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain : he multiplieth words without

knowledge.
C. H. A. P. XXXVI.
T. God is just. 16 Jobs fins binder Gods.
Code works magnified. Messings. 24 Gods norks magnified.

Libu alfo proceeded, and faid, 2 Suffer me a littles and I will hew theesthat I have yet to fpeak on

Gods behalf. 3 I will fetch my knowledge from

and will afcribe righteouineffe to

my Maker 4 For truly my words fall not be falle: he that is perfect in knowledge, is with thee.

5 Behold, God is mighty, and defpifeth not ony : be is mighty in strength and wildom.

6 He preferreth not the life of the wicked : but giveth right to the poor. 7 He withdraweth not his eyes from

the righteous: but with kings are they on the throne yea he doth eftablifa them for everyand they are exalted.

And if they be bound in ferters, and be holden: In cords of afficien

g Then he fleweth them their work, and their transgressions ; that they have

esceeded. to He openeth also their ear to difclline, and commandeth that they return

from insquizy. II If they obey and ferve him the all frend their dayes in profperity and

their reers in pleasures. 12 But if they obey not they shall pe-

n knowledge. wreth ; they cry not when he binderh

14 They die in youth, and their life is nong the unclean

15 He delivereth the poor in his Midion, and openeth their ears in op-

16 Even fo would he have removed thee out of the firsit into a broad place, where there is no firsitnesse, and that which frould be fet owshy table a flound sfull of farnesse,

17 But thou haft fulfilled the judge ment of the wicked : judgement and juflice take hold on thee.

18 Because there is wrath bemare left he take thee away with his Aroke : then a

great ranfom cannot deliver thee.

19 Will he offects thy riches? not not gold-nor all the forces of ftrength.

20 Defire not the night , when people

are cut off in their place. 21 Take heed regard not iniquity : for

this haft thou chofen rather then affilition 22 Behold-God exalteth by his power's who teacherb like him ! 23 Who hath enjoyned him his way ?

or who can fay . Theu haft wrought iniquity ' 24 Remember that thou magnifie his

work which men behold. 25 Every man may fee it man may be-

hold it if at off. 26 Behold, God is great and we know

him not neither can the number of his yeers be fearched out. 27 For he maketh fmall the drops of

water : they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof :

28 Which the clouds do drop, and dis fill upon man abundantly.

29 Alfo can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tab

bernacle ?

30 Behold he spreadeth his light upon it and covereth the bottom of the sea. 31 For by them judgeth he the people's

he giveth mear in abundance. 32 With clouds he covereth the lights and commandeth it not to fhine by the

cloud that cometh betwixt. 33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cartell also concerning the

vapour.

C H A P. XXXVII. works : 15 His wifdom is unfearchable in them:

T this also my heart trembleth and A is moved out of his place.

Hear attentively the noise of his voices and the found that goeth out of his mouth

3 He direfteth it under the whole heaven and his lightning, unto the ends of the earth.

4 After it a voice roareth : he thundereth with the voice of his excellency, and he will not flay them when his voice is heard:

5 God thundereth marvelloufly with his voice: great things doth he, which we cannot comprehend.

6 For he faith to the fnow, Be thou on the earth : likewife to the fmall rain, and to the grear rain of his ftrength.

7 He fealeth up the hand of every many

Hat all men may know his work,

H Then the beafts go into dens, and remain in their places.

9 Out of the fouth cometh the whirlwinde : and cold out of the north, 10 By the breath of God froft is given; and the breadth of the waters is firait-

14 Alfo by watering he weariesh the

shick cloud; be scattereth his bright

12 And it is turned round about by his counfels: that they may do whatfoever he commandeth them upon the face of

The world in the earth.

13 He caufeth it to come, whether for correction or for his land, or for mercy,

14 Heeken unto this, O Job: fland
fill and confider the wondrous works of

God.

as Docft thou know when God difofed them, and caufed the light of his cloud to fine

16 Doest theu know the balancings of e clouds the wondrous works of him which is perfed in knowledge?

17 How thy garments are warm, when he quieterh the earth by the fouth minde?
18 Haft thou with him spread out the skie, which is strong, and as a mosten

looking glaffe ! him : for we cannot order our Speech, by

zeason of darknesse.

If a man fpeak, furely be shall be swallow-And now men fee not the bright

t which is in the clouds but the winde paffeth and cleanfeth them, 22 Fair weather cometh out of the morth: with God is terrible majefly.

23 Touching the Almighty, we cannot finde him out : he is excellent in power,

and in judgement , and in plenry of juflice : he will not affict.

spedicth not any that are wise of heart.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

God challength Joh to answer.

4 God by his mighty works convinceth
Job of ignorance, 31 and of imbecil. ob of ignorance , 31 and of imbecil-

Hen the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwinde, and faid,

by words without knowledge?

3 Gird up now thy loins like a man : for I will demand of thee , and answer

Where wast thou, when I laid the oundations of the earth ! declare if thou haft underftanding

Who hath laid the measures thereof. thou knowest ? or who hath firetched the line upon it ?

6 Whereupon are the foundations ereef faftened? or who laid the corner

from thereof?

7 When the morning flars lang together, and all the fons of God floured

or joy.

8 Or who that up the fea wish doors, when it brake forthes if it had iffued out f dmow a

9 When I made the cloud the garment bereof, and thick darknesse a swadling

10. And brake up for it my decreed blace and fet bars and doors,
11 And faid, Hitherto shall theu come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be flayed.

12 Haft thou commanded the merning

fince thy dayes ? and caused the dayfpring to know his place,
13 That it might take hold of the ends

the earth . that the wicked might be faken our of it?

14 It is turned as clay to the feal and they fland as a garment.

15 And from the wicked their light is wirhholden, and the high arm fall be broken.

16 Haft thou entered into the fprings of the fea ? or haft thou walked in the fearch of the depth !

17 Have the gates of death been opened unto thee? or half thou feen the doors of

the fladow of death 18 Haft thou perceived the breadth of the earth ? declare if thou knowell it all,

19 Where is the way where light dwel-leth ! and as for darknede, where is the place thereof? 20 That thou fhouldelt take it to the

bound thereof, and that thou fhouldest know the paths to the house thereof 21. Knowest thou its because thou wift

then born ? or because the number of thy dayes is great ? 22 Haft thou extered into the treafures

of the fnow ! or haft thou feen the treafures of the hails

R)

irin Uy

13

MED

Hall and

milg emila break

16

taes:

117

Meil

18

19 H

do: 6

41 4

M 24

23 Which I have referved against the time of trouble, against the day of battell and war ?

24 By what way is the light parteds which feattereth the east-winde upon the 25 Who hath divided a water-course

for the overflowing of waters ? or a way for the lightning of thunders

25 To cause it to rain on the carth where no man is : on the wildernesses wherein there is no man 27 To fatisfic the defolate and walte

der berb to fpring forth. 28 Hath the rain a father ? or who hath

and the hoary froft of heaven, who has

The waters are hid as with a ftones and the face of the deep is frozen.

ces of Pleiades t or loofe the bands of Orion ? Canft thou bring forth Marzareth

in his feafon ! or canft thou guide Araurus with his fons !.. 33 Knowest thou the ordinances of heaven ? canst thou fet the dominion

thereof in the earth ! 34 Canft shou lift up aby voice to the clouds that abundance of waters may co-

yez.thee? 35 Canft thou fend lightnings , that they may go, and fay unto thee, Here

36 Who hath put wisdom in the inward to the heart !

37 Who can number the clouds in wife dom ? or who can'ftay the buttles of her

38 When the dust groweth into hards nellegad the riods cleave fall together

.> fi zazz 139 M

34.

nda

ight

and

ht is

1 be

ings

ened rs of

th of

wel-

is the

o the

aldelt

flew i of thy

afures tres-

oft the

listage

arted on the

courfe

a way

carth

rneffer

walte be ten-

ho hath

he ice !

ho hash

a ftonti

in fluor

mds of

Zzaroth

e Arâu-

nces of

minion

e to the

es a shat

e , Here

inward

tanding

s in wife

s of ber-

re hard

gether 39 W

t all

30 Will then heat the prey for the on or all the appetite of the young ions

40 When they couch in their dens and bide in the covert to he in wait? 41 Who provideth for the rayen his food when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

C H A P. XXXIX.

1 Of the wilde goats and binder, 5 the ale, 9 unicorn, 13 perceck, flork and offich, 19 The borfe, 26 The bawk,

Nowest thou the time when the wilde goars of the rock bring forth canft thou mark when she hindes do

2. Cand, thou number the moneths that bey fulfill tor, knoweft thou, the same then they bring torth? 2. They how themselves a they bring one their young ones shey cast our their

forows.

4 Their young ones are in good lifting, they grow up with oora 2 they go forth, and return not onto them. If

5 Who hash fens you the wide afferce or who hash hossed the bands of the wilde affer the wild affer the wild has been and the barren land his dwelfer.

7 He feorneth the multitude of

my neither regardeth he the crying of

A The range of the mountains is his sture, and he fearcheth after every Will the

9. Will the unicorn be milling to ferve the condide by the crib has a Cank then binde the unicorn with the band, he the furrow? or will be harto the valleys after thre!

At Wise thou crust him, because his frength is great for wise thou leave thy

12 Wilt thou believe him that he will bring home shy feed? and gather it into

13 Greeft show the goodly-mings only the prayers from wrings and fruthers to the official by role at a 12 cm. of 12 14Which leaveth her begs in the earth 115 And forgettethisbatithe foot may thems or that the wilde beath may

to She is hardened against her young tess as though they were not here they boar is in wain without fear.

17 Because God hath deprived her of heifthnding as mo? Wis under 2 0% of the What trains they i Weeth uspher? Self things, the deposits the horier and this skells, and a made hobser and the skells, and a made hobser are the skells, and a made hobser are the skells.

19 Haft than given the horfe drength? but thou elected this need with a funder? 30 Canfe thou make bles affects to a trible

stille pawerh in the walley , and reat He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted a neither turneth be back from the fword

23. The quiver ratleth against himsthe glittering spear and the field.
24. He swalloweth the ground while frequence and rage; weither believeth he that it is the found of the trumper.

25 He faith among the trumpets Ha ha, and he smelleth the battell afar offs the thunder of the captains, and the fouting.

25 Doth the hawk flie by thy wifden and ftretch her wings soward the fouth ?

27 Doth the eagle mount up at the command and make her neft on high a 28 She dwelleth and abideth on the

rock, upon the crag of the rock; and the firong place.

19 From thence the feeketh the preys and her eyes behold afar off. 30 Her young ones also suck up blood ; and where the flain era, there is the.

C H A P. XL.
I Job humbleth himself to God. 6 God. stirrath him up to show by right-ouf-nells, priver, and wislom. 15 Of the behomoth.

Oreover, the LORD answered Job and faid,

Shall he that epnrendeth with the Almighty, inarpa hon t he that repro-

1 1 Then job answered the Lott D and saids
4 Behold I am vile what shall I an-

fwer thee ? I will lay my hand upon my

of Once have I spoken but I will not answer : yea twice but I will proceed no 6 . Then answered the Long unto

Job out of the whirlwinde, and faid, Gird up thy loins now like a than : I will demand of thee, and declare thou-

8 Wilt thou alfo difanall my indgemyen be right cous?

9. Haft thou an arm like God ! or canft thou thunder with a voice like him?

"rd Deck the felf now with majeff md extellency and army thy felf with glory and behuty.

Caft abroad the rage of thy wrath a ad behold every one that is proud, and abase him. 12 Book on every one that is prouds

end bring him low : and tread down the wicked in their place. 13 Hide them in the dul rogetherand

binde their faces in fecret.

14 Then will I also confere unro thes.

W the will I also confere unro thes.

15 ¶ Behold now behemoth, which I

falls with theo he eareth graffe as an ou 16 Do now , his flyength is in his

The moveth his tail like a cedar oth finem of his flone's are wrapt together.
A His bone's are as ftrong preced of braffe his bones are like bass of iron.

19 He is the chief of the wayes of forosd to approach unto him.

field play. the covert of the reed and fens

22 The madie trees cover him with their fladow : the willows of the brook cumpaffe him about.

hafteth not : he trufteth that he can draw

up Jordan into his mouth. 24 He taketh it with his eyes t his mole pierceth thorow fnares

GHAP. XLI. Of Gods great power in the leviathen.
Anft thou draw out leviathen with an hook ? or his rongue with a gord which thou letteft down

2 Canft thou put an hook into his Thorn !

3. Will be make many fupplications unto thee ? will he fpeak foft words unto thee i

4 Will be make a covenant with theo? wilt thou take him for a fervant for

Wilt thou play with him as with a bird ! wilt thou binde him for thy maidens ?

6 Shall the companions make a ban-pier of him? Gall they part him among the merchants ?

7 Canft thou fill his fkin with barbed irons ? or his head with fift-fpears ?

S Lay thine hand upon hims remem-9 Beholdsthe hope of him is in vain:

fight of him? 10 None is fo fierce that dare ftir

im up : who then is able to fand before me ! Who hash prevented me strase I ould sepay him ! whatforver is under

the whole heaven is mine his power, nor his comely proportion...

13 Who can discover the face of his arment for who can come to been wach

his double bridled. 14 Who can open the doors of his are? his teeth are terrible round about, 15 His feales are his pride; that up to-

gether as with a close feal.

16 One is fo neer to another, that n They are joyned one to another,

they flick together, that they cannot be. 18 By his neefings a light doth frine,

and his eyes-are like the eye-lide of the no ming.

19 Out of his mouth go busines lamps:

19 Out of his mouth go busines lamps:

20 Out of his nofiris goth mouther

20 Out of his nofiris goth mouther

but of a feething pot or cauldron; at. His bearth kindleth coales as Hame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaincth fren geh. an forrow is turned into joy, before him.

23. The flakes of his fishaue joyed rogether: they are firm in themselvess aboy cannot be moved.

24 His beart is as firm as a frone gen)

01521

ter ristorgga ut band ode son el bra etal se distinue

To Surely the mountains bring him as hard as a piece of the nether mil-

25 When he raifeth up himfelf , the mighty are afraid; by reason of break-ings they purifie themselves. 26 The sword of him that layeth ar

him-exinor hold : the fpear-the darrenor the habergeon.

27. He efteemeth iron as firsw , and braffe as rotten wood:

28 The arrow cannot make him flee : fling-flones are turned with him into

29 Darts are counted as flubble : he laucheth at the flaking of a fpear, 30 Sharp flones dre under him : he forcadesh there pointed things upon the mire

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a ot : he makerh the fea like a pot of ointment.

32 He makerh a path to firme after him ; ond would think the deep so be heary

Upon earth there is not his like; 33 who is made without fear

34 He beholderh alf high things he is a king over all the children of pride.

fubmitteth bimfelf unto God: 7 God preferring his emile, accepted Hen Job answered the L o R D, and

fally I know that thou cand do every thing, and that no thought can be with

holden from thee 3. Who is he shet hideth counfell with out knowledge! therefore have I wrend that I understood note things too wor-derfull for met which I know not.

lik

4W fin

the

the

19.0

27

faire ther Anoi

and c

laugh

5

pleafi

aly I bach f

day bo

the he

9 7

a pour c

6

4. Hear & P befeech thee , and I will fpeak 4 I will demand of theet, and declare thou unto me

I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear : but now mine eye feeth theel Wherefore I abbor my felf-and re-

seddit and a 7- And in was foichat after the LORD had spoken these words unto lob the wrath as hindled against thee and against thy two friends : for ye have not spots of me the thing that is right as my fervant Job hath.

81 Therefore take unto you now from fervant Job, and offer up for your felet a burnt-offering, and my fervant Job hall for you for him will I accept left!

pany for you for him will I accept our deal with you offer your folly, in that you have not folly in that you have not folly in that you have not folly in that it has a finished the following the Temanization of So Liphaz the Temanization with the Substitut and Eophaz the Nasanahitto surface and the Lo ARD also some and the Lo ARD also some and the Lo ARD also so that the South Art of the Lo ARD also so that the Lo ARD also so the Lo ARD cepted Job?

of John when he prayed for his friend: allo the Louis pave Johnnie es and as he had before,

I t-Theo came there onto him all gethren, and all his fifters, and alltie had been of his acquaintance bes

and did ear bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had rought upon him : every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an ear-ring of gold.

12 So the LORD bleffed the lat ter end of lob more then h's beginning : for he had fourteen thousand sheep, and fix thoufand camels, and a thousand yoke of ozen, and a thousand the alles.

13 He had also seven sons, and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the firft Jemimaand the name of the fecoad, Kes zia, and the name of the hird, Kerens

15 And in all the land were no wom found fo.fair as the daughters of Jos 2 and their father gave them inheritance

among their brethren. After this lived lob an hundred and fourty yeers, and faw his fons, and

his fons tons, even four generations, 17 So Job died, being old, and ful lof

## 

THE BOOK

The happinesse of the godly, 4 The un-

beppingle of the angody, 4 The un-beppingle of the angody.

Leffed is the man that walketh not in the coun-fell of the angody, nor flanders in the way of finners, nor fisteth in the feat of the fcornfull.

2 Bur his delight se in e law of the LORD and in his law doth

be meditate day and night. 3 And he hall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth, forth his fruit in his featon, his leaf also hall not wither, and whatfoever he doth

All profes.

4 The ungodly ste not fo : but ere like the chaff, which also winde driveth

5 Therefore the ungodly theil nor fund in the judgement, not finners in

the congregation of the righteous. 6 For the LORD knoweth the way of. he righteous ; but the way of the ungodly hall perith

P S A L. II. exharted to accept in !

Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vam thing ! 2. The kings of the earth fer themfaires, and the rulers take counfeil togeeragainst the LoRD, and against his Anointed, Saying,

3 Let us breat their bands afunder, and cast away their cords from us.

14 He that fitteth in the heavens fall lugh: the LORD half have them in de-

5 Then hall he fpeak unto them in. wenth, and vex them in his fore dif-

pleafare. 6. Yet have I fee my king upon my ly hill of Sion

7 I will declare the decree : the LORD had faid unto me. Thou are my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

Alk of me, and I shall give thee. the heathen for thine inheritance, and the utermost parts of the earth for thy

9 Thou halt break them with a rod of with yo a pouters vesfell

Be wife now therefore O ye kings : inamaed be judges of the earth.

11 Serve the LORD with fear and relovce with trembling.

OF PSALMS.

12 . Kiffe the Son, left he be angry, and ye perifh from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little : bleffed are all they that put their truft in him,

PSAL. III.
The fecurity of Gods protestion.
A pfalm of David, when he fled from

Abfalom his fon O R D, how are they increased that Atrouble me ! many are they that zife

up against me. 2 Many there be which fay of my foul, There is no help for him in Cod.

3 But thous O LORD, art a fhield for me ray glory) and the lifter up of mine

I cried unto the Los D with my voice, and he heard me out or his bony

hill, Selah. 5 I laid me down and flopt : I awaked for the L o R D fultained me,

o I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people that have fee themfelves against: me round about.

7 Arife O LORDsfave me O my God : for thou halt imitten all mine enemicaupon the theek-bone: thou haft broken the teeth of the ungodly.

& Salvation belongesh unto the LORD : thy bieffing a spon thy people. Selah.
P S A L. 1111.

1 David prayeth for audience: 2 Hereproveth, and exhortesh his enemies,

6 Mans happinesse is in Gods favour.
To the chief musician on Neginoth, A pfalm or Davids

Hear me when I call O God of my righteousnesse: thou hast ensarged me when I must in distresse a have mercy. upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 Oye fons of men i how long mid ye

furn-my glory into hame ! how lough will ye love vanity, and teck after lea-Selah.

3 But know that the LORD bath fee .. apast him that is godly for himfelf : the L O R D will hear when I call unto

4 Stand in awand fin not: common with your own heart upon your bedy and a

5 Offer the facrifices of elghteonfneff.5 put your truft in the LORD.

6 There be many that fay, Who will.

(barn-

the ak. h at nog

ir.

and ine i into . he

r ke n the ike a ot of

after po be like ; she in

de.

Go4: eptet Do and even

e with II with urtertå 0 WOE-Ilise P.

and desh theel and He LORD

ob , the nite My agains e Spoken my fet-

ow free to to my ar felett Job hall pt. left I in that ye ng which

nd Bilds armachites Lake Dalioso e captime

- 85 M nim all i nd all ties he light of thy countenance upon us.
7 Thou haft pur gladnesse in my hearts

ore then in the time that their corn

d their wine increased. 8 I will both lay me down in peace, and fleep: for thou LORDsonely makest me, dwell in fafety.

PSAL V.

Davids prayer. 4 God favoureth not the wicked. 7 David projessesh his

ith Ore. To the chief musician upon Nehiloths

Apfalm of David confider my medication. Hearken unto the woice of my cry-

my King, and my God; for unto thee Will I pray. moraing O LORD: in the moraing will direct my prayer unto thee, and will not up. voice halt thou hear in the

For thou art not a God that both pleasure in wickednesseineither shall evil

The foolin foull not fland in thy fight: thou harest all workers of iniquity, 6 Thou halt destroy them that speak

and deceitfull man, 7 But as for me, I will come into the and in thy fear will I worthip toward thy

y remple, to de O Loud, in thy righte oufnelle, because of mine enemies, minke

way Artight before my face. OF For there is no faithfuineffe in their south their inward part is very wickedthey flatter with their tongue.

10 Deftroy thou them. O God. let shem fail by their own counfelr: cafe shem out in the multitude of their transferences, for they have rebelled against thee.

34 But let all those that put their crust-n thees reloyce : let them ever shout for-oy, because thou defendest them e let em alfo that love thy Name, be joyfull mche

12 For thou, L o R Di wift bleffe the reeus : with favour wilt thou compaffe him as with a field PSAL.

Davids complaint in his ficknesse: 3. By faith be triumpheth over his

To the chief mulician on Neginoth

upon Sheminith . A pfalm of David.

LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger , neither chaften me in thy hot difpleafure,

2 Have mercy spon me, O LORD, for an weak : O LORD, heal me, for my ts are vexed.

3 My foul is also fore vexed : but A Return O LORD, how long !

4 Returned Lonthymercies fine.

5 fave me, for thy mercies fine.

5 Far in death there it no remembrance
at thee: in the grave who dail give

6 I am weary with my groundag, all the night make I my bed to wim: I water my couch with my tears.

Mine eye is confirmed becanfe of 7 Mine eye is confumed because of all mine

enemies. 8 Depart from me, all ye workers of

iniquity: for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The LORD hath heard my fupplica-

tion, the LOND will receive my prayer,

and fore vexed : let them returns and be aftamed fuddenly,

PSAL VII.

David prayeth against the malice of his enemies: 10 By faith the seeth his defence and the destruction of his enemies.

Shiggilen of David; which he fing unto the LORD concerning the words of Cuft the Benjamite,

O LORD my Gods in the del put
my truft : fave me from all facu
that perfective mes and deliver me.
2. Left he test my foul face, a lion t
renting it in pieces, while fare it soon

to deliver.

3 O LORD my God, if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands :

that was at peace with me : (year I have delivered him that without canfe is mine enemy)

5 Let the enemy perfecute my fouls and take it, yes, let him tread down my

life spon the earth and lay mine honour in the duft. Selah. 6 Arife O Lond in thine anger-lift up thy felf, because of the rage of mine

enemies: and awake for me to the judge-ment that thou buff commanded. 7 So shall the congregation of the people compasse there about for their takes therefore return their on high.

8 The LORD bulk judge the people s

Ĭű

100 they

end judg

kiff.

aut t

deftr

rifle

TYCT

hidge

righte

mest 9

for th

troub

per the

di ..

people 12 1 food, serb no

13.1

20 /

judge me. O LORDI according to my

righteouncelle, and according to mind integrity that is in me, and the wichel 9 O let the wickednesse of the wichel come to an end, but establish the just for the righteous God trieth the hearts at

10 My defence is of Godswhich faveth

the upright in heart. God is angry with the wicked every

12 If he turn not , he will whet his fword : he hath bent his boweyand make it ready.

13 He bath atfo prepared for him the inftruments of death : he ordaineth his

arrows against the perfecutours. 24 Behold he travelieth with iniquity nd hath conceived mischief and brough forth falthood.

15 Me made a pit and digged it on failen into the datch which he made. 36 His mischief shall return upon

own head; and his violent dealing had come down upon his own pace. 17 I will praife the LORD according to his right coarsesse and will fing you me of the Long

P S A L. VIII.

Gods glory is magnified by his works,
and by his love to man.

To the chief mulician upon Giteith,

A pfalm of David. LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy Name in all the earth I who

of fer thy glory above the heavens.

2 Out of the mouth of babes and fucklings haft thou ordained it rengths because of thins enemies, that thou mightest fill the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I consider thy heavens - the

work of thy fingers , the moon and the

Aars which thou haft ordained What is man-that thou art mindfull him? and the fon of man, that thou

vifiteft bim ? s For thou haft made him a little wer then the angelss and had crowned im with glory and honour.

Thou madeit him to have domini-

bat put all things under his feet.

7 All theep and oxen, year, and the heals of the field.

The fowl of the air, and the Bit of e fea, and what foever paffeth thorow the paths of the fear.

O LORD our Lord, how excellent

n thy Name in all the earth 1

PSA L. IX.

David praifeth God for execusing bulgement: 11 He inciteth others to

praise bim: 13 He prayeth that be may have could to praise bim; To the chief mulician upon Muth-Labbers A pfalm of David.

Will praise thee O LORD, with my whole heart : I will new forth all thy marvellous works.

I will be glad and rejoyee in thee : I will fing praise to thy Name , O thou most High.

3 When mine enemies are tunned backs thy hall fall and perion at the prefence. 4 For thou half maintained my night and my cause a thou sates in the throng

judging right. Thou haft rebuked the heathensthou hift deftroyed the wicked ; thou haft put

out their name for ever and ever. deftroyed cities, their memoriali is pe-

rified with them. 7 But the LORD fiell endure for ter: he hath prepared his throne for

judgement. 8 And he shall hidge the world in

mean to the people in uprightnesse

9 The LoRD also will be a refuge
for the opprofiled: a refuge in times of

trouble. to And they that know thy Name will

pos their trust in thee storethous LORDs and not forfaken them that seek thee As Sing praises so the L. o. B. D. which declieth in Sion : declare among the

ople his doings. 12 When he maketh inquificion for blood, he remembereth them; he forget-lith not the cry of the humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD.

confider my troubles which I fuffer of them that hate me , thou that lifteft me up from the gates of death :

14 That I may thew forth all thy praife in the gates of the daughter of Ston . L

will rejoyce in thy falvation 15. The bentien are find down in the pit that they made 2 in the nec schick they hid, is their own foot taken.

16 The LORD is known by the judges

nent which he executeth a the wicked fnared in the work of his own hands, Higgaion. Selah.

17 The wicked sall be turned int helland all the nations that forget God

18 For the needy thail not alway be forgotten : the expedition of the poor hall not perish for ever:

19 Arife O LoRpdet not man prevail let the heathen be judged in thy fight. 20 Pur them in fear O L o R In that

the nations may know themselves to be bur men. Selah.

P 8 A L. K.

1 David complaints to God of the wicked:

12 He grayeth for remedy.

Why fluidedt thou afar off, O

in times of trouble ? 2: The wicked in his pride doth perfecure the poor; for them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boafteth of his

hestes defire and bloffeth the coverous 4 The wicked through the pride of his

countenance will not feek efter God : God is not in all his thoughts .q. His wayes are alwayes gricvon thy judgements are far above out of his

fight : as for all his enemics he puffeth de He bath faid in his beart of I thail or be moved : for I fat never to in-

advering 7 His mouth is full of curfug, and deceit, and fraud : under his tongue is

8. He fitteth in the lurking places of the villages : in the fecret places doth ho ! murder the innocent his eyes are privily.

fer against the poor. 6 O thou enemy , deftructions are : 9 He lieth in wait ferretly as a lion me to a perpetuall end : and thou haft in his den , he lieth in wait to each the poors he doth carch the poor when he draweth him into his net.

10 He croucheth and humbleth himfelf, that the poor may fall by his fittong

11 He hath faid in bis beser God buele forgotten : he hideth his faceshe will ne-

12 Arife, O L o R D. O God, tift um ine hand reorget nor the humble.

remn God ! he hath find in his hearts

14 Thou half feen it for thou behold eft mifchief and ipire exchuire if thi thy hands the poor committeel kimfelf unto thee, thou artifie helper of the fa-

15 Break thou the west of the wick d the evil man: feek out his wickedneffe, till thou finde none.

26 The

it X

ne of he c2+

er. be S Side bis

entfage ords

Pu

los i ds 1

him have: mine

foul onout erslift

mine judgeof the r their gh.

people s o mi iufts for

att and h favtil

d every whet his end made

him the neth hie ٠. d brought

irvand is made. upon in

è. ording to fing fram

17 L O R D. thow haft heard the defire f the humble : thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt canfe thine ear to hear,

18 To judge the fatherleffe, and the pprefied that the man of the earth may

more opprede.

David encourageth himself in God.

4 The providence and justice of God.

To the chief mulician.

pfalm of David.

N the LORD put I my truft : how fay ye to my foul, Flee as a bird to your nism

2 For lothe wicked bend their bowe, they make ready their arrow upon the firing a that they may privily thoot at the upright in heart.

3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do !

The LORD is in his hely temple, the L o R D S. throne is in heaven : his yes behold, his eye-lids try the children of men

The LORD trieth the righteous : but the wicked and him that loveth vio-

lence, his foul haterh,

force, are and brimmone, and an borrible rempelts thu that be the portion of their cup. 7 For the righteous L o R D loveth

ight coufneffe s his countemnce doch be-

hold the upright.

I David craving bely . 3 is comforted with Gods judgements on the wicked. A pfalm of David.

HElp, LORD, for the goaly man cen-

among the children of mon.

2 They freak van ty every one with the neighbour twith nattering lips, and with a double heart do they forth.

The LORD hall cut off all fartering lips, and the conquesthat speaketh

proud things. Who have faid, With our tongue

will we prevail's our lips are our own : who is lord over us?

5 For the oppression of the poor, for the fighing of the needy, now will I arife (faith the LORD a) I will fet him in falety from him that puffeth at him.

6. The words of the LORD are pure

words : as filver tried in a furnace of

7 Thou hale keep them (O LORD) thou halt preferve them from this generation for ever. 8 The wicked walk on every fide; when the vilest men are emiked.

XIII. P S A L. 3. Divid complainers of delay in help e

3 He prayesh for preventing grace t

To the chief musetan, La Ow long wile thou forgot me (O Long) foul, thou had faid unto the Long) for every how long wile nother arm niy Lord; my goods thou hide the face face. thun hide thy face from me ; the head the

16 The LORD is king for ever and 2 How long shall I take counsell in ever; the heathen are perished out of his my (out bridge for row in my heart dailend. over me

> Confider, and hear me, O L ORD my God; lighten mine eyes, leit I theep the fleep of death.

4 Left mine enemy fay, I have pre-

bie me, rejoyce when I am moved: 5. But I have trufted in thy mercy, my heart shall rejoyce in thy faivation

I will fing unto the LORD, because he bath dealt bountifully with me.

PSAL. XIIII.

I David describesh a naturall mans corruption: 4 He convinceth the wicked, 7 and glorieth in Gods falvation.

To the chier mufician, A pfeter of David.

H: fool math faid in his heart There have done abominable works , there is none that doth good, 2 The LORD looked down from her-

ven upon the children of men ; to fee if. there were any that did understand and feck God. 1

They are all gone alide they are at together become fithy t there is none that doth good, no, not one.

Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who car up my people, as they eas bread, and call not upon the LORD

S :There were they in great fear; for God is in & generation of the righteous, 6 You mave thamed the counfell of the poor, because the LORD is his refuge.

ab

h

21

th

Well METE

nes

the

8

me

fron

10

rit!

11

flep

12 a fe

13

Mick

LOB rue Nhes

107.

7. O that the falvarion of I frael mere some out of Sion! when the Lo RD bringeth back the captivity of his p ples facob shall rejoyces and Ifrael hall be glad

PSAL. XV. David describerh a cirigen of

A praise of David ORD who hall abide in thy tabermseles who mall dwel in thy noty hill? 2 He that walketh uprightly and work-

in his heart. He that backbireth not with his rongue, nor doth evil to his neighbours

taketh up a reproach against his ner neighbour.

In whose eyes a vile person is conterned : but he honoureth them that fear the Lond : he that fweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

He that putteth not out his money to usery , nor taketh toward against the innocent : he that doth thefe things hall never be moved.

PSAL. XVI.
David Reesh to God for preservation:
He thewesh the hope of his calling of therefurrestion, and life everlaging.

Michtam of David. Referve me. O God : for in thee do I put my truft.

But to the faints that are in the

earth

i-

eď D ep re.

011+

cyn

รมโซ

207-

keds

bere

chèv

e is

heaice if

and

th or

Snog

quity

ople,

; for Leon

of the

TUETE ORD peò-

ge.

ion.

berm-

y hill?

work-

e truth

igh his

hoour nit his is con-

m that to bu

ind the

gs fhail

rustion! ming of Bing. thee do

unto the

y good-

e in the eatip.

E 82.0

m

all my delight.

4. Their, forrow hall, be multiplied the haden size, another, God.; their dipk-offerings of blood will. I mor offers nor take up their names into my bes.

5. The LORD is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cups thou main-

tained my lot. The lines are fallen unto me in plea-

fant places: yearl have a goodly heritage.
7.1 will bleffe the LORD, who hath given me counfell : my reins also inftruct

me in the night feafons. 8 I have fet the LORD alwayes before

me : because he is at my right hand , I hall not be moved.

O Therefore my heart is glad and my glery rejoyceth : my fieth also thall reft n hor

to For thou wilt not leave my foul in hell : neither wilt thou fuffer thine boly

one to fee corruption.

11 Thou wilt them me the path of life: In thy prefence is fulnetie of log 2 at thy right hand there are pleafures for evermore.

P S A L. XVII.

his evernies: 10 He prayeth against them.

A prayer of David.

Hear the right O Lond attend unto the cry silve ear unto my prayer that goeth not out of feigned lips

2 Let my fentence come forth from

things that are equal!.

3 Thou half proved mine heart, thou 3 Thou halt proved mine heart, thou halt halt vifited me in the night, thou halt tried mes mid halt finde nothing: I am purpoled that my mouth thail not trainf-

4 Concerning the works of men-by the word of thy lips. I have kept me from

the paths of the deftrower.

5 Hold up my goings in thy paths,
that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee , for thou milt hear me , O God : incline thine ear ante mesmil hear my fpeech.

7 Show thy marvellous loving kind-nes. O thou that faven by thy right hand, them which put their trull is thee, from

hem which put their trust hofe then fife up against them. 8 Keep me as the apple of the eye; hide me under the Gradow of the wings.

from the wicked that oppresse me, from my deadly enemies , who compaste me about.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat a with their mouth they speak proudly,
11 They have now compassed us in our

11 They have now compassed it in our fireps; they have feet that eyes bowing down to the earth.

'I Like as a liber that is greedy of his prey, and is it were a young lion lurking as ferrer places.

12 Artis O Lond disappoint himself him down't deliver my foul from the ficked which is thy sword!

From men which are thy kand? O Long from men of the world ; which brue their portion in this life, and whole belly thou fillest wish thy hist tree-

earth, and to the excellent, in whom is fare; they are full of children and leave the reft of their inditance to their bakes.

Their forcous full be multiplied 15 As for med will behold thy face in

15 As for med will behold the face in gipteconfeels at Hail is be faished, when I awake with the likenede.

1 Dayid praiseth God for bis manifold and maryideous bleft into.

1 To the charf unfactant, A fight soft Day if the Ergant of the L. Q. R.D. had fonke unto the L. Q. R.D the words of this fong , in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemics , and from the hand of Saul ; And he faids

Will love thee O LORD my ftrength, The LORD is my rock, and my fortreffe, and my deliverer : my God, m Arength, in whom I will trull, my buckler-and the horn of my falvation and my

high tower.

3 I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praifed : fo thall I be faved

from mine enemies. 4 The forrows of death compaffed me and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.

The forrows of bell compaffed me out : the fnares of death prevented m

6 In my diffresse I called upon the LORD and cried unto my God; he heard my voice out of his temple, and my ery

came before him, even unto his ears.

7 Then the earth shook and rrambled a the foundations also of the hijs moved

and were haken-because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoak out of his notifies and fire out of his mouth devouved-coals were hindled by it.

9 He bowed the heavens alfo, and came down; and darkneffe mas under his

10 And he rade upon a cheruband did flie :yea , ye did flie upon the wings of the winde. It he made darknesse his secret place.

his payelion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the fkies.

12 At the brightnesse that was before him, his thick clouds passed, hail-flones and coals of fire.

13 The LORD and thundered in the

13 The LORD ato inundered in the heavens, and the highest gave his voice, hall Roogs and coals of five.

14 Yes, he fent out his arrows, and featered them, and be thet out lightenings, and difformfred them.

15 Thety channels of waters were feen and the feundations of the world were differed to at the results, O LORD, as the biast of the breath of the notices.

4 He fore from above, to come make.

16. He fent from above he took meshe drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my frong

for they were too firong for me.

18. They prevented me in the day of my cilamity that the LORD was my thay, 19 He throught me forth also into a farge place the delivered me, because he

delighted in me.

to my righteousnesse, according to the cleannesse of my hands bath be recompented me, .... sara signer s

20 For I have kepr the wayer of the from my God

from my God!

32 For all his hadgements were before me r and I did not put way his fisfutes from see.

33 I was also upright before him? and
I keep my felf from mine thispairy.

34 Therefore has he Lower recompended upe according to my righteentender seconding to the cleament of my
bands in his eye fight.

25 With the mercifull thou wilt them y felf mercifull, with an apright man thou wilt few thy felf upright

26 With the pare thou wilt flew thy felf pare, and with the froward thou wilt flew thy felf froward.

27 For thou wilt fave the mined peo-ble: but wilt bring down high fools. 28 For thou wilt light my candle; the LORD my God will chirghen my dark-

29 For by thee I have run thorow a roop ; and by my God have I lesped over a wall.

30 As for God, his way is perfet athe word of the LORD is tried : he is a buck-fer to all those that trust in him. It For who is Gods fave the LORD!

Tr For who re God, fave the LORD to who are rockfave our God?

32. It is God that glideth me with flrength and insketh my way perfect.

34 He tasketh my heat like hindre geer, and fetereft me upon my high place.

24 He teacheth my heath to warfo that how of fited is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given mit the third of thy falvarion; and thy fight hand hath holden me my, and thy grait plant hath holden me my, and thy grait perfect hash made me great.

35 Thou hat enlarged my fleen under

36 Thou haft entarged my steps under the citiz my feet did not are. 37 That: pursued mile encouses, and

overtaken them : neither did f (um again till they were configured. 18 I have wounded them; that they were not able to rife : they are fallen un-

19 Por thou r thou haftgirded me withfrength

syror rhou materiores me with thrength me the barrell: thou haft induded under me thofe that role of Against me, and Thou has also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy here has been that have me.

41 They cried; but there was bone to

fave them even unto the LORD; but he moveded them not.

42 Then did floor them matta the buff before the winde : I did salt them our as the dirt in the treets.

43 The buff before the winde : I did salt them

out at the tire in the tireets

43 Thou halt delivered me from the
firtings of the people, and thou halt
insdements head of the heathful people
down I have not known hall lerve me.

44 Afford is they hear of mechacy and
been me, the fringers shall submit
themselve not me.

securitive upon me and the away and se afraid out of their close places.

45 The Lord liveth and diserce way to be a their close of the control of the contr

47 It is God that avengeth me : as eth the people under me,

48 He delivererh me from mine enemice year, the life with the second mice and mice year, the life with the life with the life with the life with the life with the life with the life with the life with the life with the life with the life with the life with the life with life wit

king, and the weth mercy ro his mointed, to Davidand to his feed for evermore.

P S A L. XIX.

1 The creatures them Gods glory, 7 the mord hu grace. 12 David prayesh for

grace. To the chief mofician A pfalm of David.

He heavens declare the glory of God : and the firmattient fewers his hardy work.

Day unto day uttereth fperch, and

2 Day unto day utteren apecen, am night unto night fixe sight fixweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech, nor language where their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone out thorow all the carth, and their words to the end of

the world : in them bath he fet a tabetnacle for the fun : 5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoyceth as a

hi

70

5 6 fe4 C261

be f

8 ener

tho eve

Lo Wrai

10 chil 11

12 tum frad

again 13

**OTR** 

thy p ID rag

belpii toari

at t

fromg man to run a race. 6 His going forth a from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it and there is nothing hid from the

heat thereof.

hest thereof.

7 The haw of the LORD is perfect codverting the fool; the teditionary of the
LORD is incre-marking, which the finaple.

8 The flautes of the LORD is right; telloying the heart; the commandment of the LORD is paire; eqlightening the e

The fear of the L O R D at Mean enduring for ever the judgements of the LORD are true-oud righteous altoge-

10 More to be defired are they then golds year, then much fine golds, fweeter also then however, by them is thy ferrant warned; and in keeping of them there a

great reward.

'12 Who can understand his errouts i cleanfe thou me from secret faults.

'13 Keep back thy fervant also from To Keep Dack my tervant and rem prefumptions fine-let them not have do-minion over met then shall I be spright and I brail be intocent from the great transferfing.

14 Let the words of my months and the

meditation of my heart, he acceptable in thy light, O LORD my firength and my redeemer.

PSAL.XX.

The church dieffeth the king in his calplaint: 7. Her confidence in God her To the chief mulician A plaim

THe L O R D hear thee in the day of trouble, the Name of the God of

Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the fanduary seand frengthen thee out of Ston.

3 Remember all thy offerings and accept thy barnt-factifies. Selah.

Grant

.

ene.

hefe deli-

unto

and

his.

med, ofe.

7 the

h for

ry of

weth

ans

uage,

lle we

nd of

taber-

ming

h as a

to Ben

rcod-

of the

ple.

COD-

o en-

kle an

pre of

y then

weeter

ervant

bere #

ours I

from

ve do righ

great

nd the

nd my

his ex di Spo

lm 1

Amary o

and ace

Grant

ь.

e en

4 Grant thee according to thine own heart and fulfill all thy counsel.

Pfelm.

5 We will rejoyce in thy falvation and lathe Name of our God we will fet up our banners : the LORD fulfill all thy peritions.

6 Now know I, that the LORD faveth his anointed : he will hear him from his holy heaven , with the faving firength of

his right hand. 7 Some truft in charets , and fome in orfes : but we will remember the Name

of the LORD our God. 8 They are brought down and fallen :

but we are rifen and fand upright.
9 Save. Low D, let the king hear us when we call PSAL XXI.

A thanklgiving for watery. 7 Con-To the chief mufician , A pfalm

of David. The king hall loy in thy firength O LORD: and in thy falvation how

greatly hall he rejoyce 2 Thou haft given him his hearts de-

fre: and haft not withholden the request of his lips. Sclah.

3 For thou preventest him with the bissings of goodnesses thou ferrest a

4 He asked life of thee, and thou ga-velt it him: even length of dayes for

ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy falvation: bosour&maiefty haft thou laid upon him. 6 For thou haft made him most blefkafor ever : thou hall chade him ex-

creding glad with thy countenance. 7. For the king trufleth in the LORD: and through the mercy of the most High,

be hall not be moved. 8 Thine hand fall finde out all thine enemies : thy right hand fhall finde out those that hare thee.

9 Thou fhalt make them as a flery LORD hall fwallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

to Their fruit halt thou deftroy from the earth and their feed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous devices which they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore halt thou make them tum their back . when thou thalt make ready thine arrows upon thy thrings, against the face of them

13 Be thou exalted , LORD , in thine exa firength ; fo will we fing and praise

th power.

P S A L XXIL

1 Draid complainesh in great disconregement; 9 He prayeth in great diBreffe: 43 He mastern upon Aiscleth
Shaller: A pfain of David.

MY Godomy God, why haft theu forliaken me: 1 mb, art thou so far from
helping me, and from the words of my
posting.

rearing 2 O my Godsl ery in the day fines for those hearth not 7 and in the night enfor and am not ülent.

But thou are holy, O thou that inha-biteff the prairies of I frae! ! 4 Our fathers trufted in thee ! they

trufted and thou didft deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee and were dell-

vered : they trulled in thee, and were not confounded. 6 But I am a worm, and no man a reproach of men, and despised of the

All they that fee me . laugh me to

fcorn : they moot out the lips they have the head, faying,

8 He trutted on the LORD, the he would deliver him; let him deliver him; feeing he delighted in him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of the womb, thou didft make me hopes

mben I was upon my mothers breits.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou are my God from my mothers belly.

11 Be not far from me, for trouble is neer ; for there is none to help.

12 Many buls have compared me, throng buls of Bashan have bases me round

13 They gaped upon me with their mouthes; as a ravening and a roaring

14 I am poured out like water and all y bones are out of joynt : my heart is like wax it is melted in the midtt of my bowels.

15 My frength is dried up like a porfleard : and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws ; and thou half brought me anto the dust of death:

ro for dogs have comparted me : the affembly of the wicked have inclosed mes they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may rell all my bones : they look and flare upon me.

18 They part my garments among them; and call lors upon my veliture.

19 But be not thou far from me , O LOND : O my Arength, hafte thee to help me.

20 Deliver my foul from the fword ; my darling from the power of the dog.

thou half heard me from the horns of the unicorns. 22 I will declare thy Name unto my brethren : in the midit of the congrega-

tion will I praise thee. 23 Ye that fear the LORD praise hims all ye the feed of Jacobs giorifie him and

fear him-all ye the feed of Ifrael 24. For he hath not despiled . . . . be then hath he hid his face from him but when he cried unto him, herboard - 90 f 25 My praise shall be of thee in the

great congregation : I will pay my vows

26 The meck thall eat and be farisfieds they thall prairie the LORD that feek

him; your heart shall live for ever.

27. All the ends of the world shall remember, and turn unto the Lond; and

all the kinreds of the autions shall wor-hip before thee.

28 For the kingdom of Lorganian be so the governour among the nations. 29 AN

80

in

in

î

mi

27

Lo

dis day abe

up :

Ger

fing

mv

anfi

been

fike

10

fike

lead.

enes 12

of a

rifer

DNE

red :

in e

cour bear

14

29 All they that be fat upon eagthshall eat and worthip : all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him, and none can keep alive his own foul.

accounted to the Lord for a generation. his righteouineffe unto a people that shall

be born, that he hath done this, PSAL. XXIII. Davids confidence in Gods grace.

A pfalm of David. He LORD is my thepherd, I fall

not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pattires : be leadeth me befide the fill

He refforeth my foul : he leadeth me in the paths of righteouinelle, for his

Names fake. 4 Yeasthough I walk thorow the val-

ley of the hadow of death. I will fear no evil: for theu art with me, thy rod, and thy flaff , they comfort me. 5 Thou prepareft a table before mein the prefence of mine enemies : thou an-

ointest my head with oil, my cup runneth Surely goodnede and mercy fall

follow me all the dayes of my life: and I will dwell in the house the L O R D for

P S A L. XXIIII.

sizens of his Spirituall kingdom. 7 An exhortation to receive him A pfalm of David.

neffe thereof : the world, and they thar dwell therein

2 For he hath founded it upon the feas, and oftablished it upon the floods.

3 Who shall afternd into the hill of the

LORD? and who fhall fland in his holy place ! 4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure

heart; who hath not lift up his feul unto wanity-nor fworn deceitfully He hall receive the bleffing from

LORD, and righteoufneffe from the God of his falvation.

6 This is the generation of them that feel him: that feel the face OJacob Selah. 7 Lift up your heads . O ye pares, and

be ye lift up; ye everlasting doors; and the king of glory shall come in 8 Who is this king of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD

mighty in barrell.

Lift up your heads O ye gares, even We them up ye evertaking doors the king of glory hall come in. doors : and

LORD of Hofter be is the king of glory. Stati.

Davids confidence in prayer: 7 He prayers for remission of fins, 16 and for help in a fifting.

A plalm of David Nto thee O LORD, do I lift up my

2 0 my Godil truft in thee , let me ot be achamed ; let not mine camies

3 Yearlet none that wait on thee be aftiamed : let them be aftiamed which transgreffe without cause. Shew me thy wayes-O LORD; reach

me thy paths.

5 Lead me in thy truth and teach me : for thou art the God of my falvation ca thee do I wait all the day

6 Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies, and thy loving kindnesses: for they have been ever of old.

Remember not the fins of my youth nor my transgressions : according to the mercy remember thou me, for thy goodneffe fake, O LORD.

8 Good and upright is the LORD: therefore wil he teach finners in the way.

9 The meck will he guide in judgement : and the meek will he teach his

10 All the paths of the L o R D we mercy and truth; unto fuch as keep his covenant, and his testimonies. II For thy Names fake, O LORD,

parden mine iniquity a for it is great. 12 What man is he that feareth the that he hall chufe.

13 His foul fhall dwell at cafe, and his feed shall inherit the earth.

14 The fecret of the LORD it with them that fear him : and he will hen them his covenant.

15 Mine eyes are ever towards the LORD : for he shall plack my feet out of

16 Turn thee unto me and have mere upon me : for I am de foiate and affiited. The troubles of mine heart are ca-

larged : O bring thou me out of my diftreffes. 18 Look upon mine affidionand my

pain, and forgive all my fins.
19 Confider mine enemies : for they ire many, and they hate me with cruell harred.

20 O keep my foul and deliver me ; let me not be ashamed , for I put my truft in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightneffe perferve me : for I wait on thee.
22 Redeem Ifrael, O God, out of all

his troubles

PSAL XXVI.
Devil resorteth unto God, in confident of his integrity

MA film of David.

Ildge me. O LORD for I have walled in mine integrity: I have trufted ale in the LORD, therefore I shall not fide.
2 Examine me, O LORD, and proff

me : try my reins and my heart.

3 For thy loving kindnesse is before mine eyes and I have walked imply

4 Thave not fate with value person peither will I go in with diffembles, 5 I have hated the congregation of evil doers; and will not fit with the wicked

6 I will with my hands in innocent! fo will I compaffe thine altar, O LORD! 7 That I may publish with the voiced thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wood drout works.

riumph over me,

Ht.

hee he

which

greach

h me :

ion:oa

render

s : for

y outh

good-

ORD:

ic way.

judge-

ach his

D 'are

ecp his

LORD

eth the

he way

Se, and

ir with

il fben

rds the

t out of

mercy

Mitted. are ca-

my 41-

and my

or they

h crueil

er mes

put my

fe pit-

us of all

nfident

walked

ted aliq

e flide.

d prove

s before imply perions nios of rich tie ocency !

Lord

by week LON

reat.

B LORD, Irhave loved the habitation of thine house, and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

Pfalms.

9 Gather not my foul with finners, nor my life with bloody men.

to In whose hands is mischief ; and their right hand is full of bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity : redeem me, and be mercifull

usto me. 12 Me foot frandeth in an even place : in the songregations will I bleffe the

In the second of The LORD is my light and my falvathe ftrength of my life, of whom hall

I be airaid ! 12. When the wicked a corn mine ene-

miss and my foce came upon me to eat apmy fieth, they flumbled and fell.

Though an hold flouid encamp a-table me my heart shall not fear shough w hould rife againft me, in this will'I

be confident. 4 One thing have I defired of the LORDsthat will I feek after : that I may asell in the house of the Long, all the dry's of my lifes to behold the beauty of

the LORD and to enquire in his temple. for in the time of trouble he hall hide me in his pavilion; in the fecret of his tabernack shall be hide me, he shall

fet me up upon a rock.

6 And now thall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: erefore will I offer in his tabermele

facrifices of joys I will fings year I will fing praises unto the LORD. Hear, O L Q R D, when I cry with

my voice : have mercy also upon me and

8 When thou faidft , Seck ye my fice; my heart foid unto thee, Thy fice, LORD. WILl I feek.

9 Hide not thy face far from me- put of thy fervant away in anger : thou had hen my help leave me not neither for-the me, O God of my favoation.

10 When my father and my mother for-fake meathen the LORD will take me up. II Teach me thy way. O LORD : and

lead me in a plain path, because of mine 12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies : for falle witherfer are

tilen up against me, and fuch as breathe ut cruelty

him to Plant in the control of the Lord of

2 Hear the vaice of my fupplications when I ery untothee a when I lift up my hands toward thy buly oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wickeds

and wich the workers of infquity : which fpeak peate to their neighboursobut mifchief is in their hearts.

4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickednes of their endeavours : Live them after the work of their hander render to them their defert.

· Because they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he hall defroy them, and not build them up

Bleffed be the L OR D. because he hath heard the voice of my supplications
7 The LORD is my strength and my

7 The LORD is my ttrengen and I am holped a therefore my heart greatly re-joyceth, and with my fong will I praise

8 The LORD is their frength, and he is the faving Grength of his anointed

9 Save the people , and bleffe thine inheritance feed them alfo, and lift them up for ever. P S A L. XXIX.

David exborteth princes to give glory to God, 3 by reason of his fourty 11 and protection of his people.

A pfalm of David.

Twe unto the LORD (O ve mighty) Give ume the LORD glory, and

arength, ive unto the LORD the glory due

unto his Name: wormin the LORD in the beauty of holineffe.

The voice of the LORD is upon the maters : the God of glory thunder-

cth, the LORD is upon many waters.

4 The voice of the LORD is powerfull: the voice of the LORD is full of

majefly.
The voice of the L O R p breaketh the the cedars : yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lebanon

He maketh them affo to Stip like a calf : Lebanon, and Sixion like a young

nicoth.
7 The voice of the L o R p dividerb

the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the LORD haketh the wilderneffe : the LORD maketh the wil-

The voice of the LORD maketh the hindes to calve, and discovereth the fo refts ; and in his temple doth every one

fpeak of his glory.

to The LORD fitters hing for every year he LORD fitters hing for every 11. The LORD fitters hing for every 12. The LORD will have frength in the hing for every 13. The LORD will here his people with peace.

PSA LAXX

1 David prairies God for his defluery have: 4 Height organ to prairie house be example of God destings.

A plain and long site the destination of the house of David.

Will extell thee, O LORD, for thou had fifted me up, and had not made

my foes to rejoyce over me.

2 O L o R b my God. I cried note thee, and they hall healed me.

983 154

16

R

19

能

\$i

4

of t

lea

bes

ing s

11

of t

deri

91 fitt

31

Man !

2 he b

1

be |

the :

121

bes

titu

ditte

187

neit fire

25 in t

hope

and

20

heig

21 Nor

> 22 it ti

16

3 O Lo Rosthou haft brought up my foul from the graves shou hall kept inc alive , that I should not go down to

the pit Sing unto the LORD, (O'ye faints

of his ) and give thanks at the remembrance of his helineffe.

. Davids confidence,

For his anger endareth but a moment o in his favour is life : weeping my endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 Longby thy favour then hall brade mountain to fland frong sthoudidft bide thy face and I was troubled.

B I cried to thee, O LORD : and unto the LORD I made fupplication

What profit is there in my blood. when I go down to the pit! thall the dust praise thee! thall it declare thy truth!

upon me : LORD, be thou my helper.

11 Thou haft turned for me my mourn-ing foro dancing: thou haft put off my facke othern girded me with gladheffe: 12 To the end that my glory may fin

LORD my God, I will give thanks anto thee for ever

nee to rever.

3 Davids confidence in God: 7 He repoperth in his merry: 9 prought in delamity, 19 and profith God.

4 To the cheef mulician: A
print of David.

To these to Lordy do I put my trust,
let me never be aftamed i deliver me
in thy rightecoline fie.

Bout down thing come the

Bow down thine ear to me, deliver

me speedily : be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me.

For thou art my rock and my fortreffe, therefore for thy Names fake lead

4 Pull me out of the net that the have laid privily for me : for thou art

my ftrengt Into thine hand I commit my fplrit : thou haft redeemed me,O L o R D God of truth

6 I have hated them that regard lying vanisties but I trull in the LORD.
7 I will be glad and rejoyce in the mercy: for thou halt confidered my troule , thou half known my foul in adver-

airies And haft not thut me up into the hand of the energy : thou half fer my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me O LORD for any in inpuble; mine eye is confumed with grief, yes, my foul, and my belly,

10 For my life is frent with grick and my years with lighting any firength fail-th because of mine intonity, and my es are consumed.

At I was a represent among all mise memies-but especially among my neigh-ours, and a fear to mine acquaintances they that did fee me, without, fled from me.

of minde; I am like a broken veilell,

many fear was on every fide a while the took counfell rogether against me, the devised to take away my life.

14 But I reufted in thee, O LORD: I faid. Thou are my God.

15 My times are in thy hand : dell'er

e from the hand of mine enemies and from them that persecute me. 16 Make thy face to hime upon the

fervant : fave me for thy merches fake, for I have called upon theeguer the wi ked be afamed, and let them be frielt in the grave

18 Let the lying tipa be pur to filenet: which freak grievous? brings proudly and contemptionfly against the righteous

19 O how great is thy goodnesses which thou had laid up for them that fear tite : which thou haft wrought for them the truft in thee before the fons of men! I 200 Thou hale hidershem in the fant

of the presence from the pride of man; thou halt keep them secretly in a pavil-on from the strife of tongues.

21 Bleffed he the LORD rfor he las hewed me his marvellous kindnesse in's ftrong city

22 For I faid in my hafte. I am cut of from before thine eyes : nevertheieff thun heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

23 O love the LORD-all ye his faintit for the LORD preferent the faithfulb

nd plentifully rewarden & proud dot. Arengthen your heart , all ye that hope in the LORD.

P S A L. XXXII.

fint. 3 Confession easeth the conferent. 8 Gods promises bring joy.

9 A sfalm of David, Maschil.

B Leffed is he whose transgression forgiven whose sin is covered. Bieffed w the man unto whom the

Logrey of the man unto whom the two the whole spirit there is no guile.

When I kept slicked the bones want oldsthrough my robarmed if the day log.

4 For day and night thy hand was have upon

vie upon me i my moisture is turned in to the drought of summer. Sefah. I acknowledged my fin unto the mine iniquity have I not hid: I

faid , T will confesse my transgressio unto the LORD, and thou forgavefithe iniquity of my fia. Selah.

S For this hall every one that it

godly pray unto thee; in a time wha thou mayed he found a surely in the floods of great waters they that he cother in h unto lim.

7 Thou art my hiding place, the hair preferre me from trouble the halt compatte me about with longs of

deliverince. Selah.

B I will intrud thee and reach thee in the way which thou hast go: I will

guide there with mine eye.

Que ye not as the haife or as the mile which have no inderfloading; whos means haiff he shall be shal

meffe:

ile th

ic, the

ORD:I

dellver

essi aid

pon thy

LORD,

e friekt

filence:

ber vibr

ar tite:

em this

nend I

e feret

of mas:

pavill-

he hath

effe in's

No fus i

applica

faintit

aft heall d detr.

he mall

at-hopt

fision of

friend.

Mon is

om the

and is

base w

ly long

as hea

ned in

to then

hid: I

reflion

reff the

that is

e when

in the

thou

mes of

ch thee I will

ked t

bil.

d.

helem

eous ew hich

fake)

the but he that truffeth in the LORDs sercy fall compate him about.

Is Be glad in the LoRD, and reloyce, that are upright in heart.

P. S. A. C. XXXIII.

le and for his providence.

De Ejoyce in the Londo over righte-

Praise the Lione with harp : fing o him with the pfaltery , and an in-

imment of ten Grings. 3 Sing unto him a new fong e play

kilfulty with a loud noise. 4 For the word of the LORD is tight :

4 He loveth righteoufneffe and judge it : the carth is full of the goodnesse of the LORD.

6 By the word of the LORD were the herrens made; and all the both of them by the breath of his mouth

I He garber@babe warers of the fea mether, as an heap : he layers up the: epth in Aore-houses.

Let all the carth fear the L o R D? stall the inhabitants of the world fland in aw of him.

9 For he spake, and it was done the

to The Long bringeth the counfell of the heather to nought : he maketh the driver of the people of none rafest. as The countell of the LORD standarts

for every the thoughts of his heart to all generations 12 Bleffed if the nation whose God is

the LORD Land the people; whom he

17 The LORD looketh from heaven s he beholderh all the fons of ment

14 From the place of his habitation of looketh upon all the inhabitative of the earth. 15 He fachjoneth their heurts alike :

beconfidereth allesheir works. 16 There is no king faved by the mutitude of an holl 's mighty man is not

delivered by much strength. neither shall he deliver day by his great

18 Behold the eye of the LORD is upope in his mercy's

19 To deliver their foul from death, nd to keep them ative in famine. 20 Our foul waiteth for the L O R D:

he goor helps and our Mield. 21 For our heart hall reloyce in him : craufe we have trufted in his holy

22 Let thy mercy (O LORD) be upon a caccording as we hope in thee. P. S. A. Lac. XXXIIII.

P David Fraith. God. 15 The prior-letigus of the hightreas.

A folden of David, when he changed he behaviour before Abimetech: who drovete him away, and he deparred.

Will bleffe the Light at all times to

I his praise these continually be in m

2. My Good hall make her book in the LORD : the humble hatt hear thereof. and be glad.

3 O magnific the LORD with meand let us exac his Name together.

4 I fought the L o R D and he heard me, and derivered me from all my fears. ightened a and their faces were see mamed.

6 This poor man tried, and the

ail his troubles. 7. The angel of the LORD encampeth round-about them that fear him, and de-

livereth them. 8 O rafte and fee that the L o H D is in him

9 O fear the LORDsye his faints : for there a no want to them that fear him.

10 The young lions do lack and fall dager : but they that feek the LI D B De hall not want any good things

11 Come, ye children hearben unto me 4-I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

12 What man is he that defireth lifes ind. loveth many dayes, that he may fee good ?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil and aby lips from speaking guile. 14 Depart from evil and do good :

the right coust and his cars averages unto their cry.

16 Therfact of the L ORD if against them that do eval to cut off the rememberance of them from the earth

17 The righteous cry, and the LORD eareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

1018 The LORD is nigh unto them that e.of a broken beatti and faveth fuch as be of a contrite fpirit. 19 Many are the affliftions of the righteous : but the LORD delivereth him out of them all:

20 He keepeth all his bones rinor om of them' is broken.

as Evil Gall flay the wicked : and they that hate the righteous shall be defolate. 11 The LORD redeemerh the foul of his fervants : and none of them that truft

in him fall be defolate DPS AL. XXXV. 1. Devids prayer for his own sufery and his essential compssion. It he com-plainesh of their verong full dealing 2 22 Thereby he inciteth God against

thinn. " 9 A pfalm of David. Lead my casse (O LORD) with them

that ftrive with me ; fight against 2 Take hold of field and backler and

fland up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear and stop
the may against them that perfectic mer
fay unto my soul. I am thy falvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to be rarned back and brought to confusion that decise my burn. S Les

8

fer I

9

20

fig]

conf

11

ent

the s

12

and ;

13 lie fe

14

finos

down Sich

13 enn brek

herb wick

be be

the 1

18

the u

le fe

19

erii

1 20

the o

21

304

men

22

the

of b

23

by the

24

eth

27 blo

forf

9/

and

27

and

-21

and

prei wie

29 and 30

fees of i

131

191

Hay

winde t and let the angel of the L o R D shafe them.

Let their way be dark and flippery, and let the angel of the LORD perfecute

For without cause have they hid for ethelr nee in a pir 4 which without

8 Let destruction come upon him at wares y and let his net that he hath id scatch himfelf: into that very deftru-Rion fer him fall.

10 7 And my foul fail be joyfull in the LORD: it hall reloyce in his falvation, 10 All my bones fail fays LORD who it like unto thee, which delivereft the oor from him that is too frong for him, year the poor and the needy, from

him that spoileth him? eharge things that I knew not OS They rewarded me evil for good, to the spoiting of my foul

13 But as for me, when they were fick, my clothing was fackcloth : I humbled my foul with falling, and my prayer resurned into mine own bofom

14 I behaved my felf as though he had been my friend, or brother : I bowed own leavily; as one that mourneth for

his mother. be Butihomine advertity they rejoy ced, and gathered themfelves togethere yes, themfelves toother against me-and I knew it not they did tear merand ceased not.

to With hypocriticall mockers in fealts, they gnafed upon me with their geerh.

17 Lord how long wift thou look on ? refcue my foul from their deftrustions, my darling from the lions;

18 I will give thee thanks in the great ngregations I will praise thee amon

nuch people. mice wrongfully releved over me : neie without a caufe

20 For they fpeak not peace : but they less the deceiffull matters against them

that are quiet in the land against me, and said, Aha, ahas our eye

22 This thou haft feen (O LORD) keep not filence: O Lord, be not far from me. 23 Stir up thy felfe and awake to im udgement, even unto my caule, my God my Lord

24 Judge me O LORD my Godi acem not rejoyce over me,

as Lot them not fay in their hearts he fo would we have it : let them not y. We have fivallowed him up. 26 Let them be assumed and brought

the confusion tenether a that rejoyce at mine; burt see them be clothed with hame and diffusioner that magnifies them falues magnification and the burt for joysand he gland that furniture magnification and the falues are the second to the falues are the second to the falues are the second to the falues are the second to the falues are the second to t

them fay continually, Let the LORD be

Let them be us chaff before the magnified , which harh pleasure in the prosperity of his feres

28 And my tongue that! speak of thy righteournesse, and of thy praise all the moti fixil

day long.

P S A L. XXXVI.

The grievous effate of the mickel.

5 The excellency of Gods mercy. 12

To the chief mulicians a plain of Da-vid the fervant of the LORD.

He tranfgreffion of the wicked faith within my heart's that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

eyes , untill his iniquity be found to be hatefull.

The words of his mouth are isiity and deceit : he hath left off to be wife, and to do good.

4 He devifeth mischief upon his beds

he ferreth himself in a way that is not good : he abhorrethings wife Thy mercy(O.Lond) at in the lesvens zimil thy faithfulnesse reacheth unto

the clouds. 6 Thy righteouspeffe is like the great countains ; thy judgements are a grow deep : O L O R D, thou preferveft mas

and beaft 7: How excellent is thy loving kindneffe, O God ! therefore the children of then put their trpft under the findonof

They shall be abundantly farished with the furnesse of thy house and the halt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures.

G For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we fee tight

10 Q continue thy loving kindness unto them that know thee : and thy righteoufnesse to the upright in heatr

the Lett nor the foot of pride come sinft me , and let not the hand of the vicked remove me. 12 There are the workers of iniquity

fallen : they are caft down, and fall and be able to rife. PSAL XXXVII.

David persmadeth to patience and confe dence in God, by the different effateif the godly and the wicked 9 A pfalm of David.

Rer nos thy felf becaufe of evil de ers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they hall toon be got down like the graffe, and wither as: the green berk Truft in the LORD , and do good fo halt thou dwell in the land, and veri ly thou mais be fed.

Delight thy felf also in the LOR and he shall give thee the delines of think henre

5 Commit thy way unto \$ LORD: trult alfo in him and he thall bring it to pale. . 6 And he hall bring forsh thy righte oufnelle as the lights and thy judgement

7 Reft in the LORD, and wait patiently for him a free not thy felf becaute of him who peofpereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wich devices to paffe.

& Ceafg

of the all the

ickel. y. 10 of Da

figh ! 75 80 is own tobe

e \$48to be is bedr 35 BOE he head

b unto great : great ft mag kind-

downie do b wisfied d cheu iver of tain of

adnesse y righcome of the

miquity all not t coufe Bate of

vil doagainA un like n herk pood, d veri-

LORD of chine D: truft o paffe. righte

gement it patibectufe 2y, 66 wickel Ceafg

8 Ceafe from anger and forfake wrath: fernot thy felf in any wife to do evil.

9 For evil doers thall be cut off: but hofe that wait upon the LORD, they

hall inherit the earth. to For yet a little while, and & wicked asil not he ; year thou halt diligently unfider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But the meck hall inherit the onth: and hall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plotteth against the just, ad guafheth upon him with his teeth. The Lord thall laugh at him: for

ke feeth that his day is coming. The wicked have drawn out the foord, and have bent their bowe, to caft wn the poor and needy, and to flay

sch as be of upright conversation. ne keart , and their bowes thall be

16 A little that a righteous man helb is better then the riches of many

17 For the arms of the wicked fall bebroken : but the L o R D upkolderh the righteous.

18 The LORD knoweth the dayes of the upright : and their inheritance thall

19 They hall not be ashamed in the evil time : and in the dayes of famine they thall be fatisfied.

20 But the wicked hall perift, and the coemies of the LORD that he as the forol lambs t they shall confume : into moak shall they confume away.

It The wicked borroweth and payeth

sot again : but the righteous fleweth mercy, and giveth.

22 For fuch as be bleffed of him, fhall herir the earth 1 and they that be curied of him half be cut off.

23 The Reps of a good man are ordered by the LORD; and he delighteth in

24 Though he fall he fall not be ureth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old: yet have I not feen the righteous forfaken, nor his feed begging bread. 26 He is ever mereiful hand lendeth: and his feed is bleffed.

27 Depart from evily and do goods nd dwell for evermore.

28 For the LORD loveth judgement, and forfaketh not his faints, they are eferved for ever : but the feed of the

sicked shall be cut off. 29 The righteous shall inherit the lands and dwell therein for ever.

30 The mouth of the righteous

eaketh wifdom, and his tongue talketh of judgement.

one of his fleps mall flide.

and feeketh to flay him. 33 The LORD will not leave him in s hand, nor condemn him when he is

34 Wais on the LORD, and keep his may, and he hall exalt thee to inherit the

land : when the wicked are cut off, thou malt fee it.

35 I have feen the wicked in great power; and spreading himself like a green bay-tree.

Pfalmr.

36 Yer he parted away, and lo, he was not : yes, I fought film, but he could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect man and behold the upright : for the end of the man is

38 But the transgressours shall be deshall be cut off.

39 But the falvation of the righteous it of the LORD : he is their strength in the rime of trouble.

40 And the LORD thall help them and deliver them : he thall deliver them from the wicked, and fave them, because they trust in him. PSAL.

XXXVIII. David moveth God to take compassion of his pitifull cafe. A pfalm of David, to bring to

rememberance. LORD, rebute me not in thy wrath; neither chasten me in thy hot difpleafure,

2 For thine arrows flick faft in me .

and thy hand preferth ine fore.

3 There is no foundnesse in my fleshe because of thine anger: neither it there any red in my bones; because of my fin. For mine iniquities are gone over mine head : as an heavie burdensthey are too heavie for me.

5 My wounds flinks and are corrupt : because of my roolifhnede :

6 I am troubled , I am bowed down greatly. I go mourning all the day long.
7 For my loins are filled with a loathfome difeate : and there is no foundneffe

in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and fore broken, I have roared by reason of the difquietnesse of my heart.

Lord all my defire it before thee : and my groaning is not hid from thee, no My heart panteth, my ftrength faileth me : as for the light of mine eyes,

it also is gone from me, II My lovers and my friends fland aloof from my fore, and my kintmen fland afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life, lay snares for me, and they that seek my hurt , fpeak mifchievous things , and

imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But It as a deaf man, heard not and
I was as a dumb man, this openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofs. 15 For in thee O LORD do I hape; thou wilt hear O Lord my God. 16 For I faid. Hear me, lett otherpife

they hould rejoyce over me : when my foot flippeth, they magnific themselves againft me.

17 For am ready to hale and my forrow is continually before my 18 For I will declare mine iniquities

I will be torry for my fin.

L'icy

-8

fail 62

wh

bre 61 mil

qui

me

trit

in

fon

rsel

Am

1 %

A

thee-

2

livin

penr

3

and : 0380

41

our

with |

he ho

ad p

5 W

ul,

mife

60 hin

bee fr

7 D

bil

8 2

Folsi

d in

2 . 4

v lif

911

it ti

e ene 10

Orni

8 0

dail II W

() and

e! ho tena

confidereth the

nce.

1

1

they are strong, and they that hate me wrongfully, are multiplied. 20 They also that render evil for good, are mine adversaries: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forfake me not, O LORD : O my God, be not far from me. 22 Make balte to help me.O Lord my

Mivation

David care of his thoughts. 4 The con-

fideration of the brevitie and vanitie of To the chief mufician, even to Jedu-

thun, A plalm of David. Said, I will take heed to my wayes, that I fin not with my tongue: I will

keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 I was dumb with filence. I teld my proce, even from good, and my forrow. was firred

3 My heart was bot within me, while I was muting the fire burned : then spake

I with my tongue.
4 LORD make me to know mine end, and the measure of my dayes, what it is:
that I may know how frail I am.
5 Behold, thou half made my dayes as

en hand breadth, and mine age is as no thing before thee: verily every man at his best state, is altogether vanity. Sciah.
6 Surely every man walketh in a vain

hew : furely they are difquieted in vain: who half gather them.

7 And now. Lord, what wait I for ?

y hope is in thee. 8 Deliver me from all my transgreffions : make me not the reproach of the Cooling.

9 I was dumb I opened not my mouth; eccure thou didn it.

10 Remove thy ftroke away from me : am confumed by blow of thine hand. red man for iniquity, thou makell his beauty to confume away like a moch a furely every man is vanity. Selah.

12 Hear my prayer O LORD, and give ear unto my cry, hold not thy peace at my

ear unto my cry hold not thy peace at my tears, for I am a ftranger with thee, and a fejourneur, as all my fathers were.

13 O fpire me, that I may recover Brength : before I go hence, and be no

PSAL. XL.
The benefit of confidence in God
6 Obedience is the best savistics. 11 Do The benefit

dids evils enflame his prayer. To the chief mulician, A pfalm of David.

I Waited patiently for the LORD, and the enclined unto me, & heard my cry. The brought me up also out of an horri-ble plx, out of y miry clay. & fer my feer apon a rock, and chald finded my goings. And he harh put a new fong in my mouth-root praise unto our God a many asil see it, and fear, sad shall trust in the

LORD. A Bleded is that man that make h the Lord his trust: and respected not the proud, not fuch as turn aside to iles.

5 Many, O LORD, my God, are thy

wonderfull works which thou haft done and thy thoughts which are to us ward : they cannot be reckoned up in order un-

to thee; if I would declare and speak of shem; they are more then can be numbred.

6 Sacrifice and offering thou did no declare, mine ears halt thou opened hurar-offering and sin-offering halt thou not

required 7 Then faid I. Lo.I come : in the vo-

me of the book it 4 written of me : 8 I delight to do thy will. O my God: year thy law is within my heart

9 I have preached righteoufnesse in the reat congregation : los I have not refrained my lips O LORD, thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righ councile within my beart, I have declared thy faithfulneffe and thy falvation : I ha not concealed thy loving kindnesses and thy truth from the great congression. It Withhold not thou thy tender met-

cies from me.O. LORD . let thy loving kindnesse and thy truth continually preferve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compaffed me about mine iniquities have to en hold upon me, fo that I am not ab

to look up: they are mor then the hairs of mine head therefore my heart failet na 13 Be pleafed,O Long to deliver mu

O LORD, make hafte to help me.

14Let them be afterned and confounded together that feek after my foul to deftroy it: let them be driven backward. and put to hame that with me evil 15 Let them be defolare, for a reward

of their fhame-that fay unto me Aharahai 16 Let all those that seek thee-rejeyet and be glad in thee : let fuch as love the falvation, fay continually, The LORDie

17 But I am poor and needy, yet the Lord thinketh upon me : thon art my elp and my deliverer make no tarrying

PSAL. XLI. 1 Gods care of the poor, 4 David com-plaineth of his enemies treachery to 10 He fleeth to God for succour. thy

To the chief mufician A pfalm of David. Broomshe Land

poor the LORD will deliver him is time of trouble. 2. The LORD will preferve him, as keep him alive, and he shall be blessed upon the earth; and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

ver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The LORD will Grengthen him
upon the bed of languishing: thou will
make all his bed in his fickseffe:

4 I faid LORD, be mercifuli unto mes heat my foul, for I have finned against

Mine enemies speak evil of met

6. And if he come to fee made fpol-eth vanity: his heart gubereth iniquite to it felfa when he goeth abroads he tilleth if

7 All that hare me, whifper togethe my burt, organization i de

000

rd :

un-

ak of red.

not ornt-

pot .

40¥ 5

Gods

in the

ot 16.

weft.

ineffe d thy

have

and

tión.

met-

y ptc-

com-

aver

side 30

airs of

er ma

afound-

oul to

kward

rejoyce

ove the

ORDA yet the

art me

arrying

oid com-

achery 1

reth the

c bimis

im und

oc dell-

hou wik

nto mes A against

of mes

name: pe

he fpeak

r together

iniq du he tel-

mies. ben him

47 alm of

ìl. neward harabar Pfalms.

8 An evil difeafe, fay they, cleaverh fall unto him : and now that he lieth, he hall rife up no more.

9 Yeis mine own familiar friend. in whom I trusted a which did eat of my

bread, hach lift up his heel against me. unto me, and raife me up-that I may re-

quite them

II By this I know that thou favoureft because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdeft me in mine integrity: and fetteft me be-

fore thy face for ever. 13 Bieffed he the LORD God of Ifmel from everlatting, and to everlatting.

Amer, and Amen. PSAL. XLIJ.
1 Davids zeal to ferve God in the

semple: 5 He encourageth his foul to gruft in God.

To the chief mulician. Maschil, for the fons of Korah,

As the hart panteth after the water-brooks, fo panteth my foul after

tice, O God.

2 My foul thirfteth for God , for the living God : when shall I come and ap-

3 My tears have been my meat day

and night: while they continually fay 4 When I remember thefe things I

with the multitude. I went with them to the house of God; with the md praife, with a multitude that kept ely-day.

5 Why art thou cast down , O my inl, and why art thou disquieted in mile him for the help of his counte-

6 0 my God, my foul is cast down hin me : therefore will I remember tee from the land of Jordan, and of the

ermonites, from the hill Miffar. 7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise fthy water-spouts : all thy waves and

w billows are cone over me.

8 Tet the LORD will command is loving kindnesse in the day time:

It in the night his song shall be with

the and my prayer unto the God of

life. 9 I will fay unto God, My rock, why thou forgotten me ? why go I mming , because of the oppression of

enemy ?

10 As with a Sword in my bones, e enemies repreach me : while they daily unto me, Where is thy God ! It Why art thou cast down , O my the thou in God: for I hall yet him in God: for I hall yet him is the health of my attenance and my God.

P. 8. A. L. XLIII.
Devid praying to be reflored to the temple, promifeth to ferve God joy-

lege me. O Gody and plead my cause against an ongodily station; O deliver from the deceitfull and unjust man.

2 For thou art the God of my ftrengths why doft thou cast me off ! why go I mourning, because of the oppression of the enemy !

3 O fend out thy light and thy truth 2 let them lead medet them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles

4Then will I go unto the altar of Gods untoGod my exceeding joy, yea upon the harp will I praise thee O God my God.

5 Why art thou cast down-O my foul ? and why are thou disquieted within me? hope in God, for I shall yet praise him. who is the health of my -countenances and my God.

PSAL. XLIIII.

The church in memory of former fegvils.

To the chief mufician, for the fons of Korah, Mafchil.

God, our fathers have told us E have heard with our ears . O what work thou didft in their dayes, in the times of old.

2 How thou didit drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedft them; how thou didft affilt the people, and caft them out.

3 For they got not the land in posteltion by their own fword , neither did their own arm fave them : but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hade a favour unto them.

4 Thou art my king O God : command deliverances for Jacob.

5 Through thee will we pull down our enemies : through thy Name will we tread them under , that rife up

against us.
6 For I will not trust in my bone: neither shall my fword fave me

7 But thou hast faved us from our enemics, and hast put them to shame that

8 In God we boaft all the day long : and praise thy Name for ever. Selah.

9 But thou haft call off, and put us to hame ; and goeft not forth with our

10 Thou makeft us to turn back from the enemy : and they which hate us, spoil for themselves.

appointed for meat : and haft feattered us among the heathen.

12 Thou fellest thy people for noughts and doest not increase thy wealth by their price.

Thou makeft us & reproach ro our neighbours, a fcorn and a derifion to

them that are round about us.
14 Thou makeft us a by-word among the heathen; a faking of the head among

the people.

15 My confusion is continually before me, and the hame of my face hath co-

vered me 16 For the voice of him that reof the enemy and avenger.

17 All this is come upon us : yet have to not forgotten there neither have we dealt failly in thy covenant.

≥8 Our

Pfalms.

18 Our heart is not turned back : neither have our steps declined from thyway 19 Though thou haft fore broken us in

the place of dragons, and covered us with

the shadow of death.
20 If we have forgotten the Name of

our God or ftretched out our hands to a Arange god :

21 Shall not God fearch this out ? for he knoweth the fecrets of the heart. 22 Year for thy fake are we killed all

the day long: we are counted as theep for the flaughter.

23 Awake, why fleepeft thou, O LORD! arife;caft us not off for ever !

24 Wherefore hideft thou thy face ? oppression ?

25 For our foul is bowed down to the duft; our belly cleaveth unto the earth. 26 Arife for our help, and redeem us

for thy mercies fake. PSAL.

I The majesty and grace of Christs kingdom to The duty of the church and The benefits thereof.

To the chief mutician upon Shoftannim for the fons of Korah, Maschil :

A fong of loves. MY heart is inditing a good matter : made touching the king : my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

Thou art fairer then the children of men : grace is poured into thy lips : therefore God hath bleffed thee for ever,

3 Gird thy fword upon thy thigh, O mest mighty: with thy glory and thy majefty.

And in thy majefty ride profperoufby because of truth, and meeknesse, and righteoufneffe : and thy right hand hall teach thee terrible things.

Thine arrows are tharp in the heart of the kings enemies: whereby the people fall under thee.

6 Thy throne(O God) is for ever and ever : the fcepter of thy kingdom is a right fcepter. Thou lovest righteousnesse, and ha-

teft wickedneffe, therefore God thy God hath anointed thee with the oil of gladneffe above thy fellows.

All thy garments fmell of myrrhe,

and aloes, and cash's : out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad 9 Kings daughters were among thy

pnourable women: upon thy right hand did fand the queen in gold of Ophir. and incline thine car: forget also thine

own people, and thy fathers house 14 So shall the king greatly defire thy beauty : for he is thy Lord, and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre Shall be there with a gift, even the rich among

the people hall intreat thy favour.

13 The kings daughter is all glorious within : her clothing is of wrought gold.

14 She hall be brought unto the king in raiment of needle-works the virgies her companions that follow her, thail be brought unto thee,

15 With gladneffe and rejoycing fall they be brought : they shall enter into

the kings palace.
16 In flead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou mayeft make princes

in all the earth. 17 I will make thy Name to be remem-

bered in all generations : therefore that! the people praise thee for ever and ever.

PSAL. XLVI.

1 The churches confidence in God: 8 An exhartation to behald it.

To the chief mufician for the fous of Korah, A fong upon Alamoth Od is our refuge and ftrength : 1

I very present help in trouble.
Therefore will not we fear though the earth be removed; and though the mountains be carried into the hidft of the fea.

3 Though the waters thereof roarend be troubled, though the mountains hake with the fwelling thereof. Sclah.

12

fo

ki

te

fo

car

nei

day

thy

abo

fide

the 14

and

to d

I

toget

and ti

of und

bie, I

harp.

S W

of evil

Sall co

boaft their ri

redeem

8 (F

T

and not

13 Fo likewise

6 T

1

1

There is a river the ftreams whereof shall make glad the city of God: the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

God is in the midft of her : he shall not be moved ; God shall help hen and that right carly.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved : he uttered his voice, the

earth melted The LORD of hofts is with us : the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah,

8 Come, behold, the works of the OR D, what defolations he hath make in the earth.

9 He maketh wars to ceafe unto the end of the earth : he breaketh the bowe and cutteth the fpear in funder, be burneth the charet in the fire.

10 Be fill, and knowsthat I am God: I will be exalted among the heathern [ will be exalted in the earth.

11 The LORD of hofts is with us : the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah PSAL. XLVII.

The nations are exhorted entertain the kingdom of Christ. To the chief musician, A pfalm for the fons of Korah

Clap your hands ( all ye people:) thout unto God with the voice of 2 For the LORD moft high

terrible; he is a great king over al

3 He fall subdue the people unit us, and the nations under our feet. 4 He fall chufe our inheritance ftt us: the excellency of Jacob whom k

loved, Sciab. 5 God is gone up with a from the LORD with the found of a trumpet.

5 Sing praises to God, fing praise fing praifes unto our King, fing praise For God is the King of all the earth-ling ve praifes with underflanding 8 God reigneth over the heathenGe

fireth upon the throne of his bolineft. 9 The princes of \$ people are gated together, even the people of the Gold Abraham : for the fields of the came long unto God t he is greatly exalted

hall

into

thy.

nces

em-

fhall

ver.

An

us of

h: 1

ough

the che

dft of

hater

thake

here.

: the

molt.

: fic

p her

edome

ce, the

s : the

of the

h made

ato the

bowe

To be

God:

then [

us : tht

fully to

alm for

copic:

voice of

high #

over Li

le unkt

ance fer

shom K

hours the

praties

Andisc hen:Gol

olinefe.

gartent e Gold

carrie

calted.

apet, praife:

PSAL. XLVIII. The ornaments and priviledges of the others.

church. A fong and pfalm for the fons of Korah.

GReat is the LORD, and greatly to be praifed in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holinesse.

2 Beautifull for fituation, the joy of the whole earth is mount Sion, on the

fides of the north, the city of the great

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For los the kings were affembled : they pailed by together.

5 They faw it, and fo they marvelled, they were troubled, and hafted away.

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travell.
7 Thou breakeft the thips of Tarthish,

with an eaft-winde.

8 As we have heard, fo have we feen in the city of the LORD of hofts, in the city of our God : God will eftablif it for ever. Selah.

9 We have thought of thy loving kindnesses O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to thy Name, O God, fo is thy praise unto the ends of the earth : thy right hand is full of rightcouf-

II Let mount Sion reloyce , let the daughters of Judah be glad , because of thy judgements.

12 Walk about Sion, and go round about her : tell the towers thereof.
13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, con-

fider her palaces ; that ye may tell it to the generation following.

14 For this God is our God for ever and ever : he will be our guide even unto death.

PSAL. XLIX. I An earnest perswasion to build the faith of resurrection on God. 16 Nos to

admire worldly prosperity. To the chief mulician, A pfalm for the fons of Korah.

Hear this, all ye people, give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:

Both low and high, rich and poor together.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdoms and the meditation of my heart shall be

of understanding. 4 I will encline mine ear toa parable, I will open my dark faying upon the

5 Wherefore mould I fear in the dayes of evil, when the iniquity of my heels hall compasse me about ?

6 They that truft in their wealth, and boaft themselves in the multitude of

their riches : None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a

ranfom for kim : 8 (For the redemption of their foul

That he sould fill live for every

and not fee corruption, 10 For he feeth that wife men die, likewife the fool, and the brutish per- neffe thereof.

fon perid , and leave their wealth to

their houses shall continue for ever and their dwelling places to all generations: they call their lands after their own

12 Neverthelefferman being in honour abideth not : he is like the beafts that perish

13 This their way is their folly ; yet their pofterity approve their fayings. Selah.

14 Like theep they are laid in the grave death shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning, & their beauty shal confume in the grave from their dwelling.

the power of the grave, for he hall receive me. Selah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his boufe is increased

17 For when he dieth, he shall carry nothing away : his glory shall not de-

18 Though whiles he lived, he bleffed. his foul : and men will praise theeswhen thou doest well to thy felf.

19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers, they shall never see light.

20 Man that is in honour, and un-derstandeth not, is like the beasts that perifh.

P S A L. L. I The majesty of God in the church: 5 His order to gather faints

A pfalm of Afaph. The mighty God, even the Lord hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the go-

ing down thereof. 2 Out of Sion-the perfection of beauty;

God hath fhined. 3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep filence : a fire thall devour before him , and it hall be very tempettuous round about him.

4 He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earthsthat he may judge his people.

those that have made a covenant with me by facrifice.

And the beavens hall declare his righteousnesses for God is Judge himfelf. Selah.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will fpeak, O Ifrael and I will teftifie against thee: I am God, even thy God.

8 I will not reprove thee for thy facrifices, or thy burnt-offerings to have been continually before me.

I will take no bullock our of thy house, nor he-goars out of thy folds.

nine, and the cattell upon a thousand

I know all the fowls of the mountains : and the wilde beafts of the field are mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee, for the world is mine, and the ful-

n

G

62

82

1

9

the

ani

har

Lo

5 mi

ć

Iv

18 2

tro

Sire

1.7

fi 11

97

Ć

tion

ing

beca

for

Wraj

and

98 n

upos

ed m

a do

be at

and 1

Wind 9

tong

friie

Le

on th

GIID

3

2 /

12 Will I eat the Aefh of buls or drink the blood of goats ?

14 Offer unto God thankfgiving, and pay thy vows unto the most High.

15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou malt plorife me.

16 But unto the wicked God faith , What haft theu to do to declare my flatures, or that thou mouldest take my covenant in thy mouth !

17 Sceing thou hateft instruction, and

cafeft my words bekinde thee 18 When thou fawelt a thief , then thou confentedft with him and haft been

partaker with adulterers. 19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou fitteft and fpeakeft against thy brother, thou flandereft thine own mothers fon.

21 Thefe things haft thou done, and I kept filence : thou thoughteft that I was altogether fuch an one as thy felf : but I will reprove thee, and fet them in order 'I David condemning the spitsfulnele of before thine eyes.

Doeg , prophesieth his destruction:

22 Now consider this ye that forget God, left. I tear you in pieces, and there

be none to deliver.

23 Whofo offereth praife, glorifieth me : and to him that ordereth his convertation aright, will I thew the falvation of God.

PSAL. LI.

1 David prayeth for remission of fint, 6 and for fundification 16 God delighteth not in facrifice, but in fincerity.

To the chief mufician, A pfalm of David, when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bathfheba.

Have mercy upon me, O God, acording unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions

2 Wash me thorowly from mine inienity, and cleanse me from my fin.

For I acknowledge my transgressi. ons, and my fin is ever before me.

4 Against thee, thee onely have finned, and done this evil in thy fight: that thou mighteft be juftified when thou fpeakeft , and be clear when thou judgeft

Behold-I was hapen in iniquity-and in fin did my mother conceive me. 6 Behold, thou defireft truth in the inward parts : and in the hidden part thou

halt make me to know wildom 7 Purge me with hylop, and I hall be

elean : waft me , and I shall be whiter then fnow. 8 Make me to hear joy and gladneffe:

that the bones which thou haft broken, may rejoyce. 9 Hide thy face from my fins and blot

ont all mine iniquities. to Create in me a clean heart. O God:

and renew a right spirit within me. fence, and take not thy holy spirit from

ention: and uphold me wish shy free

13 Then will I teach transgressours thy wayes, and finners shall be convened unto thee

14 Deliver me from blood-guiltineffer O God, thou God of my falvation and my tongue thall fing aloud of thy righteoufneffe.

15 O Lord open thou my lips and my mouth hall hew forth thy praife.

16 For thou defirett not facrifice eife would I give it : thou delightest not in burnt-offering.

17 The facrifices of God are a broken

fpirit : a broken and a contrite heart, 0 God. thou wilt not defpife.

Do good in thy good pleasure unto Sion : build thou the walls of leis-

19 Then halt thou be pleafed with the facrifices of righteoufneffe, with burnt-offering, and whole burnt-offering; then hall they offer bullocks upon thine aliar.

PSAL. LII.

To the chief mulician, Maichil A ffalm of David, when Doeg the E-

domite came and told Saul, and faid unto him. David is come to the houfe of Ahimelech.

boaftest thou thy felf in 7 Hy Wischief, O mighty man? the goodnesse of God endureth continu-

ally.
2 Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs: list a tharp rafour working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more then good:

and lying, rather then to fpeak righteoufneile. Sclah. 4 Thou lovest all devouring words 0

thou deceitfull tongue.

mall likewife deftroy thet 5 Ged for ever, he hall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and root thee out of the land of the living, Selah

6 The righteous also shall see and fear, and hall laugh at him.

Lo, this is the man that made net God his Arength; but trufted in the abundance of his richesand firengthened himfelf in his wickednesse.

8 But I am like a green olive-tree is the house of God : I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praife thee for ever because thou halt done is: and I will wait on thy Name, for it is good before thy faints.

SAL. LIII. 1 David describeth a natural man cor-

ruption-4 convinceth the wicked, 6 and glorieth in Gods salvation. To the chief musician upon Mahalath

Maschil A Malm of David He fool hath faid in his heart. There I is no God : corrupt are they , and have done abominable iniquity : there is

none that doth good. 2 God looked down from hearen 12 Reftore unto me the joy of thy fal- upon the children of men to fee if that were any that did understand, that did feek God.

3 Every

œ.

fours

remed

neffer

: and

righ-

ad my

e-eife

not in

roken

art, O

cafure

Jeik-

with

with

fering:

thine

effe of

Stien :

the E-

boufe

elf in

? the

ontinu-

s: list

good:

O-sbro

by thee y, and

ce- 104

living.

ce and

de net

in the

thened

erce in

meieg

becaule

ait on

ore thy

H! COT-

6.6 and

abalath

There

y , and

there is

heaves

if there hat did

Every

it.

3 Every one of them is gone back-they are alrogether become filthy : there is none that doth good no not one.

4 Have the workers of iniquitie no knowledge? rolo eat up my people as they eat bread : they have not called upon God.

There were they in great fearmhere no fear was : for God hath feattered the hones of him that encampeth against thee thon haft put them to fhame, because God hath despised them.

6 O that the falvation of Ifrael mere me out of Sion! when God bringeth but the caprivitie of his people, lacob hall rejoyce and Ifrael shall be glad.

PSAL. P S A L. LIIII.

1 David complaineth of the Ziphims:

4 He promifeth facrifice.

To the chief musician on Neginoth, Maschil. A plalm of David. When the Ziphims came and faid to Saul; Doth

not David hide himfelf with us ! Save me. O God, by thy Name, and juige me by thy fitengih.

2 Hear my prayersO God : give ear to

the words of my mouth.

3 For ftrangers are rifen up againft me, and oppressours feek after my foul : they have not fet God before them. Selah.

4 Behold : God u mine heiper : the

Lord is with them that uphold my foul.

5 He hall reward evil unto mine enemies : cut them off in thy truth. 6 I will freely facrifice unto thee :

I will praise thy Name (O LORD) for it is good.

For he hath delivered me out of all trouble : and mine eye hath feen his defire upon mine enemies.

PSAL. LV. 1 David in his prayer complaineth of his fearfull cafe: 9 He prayeth against the treacherie and wickednesse of his enemies.

To the chief mufician on Neginoth Marchila A pfalm of David.

Give car to my prayer, O God : and hide not thy felf from my supplica-

2 Artend unto me-& hear me : I mourn is my complaint, and make a noife.

3 Because of the voice of the enem because of the oppression of the wicked : for they cast iniquitie upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 My heart is fore pained within me : and the terrours of death are fallen upon me.

Fearfulneffe and trembling are come upon me, and horrour hath overwhelm. ed me.

6 And I faid, O that I had wings like 1 dove : for then would I fee away, and

be at reft. 7 Lo, then would I wander far off, ad remain in the wilderneffe. Selah.

8 I would haften my escape from the windie florm and tempelt.

9 Deftroy, O Lord, and divide their

tongues : for I have feen violence and frite in the citie.

to Day and night they go about it upto Day and night they go about it upto the walls thereof: michief also and
not in thy book? errow are in the mide of it.

11 Wickedneffe is in the midft there" of : deceit and guile depart not from her Arects.

12 For it mas not an enemy that reproached me, then I could both boin its neither mas it he that hated me, that did magnise himfelt against me, then I would have hid my felf from him.

13 But it mas thou, a man, mine equall my guide, and mine acquaintance

14 We rook fweet counfell togethers and walked unto the house of God in company.

15 Let death feiz upon them , and let them go down quick into hell : for wickednesse is in their dwellings and among

16 As for me. I will call upon God: and the Lord shall fave me.

17 Evening, and morning, and at noon

will I pray, and cry aloud : and he mall hear my voice. 18 He hath delivered my foul in peaces

from the battell that was against me : for there were many with me.
19 God fall hear and afflik them even

he that abideth of old, Selah: because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against fuch as be at peace with him : be hath broken his covenant.

The words of his mouth were 21

imeother then butter, but war mas in his heart : his words were fofter then oil-yet mere they drawn fwords.
22 Caft thy burden upon the L o R D.

and he hall fultain thee : he shall never fuffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thous O Gods fhalt bring them down into the pit of destruction : bloody and deceitfull men hall not live out half their dayes: but I will trust in thee.
PSAL. LVI.
I David praying to God in confidence of

his word , complaineth of his enemies : 9 He professeth his confidence in Gods mord

To the chief mufician upon Jonath-Elem-Rechokim, Michtam of Davids when the Philiftines took him in Gath.

B mercifull unto me,O God, for man would fwallow me up : he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow

me up : for they be many that fight against me.O thou most High.

What time I am afraid, I will truft In God I will praise his word , in God I have put my truth I will not fear

what fich can do unto me. 5 Every day they wrest my words : all

their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 They gather themselves togethers they hide themselves they mark my steps

when they wait for my foul.

7 Shall they escape by inequitie t in thine anger cast down the people.

God.

9 When I cry unto thee then fall mine enemies

enemies turn back : this I know for God

to for me. 10 In God will I praise his word : in

the LORD will I praise his word. II In God have I put my truft : I will not be afraid what man can do un-

to me.

12 Thy vows are upon me, , O God :

I will render praifes unto thee.

13 For thou haft delivered my foul

From death : wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling ! that I may walk before God in the light of the living. P & A L. LVII.

a David in prayer fleeing to God, complains of his dangerous case: 7 courages himself to praise God. . lie en-

To & chief mulician Al-tafchith, Michtam of David, when he fled from Saul in the cave

BE mercifull unto me,O God, be merin thee : yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, untill thefe calamities be overpaft.

I will cry unto God most high: auto God , that performeth all things

for me

He fall fend from heaven, and fave me from the reproach of him that would awallow me up. Selah. God shall fend forth his mercy and his truth.

My foul is among lions , and I lie even among them that are fet on fire : even the fons of men, whose teeth are fpears and arrows, and their tongue a marp fword.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens : tet thy glory be above all the

earth

5 They have prepared a net for my fleps, my foul is bowed down; they have digged a pit before me, into the midit whereof they are fallen themfelves. Selah

My heart is fixed. O God my heart is fixed : I will fing and give praise.

Awake upamy gloryawakes pfaltery and harp : I my felf will awake early.

9 I will praise thee O Lord, among the people : I will fing unto thee among the nations.

to For thy mercy is great unto the beavens and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the beavens : let thy glory be above all the earth.

P. S. A. L. LVIII.

David reproveth micked judges, 3 deferibeth the nature of the wicked, 6 and devoteth them to judgements.

To the chief mufician Al-tafchith, Michtam of David

ye indeed fpeak righteoufnesse, O congregation ! do ye judge uprightly O ye fons of men

2 Yea in heart you work wickednesse : you weigh the violence of your hands in

The wicked are estranged from the womb , they go aftray affoon as they be

bornspeaking lies.

4 Their poison is like the poison of a ferpent : they are like the deaf adder Mai Roppeth ber ear:

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never fo wifely,

Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth : break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

Let them melt away as waters which run continually : when he bendeth his bowe to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a fnail which melteth, let every one of them passe away : like the unnot fee the fun

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns he shall take them away as with a whirlwinde both living and in his wrath

10 The righteous shall rejoyce, when he feeth the vengeance : he shall scash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

II So that a man thall fay , Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

P S A L. LIX.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from
his enemies: 6 Complains of their erneltie: 8 Trusteth in God: 11 Prayeth against them: 16 Praiseth God. To the chief musician Altaschith, Mich-

th

Ki

thi

Bec

eď

m

wil

me

mi

hes

tho

city

caff

not

Vair

ly: enen

1 Z

ex

H

otes

ed:

then

ever

Wings

S F

that f

11

1;

9

i

tam of David : when Saul fent , and they watched the house to kill him. Eliver me from mine enemies , 0

my God : defend me from them that rife up against me. 2 Deliver me from the workers of ini-

quitie and fave me from bloody men For losthey lie in wait for my foul: the mighty are gathered against me ; not for my transgrellion , nor for my fin 0

LORD They run and prepare themselves 4 without my fault : awake to belp mer and behold.

Thou therefore, O LORD God of hofts, the God of Ifrael, awake to vilit all the heathen: be not mercifull to any wicked transgreffours. Selah.
6 They return at evening : they make

a noise like a dog, and go round about

the citie Behold , they belch out with their mouth : fwords are in their lips : for

who fay they doth hear !

8 But thou, O LORD, shalt laugh & them ; thou halt have all the heathenis devilion.

Because of his firength will I with upon thee . for God is my defence. 10 The God of my mercy fhall preven

me : God hall let me fee my defire ut on mise enemies.

rt Slay them not, left my people for get : featter them by thy power, and bring them down. O Lord our hield. 12 For the fin of their mouth, and the words of their lipsalet theze even be to

ken in their pride; and for curring and lying which they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath consum themsthat they may not be; and let then know that God ruleth in Jacob, unto the

ends of the carth, Selah. 14 And at evening let them returnant let them make a notie like a dog, and go round about the citic,

15 L#

.

oice

heir

the

1619

deth

11979

un-

may

OTES

hirl-

show

h his

erily

eus :

n che

From

sheir

ray.

lich-

and

. 0

them

Finl-

foul:

100

n, O

cives

and

od of

vifit 339

make

abeut

their

: for

igh at

en in

( wait

e upt

e for-

and

nd the

be ta-

g and

afunt

them to the

incert nd ge

5 La

n.

n.

15 Let them wander up and down for meat : and grudge , if they be not fatisfied.

But I will fing of thy power : year wil fing aloud of thy mercy in the morning , for thou haft been my defence, and

refige in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my ftrength, will I fing: for God is my defence and the God

of my mercy. PSAL. LX.

David complaining of judgements , 4 grayeth for deliverance : 6 Comforting himself in Gods promises, and craving beln.

To the chief mulician upon Shufhan-Eduth Michtam of David , to teach. When he strove with Aram Naharaim, ead with Aram Zobah , when Joab returned, and imote of Edom in the valvalley of falt a welve thousand.

Godsthou haft caft us off, thou haft feattered us, thou hast been displea-

fed.() turn thy felf to us again, 2 Thou haft made the earth to tremble, thou haft broken it : heal the breaches

thereof for it maketh, Thou haft flewed thy people hard things : thou haft made us to drink the

wine of aftonishment.

4 Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee : that ir may be displayed because of the truth. Selah,

That thy beloved may be delivered : fave with thy right hand , and hear

6 God hath spoten in his holinesses I will rejoyce: I will divide Shechemand

mere out the valley of Succoth 7 Gilead is mine, and Manaffeh is mine.Ephraim alfo is the flrength of my

head Judah as my law-giver. 8 Meab is my wash-pot, over Edom wil I cast out my shoe: Philistia triumph

thou because of me.

9 Who will bring me into the firong

city? who will lead me into Edom? io Wilt not thou, O God, which hadft cast us off ! and thou. O God, which didst

not go out with our armies ? 11 Give us help from trouble: for

vain it the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do valiant-ly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

PSAL. LXI.

1 David Reeth to God upon his former

experience: 4 He voweth perpetual service-because of his promises.

To the chief mulician upon Neglnah A pfalm of David.

HEar my crysO God : attend unto my prayer. 2 From the end of the carth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed : lead me to the rock that is higher

then I. 3 For thou haft been a helter for me, and a firong tower from the enemy

4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I will truft in the covert of thy wings. Sciah.

f For thou. O God haft heard my vows: that fear the Name.

6 Thou wilt prolong the kings life :

mid his yeers as many generations.

7 He chall abide before God for ever a O prepare mercy and truth which may

preferve him. 8 So will I fing praise unto thy Name

for ever , that I may daily perform my WOWS.

PSAL. LXII.

1 David profising his confidence in God; discourageth his enemies : 5 He encourageth the godly.

To the chief mufician, to Jeduthun, A pfalm of David.

Ruly my foul waiteth upon God :

from him cometh my falvation. 2 He onely is my rock and my falvation : he is my defence- I fhall not be great-

ly moved. 3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a man ! ye habe flain all of you; as a bowing wall shall ye be, and as a tot-

tering fence.

4 They onely confult to cast him down from his excellency, they delight in lies a they bleffe with their mouth', but they curfe inwardly. Selah.

5 My foul-wait thou onely upon God;

for my expediation is from him 6 He onely is my rock, and my falva-tion: he is my defence, I shall not be moved.

7 In God is my falvation and my glory : the rock of my firength , and my re-

fuge is in God. 8 Truft in him at all times we people.

pour out your heart before him : God is a refuge for us. Selah. o Surely men of low degree are vani-

and men of high degree are a lie : to be laid in the balance they are altogether lighter then vanity. 10 Truft not in oppression become not

vain in robbery : if riches increase, fet not your heart upon them.
It God hath fpoken once; twice have

I heard this , that power belongeth unto-God.

12 Alfo unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for thou work, according to his work, mercy : for thou rendereft to every man

P S A L. LXIII. Davids thirst for God: 4 His blessing God : 9 His confidence of his enemies

ruine and his own fafety.

A pfalm of David, when he was in the wildernesse of Judah.

Godsthou art my Godscarly will I feek thee:my foul thirfleth for thee my flesh longeth for thee , in a dry and thirtly land, where no water is :

2 To fee thy power and thy glory fo as I have feen thee in the fanduary

3 Because thy loving kindnesse is better then life : my lips shall praise thee.

Thus will I bleffe thee while I live : I will lift up my hands in thy Name.

5 My foul hall be fatisfied as with marrow and fatnes: and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips :

6. When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night warches, 5 4

pz

(

us.

¢3

tic

let

for

rig

OB

let

cre

bio

ofi

A

befe

then

fire

fenc

ther

exce Nas heav

bufo

Judg

habi 6

le b

with

a dry

7

fore

thor

drop

Sina

of G

12161

iniw

10

in:

2001

9

d

therefore in the fladow of thy wings will I rejoyce.

8 My foul followeth hard after thee : Thy right hand upholdeth me.

the earth.

10 They shall fall by the fword : they hall be a portion for foxes.

every one that fweareth by him shall glory : but the mouth of them that fpeak lies provided for it. PSAL. LXIIII.

I David prayeth for deliverance, com-

plaining of his enemies. To the chief mufician, A pfalm

of David. TEar my voice, O God, in my prayer : H preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the fecret counfell of workers of iniquity:

Who whet their tougue like a fword; and bende their bowes to fhoot their arrows,even li ter words ;

That they may shoot in secret at the perfest : fuddenly do they hoor at him, and fear not.

They encourage themselves in an evil matter, they commune of laying fnares privily ; they fay, Who shall fee them !

They fearch out iniquities they accomplift a diligent fearch : both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart is deep.

7 But God hall foot at them: with an arrow, fuddenly frail they be wound-

8 So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves : all that see them fall flee away.

9 And all men hall fearsand hall declare the work of God : for they fall

wifely consider of his doing.
10 The righteous shall be glad in the LORD and mail thail glory.

upright in heart hall glory.

P. S. A. L. LXV LORD and hall truft in him: and all the

PSAL. LXV.

David praifeth God for his grace. 4

The bleffednesse of Gods chosen.

To the chief mulician , A pfalm and

fong of David.

PRaife waiterh for thee O God in Sion : and unto thee shall the vow be

2. O thou that hearest prayer-unto thee

hall all Ach come. 3 Iniquities prevail against me : as for our transgressions, thou malt purge them away.

Bleffed is the mon whom thou chufelt, and caufelt to approach unto theer shat he may dwell in thy courts we first be fatisfied with the goodnesse of the boule-tren of the holy temple.

By terrible things in right-outnesses.

wiit thou answer use O God of our falvation , who art the confidence of all the ds of the earth , and of them that are star off upon the fea.

Which by his firength ferreit faft my foul.

Because thou had been my help : the mountains being girded with power. 7 Which ftilleth the noise of the fear the noise of their waves, and the tumuit of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the utter-9 But those that feek my foul to de- most parts are afraid at thy tokens : thou froy it , shall go into the lower parts of maken the out-goings of the morningand evening to rejoyce.

Thou visitest the earth-and waterest all be a portion for foxes. it: thou greatly earlichest it with the riprepareft them corn , when thou haft fo

> 10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly:thou fetleft the furrows thereof thou makeft it foft with flowres, thou bleffeft the fpringing thereof.

11 Thou crownest the yeer with thy goodnesseand thy paths drop farnesse.

12 They drop upon the pattures of the wilderneffe, and the fittle hills rejoyce on every fide.
13 The pastures are clothed with flocks:

the wicked: from the infurredion of the the valleys also are covered over with corn : they hout for joy they also fing. PSAL. LXVI

David exhorteth to praise God , 5 to observe his morks, 8 to bleffe him: 12 He voweth service to God.

To the chief musician, A fong or pfalm.

Ake a Joyfull neife unto God;all ye lands.

2 Sing forth the honour of his Name!

make his praise glorious. g Say unto God, How terrible art thes in thy works ! thre h the greatneffe of thy power chall thine enemies submit

themselves unro thee. 4 All the earth hall worthip thee, and hall fing unto thee : they feal fing to

thy Name, Selah, Come and fee the works of God : he is terrible in his doing toward the children of men.

6 He turned the fea into dry landa bey went thorow the flood onfoot, there did we rejoyce in him

7 He ruleth by his power for evershis eyes behold the nations : let not the rebellious exalt themfelves. Selah,

8 O bleffe our Godyre people and make the voice of his prante to be heard. 9 Which holdeth our foul in life, and fuffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For thou, O God, haft proved us! thou haft tried us as filver is tried

11 Thou broughtest us into the net; thou layedst affliction upon our toins. 12 Thou haft caufed men to ride over our heads, we went thorow fire, and thorow water, but thou broughteft us out in-

to a wealthy place. 13 I will go into thy house with burnt-

offerings: I will pay thee my vows, 14 Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in

trouble. 15 I will offer unto thee burnt-facrifices of fatlings, with the incense of rams : I will offer bullocks with goats.

Sclah. 16 Come and hear-all ye that fear Gods and I will declare what he hath done for

7.

SIEE.

feasy

muit

1107thou gand

creft

e ri-

chou

A fo

reof

here.

thou

thy

f the

80 93

beks

with

S 20

: 12

ali ye

SIRLE

t thes

fe of

bmit

e-and

ng 10

d : he

chil-

la hey

e did

er-his

ic re-

make

e, and

d ust

net :

SSW0 S

tho-

ut in-

onret.

and

25 H

facri-

fe of

goats.

Ged

se for

17.1

81

s.

g

ng.

17 I cried unto kim with my mouth : nd he was extolled with my tongue. 18 If I regard iniquity in my heartsthe

Lord will not hear me. 19 Bur verily God hath heard me: he hath attended to the voice of my

20 Bieffed be God, which harh not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy

LXVII. PSAL.

A prayer for the enlargement of Gods kingdom, 3 to the joy of the people, 6 and the increase of Gods blessings. To the chief mulician on Neginoth, A pfaim or fong.

Od be mercifull unto us, and bleffe Jus : and cause his face to fhine upon

us. Selah.

That thy way may be known upon earth thy faving health among all sa-

3 Let the people praise thee, O God : let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad, and fing for joy : for thou shalt judge the people

righteoufly. and govern the nations upon earth. Selab. Let the people praife thee,O God :

let all the people praise thee.

6 Then shall the earth yeeld her increase : and God even our own God shall

bloffe me 7 God hall bieffe us, and all the ends

of the earth hall fear him.

PSAL. LXVIII.

1 Aprayer at the removing of the ark. 4 An exhortation to praise God for his mercies, 7 for his care of the church, 19 for his great morks.

To the chief mulician, A pfalm

or fong of David. Et God arife, let his enemies be featstered let them also that hate him flee

before him. 2 As smoak is driven away. So drive them away: as wax melteth before the fire fo let the wicked perift at the pre-

fence of God. 3 But let the righteous be glad : let them rejoyce before God, yea, let them

exceedingly rejoyce. 4 Sing unto God, fing praises to his lame: extell him that rideth upon the heavens by his Name, J A H, and rejoyce

before him A Father of the fatherleffes and a. ludge of the widows is God in his holy

habitation. 6 God fetteth the folitary in families: ke bringeth out those which are bound with chains ; but the rebellions dwell in

7 O God, when thou wentell forth befire thy people : when thou didft march the people that delight in war, thorow the wilderneffe. Selah. 31 Princes thall come out of

I The earth shooks the heavens also

of God, the God of Ifraci. 9 Thou O Gods didft fend a plentifull

min, whereby thou didd confirm thing interitance, when it was weary.

in : thou, O God, haft prepared of thy postacife for the poor,

11 The Lord gave the word, great was the company of these that published it. 12 Kings of armies did fice apace :

and the that tarried at home divided the

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet flatt ye be as the wings of a dove, covered with filver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was white as fnow in Salmon, 15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bathan, an high hill, as the hill of Ba-,

16 Why leap ye we high hils? this is the hill which God defireth to dwell in-year the Lord will dwell in it for ever.

17 The charets of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels : the Lord is among them as in Sinzi, in the

holy place. 18 Thou hast afcended on high, thou hast led captivity captive, thou hast received gifts for men : yea, for the rebeldwell among them.

19 Bleffed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our falvation. Selah.

20 He that is our God, is the God of falvation : and unto GoD the Lord belong the iffices from death. 21 But God fhall wound the head of his

enemies : and the bairy scalp of such a one as goeth on ftill in his trefpaffes.

22 The Lord faid, I will bring again from Bathan. I will bring my people again . from the depths of the fea:

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies and the tongue of thy dogs in the fame. 24 They have feen thy goings,O God,

even the goings of my Godsmy Kingsin the fanduary.

25 The fingers went before, the players on instruments followed after ; amongst them were the damfels playing, with timbrels.

26 Bleffe ye God in the congregations, even the Lord, from the fountain of Ifrael.

27 There is little Benjamin with their ruler-the princes of ludah and their councells the princes of Zebulun, and the princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath commanded thy firength : firengthen, O Gods that which. thou haft wrought for us.

29 Becaufe of thy temple at Jerufalem, hall kings bring prefents unto thee.

30 Rebuke the company of fpear-mens. the multitude of the buls, with the calve of the people, till every one fubmit him-felf with pieces of fiver : featter thou

31 Princes thall come out of Egypt. E. thiopia shall foon stretch out her hands

dropped, at the presence of God: even unto God.
Sinai it self mas moved at the presence 32 Sing unto Godye kingdoms of the earth : O fing praises unto the Lord; Selah.

33 To him that rideth upon the hesvens of heavens, which were of old: los he doth fend out his voice, and that a mighty voice. 35 34 Aferibe 34 Afcribe ye ftrength unto God : his excellency is over Ifrael, and his ftrength

is in the clouds.

35 O Godsthou art terrible out of thy
hely places: the God of Ifrael is he that
giveth Arength and power unto his peo-

ple : bleffed be God.

PSAL. LXIX.

David complainesh of his affiliation:

13 He prayesh for deliverance: 22 He
devoteth his engine to destruction.

devoteth his enemies to deftruftion, 30 and praiseth God. To the chief musician upon Shoftan-

nim, A pfalm of David.

CAve me, O God, for the waters are

2 I fink in deep mire, where there is no flanding: 1 am come into deep wa-

ters, where the floods overflow me.

3 I am weary of my crying, my throat
as dried: mine eyes fail, while I wait for

my God.

They that hate me without a cause, are moe then the hairs of my head: they that would destroy me, being mine encanies wroagfully are mighty: then I re-stored that which I took not away.

5 O Godsthou knowest my fooliffinesse, and my fins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord GoD of hofts, be afnamed for my fake: let not those that seek thee, be confounded for my sake, O God of Ifrael. 7 Because for thy sake I have born re-

proach : fhame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a ftranger unto my

brethren, and an alien unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath caten

me up: and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me. 10 When I wept and chaftened my foul

with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 I made fackcloth also my garment,

and I became a proverb to them.
12 They that fit in the gate-speak against

sne: and I mas the fong of the drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto
thee, O LORD, in an acceptable time: O
God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear
sne, in the truth of thy (alvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire and ler me not link: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

15 Let not water-flood overflow me, weither let the deep fwallow me up, and let not the pit faut her mouth upon me.

16 Mear me, O LORD, for thy loving kindnes is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy fervant, for I am in trouble: hear me peedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my foul and redeem

it : deliver me-because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known my reproach-and
my hame, and my dishonour : mine ad-

verfaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken mine heart,
and I am full of heavineffe: and I looked for fome to take pity, but there was
sone; and for comforters, but I found

21 They gave me alfo gall for my

mear, and in my thirft they gave me vi

22 Let their table become a frare before them; and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 Let their eyes be darkened that they fee not: and make their loins continual-

ly to hake. 24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathfull anger take

hold of them.

25 Let their habitation be defolate,
and let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they perfecute him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 Adde infquity unto their iniquity, and let them not come into thy righteoufnerfle.
28 Let them be blotted out of the book

f

G

di

yer

rig

day

Lo

rig

my

thy

lica

hav

rati

is re

very

God

and

and

dept

and e

pfalt

to th

hely

I Ging

thou

tight

are co

hame

I Do

the ki

of (

24

23

21

22

20

19

í

1

of the living and not be written with the righteous.

29 But I mm poor and forrowfull: let thy falvation (O God) fet me up on high. 30 I will praife the Name of God with

a fong, and will magnific kim with thanksgiving. 31 This also shall please the LORD

better then an ox, or bullock, that hath horns and hoofs.

32 The humble shall see this, and be

glad: and your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For the LORD heareth the poorsal

despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that

moveth therein.

35 For God will fave Sion, and will build the cities of Judah, that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 The feed also of his servants hall inherit it: and they that love his Names shall dwell therein.

P S A L. LXX.

David defireth the defirmation of the wicked and prefervation of the gody.

To the chief musician A pfalm of David. to bring to rememberance.

MAke haste, O God, to deliver me, make haste to help me, O LORD.

2 Let them be assumed and confounded that seek after my foul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion that desire my hurt.

2 Let them be turned back for a re-

ward of their fhame, that fay, Aha, aha.

4. Let all those that seek thee, rejoyd
and be glad in thee; and let such as lost
thy falvation, fay continually, Let Gol

be magnified.

5 But I am poor and needy make hafe
unto me O God: thou art my help- & my
deliverer O LORD, make no tarrying.

P S A L. LXXI.

1 David in confidence of fasth, and experience of Gods favour, prayeth fat himfelf.

IN thee, O LORD, do I put my trush let me never be put to confusion.

2 Deliver me in thy rightcoufnesse and cause me to escape: incline thiness unto me; and save me.

- 50

Pfalms;

1.

YL

be-

have

me a

they

nual-

upon

take

etule.

thou

grief

quity.

ghte-

book

th the

efull .

up on

1 with

ORD

t hath

and be

ar feek

or-and

praift

g that

d will

ey may

rs hall

Name

of the

godly.

of Da-

er me

DRD.

afound-

hem be

nfulion:

or 3 16.

an aha.

rejoyet as love

et God

ke haft

2 8 my rying.

and ex-

yeth for

ny trub

ce.

ion.

3 Be thou my Grong habitation, whereunto I may continually refort : theu haft given commandment to fave me, for thou art my rock, and my fortresse.

4 Deliver me. O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

For thou art my hope,O Lord GoD;

thou art my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been holden up from the womb : thou art he that took me out of my mothers bowels, my praise shall be continually of thee.

7 I am as a wonder unto many, but

thou art my ftrong refuge.

Let my mouth be filled with thy praife, and with thy honour all the day. 9 Caft me not off in the time of old

age: forfake me not when my arength faileth. 10 For mine enemies speak against

me: and they that lay wait for my fouls

take counsel together, perfecute and take him, for there is none

to deliver him. 12 O God be not far from me : O my

God, make hafte for my help 13 Let them be confounded, and con-

funed, that are adverfaries to my foul : let them be covered with reproach and diffonoursthat feek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually; and wil yet praise thee more and more. 15 My mouth hall flew forth thy

righteousnesse, and thy falvation all the day : for I know not the numbers thereof

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord GOD: I will make mention of thy righteonine ffereven of thine onely.

17 O God, thou halt taught me from my youth : and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.

18 Now also when I am old and grayheaded, O God, forfake me not : until I have hewed thy frength unto this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.

19 Thy righteousnesse also, O God, is very high, who haft done great things : O God, who is like unto thee !

20 Thos which half shewed me great and fore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and thalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my greatness; and comfort me on every, fide.

22 I will also praise thee with the plaltery even thy truth O my God : unto thee will I fing with the harp, O thou hely One of Ifrael

23 My lips thall greatly rejoyce when I fing unto thee : and my foul, which thou haft redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy tighteousnesse all the day long : for they are confounded for they are brought unto P S A L. LXXII.

1 Dwil shews the goodnesse of his and of Christs kingdom.

A plaim for Solomon. God, and thy rightconine fe unso the kings fon.

2 He fhall judge thy people with righteoufnesterand thy poor with judgement.

The mountains hall bring peace to the people : and the little hils; by righteouineffe.

4 He hall judge the poor of the people he shall fave & children of the needys and hall break in pieces the oppreffours

They shall fear thee, as long as the fun and moon endure, thorowout all generations.

6 He fhall come down like rain uponthe mowen graffe : as showres that water the earth.

In his dayes hall the rightcous flourish : and abundance of peace fo long as the moon endureth.

He shall have dominion also from fea to fear and from the river unto the

ends of the earth. They that dwell in the wildernesse shall bow before kim : and his enemies

hall lick the duft. 10 The kings of Tarfhift, and of the

iftes that bring prefents: the kings of Sheba, and Seba thall offer gifts. 11 Yea-all kings thall fall down before him : all mations mall ferve him.

12 For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth: the poor also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy and fhall fave the fouls of the needy.

14 He hall redeem their foul from deceit and violence : and precious hald their blood be in his fight.

15 And he shall live, and to him shall-be given of the gold of Sheba: prayer also shall be made for him continually; and daily shall he be praifed.

16 There shall be an handfull of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountaints; the fruit thereof hall hake like Lebanon, and they of the city hall flourich like graffe of the earth.

17 His name hall endure for ever : his name hall be continued as long as the fun; and men hall be bleffed in him : all nations thall call him bleffed.

18 Bieffed be the L O R D God, the God of Ifraels who enely doth wondrous things.

19 And bleffed be his glorious Name for ever and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, and amen. 20 The prayers of David the fon of

Jeffe are ended. PSAL LXXIII.

1 David prevailing in a temptations 2 sheweth the occasion thereof: 13 the wound given thereby : 15 and the

vistory over it. A pfalm of Afaph. Ruly God is good to Ifrael, even to fuch as are of a clean heart.

But as for me, my feet were almost gone : my fleps had well nigh flipe

3 For I was envious at the fooling 4 For there are no bands in their

death : but their strength is firm, 5 They are not in trouble as other men : neither are they plagued like other

6 Therefore pride compaffeth ebem

oufneffe hine cu 3 k about as a chain : violence covereth them defolations : even all that the enemy

7 Their eyes frand out with fatnesse: they have more then heart could wish.

They are corrupt and speak wickedy concerning oppression : they fpeak

oftily.

They fet their mouth against the

row the carth. 10 Therefore his people return hi-ther; and waters of a full cup are wrung

out to them. It And they fay, How doth God know!

and is there knowledge in the most High? 12 Behold, thefe are the ungodly, who prosper in the world, they increase in

13 Verily I have cleanfed my heart in vainand washed my hands in innocency.

14 For all the day long have I been

plagued, and chaftened every morning 15 If I fay, I will fpeak thus : behold. I hould offend against the generation of

thy children. 16 When I thought to know this, it

was too painfull for me,

17 Untill I went into the fanduary of God, then understood I their end. 18 Surely thou didft fet them in flip-

pery places : thou caftedft them down in-

19 How are they brought into defolation, as in a moment ? they are utterly confumed with terrours.

20 As a dream when one awaketh : for O Lords when thou awakelts thou hak defpife their image.

21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 So foolin was I. and ignorant : I

was as a beaft before thee. 23 Nevertheleffe I on continually with three; thou half holden me by my right hand.

Thou halt guide me with thy counfel, and afterwards receive me to glory.

Whom have I in heaven but thee ? and there is none upon earth that I defire befides thee

26 My feth and my heart faileth : but God is the firength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

27 For los they that are far from thees that go a whoring from thee.

But it is good for me to draw neer to God : I have put my truft in the Lord

GODsthat I may declare all thy works.

PSALLXXIII.

The prophets complaint to God. 10 A prayer for help: 18 because of his enemies, of his children, and of his . covenant

Maschil of Asaph

God, why hall thou call us off for ever ? why doth thine anger (moak

against the the post of the pasture?

2 Beracraber the congregation which
thou hast purchased of old; the rod of
thine inheritance, which thou hast redecried, t' is mount Sion, wherein thou haft diele.

3. Lift up thy feet unto the perpetuall lars of it, Selah,

hath done wicked y in the fanduary

4 Thine enemies roar in the midft of thy congregations : they fet up their en-

figures for figures.

5 A man was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees. 6 But now they break down the carved

work thereof at oace, with axes and ham-7 They have caft fire into thy fanauary, they have defiled by casting down the dwelling place of thy Name to the

8 They faid in their hearts. Let us defroy them together; they have burnt up all the fynagogues of God in the land.

9 We fee not our fignes, there is no more any prophet, neither is there among us any that knoweth how long, 10 O God, how long shall the adverfary reproach! that I the enemy blafphene

thy Name for ever ! 11 Why withdraweth thou thy bands even thy right hand? plack it out of thy

12 For God is my King of old, work-

ing falvation in the midft of the earth. 13 Thou didft divide the fea by thy ftrength, thou brakeft the heads of the dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brake a the heads of levisthe in pieces, and gavest him to be meatto the people inhabiting the wildernesse. 15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and

the flood: thou driedit up mighty rivers.

16 The day is thine, the night alfo and the fun 17 Thou haft fet all the borders of the

earth : thou haft made fummer & winter. 18 Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O L o R D, and that the foolish people have blafphemed thy Name

19 O deliver not the foul of thy turtledove unto the multitude of the wicked! forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 Have refped unto the covenant : for the dark places of the earth arefull of the habitations of cruelty 21 O let not the oppressed return sha-

ned : let the poor and needy praise thy 22 Arife , O God, plead thine own

canfe : remember how the foolin man reproacheth thee daily. 23 Forget not the voice of thine ent-

mics: the tumult of those that rise up against thee increaseth continually. PSAL. LXXV.

1 The prophet praiseth God : 2 Hepth mifeth to judge uprightly. To the chief mucifian Al-tafchith

A pfalm or fong of Afaph. No thee O God do we give thanks unto thee do we give thanks : for that thy Name is neer : thy wondrous works declare.

2 When I hall receive the congrego

tion, I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are diffolved : I bear up the pil-

4 194

th

t

ear

fort

STE

2 the ny

of

en-

he

m.

an-

707 the

de-

up

bere

ORE.

ver-

ente

and

Ethy

ork.

f the

athan

on tes

n and vers.

t alfo

light

of the inter. enemy

that ed thy

turtleicked:

100g

enant':

re full

n afha-

ife thy

e 0188

man man

ne ene.

rife up

He pre-

hith

chankh

ks : for

ond rous

ngrege

.

Te.

th.

i. 100

ı. red

4 I faid unto the fools, Deal not fooliffly : and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn.

5 Lift not up your horn on high : freak not with a fliff neck.

6 For promotion cometh neither from the fouth.

7 But God is the judge : he putteth

down one, and fetteth up another.

8 For in the hand of the LORD there is a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture, and he poureth out of the fame; but the dregs thereof all the wicked of the earth fall wring them out, and drink them

9 But I will declare for ever, I will

fing praifes to the God of Jacob. All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; but the horns of the rightrous thall be exalted,

P S A L. LXXVI.

1 A declaration of Gods majesty in the thurch : 11 An exhortation to ferve him reverently.

To the chief mufician on Neginoth,

A pfalm or fong of Afaph.

IN Judah is God known: his Name is great in Ifrael.

In Salem alfo is his tabernacle, and

bis dwelling place in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bowes the fhield, and the fword, and the

butel. Selah.

4 Thou are more glorious and excel-The flour-hearted are spoiled, the

have flept their fleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the charer and horse are cast into a

dead fleep.

Thous even thou art to be feared : and who may fland in thy fight when once thou art angry ?

Thon didit caufe judgement to be

heard from heaven : the earth feared and was ftill. 9 When God arofe to judgement, to

fave all the meek of the earth. Selah. 10 Surely the wrath of man thall praife

thee : the remainder of wrath hair Cou reftrain.

tt Vow and pay unto the LORD your God: let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared

12 He hall cut off the fpirit of princes: P S A L. LXXVII

The pfalmist sheweth what flerce combat he had with diffidence: vifory he had by Gods works. 10 The

To the chief muficians to lednthums A pfalm of Afaph. I Cried unto God with my voice : even-

ear unto me. 2 In the day of my trouble I fought the Lord: my fore ran in the night, and crafed not: my foul refused to be comforred

3 I remembered Gods and was trou-bled: I complained, and my fpirit was everwhelmed. Sclah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking 2" I am fo troubled that I cannot fpeak.

1 have confidered the dayes of olds

the yeers of ancient times. I call to rememberance my fong in:

the night : I commune with mine own the night; I commune with himself hearth,
7 Will the Lord caft off for ever?
and will he be favourable no more?

Is his mercy clean gone for ever doth his promife fail for evermore?

9 Hath God fergotten to be gracious? cies ? Selah.

10 And I faid, This is my infirmity : but I will remember the yeers of the

right hand of the most High.

I will remember the works of the LORD, farely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 Thy way. O God, is in the fandus. ry : who is fo great a God as our God?

14 Thou art the God that doeft wonders; thou haft declared thy ftrength

among the people.

15 Thou halt with thine arm redeemed thy people the fons of Jacob and Joseph ,

16 The waters faw thee, O God, the waters faw thee : they were afraid; the depths also were troubled,

17 The clouds poured out waters the fkies fent out a found ; thine arrows alfo

went abroad. 18 The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightenings lightened the world, the earth trembled and more.

19 Thy way is in the fear and thy path in the great waters : and thy foothers are not known.

20 Thou leddeft thy people like a flock by the hand of Mofes and Aaron.

PSAL LXXVIII.

An exhortation to learn Gods law, 9 Gods wrath against the disobedient. 97 The Ifraelites rejetted

Mafchil of Afaph. Ive car, O my people, to my law : I encline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable : I will utter dark fayings of old :

Which we have heard and known :

and our fathers have told us. We will not hide them from their children: flewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD: and his frength, and his wonderfull works that he hath done.

5 For he established a restimony in Ja-cob & appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers: that they should make them known to their children.

6 That the generation to come might now them, even the children which fould be born : mbo fould arife and declare them to their children :

7 That they might fet their hope in God; and not forget the works of God; but keep his commandments,

8 And might not be as their fathers, a flubbern and rebellieus generation, generation that fet not their heart arights

abitame the pil-

4 1 54

and whose spirit was nor ftedfaft with God.

The children of Ephraim being armed, and carrying bowes, turned back in the day of battell.

To They kept not the covenant of God; and refused to walk in his law:

11 And forgat his works : and his wonders that he had shewed them

12 Marvellous things did he in the fight of their fathers : Egypt, in the field of Zoan

13 He divided the fea and caufed them to paffe thorow : and he made the wa-

ters to fland as an heap. 14 In the day time also he led them with a cloud : and all the night with a

light of fire. 15 He clave the rocks in the wildermeffe : and gave them drinks as out of the

great depths. 16 He brought ftreams alfo out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like

rivers. 17 And they finned yet more against him: by provoking the most High in the

wilderneffe. 18 And they tempted God in their by asking meat for their lust

19 Yea, they fpake againft God: they faid. Can God furnift a table in the wilderneffe !

20 Behold, he fmore the rock, that the waters guiled out, and the ftreams over flowed : can be give bread alfo ! can be provide fleft for his people?

21 Therefore & LORD heard this and ras wroth : fo a fire was kindled againft Jacob & anger alfo came up againft Ifrael. 22 Becaufe they beleeved not in God :

and trufted not in his falvation : 23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above and opened the doors of heaven:

24 And had rained down manna upon them to eat : and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 Man did eat angels food : he fent them meat to the full

26 He caufed an eaft-winde to blow in the heaven : and by his power he brought in the fouth-winde.

27 He rained fieth also upon them as duft : and feathered fowls like as the fand of the fea.

28 And he let it fall in the midft of their camp-round about their habitations, 29 So they did cat, and were well fil-led: for he gave them their own defire.

30 They were not estranged from their luft : but while their meat mas yet in

their mouthess 31 The wrath of God came upon them, and flew the fatteft of them: and

fmore down the chosen men of Ifrael. 32 For all this they finned ftill: and beleeved not for his wondrous works.

Therefore their dayes did he confume in vanity and their yeers in trouble

34 When he flew them, then they fought him: and they returned, and enquired carly after God.

35 And they remembered that God mas their rock ; and the high God, their sedeemer.

36 Nevertheleffesthey did flatter him with their mouth : and they hied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him : neither were they ftedfaft in his

covenant.

Pfalms,

38 But hesbeing full of compassions forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not; yea-many a time turned he his anger away and did not fiir up all his wrath.

39 For he remembered that they were but fleth, a winde that paffeth away, and

cometh not again.

40 How oft did they provoke him in the wildernesse, and grieve them in & defert ? 41 Yea, they turned back, and rempted

God, and limited the holy One of Ifrael. They remembered not his hand: nor the day when he delivered them

from the enemy :
43 How he had wrought his fignes in Egypti& his wonders in the field of Zoan: And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 He fent divers forts of flies among n, which devoured them : and frogs which deftroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar : and their labour unto the locust

47 He dearoyed their vines with hail: and their fycamore-trees with froft.

38 He gave up their cattel alfo to the hail: and their flocks to hot thunder-bolts,

49 He cast upon them the fiercenesse of his anger-wrath and indignation & trouble : by fending evil angels among them. 50 He made a way to his anger, he pared not their foul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence

51 And fmote all the firft-born in Egypt : the chief of their ftrength in the tabernacles of Ham;

52 But made his own people to ge forth like fheep; and guided them in the wilderneste like a flock. 53 And he led them on fafely, fo that

they feared not : but the fea overwhelmed their enemies. 54 And he brought them to the border his fanduary; even to this mountain

which his right hand had purchased. 55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritasce by line : and made the tribes of Ifrael to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God: and kept not his tellmonies :

57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully, like their fathers : they were turned afide like a deceitfull bowe.

58 For they provoked him to anget with their high places : and moved him to sealousie with their graven images.

59 When God heard this he was wroth

and greatly abhorred Ifrael: 60 So that he forfook the tabernacle of Shiloh: Frent which he placed among ment

61 And delivered his ft sength into caprivity:& his glory into fenemies hand. 62 He gave his people over also unto the fword : and was wroth with his in-

heritance.

63 The

th

ST.

the

the

1900

fine

Very

for

Nan

When

amor

rever

which

come

greati

those

feven

Preach

thee, O

12

8 2

10

9

63 The fire confumed their young men: and their maidens were not gi-

64 Their priests fell by the fword; and their widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord awared as one out of fleep: and like a mighty man that houteth by reason of wine.

66 And he fraore his enemies in the hinder parts : he put them to a perpe-

suall reproach.

À

e

d

١,

4

m

in.

n:

ia

bi

ng

28

116

the

ili

tha

its.

e of

ou-

em.

, he

SAAC

n in

the

20

n the

that

eim-

rder

ntain

efore

13500

sel to

roked

ot his

faith

urned

anger

d him

wroth

acle of

g ment

nto ca-

s hand.

his in-

3 The

ges.

67 Moreovers he refused the tabernacle of Joseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

68 But chofe the tribe of Judah; the

69 And he built his fanduary like high

rhablished for ever.

70 He chose David also his fervants
and took him from the sheep-folds:

71 From following the ews great with young, he brought him to feed Jacob his people, and Ifrael his inheritance,

72 So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart: and guided them by the milfulnesse of his hands.

by the failfuinede of his hands.

PSAL. LXXIX.

1 Jerusalems desolation lamented: 8 Da-

vid prayeth for deliverance.

A pfalm of Ataph.

O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance, thy holy temple have they defiled; they have laid Jerufalem on heaps.

lem on heaps.

a The dead bodies of thy fervants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven; the field of thy faints, unto

they given to be meat into the rowls of the heaven: the field of thy faints, unto the beafts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they field like wa-

ter round about Jerufalem: and there was none to bury them.

4 We are become a reproach to our neighbours: a fcorn and derifion to them that are round about us.

5 How long, LORD, wilt thou be angry, for ever ! Gall thy jealouse burn like fire !

6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy Name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid wafte his dwelling place.

8 O remember not against us former iniquities; let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us; for we are brought very low.

9 Helpus, O God of our falvation, for the glory of thy Name: and deliver us, and purge away our fine for thy Names (akc.

IO Wherefore mould the heathen fay-Where is their God! let him be known among the heathen in our fight, by the revenging of the blood of thy fervants which is field.

It Let the fighing of the priforer tome before thee, according to the greatnesse of thy powers preferve thou those that are appointed to die.

12 And render unto our neighbours feven fold into their bosoms their repeach wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord! 13 So we thy people, and theep of thy patture, will give thee thanks for ever a we will flew forth thy praise to all generations.

PSAL. LXXX.
1 The plaimists complaint. 8 Gods st-

vours surned to indgements: 14 He prayeth for deliverance.

To the chief musician upon Shohan-

nim Eduth. A plaim of Alaph.

Order of Brecherd of Ifrael, thou that leaded Joseph like a flocksthouthat dwelleth between the cherubims, thing forth.

2 Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manafich ftir up thy ftrength : and come and fave us.

3 Turn us again O God: and cause thy face to thine, and we shall be faved.

4 O LORD God of holts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 Thousecdest them with the bread of tears: and givest them tears to drink in

great measure.

6 Thou makeft us 2 ftrife unto our neighbours: and our enemics laugh a-mong themselves.

7 Turn us again. O God of hofts, and cause thy face to mine, and we shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathers and planted it.

and planted it.

9 Thou preparedft room before it:and didft caufe it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the hadow of it: and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedars.

11 She fent out her boughs unto the

fea : and her branches unto the river.

12 Why haft thou then broken down

her hedges: 60 that all they which paffe by the way, do pluck her? 13 The boar out of the wood doth wafte it, and the wilde beaft of the field.

doth devour it.

14 Returns we befeech thee, O God of hofts: look down from heaven, and behold, and vifit this vine;

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted : and the branch that

thou madeft firong for thy felf.

16 It is burnt with fire, it is cut down a they perish at the rebuke of thy counte-

nance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: upon the fon of man rehome thou madeft fixong for thy felf.

18 So will not we go back from thee a quicken us; and we will call upon thy Name.

19 Turn us again. O LORD God of hafts, caufe thy face to fhine, and we shall be faved.

PSAL. LXXXI.

An exhortation to praise God. 8 God exhorting to obelience, complainesh of their disobelience.

their difobelience. To the chief mulician upon Gittith.

A Malm of Afaph.

Sing aloud unto God our ftrength:
make a joyfull noise unto the God off
jacob.

2 Take a pfalm- and bring hither the timbrell t the pleatant hang with the pfaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon: in the time appointed, on our folemn feaft day.

Fer this was a ftatute for Ifrael: and a law of the God of Jacob

This he ordained in Joseph for a teltimony, when be went out thorow the land of Egypt: where I heard a language that I understood not.

6 I removed his moulder from the burden : his hands were delivered from

7 Thou calledft in trouble, and I delivered thee, I answered thee in the fecret place of thunder : I proved thee at the waters of Meribah. Selah.

8 Hear O my people and I will reftifie unto thee : O lirael if theu wilt bearken

uato me :

There fhall no ftrange god be in thee, neither shalt thou worship any Rrange god.

10 I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt : open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it

to my voice & Ifrael would not hearken 12 So I gave them up unto their own herrts luft: and they walked in their

own counfels. 13 O that my people kad hearkened unto me : and Ifrael had walked in my

14 I hould foon have subdued their enemics, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the LORD fould have fibmirted themselves unto him:but their time hould have endured for ever. 16 He should have fed them also with

the finefl of & wheat : and with honey out PSAL LXXXII.

The pfalmift having exhorted the judget: 5 and reproved the

judget: 5 and reproved their negli-A pfalm of Afaph

Od flandeth in the congregation of The mighty : he judgeth among the

2 How long will ye ludge unjuftly:and accept the persons of the wicked ! Selah. 3 Defend the poor and fatherleffe :

Deliver the poor and needy, rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They know not, neither will they unfoundations of & earth are out of courfe.
6 I have faid-Ye are gods: and all of

ou are children of the moft High : 7 But ye matt die like men, and fall Like

thou fhalt inherit all nation

PSAL. LXXXIII. 3 A complaint to God of the enemies conssivacies. 9 A prayer against them fore God.

not thy peace, & be not frill, O God, upon the face of thine anoisted.

2 For lo, thine enemies make a tumult : and they that bate thee bave lift up the head

They have taken crafty counfell against thy people, and consulted against

thy hidden once.

4 They have faid, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation: that the name of Israel may be no more in rememberance.

For they have consulted together with one confent : they are confederate

against thee.

The tabernacles of Edom: and the Immaelites: of Moab, and the Hagarens, 7 Gebal-and Ammon-and Amalek : the Philiflines, with the inhabitants of Tyre.

8 Affur also is joyned with them: they have holpen the children of Lot. Selah. 9 Do unto them as unto the Midianites : as to Sifera, as to Jabin at the

brook of Kifen : 10 Which perished at Endor : they be-

came as dung for the earth. 11 Make their nobles like Oreb, and

1

C

01

gr

fpe

per

thai

CUT

righ

21

ind

beay

(real

and fi

I Da

conf

Reffe

Bon

O thou

trufter!

I cry a

3 Be

4 Re anto th

5 Fo

to forgi

all their

prayer :

pplica 7 In

POR the

6 Gi

12 is go

1

like Zeeb:yea, all their princes as Zebah and as Zalmunna : 12 Who faid. Let us take to our felves

the houses of God in possession. 13 O my God make them like a wheel:

as the flubble before the winde.

14 As the fire burneth a wood: and so the flame ferteth the mountains on fire : 15 So perfecute them with thy tempelis and make them afraid with thy fform 16 Fill their faces with hamesthat they

may feek thy Name, O LORD. 17 Let them be confounded and treu-

bled for ever : yea, let them be put to 18 That men may know that thous whose Name alone is JEHOVAH art the most High over all the earth.

PSAL LXXXIIII. I The prophet, longing for the commit nion of the Santuary, 4 ftem th how happy they are that dwell in it.

o the chief musician upon Gittiths A plaim for the fons of Korah. Ow amiable are thy tabernacles, O

LORD of holts ? My foul longerh. yeareven fainteth for & courts of the LORD : my heart and

my Hen crieth out for the living God. Yea, the sparrow bath found an house-and the swallow a nest for her felfe where the may lay her young : even thint alrars. O LORD of hofts, my king and my God.

Bieffed are they that dwell in the house; they will be ftill praising thee.

Selah g Bieffed is the man whose Arength is in thee : in whose heart are the waves of.

one of the princes.

6 Who passing thorow the valley of 8' Arise, O God, judge the earth : for Baca-make it a well : the rain aifo filleth

the pools. They go from frength to frength: every one of them in Zion appeareth be-

8 O LORD God of hours hear my TA fong or pfalm of Afaph. prayer : give ear O God of Jacob, Sclab.

Eep not thou frience O God, hold 9 Behold, O God our field : and look 9 Behold, O God our frield : and look

19 For a day in thy courts is better then a thousand : I had rather be a door- unto thee (O Lord 1) neither are there beeper in the house of my God, then to any works like unto thy works. dwell in the tents of wickednesse.

II For the L o R D God is a fun and field: the LORD will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

12 O L o R D of hofts, bleffed is the

man that truffeth in thee

PSAL. LXXXV 1 The pfalmifton experience of Gods mercies-prayeth for their continuance: 8 He

promifeth to wait thereon. To the chief mulician, A pfalm for the

fons of Korah ORD thou hast been favourable unto thy land : thou haft brought back the captivity of Jacob.

2 Thou haft forgiven the iniquity of thy people : thou halt covered all their

fin, Seigh.

e

t.

e

¥

vê.

2.

ıd

9

68

ek

19

23

il:

icy

10

te

Otts

Ho

OW

ithe

0

eth

and

d.

aff

felfi

nint

and

2be

hec.

th is

es of.

v of

lleth.

gth:

r my

clah.

look

Fot

3 Thou haft taken away all thy wrath: thou hast turned thy felf from the fierce-

selfe of thine anger.
4 Turn us-O God of our falvation and cause thine anger towards us to cease.

Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thise anger to all ge-

6 Wilt thou not revive us again: that thy people may rejoyce in thee !

7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD : and

grant us thy falvation. 8 I wil hear what God the LORD will fpeak : for he will fpeak peace unto his people , and to his faints ; but let them net turn again to folly .

Surely his falvation is nigh them that fear him : that glory may dwell in

10 Mercy and truth are met together : righteoufneife and peace have kiffed each

11 Truth fhall fpring out of the earth: and righteouineffe shall look down from

12 Yearthe LORD thal give that which is good, and our land shall yeeld her in-

13 Righteoufnesse shall go before him : and shall fet us in the way of his steps.

PSAL. LXXXVI. 1 David Arengtheneth his prayer by the conscience of his religions 5 by the good-

Rese and power of God.

A prayer of David. Bow down thine ear, O L o R D, hear me: for I am poor and needy. 2 Preferve my foul, for I am holy:

0 thou my God, fave thy fervant that trufterh in chee.

3 Le mercifull unto me, O Lord : for I cry unto thee daily

4 Rejoyce the foul of thy fervant : for usto thee (O Lord) do I lift up my foul. For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive: and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear , O L ORD , unto my prayer : and arrend to the voice of my

supplications.

7 in the day of my trouble I will call upon thee; for thou will answer me.

8 Among the gods there is none like

All nations whom theu haft madehall come and worthip before thee , O Lord-and hall glorifie thy Name.

10 For thou art great, and docit wondrous things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way. O LORD will walk in the truth : unite my heart to fear thy Name.

12 I will praise thee O Lord my God. with all my heart : and I will glorific thy

Name for evermore. 13 For great is thy mercy toward me : and thou hall delivered my foul from the

lowest hell. 14 O God, the proud are rifen againft me , and the affemblies of violent men have fought after my foul, and have not

fet thee before them. 15 Bur thou.O Lord, art a God full of compaffion and gracious flong-fuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth,

16 O turn unto me , and have mercy upon mer give thy firength unto thy fervant-and fave the fon of thy hand-maid.

17 Shew me a token for good that they which hate me, may fee it, and be aftamed : becaufe thous L o R D, haft belpen me, and comforted me.

> PSAL. LXXXVII.

The nature and glory of the church: 4 and comfort to the members of it.

A pfalm or fong for the fons of Korah

HIs foundation is in the holy mount-

The LORD loveth the gares of Zion, more then all the dwellings of Jacob.

3 Glorious things are spoken of thees

O city of God. Selah I will make mention of Rahab and

Babylon, to them that know me; behold Philiflia,and Tyre, with Ethiopia : this nen was born there.

5 And of Zion it that be faid. This and that man was born in her : and the Migheft himfelf fall eftablift her.

The LORD shall count when he writeth up the people : that this man was born there.

As well the fingers as the players on inftruments thatt be there : all my fprings are in thee

PSAL. LXXXVIII.

A prayer containing a grievous com-plaint.

A fong or pfalm for the fons of Korah, to the chief musician upon Maha-Ezrahlte.

LORD God of my falvation ; I have cried day and night be-

fore thee. Let my prager come before thee :

incline thine ear unto my cry.

3 For my foul is full of troubles : and

my life draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit 1 I am as a man the but no ftrength.

Free among the dead, like the flain that lie in the grave, whom thou remen bereft

bereit no more : and they are cut off from

thy hand. 6 Thou haft laid me in the lowest pit :

in darkneife, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me : and thou haft afflied me with all thy waves.

Thou haft put away mine acquaintance far from me : thou haft made me an abomination unto them: I am thut up, and I cannot come forth.

Mine eye mourneth by reason of af-Aidion : LORD, I have called daily upon thee : I have ftretched out my hands un-

to thee. to Wilt thou flew wonders to the dead ! that the dead arife, and praise thee ! Selah.

II Shall thy loving kindnesse be declared in the grave ! or thy faithfulneile in destruction !

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousnesse in the land

of forgetfuineffe

13 But unto thee have I cried.O LORD: and in the morning shall my prayer pre-

vent thee. 14 L OR D, why castest thou off my foul ! why hideft thou thy face from me !

15 I am afflifted and ready to die from my youth up : while I fuffer thy terrours I am diftrafted, 16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me :

thy terrours have cut me off. 17 They came round about me daily

like water : they compassed me about together.

18 Lover and friend haft thou put far from me; and mine acquaintance into darkneffe. PSAL. LXXXIX.

1 The pfalmist praiseth God for his covenant, 5 for his wonderful power, 15 for his care of the church, 19 and his favour to Davids kingdom.

¶ Maschil of Ethan the Ezrahite.

Will fing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulnes to all generations.

2 For I have faid Mercy hall be built

up for ever z thy faithfulnesse shalt thou establish in the very heavens. I have made a covenant with my chosen : I have fworn unto David my

fervant.

Thy feed will I chablish for everand build up thy throne to all generations, Selah,

5 And the heavens thall praise thy wonders, O LORD : thy faithfulneffe alfo in the congregation of the faints.

6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? who among the the LORD !

7 God is greatly to be feared in the af-fembly of the faints: and to be had in re-verence of all them that are about him. 8 O L O R D God of hofts, who is a

fireng LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulnesse round about thee?

Thou rulest the raging of the sea:

when the waves thereof arifesthou filleft them.

10 Thou haft broken Rahab in pieces

as one that is flain : thou haft feattered thise enemies with thy ftrong arm

Pfalms.

11 The heavens are thinesthe earth ale fo is thine : as for the world and the fulneffe thereofsthou halt founded them.

12 The north and the fouth, thou haft created them : Tabor and Hermon fall rejoyce in thy Name.

13 Thou haft a mighty arm : ftrong is thy hand and high is thy right hand.

14 Justice and judgement are the habi tation of thy throne; mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Bleffed is the people that know the

Joyfuil found : they shall walk O LOND: in the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy Name thall they rejoyce all the day : and in thy rightconfnesse shall they be exalted. 17 For thou art the glery of their

Arength: and in thy favour our horn hat be exalted. 18 For the LORD is our defence : and

e

li

V

fh

for

kir

vi

fon

peo

pro

rep

52

Am

1 A

L

forth

and ti

ever!

fayett.

fuf as

watch

2 flood

ing th

eth up.

grower.

7 For

and by

thee : o

counten

thy wra

that is t

10 T Core ye

9 F

6 1

3 7

4 1

5

9

the holy One of Ifrael is our king. Then thou fpakeft in vision to thy holy One, and faidit, I have laid help upon

one that is mighty , I have exalted one chosen out of the people.
20 I have found David my servant: with my holy oil have I anointed him.

21 With whom my hand fhall be effablifed : mine arm also fall ftrengthen

22 The enemy hall not exact upon him; nor the fon of wickednesse affliet him 23 And I will bear down his foes before

his face : and plague them that hate him, 24 But my faithfulnesse and my mercy fhall be with him : and in my Name hall his born be exalted.

25 I will fet his hand alfo in the fea: and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my Father, my God, and the rock of my falvation

27 Alfo I wil make him my firft-bom: higher then the kings of the earth. 28 My mercy will I keep for him for

evermore: and my covenant shall fland fast with him

29 His feed alfo will I make to endant for ever : and his throne, as the dayes of heaven

30 If his children forfake my laws and walk not in my judgements : 31 If they break my statutes, and keep

not my commandments: 32 Then will I visit their transgresses with the rod , and their iniquity with

33 Nevertheleffe, my loving kindsom will I not utterly take from him : att

fuffer my faithfulneffe to fail.

34 My covenant will I not break mar alter y thing that is gone out of my light 35 Once have I fworn by my hole neffer that I will not lie unto David.

36 His feed fall endure for eversm his throne as the fun before me. 37 It hall be established for ever

the moon : and as a faithfull witnesses heaven. Seiah. 38 But thou hast cast off and abbt

red , thou haft been wroth with thine m

39 The

of thy fervant : thou haft profaned his crown by cafting it to the ground.

40 Thou haft broken down all his kedges : thou hall brought his ftrong

holds to ruine.

red

20

ful-

haft

hall

B 18

abi-

ruth

o the RD:

tle s

thall

their

that

and

o thy

upen

d one

ant :

effa-

gthen

him:

before

e him.

mercy

e shall

e fes

ert me

ny fal-

-born:

im fer

ftani

endust

ayes of

we and

nd keep

greffice

ly with

ndacft

m : not

ak, not

my ligh

vid.

vers an

ever a

abher

hine m

im.

41 All that paffe by the way, spoil him: he is a reproach to his neighbours. 42 Thou haft fer up the right hand of his adverfaries : thou hast made all his enemies to rejoyce.

43 Thou haft also turned the edge of his fword, and hast not made him to

44 Thou haft made his glory to ceafe : and cast his throne down to the ground.

45 The dayes of his youth haft thou horrened: thou hast covered him with fhame. Selah.

45 How long, LORD, wilt thou hide thy felf for ever ! fail thy wrath burn like fire ?

47 Remember how fhort my time is : wherefore haft thou made all men in

48 What man is he that livet's , and fall not fee death? fall he deliver his foul from the hand of the grave? Selah.

49 Lord where are thy former loving

kindnesses, which thou fwarest unto David in thy truth ?

50 Remember (Lord) the reproach of thy fervants: how I do bear in my bo-fom the reproach of all the mighty

51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached O LORD, wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine an-Ointed

52 Bleffed be the LORD for evermore, Ameniand amen.

Moses setting forth Gods providence, a complainesh of humane tragility, 7 divine chastifements, 10 and brevity

of lige.

A prayer of Mofes the man of God.

Ord, thou hast been our dwelling a place in all generations.

2 Before the mountains were brought forthor ever thou kadit formed the earth and the world : even from everlatting to everlasting thou art God.

3 Thou turneft man to deftruition and fayeit. Returnsye children of men

4 For a thousand yeers in thy fight are fuf as yesterday, when it is past : and as a watch in the night.

Thou carrieft them away as with

a flood-they are as a fleep : in the morn-ing they are like graffe which groweth up.

6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up : in the evening it is cut down and withereth.

7 For we are confumed by thine anger:

and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast fer our iniquities before thee : our fecret fins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our dayes are paffed away In thy wrath: we spend our yeers as a tale that is told.

to The dayes of our yeers are three-

Thou hast made void the covenant firength they be fourscore yeers , yet is their ftrength labour and forrow : for it is foon cut off and we flee away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thise anger ? even according to thy fear , fo is

thy wrath.

Pfalms.

12 So teach us to number our dayes : that we may apply our hearts unto wif-

13 Return-(O LORD)how long?and ier

it repent thee concerning thy fervants. 14 O fatisfie us early with thy mercys that we may rejoyce, and be glad all our

15 Make us glad according to the dayes wherein thou halt afflided us : and the yeers wherein we have feen evil.

15 Let thy work appear unto thy fervants : and thy glory unto their chil-

17 And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us, and establish thou the work of our hands upon us : yea, the work of our hands chablift thou it. P S A L. XCI.

1 The flate of the godly: 3 their fafety:

9 their babitation : 11 their fervants : 14 their friend, with the effette of them all.

TE that dwelleth in the fecret place of the most High-shall abide under the fladow of the Almighty.

2 I will fay of the LORD, He is my refuge, and my fortreffe : my God, in him

will I truft. 3 Surely he hall deliver thee from the fnare of the fowler, and from the noisom

pestilence.

4 He fhall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings thalt thou truft : his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. Thou halt not be afraid for the ter-

rour by night : nor for the arrow that Hi-

eth by day.
6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darknesse; nor for the descruction that

wasteth at noon day. A thousand shall fall at thy fide and ten thousand at thy right hand : but it

hall not come nigh thee. 8 Onely with thine eyes halt thou behold : and fee the reward of the wicked 3

9 Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuger even the most High, thy habitation :

10 There shall no evil befall thee : neither hall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

II For he shall give his angels charge

over thee to keep thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands : left thou dash thy foot against a

13 Thou halt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon halt thou trample under feet

14 Because he hath fet his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him : 1 will fet him on high, because he hath known; my Name

15 He hall call upon me and I will anfwer him : I will be with him in troubles I will deliver him and honour him.

16 With long life will I fatisfic hims fore yeers and ten, and if by reason of and few him my falvation. PSAL.

PSAL. XCII.

God to be praised, 4 for his works, 6 judgements, 10 and goodnesse.

A pfalm or fong for the fabbath-day. T is a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to fing praises unto thy Name-O most high:

2 To hew forth thy loving kindnesse in the morning : and thy faithfulnesse

every night :

Upon an inftrument of ten ftrings, and upon the pfaltery : upon the harp with a folemn found.

4 For thou. LORD: haft made me glad through thy work : I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

O LORDshow great are thy works ! and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutift man knoweth not : neither

dorh a fool und raand this.

7 When the wicked fpring as the graffe, and when all the workers of iniquitic do flourish : if is that they shall be deftroyed for ever.

I But thou, LORD, art moff high for evermore

9 For losthine enemies O LORDs for to, thine enemies hall perift : all the workers of iniquitie hall be feattered.

16 But my horn halt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn : I fhall be anointed with fresh oil.

11 Mine eye alfo thall fee my defire on mine enemies , and mine ears hall hear my defire of the vicked that rife up againft me.

12 The righteous hall flourish like in Lebanon.

13 Those that he planted in the house x71inlesse the LORD had been my hos the LORD hall flourish in the courts my foul had almost dwelt in silence. of our God. 14 They fall still bring forth fruit

in old age : they thall be fat and Hourithing: 15 To new that the LORD 15 upright :

he is my rock , and there is no unrighteoulnesse in him PSAL XCIII.

The majestie power, and holinesse of Christs kingdom.

He LORD reigneth , he le clothed with majefty : the LORD is clothed with frength, wherewith he hath girded himfelf : the world alfo is established, that it cannot be moved

2 Thy throne is effablished of old :

thou art from everlafting

The flouds have lifted up O LORDs the floods have lifted up their voice : the floods lift up their waves 4 The LORD on high is mightier

then the noise of many waters : yeasthen the mighty waves of the sea.

Thy testimonies are very fare : ho-

lineffe becometh thine house, O LORD, for ever.

PSAL. XCIIII.

The prophet calling for juffice , complaineth of tyranny and in impietie :

LORD God to whom vengeance belongeth : O God , to whom ven-

2 Lift up thy felf , thou judge of the his hands formed the dry land.

earth : render a reward to the proud.

3 LORD, how long shall the wicked? how long shall the wicked triumph ?

How long shall they utter and fpeak hard things ? and all the workers of iniquitie boaft themfelves,

They break in pieces thy people, O

LORD and affilt thine heritage 6 They flay the widow and the ftran-

ger : and murder the fatherleffe. 7 Yet they fay, The LORD shall not fee : meither shall the God of Jacob te-

gard it.

8 Understand , O ye brutish among the people ; and ye fools , when will ye be wife

9 He that planted the ear-fhall he not hear ? he that formed the eye, hall he not

10 He that chaftifeth the heathen shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge-shall not be know

The LORD knoweth the thoughts

of man-that they are vanitie.

12 Bleffed is the man whom thou chafleneft , O LORD, and teachell him out

of thy law t 13 That thou mayed give him reft from the dayes of adverticie, untill the pit be

digged for the wicked. 14 For the LORD will not caft off his

people : weither will beforfake his inheritance. 15 But judgement fall return unto

ighteousnes : and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

£

8

2

0

2

1

200

16 Who will rife up for me against the paira-tree; be fall grow like a cedar; the evil doers for who will fland up for me against the workers of iniquitie 17Unleffe the LORD had been my help:

18 When I faid, My foot flippeth: choughts 19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me, thy comforts delight my

foul. 20 Shall the throne of iniquitie have fellowship with thee which frameth mil-

chief by a law? 21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous : and

condemn the innocent blood. 22 But the LORD is my defence : and my God is the rock of my refuge.

23 And he fhail bring upon them their owne iniquitie, and shall cut them off in their own wickednesse : yea , the LORD our God shall cut them off.

XCV. PSAL. An exhortation to praise God 3 for his greatnesses and for his goodnesses 8 and not to tempt him.

Come let us fing unto the LORD!

rock of our falvation Let us come before his prefence with thankfeiving : and make a joyfull

noise unto him with pfalms. 3 For the LORD is a great God : and

a great king above all gods. the earth : the ftrength of the hils is his

The fea is his, and he made it, and

nd

78

0

ın.

101

12.

ng

ye

101

100

211

110

lits

112.

out

om

be

his hg-

nte

rart

inft

for

ig:

th:

ghts

BY

172

nif-

ther

and

and

heir

f in RD

for

effer

RD: o the

ence

yfull

and

s of

s his

and

6 O comes let us worfhip, and bow down : let us kneel before the LORD our Maker

7 For he is our God, and we are the cople of his pasture and the freep of his hand : to day if ye will hear his voice, 8 Harden not your heart, as in the pro-

vocations and as in the day of temptati-

on in the wilderneffe :

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and faw my work. 10 Fourty yeers long was I grieved with this generation, and faid, It is a people that do erre in their bearts : and

they have not known my wayes. II Unto whom I fware in my wrath :

that they mould not enter into my rest. P S A L. XCVI.

An exhortation to praise God, 4 for

1 An exportation to praise Gods. 4 for his greatnesse, 8 for his kingdom.

Sing unto the LORD a new song: fing unto the LORD, all the earth.
2 Sing unto the LORD, all the earth.
Name: shew forth his salvation from

day to day. Declare his glory among the beathen this wonders among all people.

4 For the LORD is great, and great-ly to be praised: he is to be feared above all gods.

g For all the geds of the nations are idels : but the L O R D made the

beavens. 6 Honour and majefty are before him : ftrength and beauty are in his

fanhuary. 7 Give unto the LORD(O ye kinreds

of the people) give unto the LORD glory and strength. 8 Give unto the L O R D the glory

daeunto his Name : bring an offerings and come into his courts.

9 Oworship the LORD in the beauty of holinesse: fear before him all \$ earth.
10 Say among the heathers that the LORD reigneth: the world also mall be established, that it shall not be moved : be hall judge the people righteoufly.

11 Let the heavens rejoyce and let the earth be glad : let the fea roar, and the

fulneffe thereof.

12 Let the field be loyfull, and all that is therein : then fall all the trees of the wood rejoyce

13 Before the LORD, for he comethfor he cometh to judge the earththe fail judge the world with righteouinesseand

the people with his truth

PSAL. XCVII. 7 The church rejoyceth at Gods judgements woon idolaters.

The Lo RD reigneth let the earth rejoyce:let the multitude of illes be

glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkneffe are round about him : righteouinesse and judge-ment are the habitation of his throne.

3 A fire goeth before him and burnerh up his enemies round about.

4 His lightnings enlightned the world: the earth faw and trembled.

5 The hila melted like wax at the

prefence of the LORD : at the prefence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens declare his righteoufneffe : and all the people fee his glory.
7 Confounded be all they that ferve

raven images, that boat themfelves of idols : worthip him. all ye gods.

Sion heard and was glad, and the daughters of Judah rejoyced : because of

thy judgements O L o R D. 9 Forthous LORDs art high above all

the earth : thou art exalted far above all

10 Ye that love the LORD hate evil; he preferveth the fouls of his faints : he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked

11 Light is fowen for the righteons : and gladneffe, for the upright in heart.

12 Rejoyce in the L o R D, ye righ-teous : and give thanks at the remembrance of his holineffe

PSAL. XCVIII. The pfalmist exhortesh the Jews, 4 the Gentiles 7 and all the creatures to

praise God. A pfalm

Sing unto the LORD a new fong, for he hath done marvellous things; his right hand and his holy arm hath gotten him the victory.

2 The LORD hath made known his falvation : his rightcoufnesse hath he openly shewed in the fight of the hea-

3 He hath remembered his mercy and his truth roward the house of Ifrael : all the ends of the carth have feen the faivation of our God,

Make a joyfull noise unto the LORD all the earth : make a loud noife,

and rejoyce, and fing praise
5 Sing unto the LORD with the harp : with the harp, and the voice of a

pfalm. 6 With trumpers, and found of corner 2

make a joyfull noise before the LORD, the king. Let the fea roars and the fulneffa thereof : the world, and they that dwell

therein. 8 Let the floods calp their hands : let

the hils be joyfull together 9 Before the LORD, for he cometh re judge the earth : with righteouineffe shall he indge the world, and the people with equity

PSAL. XCIX.

dom, 5 exharteth all to worship God.
The LORD reigneth, let the people tremble: he fitteth letween the cherubims, let the earth be moved.

The LORD is great in Zion : and

2 Tor Loan a grouple.
3 Let them praife thy great and terkrible Name: for it is hely.
4 The langs fireagth also loveth

udgement, thou doest establish equity thou executeft judgement and righteoufneffe in Jacob,

5 Exalt ye the LORD our God : and worthip at his footstool : for he is holy.

6 Mofes and Aaron among his priether and Samuel among them that call upon his Name: they called upon the Lordon and be answered them.

zi

ef

de

fer

mi

25

it kne

1

eve

tha

unt

to

mei

EC

098

that

Man

of b

hour

plear

22

in al

Lo

11

70

31 B

great

majel

with :

heave

bers in

his chi of the

-4 W

IS WE that is

3 W

2 1

20

10

7 He fpake unto them in the cloudy pillar; they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them

Thou answeredst them, O L o R D our God:thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

Exalt the LORD our God, and worthip at his holy hill : for the LORD our God is holy

PSAL.

An exhortation to praise God, 3 for his greatnesses 4 and for his power. A pfalm of praife.

Make a joyfull noise unto the LORDs all ye lands.

2 Serve the L O R D with gladneffe : come before his prefence with fingin

3 Know ye that the LORD he is God. it is he that hath made us . and not we our felves : we are his people, and the facep of his pafture.

4 Enter into his gates with thankf-giving, and into his courts with praise; be thankfull man him the praise; e thankfull unto him, and bleffe his

For the LORD is good, his mercy is everlafting : and his truth endureth to all generations. CI.

PSAL. David maketh a vow and profession of godline Te.

A pfalm of David. Will fing of mercy and judgement : unto thee O LORD will I fing.

2 I will behave my felf wifely in a

perfest ways O when wilt thou come unwill walk within my house with a perfect heart.

I will fet no wicked thing before mine eyes : I hate the work of them that turn alide, it thall not cleave to me

4 A froward heart fall depart from me : I will not know a wicked person. 5 Whofo privily flandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off : him that hath an high look and a proud heart, will not I fuffer.

Mine eyes shall be upon the faithfull of the land that they may dwell with me : he that walketh in a perfedt way, he Shall ferve me.

He that worketh deceit, hall not dwell within my house : he that telleth

lies, shall not tarry in my fight. I will early deftroy all the wicked of the land, that I may cut off all wicked doers from the city of the LORD.

P S A L. CII.

1 The prophet in his prayer maketh a

grievous complaint: 12 He taketh comors in the eternity and mercy of God. A prayer of the afflicted when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the L o R D.

HEar my prayer, O LORD: and let

2 Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble, encline thine unto me : in the day when I call,

answer me speedily.

3 For my dayes are consumed like smoak: and my bones are burnt as an

bearth.

4 My heart is fmitten, and withered like graffe : fo that I forget to cat my

S By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my ikin,

6 I am like a pelican of the wilderneffe : I am like an owl of the defert,

7 I watch and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day : and they that are mad against me

are fworn against me. For I have eaten aftes like bread:

and mingled my drink with weeping.

10 Because of thine indignation and

thy wrath : for thou had lifted me up, and caft me down. 11 My dayes are like a fhadow,

that declineth: and I am withered like graile. 12 But thou. O LORD, fhalt endun for ever : and thy rememberance unto

all generations. 13 Thou halt arife, and have merg

upon Zion : for the time to favour hen yea, the fet time is come 14 For thy fervants take pleafure in

her stones : and favour the dust thereof. 15 So the heathen shall fear the Name of the LORD: and all the kings of the earth thy glory.

16 When the LORD mail build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory.

17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despite their prayer.

18 This shall be written for the gene-

ration to come: and the people which thall be created, thall praife the LORD, 19 For he hath looked down from the height of his fanduary : from heaven did

the LORD behold the earth : 20 To hear the groaning of the prifoner : to loofe those that are appointed

to death : To declare the Name of the LORD

in Zion, and his praise in lemsalem: 22 When the people are gathered to-ether: and the kingdoms to ferve the LORD.

23 He weakened my ftrength inth ay : he shortened my dayes. 24 I faid O my God take me not away

in the midft of my dayes : thy yeers at thorowout all generations.

25 Of old haft thou laid the foundation of the earth : and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

25 They shall perish but thou find endure-yea-all of them shall wax old list a garment : as a vefture fhair thou change them, and they hall be changed.

27 But thou art the fame : and the yeers hall have no end. 28 The children of thy fervants hall

continue ; and their feed fhall be elle bliffed before thee

PSAL I An exhartation to bleffe God for hi

mercy, 15 and for the constancy theres.

A plain of David.

Bleste the LORD. O my foul: and all that is within me, these his both 2 Bieffe the LORDO my foul : 2

forget not all his benefits.

t,

bere

my

03h-

der-

lone

I the

t me

read :

and e ups

dow .

1 like

ndure

unto

métoy

t hen

ure in

servof. Name

of the

aild up

of the

raver.

e gene-

which LORD.

om the

en did

he pri

pointed

LORD

red to-

Tve the

inth

or awa

ecrs art

ndatio

erre the

on fhil

old like

a change

and the

nts fhall

be elle

for hi

thereof.

oul: ani

his hol

em:

g.

11

3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities, who healeth all thy difeafes.

4 Who redeemeth thy life from de-firuation: who crowneth thee with loving kindneffe and tender mercies.

Who farisfieth thy mouth with good things: fo that thy youth is renewed

like the eagles. 6 The LORD executeth righteoufneffe and judgement for all that are oppreffed. He made known his wayes unto Mofes : his alls unto the children of

8 The LORD is mercifull & gracious, flow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.

O He will not alwayes chide : neither

will he keep his anger for ever. 10 He hath not dealt with us after our

fins : nor rewarded us according to our iniquities. 11 For as the heaven is high above

the earth : fo great is his mercy toward them that fear him, 12 As far as the east is from the west :

fo far hath he removed our transgressions 13 Like as a father pitieth his children : fo the LORD pitieth them that

fear him 14 For he knoweth our frame : he re-

membereth that we are duft. 15 As for manshis dayes are as graffe :

as a flower of the field, fo he flourisheth. 16 For the winde paffeth over it, and

it is gone, and the place thereof fail know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the LORD is from everlafting to everlafting upon them that fear him , and his rightcousnesse unto childrens children :

18 To fuch as keep his covenant : and to those that remember his command-ments to do them.

19 The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens : and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 Bleffe the LORD, ye his angels, that excell in firength, that do his commandments : hearkening unto the voice

of his word. 21 Blede ye the L O R D, all ye his hofts: ye minifters of his that do his

pleasure. 22 Bleffe the L O R D, all his works, in all places of his dominion : Bieffe the PSAL.

CIIII. 1 A meditation upon the mighty power, 7 and monderfull providence of God.

BLeffe the L o R D. O my fouls O L o R D my God, thou art very great : thou art clothed with honour and

2 Who coverest thy felf with light, as with a garment : who firetcheft out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters, who maketh the clouds his charet, who walkerh upon the wings of the winde.

4 Who maketh his angels fpirits : his

ministers a flaming fire. that it should not be removed for ever.

6 Thou coveredft it with the deep. 25 with a garment : the waters flood above the mountains.

At thy rebuke they fled at the voice of thy thunder they hafted away.

They go up by the mountains : they go down by the valleys, unto the place which thou haft founded for them.

9 Thou haft fet a bound that they may not paffe over : that they turn not again to cover the earth.

10 He fendeth the fprings into the

valleys mhich run among the hils.

11 They give drink to every beaft of the field: the wilde affes quench their

thirft.

12 By them hall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation : which fing among the branches. He watereth the hils from his

chambers : the earth is fatisfied with the fruit of thy works. 14 He caufeth the graffe to grow for the cattell, and herb for the fervice of

man : that he may bring forth food out of the earth :

15 And wine that maketh glad the heart of man and oil to make he face to thine; and bread white bengtheneth mans beart.

16 The trees of the LORD are full

of fap : the cedars of Lebinon which he hath planted.

17 Where the birds make their nefts ? as for the ftork , the fir-trees are her

house...
18 The high hils are a refuge for the wilde goats, and the rocks for the conies.

19 He appointed the moon for feafons : the fun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makeft darkneffe, and it is night: wherein all the beafts of the forest do creep forth.

21 The young lions roar after their prey, and feek their meat from God.

22 The fun arifeth, they gather them felves together, and lay them down in

23 Man goeth forth unto his works and to his labour untill the evening.

24 O L o R D. how manifold are thy works ! in wifdom haft thou made them all : the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is this great and wide fearwherein are things creeping innumerable, both

fmall and great beafts.

26 There go the thips, there is that leviathan, whom thou haft made to play therein.

27 These wait all upon thee , that thou mayest give them their meat in due feafon.

28 That thou givest themsthey gathers thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.
29 Thou hideft thy facesthey are trou-

bled, thou takeft away their breath, they die, and return to their duft.

30 Thou fendeft forth thy fpirit, they are created : and thou renewell the face of the earth.

The glory of the LORD hall endure for ever : the LORD fall rejoyce in his works.

N

de

th

m

th

W.

de

Бn

¢1

pa.

164

th

wi

H

2

ftr

fto

910

ghi

lar

her

323

W1

2

ha

Bas de:

win

bra

30

3

3

fer

Ses

50 1

ed i

thei

36

Wer

thei

3

3

ind

rig

32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth: he roucheth the hils and they

33 I will fing unto the LORD as long as I live : I will fing praise to my God;

while I have my being.

34 My meditation of him shall be fweer : I will be glad in the L O R D. 35 Let the finners be confumed out of the earth and let the wicked be no more : bleffe thou the LORD O my foul. Praife

ye the LORD.

An exhoration to praise God. 9 Gods providence over Abraham. 17 Joseph. 23 Jacob in Egypt. 25 Moses, 37 and the Ifraelites.

Que thanks unto the LORD, call fig-tre

deeds among the people.

2 Sing unto him sing pfalms unto him: talk ye of all fis wondrous works. 3 Glory ye in his boly Name: let the heart of them rejoyee that feek & LORD. 4 Seek the LORD and his frength:

feck his face evermore.

that he

Remember his marvellous works be but one : his wonders, and the enterprise in the mouth. Over the of Abraham his fervant : Judgem his mouth.
6 Ove of Abraham his ye children of Jacob his chofen

He is the Lo R p our God : his

Judgements are in all the earth. 8 He hath remembered his covenant for everithe word which he commanded

to a thourand generations. 9 Which covenant he made with Abra-

ham, and his oath unro Ifaac : 10 And confirmed the fame unto Ja-

cob for a law : and to Ifrael for an ever-

lafting covernant:

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan: the lot of your inhe-Titance.

12 When they were but a few men in numberryea, very few, and ftrangers in it. 13 When they went from one nation to another : from one kingdom to another people. 14 He suffered no man to do them

wrong : yea, he reproved kings for their

15 Saying, Touch not mine anointed :

and do my prophets no harm. 16 Moreovers he called for a famin n the land : he brake the whole flaff

bread 17 He fent a man before them: even

18 Whofe feer they hurt with fetters :

he was laid in iron. the word of the L o RD tried him

20 The king feat and loofed him : go free. 21 He made him lord of his house,

and ruler of all his inbRance : 22 To binde his princes at his pleasure:

and teach his fenarours wifdom.

23 Ifreel alfo came into Egypt, and
Jacob foronmed in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people greatemies.

25 He turned their heart to hate his 25 He turned their mears to nate in peoples to deaf (ubilly with his fervant. 26 He fent Mofes his fervant and Asron whom he had chofen.

27 They shewed his figures among them; and wonders in the land of Him.

28He fent darkneffesand made it dark:

and they rebelled not against his word. 29 He turned their waters into blood, and flew their fift.

30 The land brought forth frogs in abundance in the chambers of their kings 31 He fpake, and there came divers forts of flies : and lice in all their coaffs.

32 He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land. 33 He imote their vines alfo, and their

fig-trees, and brake the trees of their 34 He spake, and the locusts came, and

caterpillars, and that without numbers 35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.
35 He (mote alfo all the first-born in

their land: the chief of all their ftrength. 37 He brought them forth also with filver and gold : and there mas not one feeble person among their tribes.

38 Egypt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them. 39 He spread a cloud for a covering:

and fire to give light in the night 40 The people asked, and he brought quaits; and fatesfied them wish the bread of heaven.

41 He opened the rock and the waters guthed out : they ran in the dry places like a river.

42 For he remembered his holy pro-

mife, and Abraham his fervant 43 And he brought forth his people with joy : and his chofen with gladnesses 44 And gave them the lands of the heathen : and they inherited the labout

of the people;
45 That they might observe his fistutes, and keep his laws. Praise ye the LORD.

PSAL. CVI. I The pfalmigs exhortation, and prayer, The flory of the peoples rebellion.

Raife ye the LORD, O give thanks unto the LORD, for he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty als of the LORD! who can flew forth all his praise !

3 Bleffed are they that keep judgement, and he that doth righteouineile at all times.

4 Remember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy peoples O visit me with thy falvation :

That I may fee the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoyce in the glad-nesse of thy nation : that I may glory with thine inberitance.

We have finned with our fathers : we have committed iniquities we have

done wickedly. 7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt, they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies a but provoked bon at the feareness at the Red-

8 Never

his

nts.

and

atk:

od,

in

nes

rers

effe.

and

heir

beir

and

in

t of

n in

gth.

with

one

rted:

ing:

ught

read

aters

aces

pro-

epie

effer

the

bout

fis-

the:

ayer.

anks

, for

e of

Il his

dge.

Te at

h the

oples

f thy

glory

ocre 1

have

\*BOW

eds s

roked

1999

glad

81

mighty power to be known. 9 He rebuked the Red-fea alfo, and it was dried up : fo he led them thorow the

depths, as thorow the wilderneffe. 10 And he faved them from the hand of him that hated them : and redeemed

them from the hand of the enemy. 11 And the waters covered their ene-

mies : there was not one of them left. Then beleeved they his words : 12 they fang his praise.

13 They foon forgat his works : they waited not for his counfell :

14 But lufted exceedingly in the wilderneffe : and tempted God in & defert. 15 And he gave them their request :

16 They envied Moles alto in the camp : and Aaron the faint of & LORD.
17 The carth opened , and (wallowed)

op Dathan : and covered the company of Abiram. 18 And a fire was kindled in their company : the flame burnt up the wicked.

19 They made a calf in Horeb : and

norhipped the molten image.
20 Thus they changed their glory into the fimilitude of an ox that eateth graffe. 21 They forgat God their Saviour :

which had done great things in Egypt : 22 Wonderous works in the land of Ham: and terrible things by the Red-fea. 23 Therefore he faid that he would defiroy them , had not Mofes his chofen flood before him in the breach : to turn away his wrath, left he mould defiroy

them. 24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land : they believed not his word :

25 But murmured in their tents : and hearkened not unto the voice of \$LORD. 26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them : to overthrow them in the

wilderneffe : 27 To overthrow their feed also among the nations, and to featter them in the

28 They joyned themselves also unto Basi-Peor; and ate the sacrifices of the

dead. 29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions : and the plague brake in upon them.

30 Then flood up Phinehas, & executed judgement: and so the plague was stayed. 31 And that was counted unto him for righteousnesse: unto all generations for

32 They angered him also at the waters of Arife: fo that it went ill with Mofes for their fakes :

33 Because they provoked his spirit : fo that he spake unadvisedly with his lips 34 They did not destroy the nations, toncerning whom the LORD command-

ed them : 35 But were mingled among the heathem and learned their works

36 And they ferved their idols : which were a foure unto them.

37 Year they factificed their fons and

28 And fird innocent blood, even the

A Neverthelesse-he faved them for his blood of their fons and of their daugh-Names fake: that he might make his ters whom they facrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was pollured with blood.

> 39 Thus were they defiled with their own works : and went a whoring with their own inventions.

> 40 Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people : infomuch & he abhorred his own inheritance.

> And he gave them into the hand of the heathen: and they that hated them;

> ruled over them. 42 Their enemies also oppressed them: and they were brought into fublection

> under their hand. 43 Many times did he deliver them : but they provoked him with their coun-fell and were brought low for their ini-

44 Neverthelede , he regarded their

affiction: when he heard their cry. covenant: and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 He made them also to be pitied

of all those that carried them captives.

47 Save us, O LORD our God, and gather us from among the beathen, to give thanks unto thy holy Name : and to triumph in thy praife.
48 Bleffed be the LORD God of Ifrael

from everlasting to everlasting : and let all the people fay, Amen. Praise ye the LORD.

PSAL. CVII.

1 Gods providence , 4 over travellers, 10 captives, 17 fick-men, 23 feamen, 33 and other varieties of life.

Sive thanks unto the LORD for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the LORD fay hand of the enemy :

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west : from the north and from the fouth,

They wandered in the wildernesse in a folitary way : they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirfty : their foul fainted in them.

6 Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble: and he delivered them

out of their diftreffes. And he led them forth by the right way : that they might go to a city of habitation.

8 O that men would praise the LORD for his goodnesse: and for his wonderfull works to the children of men.

For he fatisfieth the longing foul : and filleth the hungry foul with good-

10 Such as fit in darknesse, and in the hadow of death : being bound in affiftion and iron:

II Because they rebelled against the ords of God and contemned the counfel of the most High :

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour : they fell down, and there year none to help.

13 Then they cried unto the LORD in

B

1

gab

he '

1

1

the

Se

ret

no

tin

N

80

the

fik

m

wi

20

the

he

th

4

an

fi

ha

1

unt faw

the

their trouble : and he faved them out of their diffreffes.

14 He brought them out of darkneffe, nd the fhadow of death, and brake their bands in funder.

15 O that men would praise the LORD for his goodnesse: and for his wonderfull works to the children of men.

16 For he kath broken the gates of braffe: and cut the bars of iron in funder. 17 Fools because of their transgression, and because of their injusties, are af-

18 Their foul abhorreth all manner of mear: and they draw neer unto the gates

of death 19 Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble:he faveth them out of their diffre ffee

20 He fent his word, and healed them: and delivered them from their deftru-Rions

21 O that men would praise the LORD er his goodnesse : and for his wonderfull works to the children of men

22 And let them facrifice the facrifices of thankfgiving : and declare his works with rejoycing.

23 They that go down to the fea in thips that do bufineffe in great waters :

24 These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep. 35 For he commandeth, and raifeth

the flormy winde : which lifteth up the waves thereof. 26 They mount up to the heaven: they

go down again to the depths : their foul is melted because of trouble. 27 They reel to and fro and fragger like

a drunken man: and are at their wits end. 28 Then they cry unto the LDRD in their trouble : and he bringeth them out of their diftreffes.

29 He maketh the form a calm : fo that the waves thereof are fill.

30 Then are they glad, because they be uict : fo he bringeth them unto their defired haven.

31 O that men would praise the LORD for his goodseffe : and for his wonder-full works to the children of men.

22 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him an the affembly of the elders.

33 He turneth rivers into a wilderneffe: and the water-fprings into dry ground:

the wickednes of them that dwel therein. 25 He turneth the wilderneffe into a flanding water: and dry ground into wa-

4er-fprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell : that they may prepare a city for

habitation 37 And fowe the fields and plant vineyards: which may yeeld fruits of increase

are multiplied greatly and fuffereth not their cattell to decreafe. 139 Againsthey are minished and brought

ow through operefion, afficien, and forrow

40 He poureth contempt upon prinwilderneffe where there is no way.

41 Vet fetteth he the poor on high rom aftidion, and maketh bim families like a flock.

42 The righteous shall fee it , and rejoyce : and all iniquity shall stop ber mouth

43 Whofo is wife, and will observe those things : even they hall understand the loving kindnesse of the LORD

PSAL CVIII David encourageth himself to praise God : 5 He prayeth for afiftance :

A fong or pfalm of David Godsmy heart is fixed : I will fing and give praise, even with my

Awake, pfaltery and harp : I my felf will awake early. 3 I will praise thee, O LoRD among

the people : and I will fing praifes unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens : and thy truth reacheth unto the

Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens : and thy glory above all the earth

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: fave with thy right hand, and answer

God hath spoken in his holinesse, I will rejoyce, I will divide Shechem, and

8 Gilead is mine , Manaffeh is mine, Ephrains alfo is the Arength of mine head : Judah is my lawgiver.

Moab is my wath pot , over Edom will I caft out my hoe : over Philifia

will I triumph. 10 Who will bring me into the firong city ? who will lead me into Edom

11 Wilt not thou O God, who halt call us off ? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hofts

12 Give us help from trouble : for

vain is the help of man.
13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down out enemies.

PSAL. CIX. 1 David complaining of his enemietale-voteth them: 16 He sheweth their sin: 21 Complaining of his misery, he prayesh for help. To the chief mulician,A

pfalm of David. Told not thy peace , O God of my praife.

2 For the mouth of the wicked, and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me : they have spoken against me with a

lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred: and sought against me

without a cause, 4 For my love they are my adverfa-

ries : but I give my felf unto prayer. 5 And they have rewarded me evil for

good : and harred for my love. Set thou a wicked man over him:

and let Satan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned; and let his prayer become

8 Ler his dayes be few : and let another take his office.

o Let his children be fatherleffe and

his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually vaabonds, and beg s let them feek their freed alfo out of their defolate places. II Let the extortioner carch all that

he hath : and let the stranger spoil his

lahour.

nce!

n hieb

milier

and re-

op her

bferre

eriland

praise

ance :

ill fing

th my

my felf

mong

s unte

ve the

to the

ere the

II the

vered:

nface

effe, I

n, and

mine

mine

E4om

iliftia

Prong

fles fi

2 50

2 for

antly:

THO I

essle

r fin:

pray.

f my

d the

ainft

ith a

with

i me

erfa-

) for

im:

Let

d him ome

3

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him : neither let there be any to favour his fatherleffe children.

13 Let his posterity be cut off, and in the generation following let their name

be blotted out.

14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be not the fin of his mother be blotted out. 15 Let them be before the LORD contimally : that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to hew mercy , but perfecuted the poor and needy man , that he might even flay

the broken in heart. 17 As he loved curfing, fo let it come unto him : as he delighted not in blef-

fing, fo let it be far from him 18 As he clothed himfelf with curfing, like as with his garment : fo let it come into his bowels like water, and like oil

into his bones. 19 Let it be unro him as the garment

which covereth him : and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually

20 Let this be the reward of mine adverfaries from the LORD: and of

them that fpeak evil against my foul. 21 But do thou for me , OG o D the Lord, for thy Names fake : because thy

mercy is good, deliver thou me. 22 For I am poor and needy : and my

beart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone like the shadow when it declineth : I am toffed up and down as

and my Ach faileth of fatneffe. 25 I became also a reproach unto them : when they looked upon me, they

maked their heads. 26 Help me, U L o R D my God : O

five me according to thy mercy.

hand : that thou, LORD, hall done it. 28 Let them curfe , but bleffe thou : when they arisedet them be afhamed but

let thy fervant rejoyce,

29 Let my adversaries be clothed with hame, & let them cover themfelves with

their own confusion as with a mantle. 30 I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth : year I will praise him

among the multitude. of the poor : to fave him from those that

condemn his foul. P S A L. The kingdom 4 priestbood 5 conquest, 7 and pession of Chris.

The regions of Civife.

A plain of David.

A plain of David.

The LoRD field unto my Lord . Six I thoust my right handsantill I make bine entents thy footflool.

2 The LORD thall fend the rod of the Grength out of Zion : rule thou in the

midtl of thise enemies.

Thy people that he willing in the day of thy power in the beauties of holineffe from the womb of the morning : thou haft the dew of thy youth. 4 The LORD bath fwormand will not

repent, Thou art a prieft for ever, after

the order of Melchizedek.

5 The Lord at thy right hand fhall firike thorow kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heatken, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies : he shall wound the heads over many countreys

7 He hall drink of the brook in the way : therefore hall he lift up the head.

P S A L. CXI.

1 The platmist by his example inciteth others to praise God for his gloriousand gracious works. 10 The fear of God breedeth true wifdom.

Raife ve the LORD. I will praife the LORD with my whole heart : in the affembly of the upright, and in the

congregation. The works of the LORD me great :

fought out of all them that have pleafure

Pfalms.

therein, 3 His work is honourable and slorious : and his righteoufnesse endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderfull works to be remembered : the LORD is gracious and full of compassion.

He hath given meat unto them that fear him : he will ever be mindefull of

his covenant. 6 He hath hawed his people the power of his works: that he may give them

the heritage of the heathen. The works of his hands are verity and judgement : all his commandments

are fure.

They fland faft for ever and ever : 24 My knees are weak through fasting : and are done in truth and upright nesse. 9 He fent redemption unto his people, he hath commanded his covenant for

ever : holy and reverend is his Name. 10 The fear of the LORD as the beginning of wifdom, a good understanding have all they that do his command-27 That they may know that this is thy ments : his praise endureth for ever.

P'S A L. CXII.

I Godlinesse hath the promise of this life. 4 and of the life to come. 10 The pro-Sperity of the godly Shall be an eyefore to the wicked.

PRaife ye the LORD. Bleffed is the man that feareth the LORD that delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 His feed shall be mighty upon earths generation of the upright shall be bleffed.

Wealth and riches fhat be in his oufe : and his right coulaeffe endureth for ever.

4 Unto the apright there arifeth light

in the darknesse; he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

5 A good man sneweth favour and lendeth; he will guide his affairs with diferetion.

Ta

& Surely

6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlatting rememberance.

He hall not be afraid of evil tidings : his heart is fixed, trusting in the

LORD

His heart is established he shall not e afraid, untill he fee his defire upon his enemior

9 He hath difperfed he hath given to the poor : his righteousnesse endureth for ever ; his horn thall be exalted with

10 The wicked fall fee it and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth and meir away : the defire of the wicked shall perish.

PSAL. CXIII

I An exhortation to praise God for his excellency, 6 and for his mercy DRaife ve the LORD, praife, O ye

fervants of the L o R D : praife the Name of the LORD 2 Bleffed he the Name of the LORD :

from this time forthand for evermore. From the rifing of the fun unto the

oing down of the fame : the LORDS Name is to be praifed

The LORD is high above all nations : and his glory above the heavens.

Who is like unto the LORD our God : who dwellerh on high :
6 Who humblerh himfelf to behold the

things that are in heaven-& in the earth? 7 He raifeth up the poor out of the duft : and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill:

That he may fet him with princes : even with the princes of his people.

9 He maketh the barren woman to keep house; to be a joyfull mother of P S A.L. CXIIII.

An exhortation, by the example of the dumb ereasures, to fear God

Hen Ifrael went out of Egypt the house of Jacob from a people of Arange language : Judah was his fanduary : and Ifracl

his dominion. The fea faw it, and fled : Jordan

was driven back,

The mountains Ripped like rams : and the little hills like lambs.

What ailed thee, O thou fea, that thou fleddeft? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back ?

Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rame : and ye little hills like lambs? Tremble thou earth at the prefence

of the Lord : at the prefence of the God

Which turned the rock into a Amding water : the fint into a fountain of waters.

PSAL. CX V. Because God is truly glorious, 4 and idols are vanity, 9 he exhortesh to confidence in God. 12 God is 30 be bleffed for his blefrings.

Or unto use O LORD, not unto use but unto the Name give glory : for the mercy, and for the truths take.

2. Wherefore should the heather fay:

Where is now their God?

2 But out God is in the heavens : be bath done what foever he pleafed

Their idols are filver and gold: the work of mens hands.

They have mouths , but they fpeak

not : eyes have they but they fee not. 6 They have cars, but they hear not:

7 They have hands , but they fmell not. not : feet have they, but they walk not : neither fpeak they thorow their throat.

They that make them are like unto

them : fo is every one that trufteth in them O Ifrael, truft thou in the LORD:

he is their belp, and their fhield. 10 O house of Aaron trust in the LORD : he is their help and their fhield, II Ye that fear the LORDstruft in the

LORD : he is their help and their shield. 12 The LORD hath been mindfull of us, he will bleffe us, he will bleffe the house of Ifrael : he will bleffe the house

of Agron. 13 He will bleffe them that fear the LORD : both fmall and great.

14 The LORD hall increase you more

and more : your and your children. 15 You are bleffed of the LORD: which made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the heavens at the LORDS : but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not the LORD: neither any that go down into filence.
18 But we will bleffe the LORD-from

this time forth and for evermore. Praile the LORD.

t

fi

n

th

th

de

03

of

th

fe

ftr

for

110

val

ena dot

clar 12

But

1

A L.

I The pfalmist professesh his love and duty to God for his deliverance : 12 Hi Rudieth to be thankfull. Love the LORD : because he hath

heard myvoice, and my supplications.

Because he harh enclined his ear ungo me : therefore will I call upon him as

long as I live. The forrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat bold upon

me : I found trouble and forrow Then called I upon the Name of the LORD : O L OR D, I befeech thee

deliver my foul Gracious is the LORD, and righte-

ous : yes, our God is mercifull.

6 The LORD preferveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me. Return unto thy reft , O my foul:

for the LORD hath deaft bountifully with thee. For thou haft delivered my feel

from death, mine eyes from tears, and thy feet from falling 9 I will walk before the L o RD:

the land of the living.

to I beleeved , therefore have I fpo-ken; I was greatly affilted. II I faid in my hafte; All men as

12 What hall I render unto the LORD: for all his Benefits towards me? 13 I will rake the cup of Talvation: ad I will pay my vows unto the LORD. now in the presence of all his people

15 Pro

۲,

: be

014:

peak

not:

ndle

not:

at.

etes h ia

RD:

the

ield.

n the ield.

II of

the

oufe

the

nore

RD:

0 818

iven

RD:

ce.

rom

raife

ant

2 He

hath ions.

r un-

35 99

affed

upon

ne of

thecy

ghte-

ple:

foul:

fully

feat

, asl

prin

fpo-

n sit

ORD:

ion:

Pro

m. ORD:

e.

16 Precious in the fight of the LORD: is the death of his faints.

16 O LORD, truly I am thy fervant, I am thy fervant, and the fon of thy handmaid : thou half loofed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee the facrifice of thankfgiving : and will call upon the Name of the LORD.

18 I will pay my vows unto the LORD: now in the prefence of all his people :

10 In the courts of the LORDS house : in the mids of thee, O Jerufalem, Praife ye the LORD.

PSAL. CXVII.

An exhortetion to graife God for his mercy and truth.

O Praife the L o R D, all ye nations : praise him- all ve people. 2 For his mercifull kindnesse is great toward us : and the truth of the LORD

endureth for ever. Praise ye the LORD. PSAL. CXVIII.

I God is to be praised God is to be praised for his mercy. 5 The pfalmist sheweth how good it to trust in God. 19 The coming of

Christ in his kingdom is expressed. O Give thanks unto the LORD, for he is good : because his mercy en-

dureth for ever. Let Ifrael now fay : that his mercy

endureth for ever. 3 Let the house of Aaron now fay :

that his mercy endureth for ever. 4 Let them now that fear the LORD,

by : that his mercy entureth for ever. I called upon the LORD in di-

Breffe : the LORD answered me, and fet . me in a large place.
6 The Lond is on my fide, I will

not fear : what can man do unto me !

The LORD taketh my part with them that help me : therefore thall I fee my defire upon them that hate me

8 It is better to truft in the LORD : then to put confidence in man.

o It is better to truft in the LORD : 10 All nations compassed me about : but in the Name of the LORD will I

deftroy them '11 They compassed me about year they compassed me about : but in the Name

of the LORD I will destroy them.
12 They compassed me about like bees, they are quenched as the fire of thorns : for in the Name of the LORD I will de-

flroy them. 13 Thou haft thrust fore at merthat I might fall : but the LORD helped me.

14 The LORD is my arength and fong, and is become my falvation.

15 The voice of rejoycing and falva-tion as in the tabernacles of the righteous : the right hand of the LORD doth valiantly

16 The right hand of the LORD is existed : the right hand of the LORD doth valiantly.

17 I hall not die, but live ; and declare the works of the LORD

18 The LORD hath chaftened me fore : but he hath not given me over unto death
19 Open to me the gates of rightcoufnefie: I will go into them; and I will praife the LORD :

20 This gate of the LORD : into which the righteous hall enter.

21 I will praise thee, for thou hast heard me ; and art become me faivation. 22 The stone which the builders refufed : is become the head fone of the

COPREZ 23 This is the LORDs doing: it is

marvellous in our eyes. 24 This is the day which the LORD

hath made : we will rejoyce and be glad 25 Save now. I befeech thee. O LORD :

O LORD, I befeech thee, fend now pro-

26 Bleffed be he that cometh in the Name of the L o R D : we have bleffed you out of the house of the LORD

27 God is the LORD, which hath hewed us light, binde the facrifice with cords : even unto the horns of the altar. 28 Thou art my God, and I will praife thee : thou art my God. I will exalt thee, 29 O give thanks unto the LORD for he is good : for his mercy enduresh for cver.

PSAL. CXIX.

This platon containeth fundry prayers, graifes, and professions of obedience. ALEPH.

B Leffed are the undefiled in the way :

2 Bleffed are they that keep his tefilmonies : and that feek him with the whole heart.

They also do no iniquity: they walk in his wayes.

Thou haft commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 O that my wayes were directed to keep thy ftatutes !

Then shall I not be assamed : when : I have respect unto all thy command-

ments. 7 I will praise thee with uprightnesse of heart : when I shall have learned thy righteous judgements.

8 I will keep thy fatates : O forfake me nor utterly.

BETH.

o Wherewithall shall a young man cleanse his way ! by taking heed thereto according to thy word. 10 With my whole heart have I fought

thee : O let me not wander from thy commandments. II Thy word have I hid in my heart :

that I might not fin against thee, 12 Bleffed art thou, O LORD : teach

me thy flatutes. 13 With my lips have I declared all

the judgements of thy mouth. 14 I have rejoyced in the way of thy

testimonies : as much as in all riches. 15 I will medirate in thy precepts:

and have respect unto thy wayes.

16 I will delight my self in thy statutes: I will not forger thy word.

G I M E L.

17 Deal bountifully with the fervant:

that I may live, and keep thy word.

18 Open thou mine eyes: that I may behold wonderous things out of the law.

19 1 am a first jet in the carch: hide not the tommandments from me.

T 3 My

de

Bus

thir

Bis

fin

¥3

60

mi

ful

8

on

20.0

th

lei

73

ap

20

93

Hi

m

fo

di

fii

en

ry

ju

R:

7

20 My foul breaketh for the longing Shat it bath unto thy judgements at all Rimes

21 Thou haft rebuked the proud that ere curfed : which do erre from thy commandments.

22 Remove from me reproach and contempt : for I have kept thy tertimonies. 23 Princes also did fit and speak

against me : but thy fervant did meditate in thy flatutes

24 Thy testimonies also are my delight : and my counfellours

DALETH.

25 My foul cleaveth unto the duft : enicken thou me according to thy word. 26 I have declared my wayes, and thou Leardett me : reach me thy fratutes.

27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts : fo shall I talk of thy won-

derous works. 28 My foul melteth away for heavimeffe : firengthen thou me according un-

so thy word. 29 Remove from me the way of ly-

mg : and grant me thy law graciously 30 I have chosen the way of truth : thy

Judgements have I laid before me. 31 I have fluck unto thy testimenies :

O LORD, put me not to shame. 32 I will run the way of thy commandments:when thou falt enlarge my heart.

HE 33 Teach me O LORD the way of thy flatutes : and I shall keep it unto the end 34 Give me understanding and I shall

beep thy law : yeas I shall observe it with my whole hearr. 35 Make me to go in the path of thy

commandments : for therein do I de-Hight.

36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies : and not to coverouineffe.

37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity: and quicken thou me in thy 90.30

38 Stablish thy word unto thy fervant : who is devoted to thy fear. 39 Turn away my reproach which I

fear : for thy judgements are good. 40 Behold, I have longed after thy pre-

cepts : quicken me in thy righteousnesse. V A U. 41 Let thy mercies come also unto

me, O L o R.D : even thy falvation, according to thy word. 42 So hall I have wherewith to an-

fwer him that reproacheth me : for I trust in thy word. 43 And rake not the word of truth ut-

serly out of my mouth : for I have hoped in thy judgements.

44 So shall I keep thy law continual-46 And I will walk at liberty : for I

feek thy precepts. 46 I will speak of thy restimonies also

before kings, and will not be assamed 47 And I will delight my felf in thy

commandments, which I have loved.
48 My hands also will I lift up unto
the commandments which I have loved: and I will meditare in thy flatures.

49 Remember the word unto thy fer-

vant : upon which thou haft caused mt

to hope. on : for thy word hath quickened me.

51 . The proud have had me greatly in derifion : yet have I not declined from thy law.

52 I remembred thy judgements of oils O LORD : and have comforted my feif. 53 Horrour bath taken hold upon me

because of the wicked that forsake the 54 Thy statutes have been my fongs in

the house of my pilgrimage. 55 I have remembered thy Name 0 LORD, in the night, and have kept

56 This I had : because I kept thy precepts.

CHETH. 57 Thou art my portion O LORD I

have faid that I would keep thy words. 58 I intreated thy favour with my whole heart : be mercifull unto me according to thy word.

59 I thought on my wayes : and turnel my feet unto thy testimonies.

60 I made hafte, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.
61 The bands of the wicked have

robbed me : but I have not forgottes thy law.

62 At midnight I will rife to give thanks unto thee : because of thy righteous judgements.

63 1 am a companion of all them that fear thee : and of them that keep thy

precepts.
64 The earth O LORD, is full of thy morcy : reach me thy flatutes.

65 Thou haft dealt well with thy fervant-O LORD-according unto thy werd. 66 Teach me good judgement and knowledge : for I have beleeved thy commandments.

67 Before I was affided. I went altray: but now have I kept thy word.

68 Thou art good, and doeft good: teach me thy statutes.

69 The proud have forged a lie against me : but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart. 70 Their heart is as fat as greafe : las

I delight in thy law. 71 It is good for me that I have been

afficed : that I might learn thy flatutes.
72 The law of thy mouth is better unto mesthen thousands of gold and filver.

1 0 D. 73 Thy hands have made me, and fa-Mioned me : give me understanding that I may learn thy commandments. 74 They that fear thee will be glad

when they fee me : because I have boped in thy word.

75. I know, O LORD, that thy judgeents are right : and that thou in faith-

fulneffe haft affilted me. 75 Let , I pray thee , thy merciful kindnesse be for my comfort : according to thy word unto thy servant.

That I may live; for thy law is my delight,

78 La

78 Let the proud be ashamed, for they dealt pervertly with me without a cause : will meditate in thy precepts.

79 Let thofe that fear thee turn unto me : and those that have known thy te-

filmonies.

10

d me

Miai-

tly in

from

foid,

g feif.

n me

e thy

gs in

ne O

kept

e thy

I: C

rds. h my

10 30-

arned

ot to

have

ottes

give

ghte-

that

p thy

of thy

fer-

word.

and thy

tray:

: boc

aisft

with

: Est

been

ute.

r un-

ver.

A for

sthat

glad

oped

dge-

16-11

ding

unto

my

Les

ne.

80 Let my heart be found in thy ffautes : that I be not afhamed.

CAPH.

81 My foul fainteth for thy falvation: hit I hope in thy word.

82 Mine eyes fail for thy word : fay-

ing. When wilt thou comfort me !

For I ambecome like a bottle in the fineak: yet do I not forget thy statutes. 84 How many are the dayes of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgement on them that perfecute me ?

85 The proud have digged pits for me : which are not after thy law.

86 All thy commandments are faithfull : they perfecute me wrongfully; kelp

87 They had almost confumed me up-on earth: but I for look not thy precepts.

88 Quicken me after thy loving kindnelle : 10 fhall I keep the tellimony of thy mouth.

LAMED.

89 For ever, O LORBsthy word is fetled in heaven

90 Thy faithfulneffe is unto all generations : theu halt eftablified the earth,

and it abiderh. 91 They continue this day according to thine ordinances : for all are thy fer-

92 Unleffe thy law had leen my de-

lights : I should then have perished in mine affiction. 93 I will never forget thy precepts :

for with them thou half quickened me. 94 I am thine fave me : for I have

fought thy precepts. 95 The wicked have waited for me to deftroy me : but I will confider thy re-

filmonies. 96 I have feen an end of all perfection : but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

MEM.

97 Ohow love I thy law ! it is my

meditation all the day. 98 Thou through thy commandments

halt made me wifer then mine enemies : for they are ever with me. 99 I have more understanding then all

my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.

100 I understand more then the ancients : because I keep thy precepts.

101 I kave refrained my feet from every evil way: that I may keep thy word, judgements : for thou haft taught me.

103 How fweet are thy words unto my tafte! yea-sweeter then honey to my

104 Through thy precepts I get under-anding:therefore I hate every false way. N II N.

105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet: and a light unto my path.
105 I have fworn & I will perform it :

105 I have fworn & I will perform it : 136 Rivers of waters run down mine that I will keep thy righteous judgments. eyes : because they keep not thy law.

107 I am afflided very much : quicken

me O LORD according unto thy word. 108 Accept. I befeech thee, the freewill-offerings of my mouth, O LORD :

and teach me thy judgements. 109 My foul is continually in my hand:

yet do I not forget thy law.

110 The wicked have laid a fnare for

me : yet I erred not from thy precepts.
It I Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever : for they are the rejoycing of my heart.

112 I have enclined my heart to perform thy flatutes alway; even unto the

SAMECH.

113 I hate vain thoughts : but thy law do I love. 114 Thou art my hiding place, and my hield: I hope in thy word.

115 Depart from me. ye evil doers :

for I will keep the commandments of my 116 Ilphold me according unto thy

word that I may live : and let me not be ashamed of my hope. 117 Hold thou me up, and I shall be

fafe : and I will have respect unto thy fistures continually.
118 Thou haft troden down all them

that erre from thy flatutes : for their deceit isfalshood.

119 Thou putteft away all the wicked of the earth like droffe : therefore I love thy testimonies.

120 My flesh trembleth for fear of thees and I am afraid of thy judgements.

AIN. 121 I have done judgement and juffices leave me not to my oppreffours.

122 Be furety for thy fervant for good :

let not the proud oppresse me.
123 Mine eyes fail for thy falvations and for the word of thy righteoufneffe.

124 Deal with thy fervant according unto thy mercy,and teach me thy flatutes 125 I am thy fervant give me understanding : that I may know thy testimo-

126 It is time for thee LORD to work: for they have made void thy law.

127 Therefore I love thy command-ments: above gold-yez-above fine gold.

128 Therefore I efteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right : and I hate every false way. PE

129 Thy testimonies are wonderfull : therefore doth my foul keep them.

130 The enterance of thy words giveth light : it giveth understanding unto the fimple.

131 I opened my mouthand panted: for I longed for thy commandments.

132 Look thou upon me, and be mers those that love thy Name

133Order my Reps in thy word:and let not any iniquity have dominion over m 134 Deliver me from the oppression of

man : fo will I keep thy precepts.
135 Make thy face to fine upon thy fervant : and teach me thy ftatutes.

TSADDI.

137 Righteous art thous OLORD: and upright are thy judgements.

manded, are righteous : and very faithfull.

139 My zeal hath confumed me : because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

140 Thy word is very pure : therefore

thy fervant loveth it. 141 I am small and depised : yes do not I forget thy precepts.

142 Thy righteoufnes is an everlasting righteousnesse: and thy law is the truth.
143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me : yet thy commandments are my delights.

144 The righteoulneffe of thy tellimomies is everlafting : give me underfland-

ing, and I shall live KOPH.

145 I cried with my whole heart:hear me,O LORD I will keep thy flatutes. 146 I cried unto thee, fave me: and

I hall keep thy testimonies.

147 I prevented the dawning of the morning and cried: I hoped in thy word. 148 Mine eyes prevent the night watches : that I might meditate in thy word 149 Hear my voice according unto thy loving kindneffe : O LORD, quicken me according to thy judgement.

150 They draw nigh that follow after mifchief : they are far from thy law.

By Thou art neer, O LORD : and all

thy commandments are truth. 152 Concerning thy restimonies, I have known of old: that thou halt founded them for ever.

153 Confider mine affiliaion, and defiver me : for I do not forget thy law. 154 Plead my cause, and deliver me :

micken me according to thy word. 155 Salvation is far from the wicked :

for they feek not thy ftatutes. 156 Great are thy tender mercies, O

LORD: quicken me according to thy judgements.

157 Many are my perfecutours, and mine enemies, yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.

158 I beheld the transgressours and was trieved: because they kept not thy word. 159 Confider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy

oving kindnesse.

160 Thy word is true from the begin-sing: and every one of thy righteous udgements endures h for ever.

SCHIN. 161 Princes have persecuted me without a cause : but my heart standeth in aw of thy word.

162 I rejoyce at thy word : as one that findeth great spoil. 163 I hate and abhor lying : but thy

law do I love.

164 Seven times a day do I praise thee: ecause of thy rightcous judgements.

165 Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them, 166 LORD-I have hoped for thy falvation; and done thy commandments,

167 My foul hath kept thy tellimenies: and I love them exceedingly.

168 I have kept thy precepts and thy
testimonies: for all my wayes are before

thee.

TAU.

169 Let my cry come neer before thee, O LORD : give me understanding according to thy word.

170 Let my supplication come before thee : deliver me according to thy word. 171 My lips fall utter praise : when thou hast taught me thy flatures.

172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are rightcouf-

173 Let thine hand help me : for I have chosen thy precepts.

174 I have longed for thy falvation 0 LORD: and thy law is my delight.

praife thee : and let thy judgements heip

176 I have gone aftray like a loft ficep, feek thy fervant: for I do not forget thy

lees tny tervant: to I have not to go and commandments.

P S A L. CXX.

I David praying againft Doeg, 5 complaineth of his needfary convertation with the wicked.

A cone of depress.

t

l

2

t

à

7

ą

48

61

mo

br.

L

2

1

A fong of degrees.

N my diffresse I cried unto the
LORD: and he heard me.

2 Deliver my foul O LORD, from lying lips : and from a deceitfull tongue.

What hall be given unto thee fer what shall be done unto thee; thou falls tongue !

Sharp arrows of the mighty , with coals of juniper. 5 Wo is me, that I fojourn in Melech:

that I dwell in the tents of Kedar 6 My foul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace

7 I am for peace : but when I fpeak they are for war.

P S A L. CXXI.

1 The great safety of the godly, who fat their trust in Gods protection.

A fong of degrees. Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills: from whence cometh my help.

My help cometh from the LORD: which made heaven and earth He will not fuffer thy foot to be

moved : he that keepeth thee will not flumber. Behold he that keepeth Ifrael hall

neither flumber nor fleep 5 The LORD is thy keeper: the LORD is thy fhade upon thy right hand.
6 The fun shall not smite thee by day:

nor the moon by night. 7 The LORD hall preferve thee from

all evil : he shall preferve thy foul.

8 The LORD shall preferve thy going

out and thy coming in: from this tint forth, and even for evermore, PSAL. CXXII.

I Davids joy for the church 6 and prap

er for the peace thereof.

A fong of degrees of David.

Was glad when they faid unto me; Let us go into the house of the LOKD,

2 Ou

**T9**•

010

fore

ing

fore ord.

ben

ord:

ouf-

I ro

0.0

fhall

giais

ceps t thy

C699-

grion

the

m ly-

101 falle

with

fech:

him

peaki

o ful

hills

RD:

to be

i not

fhall

ORD.

day:

from

going

timt

pray

o me ;

of the

Ou

gue.

2 Our feet Shall ftand within thy gates O Jerufalem. 3 Jerufalem is builded as a city, that

is compact together:

4 Whither the tribes go up the tribes of the LORD, unto the testimony of If-red; to give thanks unto the Name of the LORD.

For there are fer thrones of Judgement : the thrones of the house of Da-

Pray for the peace of Jerufalem : they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls : and profperity within thy polaces.

8 For my brethren and companions

fakes : I will now fay , Peace be within

9 Because of the house of the LORD our God : I will feek thy good.
P S A L. CXXIII.

1 The godly professe their confidence in God, 3 and gray to be delivered from

Contempt.

A fong of degrees.

Note thee lift I up mine eyes: O thou that dwelleft in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of fervants look mto the hand of their mafters , and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her miftreffe : fo our eyes mait upon the LORD our God, untill that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us-O LORDshave mercy upon us : for we are exceedingly

filed with contempt. Our foul is exceedingly filled with the fcorning of those that are at ease : and with the contempt of the proud.

P S A L. CXXIIII.
The church bleffeth God for a miraculous deliverance.

A fong of degrees of David. If it had not been the LORD, who was on our fide : now may Ifrael fay : 2 If it had not been the LORD, who was on our fide , when men role up againft us :

Then they had fivallowed us up quick : when their wrath was kind.ed against us ;

Then the waters had overwhelmed us : the ftream had gone over our ioul.

Then the proud waters had gone over our foul.

6 Bieffed be the L o R D : who hath

not given us as a prev to their teeth 7 Our foul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the sowlers : the snare is

broken and we are ofcaped. 8 Our nelp is in the Name of the LORD : who made heaven and earth.

The fafety of such as trust in God. A prayer for the guily, and against

the wicked "Hey that truft in the LORD, that be

I as mount Zion, which cannot be re-

As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the LORD is round about his people; from henceloris even for

For the rod of the wicked thall not reft upon the lot of the righteous : left the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity

4 Do good O LORD sunte those that be good : and to them that are upright

in their hearts.

As for fuch as turn afide unto their crooked wayes, the LORD hall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity a

but peace that be upon threel.

P S A L. CXXVI.

The church celebrating her incredible return out of captivity, 4 prayeth for, and prophessesh the good successe

shereog. A fong of degrees. When the LORD turned again the captivity of Zion: we were like

them that dream. Then was our mouth filled with

laughter, and our tongue with finging a then faid they among the heathen. The LORD hath done great things for them.

3 The LORD hath done great things for us: whereof we are glad.

Turn again our captivity, O LORD

as the streams in the fouth, They that fowe in tears : shall reap

He that goeth forth and weepeths bearing precious feed , shall doubtlesse come again with rejoycing : bringing his theaves with him

CXXVII PSAL.

The vertue of Gods blessing : 3 Good children are his gift.

A fong of degrees for Solomon. Xcept the LORD build the houses E they labour in vain that build it 2 except the LORD keep the city , the watchman waketh but in vain.

1 It is vain for you to rife up early to fit up late, to cat the bread of forrows : for fo he giverh his beloved

Lo children are an heritage of the LORD: and the fruit of the womb is his reward.

4 As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man : fo are children of the

youth. yer full of them , they fall not be aftamed : but they shall speak with the ene-P S A L. CXXVIII

I The fundry blefrings which follow them

that fear God. A fong of degrees.

B Lessed is every one that reareth the Lord : that walketh in his wayes, 2 For thou, that east the labour of thine hards : happy the latitude be, and it

hall be well with thee.

2 Try wife hall be as a fruitfull vine by the fides of thine house, thy children

like office plants : round about thy table. Behold , that thus thall the man be .. bleffed : thatfeareth the LORD:

5. The LORD thail bleffe thee out of Zion : and thou thait fee the good of Je-rufalem all the dayes of thy life.

Yea, thou halt fee thy childrens

children : and peace upon Ifrae! PSAL. An exhortation to praise God. 5 The

basers of the church are curfed.

A fong of degrees.

Many a time have they afflicted me from any youth may I frace now fay.

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth : yet they have not pre-

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.

The L O R D is righteous : he hath cut afunder the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all be confounded and gurned backsthat hate Zion.

6 Let them be as the graffe spon the boufe tops : which withereth afore it groweth up :

Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand ; nor he that bindeth fheaves-his

Neither do they which go by , fay, The bleffing of the LORD be upon you : we bleffe you in the Name of the LORD. PSAL. CXXX.

The plainist projecteth his hope in prayer, 5 and his patience in hope: 7 He exhorseth Ifrael to hope in God.

A fong of degrees. Ut of the depths have I cried unto

thee O L o R D. Lord , hear my voice : let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my fup-

If thou, LORD, fhouldeft mark ini-

quities : O Lord, who fhall frand ?

4 But there is forgivenesse with thee : I wait for the LORD my foul deth

wait : and in his word do I hope. My foul waiteth for the Lord, more then they that watch for the morning : I Say , more then they that watch for the

Let Ifrael hope in the LORD, for with the LORD there is mercy : and with

him a plenteous redemption.

8 And he hall redeem Ifrael from

all his iniquities. PSA David profising his humility, 3 ex-

A fong of degrees of David. ORD, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty : neither do I exerrife my felf in great matters or in things too high for me.

Surely I have behaved and quieted my felf as a childe that is weaned of his other : my foul is even as a weaned

3 Let Ifracl hope in the LORD from henceforth and for ever

P S A L. CXXXII.

Devid commendeth the care he had for the ark: 8 His prayer, 11 with a re-perition of former promises.

A song of degrees.

ORD, remember David, and all his affliaions :

2 How he fware unto the LORD, and wowed unto the mighty God of Jacob.

3 Surely I will not come into the ta-bernacie of my house : not go up into

I will not give fleep to mine eyes or flumber to mine eye-lids,

Untill I finde out a place for the LORD: an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob. 6 Los we heard of it at Ephrata : we

found it in the fields of the wood. We will go into his tabernacles : we

will worthip at his footstool.

8 Arise O LORD into thy rest : thou

and the ark of thy ftrength.

9. Let thy priefts be clothed with righteourness and let thy faints thout for joy, 10 For thy fervant Davids fake : turn

not away the face of thine anointed. II The LORD bath fworn in truth unto David he will not turn from it : of the fruit of thy body will I fet upon thy

12 If thy children will keep my corenant and my testimony that I shall teach them : their children also shall fit upon

thy throne for evermore, 13 For the LORD hath chofen Zion: he hath defired it for his habitation

2

R

20

mo

ne

mi

80

the

61

L

whi

the

Cor

god

for

der

heav

Eve

reth his r

8

9

10

firft-CTCT.

men

6 abox

14 This is my reft for ever : here will I dwell for I have defired it

15 I will abundantly bieffe her provi-fion : I will fatisfic her poor with bread. 16 I will also clothe her priefts with falvation : and her faints hall hout aloud for joy.

17 There will I make the korn of David to bud : I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.

18 His enemies will I clothe with fhame : but upon himfelf fhall his crown flourist. PSAL. CXXXIII.

The benefit of communion of saints. A fong of degrees of David Behold, how good, and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious ointment upon the head , that ran down upon the beard , even Aarons beard : that went down to the fkirts of his garments.

3 As the dew of Hermon, and as the der that descended upon the mountains of Zions for there the LORD commands ed the bleffing : even life for evermont PSAL. CXXXIIII An exhartation to bleffe God.

A fong of degrees. BEhold , bleffe ye the LORD, all ye fervants of the Lord which by night fland in the house of the LORD. Lift up your hands in the fanduary:

and bleffe the LORD. The LORD that made heaven and earth-bieffe thee out of Zion

PSAL. CXXXV An exhortation to praise God for his mercy, 5 power, 8 and judgement,

15 The vanity of idols.

PRaife we the L O R D , praife we the Name of the L O R D , Name of the LORD : praise hom 0

ye fervants of the LORD. Ye that fland in the house of the LORD : in the courts of the house of out

God Praise the LORD, for the LORDs good : fing praifes unte his Name, for ! m pleafant,

4 - In

4. For the L o R D hath chofen Jacob unto himfelf : and Ifrael for his peculiar arcafure.

8

28

the

ghy

: we

s we

hou

righ-

joy.

turn

truth

E : of

n thy

cowe. teach

upon

Zion:

e will

royl.

oread.

s with

thout

of Da-

np for

with

CIOWI

\$5.

leafant

gether

at ment

on the

t west

as the

umcaine

mand-

rmore

all ye

hich by

Suary:

ren ani

for his

ementi.

e ye the

him 0

e of the

e of ou

LORDA en for

RD.

t.

á.

5 For I know that the LORD is great : of that our LORD is above all gods.

6 Whatfoever the LORD pleated shat did he in heaven, and is earth: in the

7 He caufeth the vapours to afcend from the ends of the earth he maketh

lightnings for the rain : he bringeth the

winde out of his treasuries. 8 Who smote the fira-born of Egypt : both of man and beaft.

9 11/ho fent tokens and wenders into the midft of thee O Egypt : upon Phara-

ohand upon all his fervants. 10 Who fmore great nations : and

flew mighty kings.

It Sibon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bahan; and all the king-doms of Canaan; 12 And gave their land for an keritage : an heritage unto Ifrael his people.

13 Thy Name O LORD endureth for ever: and thy memoriall, O LoRD, tho-

sowout all generations. 14 For the LORD will judge his peo-

le : and he will repent himfelf concerning his fervants. 15 The idols of the heathen are filver

and gold: the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouths, but they fpeak
not: eyes have they, but they fee not.

17 They have cars, but they hear not :

neither is their any breath in their mouthe 18 They that make them are like un-

to them : fo is every one that trufteth in 10 Bleffe the LORD:O house of Ifraci:

bleffe the LORDO houfe of Aaron 20 Bleffe the LORD, O boufe of Le-

Vi : ye that fear the L o R D, bleffe the

21 Bleffed be the LORD out of Zion : which dwelleth at Jerufalem. Praise ye the LORD.

PSAL. CXXXVI. An exhortation to give thanks to God for particular mercies.

O Give thanks unto the LORD, for he is good: for his mercy endareth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of gods : for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O give thanks to the Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 To him who alone doth great won-ders : for his mercy endureth for ever. 5 To him that by wisdom made the heavens : for his mercy endureth for ever

6 To him that Aretched out the earth above the waters : for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 To him that made great lights : for his mercy endureth for ever.

8 The fun to rule by day : for his mercy endureth for ever.

9 The moon and flars to rule by night for his mercy endureth for ever.
10 To him that smote Egypt in their firft-born ; for his mercy endareth for

I I And brought out Ifrael from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever.

12 With a frong hand, and with a fretched-out arm: for his mercy enduresh for ever.

12 To him which divided the Red-fea into parts : for his mercy endureth for

14 And made Ifrael to paffe thorow

the midft of it : for his mercy endureth

16 But overthrew Pharaoh and his hoft in the Red-fea : for his mercy endureth 16 To him which led his people tho-

row the wilderneffe : for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 To him which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever. 18 And slew famous kings: for his

mercy enduresh for ever. 19 Sihon king of the Amorites : for

his mercy endureth for ever. 20 And Og the king of Bahan : for his

mercy endureth for ever. 21 And gave their land for an herit-

age : for his mercy endureth for ever. 22 Even an heritage unto Ifrael his fer-

vant: for his mercy endureth for ever. 23 Who remembered us in our low effate : for his mercy endureth for ever. 24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies : for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Who giveth food to all fleth : for his mercy endwreth for ever

26 O give thanks unto the God of hear ven: for his mercy endureth for ever. P. S. A. L. CXXXVII.

The Jews constancy in captivity. 7 The prophet curfeth Edom and Batel.

BY the rivers of Babylon, there we rate down, yea, we wept when we remembered Zion.

We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midft thereof

3 For there they that carried us away captive, required of us a fong, and they that wafted us required of us mirth : faying, Sing us one of the fongs of Zion

How hall we fing the LORDS fong in a firange land ! 5 If I forget thee, O Jerufalem : leg

my right hand forget ber cunning. 6 If I do not remember theeslet my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth a if I prefer not Jerufalem above my chief

7 Remember-O Longathe children of Edomin the day of Jerusalem : who faids Rafe it, rafe it, even to the foundation

O daughter of Babylon, who art to be deftroyed : happy that he be that rewarderh thee, as thou hall ferved us

warden thee as thou half ferved us.
9 Happy find be be that taketh and dashert thy little ones against the stones.
PSALCXXXVIII.
1 David praifeth God for the truth of his word: 4 He propheful that high find praife God: 7 His con filence.
9. A follow of Divid
Twill praife thee with my whole hearts.

before the gods will I fing praif unto thee.

2 I will worship towards thy holy temple, and praise thy Namesfor thy loving kindnesse, and for thy truth; for thou haft magnified thy word above all thy Name.

3 In the day when I cried, thou answeredst me: and firengthenedst me with

Arength in my foul.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee O Lond: when they hear the words

of thy mouth,

5 Year they hall fing in the wayes of
the LORD: for great is the glory of the

6 Though the LORD be high yet hath be respect unto the lowly: but the proud be knoweth afar off.

7 Though I walk in the midft of trouble, thou wilt revive me, thou shalt Aretch forth thise hand against the wrath of mine enemies; and thy right hand shall fave me.

8 The LORD will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy. O LORD, endureth for ever: forfale not the works of thine own hands.

PSAL. CXXXIX.

David praifeth God for his all-feeing providence, 17 and for his mercies:

providence 17 and for his merces : 19 He defieth the wicked 23 and prayeth for fincerity.

To the chief mulician, A pfalm

O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known me.

2 Thou knowest my down-fitting and mine up-rising: thou understandest my shought afar off.
3 Thou compasses my path, and my

lying down, and art acquainted with all any wayes

4 For there is not a word in my tongue: but lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou haft befer me behinde and before : and laid thine hand upon me.

6 Such knowledge is too wonderfull for me: it is high, I cannot assain un-

7 Whither hall I go from thy spirit? or whither hall I see from thy presence? 8 If I ascend up into heaven show are there: if I make my bed in bell, behold,

thou art there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning: and dwell in the uttermost parts of

ang: and dwell in the uttermost parts of the fea:

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me : and thy right hand shall hold me. It If I say, Surely the darknesse shall tover me seven the night shall be light

22 Yea, the darknesse hideth not from thee, but the night shineth as the day: the darknesse and the light are both alike so

13 For thou halt possessed my reins :

14 I will praise thee for I am fearfully and wonderfully made marvellous are the works: and that my foul knoweth right well.

15 My substance was not hid from ther, when I was made in secret : and cu-

riously wrought in the lowest parts of the carth.

1

b

n

ti

21

ti

fo

th

m

ĥa

WC

Be

Di

101

hin

wit

priv

Rold

kno

red

the !

brou

perf

may

com

boun

1 D

5

for

ene

H

6

The

16 Thine eyes did fee my substance yet being unperfect, and in the book all my members were written which in continuance were sadioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God: how great is the sum

of them?

18 If I should count them, they are moe in number then the fand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt flay the wickels O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they speak against thee wiekedly, and thine enemies take thy Name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them. O LORD, the hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:
24 And fee if there be any wicked wo in me: and lead me in \$ way everlailing.
P \$ A L. CXL.

P S A L. CXL.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from
San! 8 and against Doeg: 12 Ha
comfort by considence in God.

To the chief musician, A pfalm of David.
Eliver me, O LORD, from the will man: preserve me from the view

lent man.

2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart: continually are they gathered to

gether for war.

3 They have tharpened their tongus like a ferpent : arders poison is under

their lips. Selah.

4 Keep me.O LORD: from the hand
of the wicked, preferve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthem, my solone.

throw my goings.

5 The proud have hid a faire for me, and cords, they have spread a net by the way, side: they have set grins for me. Selah.

6 I faid unto the LORD. Thou of my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

7 O GOD the Lord-the ftrength of my falvation: thou haft covered my head is the day of battell.

8 Grant not O LORD, the defires of the wicked: further not his wicked deyice, left they exalt themselves. Seish. 9 As for the head of those that com-

pade me about : let the mifchief of this own lips cover them. TO Let burning coals fall upon them, let them be cast into the fire: into deep

pits, that they rife not up again.
It Let not an evil speaker be effiblished in the earth: evil shall hunt the

violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the LORD will maintain the saufe of the affilted; and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall girt thanks unto thy Name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

PSAL

CXLI. PSAL. I David prayeth that his fuit may be ac-

ceptable, 2 his conscience fincere, 7 and his life free from fnares

A pfalm of David. OR D, I cry unto thee, make hafte anto me : give ear unto my voice when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be fet forth before thee as incense: and the lifting up of my

hands as the evening facrifice
3 Set a watch (O LORD) before my mouth : keep the door of my lips.

4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing to practife wicked works, with men that work iniquity; and let me not eat of

their dainties. 5 Let the righteous fmite me, it fhatt he a kindneffe : and let him reprove meit that be an excellent oil-which thall not break my head: for yet my prayer alfo

hall be in their calamities. When their judges are overthrown in flony places, they shall hear my words,

for they are fweet.

7 Our bones are feattered at the graves mouth : as when one cutteth and

cleaveth wood upon the earth 8 But mine eyes are unto thee,O G oD

the Lord : in thee is my truft, leave not my foul destitute. 9 Keep me from the faare which they have laid for me, and the grins of the

workers of iniquity. to Let the wicked fall into their own nets : whileft that I withall escape.

PSAL. CXLII David Sheweth that in his trouble all his

comfort was in prayer unto God, Mafchil of David ; A prayer when

he was in the cave. Cried unre the LORD with my voice: with my voice unto the LORD did I

make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him : I flewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwheimed within me, then thou knowest my path : in the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a fnare for me.

I looked on my right hand, and behold, but there may no man that would know me, refuge failed me : no man cared for my foul.

I cried unto thee, O LORD I faid, Thou art my refuge, and my portion in

the land of the living. 6 Attend unto my cry , for I am brought very low , deliver me from my

perfecutours: for they are stronger then I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy Name : the righteous shall

compasse me about : for thou shalt deal bountifully with me. PSAL. CXLIII.

Davids prayer: 3 His complains: 5 He ftrengtheneth his faith. 7 prayeth fication , 12 and for deftendion of his

A pfalm of David. Hear my prayer O LORD-give ear to my supplicatione: in thy faithful-aesse answer messed in thy rightcousness. a And enter not into judgement with thy fervant : for in thy fight that no man living be justified.

For the enemy hath perfecuted my foul, he hath imitten my life down to the ground: he hath made me to dwell in darknesse, as those that have been long

Therefore is my fpirit overwhelmed within me: my heart within me is defolare.

5 I remember the dayes of old-1 medirate on all thy works : I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 I ftretch forth my hands unto thee : my foul thirsteth after thee as a thirdy land. Selah.

Hear me fpeedily, O L o R D, my Spirit faileth hide not thy face from me: left I be like unto them that go down in-

to the pit. 8 Cause me to hear thy loving kind-nesse in the morning, for in thee do I truft, caufe me to know the way wherein

I mould walk : for I lift up my foul un-9 Deliver me, O LORD, from mide

enemies : I fice unto thee to hide me. 10 Teach me to do thy will , for thou

art my God thy spirit is good a lead me into the land of uprightnesse. It Quicken me, O L O R D. for thy Names sake a for thy right cousnesse sake

bring my foul out of trouble. 12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and deftroy all them that affilt my

foul : for I am thy fervant.
PSAL. CXLIIII. PSAL CXLIIII.

1 David Hesseth God: 5 He prayeth
that God would deliver him from his

enemies : 11 He grayeth for the happy Rate of the kingdom. 9 A plalm of David.

But the the Lo R D my firength. my fingers to fight 2 My goodnesse, and my fortresse, my

high tower and my deliverer my hields and he in whom I truft : who fubduesh my people under me. 3 LORD, what is man-that thou taken

knowledge of him? or the fon of manthat thou makeft account of him ! Man is like to vanity : his dayes

are as a fhadow that paffeth away. 5 Bow thy heavens, O L o R D, and

come down : touch the mountains , and they shall smoke.
6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter

them : shoot out thine arrows, and deftroy them. Send thine hand from above , rid me and deliver me out of great waters a

from the hand of firange childrens 8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity : an their right hand is a right hand of falle-

hood 9 I will fing a new fong unro thee, O God : upon a pialrery, and an instrume of ten firings will I fing praises unto

10 It is be that giverh falvation unte kings : who delivereth David his fervant from the hurtfull fword.

11 Rid me , and deliver me from the hand of Arange children , whole mour ingaketh

ė, ts of MER.

k all €00+ yet aghts

fum V are en I cked,

e ye Name mily.c with

ed: I VE MY his: d way affing.

from

2 His

he cvil e vion their ed toongues

: hands the vi-AND C for me by the or me.

under

hou est pplice h of my head is fires of

ked de ielah. at comof their n them, to deep

be effaunt the mainand the

all nive the fhall

SAL

dr

fix

fca

fel

eth

40

1 Sa

2

on

80

in

yel

hin

4 85d

Lo

Wet

ere

whi

ge d

fton

8

q tree

E

1

13

17

be

sh

COS

261

dom:

the y

creasi

Rand

prin 12

2

fpeaketh vanity : and their right hand is a right hand of falfhood.

12 That our fons may be as plants growen up in their youth : that our daughters may be as corner flones , po-lined after the fimilitude of a palace : 13 That our garners may be full afford-

ang all manner of flore : that our theep nay bring forth thousands, and ten thoufande in our ftreets.

14 That our oxen may le frong to Isbour, that there be no breaking in nor going out : that there be no complaining

in our ftreets. as Happy is that people that is in fuch a case: yearhappy is that people, whose God is the LORD.

PSAL. CXLV.

3 David praiseth God for his fame, 8 for his goodnefferts for his kingdom 14 for his providence, 17 and for his faving mercie.

Davids plalm of praise. I Will extoll thee, my God, O king: and I will bleffe thy Name for ever

and ever. Every day will I bleffe thee: and I

will praise thy Name for ever and ever. Great is the LORD and greatly to be praised, and his greatnes is unsearchable.

4 One generation hall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty afts.

I will fpeak of the glorious honour of thy majetly: and of thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible aas ; and I will declare thy grestneffe.

They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodnesse: and shall fing of thy righteoufnesse.

The LORD is gracious and full of compassion : flow to anger, and of great

The LORD is good to all : and his gender mercies are over all his works.

10 All thy works shall praise thee , O LORD : and thy faints fall bleffe thee. 11 They mall fpeak of the glory of thy

kingdom : and talk of thy power. 12 To make known to the fons of men his mighty alls : and the glorious maje-

Ry of his kingdom. 13 Thy kingdom is an ever!afting kingdom : and thy dominion endureth tho-

rowout all generations.

14 The LOND upholderh all that fall:

and raifeth up all those that be bowed The eyes of all wait upon thees

ind thou gived them their mear in due 16 Thou openest thine hand: and fatis-

Best the defire of every living thing 17 The LORD is righteous in all his

wayes, and holy in all his works. 18 The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him : to all that call upon

bim in truth. 19 He will fulfill the defire of them that fear him : he also will hear their cry,

and will fave them. 20 The L o R D preferveth all them that love him a but all the wicked will he deftroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD : and let all Heft Meffe his boly Name for ever and ever.

PSAL. CXLVI. The pfalmist voweth praises to God: 3 He exhorteth not so trust in man,

God is onely to be truffed. PRaise ye the LORD: praise the

2 While I live wil I praife the LORD: I will fing praifes unto my God, while I have any being.

3 Put not your truft in princes : nor in the fon of man , in whom there is no help.

His breath goeth forth, he returned to his earth:in that very day his thoughts

5 Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help : whose hope is in the LORD his God:

Which made heaven and carth, the fea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever : 7 Which executeth Judgement for the

oppressed, which giveth food to the hungry : the LORD loofeth the prifoners The LORD openeth the eyes of the blindes the LORD raifeth them that are bowed down, the LORD loveth the righ-

9 The LORD preferveth the strangern he relieveth the fatherlesse and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upfide down

10 The LORD hall reign for even even thy God-O Zion, unto all generalons. Praise ye the LORD. CXLVII.

The prophet exhorteth to praise Gal for his cares 4 powers 6 mercys 7 previdence, 12 and blefting upon the kingdom, 19 and for his ordinances in the church.

PRaise ye the LORD : for it is good to fing praises unto our God : for it is pleafant and praise is comely

2 The LORD doth build up Jerufi lem , he gathereth together the out-calls of Ifrael

3 He healeth the broken in heart : 35 bindeth up their wounds. He telleth the number of the flan:

he calleth them all by their names. 5 Great is our Lord, and of great pow-

er : his understanding is infinite. The LORD lifteth up the meek :ht

7 Sing unto the LORD with thanks giving : fing praise upon the harp unto

Who covereth the heaven with clouds who prepareth rain for the earth; who maketh graffe to grow upon the mountains.

9 He giveth to the beaft his food:

and to the young ravens which cry. of the horfe : he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

II The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him : in those that hope in his

12 Praife the L ORD, O Jerufalem;

praise thy God, O Zion,

33 Fet

.

e of

he-

od:

na.

the

RD:

ile I

: Hor

s no

rneth

aghts

od of

n the

n the

epeth

or the

hun-

of the

at are

righ-

ngêm

dow:

h up-

even

terai-

e God

7 710

n the

nces in

ood to

un ir ro

Jerule

it-calls

tae : 3

flau:

rog 1

ek :ht

ound.

thanki-

rp unto

n with

eanh: on th

food:

trength te in the

in them

e in his

falem;

33 Ft

f8.

12. For he hath ftrengthesed the bars of thy gates : he hath bleffed thy chil-

dren within thee. 14 He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the finest of the

whear. 15 He fendeth forth his commandment upon earth : his word runneth very

faiftly. 16 He giveth fnow like wooll : he feattereth the hoar froit like afhes.

17 He cafteth forth his ice like mor-

fells : who can ftand before his cold ? 18 He fendeth out his word, and melteth them; he caufeth his winde to blows

and the waters flow. 19 He fhewerk his word unto Jacob:his Satutes and his judgements unto Ifrael.

20 He hath not dealt fo with any nation: and as for his judgements, they have not known them. Praife ye the LORD.

PS A L. CXLVIII.

1. The pfalmiff exhortesh the celefiall,

7 the terreffriall, 11 and the rationall

PRaife ye the L O R D. Praife ye the LORD from the Leavens : praise him

in the heights.
2 Praise ye him all his angels : praise

ye him all his hofts. 3 Praise ye him fun and moon : praise him all ye flars of light.

Praise him ye heavens of heavens : and ye waters that be above the heavens. Let them praise the Name of the

LORD , for he commanded , and they were created. 6 He hath alfo stablished them for

ever and ever : he hath made a decree which shall not passe.

Praife the LORD from the earth : ye dragons and all deeps.

8 Fire and hail, fnow and vapour : flormy winde fulfilling his word. 9 Mountains and all hills : fruitfull

trees and all cedars 10 Beafts and all cattell : creeping things and flying fowl.

11 Kings of the earth and all people : princes and all judges of the earth.

12 Both young men and maidens : old men and children,

13 Let them praise the Name of the

LORD for his Name alone is excellent:

his glory is above the earth and heaven. 14 He alfo exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his faints : even of the children of Ifrael , a people neer P S A L. CXLIX.

The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love to the church.

DRaife ye the L o R D: fing unto the LORD a new fong : and his praise in the congregation of faints.

2 Let Ifrael reloyce in him that made him : ler the children of Zion be joyfull

in their king. 3 Yet them praise his Name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him

with the timbrell and harp. 4 For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people : he will beautifie the meek

with falvation: Let the faints be joyfull in glory : let them fing aloud upon their beds.

6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth : and a two edged fword in their hand :

To execute vengeance upon the heathen : and punishments upon the people.

To binde their kings with chainss and their nobles with fetters of iron. To execute upon them the judge.

ment written , this honour have all his faints. Praise ye the LORD. P S A L. CL.

1. An exhortation to praise God 3 with all kinde of infruments.

Raife ye the LORD. Praife God in his fanduary : praife him in the fir-

mament of his power.

2 Praise him for his mighty als s praise him according to his excellent greatneffe.

3 Praise him with the found of the trumpet : praise him with the pfaltery and harp

4 Praife him with the timbrell and dance: praise him with fringed inftru-

ments and organs.
5 Praife him upon the loud cymbals, raife him upon the high founding cym -

bals. Let every thing that hath breath, praife the LORD. Praife ye the LORD.

## THE PROVERBS.

CHAP. 1 The use of the proverbs. 7 An ex-bertation to fear God. 10 To avoid the enticings of sinners. 20 Wisdom complaineth of her contemps: 24 She threatenesh her contemners

for aff David king of Ifrael.
2 To know wifdom and
intrution, to perceive the
words of underflanding.

3 To receive the instruction of wifdom juffice, and judgement, and equity, To give fubrilty to the fimple , to

the young man knowledge and difererion.

5 A wife man will hear, and will increase learning : and a man of under-Randing shall attain unto wife counsels : 6 To underfland a proverb, and the

interpretation : the words of the wifes and their dark fayings.

The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge : but foots despite wifdom and instruction.

8 My fon, hear the instruction of thy father, and forfake northe law of thy mother.

9 For they that be an ornament of grace unto thine head, and chains about

10. ¶ My fog , if finners entice thee, confert thou por.

11 If they fay Come with us let us lay wait for blood let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause :

12 Let us fwallow them up alive, as the grave , and whole , as those that go down into the pit :

8

w

£:

21

an 86

an

ga:

Jay

en

the

bli

bro

the

2

thi

cre

and

fafe

24

be :

thy

25

of ti

COTE

26

and

who

of th

28

and

give

25 Bour

30

Confe

and o

the l

right

habit

Bor be

hame

I Sol

\$ 7

per

te f

H

flandi

fake y

3 E

4 His

35

33

2

2

13 We fhall finde all precious fubstance, we shall fill our houses with spoil : 14 Cast in thy lot among us, let us all

ave one purfe. 15 My fon, walk not thou in the way

with them , refrain thy foot from their puth :

16 For their feet run to evil, and make hafte to fed blood. 17 Surely in wain the net is fpread in

the fight of any bird.

18 And they lay wait for their own

blood , they lurk privily for their own lives. 19 So are the wayes of every one that

s greedy of gain : which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 Wifdom crieth without , the uttereth her voice in the ftreets :

21 She crieth in the chief place of conthe city the uttereth her words faying 22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye

eve simplicity, and the fcorners delight n their scorning , and fools hate know-

23 Turn you at my reproof : behold-1 will pour out my spirit unto you. I will make known my words unto you.

24 ¶ Because I have called, and ye refufed, I have firetched out my hand, and o man regarded :

25 But ye have fet at nought all my counsell, and would none of my reproof : 26 I also will laugh at your calamity, I will mock when your fear cometh.

27 When your fear cometh as defolation , and your deftrudion cometh as a whirlwinde; when diftreffe and anguish cometh upon you :

28 Then shall they call upon me,but I will not answer ; they shall seek me carly but they hall not finde me :

29 For that they hated knowledge, and did not chuse the fear of the LORD.

30 They would none of my counfell : they despised all my reproof.
31 Therefore shall they eat of the fruit

of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

32 For the turning away of the fimple half flay them, and the prosperity of

fools fall deft oy them. 33 But whofo hearkeneth unto me, fhall dwell fafely, and mall be quiet from fear

of evil. CHAP. II.

1 Wisdom promisesh godinelle to ber children 10 safety from evil company, 20 and direction in good wayes.

Y fon , if then wilt receive my words, and hide my command. ents with thee : So that thou incline thine ear unto

wifdom, and apply thine heart to under-Manding :

Year if thou crieft after knowledges Hitee up thy voice for understanding

4 If thou fecketh her as filver and learcheft for her as for hid eventures : of the LORD , and finde the knowledge

6 For the LORD giveth wifdom : ont f his mouth comerb knowledge and un-

Me layeth up found wifdom for the righteous : he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly

8 He keepeth the paths of judgements

and preferveth the way of his faints.

9 Then halt thou understand rights outnesse, and judgement, and equity, yes,

every good path.
10 When wifdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleafant unte

11 Diferetion fhall preferve thee, m. derstanding shall keep thee : 12 To deliver thee from the way of

the evil man-from the man that speaked

froward things. 13 Who leave the paths of upright-neffecto walk in the wayes of darknefer 14 Who reloyee to do evil, and de-

light in the frowardnesse of the wickel, 15 Whose wayes are crooked and they froward in their paths.

16 To deliver thee from the firmer woman, even from the ftranger while flattereth with her words :

17 Which torsaketh the guide of he outh, and forgetteth the covenant of he God.

18 For her house inclineth unto death and her paths unto the dead :

again, neither take thy hold of the pala of life. 20 That thou mayell walk in the way

of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous: 21 For the upright hall dwell inth

fand, and the perfect thall remain in it. 22 But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressours fall be rooted out of it.

CHAP. III.

1, to 11 Severall exhortations. 13 Th bappy gain, 19 power, 21 and bentfit of wisdom. 27 An exhortation to charity-peace-and contentednesse.

My fon forget not my law : but let thine heart keep my command

For length of dayes and long life and peace shall they adde to thee. Let not mercy and truth forfall thee : binde them about thy neck - writt

them upon the rable of thine heart. So mair thou finde favour, and good understanding in the fight of God and

5 Truft in the LORD with all this heart; and lean not unto thine own un-

derstanding.
6 In all thy wayes acknowledge him

and he shall direct thy paths.

7 The not wife in thine own exert fear the LORD and depart from evil. 8 It shall be health to thy nagel, and

marrow to thy bones. Honour the L O R D with thy ful Rance, and with the first-fruits of a

thine increase ; 10 So hall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy preffes thall burft out with new wine.

My fon despise not the challet of the LOKD : neither be weary of its correction,

12 For whom the LORD loveth, he Let thine heart retain my words : kery correcteth , even as a father the fon, in my commandments, and live. whom he delighteth.

13 4 Happy is the man that findeth wifdom, and the man that getteth under-

ife.

or the

a that

menty

ighte-

2 766

thing

t unte

es un-

2392 of

eaketk

right-

nd de-

cked,

d they

range

re hick

of be

of let

demb

return

path

IC WIN

of the

inth

from

s thall

3 Th

Eentbene-

but let

mand

lifs.

orfalt

write

geod

d and

this:

en un-

him

eyen

, and

y Gub

of all

with

f out

aller

iry d

For

n it.

14 For the merchandise of it is better then the merchandife of filver, and the gain thereof then fine gold,

15 She is more precious then rubies 2 and all the things thou canft defire, are

not to be compared unto her 16 Length of days is in her right hand:

and in her left hand riches and honour. 17 Her wayes are wayes of pleafant -

neffe : and all her paths are peace. 18 She is a tree of life to them that lay held upon her; and happy is every

one that retaineth her.

19 The LORD by wifdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens,

20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up : and the clouds drop down the dew. 21 9 My fon, let not them depart from

thine eyes : keep found wifdom and difcretion ; 22 So hall they be life unto thy foul,

and grace to thy neck. 23 Then halt thou walk in thy way fifely, and thy foot shall not stumble.

24 When thou lieft downsthou falt not be afraid : year thou halt lie down, and thy fleep shall be fweet

25 Be not afraid of fudden fear, neither of the defolation of the wicked, when it

cometh. 26 For the LORD thalbe thy confidence, and shall keep thy foo: from being taken. 27 Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power

of thine hand to do it. 28 Say not unto thy neighbour; Go-

and come again, and to morrow I will give, when thou hast it by thee. 29 Devile not evil against thy neigh-

bour-seeing he dwelleth securely by thee. 30 Strive not with a man without canfes if he have done thee no harm.

31 TEavie thou not the oppreffour, and chuse none of his wayes.

32 For the froward is abomination to the LORD : but his fecret is with the righteon

33 The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked : but he bleffeth the habitation of the just.

34 Surely he fcorneth the fcorners : but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

35 The wife hall inherit glory , but

35 the wife mail inners grovy our mane shall be the prometion of fools.

C H A P. 1111.

I Solomons infrancion of his parents.

5 To study missions 14 and shun the study of the wicked: 20 He exhorieth to faith, 23 and fandification

Hear-ye children, the inftrudion of a flanding.

2 For I give you good doarine : for-fair you not my law.

3 For I was my fathers fon-tender and enely beloved in the fight of my mother. 4 lie taught me also, and faid unto me,

5 Get wifdom , ger underftanding : forget it not , neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forfake her not and the fall preferve thee; love her and the thall keep thee.

7 Wisdom is the principall things therefore get wildon: and with all thy getting get understanding.

8 Exait her, and the shall promote

thee : the fhall bring thee to honour, when

thou doest embrace her. 9 She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace, a crown of glory hall

the deliver to thee. 10 Hear, O my fon , and receive my fayings, and the yeers of thy life hall be

11 I have raught thee in the way of wifdom : I have led thee in right paths. 12 When thou goeft thy steps shall not be firaitened : and when thou runsefts thou halt not flumble.

13 Take fast hold of instruction , let her not go; keep her for me is thy life.

14 TEnter not into & path of the wic-ked; and go not in the way of evil men. 15 Avoid its paffe not by itsturn from it, and paffe away

16 For they fleep not, except they have done mifchief : and their fleep is taken away unleffe they cause some to fail.

17 For they eat the bread of wickedness and drink the wine of violence.

18 But the path of the just is as the falning light , that thineth more and more unro the perfest day.

19 The way of the wicked is as darknes: they know not at what they flumble. My fon-attend to my words,en-

cline thine ear unto my fayings 2 rLet them not depart from thine eyes: keep them in the midtl of thine heart

22 For they are life unto thefe that finde them and health to all their fleth. 23 T Keep thy heart with all diligence:

for out of it are the iffues of life 24 Put away from thee a froward mourhs

and perverte lips put far from thee. 29 Let thine eyes look right on and let hine eye-lids look ftraight before thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feet and let all thy wayes be chablished.

27 Turn not to the right hand-nor to

the left : remove thy foot from evil.

3 The mischief of whoredom and riot. 15 Solomon exharteth to contentedneffes liberality, and chaffity.

Y fon-attend unto my wildom and bow thine ear to my understanding 2 That thou mayelt regard difererions and that thy lips may keep knowledge?
3 For the lips of a firange woman

drop as an honey-comb, and her mouth is fraoother then oil

4 But her end is bitter as wormwood; harp as a two-edged fword.

5 Her feet go down to death: ber fleps d Left thou houldeft ponder the path

of life, her wayes are moveable, that thou canft not know them. 7 Hear me now therefore , O'ye chil-

and

the

4

5

and

Ara

Am

Lk

Id

mai

8

9

con

the

1

9021

66

ahid

Are

wit 1

this

thee

kay

ing

fine

E.V

unti

fel v

be i

him

poir

bim

lips

38 0

to t

20.2

eth i

Oye

of n

waye

WOU!

been

don

1 1

cessi of th

i to

27

29

2

24

23

23

2

19

20

1

11

E:

1

13

13

3

Proverbs. dren : and depart not from the words of

my mouth. 8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house.

9 Left thou give thine honour unto others, and thy yeers unto the cruel :

wealth, and thy labours be filled with thy a ftranger

II And thou mourn at the laft, when thy fleth and thy body are confumed, 12 And fay, How have I hated inftrudi-

on, and my heart despised reproof ! 13 And have not obeyed the voice of

my teachers , nor enclined mine ear to them that indruded me ! 14 I was almost in all evil in the midst

of the congregation and affembly.

15 Think waters out of thine own eiftern, and running waters out of thine own well.

16 Let thy fountains be difperfed abroad and rivers of waters in the fireets. 17 Let them be onely thine own, and

not Arangers with thee

18 Let thy fountain be bleffed : and rejoyce with the wife of thy youth. pleafant ro : let her brefs fatisfie thee at

all times, and be thou ravifut always with ber love. 20 And why wilt thou, my fon, be rawith with a ftrange woman, and embrace

the bosom of a ftranger 21 For the wayes of man are before

the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings. 22 This own iniquities fall take the wicked himfelf , and he fall be holden

with the cords of his fins. 23 He fall die without inftrugion and in the greatnesse of his felly he shall go aftray.

CHAP.

Against suretiship. 6 illenesses, 12 and mischievous sueste. 16 Seven things hatefull to God. 20 The blessings of obe-

My fon, if thou be furety for thy friend, if thou hast firicken thy hand with a (tranger,

Thou art fnared with the words of thy mouth-thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my fon, and deliver thy felf, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend : go humble thy felf,

and make fure thy friend. Give not fleep to thine eyes , nor flumber to thine eye-lids.

Deliver thy felf as a ro from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 9 Go to the ant, thou fluggard confider her wayes and be wife : 7 Which having no guide, overfeer or

8 Provideth her meat in the fummer,

and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 How long wilt thou sleep. O sluggard?
when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 Yet a little sleeps little slamber, a

Pittle folding of the hands to fleep.

It So hal thy poverty come as one that travelleth, & thy want, as an armed man.

12 ¶ A naughty person, a wicked man walketh with a froward mouth.

13 He winkerh with his eyesshe fpeak. eth with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers.

14 Frowardneffe ir in his heart-he devifeth mischief continually , he soweth differd. 15 Therefore shall his calamity come

fuddenly; fuddenly shall he be broken without remedy 26 Thefe fix things doth the LOPE hate : year feven are an abomination unto

17 A proud look-a lying tongue, and hands that fined innocent blood:

18 An heart that devifeth imaginations, feet that be fwift in me-

ning to mischief : 19 A falfe witnes that fpeaketh lies and him that foweth difcord among brethen, 20 9 My fon . keep thy fathers com-

mandment, and forfake not the law of thy mot er. 21 Binde them continually upon thise

heart, and tie them about thy neck 22 When thou goeft it hall lead thee; when thou fleepeft it hall keep thee; and

when thou awakeft , it hall talk with 23 For the commandment is a lang and the law is light; and reproofs of is

firudion me the way of life : 14 To keep thee from the evil woman from the flattery of the tongue of a

firange woman. 25 Luft not after her beauty in thir heart, neither let her take thee with he

eye-lide. 26 For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread and the adulteresse will bunt for the pro-

cious life. 27 Can a man take fire in his bofom and his clothes not be burnt ?

28 Can one go upon hot coals and his feet not be burnt !

29 So he that goeth in to his neighbours wife: who over toucheth hershall not be innocent.

30 Men do not despise a thief, ift fleal to fatisfie his foul, when he is has

31 But if he be found, he shall reflett feven-fold, he shall give all the substant of his house. 32 But whoso committeth adulten

with a woman , lacketh understanding he that doth it- destroyeth his own for 33 A wound and difhonour failit

get, and his reproach hall not be wird away 34 For jealousie is the rage of a min

therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 He will not regard any ranfom; neither will he reft content; though the givest many gifts.

A perswassion to familiarity with mildom. 10 The cunning of a mbore 11 and simplicity of a wanton: 24 He 4 horteth from fuch wickednese.

A Y for keep my words, and lay a my commandments with thee.

2 Keep my commandments, and live: and my law as the apple of thine eye.

3 Binde them upon thy fingers, write 4 Say unto wifdom. Thou art my fifter,

nd call understanding thy kinswoman. 5 That they may keep thee from the frange woman, from the ftranger which

fintererh with her words. 6 I For at the window of my house looked thorow my casement,

7 And beheld among the fimple ones, I differned among the youths, a young man void of understanding,

8 Paffing thorow the fireet neer her corner and he went the way to her house,

In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night :

10 And behold, there met him a woman with the active of an harlot, and subtill of heart.

11 ( She is loud and Rubbornsher feet shide not in her house :

12 Now is the without, now in the freets and lieth in wait at every corner. 13 So the caught him,& kiffed him, and

with an impudent face faid unto him-14 I bave peace offerings with me: this day have I payed my vows.

15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to feek thy face, and I

have found thee. 16 I have deckt my bed with coverings of tapeary, with carved works, with

fine linen of Egypt.

17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrhe, aloes, and cynamom.

18 Come, let us take our fill of love untill the morning, let us folsce our felves with loves

19 For the good man is not at home, be is gone a long journey.

20 He hath taken a bag of money with him, and will come home at the day ap-

pointed. 21 With much fair fpeech fhe coufed im to yeeld, with the flattering of her

lips the forced him. 22 He goeth after her ftraightway, as as or goeth to the flaughtersor as a fool

to the correction of the stocks, 23 Till a dart ftrike thorow his liver,

as a bird hafterh to the finare, and knoweth not that it is for his life, 24 THearken unto me now therefore,

O ye children , and arrend to the words of my mouth 25 Let not thine heart decline to her

wayes, go not aftray in her paths.
26 For the hath cast down many wounded : year many firong men have been flain by her.

27 Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death.

1 Wildoms fames 6 evidences 10 ex-Doth not wisdom cry? and under-flanding put forth her voice?

She flandeth in the top of high pla-

cessby the way in the places of the paths.

3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city at the coming in at the doors. 4 Unto you-O men I call, and my voice is to the fous of man,

5 Oye fimple underfrand wifdom : and ye fools-be ye of an understanding heart.

6 Hear, for I will fpeak of excellent things : and the opening of my lips shall be richt things.

7 For my mouth shall speak truth and wickednes is an abomination to my lips.

8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousnesses there is nothing froward or perverse in them.

They are all plain to him that underfiandeth: and right to them that finde

knowledge.

10 Receive my instruction & not filver; and knowledge, rather then choice gold. 11 For wildom is better then rubies ; and all the things that may be defired, are not to be compared to it.

12 I wisdom dwell with prudence and finde out knowledge of witty inventions.

13 The fear of the L o R D is to hare evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth do I hate.

14 Counfel is mine, and found wifdom: I am underftanding. I have ftrength. 15 By me kings reign and princes de-

cree juftice. 16 By me princes rule, and nobless

17 I love them that love mesand those

that feek me early fall finde me.
18 Riches and honour are with me,

yea- durable riches and righteoufneffe, 19 My fruit & better then gold, yez, then finde gold, and my revenue then

choice filver 20 I lead in the way of righteoufneffe, in the midft of the paths of judgement.

21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance: and I will fill their treasures.

22 The LORD polleffed me in the beginning of his way , before his works

23 I was fet up from everlailing from

the beginning, or ever the earth was. 24 When there were no depths, I was brought forth : when there were no fountains abounding with water 25 Before the mountains were fetled?

efore the hills was I brought forth : 26 While as yet he had not made the

earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world : 27 When he prepared the heavens, I was there; when he fet a compasse upon

the face of the depth : 28 When he chablished the clouds above : when he firengeliened the fount-

ains of the deep ; 29 When he gave to the fea his decree, that the waters mould not passe his commandment : when he appointed the foundations of the earth :

30 Then I was by himses one brought up with him: and I was daily his delights rejoycing alwayes before him

31 Rejoycing in the habitable part of is earth, and my delights were with the fons of men,

32 Now therefore hearken unto me-O e children : for bleffed are they that keep my wayes.

33 Hear indrudion, and be wife, and retufe it not.

34 Bieffed

ne: d mas ipeak. ith his

he defoweth Come broken

LOPP on unto 9 and Wicked

m ruoies and ethres. es com Jaw of

n thise d thee: ees and k with a famp

s of is TORUS. e of i in thin

vich her WOMM6 ad and preur

bofom and big neigh er, ful

f, ifte is how reflett ab(tane

dulten

inding un foe thall it wipel a mat

1.3y of infom; gh tho

ith wif-He de

lay u

Ket

A

2

fiami

guide

tranf

4 1

but r

hall

fall b

6

fall

mall

7 pella

uniul

8 troul

9

Aroy

10

teous

wick

city i

the z

12

feth

franc

13 be th

the s

fall :

there

15 fall

furer

Bour

his c

blett

18

mori

neffi

fo h

his c

abon

are :

ked !

of el

inou

tuo:

ked

24

feth

then

and So h

23

22

21

20

19

17

16

14

34 Bleffed is the man that heareth me : watching daily at my gates, waiting

at the posts of my doors.
35 For whose findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD.

36 But he that finneth against mes wrongeth his own foul: all they that hare me, love death.

HAP. IX.

4 and doffring. Wisdoms discipline . If dom hath builded her house; he hath hewen our her for house; he hath hewen out her feven pillars. She hath killed her beafts; the hath

mingled her wine : he hath also furnished her table. She hath feat forth her maidens ; the

crieth upon & highest places of the city : Whofo is fimple , let him turn in hitter: as for him that wanteth underfanding, the faith to him :

Comescar of my bread and drink of the wine which I have mingled

6 Forfake the foolifh, and live : and go in the way of understanding.

He that reproveth a fcorner-getteth to himfelf fhame : and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himfelf a blot,

8 Reprove not a fcorners left he hate thee : rebuke a wife man , and he will

love th e.

Give instruction to a wife man, and he will be yet wifer : teach a just man, and he will increase in learning. 10 The fear of the L o R D is the be-

ginning of wildom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding. II For by me thy dayes fall be multiplied : and the yeers of thy life shall be

increased 12 If thou be wife, thou thait be wife for thy felf : but if thou fcorneft , thou alone halt bear it.

13 A foolish woman is clamorous, the is simple, and knoweth nothing

14 For the fitteth ar the door of her house on a seat in the high places of the ciry :

15 To call passengers who go right on their wayes:
16 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wantesh understanding, he faith to him ;

17 Stolen waters are fweet, and bread eafen in fecret, is pleafant. 18 But he knoweth not that the dead

ere there, and that her guefts are in the depths of bell

CHAP. From this chafter to the five and tmen-fieth-are fundry observations of morall vertues, and their contrary vices.

He proverbs of Solomon : A wife fon maketh a glad father: but a foolin fon is the heavineffe of his mother.

Treafures of wickedneffe profit nothing : but righteoufnes delivereth from death.

The LORD will not fuffer the foul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

4 He becometh poor that dealeth mith

a flack hand : but the hand of the dillgent makerh rich.

. S He that guthereth in fummer, is a

wife fon : but he that fleepeth in harvefly is a fon that caufeth hame.

Bleffings are upon the head of the juft : but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

The memory of the just is bleffel; but the name of the wicked shall rot. 8 The wife in heart will receive con

mandments : but a prating fool hall fill. He that walketh uprightly, walketh furely : but he that perverteth his wayon

mall be known. 10 He that winketh with the eye, cas feth forrow: but a prating fool fall fall,

II The mouth of a righteons man i a well of life : but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

12 Hatred ftirreth up ftrifes : but lote

covereth all fins.

13 In the lips of him that hath as-derflanding wildom is found : but and is for the back of him that is void of us dertlanding.

14 Wife men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is neer destruction. 15 The rich mans wealth is his firog city : the destruction of the poor is their

16 The labour of the righteous tends to life : the fruit of the wicked, to fin,

17 He is in the way of life that keep eth instruction : but he that refuset me proof erreth. 18 He that hideth hatred with him

lips &he that uttereth a flanderis a fe 19 In the multitude of words the anteth not fin : but he that refraint his lips, is wife.
20 The tongue of the fust is as choise

filver : the heart of the wicked is link 21 The lips of the righteous feed me

ny : but foois die for want of wifdom. 22 The bleffing of the LORD, it m keth rich& he addeth no forrow withit 23 It is as a fport to a fool to do mi chief : but a man of understanding bet

wifdom 24 The fear of the wicked , it ful come upon him : but the defire of the

righteous shall be granted. 25 As the whirlwinde paffeth, fo it it wicked no more : but the righteous is " everlaiting foundation.

26 As vineger to the teeth , and w fmoke to the eyes : fo is the fluggard to them that fend him.

27 The fear of the LORD prolonge dayes : but the yeers of the wicked had be fhortened.

28 The hope of the righteons that it ladneffe : but the expediation of the wicked fhall perifh

29 The way of the LORD is Grength to the upright : but deftruction fhau ben the workers of iniquity.

30 The righteous shall never be so moved : but the wicked shall not inhald the earth

The mouth of the just brings orth wifdom : but the froward rough shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteons know what is acceptable: but the mouth of its wicked Speaketh from and neffer.

eur.

arveft,

of the

outh of

leffed:

101

e com

a!! 6#

s alketh

wayen

P- CES

all fall man is

reth the

ut love

th on-

f 3 red

of us-

but the

eftion,

firong

is their

tendek

fin,

ch re

A feel

s thest

rainet

choite

s link

ed me

OM.

ic me

lo mil

g bet

it fall

of the

in the

IS IS M

and a

ard to

d full

helf fe

C WK-

I be to

he re-nhabit

ingeth

ongu

of the

AAL

CHAP. XI.

2 When pride cometh , then cometh hame : but with the lowly is wisdom.

The integrity of the upright mall

guide them : but the perverineffe of transgressours shall destroy them. 4 Riches profit not in \$ day of wrath: but righteoufneffe delivereth from death.

The righteousnesse of the perfect all direct his way : but the wicked hall

fall by his own wickednesse.

The righteousnesse of the upright hall deliver them : but tranfgreffours hall be taken in their own naughtineffe. When a wicked man dieth, his ex-

estation shall perish : and the hope of minft nien perifteth. The righteous is delivered out of

trouble and fwicked cometh in his flead. 9 An hypocrite with his mouth defroyeth his neighbour : but through mowledge thall the just be delivered. 10 When it goeth well with the righ-

teous the city rejoyceth: and when the

wicked periffs, there is shouting.

city is exalted : but it is overthrown by

the mouth of the wicked. 12 He that is void of wildom, defpifeth his neighbour : but a man of under-funding holderh his peace.

12 A tale-bearer revealeth fecrets : but be that is of a faithfull fpirit, concealeth

the marrer. 14 Where no counfell is , the people fall : but in the multitude of counfellours

there is fafety. Is He that is furety for a ftranger,

hall fmart for it : and he that hareth faretiftip, is fure.

16 A gracious woman retaineth ho-17 The mercifull man doth good to his own foul : but he that is cruellstrou-

bleth his own Aefh. 18 The wicked worketh a deceitfull tork : but to him that fowerh righteouf --

neffe, shall be a fure reward.

19 As righteousnesse tendeth to life : fo he that purfueth evil , purfueth it to his own death.

20 They that are of a froward heart-are abomination to the LORD : but fuch as

are upright in their way, are his delight. 21 Though hand joyu in hand the wiched hall not be unpunished : but the feed of the rightcous shall be delivered.

22 Ar a jewell of gold in a fwines fnour ; fo is a fair woman which is without discretion.

23 The defire of the righteous is one ly good : but the expectation of the wic-

24There is that feattereth-&yet increafeth; and there is that withholdeth more then is meet, but it tenders to poverty. 25 The liberall foul shall be made fut :

nd he that watereth, mall be watered al-26 He that wirbholderh cornerbe peo-le finil curfe him : bar bleffing fhall be

spon the head of him shar tellerh if.

27 He that diligently feeketh good? A False balance is abomination to the procureth favour 3 but he that feekerb A LoRD; but a just weight is his mischief; it shall come unto him.

28 He that truffeth in his riches fall fall : but the zighteous shall flourish as 3

branch He that troubleth his own house

29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the winde; and the fool Shall be fervant to the wife of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous as a tree of life:and he that winneth fouls is wife. 31 Behold, the righteous hall be re-

compensed in the earth : much more the wicked and the finner.

CHAP.

W Hofo loveth infirmation, loveth knowledge : but he that hateth reproof, is brutif. A good man obtaineth favour of

the LORD : but a man of wicked devices will be condemn,
2 A man shall not be established by

wickednesse: but the root of the righteous hall not be moved.

A vertuous woman is a crown to her hufband : but the that maketh aftamed, is as rottennesse in his bones.

The thoughts of the righteous are right : but the counfels of the wicked are deceit.

6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood : but the mouth of the

pright hall deliver them.

7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not : but the house of the righteous

thall fland, 8 A man fall be commended according to his wildom : but he that is of a perverse heart, shall be despised.

9 He that is defpifed, and bath a fervant, is better then he that honoureth himfelf, and lacketh bread.

10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beaft : but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruell.

11 He that tillerh his land shall be fatisfied with bread : but he that followeth ain persons, is void of understanding.

12 The wicked defireth the net of evil men : but the root of the righteout veeldeth fruit.

13 The wicked is fnared by the tranfgression of his lips : but the just half come out of trouble.

14 A man hali be farisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth : and the recompence of a mans hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes : but he that bearkeneth unto counfell, u wife.

16 A fools wrath is prefently known but a prudent man covereth hame.

17 He that speaketh truth , heweth forth righteowinesse ; but a faife wirneffe, deceir.

18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a fword : but the tongue of the wife is health.

19 The lip of truth mall be effablified for evera but a lying tongue a but for a

go Deceit is in the heart of them tha imagine evil : but to the counfellours of peace is joy. .

but m

devil

23

talk o 247

es: l

25

but a

26

confi

place

27

of lif

dend

king

i the

29

fpiri

30

31

pros

BOUT

in h

i in

but (

that

eth:

plac

But the

der

the

led:

260

ere

hin

aha

tet

Lo af

Wi

9

34

31

21 wick

but 6

22 Lying lips are abomination to the LORD : but they that deal truly, are his

delight.

23 A prudent man concealeth know-ledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolingeffe. 24 The hand of the diligent shall bear

rule : but & flothfull fathe under tribute 25 Heavines in & heart of man maketh it floopsbut a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous is more excellent then his neighbour : but the way of the wicked feduceth them

27 The flothfull man rofteth not that which he took in hunting : but the fubflance of a diligent man is precious.

28 In the way of righteoufneffe is life, and in the path-way thereof, there is no death.

CHAP. XIII.

Wife fon heareth his fathers in-A fruition : but a feorner heareth not

2 A man hall cat good by the fruit of his mouth; but the foul of the transgreffours that eat violence

3 He that seepeth his mouth-keepeth his life: fut he that openeth wide his

lips, shall have destruction.
4 The foul of the sluggard desireth. d hath nothing : but the foul of the diligent thall be made fat.

A righteous man hareth lying : but a wicked man is loathfom , and cometh

6 Righteousnesse keepeth him that is upright in the way : but wickednesse overthroweth the finner. There is that maketh himfelf rich.

get hath nothing : there is that maketh himfelf poor yet hath great riches. The ranfom of a mans life are his

piches i but the poor heareth not rebuke.

9 The light of the righteous rejoyceth: but \$ lamp of the wicked hal be put out.

but with the well advised is wisdom II Wealth gotten by vanity, shall be diminished : but he that gathereth by la-

bour, hall increase

12 Hope deferred , maketh the heart fich : but when the defire cometh, it is a tree of life

13 Whofo defpifeth the word, fhall be destroyed : but he that feareth the commanament hall be rewarded

14 The law of the wife is a fountain of life, to depart from the fnares of death. 15 Good understanding giverh favour : aut the way of transgressours is hard.

16 Every prudent man dealeth with towledge : but a fool layeth open his folly.

wicked meffenger falleth into nischief : but a faithfull embassadour is

The Powerty and thame that be to home shar resuleth instruction a but he that re-

gardeth reproof, shall be honoured.

1. 29. The define a complified is fweet
to the soul; but it is abomination to feels to depart from cyil,

20 He that walketh with wife men, hall be wife : but a companion of feels thall be deftroyed.

21 Evil purfueth finners : but to the righteous good hall be repayed

22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to his childrens children; and the wealth of the finner is laid up for the luft.

23 Much food is in the tillage of the poor : but there is that is deltroyed for want of judgement.

24 He that fpareth his rod, hareth bie

ked fhall want

fon : but he that loveth him, chaftenet him betimes. 25 The righteous eareth to the fatisfying of his foul : but the belly of the wic-

C H A P. XIIII. Very wife woman builderh her house but the foolin plucketh it down

with her hands. 2 He that walketh in his uprightneffe feareth the LORD : but he that is per-

verse in kis wayes despiteth him. In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride : but the lips of the wife fall preferve them

4 Where no oxen are the crib is clean ! but much increase is by the ftrength of

the ox. A faithfull wirneffe will not lie : but

a falfe witneffe will utter lies. 6 A fcorner feeketh wildom and find eth it not : but knowledge is easie ume

him that understandeth. 7 Go from the prefence of a foolis man-ween thou perceivest not in him the

lips of knowledge. The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way : but the folly of fools is deceir.

9 Fools make a mock at fin : but among the righteous there is favour.

The heart knowerh his own bitternede; and a ftranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 The house or the wicked shall be

overthrown : but the tabernacle of the upright fhall flourish.

12 There is a way which feemeth right unto a man : but the end thereof are the

wayes of death. 13 Even in laughter the heart is forrowfull . and the end of that mirth #

14 The backflider in heart fhall be filled with his own wayes : and a good man that he fatis fied from himfelf.

15 The fimple beleeveth every word ! but the prudent man looketh well to his

16 A wife man feareth and departeth from evil : but the fool rageth, and is confident.

17 He \$ is foon angry-dealeth foolifily: and a man of wicked devices is hated 18 The fimple inherit folly : but the

The timple innerst tonly suctor prudent are crowned with knowledge.

19 The evil bow before the good: and the wicked at the gates of the rightcost.

20 The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but \$\frac{2}{3}\$ rich \$hat\$ many friends.

21 He that defpiteth his neighbour funners: but the char hath meacy on the contraction of the c

poor, happy a be,

me.

men. fool

to the

i cance

wealth

of the

d fer

th his

eneth

tisfy.

e wic-

house

down

neffe

per-

a red

field

lean :

gth of

: fet

find-

DEST

olia

m the

ly of

: bet

mer-

nter-

11 Se

the

right

the.

for-

61-

ood

rå :

his

reth

d is

ih.

ted.

the

and

ous. own de,

the

De

22 Do they not erre that devife evil ? but mercy and truth fhall be to them that devife gond.

23 In all labour there is profit : but the talk of the lips tendeth onely to penury.

24 The crown of the wife is their riches : but the foolishacife of fools is folly. 25 A true witneffe delivereth fouls :

but a deceitfull witnesse fpeaketh lies.
26 In the fear of the LORD is strong

confidence : and his children fhall have a place of refuge

27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the fnares of

at In the multitude of people is the kines honour ; but in the want of people in the destruction of the prince.

29 He that is flow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is harry of

spirit-exalteth folly. 30 A found heart is the life of the flefh: but envie the rottennesse of the bones

31 He that oppresseth the poor, reproacheth his maker : but he that he-

noureth him hath mercy on the poor. 32 The wicked is driven away in his wickednesse: but the righteous hath kope

in his death.

22 Wildom refteth in the heart of him that hath understanding : but that which is in the midst of fools, is made known. 34 Righteoufneffe exalteth a nation : but fin is a reproach to any people.

35 The kings favour is toward a wife fervant : but his wrath is against kim

that caufeth fhame

CHAP. XV. Soft answer turneth away wrath: Abut grievous words flir up anger.

2 The tongue of the wife ufeth know-

ledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishnesse.

3 The eyes of the LORD are in every place beholding the evil and the good. 4 A wholfom tongue is a tree of life :

but perversenesse therein is a breach in the fpirit. S A fool defpifeth his fathers inftruftia : but he that regardeth reproof is pru-

6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure : but in the revenues of

the wicked is trouble.

7 The lips of the wife disperse know-ledge; but the heart of the foolish doth

8 The facrifice of the wieked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

The way of the wicked is an abomiation unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteoufneffe.

to Correction is grievous unto him that forfaketh the way a and he that haleth reproof, fhail die,

11 Hell and deftruction are before the LORD : how much more then the hearts of the children of men !

12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the

13 A merry heart maketh a cheerfull countenance; but by forrow of the heart the fpirit is broken,

14 The heart of him that hath understanding , feekerh knowledge : but the nouth of fools feedeth on foolinneffe.

15 All the dayes of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a

continuall feaft. 16 Better is little with the fear of the

LORD then great treasure , and trouble therewith. 17 Better is a dinner of herbs where

love is , then a Railed ox, and harred therewith.

18 A wrathfull man ftirreth up ftrifes out he that is flow to anger appealeth

19 The way of the flethfull man is as an hedge of thorns : but the way of the righteous is made plain.

20 A wife fon maketh a glad father 1 but a foolish man despiferh his mother.

21 Folly is joy to him that is deftitute of wildom : but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 Without counfell purpofes are difapointed : but in the multirude of counfellours they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of

his mouth : and a word spoken in due feafon-how good is it ? 24 The way of life is above to the wife,

that he may depart from hell beneath.

25 The LORD will destroy the house of the proud : but he will establish the border of the widow. 26 The thoughts of the wicked are an

abomination to the LORD but the words of the pure are pleasant words.

27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house: but he that hateth gifts,

hall live.

28 The heart of the righteous Audieth to answer abut the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

19 The LORD is far from the wicked : but he heareth the prayer of \$ righteous.
30 The light of the eyes rejoyceth the heart : and a good report maketh the bones fat.

The ear that heareth the reproof of life-abideth among the wife.

32 He that refufeth inftructions defpifeth his own foul : but he that heareth reproof, getteth understanding.

33 The fear of the LORD is the in-

firudion of wifdem; and before honour is humility

C H A P. XVI.

and the answer of the tongue is from the LORD.

2 All the wayes of a man are clean in his own eyes : but the LORD weigheth the spirits.

3 Commit thy works unto the LORD: and thy thoughts hall be established 4 The LORD hath made all things

for himfelf : yea even the wicked for the day of evil.

Every one that is proud in hearts is

an abomination to the LORD : though punished.

6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged : and by the fear of the Low D nen depart from evil.

fia

it.

mi

rep

de

do

of

QUI

and

isb

60 i

city

con

is h

licai

his !

can

kno

16 and l

17

Ceem

19

9040

tent i

the f

crea f

the to

eat of

22

boo 101

22

rich a 24 himfe

thet (

Bin

in his 2 A ledge-

3 7

the Le

21

20

11

10

13

1

1 fre

When a mans wayes please the LORD, e maketh even his enemies to be at

peace with him. 8 Better is a little with righteoufness

then great revenues without right.

9 A mans heart deviseth his way; but

the LORD directeth his steps. the king : his mouth transgreffeth not in

11 A just weight and balance are the LORDS : all the weights of the bag are

his work 12 If is an abomination to kings to commit wickednesse: for the throne is

established by righteousnesse. 13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings : and they love him that (peaketh

14 The wrath of a king is as messengers of death : but a wife man will pacific it. 15 In the light of the kings countemance is life and his favour is as a cloud of the latter rain.

16 How much better is it to get wif-

dom then gold? and to get understand-ing rather to be chosen then filver? 17 The high-way of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preferveth his foul.

Pride goeth before deftruftion :

and an haughty fpirit before a fall, 19 Better it is to be of an humble fpirit with the lowly, then to divide the spoil with the proud.

20 He that handleth a matter wifely, thail finde good : and whofe trufteth in

the LORD, happy is he, 21 The wife in heart shall be called

prudent; and the fweetnesse of the lips increaseth learning.

22 Understanding is a well-spring of life unto Lim that both it : but the in-Arudion of fools is folly.

23 The heart of the wife teacheth his mouthand addeth learning to his lips.

24 Pleafant words are as an honeybones. 25 There is a way that feemeth right

unto a man ; but the end thereof are the waves of death. 25 He that laboureth laboureth for him-

felf ; for his mouth craveth it of him 27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil : and in his lips there is as a burning fire.

28 A froward man foweth ftrife; and a mhisperer separateth chief friends.

1 9 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that

is not good. 30 He mutteth his eyes to devife fro-

ward things : moving his lips he bring-

erh evil to passe.

31 The hoary head is a crown of glory,
if it be found in the way of rightcous-

32 He that is flow to anger, is better then the mighty: and he that ruleth his spirits then he that taketh a city.

42 The lot is cast into the lap: but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD,

Beter is a dry morfelland quietneffe Scor with Krife,

2 A wife fervant hall have rule over a fon that caufeth fhame ; and fhall have part of the inheritance among the brethren

3 The fining-pot is for filver; and the furnace for gold : but the LORD tritth the bearrs.

4 A wicked doer giveth heed to faife lips : and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue

5 Whoso mocketh the poor, re-proacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at calamities . hall not be unpunished. 6 Childrens children are the crown

of old men: and the glory of children ere their fathers.

7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool : much lesse do lying lips a prince. 8 A gift is as a precious from in the eyes of him that hath it : whitherfoever

it turneth it prospereth. 9 He that covereth a transgression, feeketh love : but he that repeateth a

matter-feparateth very friends 10 A reproof entereth more into a wife manthen an hundred ftripes into a fool,

11 An evil man feekerh onely rebellion : therefore a cruell meffenger shall be fent againft him. 12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps

meet a man-rather then a fool in hisfolly 13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his boule.

14 The beginning of strife is as when

one letteth out water : therefore leave of contention before it be medled with. 15 He that jufliffeth the wicked, and

he that condemneth the inft : even they both are abomination to the LORD. 16 Wherefore it there's price in the

hand of a fool to get wildom, feeing he hath no heart to it ? 17 A friend loveth at all times and a

brother is born for advertity 18 A man void of understanding striketh hands , and becometh furety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth tranfgreffion,that loveth Arife : and he that exalterh his gate, feek.

eth deftruftion. 20 He that hath a froward heart, findeth no good, and he that bath a perverft

tongue: falleth into mischief. 21 He that begetteth a fool, doth if to his forrow : and the father of a fool hath

no joy A merry heart doth good like a nedicine : but a broken spirit drieth the

23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert wayes of judgement. 24 Wisdom is before him that hath understanding : but the eyes of a fool are in

the ends of the earth. 25 A foolish fon is a grief to his fathen and bitterneffe to her that bare him.

25 Alfo to punish the just as not goods not to drike princes for equity.

27 He that hath knowledge, spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of

an excellent fpirit. 28 Even a fool when he holdeth his

cesis counted wife t and he that fout eth his lipsois effected a man of under-

CHAP,

di

Over

have bre-

d the

rieth

False

ighty

10-

giad

nwor

n are

101

n the

rever

Tion,

th s

wife

fool. belli-

ali be

helps

folly

ood,

when

e off .

and

they

n rie

ng he

and a firi.

n the

veeh

feek.

find-

rerfe

27 18

hath

ike a

h the

f the

agnt.

un

rein

then

ood,

h his

is of

h hás

frutder-

AP.

nee.

CHAP. XVIII.

Through defire a man having fepa-rated himself, seeketh, and intermedleth with all wifdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in underfanding but that his beart may discover

3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh alfo contempt and with ignominy

reproach. 4 The words of a mans mouth are as deep waters, and the wel-spring of wis-

dom as a flowing brook. It is not good to accept the perfon of the wicked, to overthrow the righte-

ous in judgement. 6 A fools lips enter into contention,

and his mouth calleth for ftrokes. 7 A fools mouth is his destruction, and

his lips are the fnare of his foul, 8 The words of a tale-bearer are as

wounds, and they go down into the insermost parts of the belly. o He alfo that is flothfull in his works

is brother to him that is a great wafter. frong tower : the righteous runneth into it, and is fafe.

11 The rich mans wealth is his Grong city: and as an high wall in his own conceit.

12 Before deftrudion the heart of man is haughty-and before honour is humility. 13He that answereth a matter before he heareth it it is folly and shame unto him, 14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity a but a wounded spirit who can bear ?

15 The heart of the prudent getteth nowledge : and the ear of the wife

feekerh knowledge.

16 A man gift maketh room for hims and bringeth him before great men. 17 He that is first in his own cause, semeth int; but his neighbour cometh and fearcheth him.

and fearcheth him.

18 The lot caufeth contentions to case, and pareeth between the mighty.

Sonded is harder to be

wen then a firong city: and their con-tentions are like the bars of a castle. 20 A mans belly fhall be farisfied with

the fruit of his mouth, and with the intrease of his lips thall he be filled.
21 Death and life are in the power of

the tongue; and they that love it hall ex the fruit thereof. 22 Whofo finderh a wife , finderh a

od thing, and obtaineth favour of the 23 The poor ufeth increaties, but the

rich answereth roughly. 24 A man that hath friends muft hew

himfelf friendly : and there is a friend that flicketh closer then a brother.

CHAP. XIX.

Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, then he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Alfo that the foul be without knowge, it is not good : and he that hafeth with his feet, finneth.

The foolinaeffe of man perverteth its way : and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

4 Wealth maketh many friends : but the poor is separated from hisneighbour.

A false witnesse thall not be unpanimed : and he that speaketh lies mall not escape.

6 Many will intrest the favour of the prince: and every man is a friend to him

Chap, xviii, xix.

that givesh gifts.

7 All the brethren of the poor do have him: how much more do his friends go far from him! he pursueth them we words, yet they are wanting to him.

8 He that getteth wifdom, loveth his own foul: he that keepeth underftanding, hall finde good.

9A falle witneffe hal not be unpunified,

and he that fpeaketh lies hall perin. 10 Delight is not feemly for a foolmuch leffe for a fervant to have rule

over princes.
II The discretion of a man defericth

his anger: and it is his glory to paste over a transgression. 12 The kings wrath is as the roaring of a lion : but his favour is as dew upon

the graffe. 13 A foolish fon is the calamiry of his father; and the contentions of a wife are

a continual dropping. 1 4 House and riches are the inheritance of fathers; and a prudent wife is from

the L o R D.

15 Slothfulneffe cafteth into a dees fleepjand an idle foul dail fuffer hunger. 10 He that keepeth the commandments, keepeth his own foul: but he that defpifeth his wayes hall die.

17 He that hath pity upon the poor tendeth unto the LORD, and that which

he hath given, will he pay him again.
18 Chaften thy fon while there is hopes and let not thy foul fpare for his crying.

19 A man of great wrath hall fuffer thou must do it again.

20 Hear counfell, and receive inftruction, that thou mayen be wife in thy latter end.

21 There are many devices in a many heart : neverthelesse the counsell of the LORD, that fhall fland.

22 The defire of a man is his kindneffe : and a poor man is better then a liar.

23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to fied : he hall not be vifited with evil

24 A flothfull man hideth his hand in his bosom and will not so much as bring it to his mouth segis.

25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware; and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

26 He that wafteth his father , and chafeth away his mother, is a fon that caufeth fhame, and bringeth reproach.

27 Ceafe, my fonto hear the inftruction that caufeth to erre from the words of knowledge.

28 An ungodly witnesse scorneth

devoureth iniquity.

29 Judgements are prepared for fcormers, and firings for the back of fools.

1 Si

2

bu

bri

the

25

fix

ďα

the

L

\$ the

fis)

104

the

Yan

be l

the

tion

fial 81

for 1

his f

know

Wor

a lie

firee

deep

Lo

of a

fall

treal

the r

word

unto

keep i

I ha

even

lent t

21

certa migh them

20

18

16

14

12

12

10

7

8

6 hou

CHAP. Vine is a mocker, throng drink is and his threne is upholden by mercy raging : and whofoever is de-

ceived thereby, is not wife. 2 The fear of a king is as the roaring

of a lion : whose provoketh him to anger, finneth against his own foul. 3 It is an honour for a man to ceafe from Arife: but every fool will be

medling 4 The fluggard will not plow by rea-fon of the cold : therefore hall he beg

in harvest, and have nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water: but a man of understanding

will draw it out, 6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodnesse; but a frithfull man who can finde?

7 The just man walketh in his integrity : his children are bleffed after him. 8 A king that fitteth in the throne of

judgement, feattereth away all evil with bis eyes.

9 Who can fay I have made my heart

clean. I am pure from my fin ?

to Divers weights, and divers meaon to the LORD.

11 Even a childe is known by his doings, whether his work he pure, and whether is be zight.

12 The hearing car, and the feeing eye, the LORD bath made even both of them 13 Love not fleep, left thou come to verty : open thinc eyes, and thou falt e fatisfied with bread

14 It is naught, it is naught, (faith the buyer:) but when he is gone his way, then he boatleth.

There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

16 Take his garment that is furery for a ftranger : and take a pledge of him for

a strange woman.

17 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man: but afterwards his mouth hall be filled

with gravel.

18 Every purpose is established by counsels and with good advice make war. 19He that goeth about as a tale-bearer,

revealeth fectets : therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips. 20 Whofo curfeth his father or his mo-

ther, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkneffe. 21 An inheritance may be gotten ha-

filly at the beginning ; but the end there-22 Say not thou. I will recompense evil: of wait on & LORD & he hall fave thee.

23 Divers weights are an abomination nto the L O R D : and a falle balance is

not good. 24 Mans goings are of the LORD how can a man then understand his own way?

25 It is a fnare to the man who dewoureth that which is holy : and after wows to make enquiry.

26 A wife king fcattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The foirit of man is the candle of the Lond fearthing all the inward parts of the belly.

28 Mercy and truth preferve the kings

29 The glory of young men is their Arength : and the beauty of old men is the gray hoad.

30 The blueneffe of a wound cleaning

away evil: fo do firipes the inward parts of the belly.

CHAP. XXI. Me kings heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water the turneth it whitherfoever he will.

2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts

3 To do juftice & judgement is more acceptable to the LORD then facrifice. 4 An high look, and a proud heartsaid the plowing of the wicked is fin.

The thoughts of the diligent tend onely to pleateoufneffe: but of every one that is hafty, onely to want.

6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue, is a vanity toffed to and froof them that feek death.

7 The robbery of & wicked that defirer 8 The way of man is froward and ftrange : but as for the pure, his workis

9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the boufe top, then with a brawling weman in a wide koufe.

10 The foul of the wicked defireh evil : his neighbour finderh no favour is his eyes.

13 When the fcorner is punished the

fimple is made wife : and when the wife is instruded, he receiveth knowledge. 12 The righteous man wifely conf

eth & house of the wicked: but God overthroweth i wicked for their wickedness.

13 Whose stoppeth his ears at the croof the poor-ke also shall cry himself but shall not be heard.

14 A gift in fecret pacifieth angerand a reward in the bosom strong wrath.

15 It it joy to the just to do justement: but destruction flow he to the

workers of iniquity. 16 The man that wandereth out of the

way of understanding hall remain in the congregation of the dead. 17 He that loveth pleasure fall hes

oor man ; he that loveth wine and oils mall not be rich. 18 The wicked shall be a ransom for

the righteous, and the transgressour for the upright. 19 It is better to dwell in the wilders neffer then with a contentious and an an-

gry woman. 20 There is treafure to be defired and

oil in the dwelling of the wife : but 1 foolish man spendeth it up.
21 He that followeth after righteod

neffe and mercy, findeth life, rightens nesse, and honour. 22 A wife man fcaleth the city of the

mighty and cafteth down the ftrength of the confidence thereof.

23 Whofo keepeth his mouth, and M ongue keepeth his foul from troubles, 24 Proud and haughty fcorner is in

name, mbe dealeth in proud wisch 25 Th

Chap, xxil.xxill,

25 The delire of the fothfull killeth him : for his hands refuse to labour.
26 He coveresh greedily all \$ day long;
but the righteous givethand spareth not

27 The facrifice of the wicked is aboination : how much more , when he

bringeth it with a wicked minde

28 A falle witneffe fall perift : but the man that heareth-fpeaketh constantly. 29 A wicked man hardeneth his face:but asfor the upright, he diredeth his way.

30 There is no wisdom, nor underfunding nor counfel against the LORD.

31 The horse is prepared against the day of battell:but safety is of the LORD.

C H A P. XXII.

A Good name is rather to be chosen

Athen great riches, and loving fayour tather then filver and gold.

The rich and poor meet rogether : the LORD is the maker of them all. 3 A prudent man foreseerh the evil-

on and are punished.

By humility and the fear of the LOR pare riches, and honour and life. 5 Thorns and fnares are in the way of the froward : he that doth keep his foul,

hall be far from them. Train up a childe in the way he

hould go : and when he is old, he will not depart from it. 7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is fervant to the lender.

8 He that foweth iniquity shall reap vanity-and the rod of his anger mail fail

He that both a bountifull eye fhall be bleffed : for he giverh of his bread to the poor. 10 Cast out the scorners and conten-

tion hall go out ; yea-firife and reproach hall ceafe.

II He that loveth pureneffe of heart. or the grace of his lips the king shall be is friend.

12 The eyes of the L O R D preferve knowledge, and he overthroweth the

words of the transgreffour. 13 The flothfull man faith. There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the

freets. 14 The mouth of ftrange women is a

ep pit he that is abhorred of the LORD hall fall therein.

15 Foolifhneffe is bound in the heart of a childe : but the rod of correction hall drive it far from him.

16. He that oppreffeth the poor to intrease his riches, and he shat giveth to the rich shall furely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ears and bear the words of the wife, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

18 For it is a pleasant thing, if thou

be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the LORD.

I have made known to thee this day. even to thee

20 Have not I written to thee excelless things in counsels and knowledge: at That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth-that thou mightest answer the words of truth to then that fend unto there?

22 Rob not the poor, because he is poor : neither oppreffe the afflitted in

23 For the L O R D will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that

fpoiled them.

24 Make no friendfhip with an angry man : and with a furious man thou hair

25 Left thou learn his wayes, and ger a fnare to thy foul.

26 Be not thou one of them that ftrike hands, or of them that are furcties for

If thou hast nothing to pay, why mould be take away thy bed from under

28 Remove not the ancient land-

mark, which thy fathers have fet. 29 Seeft thou a man diligent in his bufineffe ! he shall fland before kings he fail not fland before mean men. CHAP. XXIII.

Hen thou fitteft to eat with a ruler, confider diligently what is before thee;

And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

Be not defirous of his daintles: for

they are deceitfull meat.

Labour not to be rich : ceafe from

thine own wifdom. Wilt thou fet thine eyes upon that which is not ? for riches certainly make

themfelves wings, they flee away as an eagle toward heaven. Eat thou not the bread of him that

bath an evil eye : neither defire thou his dainty meats : For as he thinketh in his heart, fo

is he : Eat and drink, faith he to thee, but his heart is not with thee The morfell which thou haft eaten-

thalt thou womit up, and lofe thy fweet words. 9 Speak not in the cars of a fool : for

he wil despise the wildom of thy words. 10 Remove not the old land-mark:and enter not into the fields of & farberleffe :

11 For their Redeemer is mighty : he hall plead their cause with thee

12 Apply thine heart unto infiructions and thine ears to the words of know-

13 Withhold not correction from the childe : for if thou beateft him with the rod, he hall not die.

14 Thou falt beat him with the rods and halt deliver his foul from hell. 15 My fon fthine heart be wifes my

heart hall re oyce, even mine. 16 Year my reins thall rejoyce, when

thy lips fpeak right things. but he thou in the fear of the LORD all

the day long. 18 For furely there is an end, and thine expediation hall not be cut off.

19 Hear thou my fon, and be wife, and guide thine heart in the way.

20 Be not amongst wine-bibbers, snongit riotous enters of Rem.

21 For the drunkard and the glare hall come to poverty; and drowline for

V a 22 Moasker

tice. e kings cy their nuen ir

eanfech nward of the ers he in his

eth the ifice. hand line nt fend

ry one a lying fro of eftroy

gment d and work is mer of g wo-

efireh

our is

ed, the e wife dge. nfideroverdneffe.

the cry if, but ervand th. judgeto the

of the in the A fes ad oils m fer

our for vilder-28 20d, and but 4

reouf. neoch of the gth of

nd li ge-bit S The

-

6

P

0

th

21

ń

WE

ha

the

the

gif

fin;

bor

led

17 bou

fo h

fwo 19

tim

and

in c

tre:

beau

brea

him

on h

thce. 23

rain back 24

the h

man. 25

fo 15

fore t

ain,

So for

not g

fpirit

and w

26

22

21

20

1 agai

20

1

22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when the is old.

23 Buy the truth, and fell it not, alfo wildom and infrudion and underflanding

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoyce : and he that begetteth a wife childe, shall have joy of him.

25 Thy father and thy mother mall be glad and the that bare thee fall rejoyce. 26 My fon, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my wayes.

27 For an whore is a deep ditch, and a firange woman is a narrow pit.

28 She alfo lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressours among

20 Who hath wo ? who hath ferrow ? who hath contentions ! who hath babling? who bath wounds without cause! who bath reducte of eyes?

30 They that tarry long at the wine,

they that go to feek mixt wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth it felf aright

32 At the last it biteth like a ferpents and stingeth like an adder.

33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart hall atter perverfe

24 Yes, thou shalt be as he that lieth that lieth upon the top of a maft.

35 They have ftricken me, fhalt thou fay, and I was not fick they have beaten sesand I felt it not:when hall I awake ! I will feek it yet again

XXIIII. BE not thou envious against evil men, noither desire to be with them. For their heart ftudieth deftruftion,

and their lips talk of mifchief. 3 Through wisdom is an house builded, and by understanding it is established.

And by knowledge thall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleafant riches

A wife man is ftrong, yea, a man of knowledge increafeth frength.

6 For by wife counfel thou thalt make thy war : and in multitude of counfel-Jours there is fafety.

7 Wildom is too high for a fool : he openeth not his mouth in the gare. He that deviseth to do evil, fhall

be called a mischievous person.

9 The thought of foolishnesse is fin :

and the fcorner is an abomination to to If thou faint in the day of adver-

fity, thy frength is imall :

II If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that

are ready to be flain : 13 If thou fayeft, Behold, we knew it not: doth not be that pondereth the beart, confider it? and he that keepeth thy foul, doth not be know it? and shall not he render to every man according to

his storte ? good : and the honey-comb which is eet to thy talte,

14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom he unto thy foul : when thou haft found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expedition fall not be cut off.

15 Lay not wait(O wicked man)against the dwelling of the righteous : spoil not his refting place

16 For a just man falleth feven times,

and rifeth up again : but the wicked fall fall into mischief. 17 Rejoyce not when thine enemy fal-

leth, and let nor thine heart be glad when he stumbleth :

18 Left the LORD fee it, and it

displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him. 19 Fret not thy felf because of evil men:

neither be thou envious at the wicked. 20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man : the candle of the wicked shall

be put out. 21 My fon fear thou the LORD, and the king : and meddle not with them

that are given to change. 22 For their calamity fall rife fuddenly, and who knoweth the ruine of

them both ? 23 These things also belong to the wife. It is not good to have respect of

persons in judgement. 24 He that faith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous him thall the people curfe;

nations shall abhor him : 25 But to them that rebuke him fall be delight, and a good bleffing thal come upon them.

26 Every man thall kiffe his lips that glveth a right anfwer.

27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thy felf in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 Be not a witneffe against thy neighbour without cause: and deceive not with thy lips. 29 Say not, I will do fo to him as he

hath done to me : I will render to the man according to his work.

30 I went by the field of the flothfull-and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding :

31 And lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the fact thereof, and the flone wall thereof wa broken down :

32 Then I faw and confidered it wells looked upon it, and received in-Arudion.

33 Yet a little fleep, a little flumbers little folding of the hands to fleep:
34 So fall thy poverty come, at one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed

C H A P. XXV. avoiding causes of quarrells, and sundy causes thereof.

Hefe are also proverbs of Solomon which the men of Hezekiah king of

Judah copied our. 2 It is the glory of God to conceals thing : but the honour of kings is to

fearch out a matter, 3 The heaven for height and the eard for depth, and the beatt of kings is un fearchable.

4 Tab

lom

und

thy

inft

not

fhall

fal-

glad

d it

rath

men:

o the

shall

and

them

find.

e of

s the

ed of

Thou

curfe

fiall

come

s that

and

g and

reigh-

e not

as he

to the

hfull

oid of

y with

e face

of was

well

ed in-

nben s

£1 008

armed

d about

Sundry

omos

king of

nceals is 10

e earti

S & UB

9 2

ed.

Take away the droffe from the filand there hall come forth a veffell for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be esta-

blifhed in righteoufneffe.

6 Put not forth thy felf in the pre-fence of the king, and ftand not in the place of great men.

7. For better it is that it be faid unto thee, Come up hither; then that thou

houldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen. 8 Go not forth haftily to thrive , left

thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour bath put thee

9 Debate thy cause with thy neigh-bour himself; and discover not a secret to

to Left he that heareth it: pur thee to

hame, and thise infamy turn not away.

11 A word fitly fpoken, is like apples of gold in piaures of filver.

12 As an ear-ring of gold, and an or-

mment of fine gold : fo is a wife reprover upon an obedient car. 13 As the cold of faow in the time of

harvelt; fo is a faithfull messenger to them that send him : for he refresheth

the foul of his mafters, 14 Whofo boafteth himfelf of a falfe giftis like clouds & winde without rain.

15 By long forbearing is a prince per-fwaded, and a foft tongue breaketh the

16 Haft thou found honey ? est fo much led therewith and vomit it.

17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neigh-

ours house : left he be weary of thee and so hate thee. 18 A man that beareth falfe witne fe

against his neighbour, as a maul, and a fword, and a tharp arrow.

19 Confidence in an unfaithfull man in time of trouble, is like a broken tooths and a foot out of joynt.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vineger upon nitre: fo is he that fingeth longs to an beavie heart.

21 If thine enemy be hungry give him bread to eat: and if he be thirfty , give him water to drink :

22 For thou halt heap coals of fire up on his head, and the LORD fhall reward

thee. 23 The north-winde driveth away rain : fo doth an angry countenance, a

backbiting tongue. 24 It is better to dwell in a corner of

the house top, then with a brawling woman, and in a wide house. 25 As cold waters to a thirfty foul :

fo is good news from a far countrey. A righteous man falling down be-

fore the wicked , is as a troubled fount-

ain, and a corrupt fpring.

27 It is not good to eat much honey: fo for men to fearch their own glory, is glery.

28 He that hath no rule ever his own fpirit is like a cirie that is broken downs and without walls,

CHAP. XXVI. I Observations about fools,13 about fluggards, 17 and about contentious bufie-

Lodies.

A s fnow in fummer, and as rain in harvest: so honour is not feemly 2 As the bird by wandering , as the

fwallow by flying : fo the curfe canleleffe hall not come.

A whip for the horse , a birdle for the afferand a rod for the fools back. Answer nor a fool according to his

folly-left thou also be like unto him Answer a fool according to his folly?

left he be wife in his own conceit. He that feedeth a meffage by the

hand of a fool, cutteth off the feet, and drinketh damage.

7 The legs of the lame are not equall:
fo is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 As he that bindeth a stone in a

fling; fo is he that giveth honour to a

of a drunkard : fo is a parable in the

mouth of fools. 10 The great God that formed all things, both rewardeth the fool, and re-

wardeth tranfgreffours. II As a dog returneth to his vomit :

fo a fool returnerh to his folly. 12 Seeft thou a man wife in his own conceit ' there is more hope of a fool then of him.

13 The flothfull man faith , There is a lion in the way-a lion is in the freets.

14 As the door turneth upon bis bingos : to doth the flothfull upon his bed.

15 The flothfull hideth his hand in his bofom, it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The fluggard is wifer in his own conceit, then feven men that can render a reafon

17 He that paffeth by, and medleth with Arife belonging not to him , is like one that taketh a dog by the ears 18 As a madman , who caffeth fire-

brands-arrows-and death : 19 So is the man that deceiveth his

neighbour, and faith, Am not I in sport ? 20 Where no wood is , there the fire octh out : fo where there is no talebearer, the ftrife ceafeth,

21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire : fo is a contentious man to kindle frife.

The words of a tale-bearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

23 Burning lips, and a wicked heart, are like a potficard covered with filver

24 He that hateth-diffembleth with his lips and layeth up deceit within him. not : for there are feven abominations in

his hearr. 26 Whose harred is covered by de-

fore the whole congregation. 27 Wholo diggeth a pit, shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

Met!

zich

200

will

eril

ty O

tha!

tere

2

Phot

the

Arc

che

is a

fial

2

hav

the

rig

10

B

Fat

has

thr

the

fin

of

Bo

fin

For

zh

Bu

Wi

fe

be

fo

bo

m

tt

60

2

2

25

23

22

21

28 A lying tongue hateth those that are silided by it , and a flattering mouth, worketh ruine.

C H A P. XXVII.

11 of care to avoid offences, and of houshold care.

Boaft not thy felf of to morrow : for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and

nor thine own lips A flone is heavie, and the fand weightie: but a fools wrath is heavier then them both,

Wrath is cruell, and anger is outragious : but who is able to fland before envie ?

5 Open rebuke is beiter then fecret leve.

6 Faithfull are the wounds of a friend : but the kiffes of an enemy are deceitfull. The full foul loatheth an honey-

comb : but to the hungry foul every bitter thing is fweet. As a bird that wandereth from her

meft : fo is a man that wandereth from his place.

Ointment and perfume rejoyce the seart : fo doth the fweetnesse of a mans friend by heartie counfell.

10 Thine own friend, and thy fathers

friend forfake not : neither go into thy brothers house in the day of thy calamirie: for better is a neighbour that is meer then a brother far off.

II My fon be wife, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

12 A prudent man forefeeth the evil, and hideth himfelf : but the fimple paffe on and are purified.

13 Take his garment that is furery for a ftranger and take a pledge of him for a Arange wenian

He that bleffeth his friend with a loud voice-rifing early in the morning it

hall be counted a curfe to him. 15 A continual! dropping in a very rainy day, and a contentious woman are

15 Whofoever hideth her , hiderh the winder and the ointment of his right band, which bewrayeth it felf.

17 Iron fharpeneth iron : fo a man marpeneth the countenance of his friend.

18 Whofo keepeth the fig-tree-shall cat his mafter-fiall be honoured.

19 As in water face anfwereth to face:

20 Hell and deftrueion are never full : fo the eyes of man are never fatisfied.

21 As the fining por for filver, and the furnace for gold: fo is a man to his praise.

22 Though thou houldest bray a fool in a morter among wheat with a peffell-yet will not his foolinnes depart from him.

23 Be thou diligent to know the flare of thy flocks and look well to thy herds.

24 For riches are not for ever : and doth the crown endure to every generation !

25 The hay appeareth, and the tender graffe feweth it felf, and berbs of the

mountains are gathered.

26 The lambs are for thy clothing and the goats are the price of thy field.

And thou halt have goats milk enough for thy food, for the ford of thy houmold, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

C H A P. XXVIII. General observations of impleties and re-

ligious integritie. "He wicked flee when no man purfu-

eth : but the righteous are bold as a 2 For the transgression of a land many

are the princes thereof : but by a man of understanding and knowledge , the flate thereof hall be prolonged.

3 A poor man that oppreffeth the poor

is like a fweeping rain which leaveth no

They that forfake the law praise the wicked : but fuch as keep the law, contend with them 5 Evil men understand not judgement :

but they that feek the LORD, underfind all things. 6 Beiter is the poor that walkethin

his uprigheneffesthen he that is perverfe in his wayes-though he be rich 7 Whoso keeperh the law-ir a wife for

but he that is a companion of riotous men-harneth his father. 8 He that by usury and unjust gain in-

creafeth his fubftance, he fall gather it for him that will pittle the poor 9 He that turneth away his ear from

hearing the law, even his prayer thall be abomination.

10 Whofo caufeth the righteous to go aftray in an evil way , he fhall fall hi felf into his own pit : but the upright full have good things in possession

II The rich man is wife in his own conceit : but the poor that hath underflanding fearcheth him out.

12 When rightcous men do rejouch there is great glory : but when the wicked rife,a man is hidden

13. He that cov reth his fins, shall not profper; but whoso confesseth and forfaketh them, shall have mercy.

14 Happy is the man that fearethalway : but he that hardeneth his heart-fall fall into mifchief.

15 As a roaring lion and a ranging bear to fo is a wicked ruler over the poor

people. 16 The prince that wanteth under-Randing is also a great oppressour: but he that hateth coverousnesse, shall pro-

long his dayes. A man that doth violence to the 17 blood of any perfon, hall fice to the pili let no man flay him

18 Whofo walketh uprightly, fall be fived : but he that is perverfe in his wayes shall fall at once.

19 He that tilleth his land, hall have plentie of bread; but he that followeth after vain persons, shall have povertie enough

20 A faithfull man fhall abound with bleffings :

ig.

ender

of the

thing

milk

of thy

e for

nd re-

urfu

d 35 8

many

an of

ftate

19009

th no

fe the

con-

ent:

Rand

th is

verfe

fon:

auojo

n inner it

from 24 le

0 80

right

OWB

der-

WCB.

wic-

808

rís

af-

hall

ing

000

fer-

Est

-02

ehe

pits

1 be

ha

rtie

18

bleffings : but he that maketh hafte to be thee reft : year he hall give delight unto rich, thall not be innocent.

21 To lave respect of persons is not good : for, for a piece of bread that man

will transgreffe. 22 He that hafterh to be rich, hath an evil eye and confidereth not that pover-

ty hall come upon him. hall finde more favour then be that flat-

tereth with the tongue. 24 Whose robbeth his father or his mother, and faith, It is no transgression,

the fame is the companion of a de-Brover.

25 He that is of a proud heart-flirreth up ftrife- but he that putteth his truft in the LORD, hall be made fat.

26 He that trufteth in his own heart, is a fool : but whoso walketh wifely, he hall be delivered.

27 He that giveth unto the poor-hall not lack : but he that hideth his eyes, shall have many a curfe.

28 When the wicked rife, men hide themselves : but when they perish, the

righteous increase. C H A P. XXIX.

1 Observations of publike, 15 and private government. 22 Of anger, prile theevery comardize and coverousnesse

He that being often reproved hardenftroved, and that without remedy.

2 When the rightcous are in authoritysthe people rejoyce : but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoyceth his

father: but he that keepeth company with harlots, fpendeth his fubitance.

4 The king by judgement ftablifterh the land: but he that receiveth gifts over-

throweth it. 5 A man that flattereth his neighbour,

spreadeth a net for his feet. 6 In the transgression of an evil manthere is a fnare : but the rightcous doth fing and rejoyce.

The righteous confidereth the caufe of the poor : but the wicked regarderh not to know if.

8 Scornfull men bring a city into a fnare : but wife men rurn away wrath. Q If a wife man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh,

there is no reft. to The blood-thirfly hate the upright: but the juft feek his foul.

II A fool uttereth all his minde : but a

wife man keepeth it in till afterwards. 12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his fervants are wicked.

13 The poor and the deceitfull man meet together : the L O R D lighteneth

both their eyes.

14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his theone thall be established for ever.

15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a childe left to himself, bringeth his mother to hame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth : but the righteoue thall fee their fall.

17 Correct thy fon, and he fall give

18' Where there is no vision, the pear le perifa : but he that keepeth the laws appy is he.

A fervant will not be corrected by words : for though he understand he will not answer

20 Seeft thou a man that is haffy in his words ! there is more hope of a fool then of him.

21 He that delicately bringerh up his fervant from a childe-hall have him be .

come his fon at the length. 22 An angry man ftirreth up ftrife, and a furious man aboundeth in trans-

greffion. 23 A mans pride thall bring him low : but honour hall aphold the humble in

spirit. Whoso is partner with a thick

hateth his own foul : he heareth curfings and bewrayeth is not. 24 The fear of man bringerh a feare :

but whoso putteth his truft in the LORD thall be fafe. 25 Many feek the rulers favours but

every mans judgement cometh from the LORD. 27 An unjust man is an abomination

to the just : and he that is upright in the way, is abomination to the wicked, XXX.

C H A P. XXX.

1 Agurs confession of faith. 10 The meanest not to be wronged. 11 Four wicked generations. 15 Four things unsatiable. 18 Four things hard to be known. 24 Four things exceeding wife,

29 Four things stately.

He words of Agur the fon of Jakeh. even the prophecy : the man fpake unto Ithiel-even unto Ithiel and IIcal.

2 Surely I am more brutifh then any man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wildom nor have the knowledge of the holy

4 Who hath ascended up into heavens or descended who hath gathered the winde in his files ! who bath bound the waters in a garment ? who hath etlablished all the ends of the earth ! what is his name, and what is his fons names if thou cantt tell ?

5 Every word of God is pure : he is a field unto them that put their truft in

6 Adde thou not unto his words, left he reprove thee and thou be found a list.
7 Two things have I required of thee deny me them not before I die.

Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches: feed me with food convenient for me ?

Left I be fully and deny thee, and Who is the LORD ! or left I be poors and fleal, and take the name of my God in vain.

10 Accuse net a servant unto his mafter; fest he curfe theesand thou be found

II There is a generation that curfeth their father , and doth not bleffe their

12 There is a generation that are . Puze

eri

Wit

cin

Whi

tor

can

field

hear

while

thar

nèw:

20

may

been

fore

thing

men

with

rael i

fearc

thing

fore of m

14 lone

nity a

15 made

ng c

15

faying

have g

ther h

rifilo

domaa

pereci

miric.

18 F

md he

CLANIOS

72

13

11

8

pure in their own eyes . and yet is not vamed from their fishingffe.

13 There is a generation O how lofty are their eyes! and their eye-lids are lift-

14 There is a generation , whose teeth ere as fwords , and their iaw teeth as knives , to devour the poor from off the

earth and the needy from among men.
15 The horsteech hath two daughters. erying Give give. There are three things that are never fatisfied, yea, four things fay notalt is enough :

16 The grave and the barren womb the fre that faith not It is enough,

The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mothers the ravens of the valley thall pick it out , and

wonderful for meaveastour which I know need of spoil.

10 The way of an eagle in the air, the way of a ferpent upon a rock, the way of a hip in the midft of the fea, and the way of a man with a maid.

20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman : the eateth , and wipeth her outh, and faith, I have done no wicked-

meffe.

21 For three things the earth is difqui-ated and for four which it cannot bear: 22 For a fervant when he reigneth; and

a fool when he is filled with meat :

23 For an odious moman when the is to her miftreffe,

24 There be four things which are little apon the earth, but they are exceeding wife .

25 The ants are a people not frong vet they prepare their meat in the fummer. The conies are but a feeble folk yet

make they their houses in the rocks. 27 The locales have no king yet go they

forth all of them by bands. 28 The fpider taketh hold with ber

bands, and is in kings palaces. 20 There be three things which go

well-yeasfour are comely in going :

beafts and turneth not away for any: 31 A grey-houndsan he goat alfor and it, and delivereth girdles unto the mer-a king against whom there is no riting chant.

ap. p thy felf , or if thou hall thought evil; lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringnofe bringeth forth blood e fo the forsing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

I Lemuels lesson of chastity and temperance. 6 The afflifted are to be com-forted and defended. 10 The praise and

properties of agood mig.

The words of king Lemuel the prophecy that his mother taught him. What my fon! and what the fen of

my womb! and what the fon of my vows! Give not thy Grength unto women, or thy wayse to that which deftroyeth a kings,

It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink winemer for prin-

ces strong drink:

5 Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgement of any of the

affiled.

Give frong drink unto him that is ready to periff, and wine unto those that be of heavie hearts.

7 Let him drink, and forget his pover-

ty and remember his mifery no more. 8 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to deftruftion.

Open thy mouths judge rightcoufly ,

needy

10 Who can finde a vertuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

II The heart of her hulband doth fafe-

abe young eagles shall eat it.

If The heart of her hutband dott tare18 There be three things which are too by trust in her, so that he shall have no

12 She wil do him goodsand not evil all the dayes of her life.

14 She feeketh wooll and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands

12 She is like the merchants thing, the bringeth ber food from afar.

She riferh alfo while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her bourhold, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She confidereth a field- and buyerh it : with the fruit of her hands the plant-

eth a vineyard. She girdeth her loins with ftrength 17 She girdeth her loins and ftrengtheneth her arms

18 She perceiveth that her merchan-dife is good : her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the fpindle, ad her hands hold the deftaff.

20 She ftrercherh out her hand to the poorsyea, the reacheth forth ber hands to

21 She is not afraid of the fnow for her houshold : for all her houshold are clothed with fcarlet. 23 She maketh her felf coverings of ta-

pellry-her clothing is filk and purple. 23 Her hufband is known in the garen

when he fitteth among the elders of the land. 24 She maketh fine linen , and felleth

p. 25 Strength and honour are her clo-32 If thou halt done foolishly in lifting thing; and the shall rejoyce in time to

26 She openeth her mouth with wifdom, and in her tongue is the law of kind-

neffe 27 She looketh well to the wayes of er houshold, and eateth not the bread of

idleneffe. 28 Her children arife up, and call ber bleffed : ber hufband alfo, and he praifesh

29 Many daughters have done vertu-

30 Favour is deceitfull , and beauty is vainthut a woman that feareth the LORD he hall be praifed.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hander let ber own works praife ber in the

gates.

TECCLE.

n- 4

at

20

nđ

19

fe-

no

ile

nd

fhe

it's

43

eth eta-

the

18+

out

ile,

the 10

for

478

13-

the

erh

·ISI

clo-

10

nif-

nd-

d of

**fesh** 

rtu-

RD:

nds

the

E.

## TECCLESIASTES, OF, THE PREACHER.

CHAP,

Jes are vain. 4 because the creatures are refliefe. 9 They bring forth nothing new, and old things are forgotten: 12 and because he hath found it so in wifdoms Rudies.

He words of the preacher, the fon of David, king in feru-falem.
2 Vanity of vanities faith the preacher, vanity of va-

nuies, all is vanity.

What profit hath a man of all his Isbour, which he taketh under the fun ?

One generation paffeth away, and mether generation comech, but the earth

5 The fun alfo arifeth, and the fun goeth down, and hafteth to the place where

he arofe.

The winde goeth toward the fouth, and turnerh about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the winde returnerh again according to his circuits.

All the rivers run into the feat yet the fea is not full : unto the place from whence the rivers comes thither they re-

8 All things are full of labour, man cannot utter it: the eye is not fatif-fied with feeings nor the ear filled with

bearing.

9 The thing that both been, it is that which shall be and that which is done is no that which hall be done; and there is no

new thing under the fun.

to Is there any thing whereof it may be faid, See, this is new ! it bath been already of old time, which was be-

It There is no rememberance of former things; neither shall there be any rememberance of things that are to come, with those that shall come ster.

12 I the preacher was king over If-

ræl in Jerufalem.

13 And I gave my heart to feek and fearch out by wildom, concerning all things that are done under heaven; this fore travell hath God given to the fons of man, to be exercised therewith.

14 I have feen all the works that are one under the fun, and behold, all is va-

nity and vexarion of spirit.

15 That which is crooked, cannot be made Graight, and that which is want-

ig cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own hearts hying Lost airi come to great effate and have gotten more wisdom then all they that have been before me in Jerusalem : year my heart had great experience of wiflom and knowledge.

17 And I gave my heart to know wif-domand to know madneffe and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of

18 For in much wifdom is much grief : and he that increaseth knowledge, increateth forrow,

The preacher Sheweth all humans cour- 1 The vanitie of humane courses in the works of pleasure, 18 and of labour. 24 Nothing better then joy in our la-

bours : but that is Gods gift.

Said in my heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleafure : and behold, this also is vanity

2 I faid of laughter, It is mad : and

of mirth, What doth it !

I fought in mine heart to give my felf unto wine, (yet acquainting mine keart with wifdom) and to lay hold on folly , till I might fee what mes that good for the fons of men, which they should do under the heaven all the dayes of their life.

I made me great works, I builded

me houses, I planted me vineyards.
5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kinds

6 I made me pools of water-to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees.

7 I got me fervants and management had fervants born in my houfe : alfo I had great possessions of great and small had great possessions were in Jerusalem before me.

8 I gathered me alfo filver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings, and of the provinces: I gat me men-singers and women-fingers, and the delights of the fons of men as mulicall infruments and

that of all forts.

9 So I was greet, and increased more then all that were before me in Jeru-falem: also my wisdom remained with

to And whatfoever mine eyes defired, I kept not from them : I withheld not mine heart from any loy: for my heart rejoyced in all my labours; and this was my portion of all my labour.

11 Then I looked on all the works that

my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do : and beholds all was vanity, and vexation of spirits and there was no profit under the fun.

12 ¶ And I turned my felf to behold wildom and madnefferand folly for what can the man do that cometh after the king ! even that which hath been already

13 Then I faw that wifdom excelleth folly, as far as light excellerh darknesse. 14 The wife mans eyes are in ble houds but the fool walketh in darkneffe , and I

my felf perceived also that one event

15 Then faid I in my heart As it hap-peneth to the fools fo it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wife ? then I faid in my heart, That this also is

16 For there is no rememberance of the wife more then of the fool for ever ; feeing that which now go in the dayes to come shall be forgotten; and how dieth the wife man ? as the fool.

17 There-

17 Therefore I hated life, because the work that is wrought under the fun is grievous unto me : for all is vanity, and vexation of fpirit.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour which T had raken under the fun : because hould leave it unto the man that fhall be after me,

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wife man or a fool ' yet that he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have flewed my felf wife under the fun. This is alfo wanitu

20 Therefore I went about to cause my eart to despair of all the labour which I

Book under the fun.

21 For there is a man whose labour it in wifdom, and in knowledge, and in equitie : yet to a man that hath not laboured therein, hall he leave it for his portion. This also is vanity, and a great evil

22 For what hath man of all his labours and of the vexation of his heart wherein he hath laboured under the fun ?

23 For all his dayes are forrows, and his travel grief; yea-his heart taketh not reft in the night. This is also vanity. 24 There is nothing better for a

then that he fould ear and drink, and that he should make his foul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that towas from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat ? or who elfe can

haften hereunto more then I ? 26 For God giveth to a man that is good in his fight, wisdom, and know-ledge, and joy: but to the finner he giweth travell, to gather, and to heap up

that he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

By the necessary change of times vamity is added to humane travel, 11There is an excellencie in Gods works. O every thing there is a feafon, and

a time to every purpole under the heaven. 2 A time to be born and a time to die:

a time to plant, and a time to plack up that which is planted.

3 A time to kill, and a time to heal:

time to break down, and a time to build up

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh: a time to mourn, and a time to dance.

5 A time to caft away flones, and a time to gather Rones together : a time to embrace, and a time to sefrain from embracing.

6 A time to get and a time to lofe : a time to keep, and a time to caft away.

7 A time to rent, and a time to few : a gime to keep filence, and a time to fpeak. 8 - A time to love, and a time to hate : a sime of war, and a time of peace.

9 What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth !

10 I have feen the travell which God hath given to the fons of men, to be exercifed in it

II. He hath made every thing beautifull not a fecond : year be hath neither chi

their heart, fo that no man can finde out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoyce, and to

do good in his life.

13 And alfo that every man hould ear and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour : it is the gift of God.

14 I know that what foever God derby it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it-nor any thing taken from it : and God doth it , that men hould fear before

15. That which hath been, is now : and that which is to be hath already been and God requireth that which is pak.

16 9 And morcover I faw under the fun the place of judgement, that wickedneffe was there : and the place of rightsoufneffe, that iniquity masthere.

17 I faid in mine heart-God hall judge the righteous, and the wicked : for there is a time there for every purpole, and for

every work.

18 I faid in mine heart concerning the effare of the fons of men-that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themfelves are beafis. 19 For that which befalleth the fons of

men befalleth beafts, even one thing befalleth them : as the one dieth, fo dieth the other : year they have all one breath fo that a man hath no preeminence a-

20 All go into one place, all are of the

duft, and all turn to duft again. 21 Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beat that goeth downward to the earth

Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, then that a man flould rejoyce in his own works : for that is his portion : for who shall bring him to fee what faall be after him ?

C H. A P. IIII. pression. 4 by envier 5 by idlenesse. 7 w covetous fuesse. 9 by sol tarinesse.

CO I returned, and confidered all the Soppreffions that are done under the fun, and behold the tears of fuch as were oppressed, and they hal no comforter: and on the fide of their oppressours these

mas power, but they had no comforter.
2 Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead, more then the living

which are yet alive.

Yearbetter is be then both they which hath not yet been, who hath not feen the evil work that is done under the fun.
4 ¶ Again-I confidered all travelland

every right work, that for this a man it envied of his neighbour : this is also we nity and vexation of spirit.

The fool foldern his hands togs ther, and careth his own fleth:

Better is an handfull with quitnesses then both the hands full with to vell and vexation of spirit.

Then I returned, and I faw vanit 7 Then I under the fun.

There is one alone, and there is his time ; also he hath fer the world in nor brother ; yet is there no end of

hi W3 thi evi the

4

21

C

1. - 35 hea for

300

thin and Mor 3 mule is kr

defe fire VOW VOW, Bot p

fielle ! angel moul delire many nitics

poor, ment not at then t bigher

is for the fie 10 . fatisfie abunda vanity. his labour, neither is his eye fatisfied with riches, neither faith he. For whom do I labour , and bereave my foul of good ! this as also vanity, year it is a

9 Two are better then one ; because they have a good reward for their labour.

up his fellow; but we to him that is alone when he falleth: for he hath not

n

0

'n

is

m

55

pd

be

4-

29-

ige

ere

for

gha fec

s of

be-

ieth ath

e 1.

f the

that

bealt

ere is hould is his

e fec

y 09-

11 the

er tie g viete

oriet:

there

rtet.

which

living

which

en the

ell-and

man is

160 91

s togt

quin

vanit

there i

r chil

d of al

another to help him up 11 Again, if two lie together, then they have heat; but how can one be warm

12 And if one prevail against hims

cord is not quickly broken. 13 9 Berter is a poor and a wife childe, then an old and foolin king, who

will no more be admonified. 14 For out of prison he cometh to reign, whereas also he that is born in his

hingdom becometh poor.

15 I confidered all the living which walk under the fun, with the fecond childe

that fhall ftand up in his flead.

16 There is no end of all the people. even of all that have been before them : they also that come after, shall not rejoyce in him s furely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAP. V.

1 Vanity in divine services 8 in mur-

muring . 9 and in riches .: 18 Joy inriches is the gift of Gods

Kep thy foot when thou goet to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, then to give the facrifice of fools : for they confider not that they do evit.

2 Be not rath with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hatty to utfer any thing before God; for God is in heaven and thou upon earth : therefore let thy words be few.

3. For a dream cometh through the mititude of bulinesses and a fools voyce among mon s is known by multitude of words:

4 When thou voweff a vow unte God, defer not to pay it : for he hash no pleafire in fools; pay that which thou haft.

5 Better is it that thou houldeft not yow, then that thou houldest vow, and

Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy fish to fine neither fay thou before the augel, that it mas an errour : wherefore fhould God be angry, at thy voice, and delirov the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multicade of dreams, and many words, there are also divers va-

nities ; but fear thou God.

8 If thou feed the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgement and juffice in a province, marvell not at the matter: for he that is higher then the highest, negarde h, and there be higher then they.

Moreovers the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by

the field.

10 He that loveth filver hall not be fatisfied with filver: nor he that loveth abundance, with increase : this is also - 11 When goods increases they are increafed that eat them: and what good is there to the owners thereof, faving the beholding of them with their eyes?

12 The fleep of a labouring man is fweet-whether he eat little or much a but the abundance of the rich will not fuffer

him to fleep.

13 There is a fore evil which I have feen under the funs namely, riches bept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perift by evil travell : and he begetterh a fon, and there is

nothing in his hand.

19 As he came forth of his mothers womb, naked shall he return to go as he came and shall take nothing of his labours which he may carry away in his hand

16 And this also is a fore evil this in all points as he camerfo thali he gos and what profit hath he than hach laboured

for the winde to

17 All his dayes also he esteth in darkneife; and he hath much forrow and

wrath with his ficknesse.

18 9 Behold that which I have feen : it is good and comely for one to care and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the fun all the dayes of his life which God giveth him : for it is his portione

19 Every man alfo to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to est thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour ;

this is the gift of God. the dayes of his life : because God anfwereth him in the joy of his heart.

The vanity of riches, 3 of children, 6 and of old age without riches. 9 The vanity of fight and mandering defires. There is an evil which I have feen under the fune and it is common

2 . A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, to that he wanteth nothing for his foul of all that he defireth, yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a dranger eareth it; this is vanity, and it is an

evil difeate. 3 1 If a man beget an kundred children, and live many yeers, fo that the dayes of his yeers be many, and his foul be not filled with good, and also that he have no butially I fay that an untimely

birth is better then he.

4 For he cometh in with wanity, and departeth in darkneffe and his name hall be covered with darkneffe.

Moreovershe hath not feen the fun-

nor known any thing: this bath more reft then the other. 6 T Year though he live a thoufand

yeers twice told, yet hath he feen no good : do not all go to one place !

All the labour of man is for his mouth, and yet the appetite, is sor filled.

For what hath the wife more then the fool? what hath the poor, then?

9 A Better is the fight of the eyes.

then the wandering of the defire : this

also vanity and vexation of spirit. already, and it is known that it is man : neither may be contend with him that is mightierthen he.

IL A Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what is man the better !

pan in shis life, all the dayes of his vain life, which he fpenderh as a fhadow ! for who can tell a man what fall be after him under the fun

CHAP. VII.

2 Remodies against vanity, are a good 2 mortification 7 - patience.

33 The difficulty of wifdom. A Good name is better then precious

the day of ones birth. a . The is better to go to the house of mourning, then to go to the house of Ring : for the is the end of all mene living will lay it to his heart.

3 : Sorrow is better then laughter, for y the failneffe of the countenance the

carr is made better.

The heart of the wife is in the house of mourning ; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirch.

5 It is better so hear the rebuke of wife, then for a man re hear the fong

o For as the crackling of thorns under

is al fo is vanity. men madrand a gift deftroyeth the heart .

8 Berter is the end of a thing then the exinning thereof; and the patient in pirit is bener then the proud in fpirit.

9 Be nor hafty in thy fpirit to be of fools.

that the former dayes were better then melet for thou does not major wilely concerning this.

trance : and by if there is profit to them

That fee the fun.

12 For wifdom is a defence, and moey is a defence : but the excellency of sowledge is, that wifdom givesh life to them that have it.

13 Confider the work of God : for who can make that Araight which he

kath-made crooked ?

14. In the day of prosperity be joyfull, but in the day of advertity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should ade nothing after him.

of my vanity: there is a just man that perimeth in his rightcoulinesse, and there is a wicked man that 16 All things have I feen in the dayes a wicked man that prolongeth bis life

in his wickednesse.

15 Be not righteous over much nei-ther make thy feif overwife: why mouldest thou deftroy thy felf ?

17 Be not overmuch wickedt neither erhou foolish : why shouldest thou die efore thy time !

18 It is good that thou frouldeft take heart unto every work that is done un

hold of this : yea also from this with draw not thine hand : for he that feareth God, thall come forth of them all.

19 Wifdom frengtheneth the wife, more then ten mighty men which are in the city 20 For there is not a juft man upon

earth, that doth good, and finneth not 21 Alfo take no heed unto all worth that are spoken, left thou hear thy servant

curfe thee 22 For oftentimes also thine own heart

knoweth, that thou thy felf likewife haft curfed others 23 ¶ All this have I proved by wif-

dom : I faid, I will be wife, but it was far from me. 24 That which is far off, and exceed.

ing deep, who can finde it out ? 25 I applied mine heart to know, and to fearth, and to feek out wildom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickednesse of folly, even of foolishnesse and madnedle

26 And I finde more bitter then death, the woman whose heart is fnares and nets, and her hands as bands : whole pleaseth God shall escape from her, but the finner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold-this have I found (faith the preacher) counting and by one to finde

out the account the 28 Which per my foul wekerh, but I finde not : one man among a shouland have I founds but a woman among all

those have I not sound. 29 Los this onely have I found, that God hath made man upright : but they bave fought out many inventions. C H A P. VIII.

Kings are to be respected, 12 It is bester with the godly in asversity then with the nacked in prosperity. Gods work unsearchable.

Mo mas the wife man ! and who knoweth the inverpretation of a thing I a mans wildom maketh his face to mine, and the boldnesse of his face thail be changed.

2 I counfell thee to keep the kings commandment, and that in regard of the eath of Ged.

Be nor haffy to go out of wis fight: fland not in an evil thing, for he dat whatfoever pleafeth him

4 Where the word of a king in three is power: and who may fay unto him What doct theu?

Whofo keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing : and a nife mans heart difcerneth both-time mi judgement.

Because to every purpose there is time and judgement : therefore the mi-

fery of man is great upon him. For he knoweth nor that which fall be: for who can tel him when it shall be!

There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; ath thor hath he power in the day of death: and there is no discharge in that war nei ther feall wickedneffe deliver those that are given to it.

All this have I feen and applied my

232 wh of the alf

WO the in t dre wie

fore wic whi 36m 14 en t who

wor

wich cond faid, 15 a ma then for t bour give 16

there Reep 17 har a is do 8020 hall

knou

thar

1 Zi life Fo the r works

u befo 2 / is one Wicke to the and to good eth a

that a one ev the for ide a after t 49 the liv

dag is dies b neithe the m

Wildom excels Arenoths 6 Alfo their love, and their harred. and their envie is now perched; neither have they any more a portion for ever in

suleth over another to his own hurt. 10 And fo I faw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holys and they were forgotten in the cityswhere they had to done : this is

alfo vanity. 11 Because sentence against an evil

work is not executed speedily : therefore the heart of the fons of men is fully fet

in them to do evil. dred times, and his dayer be prolonged; get furely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him.

12 But it shall not be well with the wicked neither shall he prolong his dayes which are as a shadow; because he feareth

not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth, that there be just men unto shom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked: again, there be wicked men to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous : I faid, that this also is vanity.

15 Then I commended mirth, because a man bath no better thing under the funthen to entiand to drink and to be merry: for that hall abide with him of his la-bour, the dayes of his life which God given him under the fun.

16 9 When I applied my beart to know wildom, and to fee the bufineffe that is done upon the earth: (for also there is that neither day nor night seeth

feep with his eyes.)
17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot finde out the work that is done under the fun : because though a man labour to feek it out, yea further, ough a wife man think to know if, yet till he not be able to finde is.

1 Like things bappen to good and bad. 7 Comfort is all their portion in this II Gods providence over all.

13 Wisdom is better then frength.
For all this I considered in mine heart, even to declare all this, that the righteons, and the wife, and their works, are in the hand of God : no man oweth either love or hatred by all that

u before them. 2 All things come alike to all : there is one event to the rightcous, and to the wicked; to the good, and to the clean, and to the unclean ; to him that facrificeth, and to him that facrificeth not : as is the goods fo is the finner, and he that fwear-

eth, as he that feareth an oath.

3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the fun, that there is one event unto all : yessaifo the heart of the fons of men is full of evil; and madsofe is in their heart while they live, and

after that they go to the dead.

4 Torto him that is joyned to all

the living, there is hope: for a living dog is better then a dead lion.

For the living know that they shall die but the dead know not any things neither beverhey any more a reward, for the memory of them is fornotten, ...

any thing that is done under the fun To thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart a for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be alwayes white,

and let thy head lack no o intment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovelt all the dayes of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the fun, all the dayes of thy vanity a for that is the portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the fun.

10 Whatfoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might : for there is no work-nor device-nor knowledge-nor wifdom in the grave whither thou goest.

11 ¶ I returned, and faw under the fun, that the race is not to the fwift, nor the battel to the firong-neither yet bread to the wife, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of fkill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For man also knoweth not his time. as the fifes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the fnare; fo are the fons of men fnared in an evil times when it falleth faddenly upon them.
13 This wildom have I feen also pn-

der the fun and it formed great unto me :

14 There was a little city, and few men within it: and there came a great king against it, and befreged it, and built great bulwarks againft it :

15 Now there was found in it a poor wife man, and he by his wifdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered

that fame poor man.

16 Then faid I. Wifdom is betrer then ftreagth: nevertheleffes the poor mans wifdom is defpifed, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of wife men are heard in quiet, more then the cry of him that fuleth among fools.

18 Wifdem is better then weapons of war : but one finner destroyeth much good.

CHAP. X. 1 Observations of wisdom and folly. 16 Of riot. 18 slothfulnesse, 19 and money. 20 Mens thoughts of kings ought to be reverend.

Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking favour : fo doth a little folly, him that is

in reputation for wisdom and honour. A wife mans beart is at his right hand a but a fools heart at his left.

Yea also when he that is a fool wall eth by the way, his wildom faileth hi and he faith to every one that he is a fool 4 If the spirit of the rules rife up against thee, leave not thy place : Bor

yeelding pacifieth great offences.

ere is an evil which I have feen under the fun, as an errour, which proceedeth from the ruler.

6 Folly is fer in great dignity, and the rich fit in low place.

7 I bave:

eth ife ni s

rh-

900 ir. redo 78.67

eare haft wif.

WAS ced. bne and

the nefc carfi. and hole

- But h the finde

hof I rfand ng all ahst.

they Pr is Atr

erny. s who of a s face

face kings of the light:

dett thère him metti sliw 1

e mi iere is e mih fall all bet

power nei denta: ar-neife that

ed my unde

T

1:71

8

10

016

ointr our

love

king

WC W

will 1

the up

ters c

as the

black

with t

viney:

l nor 7 1

veth)

keft ti

thould

the Ac

among

belide

toact

of jen

with fl

ble my

thereo

wed un

twixt s

gedi.

behold

eyes.

loved

green.

and our

1 The

chard

14 C

profe

loye an

An of th

12 /

14 of can

15 1

12 1

get s.

otite

9 I

10

me:

¢ 1

I have feen fervants upon borfesand princes walking as fervants upon the

8 . He that diggeth a pit-hall fall into ir, and whofo breaketh an bedge, a ferpent hall bire him.

9 Whofo removeth flones, fall be wood hall be endangered thereby.

wher the edge, then mult be put to more ftrength: but wildom is profitable to

1 1 Surely the ferpent will bite without inchantment, and a babler is no better.

12 The words of a wife mans mouth fwallow up himfelf.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolinnesse: and the end of his talk is mitchievous madneffe.

14 A fool alfo-18 full of words ; a man cannot tell what shall be ; and what shall be after hims who can tell him !

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 Wo to thee, O land, when thy

king is a childe, and thy princes eat in the morning

17 Bieffed art thous O lands when thy king is the fon of nobles, and thy princes eat in due feafon, for ftrength, and not

for drunkenneffe. 18 ¶ By much flothfulneffe the build ing decayeth, and through idlenesse of the hands the house droppeth thorow.

19 A feast is made tor laughter and wine maketh merry:but money answereth

all things.

20 ¶ Curfe not the king no not in thy thoughts and curse not the rich in thy bed-chamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings thall tell the mattor.

C H A P. XI. Directions for charity : 7 Beath in life, 9 and the day of judgement is to be thought on in thy youth.

All thy bread upon the waters : for thou halt finde it after many days. 2 Give a portion to feven, and alfo to eight; for thou knowest not what evil

shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth'; and if the tree fall toward the fouthe or toward the north, in the place where the tree

4 He that observeth the winde, fhall not fowe, and he that regardeth the clouds, shall not reap.

5 As thou knowest not what is the

way of the spirits nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with childe : even fo thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

In the morning fowe thy feed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand : for thou knowest not whether shall prefper, either this or that, or whether they

orth shall be abike good.

7 Truly the light is fweet, and a pleafant thing is it for the eyes to behold the fun,

g But if a man live many yeers, and reioyce in them all ; yet let him remember the dayes of darkneffe, for they shall be many. All that cometh is vanity.

o T Rejoyce, O young man, in thy youth, and let thine heart chear thee in the dayes of thy youth, and walk in the wayes of thine heart, and in the fight of thine eyes : but know thou that for all thefe things God will bring thee into judgement.

10 Therefore remove forrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy fieth:

for childhood and youth are vanity.

C. H. A. P. XII.

1 The Creatour is to be remembered in due time. 3 The preachers care to elifie. 13 The fear of God is the chief antidote of vanity.

Emember now thy Creatous in the dayes of thy youth, while the evil dayes come not nor the yeers draw night when thou mait fay, I have no pleafure in them a

While the fun, or the light, or the moon, or the ftars be not darkened, not the clouds return after the rain :

3 In the day when the keepers of the house hall tremble, and the ftrong men fhall bow themfelves, and the grinden cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened :

4 And the doors mall be thut in the firects, when the found of the grinding is low, and he thail tife up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of mulick hall be brought low.

5 Alfo when they shall be afraid of that which is high and fears fhall be in the way, and the almond-tree fhall flourifis and the grathopper thall be a burden, and defire half fail ; becaufe man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the ffreets :

6 Or over the filver cord be loofed or the golden bowl be broken orthe pitcher be broken at the fountains of the wheel broken at the ciftern.

Then hall the duft return to the earth as it was : and the fpirit fall n-

turn unto God who gave it. 8 9 Vanity of vanities, (faith the

preacher) all is vanity.

9 And moreover, because the preacher was wife he ftill taught the people knowledge, year he gave good heed, and fought outsand fet in order many proverbs.

10 The preacher fought to finde out Kceptable words and that which was written, was upright, even words of truth.

11 The words of the wife are as goods and as nails fastened by the masters of affemblies, which are given from ou mepherd. 12 And further by thefe, my fon ke

admonished:of making many books these is no end, and much fludy is a wearineft of the fleft.

13 ¶ Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God; and keep his commandments, for this is the whole

14 For God hal bring every work into udgement, with every secret thing, who thereis be good, or whether is be evil.

## THE SONG OF SOLOMON.

CHAP. The churches love to Christ:

The churches love to Christ: 5 She prayeth to be directed to his flock. 8 Christ directeth her to the shepherds tents: 9 sheweth his love, with graci-

ous promises: 12 They congratulate. He fong of longs which is So-lonsons.

2 Let him kide me with the kides of his mouth: for thy love is better then wine.

Because of the favour of thy good ointments , thy name is as ointment

£

i

of

.

Ħ-

ke lin

rks.

96

he

101

the

PM.

275

hat

of

fick

hat

the ifit

and

110

go

fed.

efie the

16-

the

chet

**8**% aght

180

elis.

adin rs of

980

n le

nesse

E che

p his bole

imo whe-

HE

'n.

2 rhe

4 Draw me we will run after thee : the king bath brought me into his chambers : we will be glad and rejoyce in thee, we will remember thy love more then wine: the upright love thee.

s I am black but comely (O ye daughters of Jerufalem) as the tents of Kedars

as the curtains of Solomon.

6 Look not upon me, because I am black, because the fun hath looked upon me: my mothers children were angry with me, they made me the keeper of the vineyarder but mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me (O thou whom my foul loveth) where thou feedeft, where thou mahell thy flocks to reft at noon : for why hould I be as one that turneth afide by

the flocks of thy companions ? 8 If thou know not. (O thou faireft among women) go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids

befide the Mepherds tents. 9 I have compared thee, O my love,

to a company of norfes in Pharaohs cha-

ger w. 10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows of jewels, thy neck with chains of gold,

with fluds of filver. 12 While the king fitteth at his ta-

ble my fpikenard fendeth forth the fmell thereof 13 A bundle of myrrhe is my welbelo-

ved unto me , he shall lie all night be-

14 My beloved is unto me as a clufter of camphire in the vineyards of En-

15 Behold, thou art fair, my love, behold, thou art fair, thou haft doves

16 Behold , thou art fair , my be . loved, year pleafant : also our bed is

17 The beams of our houseare cedar, and our rafters of fir.

The mentual love of Christ and his charch: 8 Her hope, 10 and calling. 14 Christs care of the church: 16 She professes her faith and hope.

Am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lilie among thorns; fo is my fore among the daughters. ..

As the apple-tree among the trees of the wood fo a my beloved among the fons. I fat down under his fhadow with great delight, and his fruit mas fweet to my tafte.

4 He brought me to the banquetting-house-and his banner over me mas love. Stay me with flagons, comfort me

with apples, for I am fick of love.

His left hand is under my head and his right hand doth embrace me.

7 I charge you. O ye daughters of Jerufalem by the roes, and the hindes of the field, that ye fir not up, nor awake my love till he pleafe.

8 The voice of my beloved! behold! he cometh leaping upon the mountains, thipping upon the hills.

9 My beloved is like a ros or a young hart : beholds he ftandeth behinde our wall, he looketh forth at the windows thewing himself thorow the lattesfe,

10 My beloved spake , and faid unto me, Rife up,my love, my fair one, and

come away, 11 For lothe winter is paft, the rain

is over and gone. The flowers appear on the carth,

the time of the finging of birds is come, and the voyce of the turtle is heard in

13 The fig-tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a good fmell. Arife, my love, my fair one, and come away.

14 9 O my dove ! that art in the clefts of the rocks in the fecret places of the stairs : let me fee thy countenance, let me hear thy voyce ; for sweet is thy vovce, and thy countenance is comely.

IS Take us the foxes, the little foxes that spoil the vines : for our vines have

tender grapes.

16 ¶ My beloved is mine + and I am 4, his : he feedeth among the lilies.

17 Hntil the day break and the hadows fice away : turn-my beloved, and be thou ains of Bether.
C H A P. III. like a ro-or a young hart upon the mount-

The church vistorious in temptations of glariesh in Chrift.

By night on my bed I fought him whom my foul leveth I fought hims

but I found him not. 2 I will rife now, and go about the clty in the streets and in the broad wayes I

will feek him whom my foul loveth: I fought him, but I found him not.

3 The watchmen that go about the citys found me: to mbom I faid, Saw ye

him whom my foul loveth? 4 It was but a little that I paffed from them-but I found him whem my foul loverh : I held him and would not ler him go, untill I had brought him into my mothers house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

I charge you. O ye daughters of Jerufalem by the roes, and by the hindes of the fieldsthat ye ftir not up, nor awake

my love till be please, ..

6 . 9 Wha a

9

17

10

V

sher

we I

the

i m

a T

30 47

they flock

which

every

one b

temp

fourfe

out n

he is

the ch

daugh

the qu

IO the m

the fur

inne

11 BUTS: E

to fee

the po

me lik

what w

were ti

AS

Ho

thy this

bands o

which v

an heap

roes th

as the r toward

5 Thi

6 H

7 Th

Olove

8 1

LESCAL W

and the the kin

T thine ey by the

12 0

13 1 turn, re

2 gard

& Who is this that cometh out of the wilderneffe like pillars of fmoak, perfumed with myrrhe and frankincenfe, with all powders of the merchant?

7 Behold his bed, which is Solomons : reescore valiant men are about it, of

the valiant of Ifrael:

They all hold fwords, being expert n war : every man hath his fword upon his thigh-because of fear in the night.

9 King Solomon made himfelt a chaget of the wood of Lebanon

10 He made the pillars thereof of filversthe bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of purple; the midft thereof being paved with love for the daughters of lerufalem.

II Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the crown wherewith his mether crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in The day of the gladueffe of his heart.

1 Christ setteth forth the graces of the church 8 sheweth her his love : 16 She Prayeth to be made fit for him.

Behold thou art fair my love behold. within thy locks : thy hair is as a flock of goats, that appear from mount Gi-

Thy teeth are like a flock of fheep ar are even forns which came up from the washing ; whereof every one bear twins and none is barren among them.

3 Thy lips are like a threed of fear-

Jet and thy speech is comely : thy temare like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks

4 Thy neck is like the rower of Dathere hang a thoufand bucklers, all fhields of mighty men.

Thy two breks are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among

the lilies.

6 Untill the day break, and the madows fice away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrhe, and to the hill of frankincenfe.

Thou art all fair, my love, there is

no fpot in thee.

8 ¶ Come with me from Lebanon (my fpoule) with me from Lebanon : look from the top of Amana from the top of Shenir & Hermon, from the lions dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9. Thou halt ravished my heart, my

filter-my spouse: thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one

chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my fafter my fpbufe! how much better is thy love then wine! and the fmell of thine ointmentsathen all fpices !

tr Thy lips O my spouse ! drop as the boney comb : honey and milk are under thy tomogrand the small as he had a thy tongue and the finel of thy garments it like the finell of Lebanon:

A garden inclosed is my fifter, my Spoule-a fpring that up-a fountain fealed. 13 Thy plants are an oschard of pomegranares, with pleafant fruits, camphire,

with fpikenard 4.14 Spikenard and faffron-calamus and

cynamom, with all trees of frankincenfemyrrke and aloes, with all the chief fpices

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of itving waters, and ftreams from Lebanon,

thou fourth blow upon my garden that the spices thereof may flow out : let my beloved come into his garden, and ex his pleafant fruits.

CHAP.

I Christ awaketh the church with his calling. 2 The church having a taste of Christs love. is fick of love. 9 A defeription of Christ by his graces.

Am come into my garden my fifter, my fpoufe, I have gathered my myrrhe with my fpice, I have eaten my honey-comb with my honey, I have drunk my wine with my milk:eat. O friends-drink, year drink abundantly, O beloved !

I fleep-but my heart waketh : it is the voice of my beloved that knocketh, faying, Open to me, my fifter, my love, my dove, my undefiled : for my head is filled with dew. and my locks with the drops of the night.

I have put off my cost, how hall I ut it on? I have washed my feet, how

hall I defile them ?

My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved for him.

s I role up to open to my beloved and my hands dropped with myrrhe, and my fingers with fweet fmelling myrrhe, upon the handles of the lock.

6 I opened to my beloved, but my beloved had withdrawn himfelf, and was gone: my foul failed when he fpake: I fought him but I could not finde him : I called him but he gave me no answer.

The watchmen that went about the cities found mes they imote mes they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my vail from me.

8 I charge you. O daughters of Jen-falem. if ye finde my beloved that ye tell him, that I am fick of love.

What is thy beloved more then another beloved, O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more then another beloved that thou doft fo charge

10 My beloved is white and ruddystle

chiefelt among ten thoufand. this locks are buthie, and black as a raven. tz His eyes are as the eyes of doves, by the rivers of waters, washed with milk

and Atly fet. 13 His cheeks me as a bed of fpices

as freet flowers: his lips like lilien dropping freet finelling myrthe. 14 His hands are as gold rings fit with the berythis bolly is as bright iver

overlaid with faphire 15 His legs are as pillers of marbles fet upon formets of fine gold : his counrenance is as Lebanon excellent as the cedars

16 His mouth is mod fweet, yearhe is altogether levely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O'daughters of le-

CHAP.

## The graces of the church, Chap, vi, vil, vill. Chrifts love to the church;

C H A P. VI.

,

nfe,

hief

F 11ton.

me.

that.

PEU

eat

cal-

of

ler,

rrhe

ey-

my

ink,

it is

eth

d is

the

II II

wor

the

ere

and

my up-

be-

WM

: 1

:1

thè

hty alls

ery.

tell

ben

ong

hen

rge

the

die

en.

1251

illo

ièsi

Tec

ory

iles

un-

the

e is

eda

Je-

Pr

4Christ shewesh the graces of the church, 10 and his love to her.

Whither is thy beloved gone? O thou fairest among women, whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may feek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his

garden, to the beds of fpices to feed in the gardens, and to gather lilies.

I am my beloveds, and my beloved is mine : he feedeth among the lilies.

Thou art beautifull, O my love. at Tirzah, comely as Jerufalem, terrible an army with banners.

Turn away thinc eyes from me for they have overcome me : thy hair is as a

fock of goars that appear from Gilead.
6 Thy teeth are as a flock of heep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and there is not one barren among them.

7 As a piece of a pomegranate are thy temples within thy locks.

There are threefcore queens, and

fourfcore concubines, and virgins without number. My dove, my undefiled is but one : he is the onely one of her mother, he is

the choice one of her that bare her : the daughters faw her, and bleffed her, year the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.
To Who is the that looketh forth as

the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the fun, and terrible as an army with banners ?

II I went down into the garden of Burs, to fee the fruits of the valley, and to fee whether the vine flourished, and

the pomegranates budded, 12 Or ever I was awares my foul made

me like the charets of Amminadib. 13 Return. return , O Shulamite, return-return-that we may look upon thee : what will ye fee in the Shulamite ? as it

C H A P. VII.

A further description of the church ber graces. 10 The church professes her faith and desire.

HOw beautiful are thy feet with moes:
O princes daughter! the joynts of
thy thighs are like jewels the work of the hands of a cuaning workman.

2 Thy navel is like a round gobler.

which wanteth not liquor, thy belly is like m heap of wheat fet about with lilies,

3 Thy two brefts are like two young

roes that are twins.

Thy neck is as a tower of ivory : thine eyes like the fift-pools in Heftbons by the gare of Bath-rabbim : thy nose is as the tower of Lebanon, which looketh toward Damafcus.

5 Thine head upon thee is like Carmel, and the hair of thine head like purple: the king is held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleafant art thou

O love for delights !
7 This thy ftature is like to a palm-

of : now also thy brefts shall be as cirflers of the vine, and the fmell of thy

nofe like apples.
9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine, for my beloved, that goeth down fweetly, causing the lips of those that are affeep, to fpeak.

10 ¶ I am my beloveds, and his defire

is towards me.

11 Comes my beloveds let us go forth into the field let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vine-ards, let us fee if the vine flouriffinehether the tender grape appears and the pomegranates bud forth ; there will I give thee my loves.

13 The mandrakes give a fmell , and at our gares are all manner of picafant for thee O my beloved ! ruits new and old, which I have laid up

I The love of the church to Christ. 8 The ealling of the Gentiles. 14 The church prayeth for Christs coming.

That thou wert as my brother that fucked & breits of my mother, when I hould finde thee without , I would kiffe thee : yet I fould not be defpifed

2 I would lead thee and bring thre into my mothers houses who would inftrus me: I would caufe thee to drink of fpiced

wine of the juice of my pomegranate. 7 head : and his right hand should embrace

4 I charge you, O daughters of Jerufalems that ye ftir not up, nor awake my

love until he pleafe.

5 (Who is this that cometh up from the wildernes leaning upon her beloved?) I raised thee up under the apple-tree a there thy mother brought thee forthsthere the brought thee forth that bare thee.

6 9 Set me as a feal upon thine heart as a feal upon thine arm : for love is frrong as death, jealoufie is cruell as the grave : the coals thereof are coals of fire, which bath a most vehement flame.

Many waters cannot quench loves neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would urrerly be contemned.

8 TWe have a little lifter, and the both no brefts : what shall we do for our fifter in the day when the thall be (poten for ?

her a palace of filver; and if the be a doors we will inclose her with boards of cedar. 10 I am a wall, and my brefts like

towers : then was I in his eyes as one that found favour. 11 Solomon had a vineyard at Baalhamon , he let out the vineyard unte

keepers : every one for the faut thereof was to bring a thousand pieces of filver. 12 My vineyard which is mine is before me ; thou ( O Solomon ) must have a thousand, and those that keep the fruit

thereof- two hundred. 13 Thou that dwelleft in the gardens. the companions hearken to thy voice :

cause me to hear it. tree, and thy brefts to clusters of grapes.

14 ¶ Make hafter my
1 1 faid, I will go up to the palmthou like to a recort o a
ture of will take hold of the boughs there—the mountains of spices. 14 ¶ Make hafte: my beloved, and be thou like to a revor to a young hart upon

中海温泉

## THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET 151 I AH.

G H A P. I. udgement: lamented: 10 He upbraideth their whole fervice: 16 He exborteth to repentance.

He vision of Isaiah the fon of of Amoz, which he faw concerning ludah and Jerufalema in the dayes of Hzziah . Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah,

Hear, O heavens , and give ear.O earth ; for the LORD hath fpeken; I have nourified, and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

The ox knows h his owner, and the offe his mafters crib : bur Ifrael doth not

know my people doth not confider.

4 Ah finfull nation a people laden with iniquity, a feed of evil-doers, children are corrupters ; they have forfaken the LORD, they have provoked the holy One of Ifrael unto anger, they are gone sway backward.

Why should ye be stricken any more? thewhole head is fick-and the whole heart

faint.

From the fole of the foot-even unto the head there is no foundneffe in it. but wounds, and bruifes, and puttifying bres : they have not been clofed, neither bound up , neither mollifled with oint-

7 Your countrey is defolate : your ciries are burnt with fire : your land ftrangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate as overthrown by strangers.

And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers as a befieged city.

9 Except the LORD of holls had left unto us a very fmall remnant, we hould have been as Sodom, and we mould have been like unto Gomorrah

10 9 Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of Sodom, give ear unto the law of

our GoDive people of Gomorrah. II To what purpose is the mulcitude of your facrifices unto me, faith the LORD ? I am full of the burnt-offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beatts, and I delight not in the blond of bullocks, or of lambs or of he-goats.

12 When ye come to appear before mewho harh required this at your hand, to

tread my courts ?

- 13 Bring no more vain oblations inmoons and fabbaths, the calling of affemblies I cannot away with : it is iniquity, ven the folemn meeting.

14 Your new moons and your appointd feafts my foul hareth, they are a trouble unto me I am weary to bear them.

15 And when ye spread forth your hands , I will hide mine eyes from your yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear; your hands are full of blood. 16 Wath ye make you clean:put away

the evil of your doings from before mine

eyesicoale to do evil,

17 Learn to do well, feck judgement, releive the oppreffed . judge the fatherleffe plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and let us reafon tore. ther, faith the LORDahough your fins be as fearlet, they thall be as white as from though they be red like crimfon they that be as wooil

19 If ye be willing and obedient , ye mail eat the good of the land.

20 But if ye refuse and rebell-ye shall be devoured with the fword : for the mouth of the LORD hath fpoken it.

21 Thow is the faithful city become as harlot ? it was full of sudgement, righteoufneffe lodged in it but now murderere. 22 Thy filver is become droffe the

wine mist with water. 23 Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of theeves: every one lovely gifts, and followeth after rewards : they judge not the fatherleffe-neither doth the

caufe of the widow come unto them.
24 Therefore faith the Lordathe LORD of hofts-the mighty One of Ifrael. Ah. I will eafe me of mine adverfaries , and avenge me of mine enemies.

25 And I wil turn my hand upon thee and purely purge away thy droffe, and take away all thy tin,

26 And I will reftore thy judges as # the first and thy counsellours , as at the beginning : afterward thou thair be called. The city of rightcoufneffe, The faithfull city.

27 Zion fall be redeemed with judgement, and her converts with rightcouf-

neile

28 ¶ And the deftruftion of the trufgreffours , and of the finners shall be together : and they that forfake the LORD hall be confumed.

29 For they fall be aftamed of the oaks which we have defired, and ye halle confounded for the gardens that ye have

30 For ye firall be as an oak whose led faderh. & as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the throng hall be as town and the maker of it as a spark, and they hall both burn together, and none frall quend them. CHAP.

CHAP. II. Wickedneste is the cause of Gols for Saking : 10 He exhorteth to fear Gob powerfull majesty.

He word that I faish the fon of Ame fawi concerning Judah & Jerufake dayes, that the mountain of the LORD house thall be established in the top of the mountains and shall be exalted above the hills ; and all nations thall flow unto it.

And many people thall go and in Come ye, and let us go up to the mo ain of the LORD-to the house of the Gol of Jacob and he will teach us of his way and we will walk in his paths : for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the wo of the LORD from Jerufalem,

and fial and tion 00h1 5 69 ples pleni ers I them

2 4

7 gold treaf neith: etts. 8 worth which

and r

theref

10 athe for th 22 umb! be bou fall b

12 1 Bull be lofty: ap-and 12 A that ar the oal 14 / and up

IS A on ever 15 A and upo 17 A bowed . thall be full be

18 An

the reck

19 A

for fear of his m terribly 20 In of filver maderen the mole 21 Te and into fear of t his maj

arribly i

is his no

accounte

1 Confus For be hofts and from whole fta

eroun.

Ér-

28-

be

owy

fhal

155

11 be

duck

e an

hre-

ere.

the

and

veib

they

h the

exo

h. I

and

thee

and

as ft

t the

cal-aith-

det-

eoul-

930 F-

he to-

ORD

E eie

alibe

have

e leif

ater.

nad thall

nend

don. c for-Gods

Amet falem-he laft

O RDS

of the

re th

o it.

d fan ouni

e Gol

ways

WÓ

And he hal judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people : and they shall beat their fwords into plow-shares, and their spears into pruning-hooks : na-tion shall not lift up sword against nation-neither shall they learn war any more.

5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in the light of the LORD.

6 Therefore thou hall forfaken thy peo-pleane house of Jacob because they be replenified from the eaft and are foothfa ers like the Philiftines, and they pleafe themfelves in the children of ftrangers.

Their land also is full of filver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures: their land is also full of horses meither is there any end of their cha-

Their land also is full of idols they workip thework of their own hands that which their own fingers have made.

9 And the mean man boweth downs and the great man humbleth himfelt; therefore forgive them not.

10 Finter into the rock and hide thee

in the duft, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majefty.

It The lofty looks of man shall be bebowed down , and the LORD alone hall be exalted in that day 12 For the day of the LORD of hoas

hall be upon every one that is proud and lefty, and upon every one that is lifted spand he shall be brought low

13 And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high, and lifted up and upon all the oaks of Bashan.

14 And upon all the high mountains, md upon all the hills that are lifted up,

15 And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

16 And upon all the fhips of Tarfhifts and upon all pleasant pictures.

17 And the loftineffe of man fall be boxed down and the haught incife of men hall be made low ; and the LORD alone full be exalted in that day.

18 And the idols be firal utterly abolifi 19 And they shall go into the holes of the rocks and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majefty; when he arifeth to fhake

terribly the carth.

20 In that day a man hall call his idols of filver and his idols of golds which they made seach one for himfelf to worthips to

the moles and to the bats :

21 To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majefly ; when he arifeth to make 22 Ceafe ve from man whose breath is

in his nostrils : for wherein is he to be

accounted of!

CHAP. III.

1 Confusion by sin. 9 The peoples im-fudency. 12 The oppression of rulers. 16 Jusgements for momens pride. Por behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts doth take away from Jerusalems.

hofts doth take away from Jerufalems and from Judah the flay and the flaff, the ersign.

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the propher, and the prudent and the ancient,

The caprain of fifty and the honours able man- and the counfellour. & the cunning artificer-and the eloquent oratour.

And I will give children to be their princes, and babes thall rule over them.

5 And the people thall be oppreffed, every one by another, and every one by himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When a man hall take hold of his brother of the house of his father faying Thou hall clothing be thou our ruler and let this ruine be under thy hand :

In that day thall he fwear-faying, I will not be an healer : for in my house is neither bread nor clothing : make me not a ruler of the people.

For lerufalem is ruine!, and Judah is fallen : because their tongue and their doings are against the LORD to provoke the eye of his glory.

The thew of their countenance doth witneffe against them- and they declare their fin as Sodom-they hide it nots wo unto their foul-for they have rewards ed evil unto themfelves.

10 Say ye to the righteous, that & shall be well with him : for they shall eat

the fruit of their doings

II Wo unto the wicked , it fhall be ill with him : for the reward of his hands

fhall be given him.

12 ¶ As for my people , children are their oppressours, and women rule over them : O my people-they which lead thee cause thee to erre, and deftroy the way of

The LORD ftandeth up to pleads

and frandeth to judge the people. 14 The LORD will enter into judgement with the ancients of his people and the princes thereof : for ye have caten up the vineyard : the spoul of the poor is in your houses.

15 What mean ye that ye beat my people to pieces, and prinde the faces of the

16 Moreover the LORD faith Becaufe the daughters of Zion are haughey, and walk with firetched forth necks, and wanton eyes, walking and mineing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore the Lord will finite with a feab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion , and the LORD will difco-

ver their fecret parts.

18 In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornameats about their feet and their cauls and their round tires like the moons

19 The chains, and the bracelets, and

the muffers

20 The bonners, and the ornaments of the legs, and the head-bands, and the tablets, and the ear-rings,

21 The rings and nofe-jewels.

22 The changeable fuits of apparella and the mantles, and the wimples, and the

crifping pins.
23 The glaffes and the fine lines and the boods, and the vails, 24 Aud

24 And it fall come to paffe, that in flead of fweet fmellsthere fall be ftink ; and in flead of a girdle, a rent; and in flead of well-fet hair, baldneffe; and in flead of a floraschers a girding of fack-cloth; and burning in flead of beautie. 25 Thy men shall fall by the fword and

thy mighty in the war.
26 And her gates shall lament and mourn, and she being defolate, shall fit

upon the ground. HAP. IIII.

the extremitie of evils Christs kingdom om shall be a sandwarie.
Nd in that day seven women shall

A Nd in that day feven women mail take hold of one man, faying, We will cat our own bread and wear our own apparell : onely let us be called by thy name to take away our reproach. 2 In that day hall the Branch of the

LORD be beautifuil and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of I frae!

And it shall come to passe, that he that is left in Zion, and he that remain-th in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, even every one that is written among

the living in Jerufalem
4 When the Lord shall have washed
away the filth of \$ daughters of Zion-and hall have purged the blood of Jerufalem from the midit thereof, by the fpirit of Judgement and by the spirit of burning.

And the LORD will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her affemblies a cloud, and fmoak by day, and the thining of a flaming fire by night : for upon all the glory shall be a defence.

And there shall be a tabernacle for a fadow in the day time from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a co-

wert from form and from rain,

CHAP. V. 2 Under the parable of a vineyard God a Onder toe parase of a Uneyarda God excused his severe instances. 8 upon covetousnelle. 11 lestroiosinelle. 13 impiesie: 20 and insuffice.

To will fing to my welbeloved a fong of my beloved hath a vincyard in a very fruitfull hill.

And he fonced ir and guibered out.

And he fenced it and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine and built a tower in the midft of it, and also made a winepresse therein : and he looked that it should bring forth grapes , and it brought forth wilde grapes.
3 And now O inhabitants of Jerufalem,

and men of Judah- judge- I pray you be-

twist me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard that I have not done in it? bring forth grapes, brought it forth wilde

5 And now go to I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard . I will take nway the hedge thereof; and it shall be eaten up: and break down the wall there-of and it shall be troden down.

6 And I will jay it walte; it shall not be pruned, nor diggod, but there fall come

25 00

up briers & thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

For the vineyard of the LORD of hofts is the house of Ifrael, and the men of Judah his pleafant plant: and he look-ed for judgement but behold oppression; for righteousnesse but behold a cry.

8 Wo unto them that ion house to

house, that lay field to field, till there le no place that they may be placed alone in

the midft of the earth.

9 In mine cars faid the LORD of house Of a truth many houses shall be desolated even great and fair without inhabitant

10 Yeasten acres of vineyard thall yeeld one bath, and the feed of an homer fall yeeld an ephah.

II Wo unto them that rife up early

in the morning , that they may follow frong drink , that continue untill night, till wine enflame them 12 And the harp and the viol, thetsbret, and pipe, and wine are in their

feafts: but they regard not the work of the LORD neither confider the operation of his hands.

13 Therefore my people are gone into captivity, because they have no knowledge : and their honourable men are famifhed, and their multitude dried up with thirft. 14 Therefore hell hath enlarged her felf-and opened her mouth without mes-

fure : and their glory , and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoy-

cethatall descend into it.

15 And the mean man hall be brough down, and the mighty man hall be hum hled, and the eyes of the lofty thall be humbled.

16 Bur the LORD of hofts fall beetalted in judgement and God that is holy

thall be fandified in righteousnesse. manner, and the wafte places of thefa ones hall ftrangers ear

18 Wo unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and fin, as it were with a cart-rope :

19 That fay, Let him make fpeeden haften his work that we may fee it : 8 kt the counsell of \$ holy One of Ifrael dra nigh and come that we may know it.

20 Wo unto them that call et good, and good evil, that put darkness put bitter for fweet, and fweet for bitte. 21 Wo unto them that are wife in their own eyes, and prudent in their own light

22 Wo unto them that are mighty t drink wine, and men of frength to mis

gle ftrong drink

23 Which juftifie the wicked for mward and take away the righteoufneffed

the righteous from him. Aubbie , and the flame confumeth t chaff , fo their root thall be rottenne and their bloffom hall go up as duft : be cause they have cast away the law of it LORD of hosts and despised the world the holy One of Ifrael

25 Therefore is the anger of the Lore kindled against his people, and he has firetched forth his hand against themes

1 forh. trem the n anger firete 26 the n

them hold, 17 amon I Acep. loins hoes. 28

their l

be co

like a

29 1 they the fiall c delive 30 sgains) and if darkno

darken Hai. glory 9 He N th IN th

rone. filled ti 2 Abe one has vered h vered h 3 Ar

faid, H toffs, § A at the v boufe w

undone lips-and of uncle the Kin 6 T unto me which he off the a

faid, Lo thine in purged. Alfo faying.V go for a lend me

people ; BOI : 200 10 M: ind mak eyes : le

bese with their bea II Th he answe

M man

and

ic. of

men.

ok-

on;

e to

e le

e ia

Qs.

ates

eeld

hall

arly

llow

ghty

e ta-

their

rk of

12100

2002

e no

men

dried

f her

mescjoy-

ough hum-all be

be en-

holy

their

he fa

iquity

west

d.ad

eth th th th nnesse

ft : be

of the

Lore he had man

bith imitten them : and the hills did trembles and their carcafes were torn in the midft of the ftreets : for all this his anger is not turned aways but his hand is freiched out ftill.

26 ¶ And he will lift up an enligne to the nations from far- and will hiffe unto them from the end of the earth ; and beholds they shall come with speed swiftly.

27 None shall be weary, nor stumble mongst them: none shall stumber, nor steep, neither shall the girdle of their loins be loofed, nor the latcher of their

hoes be broken.

28 Whofe arrows are farp, and all their bowes bent, their horfes hoofs thall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwinde.

29 Their roaring that be like a lion. they thall roar like young lions: year they hall roar and lay hold of the prey, and fall carry it away fafe, and none shall

deliver it

30 And in that day they shall roar gainst them like the roaring of the fea : and if one look unto the land , behold darknesse and forrows and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

CHAP.

CHAP. VI.
1 Uniab in a vision of the Lord in his
glory, 5 being terrified is confirmed:
9 He shewheth the peopler oblitance.
No the yeer that king Ilaziah died, I
siw also the Lord sitting upon a
throne, high and listed up, and his train

filed the temple.

2 Above it flood the feraphims : each one had fix wings ; with twain he cotered his face, and with twain he co-

And one cried unto another, and hid, Holy, holy, holy is the LORD of boths, whole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the poils of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the

house was filled with smoak. Then faid I.Wo is me, for I am maone, because I am a man of unclean lips and I dwoll in the midft of a people of unclean lips : for mine eyes have feen

& let draw the King, the L O R D of hofts.
6 Then flew one of the feraphims mto me, having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from

offthe altar.

knede bitter. 7 And he laid it upon my mouth and faid. Los this hath touched thy lips, and then thine iniquity is taken away, and thy fin

fight.

8 Alfo I heard the voice of the Lord, faying. Whom shall I fend, and who will go for us? Then I faid, Here am I, find me.

9 ¶ And he faid, Go and tell this for it-

pople; Hear ye indeed, but understand not: and see ye indeed, but perceive not. 10 Make the heart of this people fat, and make their cars heavy and shut their yes: lest steep see with their eyes, and best with their ears and understand with

their heart and convert and be healed.
11 Then faid I. Lord, how long? And he answered. Untill the ciries be walted without inhabitant, and the houses withau man, and the land be utterly defolare,

12 And the LORD have removed men far away, and there he a great forfaking in the midft of the land.

13 9 But yet in it thall be a tenth, and it fall return and fall be eaten : as a tev!-tree- and as an oak- whose substance is in them, when they call their leaves a so the holy feed shall be the substance

thereof. CHAP.

Ahaz comforted. 10 Christ promised.

17 Ahaz jug lement prophessed.

And it came to passe in the dayes of Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah king of Judah that Rezin the king of Syria- and Pekah the fou of Remaliah king of Ifrael, went up towards Jerufalemato war against it but could not prevail against it.

And it was told the house of David, faying, Syria is confederate with Ephraim : and his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the winde.

Then faid the LORD unto Ifaiah Go forth nove to meet Ahazy thou, and Shear-iafub thy fon, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool, in the high way of the fullers field; 4 And fay unto him. Take heed, and be

uict : fear not neither be faint-hearted; for the two tails of these smoaking fire brands, for the sterce anger of Rezin, with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

5 Because Syria, Ephraim and the fon of Remaliah have taken evil counself

against thee, faying,

6 Let us go up against Judah and ver us, and fet a king in the midft of it, even

Thus faith the Lord Gop, It fall not fand, neither hall it come to paffe.

8 For the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus is Rezin, and within threefcore and five yeers fall Ephraim be broken , that it be not a

9 And the head of Ephraim is Sams. ria and the head of Samaria a Remaliahs fon:if ye will not beleeve furely ye fall

not be established.

10 Morcoverthe LORD fpake again into Ahaz-faying,
II Afk thee a figne of the LORD thy

God : alk it either in the depth, or in the height above.

12 Bur Ahaz faid, I wiff not afk, nel-

ther will I tempt the L O R D.
13 And he faid. Hear ye now, O hoofe

of Davids Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will you weary my God alfo ?

14 Therefore the Lord himself hall give you a figne: Behold, a virgin hall conceive and bear a Son, and hall call his name Immanuel.

15 Butter and honey thall be ear, that e may know to refuse the evilland chafe

the good.

16 For before the skilde shall know to refuse the evilland chuice the goods. the land that thou shorrest, shall be forfaken of both her kings. 7 17 The

e

th

1

E

wi

ED (

thi

the

Øir

grace

ang

Ar

kin

feel

from

in c

ebe !

lies.

then

then

in t

mer

for

evil

ly:

away

fre:

and fore(

liftin

19

hofts Gail

thall

20

and.

the le tisfie

of his

Mana sgain turne

OUL &

18

17

10

17 The LORD fall bring upon thee. and upon thy people and upon thyfathers house-dayes that have not come from the day that Ephraim departed from Judah, even the king of Affyria.

18 And it shall come to paste in that day that the LORD hall hiffe for the flie that it in the uttermost part of the riwers of Egypt, and for the bee that is in

19 And they shall come, and shall red all of them in the defolate valleys and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bufhes 20 In the fame day shall the Lord shave

with a rafour that is hired , namely by them beyond the river by the king of Affyria the head and the hair of the feet : and it hall alfo confume the beard.

21 And it shall come to passe in that day , that a man shall nourish a young

cow, and two facep.

22 And it hall come to paffer for the abundance of milk that they shall give he fall eat butter : for butter & honey fall every one cat that is left in the land.

23 And it shall come to pase in that day, that every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines, at a thoufand filverlings , it fhall even be for briers and thorns. 24 With arrows and with bowes hall

gen come thither ; because all the land hall become briers and thorns

25 And on all hils that shall be digged with the mattock, there hall not come thirher the fear of briers and thorns ; but It hall be for the fending forth of oxen, and for the treading of leffer cattell.
C H A P. VIII.

I In Maher-Spalal hash haz he prophesses that Syria and Ifrael shall be subdued by Affyria : 5 Judah likewife for their infidelity.

Oreover, the LORD faid unto men it with a mans pen, concerning Maher-Galal-hafa-baz. 2 And I rook unto me faithfull wir-

neffes to record. Urish the prieft, and Zechariah the fon of Jeberechiah,

3 And I went unto the propheteffe, and the conceived and bare a fon : then faid the L O R D to me, Call his name Maher-halal-hafh-baz.

4 For before the childe fhall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my morher, the riches of Damafcus, and the fpoil of Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Affyria.

The L O R D spake also unto me

again faying

6 Forfomuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shiloah that go foftly; and reloyce in Rezin, and Rentaliahs fon:

bringeth up upon them the waters of the giver, firong and many, even the king of Affyria, and all his glory : and he hall come up over all his chanels, and go over all his banks.

8 And he shall passe thorow Judah, he shall overshow and go overshe shall reach even to the neck, and the stretching our f his wings fall fill the breadth of thy Jane O. Immanuel,

9 ¶ Affociate your felves.O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces and give ear all ye of far countreys; gird your felves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird your felves, and ye mail be broken in pieces.

10 Take counfel together, and it hall come to nought : (peak the word, and it shall not stand : for God is with us.

11 T For the L O R D fpake thus to me with a ftrong hand, and inftrudted me that I should not walk in the way of this people, faying,

12 Say ye not. A confederacy to all them, to whom this people shall fay, A confederacy : neither fear ye their fean

nor be afraid.

13 Sanctifie the L O R D of hofts himfelf, and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread

14 And he shall be for a fanduary : but for a stone of stumbling, and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Ifrael; for a gin, and for a fnare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 15 And many among them hall flum-

ble-and fall and be broken and be fnared and be raken.

16 Binde up the testimony , feal the law among my disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the L o RD that hideth his face from the house of Jacob- and I will look for him

18 Behold. I and the children whom the LORD hath given me, are for figness and for wonders in Ifrael: from the

19 And when they shall fay unto you Seek unto them that have familiar fp rits, and unto wizards, that peep, and that matter : fhould not a people feek unto their God ! for the living to the dead ! 20 To the laws and to the restimony : if they fpeak not according to this work it is because there is no light in them.
21 And they shall passe therow it had-

ly bestead and hungry : and it shall come to passe, that when they shall be hungry they mall fret themselves and curie their king and their God and look upward.

22 And they fhall look unto the earth: and behold trouble and darknesse, dimneffe of anguifh; and they fhall be driven to darkneffe

CHAP. IX. What joy in afflidion by the birth of Chrift. 8 Ifraels judgements for prila 13 hypocrifier 18 and impenitency.

Evertheieffe the dimneffe fhail ne be fuch as was in her vexation; when at the first he lightly afflisted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Naph tali, and afterward did more grievoully afflict her, by the way of the fea beyond Jordan in Galilee of the nations.

2 The people that walked in darkneffer have feen a great light , they that dwell in the land of the fladow of death, upon them hath the light fined.

3 Thou haft multiplied the nation and not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest was as men rejoyce when they divide the

4 For thou haft broken the yoke of his burden and ftaff of his mouldersthe rod of his oppreifour as in & day of Midian.

5 For every battell of the warriour is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood : but this thall be with burning

and fewel of fire.

le.

ive

our

29 4

ken

hall

A is

to

me

all

A

ears

im-

les

but

rock

sel a pha-

uffi-

red,

the

2 1

fe of

hem

enes, the

oust

you: fpi-that

unto

ead !

ony:

word,

hard-

ome

agty

their

arth

dim-

riven

th of

prile

il not

rion; d the

oudy

ryond

ne ffe

dwell

upos

n-and

refore

le the

cv.

m.

6 For unto us a childe is born unto us a fon is given; and the government (hall be upon his fhoulder: and his Name fhall be called, Wonderfull, Counfellour, The mighty God. The everlafting Father, The Prince of peace.

7 Uf the increase of his government and peace, there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to stabilsh it with judgement and with justice, from henceforth even for ever : the zeal of the

LORD of holes will perform this. and it hath lighted upon Ifrael

9 And all the people fhail knows even Fohraims and the inhabitant of Samarias that fay in \$ pride, & ftourneffe of heart, 10 The bricks are fallen down but we will build with hewen ftones : the fycomeres are cut down, but we will change them into cedars.

II Therefore the LORD hall fet up the advertaries of Rezin against himsand

loyn his enemies together.

12 The Syrians before, and the Philiflines behinde, and they hall devour If-mel with open mouth: for all this his anger is not turned away-but his hand is Aretched out (till.

I For the people turneth not unto him that fmiteth them, neither do they

feek the LORD of hofts

14 Therefore the LORD will cut off from Ifrael head and tailsbranch and ruth in one day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he is the head : and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

16 For the leaders of this people cause them to erre : and they that are led of

them, are deftroyed.

17 Therefore & Lord stall have no loy

17 Therefore & Lord stall have no loy is their young men, neither hall have mercy on their fatherleffe and widows : for every one is an hypocrite and an evil doer and every mouth speaketh folly : for all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is fretched out fill

18 9 For wickedneffe burneth as the fre: it thal devour the briers and thorns, nd hall kindle in the thickers of the oreft, and they hall mount up like the

lifting up of imoak.

19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hofts is the land darkned, and the people hall be as the fewel of the fire : no man

hall spare his brother.

20 And he hall fnatch on the right hand, and be hungry, and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied : they mail cat every man the fleth,

of his own arm. 21 Manaffeh, Ephraim: and Ephraim, Manaffeh: and they together shall be againg Judah: for all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out Rill.

CHAP. I The wo of tyrants. & Affyrian the red of hypocrites broken.
of Ifrael shall be faved. 20 A remnans

O unto them that decree unrigh-

teous decrees and that write grievoulneffe which they have preferibed :

2 To turn afide the needy from judgement, and to take away the right from the poor of my people that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherleffe.

And what will we do in the day of visitation , and in the defolation which hall come from far ! to whom will ye flee for kelp ! and where will ye leave your glory

4 Without me they hall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain : for all this his anger is not turned away-but his hand is ftretched

out fill.
5 TO Affyrian-the rod of mine angers and the faff in their hand is mine in-

dignation.

I will fend him against an bypocriticall nation-& against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge to take the spoil-and to take y prey and to tread them down like the mire of the fireets.

7 Howbeit he meaneth not for neither doth his heart think to, but it is in his heart to defiroy, and cut off nations nos

8 For he faith. Are not my princes altogether kings ?

9 Is not Caino as Carchemifh ? is not Hamath as Arpal ! is not Samaria as Damafeus ?

10 As my hand hath found \$ kingdoms of the idols. & whose graven images did excel them of Jerufalem and of Samarias

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, fo do to Jerufalem, and her idols?

12 Wherefore it hall come to paffe, that when the Lord bath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerufalem, I will punish the fruit of the four heart of the king of Affyria and the

glory of his high looks. 13 For he faith, By the ftrength of my hand I have done it, and by my wildom for I am prudent : and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have rob-bed their treasures and I have put down

the inhabitants like a valiant man. 14 And my hand hath found as a neft the riches of & people : and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth, and there was none that moved the

wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall the ax boaft it felf against him that heweth therewith ! or hall the faw magnific it felf againft him that fhaketh it? as if the rod fould make it ply against them that lift it up, or as if the ftaff thould lift up it felf, as if it were no

16 Therefore hall the Lord the Lord of hofts fend among his fat ones lear neffe and under his glory he hall hindle a burning, like the burning of a fire.

17And the light of Ifrael hall be for a are, and his holy One for a flame: and it

hall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day :

18 And fall confume the glory of his foreffrand of his fruitfull field both foul and body; and they shall be as when a standard bearer fainteth.

19 And Freft of the trees of his foreft mal be fewahst a childe may write them,

20 And it shall come to paffe in that day, that the remnant of Ifrael, and fuch as are escaped of the house of Jacob shall no more again flay upon him that imote them: but thall flay upon the LORD, the boly One of Ifrael in truth.

21 The remnant fhall returnseven the remnant of Jacob unto the mighty God.

22 For though thy people Ifrael be as half return : the confumption decreed fall overflow with righteonfacile.

23 For the Lord GOD of hofts fhall make a confumption, even determined in the midft of all the land.

24 Therefore thus faith the Lord Gop of hofts, O my people, that dwel-test in Zion-be not arraid of the Affyrian: shall smite thee with a rod, and shall Ifft up his flaff against thee, after the manner of Egypt

35 For yer a very little while, and the Indignation hall ceafe, and mine anger

In their deftruftion

26 And the LORD of hofts fall flir up s fcourge for him according to & flaughter of Midian at the rock Oreb: and as his rod was upon the fee, to shall be lift it up after the manner of Egypt. 27 And it shall come to passe in that day, that his burden shall be taken away

from off thy fhoulder, and his voke from off thy neck, and the yoke fail be de-droyed because of the anointing.

28 He is come to Ajath he is paffed to Migron : at Michmash he hach taid

up his carriages.

29 They are gone over the paffage : they have raken up their lodging at Gebas. Ramah is afraid, Glbeah of Saul is fled.

30 Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim : caufe it to be heard unto Laith,

O poor Anathoth.

31 Madmenah is removed, the inhabitants of Gebim gather themfelves to

32 As yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shall shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill Jerufalem

33 Behold the Lord the LORD of hofts mall lop the bough with terrour : and the high ones of frature mail be hewen down, and the haughty thall be humbled, 34 And he fhall cut down the thickets of the forests with iron, and Lebanon thal

fall by a mighty one. C H A P.

The peaceable kingdom of the Branch of Jefe. 10The restauration of Israel, and

yelfe. 10 he reparation of a particular vocation of the Gentilet.

A Nd there shall come forth a red out to stee them of lefte, and a branch hall grow out of his roots.

2 And the spirit of the LoRD shall eft upon him the spirit of wildow and the control of the derftanding, the fpirit of counfell and

might the fpirit of knowledge, and of the fear of the LORDS

3 And shall make him of quick un-derstanding in the fear of the LORD and he hall not judge after the fight of his eyes, neither reprove after the bearing of his ears.

4 But with righteousnesse thall be judge the poor and reprove with equity, for the meek of the earth a and he shall fmite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips mall he flay the wicked.

5 And righteousnesse shall be the girdle of his soins and faithfulnesse the

girdle of his reins.

Ifaiah.

6 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb and the leopard thall lie down with the kid 2 and the calf, and the young lion and the fathing sogether: and a ling childe thall leade them.

7 And the cow and the bear fall feed their young ones that lie down togethen and the iron thall ear ftraw like the ox.

8 And the fucking childe shall play on the hole of the afp and the woaned childe hall put his hand on the cockatrice dea,

They shall not hurt nor destroy

all my holy mountain: for the earth

shall be full of the knowledge of the

LORD: as the waters cover the fea. 10 ¶ And in that day there shall bes root of leffe, which thall fland for an en-

figne of the people; to it shall the Gentiles feeks and his rest shall be glorious.

El-And it shall come to passe in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the ferond time, to recover the remnant of his people, which that he lefts from Affyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cuth, and from Elam

in

fre

8

for

be i

they

face

mer

ang

of i

conf light

erl

11 their

quity the pr

12 then f

BO WE

13 and a

place, nd in

14 4 Bach dall e

203 80

10

and from Shinar, and from Hamathand from the iflands of the fea. 12 And he shall fer up an enfigne for the nations, and shall affemble the outcalls of Ifrael, and gather together the

of the earth.

13 The envie also of Ephraim shall depart and the adverfaries of Judah fall be cut off: Ephraim thall not envie Judah, and Judah thall not vex Ephraim.

14 But they hall flie upon the houl ders of the Philiftines toward the wolh they shall spoil them of the cast togsthersthey shall lay their hand upon Edom and Mosh, and the children of Ammon half obey them

15 And the LORD hall utterly defire the tongue of the Egyptian fea, and with his mighty winde thalf be thake his hard over & river, and thall fmire ir in \$ feven fireams and make men go over dry-hod, 16 And there hall be an high-way for

the remnant of his people, which that be left from Affyria-like as it was to Ifrael, in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

A joyfull thanks giving of the faithfull for the mercies of God.

Nd in that day thou thait fay, O And in that day thou has though theu walt angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comforted me. 2 Bebold,

2 Schold, God & my fairation : I will fruit and not be afraid, for the L O R D I E H O V A H is my firength, and my ng he also is become my falvation.

3 Therefore with loy fall ye draw wa-

4 And in that day fail ye fay, Praife the LORD call upon his Name, declare his doings among the people make men-

rion that his Name is exalted.

5 Sing unto the L O R D; for he hath
done excellent things: this is known in

be

in-

ind'

his

he

594

ail

his ips

the

the

the

ith

uje

4

No. -08

ilde

len.

y is

arch

the

be #

en-

0106 that

anil

the

mer

amı

and

for

out.

thè

ners

de-

11 be dah oul

ofts oge.

dom

mon

troy with

and even hod.

fot Whe

raels

Ethe

Il for

10 ough er is

me.

all the earth. 6 Cry out and mout thou inhabitant of Zion: for great is the holy One of Ifra-

God mustereth the armies of his wrath: 6 He threateneth to deftroy Babylon :

19 The defolation of it.

The burden of Babylon, which Ifaiah the fon of Amos did fee.

Lift ye up a banner upon the high untain, exalt the voice unto them, hake the hand that they may go into the

gates of the nobies.

3 I have commanded my fandified ones: I have also called my mighty ones r mine anger, even them that rejoyce

in my highneffe.

4 The noise of a multirude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a remultious noise of the kingdoms of sations gathered together: the LORD of hofts mustereth the hoft of the battell. 5 They come from a far countrey from the end of heaven even the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

6 Howl yesfer the day of the LORD ir ar hand, it shall come as a deftraction

from the Almighty.
7 Therefore hall all hands be faints devery mans heart fhall melt.

8 And they shall be afraid : pangs an forrows hall take hold of themsthey hall be in pain as a woman that travellerh : they halbe amazed one at another, their

10 For the fars of heaven , and the nitellations thereof hall not give their light : the fun thall be darkned in his oing forthand the moon shall not cause

er light to faine.

It And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity ; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to ceases and will lay low the haughtineffe of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more precious then fine gold-even a man then the gold-

on wedge of Ophir.

13 Therefore I will make the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her against us. ace in the wrath of the LORD of hofts,

and in the day of his fierce anger. To meet there at the coming : it filtrethe 14 And it fhall be as the chaicd ro and up the dead for these rows all the chief as a fice he that no man taketh up; they ones of the earth; it hath raifed up from the comment of the chief and fee every one into his own people, their thrones all it hings of the nations, and five every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found, skall be thrult thorowand every one that is joyn-ed unto them thall fall by the fword. 16 Their children also shall be dashed

to pieces before their eyes , their houses hall be fpoiled and their wives ravished. 17 Behold, I will fir up the Medes

against them, which shall not regard filver , and as for gold they hall not delight in it.

18 Their bowes also feall dat the young men to pieces, and they feall have no pity on the fruit of the womb : their

Chap,xill,xiiil.

eye shall not spare children.

19 ¶ And Babylon, the glory of king-doms-the beauty of the Caldees excellency, hall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.

It hall never be inhabited neither hall it be dwelt in from generation to generation t neither shall the Arabian oltch tent there : neither hall the thep-

erds make their fold there. 21 But wilde beafts of the defert half ere and their houses shall be full o dolefull creatures, and owls mail dwell there, and faryrs hall dance there.

22 And the wilde beafts of the iflands hall cry in their defolate houfes, and dragons in their pleafant palaces: and her time is neer to come, and her dayes

hall not be prolonged, C H A P. XIIII.

I Ifraels reflauration, 4 and triumphans infultation over Babel, 24 Gods pur-

pose against Asyria. Or the LORD will have mercy of I Jacob, and will yet chale I frael, and the fer them in their own land : and the frangers shall be joyned with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

And the people hall take them and bring them to their place sand the house of Ifrael hall possesse them in the land of the LORD, for fervants, and handmaids and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were, and they shall

rule over their oppressors.

3 And it stall come to passe in the day that the LORD shall give thee res faces shall be as flames,
9 Schold, the day of the LORD co-day that the LORD mail give the
meth, cruel both with wrath and fierce from thy forrows and from the fear and
sagers to lay the land defolate; and he from the hard bondage wherein thon
sagers to lay the land defolate; and he from the hard bondage wherein thou

4 That thou thair take up this pre-verb against the king of Babylon and fay, How hath the oppressour seased? the golden city ceased?

5 The LORD hath broken the flaff of the wicked, and the fcepter of the rulers.

6 He who fmore the people in wrath the narious in anger, is perfecuted, and none hindereth.

The whole earth is at reft, and is

lier: they break forth into finging;

8 Yea, the fir-trees storyce at thee
mil the cedars of Lebanon, jaying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up

9 Hel from benenth is moved for thees

10 All they shall speak, and say us

thee, Art thou alfo become weat as we? ou become like unto us

It Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven; O Lucifer fon of the morning bow art thou cut down to the ground, which didit

weaken the nations

13 For thou haft faid in thine heart, I will accend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will fit also upon the mount of the congregations in the fides of the north.

14 I will afcend above the heights of the clouds, I will be like the most High, 15 Yet thou halt be brought down to

bell to the fides of the pit,

16 They that fee thee, shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee faying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremblesthu did fake kingdoms ! 17 That made the world as a wilder-

messes and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened not \$ house of his prisoners? 18 All the kings of the nations, even

all of them lie in glory, every one in his myn house,

19But thou art call out of thy grave-like an abominable branch; and as § raiment of those that are slainsthrust thorow with a swordshat go down to the stones of the piras a carcale troden under feet.

20 Thou halt not be joyned with them a buriall because thou halt defiroyed thy hand, and flain thy people a the feed of evil doers shall never be renowned. at Prepare flaughter for his children-for the iniquity of their fathers, that they

do not rife nor poffeffe the land por fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rife up against them, ith the LORD of holle-and cut off from ylen the name and remnant and fon-

and nephowskith the LORD.

23 I will also make it a postedion for
the bittern, and pools of water; and;
will steep; it with the before of defluidionskith the LORD of hosts.

54 The LORD of hosts hate, fworm
faying, Surely as I have thought; so
half it come to passe; and as I have purpossess to half shad;

25 That I will breek the Affyrian in my landsand upon my mountains tread blm under foot: then thall his yoke de-part from off thems and his burden de-

part from off their shoulders.

as This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is the hand that is firetched out upon all the

27 Forthe LORD of hofts hath-purpo-fields who stall dissual is a such his hand by firetched out-fe who stall turn it back? 29 In the year that sing Abar died was this burden.

29 . Rejoyce not thou , whole Pale-insidecause the rod of him that smote thins because the rod of annual shee is broken : for out of the ferpents there is broken to forth a cocharice and his goet hall come forth a cocknarice and his fruit shell be a firty flying serpent.

d, and the needy thall lie down in

fafety : and I will kill thy root with fa-

mine and he mall flay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry O city, thou whole
Paleftina art disfolved: for there fiall come from the north a smoak, and none hall be alone in his appointed times.

32 What fall one then answer the menengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zionsand the poor of his people shall truft in it.

C H A P. XV.
The lamentable flate of Moab.
He burden of Moab: Because in the night Ar of Moab is laid wafte, and brought to filence; because in the night Kir of Moab is laid waste, and brought to filence :

2 He is gone up to Bajith, and to Di bon, the high places, to weep: Mesh on all their heads shall be baldnesse, and every beard cut off.

3 In their firects they hall gird them felves with fackcloth: on the tops of

their houses and in their Areets every one shall how weeping abundantly. 4 And Heshbon shall cryand Elesish; their voice shall be heard even unto lahaz : therefore the armed souldiers of Moab hall cry outs his life shall be grityous unto him

Bi

k

pla 80

hat tin

3 5

Ť

a city

Sphr. Rafe Sall

Lirae Palls made

Sall y

(5) N ADDR A

in in a

med to fruitfu Ged o

7. A

My heart shall cry out for Mer is fugitives fau fice unto Zoar-an bei of three yeers old: for by the mounting up of Lubith, with weeping hall they to it up: for in the way of Horonaim they fail raife up a cry of defirmation.

6 For the waters of Nimrim fallie

defoiate : for the bay is withered awy:

the graffe faileth-there is no green thi Therefore the abundance they lutt otten, and that which they have laid up all they carry away to the brook of the

A For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab : the howling thered mand the howling thereof mto Beer-Elim.

9 For the waters of Dimon fall le full of blood : for I will bring more upon Dimondions upon him that escaped of Moah and upon 5 remnant of 5 ind.

C. H. A. P. XVI.

1. Moah is excharged to good obelient:

12 Her judgement. Send ye the lamb to the wildernelless land from Sela to the wildernelless Amphrer of Zint. End ye the lamb to the ruler of the to the mount of the daughter of Zim. 2 For it hall be , that as a wand

of Moab shall be at the fords of Arms 3 Take counfell resease judgement make thy fladow on the night in it middle of the noon-day hide the out-the hewray not him that wandereth.

4 Let mine out-cafts dwell with th 4 Let mine out-cafts dwell with the Mondo-be thou a covert to them frout face of the fipolier. For the exportment at an ead, the fipolier casists in the prefours are continued out of the lad.

4 And is mercy shall the throme be shifted about the chall fit upon it in trush the abornacle of David-judging-6 fipolitics.

6 ¶ We have beard of the point.

fa-

hall one

the

the 100

the and ight ught

Di-

leba

mi hem os of

very alek: o Ja

TE O

grit.

feel

heifer

ey go

they all be hing.

of the out the chareof sall be qu sac capes S inni Lience:

of the Zios,

nderiof nightes mos.

in the ch the

romt

the operation the operation to the opera

ě.

Mosb, (he is very proud) even of his hughtines, and his pride and his wrath; has his lies shall not be to. 7 Therefore shall showl for Mo-sb-every one shall howl for the tounda-

tions of Kir-harefeth fhall ye mourns

tions of Air-interior man ye mounts, finely they are firisken.

8 For the fields of Hefibon languish, and the vine of Sibmah, abe lords of the beathen have broken down the pyracipall plants thereof, they are come even unto later, they wandered thoram the wilder-neffe,her branches are firetched out, they

are gone over the fea.

9 Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah; I wil water thee with my tears, OHembon, and Elealeh: for the mouting for thy fum-mer fruits, and for thy harvest is fallen. 10 And gladneffe is taken away and joy ox of the pleatiful field in the vine-yards there hall be no finging, neither hall there be fronting : the treaders hall tread-out no wine in their preffes; I have

made their visings houring to cease.

11 Wherefore my howels shall found like as harp for Moabs and mine inward spans for Eir-haresh.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when

It is feen that Moab is weary on the high place, that he shall come to his fanduary

to pray : but he shall not prevail. th spoken concerning Most since that

148 Bur now the LO, RD bath foolers, faying. Within three yeets, as the yeers of an hirching, and the glory of Most hall be contemped, waith all that great maintaids and the remnant that he very small and feeble.

famil and feeble.
C. M. A. P. XVII.
2. Sysis and Israel are threatened. 6. A remnant half for their delastry: 9. The 19th facility in their delastry: 9. The 19th facility engages.
The barden of Danusicus: Behold.
Danusicus: israhen away from being active, and it hall be a guinous happ.
2. The cities of Arear are fortiken: they shall be fore flocks which shall lie shommand none shall enake thou straid, the form for the shall be from the shall be form the shall be from the shall be form the shall be form flocks of the shall be formed to the shall be formed by the shall be formed to the shall be formed by the shall be formed by the shall be formed by the shall be formed by the shall be formed by the shall be formed by the shall be formed by the shall be formed by the shall be formed by the shall be formed by the shall be s Advision , and the kingdom room Da-naises and the remanan of Syria they still be as the gloop of the children of Afrels faith the Longo of horiz 4. And in that day it shall come to before the room of head held to make this 2, 80d the interfect of his field.

'S And is hall be as when the harveftmon gathersth the course and respect the cass with his some and it shall be as he that gatheresh ears in the valley of Re-

panes.

6 ¶ (Yet pleaning grapes shall be left in it sands the shaking of an alive-treev two or three between in the top of the uppermed bough of our or five in the normoof familial branches thoreof shich the LORD God of i spanes.

7 At that day shall a man look to his share, and his eyes shall baye refort to the holy One of Itrael.

8 And he hall nor look to the akarps the work of his bands, neither shall re-spect that which his singers have mades

either the groves or the images )

9 In that day shall his strong cities
be as a forfaken bough and an uppermon
branch, which they left , because of the children of Ifrael ; and there shall be de-

folation.

to Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation - and hast not been mindefull of the Rock of thy fixength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants , and shalt fer it with strange slips.

11 In the day male thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning male thou make thy feed to flourish: but the harvest shall be a heap in the day of grief,

and of desperate forrow.

12 Wo to the multitude of many people, which make a noise like the noise of the less; and to the rubing of pari-ens, that make a rubing like the cubing of mighty waters.

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall rebuke them, and they shall see far off and shall be challed as the chass of the mountains before the winde , and like a rolling thing before the whirlwinde.
14 And behold at evening-tide troub

tolling thing before the whirlwinde.

14 And beholds if evening the knowledge and before the morning he is not rehis in the portion of from thing fool in sand the lot of them that sub-time.

C. B.A. P. NUIL.

1 God, in other his separate the will degree the Englands: 7 An account the church that grown who the church the will degree the thing the thing of the thing the thing the wings which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia:

2. That fendeth emballedours by the features in welfals of boltruftes upon the waters, faging. Go by full medicingers to a nation featured and peeledate a perfect the sub-time that the waters for the from their beginning hitherton and the country of the world and dwellers on the cauth, for yes whan be litted up an artifuge on the mountains, and when he blower in trumpes hear ye.

4 For for the L. O. R. D. faid unto me, I will the my tech and I will confider in any dwelling place like a clear hear upon

my dwelling place like a clear heat upon herbested like a cloud of dem in the heat of harveft.

s. For afore the harvest when the bud a perfect, and the fewre grape is ripen-ng in the flower-he stall both cut off the

ang in the movements that both out of the he foring with pruning-hooks, and take aways and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unes the fowls of the mountains, and to the beatls of the earth; and the fowls shall furnmer upon themsand all the beatls of the augh

hall winter upon them.

7 In that time hall the prefent be brought unto the L. o R. Do bodis, of a people featured and pecied, and from a people terrible from their beginning his therto, a nation meted out and troden under foot, whose land the rivers have spaileds to the place of the Name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zion. Xa

CHAP. XIX.
The confusion of Egypt: 11 The foolishnesse of their princes. 18 The causing

of Egypt to the shurch.
He burden of Egypt : Beheld, the

The burden of Egypt: Better touds and shall come into Egypt, and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence. and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midt of it.

2 And I will fet the Egyptians against the Egyptians : and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one againft his neighbour; city against city,

and kingdom sgaintl kingdom 3 And the fpirit of Egypt thall fail in the midft thereof, and I will defiroy the counfell thereof : and they shall feck to the idols, and to the charmers , and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

4 And the Egyptians will I give ever king hall rule over them, faith the Lord, the LORD of hods.

5 And the waters hall fail from the fea, and the river thall be wafted and

dried up

6 And they shall turn the rivers far away and the brooks of defence thall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags fall wither.

7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mourh of the brooks, and every thing fowen by the brooks that wither, be dri-

wen away and be no more.

8 The fifters also thall mourn and all they that cast angle into the brooks thall ament, and they that forcad nets upon the waters thall languish

Moreover, they that work in fine lax, and they that weave net-works, fall

be confounded,

so And they hall be broken in the urpoles thereof, all that make fluces and ponds for all.

11 9 Surely the princes of Zoan are fools, the counfell of the wife counfellours of Pharaohis become brutish : how fay ye unto Pharaoh, I am'the fon of the wifesche fon of ancient kings? 12 Where are they? where are thy wife men' and let them cell thee nowand

Jet them know what the LORD of hofts

hath purposed upon Egypt.

13 The princes of Zoan are become fools, the princes of Noph are deceived. they have also seduced Egypt, even they that are the stay of the tribes thereof.

14 The LORD bath mingled a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they

have caused Egypt to erre in every work ahereofias adrunken man flaggereth inhis

15 Neither hall there be any work for Egypt, which the head or tail , branch or

a may do.

as In that day faul Egypt be like unto women: and it stall be afraid and fear, because of the making of the hand of the LORD of botts, which he maketh o-

17 And the land of Judah fhall be a terrour unto Egypt, every one that ma-keth mention thereof, thall be afraid in himself, because of the counsell of the LORD of hosts, which be bath determi-

ned against it. 18 In that day shall five cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Caone mall be called the city of deftrudies,

19 In that day shall there be an altar to the LORD in the midft of the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the LORD.

20 And it hall be for a figne, and for a witacffe unto the LORD of hofts in the land of Egypt's for they shall cry unto the LORD, because of the oppressours, and he shall fend them a Savious, and a great One and he shall deliver them.

21 And the LORD fall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians hall know the LORD in that day, and hall do facrifice and oblation , year they shall you a row unto the LORD and perform it.

22 And the LOND hall fmite Egypte he hall fmite and heal if, and they hall return even to the LORD and he Stall & entreated of them, and fhall heal them.

23 ¶ In that day thall there be an highway out of Egypt to Affyria, and the Affyrian hall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Affyria, and the Egyptian hall ferve with the Affyrians.

24 In that day thall Ifrael be the third with Egypt, and with Affyria, even a

bleffing in the midd of the land:

25 Whom the L O R D of hofts hall
bleffe, faying. Bleffed be Egypt my peoples and Affyria the work of my hands and Ifrael mine inkeritance CHAP. XX.

Asype prefighring the mamefull conti-

IN the yeer that Tarton came unto Andod (when Sargon the king of Af-fyria fent him) and fought againg Afdod-and took it :

2 At the fame time fpake the LORD by Ifaiah the fon of Amez , faying, Ge and loofe the fat keloth from off thylo and put off thy flow from thy foot and he did for walking naked and base foot. 3 And the LORD faid, Like as my fer-

ant Ifaish bath wafked ned and bartfoot three yeers, for a figure and wonder upon Egypt, and upon Echiopia: 4 So shall the king of Affyria led

away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old me ked and bare foot i even with their bar tocks encovered to the finame of Egypt.
And they shall be afraid and affamed
of Ethiopia their expedition, and of

Egypt their glory.
6 And the inhabitant of this ifle hall fay in that day, Behold, futh is our to petation whither we flee for belp , tobe delivered from the king of Affyria: and

how shall we escape!
CHAP. XXI.
The fall of Babylon: 11 Edom serving

The proper, repeated.

The burden of the defert of the fat.
As whirlwinden in the fouth past thorough fo it cometh from the defen from a terrible land

2 A grievous vilion is declared mi

W fri ba

102 an: 6 100 wh

in t wh he: le f

god 1 200 Lo - 80 to a nig! (OI)

en p vel] : 3 ma l flie, that 15

the c

and f 16 en of at dar ( iz? of H

1 71 T tuous

are no bartel tre b formit

ni-

the

3.

81 en,

127

of

ref

for

the nto

1759

nd a

n to

the fice

ROS

If the

m.i

Af-

the

tians

hird

1 830

field

pea-

mi.

of Af-

Aft-

ORD

oims a-and

foot.

y fer-

bart-

onder

lend

d the

d, m-

r but-

gypt.

and of

le fall

MIT THE tole

t sai

STREET,

e; The treacherous dealer dealeth trea- me , I will weep bitterly, labour not to theroutly, and the spoiler spoileth: go up, O Elam: besiege, O Media: all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

Therefore are my loins filled with

min ; pangs have taken hold upon me as he pangs of a woman that travelleth : I bowed down at the hearing of it, I

was bowed sown at the feeling of H.

4 My hearr panted, fearfulnesse affrighted me : the night of my pleasure

bath he turned into fear unto me 5 Prepare the table, watch in the watch-tower, ear-drinkt arife-ye princes,

and anoint the fhield.

and anoint the fineld.

6 For thus hath the Lord field unto mes Go. fer a watchman, let being declare what he feeth.

7 And be faw a charet brifts a couple of borthurns charet of caret of camels, and he heathering dailigently. th much heed.

8 And he cried . A lion : my lord, I hand continually upon the watch tower in the day rime, and I am fet in my ward whole nights.

9 And behold , here cometh a charet he inswered and said, Babylon is fallen, le fallen. & all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 O my threfsing and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hofts the God of Ifrael have

I declared unro you:

to me out of Selv-Watchman, what of the night? 12 The watchman faid, The morning

meth, and also the night : if ye will enquire, enquire ye : return, come 17 The burden upon Arabia. In the

forest in Arabia shall be lodges O ye tra-velling companies of Dedanim.

14 The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water to him that was thirfliethey prevented with their bread him

15 For they fled from the fwords from the drawn fword, & from the bent bowe, and from the grievoulnesse of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord faid unto edVithin a yeer according to the yeers an hireling, and all the glory of Kedar faall fail

17 And the relidue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar frail be diminified a for the Loan God of Ifract hath froken it.

The Perfirms invade Jury 3 8 Their bumane wisdom and mortilly joy re-proved 15 She mas deprivation.

He burden of the valley of vition. What aileth thee now, that thou art

holly gone up to the house tops ? tuous city, a loyous city : thy flain men-are not flain with the fword-nor dead in bart ett.

house of hustan.

2 A Alithy reliefs are fled togethers they 2 And the key of the house of David \* ne bound by the archers \* all that are \* will t my upon his fined det ! to he ham noull far the me the set of the ham only in the set of the ham only in the set of the ham only in the set of the ham on the set of the set

comfort me ; because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

For it is a day of trouble, and of

reading down, and of perplexity by the Lord God of holes in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls; and of crying to the mothrains.

6 And Elam bare the quiver with this

rets of men and horimen, and Kir unto-

vered the fhield.

Chap, xxll.

And it shall come to passe that thy choicest valleys that be full of charers and the horimen shall fer themselves, in

aray at the gate.

8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Judah and thou didit look in that d to the armour of the house of the forest

9 Ye have feen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many : and ye gathered together the waters of the

lower pool. of Jerufalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortife the wall.

II Ye made alfo a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool ; but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof neither had refped unto him that fathioned it long ago

12 And in that day did \$ Lord GoD of holls call to weeping & to mourning and to ballnes and to sirding with fathelolf.

13 And behold, joy and gladnesse flaving over, and killing theep, eating and gladneffe. fleth, and drinking wine ; let us eat, an dfink for to morrow we hall die.

14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of holls : furely this infi-quity half not be purged from you til ye die faith the Lord GoD of horts.

15 Thug faith the Lord Go D of holds, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto Shebna, which is ever the house, and fay,

16 What haft thon here? and whom haft thou here that thou haft hewed thee out is pulchre on high, and that graveth an habitation for himfelf in a rock?

17 Behold, the LORD will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will furely cover thee.

18 He will furely violently turn and toffe thee like a ball into a large countrey : there thalt thou die, and there the charets of thy plory that be the shame of thy lords house.

19 And I will drive thee from if flation s and from thy flate fhall he pull thee down.

20 ¶ And it hall come to paffe in that

days that I will call my fervant Eliakim the fon of Hilkish : robe, and ftrengthen him with thy gir-

dles and I will commit the government into his hand, and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerufalem, and to the

ed mitt

a fure place , and he shall be for a glorius throse to his fathers boufe.

our throat to his fashers boule.

24 And they faul fining spon him all
the glory of his fathers houle; the offforing and the iffue, all veffels of single
sometry. I fram the veffels of single
so all the weffels of flaggins.

23 To that day, fault the L. O. R. D. of
host-shall the mill that is fathered in the
fore place, be removed small be cut down,
and full; and the burden that was upon
the state of the state of the state of the

all be cut off : for the L o R D hath fpoken il

HAP. XXIII. The m ferable overthrom of Tyre:

The militable overtinon of Type:
A? Their unbergy reserva.

The burden of Type, Howleye thips of
Traithis, for it is laid, materio that
here is no bouts, no entering, in: from
he land of Chirtim it is revealed to them
a Be dill, we inhabitants of the illey
how whom the merchants of Zidan, that

passe over the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the seed of Sihor, the harvest of the river is her reremurand see is a mart of autions.

4 Be thou assumed, O Zidom, for the

fea hath fpoken even the fixength of the men, nor being up virgins.

As at the seport concerning Egypty
fo shall they be forely pained at the remost of Tyre.

of Pafe ye over to Tarmin, howleye habitants of the iffe.

7 It this your loyous city, whole antiquity is of ancient dayes ther own feet

B Who hash taken this counicil against.

Tyre: the crowning city: whose mer-chans are princess whose traffiquers are

the honourable of the carth?

9. The LORD of hofe bush purposed it, to flain the pride of all glory, and to bring, into contempt all the honourable

of the earth.

10 Paffe therow thy land as a riversO daughter of Tarchill : there is no more

strength.

11 Ha deperched our his hand over \$\frac{7}{6}\text{ feash \$\text{e} \text{ hingdoms: the Lo RD halt given a command over or gainf \$\frac{7}{9}\text{ feash \$\text{e} \text{ hingdoms: the Lo RD halt given a command over or gainf \$\frac{7}{9}\text{ we defrey the fiveng holds thereof.} 12 And he faid. Thou she let mo more relayer, O thou opperfield virgin; daughter of Tidon: artist, pasfic over to Chitting here also fail thou have no reft.:

12 Rehold the issafe of the Caldens whis realize was my tiff the Advirgin Gounded.

copie was not till the Allyrian founded

is for them that dwell in the wildernesses they raised up the galaxes thereof, and he brought it to raine.

13 Howl, ye fairs of Tarphine for your strength is laid waste,

13 Howl, ye fairs of Tarphine for your strength is laid waste,

13 And it that come to passe in that days that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy weets, according to the days of some laing a site of the same leader.

Type sing as me leader.

Type sing as me leader.

Type sing as me leader, that the same segments were the same leader that the same segments when the same segments were the same segments when the same segments were same segments.

17 And it shall come to passe after the end of seventy years that the LORD will visit Type, and she shall turn to her hire, and half commit fornication wi all the kingdoms of the world upon the

face of the earth.

18 And her merchandife, and her hire hall be holineffe to the LORD: it hall not be treasured , nor laid up : for her mershaddist mall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to est fuffciently, and

for durable clothing XXIIII.

I God! independs on the land. 13 A remaint that loyfully graife him.

Dehold .. the LORD maketh the carch empty, and maketh it wafte, and rurneth it upfile down, and featterns abroad the inhabitants thereas?

And it hall be, as with the geopin on the land of

wish her mistresses as with the buyers to with the feller, as with the lender, to with the borrower, as with the taker of users to him.

The land fault be utterly empired, and utterly spoined: for the LORD has

fpoken this word.

4 The earth mourneth and fishes away, the world languisherh and fishes away, the houghty people of the carth in

3

En:

ben

3 glo

931

4

5

Gran

the i

ran

low. 6 Los taft lees.

on ei

7 A

the f peop. 8 H nd c ecop!

and he Piorc

The earth alfo is defiled under the inhabitrants thereof a because, they beet

transgroffed the laws, changed the oni-nance, broken the currinding covenan-6. Therefore tash the curfe devouri-the earth, and they that dwell therein us defolate a therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

The new wine moumerh, the rise mithesh, all \$ merry-hearted do firsh The mirth of tabects ceafeth, the

notice of them that rejoyee endeth, it joy of the harp seafeth. fong frong drink hall be bitter to then

that frink it.

10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is muc up, that as se in.

y con 11 There is a crying for wine in the fireers, all joy is darkened, the miribal the land is go

Ta In the city is left defoistion, at the gate is fraitten with definition. 13 When thus it shall be in the mith of the land among the people ribre the be as the shaking of an olive-tree, at as the gleaning grapes when the visite

y is done.

1.4 They shall lift up their voice the half fing for the malety of the LoRD that fing for the malety of the LoRD they shall cry aloud from the fea.

1.5 Wherefore glorific ye the Long in the first own the Name of the Long God of Ifrael in the files of the fea.

2.6 Throm the statement part of the earth have we heard fongs, even glony in the right count but he faile they demand the pickets of the feather than the right count of the ready of the country of the statement of the ready of the country of the statement of the ready of the statement of the ready of the statement of the stat Tornish Lagren

s,

free

ORD

her.

with

the

her well

3 1

easth

and attes

oples vam; d. fo

er of him

hath

burg codi-coured in are of the

vine figh

rich d

4 hent

2E 38

grhof

nith e Ad

e shey

OFF

LONG

of the

17 Fearsand the pits and the fnare are upon thee O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it hall come to paffe, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear-hal fall into the pit, and he that cometh up out of the midit of the pit, shall be taken in the snare; for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do make,

19 The earth is utterly broken downthe earth is clean diffolyed , the earth is

moved exceedingly.
20 The earth hall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and fhall be removed like a courge, and the transgression thereof mail be heavie upon it, and it mall fall,

and not rife again.
21 And it shall come to paffe in that day that the LORD fhall punifb the hoft

asympt the LOKD mail paints the roots of the high ones that are on high-and the hings of the earth upon the earth. 22 And they shall be gathered together as prifoners are gathered in the pits and shall be faut up in the prifon-and after many dayes shall they be visited.

Then the moon hall be confounded, and the fun ashamed, when the LORD of hour shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients glorioully.

1 God is to be praifed for his judgements.

6 for his faving benefits, 9 and for his visorious fatuation.

O LORDs thou art my God, I will can the sale thee, I will praise thy Name; for thou hast done wonderfull things, the counfel is of old are faithfulnesse and **Enuth** 

2 For thou haft made of a city an besp; of a defenced city, a ruine : a since of frangers to be no city, it shall

never be built.

3 Therefore hall the frong people glorific thee, the city of the terrible nation fall fear ther.

4. For thou haft been a ftrength to the

poor, a firength to the needy in his di-frese, a refuge from the floring, hadow from the heat, when the black of the terri-

ble ones is as a ftorm against the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of Arrangers, as the heat in a dry place, even the heat with the fladow of a cloud; the ranch of the terrible ones shalbe brought

6 ¶ And in this mountain Mall the LOED of hofts make unto all propic a had of far things a feaft of wines on the less of far things full of marrows of wines on the lees well refined.

7 And he will destroy in this mountain young and the vail that is spread over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations.

8 He will fwallow up death in victory.

8 He will (wallow up death in viktory, and the Lord Gop will wipe away tears from off all faces, and the rebuke of his people that he take away from off all the little in the Lord. hath flocken it.

9 ¶ And it hash be faild in that days Lot his is our God we have waited for him, and he will fave-us: this is the Lord. New waited for him, we will be glad, and bejoyce in his falvation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD reft, and Mosh fiall be troden down under himseven as firaw is

troden down for the dunghill.

II And he mall fpread forth his hands in the midit of themas he that fwimmerh fpreaderh forth his hand to fwim: and he shall bring down their pride rogethers

with the spoils of their hands.

12 And the fortresse of the high fort of thy walls shall be bring down lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the

A fong inciting to confidence in God. 20 An exhortation to wair on God. In that day hall this fong be fung in the land of Judah. We have a strong ciry salvation will God appoint for walts

and bulwarks. 2 Open ye the gates that the rightcous nation which keepsth the truth may en-

3 Thou wilt keep him in perfed peace ; bofe minde is flayed on thee; because

he trufteth in thee. 4 Truft ye in the LORD for everyor in the LORD JE HO V AH neverlaft.

ing ffrength, 5 For he bringeth down them that dwell on high the lofty city he layeth it low: he layerh it low even to the grounds

he laingerh it even to me duft. The foot hall tread it down, even

the feet of the paors and the stops of the

The way of the just is uprightnes a thou, most upright, dost weigh the path of the just

8 Year in the way of thy judgements, O LORD, have we waited for thee : the defire of our foul is to thy Name, and to the remembrance of thee

9. Withmy foul have I defired thee in systemy use may feirlt within me will I feel thee carly-for when thy independent on the world. Will leave the indulusass of the world, will-leave righteouferste. To, Lee, favour be feeved to, the wicked yet will be not learn righteoufactle:

in the land of uprightnesse will be deal unjustry, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD,

II L O R Do when thy hand is lifted up they will not fee : but they thall fee, and be aftamed for their envis at the rople, yea , the fire of thine enemies

Loun-thou wilt ordain peace for us : for thou also hast wrought all our works in us.

13 O Landour Ged, other lords befides thee have had dominion over us : us by thee onely will we make mention

14 They are dead-they shall not live: they are deceased, they shall not rife a therefore hast thou wifited and destroyed them-and made all their memory to pa-

25 Thou haft increased the nation @ LORD : thou half increased the pation-thou are glorified ; thou hadfi removed it fin ambiall the casts of the carth. 36 LORD introuble have they visited the:

fina win fio

2 0 the

hea 2

clo

the in c

dife

with

min

a fta 2 will

with Loi

Cours

peer 2 finii be ur

3.1

2

thee : they poured out a prayer when thy

chaftening mas upon then 17 Like as woman with childe , that draweth seer the time of her delivery, is

n pain, and crieth out in her pangs ; fo have we been in thy fight O'LORD

18 We have been with childe, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought habitants of the world fallen.

19 Thy dead men thall live together withmy dead body that they arife: awake and fing , ye that dwell in dust : for thy dew is at the dew of herbs, and the earth

mall caft out the dead.

20 ¶ Come my people/enter thou into thy chambers, and mut thy doors about thee; hide thy felf as it were for a little moment until § indignation be overpaft. 21 For behold, the LORD cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity : the earth al-fo fall disclose her blood , and fall no more cover her flain.

CHAP. XXVII.

3 Gods care of his vineyard: 7 His chaBisements and judgements differ. 12The

News and Gentiles charch.

N that day the LORD with his fore-and great , and ftrong fword hall punish loviathan the piercing ferpent even le-viathan that crooked ferpent and be fall Bay the dragon that it in the fea.

In that day fing ye unto ber; A vine-

yard of red wine.

3 I the LORD do keep it. I will wawill keep it night and day.

4 Fury is not in me : who would fet

4 Fury is not in and thorns against me in bat tell ! I would go thorow them, I would burn them together.

Cor let him take hold of my Areneths that he may make peace with me, and he hall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Ja-

cob to take root: Ifraci fall bloffom an ud, and fill the face of the world with Emir.

Hath be freitten him, as he fmote thofe that fmote him? or is he flain according to the flaughter of them that are

Size by him?

8 In measure when it shootest forths

8 In measure when it shootest forths

8 to measure when it shootest forths

8 to measure when it is to flavgus his

8 to measure when it is to flavgus his

8 to measure when it shootest forth

8 to measure when it shootest forth

8 to measure when it shootest forth

8 to measure when it shootest forth

8 to measure when it shootest forth

8 to measure when it shootest forth

8 to measure when it shootest

8 to measure when it shootest

8 to measure when it shootest

8 to measure when it shootest

8 to measure when it shootest

8 to measure when it shootest

8 to measure when it shootest

8 to measure when it shootest

8 to measure when it shootest

8 to measure when it shootest

8 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to measure when it shootest

9 to the flores of the altar as chalk-flones that are beaten in funder-the groves and images fall not fiand up.
10 Yet the defenced city fall be defo-

late and the habitation forfaken and left like a wildernede : there hall the calf feed and there hall he lie down, and con-fume the branches thereof.

thered, they shall be broken off : the woforce come and let them on fire for it is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them and he that formed them, will days them no fayour,

12 ¶ And it fhall come to paffe in the day , that the LORD hall beat off from the chanel of the river unto the fires of Egypt and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 And it hall come to paffe in that day , that the great trumpet hall be blown , and they hall come which were forth winds, we have not wrought any de- ready to perifn in the land of Affyris, and Bwerance in the earth-neither have the in- the out-caffs in the land of Egypt, and hall worthip the LORD in the hely

mount at Jerufalem. C H A P. XXVIII.
Ephraim threatened. 16 Christ promi-

Epiram serestence. 19 that be tried, 23 Gods providence.

drunkards of Ephraim, whole giprious beauty is a fading flowers which are on the head of the fat valleys of them that are overcome with wine,

2 Behold the Lord hath a mighty and firong one which as a tempest of hail and a defiroying florms as a flood of mighty waters overflowing hal call down to the earth with the hand,

The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim shall be troden under feet.

And the glorious beauty which is on the head of the fat valley . thall be a fading flower, and as the hafty fruit before the fummer : which when he that looketh upon it , feerh it , while it it yet in his hand he esteth it up

5 In that day thall the LORD of hole be for a crown of glory and for a diadem of beauty unto the residue of his people: 6 And for a spirit of judgement to

him that fitteth in Judgement , and for firength to them turn the battell to the

7 But they also have erred through 7 But they allo have excess arrays when and through firping drink are out of the way: the priest and the prophet have erred through fireing drink they are swallowed up of winst they are out of the way through strong drinks they erre in vision-they stumble in ladgement.

8 For all tables are full of vomit, mi filthines fo that there is no place clean Whom shall be teach knowledge!

and whom shall be make to underftand doffrine ! them that are weaned from the nilk and drawn from the brefts.

TO For precept must be upon precept precept upon precept, line upon line-line upon line-here a little-and there a little. 11 For with frammering lips, and and

ther tongue will he speak to this people.
12 To whom he faid , This is the sells wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest, and this is the refreshing; yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept, line upon line, line upon lineshere a littlesand there a little : that they might go and fall backward, and be broken and inared, and taken.

14 9 Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornfull men that rule this people, which is in Jerusalem.

15 Because ye have faid. We have made a covenant with death and with hell are we at agreement, when the overflowing Scourge

hæ

om

h

be

ere and and

ied.

the

eioafe cris

and and hry

the

rds

1 01

fs.

fare

keth

bis dem

ple:

63

-the

ugh at of

bave

277 fthe

in

en. ige and the

rele.

ne

ple.

1.0 they

cept

d be

shis

è.

kourge and paste thorow, it hall not ne unto us : for we have made lies our m felves.

our relves.

16 Therefore thus faith the Lords
Gon, Baholds I by in Zion for a foundation. 2 Rome, a tried done; a precious
comer floor, a first foundation: he that
beleevet final devinate thath.

17 Judgement also will I by to the
line, and righte define for to the plantment

d the hail mall fweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters thall overflow the

with hell fall not fland : when the over- o

win hell mail not than a when the over-foring flourge field, pale riso now, then ye field be freeden down by it. 10 19 From the timecharile goeth forth it fall sike you flow moraling by morning failed by the part of the part of the mail it half week by days and by night, and it half be a veration onely to mi-

enfand the report. m can firetch himfelf on if and the covering narrowersthen that he can wrap

miete in it.

21 For the LORD shall rife up as in sum Perazim, he fhall be wroth as in the walley of Gibeon, that he may do his work-his strange work-and bring to passe

bis aft his fit single aft.

22 Now therefore be ye not mockers!

24 Now therefore be made frong : for \$\frac{1}{2}\$ here heard from the Lord GOD of holls a confumption even derermined upon the whole earth.

23 ¶ Give ye ears and hear my voices

hearkonand hear my speech.

24 Does me plow-man plow all day slods of his ground ?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not can abroad the fithersand featter the cummin, and call in the principall wheats and the appointed

m the principal wheat and the appopared adreys and the rie in their place it is 25 and adreys and the rie in their place it is 2 as for his God deth indruct him to difere ions and deth teach hittle at 1 it is 4? For the actue, seek such what have him a threshing infinituments neither is a cut-wheel traved, about upon the cum-min is but the fitches are beaten out with a first him to but the fitches are beaten out with a first him to be the fitches are beaten out with a first him to be the fitches are beaten out with a flaff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread corn is bruifed; because he mill not ever be threfhing it mor break it th the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it

with his borfemen.

29 This also cometh forth from the LORD of hofts, which is wonderfull in C.H.A.D. XXIX.

CHAP. 1 Jerustem beave integerhent. 9. The Jews fintelesuses 13 and deep bypo-cific. 18. A gramite to the god y. W to relicion Articles have the eigender. W David dwelt: adde ye year to weeker the bill facilities.

yeer ; let them kill facrifices.

4 And theu halt be brought dow and thait fresh our of the ground and the frech hall be low our of the duft a man y voice thall be as of one that hath a: familiar spirit out of the ground and the speech shall whifper out of the dust.

Stangers thall be like finall duft, and then multitude of the terrible ones thall be as chiff that paffeth away syenit shall be as an infrant suddenly.

6 Theu halt be vifited of & LORD of hofts with thunders and with earthquake and great noisewith from and tempetts and the flame of devouring fire.

7 ¶ And the multitude of all the nati-

ons that fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her, and her munition, and that diffresse bet, shall be as a dream of

a night-wifien.

S it half even be as when an hungry man dreameth and beholds he eateth: but he anakerhand his foul is empty it of an when a thirty man desumeth. So beholds he drinketh; but he awaketh and beholds he is faint, and his foul hath appetings fo shall the multitude of all the national be, that fight against mount Zion.

9. T Stay your felves and wonder, cry ye out and cry : they are drunken but not with wines they fragger, but not with

firong drink ::

tirong drink :

10:For the L. OND insthe poured out upon somethe spirit of deep, sheep, and hath
closed your eyes a the prophets-and your
sulerisaths sees shath he covered.

15 And the vision of all in become single
you as the works of a book that is sealed
which menual even to one that is learned.

faying, Read this, I pray thee : and he

faith I cannot for it is fealed.

that is not learned, faying, Read this, I pray thee: and he faithal am not learne 13 4 Wherefore the Lord faid, Forafmuch as this people draw meer me with their mouth and with their lips do ho-

der : for the wildom of their wife m fall perific, and the understanding of their prudent men sail be hid. 15 Wo unto them that seek deep to hide:

their consfell from the LORD, and their orbstare in the dark and they fay, Who eth us I and who knoweth us

16 Surely your turning of things up-fide down shall be esteemed as the posters clay a for shall the work lay of him that made it . He made me por l or hall the He had no understanding

17 It is not yet a very little while and: Lebanon hall be surned into a fruirfull. field and the fruirfull field fialle eftern-

rer; fet them kill factifices.

I ce I will diffre for Arich and there of an a force? I will diffre for Arich and there of an a force? I will diffre for a force in the season and in the case and an enter of a fact in the case and an enter of a fact in the case and an enter of a fact in the case and a fact in the case an

In the LORDs and the poor among me chall resource in the holy One of Hrank. 20. For the terrible one is brought a mought and the former is confumed, an

Hetar watch for inliquity are cut off a 21 That make a man an offender for a wird and loy a faare for him that pe-21 That make a man an offender for a more and lay a frare for him that removed in the gate, and turn nide also aft for a thing of nought.

It a Therefore thus faith the LORD who.

redocmed Abraham, concerning the house Jacob, lacob stall not now be assumed, neither shall his fate now wax pale.

work of mine hands in the midd of hims icy first fantisse my Name, and fandiste se holy One of Jacob, and shall feanthe od of Ifrael.

2 4 Theyalfo that ered in fatita final come to understanding , and they that summired final learn describe.

CHIA PO LEXXX. 155-5 FEW " Confidence in Egypt: B'and co of Gods word stirestened: 12 mercies towards his church. restenedi: 18: Colt

70 to the rebellious childrensfaith the Le RB, the take counfelibbet not of me, and that cover with acover-ing, but not of my fpirit; that they may de fin to fin :

2 That walk to go: down into Egypts (and have not asked at my mouth) to threngthen themselves in the strongth of Pharson, and to traff in the student of

Therefore shall the (free pick of Phas-glob be your mainter and other truth in the shadow of Egypt, year confusion.

4. For his princes were at Zoan, and his embaffatours came to blance.

5. They were all athamed of alpeople Phit could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and allof a descenach.

The burden of the beafts of the with a into the land of crouble and anpoints from whence coher the young and ild from the three; and fifty flying for-centshiey ugli carely their riches upon the houlders of young affers and their rec-lates promit the bunches of camble; to a people this final not profer them in > For the Egyptians fixed help in wins and to no purpole: therefore have E cried concerning this; Thris strength to no full, all

s to fit All.

8 9 Now go write it before them is a

3.7 Now gowerie it before them in a shlesand note a is a bookshae it may be for the time to come, for ever makever; o That this is a rebellion-popple; by-large thildren, children ther will not hear the law of the Lo & Do; 1.6 Which far to the force, See not: shall be the proposes, Prophetic not sure as tight shaips; fresh unto as fanoth ahigas, prophetic etects.

ahings prophetie deceirs,
pr Gery wont of the way a terri flide
out of the path a surfer to body One of
Them to exist from before ma

12 Wherefore thus faith the holy One
of Hirish Because we droft in any never and Hirish Because we droft in the word,
and a rath in sopression and persons

13. Therefore this integrity shall be no

and a bestel thing to fall fire ling our of the pe

in a bigh walls whose breaking come

in a biga wall smoote, wearing comme indenty at an inflant.

14 And he fault-break it as the break-ing of the potters welfells that is broken in picceshe fault not ingage, for that the fault not be found in the burtling of its a fearafute take fire from the hearth on the take water withall out of the part.

15 For thus faith abo Lean Godbard half the of Afracta. In returning the

soly One: of Ifracles he returning sales frail species for for do a quies reside and n confidence shall be your firength; and e would not a

16 But ye faid, Nosfor we will fee :

f 4 mannata; Brasan, entigno on a hill 38 filonda herefare a litabe Liquid shat by they be gracious white you sai therefore will be be essibled that be my have muchy upon you : for the LORD is a God of indpenent, Bloffed are all thy that wait for him.

19 For the people hall dwell in Ziet at Jerufalem : thou flast weep no more : will be very gracious unto thee at the pice of thy cry ; when he half hearin 1

me

Wil

Lo

chi

awa Bole mnte 8

the ! **Iwo** him his

be will and erab

20 And though the Lord give you the fiction we field met sky teachers be manyed into a corner any into e in thing dyan disk for the cooling. whine on

21 And thine ears thall bear a word be blade thee, faying. This is the way, sail ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand

nd when we turn to the left. graven images of filver, & the ornamen graves images of slivers or the ornations of the masters images of gold: then fail said show a mentitude of should have for a mentitude of should have from the fail of the should have for the should have for the said of the feed that these shall so give the said of the feed that this shall so we be ground with alloand broad of the hat reads of the contract.

nd it hall be the and pleaseous: in his of his they excel feed in large patters.
24 The overalistic wife, and the year

24. The one insurance, and to you affect that ear the growenders which hath been winners with the flowers and with the fan.

25. And there shall be upon every high hills trem and the ame of waters in the day of the

great flanghter, when the rowers fall, 26 Moreovers the light of the most half be as the light of the fine sale the light of the fun thall be forces folding the right of the fan shall be focus folden the light of forest dryes in the day that the Lowe Indeeds up the breach of his people. So healest the fire forest of their word. 27 I Beholds the Name of the Lose content from for-borraing with his aghter that the barden show of its heavier in the are full of shall gas also make it to oppen a developing fire.

are full oraneous and an apperficient for the second of th ing phonics are

29 Ye fall have a fong as in the night, when a holy folematry is kept, and glad-selfe of heart, as when one goeth with a

pipe to come into the mountain of the LORDs to the mighty One of Ifraci. 30 And the LORD thail cause his glo-rious voice to be heard and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the in-dignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with feattering and temped and hailftones

31 For through the voice of the LORD hall the Affyrian be beaten down , which

esio-dem dere ido a a to:

she sed and

up-i vre litali

Mye

109

Oxig

they

Zies

ore:

e she

ar its u this e soi

d bei

onlk hands

of the moent Mait

cioch ce. of the wints

n shit fores, cires owes

high

of the

antic as the

at the

g pet-LORD

as of gnen nesi van van fmote with a rod. 32 And in every place where the ground-ed ftaff hall paffe, which the LORD hall lay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps : and in battells of making will be aght with it.

33 For Topher is ordained of old, s yea, for the king it is prepared, he hath made it deep and large : the pile thereof si fire and much wood, the breath of the L o R D like a ftream of brimftone doth

kindle it.

C H A P. XXXI.

The curfed folly in trufting to Egypt, and for faking of Gad: 6 He exhorteth to conversion, 8 and showeth the fat

of Allyria.

Vo to them that go down to Egypt

for belp, and day on horfes, and
trult in charets. because they are many;
and in horfmen, because they are yer

grong; but they look not unto the holy One of Ifrael neither feek the LORD.

2 Yet be also is wife, and will bring eviland will not call back his words: but will arife against the house of the evil doers, and against the help of them that

work iniquity 3 Now the Egyptians are men, and of God, and their bories fleth, and nor foirit: when the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both he that he peth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and

and he that is notice mail that a downsame they all shall fail together.

4 For thus hath the Loute "Soleten unto me, Like as the ilon, and they count lion rearing on his prey, when a multitude of shepher's is called forth against him, be will not be afrais of their voice, nor abase will not be atrain of tast? voice-hor agains thinfelf for the notice of them: of half the Lorn of hofts come down to fight for mount Zionand for the hill thereof.

5. As birds flying, 10 will the LORD of hofts defend Jerufaltum, defending alfo, he will deliver them of pating over, he

io he will preferre it.

6 Turn ye muto him from whom the
children of Hrael bave deeply revoked.

The char day every man half can
have deeply revoked.

7 For in that day every man mail calt away his idols of filver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made

CHAP. XXXII.

The Mefrings of Christs kingdom. 9 De-

Behold , a king finil reign in righte-

And a man shall be ay an hiding place from the winder and a covert from the tempest : as rivers of water in a dr places as the fandow of a great rock in a reary land.

3 And the eyes or them that not be dim ; and the ears of them that

hears thall hearken

4 The heart alfo of the rath thall under frand knowledge, and the tongue of the flammerers halbe ready to fpeak plainly.

5' The vile perfon hall be no more called liberall, nor the churl faid to be

bountifull,

6 For the vile person will speak vilpradife hypocrifie, and to utter errour against the L O R D. to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will canse the drink of the thirsy to fail.

7 The instruments also of the charle destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right. 8 Bur the liberall deviseth liberall

8 Bur the liberalt deviceth liberan hings, by liberalt things thall he fund, 9 Rife up, ye women that are a ease; hear my voices ye careleft daugh-ters, give ear unto my speech. 10 Many dayes & yeers thall ye be trou-bied, ye careleft women: for the vintage

half fail the gathering shall not come.

If Tremble, ye women that are as ease; be troubled, ye carelesse ones strip ye and make ye bare, and gird farkelorsh upon your loins.

12 They Sall lament for the tests, for

the pleasant fields for the fruithfull vine.

the pleasant fields for the fruithfull vine.

13 Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers, yea, upon all the house of loy is the loyous city.

14 Because the palaces shall be forfakens the multitude of the city shall be forfakens the multitude of the city shall be lessed forts & cowers shall be for steas for every alloy of wilde affects passage of shocks.

15 Until the spirit be possed upon us from on high, and the wilderness do not shall be counted for a forest.

16 Then independent shall dwell in the wildernesses and in pare outside fire from the fraitfull seld be from the life shall be from the fraitfull seld.

the fruitfull field.

17 And the work of righteouthelle shall be peace and the effect of righteouthelle and afterance for ever.

18 And my people thall dwill in a peaceable habitation; and in ture dwel-lings and in quier refting places; 19 When it shall hall; coming down on the forest; and the city shall be loss in

20 Bieffed ere pe that fome belide all waters that fend forth thirter the feet of

and the very superior of the first state of the fir

eroufly. & they dealt not treacheroufly with thee : when thou falt ceafe to fpoil, thou halt be spoiled; and when thou salt make an end to deal treacheroufly, they shall deal treacheroufly with thee.

2 O LORD be gracious unto us . we ave waited for thee ; be thou their arm every morning, our falvation also in the

At the noise of the tumult the people fled : at the lifting up of thy felf the ations were feattered

And your fpeil hall be gathered, line the gathering of the caterpillar : as the running to and fro of losufts shall he run upon them.

5 The LORD is exalted for he dwel-

Jerh on high : he harh filled Zion with

judgement and righteouineffe.

And wifdem and knowledge hall be the flability of thy times , and ftrength f falvation : the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

Behold, their valiant ones hall cry without : the embassadours of peace shall

8 The high-wayes lie wafte : the wayfaring man ceafeth : he hath broken the covenant he hath defpifed the cities , he

regardeth no man. The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanon is afhamed, and hewen

own: Sharon is like a wilderpeffe, and Bahan and Carmel hake off their fruits.

now will I be exalted, now will I lift up my felf.

II Ye hall conceive chaff, ye fall bring forth flubble : your breath as fire

fall devour you, 12 And the people fall be as the buenings of lime: as thorns cut up fhall they be burnt in the fire.

13 ¶ Hear ye that are far off, what I

ave done; and ye that are neer, acknow-

ledge my might.

14 The finners in Zion are afraid-fearfainesse hath surprises the hypocrites; who among us shall dwell with the de-vouring fire? who amongst us shall dwell with everlatting burnings?

wath everfailing burnings?

15 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly, he that despitch the gain of opperfilones, that flatteth hished from holding of hribes; that stooperth his sees from hearing of blood, and flutteth his eyes from feeing evil;

16. He hail dwell on high, his place of defence shall devel on high, his place of defence shall be the municions of rocks. Nevel that it he siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him, his water discounter that the siven him him the siven him him the siven him the siven him the siven him the siven him that the siven him the siven him the siven him the siven him the siven him the siven him that the siven him the siven him the siven him the siven him the siven him the siven him that the siven him th

breid hall be given him, his waters shall

de furc.

17 Thine eyes shall fee the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off. 18 Thine heart shall meditate terrour: where is the scribe? where is the receiver where is he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not fee a serce people a people of a deeper speech then thou cash bereceive, o. o. a farmorning tongue, that thou cash and understand,
20 Look upon Zionathe city of our follownings: thine eyes shall be leguslem again basication, a tabernacie that shall

it he taken down; not one of the fines, and all her gringes hall be nothing:

thereof fall ever be removed , neither mall any of the cords thereof be broken,

21 But there the glorious LORD nill be unto us a place of broad rivers, and freams: wherein shall go no gailey with oars , neither fall gallant fhip paft thereby.

22 For the LORD is our Judge , the LORD is our Law-giver , the LORD is

our King he will fave us.

23 Thy tacklings are loofed, they could not well frengthen their maftsthey could not spread the fail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided, the lame

take the prey.
24 And the inhabitant shall not fays I am fick : the people that dwell thereis hall be forgiven their iniquity.

C H A P. XXXIIII.

1 The judgements wherewith God revengeth his church: 11 The defolation of her enemies. 16 The certainty of

Ome neers ye nations, to hear, as hearben, ye people : let the earth bear and all that is therein the world and all things that come forth of it.

2 For the indignation of the LORD is upon all nations; and his fury upon all their armies : he hath utterly deftroged them , he hark delivered them to me flaughter.

Their flain alfo fhall be cast out and their fink fhall come up out cf their carcafes, and the mountains shall be melted

with their blood.

And all the hoft of heaven fhall be diffolyed & the beavens halbe rolled together as a fcroli : and all their hott fall

vine, and as a falling fig from the fig. tree.

5 For my fword mail be bathed in heaven : behold, it hall come down upon I dumea and upon the people of my curt

to judgement.

The fword of the LORD is filed with blood, it is made fat with fatnesse, and with the blood of lambs and gotts, with the fat of the kidneys of rams : for the LORD hash a facrifice in Bozrah and a great flaughter in the land of Idumes.

And the unicorns hall come down with them. & the bullocks with the bulls and their land hall be foaked with bloods and their duft made fat with fatneffe.

For it is the day of the L o RDS vengeance, and the yeer of recompenses for the controversie of Zion.

9 And the Areams thereof fall to to brimftone , and the land thereof full

become burning pitch.

10 It mail not be quenched night not day , the Imout there of thall go up for ever : from generation to generation to

for ever and ever,

11 The cormorant and the bitten
hal postesse it is the average and the raves fall dwell in it , and he fall fretch ou on it the line of confusion ; and the

flones of emprinesic, 12 They shall call the hobies thereof to the kingdom, but wone shall be then

The gofpels priviledges. Chap. xxxv.xxxvi. Rabshakehs outrate.

12 And thorns fall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortreffes thereof : and it fall be an habita-

tion of dragons and a court for owls.

14 The wilde beafts of the defert fall also meet with the wilde beafts of the illands; and the faryr hal cry to his fel-low, the farichowl alfo. fall reft there,

and finde for her felf a place of reft. 15 There hall the great owl make her neft, and lay, and hatch, and gather under er hadow ; there hall the vultures alfo be gathered every one with her mate,

16 Seek we out of the book of the Lord and read , no one of thefe hall fail, ne fall want her mate : for my mouths it hath commanded, and his fpirit it hath

gathered them. 17 And he hath caft the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line : they hall posesse it for ever; from generation to generation fiall they

dwell therein. C H A P. XXXV.

1 The flourishing of Christs kingdom.

3 The weak are encouraged by the pri-

biledges of the gospel. He wildernes, and the folitary place hall be glad for them:and the defert hall rejoyce and bloffom as the rofe.

2 It fall bloffom abundantly, and re-Joyce even with joy and finging : the glory of Lebanon hail be given unto its the excellency of Carmel and Sharon : they hall fee the glory of the L O R D

and the excellency of our God. 3 Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them that are of a fearfull eirt, Be ftrong fear nor : behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence, he will come and fave you.

5 Then the eyes of the blinde hall be opened, and the ears of the deaf fhall be

unflopped;
6 Then shall the lume man leap as an hart, and the congue of the damb sing; for in the wildernesse shall waters break out, and streams in the defert.

7 And the parched ground shall be-come a pool, and the thirty land, fprings of water: in the habitation of dragons. where each lay fall be graffe, with reeds and ruthes.

8 And an high-way that he there and a way, and it hal be called the way of hollneffesthe unclean fall not passe over its berit stalbe for thosesthe wayfaring men, though sools, stall not erre therein.

No lion hall be there, nor any rarenous heaft shall go up thereon, it hall not be found there; but the redeemed thall walk there.

10 And the ranfomed of the LORD fhal return and come to Zion with fongs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they has obtain joy and gladnesse and forrow and fighing hall flee away

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Sennacherib invadeth Judah. 4 Rubshakeh, his binsphemous perswasions;
22 Hu words are told to Hezekiah,

Sennacherib king of Affyria came up against all the defenced cities of Judaho and took them.

And the king of Affyria fent Rabinakeh from Lachift to Jerufalem unto king Hezekiah with a great army and he flood by the conduit of the upper pool, in the high-way of the fullers field.

Then came forth unto him Fliakims Hilkiahs fon, which was over the houses and Shebna the scribe, and Joah Afapha

fon the recorder.

4 ¶ And Rabshakeh faid unce them Say ye now to Hezekiah. Thus faith the great is this wherein thou truffeft ?

5 I fay (fayeft thou) (but they are but vain words) There counsel and frength for war : now on whom doft thou trufts that thou rebelleft againft me

Lothon truftest in the ftat of this broken reed on Egypt whereon if a man leans it will go into his hand and pierce it: fo is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that truft in him.

7 But if thou fay to me. We trust in th LORD our God : Is it not he whose high places & whose altars Hezekiah hath sa ken away. & faid to Judah and to Jerufa-lem. Ye faall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give piedges. I pray thee to my mafter the king of Adyriathee two thoufand and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to fer riders upon them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the leaft of mafter fervants, and put thy truft on Egypt for charets and for horfemen ?

to And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it ! The LORD faid unto merGo up against this land and defray it.

11 Then faid Eliakim, and Shebna, and Iosh unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pris thecounto the fervants in the Syrian lan-guages for we understand it; and speak not to us in the less language in the care of the people that are on the wall.

12 T Bur Rabhaneb faid, Hath my ma-fler fent me to thy mafter, and to thee to fpeak thefe words? hath he not fent me to the men that fit upon the walls that they may ear their own dung, and drink

their own piffe with you?

13 Then Rabbakeh Rood, and cried with a lond voice in the Jews language, and fails. Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Affyris.

12 Thus faith the king. Let not Marge.

14 Thus faith the king. Let not Mezes kish deceive you, for he mall not be able to deliver you.
15 Neither let Herekish make you truff

in & LORD faying The LORD wil farely deliver us : this city thall not be deliver-

ed into the hand of the king of Affyria.
16 Hearken not to Hearkish : for thus faith the king of Affyria; Make an agreement with me by a prelent. A come our to me; & ear ye every one of his vine-stade every one of his fig-tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cittern;

Mit works are told to Hegeland, 27 Hagill I come and take you may be I will be come to passe in the four-a land like your own that a land of come to came to passe in the four-a land like your own that a land of come to came you have a land of come to came to passe the four-allows wintys land of based and vineyables.

ther ken, nit and . with paffe

the D H they the

lame Wi I rein

198ation y of and earth

i,and ORD n all trouo the

t-and cagelted all be d 10-

fiall m the tree. ed in upon

filled neffér Oits : for mes. down bulls

loeds RDS ences all be of in-

ton te ap fet on it i we itteri raven

h ou d the them

Bemare left Hezekiah perfwade faying, The LORD will deliver u Math any of the gods of the nations d livered his land out of the hand of the Eing of Affyria

and or Artyra !

19 Where are the gods of Henseth and
Repulad ! where are the gods of Stepharwriter ! and have they delivered Samuria
but of my hand !

20 Who are they amongst all the gods
of their lands, that have delivered their
bad out of my hand.

ad out of my hand, that the LORD hould deliver Jerufalem our of my hand? 21 But they held their peace, & answer-

ed him not a word : for the kings com-

mm not a word : for the kings com-mundment wasskaying, Answer bim not. 22 ¶ Then came Eliakim the fon of Hilkinh; thar mass over the bounded, sand Seebaa the feribes and Josh the fon of A-faght the recorders to Heachish with their clother sent; and rold him the words of Babfrakeh.

HAP. XXXVII.

I Ifaiah prayeth, 6 and comforteth He-zekinh. 8 Somacheribs letter : 21 His sine foretold: 36 His boft, 37 and mfelf flatn. Nd it came to passe when king He-

zekish heard it, that he rent his lothes, &covered himself with fackcloth nd went into the house of the LORD.

And he fent Eliakim, who was ever the houseolds and Shewar the feribes and the elders of the prieffs covered with fackcloth unto Ifaiah the prophet, the fan of Amoz.

an or Amor.

3 And they faid use o bim. Thus faith
Mezekish. This day is a day of trouble,
and of rebuke, and of bisiphemy: for the
children are come to the birth and there

s not freagth to bring forth.
4 It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Kabhakeh, whom the hing of Affyria his mafter bath fent to reproach the living God, and wil reprove the words which the Lord thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that is left.

5 So the fervants of king Hezekiah

5 % of the tervision of aing tenessarian to Italiah.
6 ¶ And Ifaliah falid unto them. Thus hall ly fally unto your mafter. Thus faith the LORD. Be nor afraid of the words that thish that heards, wherewith the fervants of the king of Affyria have bla-

spiemed me,
7 Behold, I will lend a blast upon him,
and he shall hear a remour, and recurn to
this own land and I will cause him to fall

he fword in his own land, "T So Rabhakeh returned, and for

the king of Affyria warring against Lib-mahafor he had beard that he was departed from Lachifh

of from Lechifa.

of And he heard fay concerning Tirbakah king of Ethiopia. He is come forth to make war with thereand when he heard its he front meffengers to Heackitah faying.

to Thus shall ye speak to Heackitah faying, to Thus shall ye speak to Heackitah faing of loakh, faying, feet not the food in whom abou truttest deceive there saying lerestaken shall not be given, lute the hand of the king of 5 styria.

12 Beholds, thou half heard whist the hans of A strin hare done so all lands.

s of Afferia have done so all lands,

y defiroying them utterly and thait thou

12 Have & gods of & nations delivered them, which my fathers have destroyed, s Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph

children of Eden which were in Telaffart 13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? 14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter

from the hand of the meffengers, & read it, & Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before \$ LORD. ife of

15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, faying

16 O LORD of hoffs, God of Ifrael, that dwelleft between the cherubins thou art the God, even thou alone of all the kingdoms of the earth, thou haft made heaven and earth

17 Incline thine earsO LORD-& hean pen thine eyes, O LORD, and fee, and ear all the words of Sennacherib, which

hath fent to repreach the living God. 18 Of a truth. L o R Do the kings of Affyria have laid wafte all the nations and their countreys,

19 And have caft their gods into the fire : for they were no gods but the work of mens hands, wood and flone : thereof mens hands, wood and flone : there-fore they have deftroyed them.
20 Now therefore O LORD our God,

fave us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that they art the L O R D, sues then onely.

21 Then I faith \$600 of Amos fent un-

To Hezchiah faying, Thus faith the LORB God of I frael, Whereas thou hash prayeds me against Sennacherib king of Asyria:

me against sennacerio king or Anyrii.

21 This is the word which the LOMB
hath spoken concerning him. The virgis
the daughter of Zion hath despised thee
and laughter the to footn, the daughter
of Jegusaiem-hath shaken her head at the
23. Whom hat thou reproached and
bissphemed 7 and against whom hast thou

exalted thy voice, and lifted up this eyes on high? even against the holy Out Ifrael.

24 By thy fervants haft thou repreached the Lord, and haft faid, By the multisude of my charets am I come up to height of the mountains, to the fides of Lebe m and I will cut down the tall cedan thereof, and the choice fir-trees thereof;

and I will enter into the height of his borders and the forest of his Carmel. 25 I have digged and drunk watersald with the fole of my feet have I dried as all the rivers of the belieged places.

26 Haft thou not heard long age, how I have done it and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to paffe, that thou fouldeft he to lay walte defenced cities into ruinous heaps.
27 Therefore their inhabitants were

of fmail powers they were diffusived and confounded; they were as the graffs of the fields and as the green herb, after graffs of the fields and as the green herb, and as corableded before it be grown up.
28 flux I know thy abode, and, thy gaing sus, and thy coming ion and thy rape againft me.

29 Besaule the rage against me, and the

Berekishs life lengthened : Chap annell. maint. His thanksgiving?

uit is come up into mine ears i therefore will I put my hook in thy note, and my bridle in thy lips and I will turn thee lack by the way by which thou camelt. 30 And this fiell be a figne unto thee,

27

t then

vered

royed, nd the

[affar] of the 12 letter

read ORD,

o she (fracibims

ef all

u haft

hean e, and which

od.

ngs of

ations

to the

work there God

king-

at un

ORE

yadio yria: ORE

virgis

4. 384 thou thine y One

ached titude height Leba-

edan reof: of his

T-25 ed u s. that o lay mera

d and ffe of es the COTA 7 84 rage d thy

th ghier t thee 30 And this final bea-figure unto thee, that if was this greef that he agnoweth of it feld; and the fectoral yeer that which faringeth of the fame; and in the third geer flowe yee, and map, and plant vinegards, and east the fruit shareof.

31 And the remanus that is cleaped of the house of luddh, that again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

32 For our of Jestfalem hall go forth stromans, and whay that cleape out of your the wast of your than the property of your live years.

ofts fhall do this

botts mall do thins?

33 Therefore thur faith the Lord Department the hims of Affyria. He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an anow there, were count before it with sheldes nor cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the fame shall herreturn, and shall not come juto this city, faith the Lord D.

35 For I will defend this city to face for mice the count of the same for my face.

le for mine own fakes and for my fer-

yant Davids fake. 36 Then the angel of the L o R D was forth and smote in the camp of the offerings an hundred and fourfcore and ve thousand : and when they arose cory is the morning, behold, they were all

dead corpies. nachtrib king of Afferia eparted, and wents and securned, and idwelt at Nineveli.

38 And it came to passe as he was wor-hipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adramelech and Sharezer his some fmote him with the fword, and they efca

more him water he (word, and they except into the land of Armenia 2 and Efan-hadon his fou reigned in his fread, C. H. A. P. NAW 111. I Herekisht sign lengthened 2 & The fam gorth back ten degrees for a figure thereof 2 9. His thenthy since it is a first of the control of the control of the A death 1 and 1 finish the perophers the the of 8 hims.

A death : and I fain the suppliers the fon of Amot carnet unto him and faid ante him Thus faith the Lo kes Set thine house in order : for thou mair die, and Bot live.

2 Then Henshish turacd his face to-ward the walls and prayed unto \$1.00 D.; 3 And faid-Rechamber sourch \$0.00 D.; 3 And faid-Rechamber sourch \$0.00 D.; 4 And faid-Rechamber sourch \$0.00 D.; 5 Defect these, how I have until defore the in reuth- and with it perfeb heave and have done that which he good in wy fight; and biesekah waperfore; 4 18 The statistic he work of the LORD to Ifaith: flying, 5 Go and fly to Birsekinh. Thus faith the LoRD the God of David chy fa-ther; I have heave thy prayer. I have feet thy teras a behold, I will adde unso

feen thy tears : behold, I will adde umo

fun-diall of Ahaz ten degrees backward? fo the fun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

aggree it was gree cown.

§ ¶ The writing of Herekish king of Judah when he has been fields and was resource do shie fickingflez:

10 I faid in the cutting off of my days; I fhall go to the game of the grave I and deprived of the refute of any page.

II I faid, I shall one fee the L. O.R. high country. L. O.R. high lead of the lead of the shall are the lead of the shall are the lead of the shall are the lead of the lead of the shall are the lead of the lead

even the LORD in the land of the di-ving: I shall behold man no more wirls the inhabitants of the world.

12 Mine age is departed, and is re-moved from me as a hisherds tent: I have eat off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off with pining fickneffer from day even to night will theu make an end of me.

13. I reckoned this morning, that as a lion-fo will be break all my bones : from day even to night will shou make an end de tur.

14 Like a cranesor a fwallows fo did I chatter : I did mourn as a dove : mine

consect? I asso motion as a over? mose eye fail with looking upwards O LORDs. I and oppressed with a second to the

16 O Lord by thefe things men five : fpirit, fo wilt thou recover me, and m

ar to live.

17 Reholds for peace I had gress bitcerneffe, but thou had in love to my foul delivered it from the pit of cor-ruption: for thou halt call all my fins behinds thy back.

18 For the grave country praise thees death cannot celebrate thee; they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy

truch.

2 The livings the Hvings he finle really raise theosas I do this day; the fitther to the children distill usaise known thy cruth, on the I had children distill usaise known the truth, on the I had the same the reference we wish that gay frops to the fringed informance, at the days of our fife in the hoose of the Loude.

2 House of ages and lay if for a plainter upon the boils not be that receiver.

23 Hereish alfolded faild, what is the figure that I that go up to the house of the Loude.

LORD

OH A P. XXXIX.

CH A P. XXXIX.

Advendate Findam virining Heighted
bath noise of bis treatment. 2 The life
lifetonian capitatis forward.

A fon of Bathalus king of Radylon-des
certers and a preferr to Heachish 1 for h
had housed that he had been fick, and we

secovered.

And Recelish was glad of themicad a And Recelish was glad of themicad of a half will define them of the bring of Adyria; things the filters and the glads and the first and the filter and the glads and the seco

60

fr

eh ы

e

C

t

1 0

to king Heackish, and faid unto him, in the hellow of his hand? and mered What faid thefe men? and from whence came they unto thee ? And Hezekish faid, They are come from a far countrey unto

ne, even from Babylon.

4 Then faid he, What have they feen In thine boufe ! And Hezekiah answered, All that is in mine boufe have they feen i there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them. § Then said I saish to Heackish, Hear

the word of the LORD of hofts. 6 Beholds the dayes comesthat all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathere have laid up in store untill this day, hall be carried to Babylon : nothing hall be left, faith the L ORD.

7 And of thy fons that hall iffue from thee, which thou halt beget, hall they take away; and they hall be cunuchs in

the palace of the king of Babylon.

8 Then faid Hezekiah to Ifaish Good is the word of the LORD which thou haft oken: he faid moreover, For there all be peace and truth in my dayes.

I The promulgation of the gospel. 3 The greaching of John Baptift. 9 and the apostier. 12 By Gods omnipotencies 18 and his incomparablenesse, 26 the

Deople are comforted.
Omfort yes, comfort ve my people, faith your God,

Speak ye comfortably to Jerufalems and cry unto her, that her warfare is agcomplifieds that her iniquitie is parden-ed: for the hath received of the LORDS hand double for all her fine.

The voice of him that crieth in e wilderneffe. Prepare ye the way of she LORD, make ftraight in the defert

a high-way for our God.

every mountain and hill hall be made

The voice faid. Cry. And he faid,

The voice faid. Cry. And he faid,

What feal! I cry? All flesh is graffe, and all the goodlinesse thereof is as the flower of the field.

7. The graffe withereth, the flower fa-derhalacture & spirit of the LORD blow-eth upon it: furely the people is graffe.

8. The graffe withereth, the flower fadeth is but the word of our God half

and for ever. dings, get thee up into the high mountain: O lerufalem, that bringen good tidings, lift up thy voice with firength, lift it up, be not afraid: fay unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God.

10 Behold, the Lord Gop will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: beholdshis reward is with him, and his work before him.

11. He mail feed his flock like a heyherd t be shall gather the sembs with his strongth arms and carry them in his boson and the 30 Even the youth shall for grantly lead though that are with young, weary, and, the young measured to what here were the strong measured to want to be soon to b

out heaven with the fpan and comprehended the duft of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in fcales and the hils in a balance?

13 Who hath direfted the fpirit of the L o R D, or being his counfellour, harb

eaught him

14 With whom took he counfell, and who instructed him- and taught him is the path of judgement? and taught him knowledge, and thewed to him the way of understanding?

15 Behold the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the fmall dust of the balance: beholds he taketh up the ifles as a very little thing.

16 And Lebanon i not fufficient to urns nor the beafts thereof fufficient for

a burnt-offering. thing, and they are counted to him left

then nothing, and vanity.

18 ¶ To whom then will ye likes or what likeneffe will ye compare God !

unto him ?

19. The workman melteth a graves image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it

over with gold, and caffeth filver chains.

20 He that is so impoverified that he hath no oblation, chuseth a tree that will got roe : be feeketh unto him a cunning workman-to prepare a graven image-the shall not be moved.

21 Have ye not known ! have ye not heard ? hath it not been rold you from the beginning ! have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?

22 It is he that firteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof ere as graftoppers, that firetcheth out the heavens as a currain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwel in :

things he maketh the judges of the earth

ar vanity.

24 Year they shall not be planted, year they hall not be fowen year their flock firsh not take root in the earth ; and he rall allo blow upon them, and they hall wither, and the whirlwinde hall take them away as thubble.

25 To whom then will ye liken me, et hall I be conall, faith the holy One

Lift up your eyes on high, and beold who hath created thefe things, that bringerh out their hoft by number : he calleth them all by names by the great-nesse obtain mights for that he is strong in powers not one sailesh.

3 27 Why faveththous Jacobiand fpeakeft. O Ifrael, My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgement is passed over

from my God ?

28 ¶ Haft thou not known ? haft thou not heard, that the everlalling God, the L o R D, the creatour of the ends of the earth fainteth not neither is weary? there

is no lose, hing of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint, and
to them that have no might he increased

30 Even the youths frail fring and be early, and the young menthali utterly

eted

pre-

ute

and

the

hath

and

ist him may

p of

the

28

for

e Mi

arg

ree iz

ns.

he

nill ing

- 5

108

on

cle

of

th

1th

(k he

16

ė.

u

į.

į.

1

n

e

21 But they that wait upon the LORD hall renew their ftrength : they hall run and not be weary and they mali walks and not faint.

CHAP. XLI.

about his mercies to the church promises, 21 and vanity of idels.

Kep filence before me O iflands, and let the people renew their firength : let them come neersthen let them fpeak : let us come neer together to judgement.

2 Who raifed up the righteons man from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before him, and made him rule over kings? he gave them as the dust to his fword, and as driven stubble to his bowe.

3 He purfued them, and paffed fafely. even by the way that he had not gone

with his feet,

Who hath wrought and done it a calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD the first, and with the loft I am he.

The ifles faw it and feared the ends of the earth were afraid, drew neer, and

6 They helped every one his neighbour, and every one faid to his brother,

Be of good courage.

So the carpenter encouraged the goldfmith . and he that imootheth with the hammer him that fmore the anvillfaying It is ready for the fodering : and he fastened it with nails, that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Ifrael, art my fervant, Jacob whom I have chofen, the feed of A.

braham my friend.

9 Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof and faid unto thee; Thou art my fervant, I have chofen thee, and not cast thee away

10 Fear thou not for I on with thee : be not difmayed , for I am thy God : I will frengthen thee-yea, I will help thee, yeas I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteonfacific.

II Behold all they that were incenfed against thee . shall be askamed and con-founded : they shall be as nothing, and

they that firive with thee shall perish. finde them; even them that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall

be as nothing, and as a thing of nought 13 For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand faying unto thee Fear not,

I will help thee

14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Ifrael : I will help thee, faith the LORD,and thy redeemer , the boly One of Ifrael.

15 Behold, I will make thee a new farp threfting instrument having teeth : thou halt thresh the mountains, and beat them small and halt make the hills as chaff.

16 Thou shale fan them, and the winde hall carry them away and the whirl winde thall featter them: and thou halt rejoyce in the LORD and halt glory in the boly One of Liraci.

17 When the poor and needy feek water-and there is none, and their toneue mount up with wings as eagles-they hall faileth for thirft. I the Lord will hear fake them

18 I will open rivers in high places and fountains in the midft of the valleys I will make the wildernesse a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.

19 I will plant in the wilderneffe the cedar-the thirtah-tree-and the mystle-and the oil-tree: I will fet in the defert the fir-tree-and the pine, and the box-tree to-

perhor

20 That they may fee and know, and confider , and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done thiss and \$ holy One of Ifrael hath created it, 21 Produce your caufe,faith the Lords

bring forth your Arong reefent faith the

King of Jacob.

22 Let them bring them forthand them s what hall happen : let them hew the former things what they be that we ma confider them, and know the latter end of them, or declare us things for to

22 Shew the things that are to come hereafter : that we may know that ye are gods : yeardo good, or do evil, that we may be difmayed and behold it rogerker.

24 Behold-ye are of nothing and your work of nought : an abomination is be

that chufeth you

25 I have raised up one from the northand he hall come : from the rifing of the fun hall he call upon my Name, and he hall come upon princes as upon morters and as the potter treadeth clay.

26 Who hath declared from the beain-

ingsthat we may know? and beforetimes that we may fay. He is righteous ! yea, there is none that the weth, year there is none that declareth , yes, there is none that heareth your words.

27 The firft Shall fay to Zion Behold. ebold them, and I will give to Jerufa-

lem one that bringeth good tidings.
28 For I beheld and there was no man even among ft them -and there was no counselleur , that when I afked of them-could answer a word.

29 Behold they are all vanity their works are nothing : their moken images are winde and confusion.

C H A P. XLII.

1 The office of Christ: 5 Gods promise unte him. 10 An exhortation to graife

Ged for his goffel.

Behold my fervant whom I uphold,
Bmine elect in whom my foul delighteth : I have put my fpirit upon him he hall bring forth judgement to the Gen-

2 He fhal not cry, nor lift up nor canfe his voice to be heard in the fireet.

3 A bruifed reed mall he not break and the fmonking flux shall he not quench th shall bring forth judgement unto truth.

He fhall not fail-nor be difcouraged till be have fet judgement in the earth a and the ifles shall want for his law.

Thus faith God the LORD He that created the heavens , and fretched the out, he that fpread forth the earth.

th

that which cometh out of its he that giweth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein :

& I the LORD have called thee in righteoufnes. & will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people for a light of the Gentiles:

7 To open the blinde eyes , to bring out the prifoners from the prifon, and Them that fit in darkneffe,out of the pri-Son-houfe.

8 I am the LORD, that is my Name, md my glory will I not give to another,

meither my praife to graven images. 9 Behold the former things are come to pafferand new things do I declaresbefore they fpring forth, I tell you of them. and his praife from the end of the earth :

ye that go down to the fea and all that is therein; the ifles, and the inhabitants thereof 11 Let the wilderneffe and the cities

thereof life up their voice, the villages that Kedar doth inhabit : let the inhabitants of the rock fing , let them fout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory anto \$ LORD,
mt declare his praife in the islands.
13 The LORD shal ge forth as a mighty

man he shall stir up jealousie like a man of war : he shall cry , yea roar ; he shall prevail against his enemies.

14 I have long time bolden my peace, I have been fillhand refrained my felf : ow will I cry like a travelling woman,

I will deftroy, and devour at once.

15 I will make wafte mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will nake the rivers iflands, and I will dry

p the pools.

16 And I will bring the blinde by a way part they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darknesse light before them a and Crooked things firaight. These things will I'do note them, and not for take them.

17 They hall be turned back, they hall be greatly assamed that trust in graven images that fay to the molten ima-

18 Hear ye deaf , and look ye blinde,

fee. that ye may

Who is blinde, but my fervant ? or deaf as my meffenger that I feat! who is blinde as he that is perfect, and blinde as the LORDS fervant

20 Seeing many things, but thou ob-

heareth not

21 The LORD is well pleased for his ighteouineffe fake, he will magnifie the faw-and make it honourable.

22 But this is a people robbed and spoiled, they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison-houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith. Restore. 23 Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken and hear for the

Ome to come?

24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Ifreal to the robbers? Did not the LORD,
the against whom we have sinned? For ry would not walk in his wayes, neigh

ther were they obedient unto his law. 25 Therefore he hath powred upon him the fury of his anger, and the Grength of attell: and it hath fet him on fire round

about yet he knew nor; and it burned him yet he laid it not to heart

CHAP. XLIII. 1 The church comforted. 8 Gods omni. potency witneffed. 14 Babylons ruine eresold.

But now thus faith the LORD that formed thee, O Ifrael, Fear not : for I have redeemed thee, I have called ther by thy name, thou are mine.

2 When thou passed thorow the waters, I will be with thee : and thorow the rivers, they fhall not overflow thee : when thou walkest thorow the Ares thou hait nor be burnt ; neither fall the flame kindle upon thee.

For I am the LORD thy God, the holy One of Ifrael, thy Saviour : 1 gove Egypt for thy ranform-Ethiopia and Sele for thee.

4 Since thou wast precious in my fight, thou haft been honourable, and I have le wed thee : therefore will I give men for thee and people for thy life.

5 Fear not for I am with thee : [ will bring thy feed from the call , and gather

thee from the weft.

6 I will fay to the north-Give upand to the fouth Keep not back : bring my fons from fare and my daughters from the ends of the earth

7 Even every one that is called by my Name : for I have created him for my plory I have formed him, year I have ade him.

8 9 Bring forth the blinde people that have eyen and the deaf that have cars:

9 Let all the nations be gathered to gether, and let the people be affembled t us former things ! ler them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justiff-

ed : or les them hear, and fay, It is truth to Ye are my whinesfes , faith the LORD, and my fervanc whom I have cho en that ye may know and beleeve ma and underftand that I am he : before me there was no God formed, neither hall ti ere be after me.

11. In even I am the LORDsand befide

me there is no Saviour.

12 I have declared and have faved and I have flewed, when there was no ftrange god among youtherefore ye are my with peffes faith the LORD, that I am God.

13 Yes-before the day mass I am he and there is none that can deliver out of my

hand a I will werk and who fall let it?

14 Thus faith the LORD your redeemer, the boly One of I fract. For your fake I have fent to Babylon , and have rought down all their nobles, and the Caldeans, whose cry is in the hips

19 I am the LORD-your holy Onathe Creatour of Ifrael-your King. 16 Thus faith the LORDs which ma-

eth a way in the fea , and a path in the

horfesthe army and the powers they hall rted:

fase

on him

nethof

round d him

ruine

D that

e that

for I

thee by

areru

the ri-

when to fhair

flame

i. the

gave Seba

fight,

n for

will will

ather

pend

have

that

8.4 ed:

hen

if. urk

the

ave

mh

me

all

gt It

l.

ná

ný

ŀ

Chaps aliiiii lie down together, they hall not rife, they are extinuithey are quenched as tow.

18 ¶ Remember ye not the former things neither consider the things of old. 19 Behold will do a new thing : new

h hall fpring forth, shall ye not know he I will even make a way in the wilderston, and rivers in the defert.

The beaft of the field fall hon me, the dragons and the owls, because I give waters in the wildernesse ; and rivers in the defert , to give drink to my

people, my chofen. 21 This people have I formed for my feil, they shall them forth my praise.

22 TBut thou haft not called upo mr. O Jacobs but thou haft been weary of me. O Lirael

23 Thou haft not brought me the fmall carrel of thy burns-offerings-neither half thou honoured me with thy facrifices : I eve not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incenfe.

24 Thou halt bought me so sweet cane ith money, neither halt thou filled me with the far of thy facrifices : but thou A made me to ferve with thy fins thou aft wearled me with thine injenities.

25 Is even I am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake and will not remember thy fine.

26 Pur me in rememberance : let us

lead together : declare thou, that thou myeft be juftified,

27 Thy first father hath Suned and thy stackers have transgreefed against me.
28 Therefore I have profused the princes of the fanduary-and have given lacob to the curie and I frami to reproaches.

CHAP. KLIIII.

God comfortest bis church. 7 The va-nity of idols, 9 and folly of idol-ma-21 He praifeth God for bis re-

demption and omnipotency.

Let now hear, O Jacob my fervant, and I fract, whom I have chofen.

Thus faith the LORD that made

thre, and formed thee from the wemb which will help thee : Fear not, O Jacob y fetvant, and thou Jefurun whom I have chofen.

3 For I will pour water upon him that is thirthy, & floods upon the dry ground: I will pout my spirit upon the seed, and

my bleffing upon thine off-fpring :
4 And they half fpring up at among the graffe, as willows by the waterefes.

y One shall fay, I som the LORDS: and mother shall call himself by the name of brobe and another shall subscribe with is hadd unto the L o R D. and firname

bimfelf by the name of Ifrael.
6 Thus faith the LORD, the King of

16. Thus taith the LORD, the King of Iracl, and his Redecencer; the LORD of holes I on the first and I on the last, and befides me there is no God.

7. And who as I, first | in order for me, inc. I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall owne? Her them show unto them.

8. Fear we use neither be afraid a have for P or the shall which from the trimes and hard for the P or the shall when the shall we have the shall when the shall when the shall when the shall be sh

echied if : ye are even my in

Is there a God befides me ? year there & no God, I know not any.

They that make a graven image re all of them vanity, and their delega ble things hall not profit , and they are their own winneffes , they fee not , nor know; that they may be aftamed.

10 Who hath formed a god or melren a graven image, that is profitable for

nothing ? aftamed : and the workmen they are of men : let them all be gathered together, let them fland up , yet they hall fears and they shall be assumed together.

12 The finith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fathioneth it with hammers , and worketh it with the firength of his arms : year he is hungrys and his ftrength faileth ; be drinketh so

water, and is faint,

13 The carpenter fretcheth out his ule : he marketh it out with the line : he fitteth it with planes & he marketh it on with the compaffe. & maketh it after the figure of a man ; according to the beauty of a manthat it may remain in & house

14 He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypreffe and the oak, which he ftrengtheneth for himfelf among the

trees of the forest the planteth an sine and the rain doth nourish it.

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn a fer he will take thereof, and warm himfelf; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread : yea, he maketh a god, and wor-Mippeth it: he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire : with part thereof he eateth fielb : be rofteth roft, and is fatisfied : yea, he warmeth homfelf, and faith, Aha, I am warm, I have feen the fire.

17 And the relidue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image : he fallet down unto it , and worthippeth it , and prayeth unto it, and faith, Deliver me, for thou art my god

18 They have not known nor underflood : for he hath thur their eyes , tha they cannot fee; and their hearts , that

they cannot understand.

19 And none confidereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor underflanding to fay . I have burns part of it in the fire; year alfo I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roffed fich, and eaten it; and hall I make the refiduc thereof an abomination ? hall I fall down to the flock of a tree ?

20 He feedeth of aftes ; a deceived not deliver his foul nor fay, Is there not

a lie in my right hand?
21 ¶ Remember these ( O Jacob and Ifrael) for thou art my fervant, I have formed thee 1 thou art my fervant, O Ifrael, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

22 I have blotted out, as a thick cloud thy transgressions, & as a cloud thy fine a

refurn unto mesfor. I have redremed thee
23 Sings. O ye heavens for the Loand
hath done if . hour, ye lower parts of
the earths break forth into finging , ye ountains, O forest, and every tree

2

But

Tir

bel

11

m

Wil

WE

th

no

yı

fc

ø

n

ñ

t

e

0

1

therein : for the LORp hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in ffrael.

Thus faith the LORD thy Redeemers and he that formed thee from a womb, I am the Los Dthat maketh all things, that Arercheth forth the heavens alone, that fpreadeth abroad the carrb by my felf:

25 That fruftrateth the tokens of the Bears , and maketh diviners mad , that turneth wifemen backward, and maketh

their knowledge foolifh :

26 That confirmeth the word of his fervant , and performeth the counfell of his meffengers, that faith to Jerufalem, Thou shalt be inhabited, and to the cities of Judah . Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof: 27 That saith to the deep, Be dry, and

I will dry up thy rivers : 28 That faith of Cyrus, He is my thopberds and shall perform all my pleasures even faving to Jerusalem. Thou shalt be built-and to the temple. Thy foundation C H A P. XLV.

1 God calleth Cyrus for his churches fake. 5 Gods omnisotency : 20 He convin-

eeth idols of vanity

Hus faith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden to fubdue nations before him : and I will loofe the loins of kings, toopen before him the two-leaved gates, and the gates hall not be that.

I will go before thee and make the erooked places straight, I will break in pieces the gates of braffe, and cut in fun-

der the bars of iron.

3 And I will give thee the treasures of darknesse, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayeft know that I the LORD, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Ifrael.

For Jacob my fervants fake and Ifrael mine cled, I have even called thee by thy name : I have firnamed thee, shough thou haft not known me.

I am the Lord, and there is none elfesthere is no god besides me : I girded thee, though thou hast nor known me.

That they may know from the riling of the fun, and from the well, that there is none belides me, I am the LORD,and shere is none elfe.

I form the light, and create darkmeffe : I make peace, and create evil : I the LORD do all thefe things.

8 Drop down ve heavens from above, and let & fkies pour down righteoufnes : let the earth open & let them bring forth falvation and ler righteoufnes fpring up rogether : I the LORD have created it.

Wo unto kim that friverh with his maker: let the pothered frive with the pothereds of the earth that the clay fay to him that fath oneth it; What makeft thou? or thy work, He hard no hands?

to Wo unto him that faith unto his father . What begetteft thou ? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

It Thus faith the LORD-the boly One

of Ifract, and his maker. Ask me of things to come concerning my fons; and soncerning the work of my hands, comwand ye me.

12 I have made the earth, and crested man upon it : I, even my hands have fretched our the heavens's and all their hoft have I commanded.

13 I have raifed him up in righteouf-neffe, and I will dired all his wayes : he mall build my city, and he fall let go

my captives, not for price, nor reward, faith the LORD of holds.

14 Thus fairh the LORD. The labour of Egypt, and merchandife of Ethiopia and of the Sabeans , men of fature fall come over unto thee , and they shall be thine they shall come after thee in chains they thall come over : and they hall fall down unto thee, they shall make fur cation unto thee, faying , Surely God it in thee, and there is none elfe, there is no God

Verily, thou mrt a God that hidef thy felf. O God of Ifrael the Saviour

16 They shall be ashamed and also confounded all of them : they fall go to confusion together that are makers of

17 But Ifrael fall be faved in the LORD with an everlafting falvation; ye shall not be assamed, nor confounded

world without end.

18 For thus faith the LORD that crested the heavens, God himfelf that form ed the earth and made it , he hath eftrblified it, he created it not in vain, it formed it to be inhabited, I am the LORD, and there is none elfe.

19 I have not fpoken in fecret, in's dark place of the earth : I faid not unto the feed of Jacob . Seek ye me in vaint

I the LORD speak righteousnesse, I de-

20 ¶ Affamble your felves, and come; draw neer together ye that are escaped of the nations: they have no know ledge that fet up the wood of their graven image, nd pray unto a god that cannot fave.

21 Tell ye, and bring them neer, yen let them take counfell together who hat declared this from incient time ! win hath told it from that time ! have net I the LORD ! and there is no God elie befide me, a just God, and a Saviour, then s none belide me.

22 Look unto me, and be ye faved, all the ends of the earth; for I am God and

there is mone elfe.

23 I have fworn by my felf, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteoufnelles and hall not return, that unto me even knee fhall bow every tongue fhall firem.

24 Surely mall one fay. In the LORD have I rightconfneffe and ftrength: ever to him thall men come , and all that are incensed against him hait be ashamed.

25 In the LORD Mail all the Ged of

25 In the LORD shall all the use at Ifried by indired, and shall glory.
C H A P. KLVI.
I The idol of Endown would not fine themselves. 3 God favoth his people. 5 Idol on one companied to God for power, 12 or profest faluation.
Deli bowsth downs, Nebo fleeched the companied of t

upon the carell : your carriages ment heavie leaden, they are a burden to the

Jacob convinced;

2 They floop; they bow down toge-ther, they could not deliver the burden, her the latter end of it. but themselves are gone into captivity. 8 Therefore hear now this thou that

Hearken unto me. O house of Jaand all the remnant of the house of Ifrach which are born by me from the belly which are carried from the womb.

And even to your old age I am be, and even to year old age 1 mm bes and even to hoar hairs will I carry you. Thave made and I will bear even I will

sirry, and will deliver you. make me equall, and compare me, that

we may be like ?

6 They lavish gold out of the bag and weigh filver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith and he maketh it a god : they

fall down, year they worthip.

7 They bear him upon the houlders they carry him and fet him in his places

and he flandeth ; from his place fhall he not remove : yea-one fhall cry unto him. yer can be not answer, nor fave him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and flew your felves men : bring it again to minde, O

ye tranfgreffours.

9 Remember the former things of old for I am God, and there is none elfe; I on God and there is none like me-

10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done-faying. My counfel thall fland and I will do all my pleafure:

11 Calling a ravenous bird from the

eat, the man that e ecuteth my counfell from a far country; yea, I have fpoken it, I will also bring it to passe, I have purposed it, I will also do it.

Hearken unto me-ye ftout-hearted, that are far from right coufnede.

13 I bring neer my righteousnesse: it fall not be far off, and my faivation fall not tarry: and I will place salvation in Zion for Ifrael my glory.

C H A P. XLVII.

1 Gols julgement upon Balylon and Callea. & for their unmercifulnesses, 17 pide, 10 and over-boldnesses, 11 shall be unresistable.

Ome down and fit in the duft , O virgin daughter of Pabylon, fit on the ground : there is no throne, O daughter of the Caldeans : for thou halt no more be called tender and delicate.

2 Take the milftones, and grinde meal, uncover thy locks : make bare the leg-Thy nakednesse shall be uncovered.

earthy fhame shall be feen : I will take vengeance, and I will not meet thee as

4 As for our Redcemer, the LORD of helts it his Namesthe holy One of Ifrael. Sit thou filent , and get thee into

darkneffe, O daughter of the Caldeans : for thou halt no more be called the lady of kingdoms.

I was wroth with my people : I have polluted mine inheritance, and githew them no mercy; upon the ancient haft thou very heavily laid the yoke.

7 ¶ And thou faidft. I fhall be a la for ever : fo that thou didft not by their

ber the latter end of it.

8 Therefore hear now this thou that

art given to pleafures that dwelleft carelefly, that fayeft in thine heart, I am and none elfe befides me. I fhall not fit 4s a widows neither hall I know the loffe of children.

9 But thefe two things fall come to thee in a moment, on one day : the loffe of children, and widowhood : they shall come upon thee in their perfection, for the multitude of thy forceries or for the great abundance of thine inchantments.

For thou haft trufted in thy wickedneffe : thou haft faid. None feeth me. Thy wifdom and thy knowledge, it hath erverted thee, & thou haft faid in thine

cart. I am, and none elfe befides me. thee thou shalt not know from whence is rifeth : and mischief shall fall upon thees thou halt not be able to put it off : and defolation hall come upon thee fuddenly, which thou halt not know.

12 Stand now with thine inchantments and with the multitude of thy forceries wherein thou haft laboured from the youth; if so be thou shalt be able to pro-fit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 Theu art wearied in the multitude

of thy counfels : let now the aftrologers, the ftar-gazers, the monethly prognofti-carours ftand up, and fave thee from

these things that shall come upon thee.

14 Beholds they shall be as stubble the fire fall burn them , they fall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame : there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to fit before it.

15 Thus fall they be unto thee with whom thou haft laboured even thy merchants from thy youth, they hall wander every one to his quarter : none hall fave

C H A P. XLVIII.

God convinceth the people of their offlinacy: 12 He exhorteth to obedience. 16 and lamentesh their backmardne Te. HEar ye this O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel and are come forth out of & waters of Judahs which fwear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Ifraels

but not in truth nor in righteoufneffe. 2 For they call themselves of the hole city, & stay themselves upon the God of Israel; the LORD of hosts is his Name.

I have declared the former things from the beginning : and they went forth out of my mouth, and I howed them. I did shem fuddenly-& they came to paffe.

4 Because I knew that thou art obsti-

nate, and the neck is an iron finew, and thy brow braffe :

I have even from the beginning declared it to ti ee; before it came to paffes Acwed it thee : left thou houldeft fay, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image hath commanded them.

6 Thou haft heard fee all this and will not ye declare it? I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didd not know them

7 They

have their eoufs: le et go wark

33

estel

about opia thall. all be hains. 1 fall up od a

ere i hidef er. l alfe go te

ers of

in the

ation: unded Cresform h eftzn , be me the

· inu oran te Vaint I decome 4 ped of

ge that mage ve. r yen to bath net I He be shere

od-and recad is a fine flev e every fweg. LORS

that see med,

k,bsv

fred of y .. or Seve people. God for

peach afterns Ac a grate n to the

They

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning, even before the day when ou heardeft them not; left thou hould-

8 Yeas thou heardeft not; yeas thou knewest-not; yeas from a time that thine car was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, & wast called a transgressour from the womb.

Ter my Names fake will I defer 9 Ter my Names fake will I defer mine anger, and for my praife will I re-frain for thee, that I cut thee not off.

10 Behold, I have refined thee-but not with filver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

II For my own fake , even for mine fake will I do it : for how mould my Name be polluted ! and I will not give my glory unto another.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jacob, and Ifrael my called: I am he; I am the Arth I also am the laft.

13 Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth , and my right hand dation of the cates a state of the hard framed the heavens: when I call unto them, they framed up together.

14 All ye affemble your felves, and hear, which among them hard declared

thefe things! the LORD hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on Babyton, and his arm shall be on the Caldeans.

15 I even I have fpokens year I have ed him: I have brought him, and he

stall make his way prosperous.

16 T Come ye neer unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the time that it was, there on I ; and now the Lord Gon and bis fpirit hath fent me.

17 Thus faith the LORD thy Re-deemer, the holy One of Ifrael, I am the LORD thy God, which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that

ou houldeft go.

18 O that thou hadft hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river and thy righteoutnesse as

the waves of the fea.
19 Thy feed alfo had been as the fand, and the off fpring of thy boucks like the gravell thereof: his name mould not have been cut off, nor destroyed from efore me.

20 ¶ Go ye forth of Babylon : Bee ye ing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth: fay yet The LORD bath redeemed his fervant Jacob.

21 And they thirfted not when he led them thorow the deferts ; be caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them; he clave the rock alfo, and the waters: gushed out.

22 There is no peace, faith the LORD,

unto the wicked

anto the wicked.

This being fent to the Jews, complement of them; I he is fent to the Gentilet. 13 Gods hove to his church.

I then of then unes and bearing.

I ye people from far, The L O R D hath called me from the womb, from the bounds of manon of my name.

2 And he hash made my mount like a

marp fword, in the madow of his hand bath he hid me, and made me a polified fraft; in his quiver bath be hid me, 3 And faid unto me, Thou art me

fervant,O Ifrael in whom I will be gla-

ha

CI W

gi

gh

th

th

2

m

th

th

be

8

CT

ye

BO

10 tk

de

3

101

Then I faid I have laboured in vain I have spent my strength for nought an in vain ; yet furely my judgement is with the LORD and my work with my God.
5 And now faith the LORD that

formed me from the womb to be his fervant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Lirael be not gathered, yet hall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God hall be my frength.

6 And he faid ; It is a light thing that thou houldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob. & to restore the preferved of Ifrael : I wil alfo give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayelf be my falvation unto & end of the earth.

Thus faith the LORD the Redcemer of Ifrael-and his boly One-to him whom man despiseth to him whom the nation abhorreth to a fervant of rulers; Kings mall fee, and arife , princes also hall worthip, because of the L ORD that is faithfull, and the holy One of Ifrael, and be shall chuse thee.

8 Thus faith the LORD, In an accept. able time have I heard theesand in a day of falvation have I helped thee : and I wil preferve thee and give thee for a covenant of \$ people to ellablif the earth

to caufe to inherit the defolate heritages:

9 That thou mayeft fay to the priforers. Go forth; to them that are in darkneffer. Shew your felves : they hall feed in the wayes, and their pastures shall be in all high places.

They hall not hunger nor thirth neither thall the heat nor fun frage them : for he that hath mercy on them hall lead them; even by the springs of water shall be guide them. II And I will make all my mountains

way, and my high ways shall be exalted, 12 Behold there shall come from fart and lo, thefe from the north and from

the welt & thefe from the land of Sinks.

13 ¶ Sing O beaven, and be joyfull O earth, and break forth into finging O mountains; for God hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his a-Billed.

14 But Zion faid. The LORD harh forfs

en meand my Lord hath forgotten me. 15 Can a woman forget her facking childe, that the thould not have compli-tion on the fon of her womb? year thy

may forget, yet wild I not forget thee.

16 Behold, I have graven the upon
the palms of my hands: thy walls at
continually before me.

17 Thy children shall make hafte, shy destroyers, and they that made the watte, shall go forth of thee.

waite, hair go rorn of ther.

12 ¶ Lift up thine yes round about, and behold: all thefe gather themselves together, and come to thee; as I live faith the LORD, thou shalt surely close thee with them all, as with an enament, and binde them, or then as a bride doth.

19 For thy walle, and thy defeint

and

hed

glo-

ain

and

od.

that

his im s

hall

RD)

that

e up pre-for

neft.

Tth.

mer

om

ien

ngs hall

ır ia

and

ept-

day

C8-

rth

ges:

ark-

eed

i be

irth

eige hem

s of

ains

red.

far t im.

,0

his á.

rů-

me.

ing pdf-they

e.

pes AT &

chy

OUT

lyes

ive,

ents oth. olate

places, and the land of thy deftruftion hall even now be too narrow by reason

fithe inhibitants, and they that (wal-lowed thee upshall be far away. 20 The children which thou thalt have, sher thou hast loft y other-shall fay again in thine cars. The place is too firsit for me ; give place to me that I may dwell.

21 Then malt thou fay in thine heart, Who hath begotten me thefe, feeing I have loft my children, and am defolate, a who hath brought up these? Behold I was left alone; these where had they been!

22 Thus faith the Lord GoD.Bekold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles and fet up my flandard to the people; and they faall bring thy fons in their arms; and thy daughters faall be carri-ed upon their flouiders.

23 And kings thall be thy nurfing fathers, and their queens thy nurfing mothers : they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet and thou halt know that I am the LORD: for they shall not be athamed that wait for me.

24 Shall the prey be taken from the mighty-or the lawfull captive delivered? 25 But thus faith the LORD. Even the captives of the mighty hall be taken awayand the prey of the terrible hall be delivered : for I will contend with him

that contendeth with thecoand I will fave thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppresse thee with their own flesh , and they, shall be drunken with their own blood as with fweet wine : and all fiefh fall know that I the L O R D am thy Saviour, and thy

Redcemer, the mighty One of Jacob.

C H A P. L.

1 Christ sheweth his ability to save, 5 by his obeliences 7 and by his confidence in

Gods assistance.

Hus faith the LORD, Where is the bill of your mothers divorcements whom I have put away ! or which of my creditours is it to whom I have fold you ! Behold, for your iniquities have

you fold your felves, and for your tranf-greffions is your mother put away. 2 Wherefore when I came, was there no man! when I called, was there none to answer ? Is my hand morrened at all, that it cannot redeem ! or have I no ower to deliver Behold at my rebuke I dry up the fea : I make the rivers a wildernesse: their fifth stimbeth-because there irno water-and dieth for thirst.

3 I slothe the beavens with blackmesse;

and I make fackloth their covering.

4 The Lord God hath, given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to fpeak a word in feafon to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by merning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned,

5 The Lord GoD hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious , meither turned away back.

6 I gave my back to the fmiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face, trom shame and spitting.

7 Ter the Lond God will belp me # therefore hall I not be confounded : therefore have I fer my face like a finns and I know that I shall not be ashamed

8 He is neer that juftifieth me ; who will contend with me ? let us fland to gether : who is mine adverfarie ! leg

him come neer to me.

9 Behold-the Lord GoD will help me, they all shall wax old as a garment : the moth shall eat them up

10 Who is among you that fearerh the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his fervant, that walketh in darkneffe , and hath no light? let him truft in the Name of the LORD and flay upon his God.

II Behold , all ye that kindles fire, that compasse your friver about with fparks : walk in the light of your fire and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in forrow.

CHAP.

An exhortation to truft in God. 3 his promises, 4 sulvation, 7 and mans mor-tality. 9 Christ defendeth bis: 17 He bewaiteth Jerufalem.

HEarken to me, ye that follow after righteoufacife, ye that feek the LORD: look unto the rock whence ye are hewen, and to the hole of the pit

whence ye are digged.

2 Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare yourfor I called him alone and bleffed him, & increased him.

3 For the LORD hall comfort Zion : he will comfort all her waste places, and he will make her wildernes like Eden, and her defert like the garden of the LORD : joy and gladneffe hall be found therein : thankfgiving and the voice of melody.

4 Hearken unto me, my people, and give car unto me, O my nation: for a law shall proceed from me. & I will make my judgement to rest for a light of \$ people .

My rightoousnesse i neer : my fal vation is gone forthand mine arms hall judge the people : the ifles shall wait u on me, and on mise arm hall they trust

6 Life up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath : for the heavens shall vanish away like smoahand the earth shall wan old like a gar-ment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my falvation fhall be for ever, and my righteonfactie shall not be abolished.

7 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye that know righteoulnes the people in whose heart is my law. Fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their re-

wilings.

8 For the moth thall eat them up like like wooll: but my righteousnesse shall be for ever and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 Awake, awake, put on freugth , O rm of the LORD, awake as in the sacient dayes, in the generations of old. Ars thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

20 Art thou not it which hath deier the feathe waters of the great doep, th

car

kin

gre

Aid in b

25 3

he e

bil

du

Wic

beca

W41

brui

whe

for

long Loi

71 foal ledg

12

tion hath

he w

bee ! inter

17

13

cry a

defo

wife

22

their habit

€ord.

right Mall

deloi

41

med

thou

halt

dup 9 Lor

6:1

1h S

130

bath made the depths of the fea a way

for the ranfomed to paffe over ! LORD tha!! return and come with finging unto Zion, and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladmeffe and joy, and forrow and mourning thall flee away.

12 I, even I am he that comforteth afraid of a man that shall die, and of the fon of man which hall be made as

graffe !

13 And forgetreft the LORD thy makersthat hath aretched forth the heavens, nd laid the foundations of the earth and haft feared continually every day , because of the fury of the oppressour, as if he were ready to deftroy ! and where is the fury of the oppreffour !

14 The captive exile hafteneth that he may be loofed, and that he fhould not die

in the pit-nor that his bread should fail.
15 But I on the LORD thy God: that ivided the fea, whose waves roared : the

LORD of hofts is his Name.

16 And I have put my words in thy nouthand have covered thee in the fha dow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and fay unte Zien , Thou art my

17 9 Awake awake ftand up.O Jerufalem, which haft drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury: thou haft drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrang them out.

18 There is none to guide her among all the fons whom the hath brought forth : neither is there any that taketh

her by the hand, of all the fons that the hath brought up.

19 Thefe two things are come unto thee, who hall be forry for thee ! defo-Jation and deflyudion and the famine, and e fword : by whom fhall I comfort

20 Thy fons have fainted, they lie at the bead of all the ftreets, as a vilde bull in a net : they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God,

21 Therefore hear now this, thou af-flided and drunken, but not with wise.

22 Thus faith thy Lord the LORD and thy God , that pleaderh the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thy hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my fury : thou halt no more drink it again.

23 But I wil put it inte y hand of them ar afflict thee : which have faid to the foul-Bow down that we may go oversand thou half laid thy body as the ground and as the fireer to them that went over,

fers received: 11 Her freedom from 1 The churches redemption: 7 Her mini-

A Wake-awake, put on thy Grength-O Zion-put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerufalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcifed and the unclean.

Shake-thy felf from the duit : arifeand fit down O Jerufalem : loofe thy felf effeemed him not.

from the bands of thy neck , O captive daughter of Zion

For thus faith the LORD, Ye have fold your felves for nought : and ye hall be redeemed without money

4 For thus faith the Lord GoD , My people went down aforetime into Egypt to fojourn there and the Affyrian oppul

fed them without caufe.

Now therefore what have I here, faith the LORD that my people is tain away for nought , they that rule orer them make them to how!, faith the LORD, and my Name continually even day is blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people fall know my Name; therefore they fall know in that day that I am he that doth fpeak. Behold, if is I

7 T How beautifull upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringen

good tidings, that publisheth peace that bringeth good tidings of good, that publifeth falvation , that faith unto Zien Thy God reigneth? 8 Thy watchmen mall lift up the voice,

with the voice together thall they fing : for they shall fee eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zion.

9 Break forth into joy s fing tops there waste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD hath comforted his peoplede bath redcemed Jerufalem.

10 The LORD hath made bare his boly arm in the eyes of all the nations- a all the ends of the earth shall fee the falvation of our God.

from thence touch no unclean thing; go ve out of the midth of her, be ve clem that bear the veffels of the LORD:

12 For ye hall not go out with halles before you : and the God of Ifrael nil te your rereward.

13 9 Behold , my fervant fhall deal prudently he thal be exalted and extelled

and be very high.

14 As many were aftonied at the (his viriage was so marred more then any man and his form more then the fons of men:

15 So hall he fprinkle many nation the kings thall that their mouths at him: for that which had not been told them; fhall they fee, and that which they had not

heards thail they confider.

CHAP. LIII.

The prophet complaineth of incretali-1y. 4 The benefit of Christs passion, 10

and the good successe thereof.

Ho hath believed our report and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed ?

2 For he shall grow up before him is a tender plant, and as a root out of s dry ground : he hath no form nor con-linesse : and when we shall see him there is no beauty that we should define

3 He is defpised and rejefted of mer a man of forrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our facts rom him; he was despised, and he

ptive

fiel

My

SYN

pref-

here

rakes

over h the

every

W BY

s that

bold,

ngeri

that

tub

Zien

oitt

fing :

toge-

le-he

s bo-

- and

e fal-

p aris

1 20

clem

hafter

ill ge nal

desi

olled,

chae

n any ons of

him : hem :

d pet

eduli-

fs 10

port !

f the

m is of s comdefitt with faces d ke

4 9 Surely he harlr born our griefs,and arried our forrows if yet we did efteem him ftrickensfmitten of God and affifted.

But he was wounded for our cranfgreffions he was bruifed for out iniquities a the chaft ifement of ness peace sess on hims and with his fixipes we are healed.

& All we like heep have gone aftray : we have turned every one to his own

squity of us all.

He was oppreffed, and he was affilled, yet he opened not his mouth the as a deep before her thearers is dumb, fo

he openeth not his mouth. He was taken from prifamand from hilgement : and who that! declare his ge-

ration! for he was cut off out of the and of the living, for the tranfgression

day people was he ftricken. And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death-

because he had done no violence, neither

mat any deceit in his mouth,

10. Yet it pleased the LORD to
bruise him, he bath put him to grief a
when theu halt make his foul an offering for fin he shall fee his feed, he shall pro-

LORD thall profper in his band, ad a fee milimat thall be fatisfied a by his know ledge imil my righteous fervant thisise many : for he mail bear rheir intighities,

12 Therefore will I divide him a por the with the great, and he hall divide the spoil with the flrong; because he hath poured out his food unto deaths and he was numbered with the transgreffour ad he bare the fire of minny a and made C H A P. Little 18

1 The amplitudes of Safety, 6 deliverame 14 edification, 15 and prefer outron of

the Gentiles church. Cing. O barren, thou that didft not bear : break forth into finging, and ery sloud thou that didle not reavel with thilde: for more are the children of the defolate then the children of the married

wife faith the LORD. a Enlarge the place of thy centsand let will fretch forth the currains of thine hibitations: spare not stengthen thy

TFor thou halt brest forth on the right fund and on the left a and thy feed fall interit the Gentiles, and imake the delotte cities to be inhabited.

4 Four not : for thou hult not be aftamed : neither be shou confounded; for thou halt not be put fixme : for thou halt not be put fixme : for thou halt forget the fixme of the youth and halt not remember the reproach of the

Tor a ferall moment have I forfilten thees but with great meraics will I gather thee.

8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moments but with everlatting kindnessewill I have mercy on thee faith the LORD thy Redeenter.

9 Por this ss as the waters of Nea unto me eifor as I have fworn that the waters of Noah thould no more go on the earth : fo have I fworn that I would not be wroth with thee nor rebulg thee,

10 For the mountains hall depart and the hils be removed ; but my kindness hall not depart from thee neither hall the covenant of my peace be removeds faith the LORD that hath mercy on thes. TT & Oh thou affictedatoffed with tem offrend nor comforted behold, I will lay thy thones with fair colours, and lay adations with faphize.

12 And I will make thy windows of agatemand thy gates of carbunclessand all

thy borders of pleafant ftones.

of the Lond and great that be the peace of thy children.

ne in right confecte thair thou be eftalifted : thou fait be far from oppreffi con, for thou halt not fear; and from perrour, for it deall not come near thee,

15 Beholds they shall furely gather to-gether, bud not by mit : who foever shall gather together og ainft thee shall fall for thy fake.

#6 Beholds I have created the fmitt, that bloweth the coals in the fire and that bringerh forthan intirument for hisworks nd I have cremed the walter to defirey.

and it over excursion water to derroy.

17. No weapon that it owned against the shall proper; and every tongue that shall rise against there in judgement thou shall tondown. This is the decisage of the fermants of ellel ORD and their right reconstrict its of the Dept.

CHAP. LV.

1 The propher calleth to faith & and repentance. 8 The happy Successe of them that believes

La che warers and he that hat no money come ye buy and eat, yes, come yey wine and milk without money and without price,

2 Wherefore do ye fpedd money for that which is not bread t and your la-bour for that which fatinfield not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye at which is good, and let your foul delight it felf in farneffe,

3 Incline your ear, and come unto will make an everlasting coverant with you, even the fure mercies of David,

stou halt not be gut fhame : for thou all forger the finnes of the youth and all forger the finnes of the youth and all forger the finnes of the youth and all forger the finnes of the youth and all fines of the propiet of the youth and all fines of the propiet of the youth and all fines of the propiet of

the unrighteous man his thoughts : and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

8 For my thoughts are not your

wayes, finh the LORD. o For mathe beavens are higher then the earth a fo are my mayes higher then your wayes and my thoughts then your thoughts.

10. For as the rain cometh down, and the fnow from beaver, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give feed to the fower, and bread to the emer:

11 So hall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouths it shall not return unto me void, but it shall secomplish that which I pleases and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

12 For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace; the mountains and the hils shall break forth before you into finging and all the trees of the field thall clap their hands,

13 In flead of the thorn shall come up comeup the myrtle-tree and it fhal be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting figne that mall not be cut off. CHAP. LVI.

exhortation to "fandification , 3 which full be generally mithous re-fpeit of perform: 9 He inveighest againgt blinde watchmen.

Hanfaith the Lo Bo Keep ye judge-menty and do justice: for my falva-

I ment and so its term in the relief of the revealed, it is some that doth this and the four of mon that to the hold of it is the mon that and the four of mon that tageth hold on it is that keepeth the fabbath from doing its glashed breach his hand from doing

B. 4 Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath Joyned himself to the Lordo speak saying. The Lordo hat utterty separated inc stand his people : neither let the cumuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree.

4 For thus faith the LORD unto the cunuch that keep my fabbaths and chafe the things that please me, and take hold

of my covenant : Seen unto them will I give in mine house-and within my walls a place, and a mame, better then of fons and of daughters : I will give them an everlafting me that thall not be cut off.

6 Alfo the fons of the ftranger that loyn themfelves to the LORD, to ferve him and to love the Name of the LORDsto be his fervature every one that keepeth the fabbath from polluting its

hereich the fabbath from polluting its and rabeth hold of my covenant and the property of the

gather others to him, befides those that are gathered unto him.

9 ¶ All ye beafts of the field, cometo levour , year all we beafts in the foreft.

10 His warchmen ave blinde : they are all ignerant they are all dumb dogn they cannot bark a fleepings lying done

loving to flumber.

11 Yea, they are greedy dogs, white hepherds that campor underfand : t all look to their own way; every one for

his gains from his quarter; and we will fill our felves with firong drink and to morrow mall be as this day and much more abundant.

The bieffed death of the right come; The fews reproved for their idelary, 13 Evangelmat promifer

He righteous perimet h, and no mis 1 layeth it to heartsand mercifull men are taken away mone confidering that the righteous is taken away from the cril to come.

2 He shall enter into peace : they sall rest in their beds , eath one walking is

his uprightnesse. 's er hither ye som d the forcereffes the feed of the adultern and the whore.

4. Against whom do ye foot you felves? against whom make ye a wist mouth and draw out the tongue? arest not children of transgrellion, a feed of falfhood?

5 Inflaming your felves with idele der every green tree, flaying the chil dren in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks ?

6 Among the imooth flones of the fiream is the portion; they like at the lot : even to them half thou pourd a drink-offering thou half offered a manfering. Should I receive comfon is

7 tipon a lefty and high mountain hat thou fer thy bed; even thither wents thou up to offer facrifice.

8 Behinde \$ doors allo & the pelis hall

thou fee up thy remembrance : for the haft discovered thy felf to another the the Gart gone up: thou hast enlarged by bediated made a covenanc with themship lovedft their bed whose thou fawel is

9 And thou wentell to the king with ntment-& didft increase thy per and didft tend thy mellengers fit of

10 Thou art Wearied in the greated of thy way , yet faidft thou not . There is

no hope thou half found the life of the hand-streetfore thou waft not gired. It and of whom half thou been min on fearadathmenhou half thou been min an fearadathmenhou half life, and half of semanobared me more laid if to the heaf have made their large peace, even of she and shot feareft me not?

and not served me by righteonfeelfest thy works, for they shall not profit the 13 ¶ When thou crieft, let the co

panies deliver thee; but the windehin carry them all away; vanity shall the fibem; but be that putteth his und

fea up the

1

( thei the 2 to k rigi nani ordi

in o they We a knov faft y labor

4 B make 1 day tobo foresc wife e

able d 6 Is to loo the he ge free 7 ls Brys 8 call ou

Baked. the mor hall go LORD

ėn,

that

0191

OWE

which

y me

they

wine

trong

s days

3 The

o min

II men

hat the

e cril

w fhall

ing is

ons of

heren

your

a Wide

areye

h idole

he chil

lafts of

of the

ey are poured

a more fort in

ain ha

wentek

dis haf or then

er thes

god thy muchin off it.

ng with

får of

estacit

There is of thise

n afraid

half me by heard of oils

offe the care and take

und i

e hell.

0 they

me, hall poffeffe the land , and fhall inberit my holy mountain

14 And shall fay, Cast ye up caft ye up, prepare the way 1 take up the flumbling block out of the way of my people.

15 For thus faith the high and lofty

One that inhabiteth eternity-whose name s Holy, I dwell in the high and holy place with him also that is of a confririt of the humble , and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 For I will not contend for every frit hould fail before meand the fouls

which I have made,

17 For the iniquity of his coverousnes was I wroth, and smore him : I hid me, d was wroth and he went on frowardly

in the way of his heart.

18 I have feen his wayes, and will heal
bim: I will lead him also, and restore comforts umo him and to his mourners. 49 I create the fruit of the lips : peace, peace to him that is far off , and to him that is neer, faith the LORD, and I will

heal him. 20 But the wicked are like the troubled fea,when it cannot reft, whose waters cast

up mire and dirt.

21 There is no peace, faith my God, to the wicked.

CHAP. LVIII.

unto godlineffe.

Ry aloud fpare not lift up thy voice like a trumper, and facw my people their transgression and the house of Jacob their fins.

2 Yer they feels me daily and delight to know my wayes 2 as a nation that did righteoufnefferand forfook not the ordipance of their God : they ask of me the

in approaching to God, they, and thou feed not? wherefore have we affifted our foul, and thou takeft no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fift you finde pleafure, and exact all your

4 Behold ve falt for ftrife and debare, and to fmire with the fift of wickedneffer

pe field not faft as ye do this day' to make your voice to be heard on high.

§ Is it such a fast that I have cholen?

a day for a man to afflict his foul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrufh and to foread fackcloth and after under him ! wilt thou call this a faft, and an accept-

ble day to the L O R D?

6 Is not this faft that I have chosen?
to look & bands of wickednesses to undo the heavie burdens & to let the oppreffed go free, and that we break every yoke?.

7 Is it not to deal thy bread to the hun-

7 it it not to use the poor that are call out to thy house? when thou feelf the naised that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thy felf from thine own flesh?

alls not thy test from thine own nem :

8 Then fault by light break forth as
the morning and thine health final fpring
forth freedily; and thy rightceutiseffe
fail go before thee; the glory of the
LORD fhall be thy rereward.

Then fhait thou calland the Loan hall anfwer ; thou hait cry, and he ha ! fay, Here I am : if thou take away from the midft of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity :

10 And if thou draw our thy foul to the hungry, and farisfie the affirmed fouls then shall the light rife in obscurity, and

thy darknesse be as the noon-day.

It And the LORD hall guide thee continually, and fatisfie thy soul in drought & make fat thy bones, and thou mak be like a watered garden, and like a

fpring of water, whose waters fail not. build the old waste places; thou shall raise up the foundations of many generations, and thou shall be called. The repairer of the breach. The restorer of

paths to dwell in.

13 ¶ If then turn away thy foot from the fabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day, and call the fabbath a delight the holy of the LORD, honourable, and halt honour him, not doing thine own wayes, nor finding thine own please

fure, nor speaking thine own words : the LORD, and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father; for the mouth of the LORD hath

fpoken if.

CHAP. LIX.

The nature of fin. 3 The Fews fins.

Calamity for fin. 16 Salvation is of God. 20 The Redeemers covenant.

Behold, the LoRDs hand is not thortened, that it cannot fave : neither his ear heavie, that it cannot hear.

2 But your iniquities have feparated between you and your God-and your fine have hid his face from you, that he will

3 For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity, your his have spokenties, your tongue hath muttered perversesse.

4 None calleth for justice, nor any

4. None called nor justice, nor any pleader for truth; they truth in vanity, and speak lies, they conceive mischief, and bring forth injustry.

5. They hate "the karrice eggs," and weave the spiders web? he that earch of their eggs, sieth, and that which is crushed branketh out into a wiper.

6 Their webs hall not become gar-ments, neither hall they cover them-felves with their works at their works at a works of iniquity and the ad of violence

7 Their feet on to evil, and they make hale to faced innocent blood; their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity, wafting and defination are in the s

paths.

3 The way of peace they know not and there is no judgement in their goings: they have made them crooked paths: who over goeth there is shall not

know peace.

9 Therefore is judgement far from us : neither doth juftice overtake us : we wait for light-but behold obscurity a for brightne feelug we walk in darkness. Y 2

to We grope for the wall like the blinde; & we grope as if we had no eyes a we flamble at noon day as in the nights tre are in defolate places as dead men.

fore like doves we look for judgement, hit there is none : for falvation but it is

far off from us.

12 For our transgreffionsare multiplied before thee, and our fins teftifie againft ns : for our transgressions are with us, and as for our insquities, we know them:

13 In transfersing and lying against
the LORD, and departing away from our
God, speaking oppression and revolts conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falmood.

14 And judgement is turned away backward, and juffice ftandeth afar off : for truth is fallen in the fireer, and equity

cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth, and he that departeth from evil maketh himfelf a prey; nd the LORD faw trand it displeated him, that there was no judgement.

16 And he faw that there was no man. and wondered that there was no intex Therefore his arm brought falceffour. varion unto him, and his rightecumeffe, fr fuftained lifm.

17 For he put on righteousecile as a brest-plate, and an helmet of salvation boon his heat; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clething and was

clad with zral as a cloak.

18 According to their deeds, accordlogly he will repay form oreas, accordingly he will repay fary to his adversaries, recompene to his enemies, to the libands he will repay recompene.

"19 50 full they fear the Name of the Lord from the west, and his glory from the tight of the lawners."

the rifing of the fine when the nemeny had come in life a flood, the hint of the Lorenhall life up a findard against him. 20 ¶ and the Redeemer half come to Zion, and unito them that turn from

Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in lacob, faith the LORD. 24 Rt for me, this is my covenant with them, faith the LORD. My spirit that is spon thee, and my words which I have put in thy fronth-fail has depart our of thy month, or out of the mouth of the feed, are out of the mouth of the feed, are out of the mouth of the feed, are out of the mouth of the feed are out of the mouth of the feed herd, sight the LORD, from henceforth and for ever. and for ever

and to glory of the church in the abundant needs of the Ginsiles. 15 and great beings after floor affiliation.

A Rife, haine, for thy light is come, and the glory of the LORD is rife.

mpon thee.

2 For behold, the darknelle shall cover the earth, and grosse darknelle the people blot the LORD shall arife upon thee, and his glory shall be Rein upon thee.

3 And the Gentiles hall come to the

ging.

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and
fee: all they gather themselves together,
fee: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee : thy fons hall come from far, and thy daughters that! be nur-fed at thy fide.

94

5 Then theu mair fee, and flow toge-

ther, and thine heart shall fear, and be in. larged, because the abundance of the fea shall be converted unto thee , the forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee.

2

th

th

-

7

th

of

\$h

me

m

the

de

the

Re of :

y 00

dou

foy

120

hate

will

will

ther the (

the p kno:

.10 thy ( be ha

falva

robe deck

bride 11

bud : that i the L

and p mile

TI

chu

nigh

Fo

7

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah : all they from Sheba hall come : they shall bring gold and incense, & they shall shew forth the praises of \$LORD.

7 All the slocks of Kedar shalbe gathered together unto thee the rams of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee : they shall come up with acceptance on mine altan and I wil glorifie the house of my glory,

8 Who are thefe that flie as a cloud and as the doves to their windows! Surely the ides hall wait for men

and the hips of Taraith first , to bring thy fons from far, their filver and their gold with them, unto the Name of the ORD thy God, and to the holy one of Ifrael, because he hath glorified thec. 10 And the fons of Arangers full

build-up thy walls, and their kings hall minifer unto thee : for in my wrath I fmote thee, but in my favour have I had

mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gares hall be open continually, they hall not be that day nor night, that men may bring unto the the forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For the nation and kingdom that will not ferve thee, shall perish : gea those nations thall be utterly wasted,

13 The glory of Lebanon hall con nto thee the fir-tree the pine-tree and the box together-to beautific the place of my fanduary, and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

14 The long alfo of them that a Hidel thee shall come bending unto thee & all ey that despited thee, shall bow then felves down at the fales of the feet, at they shal cal thee. The city of the Loss The Zion of the holy One of Israel.

15 Whereas thou hait been forfites and bated, fo that no man went theres thee : I will make thee an eternal exellency a joy of many generations.

18 Thou halt allo suck the milt of

to a nou mate arto mere the mile of the Gamiles, and those fault the bard of kings, and thou shalt know that I de L Q.R. D. son thy Saviour, and the ledemers the mighty One of Jacob.

17 For brafe I will, bring golds all for iron I will bring fluver and for well braffles, and for ftones iron: I will all bring fluvers and for well braffles, and for ftones iron: I will all

make thy officers peace, and thise to

18 Violence hall no more be bestit thy land, wasting nor destruction with

Salvation, and thy gates Praife.

19 The fun shall be no more thy high by day, neither for brightnesse shall it moon give light unto thee; but is LORD shall be unto thee an everlaling light, and thy God thy glory.

20 Thy sun shall no more go down as

ther fhall thy moon withdraw it felf itt the LORD shall be thine everlalist light and the dayes of thy mourning as

21 Thy people also that be all rights

l.

in.

e fea

TEES

2000

and me:

they

RD.

her

ebai

shall

luar,

lory.

oudy

me,

ring

their f the

ne of

fhall ark I

I bad

day

the

their

n that

esp : i,

come ace of

place

Ridel Si all them

2 804

ARD.

rfakes

hores

excel-

ilk of

of flar

Like y Ro-

di zal

weol

ill alfe

me en

card is

withit

walle

y light vall the but the

laftint

elf :for glafting

ing as

rigin

d.

?

ous : they thall inherir the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my bands-that I may be glorified.

22 A little one hall become a thoufand. and a fmall one a firong nation : I the

C H A P. LXI.

1 Christs effice. 4 The forwardnesse,
7 and blessings of the faithful.

The spirit of the Lord God is upon
me, because the Lord hath anoint-

ed me to preach good tidings unto the meek , be hath feat me to binde up the broken-hearted , to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prifon to them that are bound :

To proclaim the acceptable ye r of the LDRD, and the day of vengeance of our God to comfort all that mourn:

3 To appoint unro them that mourn in Zion to give unto them beauty for sines, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praife for the fpirit of heavineife, that they might be called trees of righteoufneffe, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

4 ¶ And they shall build the old wafters.

they hal raife up the former defolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the

defolations of many generations.
5 And firangers thall fland and feed four flocks , and the foas of the alien hall be your plow-men , and your vine-

dreffers. 6 But ye fall be named the priefts of the LORD : men fall call you the mini-Rers of our God : ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles , and in their glory fall

you boaft your felves. 7 Fer your frame yen fhall bave double : and for confusion they fhall re-joyce in their portion : therefore in their land they shall possesse the double ; ever-lasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the LORD love judgement, I hate robbery for burnt offering , and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlatting covenant with

9 And their feed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their off-spring among the people : all that fee them shall acthousedge them, that they are the feed which the LORD hath bleffed.

no I will greatly rejoyce in the LORDs be bath clothed me with the garments of falvation, he harh covered me with the robe of righteousnesse, as a bridegroom decketh himfelf with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth her felf with ber Jewels.

It For as the earth bringeth forth ber bud : and as the garden caufeth the things that are fowen in it to fpring forth: fo the Lord GoD will cause righteousnesse and praise to spring forth before all the pations.

CHAP.

The propers define to confirm the church in Gods promises. The miliers office in presching the golpts. To and preparing the people thereto.

Or Zions fake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalems fake I will

go forth as brightnefferand the falvation thereof as a lamp that burneth ;

And the Gentiles shall see thy righreonfineffe, and all kings thy glory : and thou thalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall same.

Thou thalt also be a crown of glorg in the hand of the LORD , and a royall

diadem in the hand of thy God.

Then thalt no more be termed. Forfaken, neither shall thy land any more be termed, Defolate i but thou fait be called, Hephzi-bah, and thy land, Beulan 2 for the LORD delighteth in thee, and thy land hall be married.

Tor as a young man marrieth a virgin ; fo fhall thy fons marry thee : and as the bridegroom rejoyceth over the bride; fo hall thy God rejoyce over

I have fet watchmen upon thy walls , O Jerufalem , which fall never hold their peace day nor night : ye that make mention of the LORD, keep not filence :

And give him no reft, till he eftsblift, and till be make Jerufalem a praife

in the earth. The LORD bath fworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his firength; Surely . I will no more give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies, and the fons of the stranger shall not dripk thy wine for the which thou hast laboured:

9 But they that have gathered it, shall eat it, and praife the LORD; and they that have brought it together, shall drink it in the courts of my Holinesse.

10 ¶ Go thorowigo thorow the gates 1 prepare you the way of the people : caft up.caft up the high-way , gather out the frones-lift up a flandard for the people.

II Behold the LORD hath proclaimed

unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy falvation cometh : behold, his reward a with hims and his work before him.

12 And they shall call them. The holy people, the redeemed of the LORD : and thou thalr be called , Sought out, a citie not forfaken

CHAP. LXIII.

1 Who Christ is 2 what his victorie,
7-10 and mercie are. 15 The churches prayer and confestion.

V Ho is this that cometh from E-Bozrah ! this that is glorious in his apftreagth ! I that fpeak in righteouineffes mighty to fave.

2 Wherefore art thou red in thine

apparell, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the wine-fat ?

3 I have troden the wine-preffe alone, and of the people there was none with me : for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury, and their blood shall be forfinkled upon my gar-ments and I will flain all my raiment.

4 For the day of vengeance is in mine heart , and the yeer of my redeemed is come.

And I looked , and there was none ast reft, untill the righteoutnesse thereof to help ; and I wondered that there was none

D

ri

Bei but fier

he

fin fin oti

tro fai the fec

1

BVC Le L4

iag

TOI

fant fille ban an i

and

habi fez :

joy

their

23 brin seed

wone to uphold : therefore mine own arm brought falvation unto me, and my fury it upheld me.

And I will tresd down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury and I will bring down their thrength

to the eart!

7 I will mention the loving kindnef-fer of the LORD, and the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us ; and the great goodnesse towards the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them-accord. ing to his mercies, and according to the titude of his loving kindnestes.

For he faid , Surely they are my eople, children that will not lie : fo he

was their Saviour.

of In all their amatter in the fived them; In all their afficion he was affied, in his love, and in his pitie he redcemed them, and he bare them, and carried them all the dayes of old.

10 T But they rebelled, and vexed his holy spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and be sought against

shem.

Then he remembered the dayes of all. Mofes and his people, faring sibbere is he that brought them up out of the feawith the fleepherd of his flock! where is he that put his holy fpirit within him?

That led them by the right hand Mofes with his glorious arm, divi-

ding the water before thems to make him-felf an everlating Name?

13 That led them thorow the deep as an borfe in the wildernesse, they should not stumble?

14 As a beaft goeth down into the val-ley, the spirit of the LORD caused him so reft: so didst thou lead thy people, to

make thy felf a glorious Name.

15 ¶ Look down from heaven and bebold from the habitation of thy bolines. and of thy glory t where is thy zeal, and thy firength, the founding of thy bowels, and of thy mercies towards me? are bey reftrained !

16 Doubtieffe, thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us i find Ifrael acknowledge us not; thou, O LORD, art our Father, our Redeemer,

4.0 RDs are our Father; our Redeemer, shy Name is from ever lading.
27 90 LoRD, why haft thou made u+ to erre from thy wayes? And hardened out beart from thy fear? Return for thy ferwants fake-the tribes of thine inheritance.
18 The people of thy holineff have possed from the father than the father th

verfaries have troden down thy fan-

19 We are thine , thou never bareft rule over them, they were not called by thy Nam

CHAP. LXIIII.

The church prayeth for the itustration of Gods power, & makesh conjection of their naturall corruptions, 9 and con

plaineth of affiction.

He that thou wouldest come down, at the mountains might flow down as by prefences

As when the melting fire burnerb the fire cauferh the waters to boil : to make thy Name known to thine adverts. ri.s , that the nations may tremble at

thy prefence.

3 When thou diddeft terrible things which we looked not for , thou canell down, the mountains flowed down at thy

prefence

Ifaiah.

4 For fince the beginning of the world men have not heard , nor perceived by the ear-neither bath the eye feen. O God. befides thee , what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him

Thou meetelt him that reloyceth and workerh righteousnesse, those that remember thee in thy wayes : beholdshor art wrothsfor we have finned : in their is continuance, and we hall be faved

6 But we are all as an unclean thingand all our righteoufneffes are as fin rage, and we all do fade as a leaf, and our iniquities, like the winde, have taken

Us away

7 And there is none that calleth upon thy Name that firreth up hinfeif to alse hold of thee; for thou hash hid thy face from us , and hash confumed up because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O LORD thou art our fa ther : we are the clay-& thou our pourt and we all are the work of thine hand.

9 The not wroth very fore O LORD, either remember iniquirie for eve; neither remember beholds fee, we befeech shees we are all thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness

Zion is a wilderneffe , Jerufalem a det-

lation.

II Our holy and our beautifull ! where our fathers praifed thee , is hen up with fire, and all our pleasant thing are laid wafte.

12 Wilt thou refrain thy felf for the things, O L o R B ? wilt thou hold the peace, and afflid us very fore?

C H A P. LXV.

1 The calling of the Gentiler. 2 The Jen
rejected. 17 The Hessed gate of the

new Jerusalem.
Am fought of them that afked aft Am fought of them ton fought me : I am fought me not : I faid Behold me, belong unto a nation That was not called by ny Name.

2 I have fpread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which's

may unto a receitous peoples, with was their own thoughts:

3. A people that provoketh me to anim continually to my face, that farriscenta gardens, and burneth incense upon sim

of brick :

Which remain among the graves
and lodge in the monuments : which et
fwines flesh , and broth of abominable things is in their verfels :

Which fay, Stand by thy felf, con not neer to me + for I am holier that thou; there are a frabak in my nofe; 1 fire that burneth all the day.

Behold, it is written beldre me : I will not keep filence-but wil recompens even recompense into their boson 7 Your iniquities, and the iniquitles of

which have burnt incente apon & mount-ins and bisiphemed se upon the hills : therefore will I measure, their former ork into their bofom.

8 9 Thus faith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one faith, Deftroy it not , for a bleffing is in it : fo will I do for my fervants fakes, that I may not deftroy them all.

9 And I will bring forth a feed our of w mountains : and mine eled fal inherit it and my fervante fall awell there.

to And Sharon hallbe a fold of flocks, mathe valley of Achor a place for the berds to lie down in, for my people that

have fought me.

It & But ye are they that forfake the prepare a table for a troops and that fur-nih the drink-offering unto that number. 12 Therefore will I number you to the

ford, and we shall all bow down to the faughter : becauf. when I called, ye did of answer: when I spake ye did not hear, ut did evil before mine eyes . and did

coule that wherein I designed not : 13 Therefore thus faith the Lord God; Beholding fervants hal ear but ye halibe hungy; behold-my fervants filal drink, but we shall be thirthy-behold-ony fervants shall rejoyce-but we shall be assamed a 14 Behold-my fervants shall fing for joy

of heart , but ye shall cry for forrow of heart, & shall how for vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name for a curic unto my chofen: for the Lord God shall flay thee and call his fervants by an-

hall furarby the God of truth a because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes. 17 For behold-I create new heavens,

ad a new earth: and the former shall not e remembered nor come into minde.

18 But be you glad, and rejoyce for wer in that which I create : for behold, I create lerufalem a rejoyeing , and her

cople a joy. 149 And I wil neither in lensfalem, and for in my people and the voice of weeping hall be no more board in her mor the

Voice of crying 20 There shalbe no more thence an in

20 Inve halbe no more thence shapened and the shah not filled his days after the childe shall die an headed years old a but the finner being as hundred years old shall build houfersand inhabit flown and they shall build houfersand inhabit flown and they shall plant vinnyards, and cat the fruit of them.

22 They had not build and another in-

nontriney wal not plantisms another esti-fer as the dayers of a tree-or the dayers of my peoples and mine cleft shall long en-loy the work of their hands.

23 They shall not labour in vains nor bring forth for trouble: for they are the day of the best of the control of the conted of the bleffed of the LORD, and their off-fpring with them

24 And it hall come to paffe, that be-

or fathers rogether, (faith the LORD) fore they call, I will answer; and whiles they are yet speaking. I will hear.

25 The wolf and the lamb fall feed together, and the ion shall eat straw like the bullock: and dust skall be the serpents meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, fairliche LORD. C H A P. LXVI.

I God will be ferved. 5 The numble comforted. 19 julgements against the wic-

Hus faith the L O R D. The heaven & my throne, and the earth is my foot flool: where is the house that we build unto me ! and where is the place of my

For all those things hath mine hand made and all those things have been faith the LORD : but to this men will I looks even to him that is poor, and of a contrite fpiritand trembieth at my word.

3 He that ki leth an ox is as if he flew a man : he that facrificerh a lamb, as if he cut off a dogs neck : he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered fwines blood : he that burneth incense , as if he bleffed an idol 1 year they have chosen their own wayes, and their fout delighteth-in-their abomimations

Lalfo will chufe their delufions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called none did answer ; when I spake , they did not hear : but they did evil before my eyes, and chofe that in

which I delighted not.

Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you , that call you out for my Names fakesfaid. Let the LORD be glo

rified: but he shal appear to your joysand they shall be assumed.

6 A noice of noise from the city a noice from the temple. a voice of the LORD, that rendereth recompence to his

7 Before the travelled , the brought forth: before her pain came the was deli-vered of a man childe.

Who hath heard fuch a thing? who hath feen fach things? hall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or hall a nation be born at once? for affoon as Zion travelled, the brought forth her chil-

Shall I bring to the birth, and not. cause to bring forth , faith the LORD ? hall Leause to bring forth, and that the

10 Reloyce ye with Jerufalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: reloyce for loy with her, all ye that mours for her :

11 That we may fock, and be fatisfied with the brefts of her confolations; that we may milk out, and be delighted with the abondance of her glory.

12 For thus faith the LORD Behold. I will extend peace to her like a rivery and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing ftream ; then shall we fuckiye shallbe born upon her fides, and be dandled upon her

13 As one whom his mother comfort-eth-fo will I comfort you : and ye halbe comforted in Jemfalem,

14 And

if : te everfanblé at things

lion.

camen a at the Mrow ! wed by God

red for

th and hat redather a those ed thing

fileby e taken feif to id the ng be

our fand. ORD ever;

rneffe dele boule furnt things

e their Id the Fran of the

d na led by

ch eft CORN

then fe : 1 e:I enfe

You

e

ni

d

20 57.22

-1

20

ha

do

lat

1

bo

470

his

Par.

fel

thy

1

W2 An

1

the TV

shall rejoyce , and your bones shall floufin like an herb : and the hand of the warms , and his indignation towards his memies.

IS Far behold . the LORD will come with fire-& with his charees, like a whiri-winde to render his anger with futy, and his rebake with fiames of fire.

15 For by fire, and by his fword, will the Long plead with all fleth , and the flain of the LORD fall be many

They that fandiae themfelves, and purific themselves in the gardens behinde nd the aboministion; and the moufe shall be confumed rogether faith the LORD.

18 For I know their works, and their shoughts : it that come that I will gather all nations and tongues , and they shall

come and fee my glory.

19 And I will fet a figne smong themand I will fend those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tarthin, Pul, and Lud, that draw the howe, to Tubai, and Bovan, to the ifes sfar off, that have not

14 And when ye fee this . your heart heard my fame-neither have feen my clo. ry and they hal declare my glory among the Gentiles.

20 And they hall bring all your brethren for an offering upto the LORDer of all textons upon harfer and in charge and in litters and upon mules, and upon fwift beafts to my holy mountain lemislem. faich the LORD, as the children of Ifrael bring an offering in a clean velich into the hopfe of the LORD.

21 And I will also take of them for priefts, and for Levites, faith the LOND, 22 For as the new heavens, and the new earth which I will make thall remain before me faith the LORD fo hal your feel

and your name remain. se new moon to another, and from one fabbarh to another, thall all field come to

worfhip before medaith the LORD 24 And they shall go forth; and look upon the carcales of the mon that here transpersed against me; for their worm hall not die , neither hall their fire be quenched, and they shall be an abhorring nto all fieth.

## THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET FEREMIAH.

CHAP. I. The time, 3 and calling of Fereminh: 11 His vision, 15 and message against 91d it: 17 God encourageth birn with

promiteled alsistance.

He words of Jeremiah the fon
of Hilkish, of the priests that
were in Anathothsin the land of Benjamin :

2 To whom the word of he Lear came in the dayes of Jofiah he fon of Amon king of Judah in the thir-2 To whom the word of

beenth yeer of his reign.

3 It came also in the dayes of Jehoiakim the fon of Joliah king of Judah unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the fon of lofiah king of Judahs unto the earrying away of Jerufalem captive in the fifth moneth.

Then the word of the LORD came

Before I formed thee in the belty. I knew thee : and before thou cameit forch it of the womb, I fandified thee, and I ordained thee a propher onto \$ nations.
6 Then faid IAh Lord Gop, behold

I cannot fpeak, for I om a childe.
7 ¶ But the LORD faid unto me, Say

mot , I am a childe : for thou halt go to il that I thall fend three and whatfoever I command theesthou halt fpeak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces : for I

LORD.

o Then she LORD put forth his hand, and touched my mouth; and the L o R D fald anto messebold, I have put my words an thy month.

so See. I have this day fet thee over the nations and over the kingdoms to root out, and to pull down and to defiroy and to throw down to build, and to plant.

came unto me, faying, Jeremiah, what

frest thou ? And I faids I fee a rod of an al mond-tree.

12 Then faid the LORD unto me. The balt well feen : for I wil haften my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the LORD cameu to me the fecond time faying. What feel thou! And I faid. I fee a feething pot. and the face thereof mas towards the north

14 Then the LORD faid unto me Du of the north an evil thall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land

IC For lo .: I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north , faith the LORD and they fall come and they full fet every one his throne at the entring of the gates of Jerufalem and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.

16 And I will utter my Judgemen against them, touching all their wicheld nes who have forfaken me, and have but ihrenfe unto other godsand worfhipped the works of their own hands.

17 Thou rherefore gird up thy loins and arife, and speak unto them all that f' faces left I confound thee before them

18 For behold. I have made thee this days defenced city-and an iron pillarand brazen walls against & whole land-against the kings of Judah , against the princes thereof against the priefts thereof , and against the people of the land

19 And they thall fight against thee but they shall not prevail against thee : for I am with thee, faith the LORD; to deliver thee.

Cods kindnesseand to 3 reve emplete revolts, beyond any example: 14 They canse their own columnies. Grover, the word of the L ORB came to me, sping.

ιŒ,

v ela-

mong t bre-

Dieut arete

мров

cruis

en of

relich

m for

OKB.

e new

ia ber fied

from n one me Lo

look have

Norm

re be

Triog

of an

World

eun

feel

t-med

. Out

spee.

niliei

h the Stall

ng of II the

ile fle

cke4-

bunn

pped

oins

hat E

their m.

this

rand Anie

mees

and

e-but

For I

liver

elefe

They RD

Ge

2 Go and cry in the cors of Jerufalem, yoke and burft thy bands, and thou faidft faying : Thus faith the LORD I remem-ber thee the sindnesse of thy youth, the love of thine espourals, when thou wenteft after me in the wilderneffe, in a land

that was not fowen. 3 Ifrael was holine fe unto the LORDs and the first-fruits of his increase ; all that devour him , hall offend ; evil shall

come upon them; faith the LORD. Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of

the house of Lirael.

I Thus faith the LORD, What iniquity have your fathers found in mosthat they are gone far from me-& have walked after vanity, and are become vain ?

LORD, that brought us up out of & land of Egypt? that led us thought the nefferthorow a land of deferts & of pits, thorow a land of drought, and of the hadow of death thorow a land that no man paffed thorow, and where no man dwell

7 And I brought you into a plentifull goodneffe thereof; but when ye entered, ye defiled my land, and made mine be-

ritage an abomination.

8 The priefts faid not, Where is the LORD , and they that handle the lawknew me not: the pattours also transpref-fed against me, and the prophets prophe-fied by Baal, and walked after things that

do not profit. ou faith the LORD, and with your chil-

drens children will I plead. to For paffe over the iftes of Chirrim,

and fee : and fend unto Kedar, and confider diligently, and fee if there be fuch a 11 Hath a nation changed their gods,

which are yet no gods ! but my people have changed their glory for that which doth not profit.

12 He aftonished. O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very defo-

Inte, faith the LORD.

13 For my people have committed two evils: they have forfaken meathe fountain of living waters, and hewed them out ci-

water. 14 ¶ Is Ifrael'a fervant ? is he a home-

born fave ; why is he spoiled !

The young lions roared upon him, and yelled, & they made his fand wafte : his chies are burnt without inhabitant.

16 Alfo the children of Noph & Taha-17 Haft thou not procured this unto thy felf. in that thou haft forfaken the LORD

thy God, when he led thee by the way ! 18 And now what haft thou to do in \$ way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Si bor ? or what haft thou to do in & way of

Affytia-to drink the waters of he river Thine own wickednede thail correct thee, and thy backflidings thall reprove thee; know therefore and lee, that it is an evil thing and bitter. I thou had for faken the LORD thy God. & that my feat is not in thee, faith the Lord GOD of holls.

30 9 For of old time I have broken thy

yoke-m\_Duff! by bands; and the usual sauge I will not ranfereffe; when upon every high fills and under every green tree thau wandereds, playing the harlor. 21 Yet I had plasted thee a noble vige, wholly a right feed; how then are; the turned into the degenerate plant of in

ftrange vine unto me ?

22 For though thou want thee with mi-tre, and rake thee much fope; yes thine iniquity is marked before me, faith the Lord GoD.

23 How canft thou fay, I am not polluted. I have not gone after Baalist! fee thy way in the valley, know what thou halt done: thou are a (wife dromedary)

traverling her wayes.

24 A wilde affe used to the wilderness that snutterh up & winde at her pleasure, in her octasion who can turn her away all they that feek her, will not weary them-felves in her moneth they shall finde her. 25 Withhold thy foot from being un-

find, and thy throat from thirlibut thou faidft, There is no hope. No for I have loved ftrangers and after them will I go. 26 As the thief is a hamed, when he is

found : fo is the boule of I frael afhamed,

they their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets, 27 Saying to a flock. Thou art my fa-ther; and to a flone. Thou has brought me forth; for they have turned their back unto me, and not their face : but in the rime of their trouble they will fay. Arife, and fave us.

28 But were are thy gods, that theu haft made thee let them arife, if they can fave thee in the time of thy trouble; for according to the number of thy cities,

are thy gods: O Judah.

29. Wherefore will ye plead with me?
ye all have transgressed against me; faith

the LORD.

30 In vain have I finitely your children, they received so coeredion: your own fword hash devoured your praphets like a deftraying lion.

31 TO generation fee ye the word of the LORD: have I been a wildernote unto Ifrael ! a land of darknesse ! where fore fay my people, We are lords, we will come no more unto thee !

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments or a bride her attire! yet my people have

forgotres me tayes without number.

33 Why arimment thou thy way so feek love! therefore half they affor raught the

wicked ones thy wayes.
34 Also in thy skirts is found the blog of the fouls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by feeret fearth but

upon all thefe.

35 Yet thou fayelt Because I am inno-cent furely his anger shall turn from mer behold. I will plead with there, because

thou (ayeft: I have not finned.
36 Why gaddeft thou about to must to change thy way I thou also thairbe a hamed of Egypts as thou wall advance

hames as a serior of Affrica.

37 Vershou halt go fouth from hims and thine bands upon thine heads for the LORD hash rejected thy canfidences, and thou halt not profeer in them.

V. 5;

C. M. A. P.

Gods mercie in fudahs uboredom.

12 The promites of the galpels to the penittent. In fudahs uboredom.

12 The promites of the galpels to the penittent. In flyadis configition of first.

13 Mey lays if a man put away his wife, and the go from him, and decome instehes mans; thall he return unto her gain? fall in net that jand he gessily pollured; but when hash played, with hallot with many; lovelye yet returns again to me, falch the U.O.R.D.

me, said/vibe LORD.

2 Lift up thise eyes note the high places, and fee where thou half not been lien with; in the wayer-find thou fare for them, as the Arabin in the wilderseffe, and thou half political the 'land with the whoredoms, and with the wholesteffe.

Therefore the flowres have been withholden and there bath been no latter

then refuted to be aftered.

4 Witt: Theo me from this time cry mate mes My Exther, thou are the guide

of my youth?

5 Will be referve his anger for ever?
will be keep it to the end? Beholds thou hat fooken and done evil things as thou couldeft.

6 The LORD faid alfo unto me in the dayes of Josiah the king 3 Hast thou feen that which back-sliding Israel hath done? the is gone up upon every high mountains and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot. 7 And I (aid stree the bad done all these

things. Turn thou unto me : but the re-

dah faw it.

8 And I faw when for all the causes whereby back-fliding Ifrael committed adultery. I had put her away, and given er a bill of divorce : yet her treacherous fifter Judah feared not, but went and played the barlot alfo.

9 And it came to paffe, through the fied the land, and committed adultery

with flones and with flocks.

to And yet for all this her treacherous ffer Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole hearts but feignedly, faith

IF And the LORD faid unto me, The back-fliding Ifrael hath fuftified ber felf

more then treacherous Judah

22 Go. and presclaim these words to-ward the north and say, Return thou back-sliding I frael, saith the LORD, and I will not couse mine anger to fall upon you : for I am merciful faith the LORD, and I will not keep anger for ever. 13 Onely acknowledge thine iniquity,

shar thou haft trangreffed against the Lond thy God, and hast feattered thy wayes to the frrangers under every green frith the LORD.

7 Tatten to LOND.

14 Turn O back-fidding children-faith the LORD. for I am married unto you, and I wil take you, one of a city, and I wo fe femily. St I will bring you to Zhon.

15 And I will give you patiouse acreding to mine heary, which fiall feed you with knowledge and underflunding.

16 And it fall come to not to the control of the city of the ci

ad And it hall come to paffe when ye

be multiplied and increased in the lines in those dayes faith the LORD they that fry no mere. The ark of the cover rie Long meither haf it come to midte, neither hall they remember it, neither hall they ville it, neither hall that be

done my more. 17 At that time they that call Jerufalem the throne of the Lo RD and all the nailons that be gethered unto it to the Nings of the LORD, to Josefalem: white of the they walk any more after the imagina-tion of their evil heart.

18 In those dayes the boufe of Judah fall walk with the chouse of Ifract, and they shall come together out of the land of the north, to \$ land that I have given for an inheritance untolybur fathers.

among the children. & give then a pica-fant land-a goodly heritage of \$ holis of nations? & I faid. Thou fastivish me. My father, and fast not such away from me.

20 Surely as a wife treacherouly departeth from her hulband: fo have you dealt treacheroully with me, O houled Ifrael, faith the LORD.

21 A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have preverted their way, and they have forget ten the LORD their God

22 Return ye back-fliding children and I will heal your back-flidings : behold, we come unto thee, for thou at the LORD our God

23 Truly in vaire & falvation hoped for from the hils-and from the multitude # nountains : truly in the LORD out God

is the falvation of Ifrael 24 For hame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our wouth the flocks, and their herds, their fons, and their daughters.

25. We lie down in our mame and on confusion covereth un; for we have in We lie down in our mame and ou ned against the LORD our God wend our fathers from our youth even with this day, and have not obeyed the voit of the LORD our God,

CHAP 1 God catteth Ifrael : THe exherteh Judah 10 repent? 19 A lamentains for the mileries of Judah

F thou will return; O' Ifrael, faith the LORD, return unto me : and if the

a Lord retrievence me: and most wife put away thine dominations out my light, then finit thou not remove 2. And thou that his twenty light to the thing the matter of the truth in truth in his finite ment; and in his bieffe themselves in him, and in his

fhall they glory. The 3 T For this faith the LORD to the men of Jugah and Jerufalem. Bresh myour fallow ground and fowe not among

4 Circumcife your felves to & LORD and take away of forefeins of your bents ye men of Judah, and inhabitants of k-rufalem, left my fury come forth life fire, and burn that none can quenchih

because of the evil of your doings.
5 Declare ye in Iudah, and publish it
Jerufalem, and fay, Blow ye she aranget

ı ho W2

> he €W! Ř1

gi

bec fera le s Í3 1 and

with

35

in the jund,; cry-gather together, and fay, affemble your felves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

ither

# be

alem mark **Same** Gall gina debut , and land ives pleae.My 1 me cufly ciye ufeel

of the

per-

dien : be-

ou arf ed for ide ef God

stheir , and

d out

re file

wite

w pitt

orteth

gation

ch the ftho out of 46 RD B nd in

him

to the

eak up

EN ORS

ORP

heat

of leh like

is i

affemble your felves, and let us go most the defeaced cities.

5 Set up the finalands roward Zhon; retire, they not; for I will bring evil from the sorth-masks great defusation. 7 The lion is come up from his whicker, and the defroyer, of the final thicker, and they fore the sorth-mask great defusation. The lion is come up from his thicker, and they had defolysics, and they cities fail be laid waste without an anhabitant.

8 For this gird you waste, fackcloth-lament and how! 1, for the fience mper of the Lo R D is mps, times the shadefrom is.

9 And it, shall some to passe at this say, fait the Logary, that the heart of the rince; and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished, and the propiet shall be altonished. The shall be altonished to the shall be altonished to the shall be altonished to the shall be altonished. The shall be altonished to the shall be altonished to the shall be altonished to the shall be altonished. The shall be altonished to the shall

fan nor to cleanfe

12 Even a full winde from those

place hall come unto me: now allo will give fenence against them. 13 Behold he shall come up as clouds, and his charges shall be as a whirlwinde: his horses are swifter then eagles: wo

magns for we are spoiled.

14 O Jonasiem wash thing heart from wickdorffe, that thou mayest be faved: how long shall thy wain thoughts lodge within theed.

15 For a voice declareth from Danand

theth afflaion from mount Ephraim. 16 Make ye mention to the nations-be-hold , publish against Jerusalom , that watchers come from a far countrey, and give out their voice against the cities

17 As keepers of a field are they against her round about : because the hath been rebellious against me, faith the LORD.

18 Thy way and thy doings have pro-cured there things unto thee, this is thy wickednesse, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

a reacest anto thine neart.

19 ¶ My bowels. my bowels. I am pained at my very beart my heart makesh anolic is me, I canuse hold my peace, becarle thou half heard. O my foul. the forad of the trumper, the alarm of war.

10 Definution upon destruction is criedfort the whole land is spoiled; fuddenly are my rente spoileds, and my curtains is a some ones.

is a moment.

21 How long hall I fee the standard, and hear the found of the trumper?
22 For my people is foolin they have

or known me, they are fotris children, and they have no understanding to they are wife to do evil, but to do good they ere no knowledge.

23 I behe d the earth and to it mas without forms and void 2 and the hea-vens and they had no light. 24 I beheld the mountains and losthey

led and all the hills moved lightly.

35 I beheld; and to there was no man, bours wife.

and all the birde of the heavens were fied. n26 I beheids and for the fruitfull place was a wilderneffer and all the cities thereof were broken down at the prefence

of the LORDs and by his fierce anger. 27 For thus hath the LORD faid. The whole land thall be defolate; yet will I

the voice of the daughter of Zion, that bewaileth her felf a that spreadoth her hands is sying. Wo is me now, for my foul is wearied because of murderers. CHAP.

C.-H. A. P. V.

Gods indegenents on the fews. 7 for their adulterys. 10 impletys. 19 constants. 25, and for their corruption.

R lin ye to and for their corruption.

R lin ye to and for thorow the fireety and feek in the bood places thereof, if ye can finde a man, if there be any that executeth indegenent, that feeketh the truth, and I will pardon it.

2 And chough they ging. The L O R D liveths furely they tweat faility.

3 O L ORDs. are, not thing eyes apon the truth? thou had firickes them, but they have not grieved; it hou, had confused to the property of the property of the confused to the conf

the truth of thou that tribute them but they have not grieved; thou haft confir-ned them, but they have refuted to re-ceive correction they have made their aces harder then a rock, they have refufed to return.

Therefore I faid, Surely thefe ma portthey are foolish a for they know not the way of the L O-R D, northe judge-ment of their God.

ment of the product of the great mentand will feed unso the modern from the great mentand will feed unso them for they have known the way of its LoRD-and the indegeners of their dight; but the fe have altogether breaken the yoke, and bart the bonds.

6. Wherefore a lion out of the forest

hall flay him, and a wolf of the even-ings that spoil them a leopard thall watch over their cities : every one that goeth our thence hall be torn in pieces beca their transgressions are many, and their back-flidings are increased.

7 9 Now that I pardon thee for this? thy children have for taken mesand fworm by them that are no gods: when I had fed them to the full they then committed adultery, and affembled themselves by troops in the hariots boules.

8 They were as fed borfes in the morn-

ing : every one neighed after his neigh-

th

gi

では他は

....

4

4

. 3

Shall I nor villt for theleahings fairh the LORD, and thall not my foul be

avenged on fuch a nation as this ? (a.)

10 ¶ Go ye up upon her walls, and des
ftroy, but make not a full end : take away er battlements; for they are not the LORDS

LORDS.

11 For the boulc of Ifrich, and the boulc of Judah have destroys reache-points againt me, with the LORD.

12 They have belied \$ Booth and bright is not be neither than levit come from the more.

13 And the "prophets that become winder and the word is not in them."

14 Wherefore thus fach the LORD 14 Wherefore this ratio and 2.9 x D God of holes Becards we fresh this words behold a will under my words in the mount fire, and this people wided, and it first devoue them:

15 Lo. I will bridge a ratio upon wide from far. O holes as 1 first, fath the

Lo R D r ir is a mighty we lone it as ah thou knowell nots' neither underfrandeft what they fay.

16 Their gulver is as an open fepul-

thre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall car up thine barvett, and thy bread, which thy folia, and thy daughters should ear; they folia car up thy slocks and thy sierder they shall car up thy vines, and thy significant they shall car up they wines, and thy significant extremely shall comporately the feeded, wherein when it is the state of the shall converted the state of the shall converted the state of the shall converted the shall be ou truffedft, with the fword.

the L o R D, I will not make a full end

with you. e thall fay, Wherefore doth the LORD or God all thefe things unto us ! then halt thou anfwer them; Like as ye have Forfaken me, and lerved firange gods in your land, fo thall ye ferve Grangers in a mid that is not yours.

20 Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Jurah, saving,
21 Hear now this, O footile proplesand

without understanding, which have eyes 22 Fear ye not meilaith the LORD! will 22 Feet ye not mislatth the LORD/will ye not tremble or my prefence, which have placed the fand for \$ bound of the feet by perpetual decreasing the kindsoo paffe it, and though the wave it thereof of them falses, yet can they find prefed to though they pair, yet can they not paffe were it? 27 flut, this propie thath a two which and a rebellious heart: they are revoked

and gone, 44 Neither fay they in their heart. Let w now fear the LORD our God that giverh rain, both the former and the later in his feafon : be referveth unto us

the appointed weeks of the harvest. sheft things, and your fins have with-holden good things from you.

"36 For 'smong may people' are found wicked men ichey lay wait as he that fetacth finaussthey fet a trapethey catch men.
27 As 'eage if full of birds, fo are 
show hotiles ful of deceir i therefore they ane become great, and waxon rich.

28 They see waten fat, they hive yet they overpasse the deeds of the wicked, they judge not the capie, the cause of the

they mage but they profeer; and the right of the needy do they not judge. a9 Shahl I not wifit for these things faith the Lo R D! shall not my soul be avenged on fuch a nation anthis

go A wonderfust and horrible thing

34 The prophets people fie fally, and the proclambest rule by their westers and my prophetione to bros (£40 : and what will ye do in the enduther of !

T Judas enemies & engenrage them.

Sloves: 6 Gad fetleth about on work: 9 His Julgements Immented

Ye children of Benjamin gerter your felves to flee ont of the midd f Jerufaben, and bibye she trumpet in Telegrand ferup a figne of fire in Beil-lacceeim : for evil oppeareth out of the north-and great definition.

a I have likened the daughter of Zig

to's comely and delicare moman.

3 The hepherds with their flocks full come unto her : they fhall pitch their tents againg her round about : they fall feed every one in his place.

Prepare ye war againft her : mile, d let us go up at noon : wo unto us for the day goth away; for the firadown of

Arife, and let us go up by night and

Fer is dell roy her palaces.

6 For thus hard the LORD of hold laid. Here ye down trees and call a mount against Jerusalem; this is the city to be vilited. the is wholly oppression a the midit of her.

7 As a fountain caffeth out her water fo the earlieth out her wickednesse: vio-lence and spoil is heard in her before m continually a grief and wounds.

8 Berhou instructed. O Jerusalemist thee defolmes a fund nor inhabited

Thus faith the LORD of helin They hall thorowly glean the remnat of Hrael as a vine : turn back thine lend as a grape-gatherer into the bafkets.

To whom mall I fpeak, and give warning, that they may hear ! Betold their ear is uncircumcifed, and they can not hearken to beholds the word of the LORD is unto them a reproach : thy have no delight in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the fary of the LORD : I sin weary with holding in, I will pour it our upon the children abroad, and upon the acceptly of your men together : for even the huband with the wife thall be taken; the aged with him that is full of dayes

12 And their houses thall be turned w to others : with their fields and wire together ffor I will drerch out my had on the inhabitants of the fand, fiin

the L o R D. mto the greatest of them, every ont h given to coverousede; and from the prophet, even unto the priest, every on dealerth fally,

They have healed also the hart of the daughter of my people flightly, fay-ing. Peace-peace, when there is no peace.

c

yes

sed .

the

Rhe

al be

hiag

and and what

hem

ork:

wither

nida

or is

ethe

fithe

710

their

fhall

s, for

wh di

t-and

hoffs

all is

e cin

OR IS

attra

710

te me

milita

make

holin

minist

hand

y chi

of the

: they iry of

Mitte

gruo y

h him

ed us-

wives hand fairh

erm one la om the ry one They.

ı, gire

16 Were they afamed when they had committed abomination traysthey were not at all aframeds neither could they blufterherefore they first fall among thes that fail : at the rime that I wifit them they mail be call down, frish the BORD. 16 Thus fairh the LORD, Stand we in the unresent feetand afte for \$ old parket, where is the good ways and walk therein, and ye half finde reft for your fools; but

they faid, We will not walk theyem. 17 Alfo I fet willchinen over you. fay-

pet: but they falds We will not hearken. 18 Therefore hear, ye nations, and

them. 19 Hear O earth, behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not kearkoged unto my words, nor to my

law, but rejefted it. 20 To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Skeba? and the fweet cane from a far countrey ! your burnt.

offerings are not acceptable, nor your facrifices freet unto me.

21 Therefore thus faith the LORD, Behold, I will lay flumbling blocks be-fore this people, and the fathers, and the fons together hall fall upon them : the

neighbour and his friend mall perifr.
22 Thus faith the L O R De Behold, a people cometh from the north countrey, and a great nation shall be raifed from

the Gdes of the earth.

23 They hall lay hold on bowe and fpear they are cruel, and have no mercy : eir voice roareth like the fear and they ride upon horfes, fet in afmy as mien for warr against thee. O daughter of Zion.

24 We have heard the fame thereof our binde wax feeble, anguish hath raken hold efus mi pain as of a weman in travell. 25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way : for the fword of the

enemy, and fear is on every fide.

25 9 O daughter of my people, gird

the with fackcloth, and wallow thy felf in after : make thee mourning as for in

onely fore most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler Aft! fuddenty come upon us.

27 I have fet thee for a tower, that a fortrest among tiny people; that thou mayest know and try their way.

28 They are all grievous revolters, wishing with fianders: They are braffe and trost they are all corrupters.

29 The bellowe are burnt, the leak is

confucied of the fire : the founder melteth in vain : for the wicked are not plucked away.

30 Reprobate filver mal men call them, because the LORD bath rejeded them.

1 Jeremiah culleth for repentance : 8 He rejeleth their confidence : 17 threnteneth itolary : 21 rejederh the dif-obelients fatrifices.

dwell intuis place.

dwell inclusipate.

4 Trult ye not in lying words, faying,
the remple of \$\tilde{t}\$ LORD-the comple of \$\tilde{t}\$ LORD-the to the \$\tilde{t}\$.

5 For if ye therowily amend your
wayes and your doings; if you therefully
execute judgement desireen a man and

fay, Hoar the word of the LORD, all ye

of Judaha what enter in at thefe gates to

workip the LORD of hofts

the God of Hirsels Amend your wayes and your doings, and I will cause you re

his nelehbours 6 If ye oppressed not the stranger the factories and the widow, and thed not

innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt : Then will I daufe you to dwell in

this place in the land that & gave to your fathers, for ever and even

8 Webold, ve truft in lying words that cannor profit.

9. Will ye fleal, murder, and commit adultery, and fwear falfly, and burn incenfe unto Bual and walk afrer other goda whom ye know not ;

10 And come and fisnd before me in this house, which is called by my Name, and fay, We are defivered to do all thefe

abominarions ?

11 Is this house, which is called b my Name, become a den of robbers in your eyes behold, even I have feen its

12 But gove now unto my place which was in Shiloh, where I fet my Name at the first and fee what I did to it : for the

wickednesse of my people Ifrael.
13 And now because ye have done all

thele works. fifth the Lo RD, and I fpake unto you-rifing up early, and speaking but ye heard not; and I called you. but ve answered not :

Therefore will I'do mnto this house, which is called by my Name, wherein ye truft and unto the place which I gave to you, and to your fathers as I have done to Shiloh.

as I have call our all your or my fight.

the whole feed of Ephraim

16 Therefore pray not thou for this seeple neither fift up try nor prayer for hem, neith a make intercession to the.

for f will not hear thee.

17 ¶ Seeft thou not what they do in the cities of Judah, and in the fireets of

Jerufalemi !

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women kn.ad their dought to make cakes to the queen of heaven; and to pour out drink. offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to sager

19 Dothey provoke me to angerifaith the LORD! do they not provoke them-felves to & confusion of their own faces ?

Therefore thus fairh the Lord GoD, The still liber ? It rejects he did be being and the source dour your his placeagon manual fie word that came to Jeremiah the word that came to Jeremiah the word that came to Jeremiah the word that came to Jeremiah the word that came to Jeremiah the word that came to Jeremiah the word that came to Jeremiah the word that came to Jeremiah the word down the fruit of the ground; and it was to be queried to be a worded to be a

21 . 9. Thus.

L

en per

the

per

13

the

hed

mi the

the

kno

bou

Rve eve

nen eficy lics

inic

6

deci kno

then ter e

it f

în h

be a

10 Weel tatio

beca can

hear

fowl

fled, 11

and s

the c

12 desil

21 ¶ Thus faith the LORD of hofts, the God of discosts. Put your burnt-offerings unto wair facrifices, and ear fich. 22 For legale not unto your fathers, or commended them in the day that I

nor communited them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Epypt. concerning hunter, off the land of Epypt. 23 But this thing commanded i them; laying offer you well-cannot I willbe your Godismitye shallbe my people 1 and walk ye in all the wayes that I have commanded your that the wayes that I have commanded your that was the wayes that I have commanded your that was the wayes that the confess of

and fending from.

25 Yet shey hearlessed not onto me, nor enclined, about ears, but hardened their necks they did worfe then their fathers, 27 Therefore shou that; speak all-their words unto shem, but step will not hearless to thee; thou shale affe call unto the shew will not answer they.

them, but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou hait fay unto them. is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, norsoeiveth cor-pedion: truth is perified, and is cut off from their mouth

29 9 Cut off thine haire to gerufalem, and caft it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath ejeded and forfaken the generation of

30 For the children of Judah have done

30 Fee Epic minutes we just mave about over it in me fights (citit to the it. Offen 1: they have feet their about instances on the house which is called by mr. Name to pollute it.

31 And they have built the high places of Tophet; which u in the valley of the for of distination to burst their form and their daughters in the fire, which I comded them not, neither came it into

Therefore beholde the dayes 32 Therefore beholds, one days come faith the L. o. R. o. that it fall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the fon of kinnoms, but the valley of Raughber, for they fall bury in Tophet; till there be no place.

33 And the carcafes of this people fall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beafts of the earth, and none

thall fray them away. 34 Then will I cause to seafe from the cities of Judah, and from the freets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the woice of gladneffe-the voice of the bride; groom; and the voice of the bride; for the land shall be defolate.

C H A P. VIII.
2 The Fews calemity: 4 Their impenitency upbraided : 13 Their judgement ; 18 and desperate estate.

A T that time faith & Lo RD they fall bring out the bones of the kings of udah, and the bones of his princes, and be benes of the priefts, and the bones of the prophers, and the boart of the inha- the kiry, and those that dwell therein, trants of Jerufalem out of their graves. 17- For behold, I will fend ferrome a And they had forced them before the cockstrices among you, which will be the cockstrices.

funy and the tribon, and all the hot of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have ferred, and after whom they have walkedsand whom they have fough, and whom they have fough, and whom they have worthipped: they fault not be gathered, nor be buried they that be for dung upon \$ face of the earth, and death shall be chofen rather the

life, by all the refidue of chenithat te main of this east family, which remin in all the places whither I have drive them, faith the LORD of bofts.

4 Moreovers thou thair fay uno them. Thus faith the late D. Shall they fall, and not assife t shall be turn away. and not return ?

Why then is this people of Jeruis. lem flidden back, by a perperual bot-fliding they hold fast deceit, they refue to return.

6 I hearkened, and heard, fat they fpake not aright? no man repented him of his wickednesse, saying. What have! done? every one carned to his course as the horse rushach into the bantel!

Yea the flork in the heaven known her appointed times, and the turtle, and the crane, and the fwallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judgement of the LORD.

8 How do ye fay, We are wife and the law of the L O R D is with us? Lo ce-tainly in vain made he it, the pen of the feribes in in vain.

9. The wife men are aftramed they are difmayed, and taken r los they have rejeded the word of the L O & D, and what wifdom it in them !

10 Therefore will I give their wives unto others and their fields to them the thall inherit them. I for every one from the least even unto the grantel is given to coverousnesses from the propheren

to cousouspeffe. From the propheress must obspirel every one dealeth fally.

11. For they have healed, the hart of its daughter of my people fallethly, spirely. Peace, peace, when there is no peace.

12. Were they adhamed when, they lat committed abomination? nay-they were not at all adhamed, relative could they bittherefore that they fall among the that fall, in the time of their vilitaim

that falls in the time of their viliation they fall be calf down, faith the LOR 12, ¶ I will furely confirme them fait the LOR Daftere that be no grapes on the vine- non fig. on the fig. trees, and the id half fade, and the things, that I have jiven thems faith partie your from them.

14. Why down fit faith? affemble you follow the transfer of the confirme that they have the control of the faith of the confirme that they have the control of the faith of the confirme that they have the control of the faith of the confirme that they have the control of the faith of the control of the faith of the control of the faith of the control of the faith of the control of the faith of the control of the faith of the control of the faith of the control of the faith of the control of the faith of the control of the faith of the control of the control of the control of the faith of the control

felves, and let us enter into the defence ciries, and let us be filent there, for the L ORD our God hath put us to filent and given us waters of gall to drink because we have finned against the LORD.

15 We looked for peace, but no good hold trouble.

16 The inorting of his horses we heard from Dan: the whole land tree-bled at the sound of the neighing of his fireng ones, for they are come, and bare devoured the lands and all that is in in

of of

they

they sthey sattin

thes

21 16

mais

rives

they 1W2Y1

backrefule

him ave I pierfe

n and

e.the

eople

RD.

d the

CTF

of the

ey aut

ie replat

wive

n tia from

gives

2961 My. of the

wing,

y had

were

them

31108

ORB. faith

in th

se les

re gi-

YOU

encel

or the

k, be-

RD.

good d lt-

Will a

Licoof his

hart in in be charmed, and they mall birth si efairh de LORD

18 9 When I would comfort my felf spins forrow, my heart is faint so more all Behold, the voice of the english the duplier of my people, because mix hem that dweld in a far country; format the LORD in Zionel is not her king in her ! he have they provoked me to anger with their graves manages o and with

20 The harvest in past, the fummer is endeds and we are not fived. M. F. b.

24. Earthe base of the daughter of my
people an I harry I am black et altonidament hath taken hold on mea. 200 4.86

22 Is there no balm in Gilead ! is there no physician there? why then, is not the hearth of the daughter of my people recovered !

Ligranah lamenterh the Jews: 12 Dif-obedience the cause of their calamitie: 17 He exterteth to mourn.

O'H that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the flain of

the daughter of my people.

2 Oh that I had in the wilderneffe a ladging place of wayfaring men, that I might leave my people, and go from them: for they be all adulterers, an af-

fembly of treacherous men.
3 And they bend their tangue like their bone for lies; but they are not va-liant for the truth upon the earth: for they proceed from evil to evil, and they

w not me, faith the LORD. 4 Take ye heed every one of his neigh-bour and truft ye not in any brother: for

every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will walk with flanders. neighbour, and will not speak the truth, they have taught their tongue to speak lies and weary themselves to commit iniquitie.

Thine habitation is in the midft of deceit ; through decelt they refuse to

7 Therefore thus faith the LORD of hofts, Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for how shall I do for the daugh-

ter of my people ! 8 Their tongue is 44 an arrow that outs it speakerh deceit stone speakerh peace-

in his heart he layeth his wait, 9 Shill I not vifit them for thefe things, faith the LORD thall not my foul be avenged on fuch a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the wildernesse a lamentation, because they are burnt up, so that none can passe thorow them, neither can men hear the voice of the cattell, both the fowl of the heavens, and the beaft are

fich, they are fone.

11 And I will make Jerufalem heaps, and a den of dragons, and I will make the cities of Judah defolate, without an

abirant. 12 4 Who is the wife man that may understand this? and who is he to whom

the mombof the LORD hath fooken that he may declare it : for what the land ye-

rifictifi and is burst up like a wilder-nesse that none passet thorow? 13 And the LORD such because they have for taken my law, which Lifet before them, and have not obeyed my voice nei-

14 But have walked after the imagina-tion of sheir own beart and after Baalim,

ion of their own beart and ure: passaws, this their stations taught them :

15. The exercise the faith the LORD of others with the LORD of others, which were woods and give them within people which worth woods and give them within people of the country also mone the Lord Country also among the

16. kwill featter them also among the heathen, whom wither they nor their fa-ther; have known and I wil fend a fword after them, till I have confuned them.

Thus faith the L OR D of holls, Confider ye, and call for the mouraing women that they may come, and find for cusning women that they may come.

18. And let them make halle, and take

p a mailing for us that our eyes may run down with tearss and our eye-lids gufts out with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, how are we spoiled? we are greatly consounded, because we have forfaken the land, because our dwellings

have cast us our. 20 Yet hear the word of the LORD O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth and teach your daugh ters wailing, and every one her neighbour, lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windown and isentered into our palaces, to cut off the children from withour and the young mea from the flreets.

23 Speak Thus faith the LORD-Even the carcales of menthall fall as dung sp-on the open field, and as the handfull afrethe harveft-man, and none thall gathen them

13 9 Thus fairh the LORD Let nor the wife man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his mights let not the rich man glory in his riches.

24 But let him that glorieth, glory in me, that I on the LORD, which exercise loving kindnesses, judgement and righteoufned in the easth; for in these things I delight faith the LORD.

LORD that I will punift all them which are circumcifed, with the uncircumcifed,

26 Egypt, and Iudah, and Fdom, an all that are in § utmoft corners that dwel in the wilderneffe; for all thefe nation me uncircumcifed and all the house of Ifrael are uncircumcifed in the heart.

HAP. 1 The unequall comparison of God and idels. 19 The Spoil of the Inbernacie

by foolish passours.
TEar ye the word which the LORD HEar ye the word which the LORD [peaketh unto you O house of Ifrael. 2 Thus faith the LORD Learn not th may of the heathen, and be not difmayed at the fignes of heaven, for the heather are difmayed at them.

h

th fo

Th

fy ! 100

fro

Mi rig ber

For 4

the

Lo 2

Bof

ou loo

23

facie

fri ni

R

thee

the w

fore (reac have bring moun

balt fi

wards the fla

day of

For the cultoms of the people are wain : for one cutteth a tree out of the forch (the work of the hands of the

workman) with the ax.

4 They deck it with filver and with
gold; they faften it with nails; and with nammere, that it move not.

5 They are upright as the palmitree, out focal not : they must need be born. because they cannot go : be not afraid of them, for they cannot do evil neither alfo is if in them to do good.

6 Forafauch as there is none like

tinto thee, O LORD, then or great, and thy Name is great in might.

Who would not fear thee O King of 7 Who would not teat theeto King or axions ! for to the doth is appersum: for import as smoon all the wife men of the dations, and in all their kingdoms there is not let up to the axions and in all their kingdoms there is not let up to the axion the axion to the axion the axi

9 Silver pread into plates is brought from Tarhimsand gold from liphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands

of the founder ; blue and purple is their clothing : they are all the work of cunning men.

is the living God, and an everlafting King : at his wrath the earth mall cremand the nations shall not be able to bies and the nations it

II Thus hail ye fay unto them. The gods that have not made the heavens and the earths, given they hall perial from the earth, and from under these heavens. 12 He hath made the earth by his pow-er, he hath established the world by his

er, he nath eftiblished the world by his wildom, and harh firetched our the heavens by his differeion.

13 When he utcretch his voice, there we multifule of waters in the heavens, and he canfesh the vapours so afcend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth

14 Every man is brutish in his know-ledge, every founder is confounded by \$ graven image : for the motion image is falthood, and there is no breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of trours: in the time of their vifitation

thry mall perin

15 The portion of Jacob is nor like them : for he is the former of all chings, ad Ifrael is the rod of this inheritance : ORD of hofts is his Name.

17 Gather up thy wares out of the 18 For thus faith the Lond, Behold-I will fling out the inhabitants of the land

of this once and will diffreffe them, that

they may finde it fo. 19 We is me for my hortimy wound

is grievous but I faid. Truly this is a grievous but I faid. Truly this is a grief, and I must bear it.

20 My tabernacle is fpoiled and all my series are gone forth of me, and they are not. There is mone to firetch forth my tent any more,

and to fer up my carrains.

21 For the patienra are become brution and have not fought the Longotherefore they thall not prosper; and all their floths

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit la come, and a great commotion out of the nor h countrey, to make the cities of ladah defolate, and a den of dragons.

23 9 O LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himfelf : it is not in man rhar walkerh to dired his fteps.

24 O LORD, correct me, but with

hidgement, not in thine auger, left thou bring me to nothing,

25 Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy Name : for they have eaten up Jacob, and devoured him, and confumed him, and have made his and contumes in habitation defolate.

G H A P. XI. Fereminh proclaimeth Gods covenut: 8 the Jews Atfobedience of it : 11 He prophesieth evils upon them for confois

properies even upon some for congesting to this bim.

The word that exme to Jereminh from the LORD, faying,
2 Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerefalem;

And fay thou mato them. Thus faith the LORD God of Ifrach Curfed le the man that obeyeth not the words of this

Which I commanded your fathers, in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, laying. Obey my voice and do them, according to all which I command you; fo thall ye be my people, and I will be your God :

That I may perform the outh which I have fworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and ho-ney, as it is this day; then answered I and fald, So be it. O LORD.

6 Then the LORD faid unto me.Pr claim all thefe words in the cities of Ju-dah, and in the freets of Jerufalem faying, Hear ye the words of this covenant and do them.

7 For I earnefly protefled unto your fathers, in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this daynifing early and protesting laying. Obey my voice.

Yet they obeyed not, nor enclined their ear : but walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: therefore will bring upon them all the words of this covenant which I commanded them to do : but they did them not.

9 And the LORD faid unto me A con forracy is found among & men of Judah and among the inhabitants of Jerufalem.

10 They are turned back to the inique ties of their forefathers, which refuted to hear my words and they went after other gods, to ferre them : the house of Ifmy covenant which I made with their fathers.

II Therefore thus finh the Loads Behold, I will bring evil upon them which they hall not be able to escape; and though they hall cry unto me, I will.

not hearken unto them 12 Then shall the cities of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerushem go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer inrenfe ; but they half not fave them at all in the time of their trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods O Judahand according to the number of the fireets of Jerufalem-have ye fet up alears to that thamefull thing even altare to Burn incenfe unto Basi

14 Therefore pray not then for this copie, neither lift up a cry, or prayer for them : for I will not hear them in the time that they cry mato me for their

۲.

it la

f the

of Ju-

ay of

mag

with 8hou

athen

ımi-

they

hima e his

ent:

He

alpi-

mish

ant.

id to

faith

e the

this

here

oug

furcu,

1004

i be

hich

give A I

fay-

ante

Sing lem

me

Say-

ned she

iore

s of

Sem

en e

lab.

em.

d to her 15.

ken

reig

RD1 enn:

sill. 173

15 What hath my beloved to de in mine house, feeing the hath wrought fewd no ffe with many ; and the holy fleth is parted from thee : when they doct evil , then thou relovech.

16 The LORD called thy name-A green olive-tree fair, and of goodly fruit : with the noise of a great rumult he hath kindled fire upon it , and the branches of it

are broken.

17 For the LORD of hofts that planted thre . buth pronounced evil against thees for the evil of the bonfe of Ifrael, and of the house of Judah-which they have done byainft themfelves to provoke me so an-

ger in offering incense umo Baal,

grein offering incentium to 151,000 me 45 % And the La on the host piper me hoostedge of it, and I know if them then thered the retier doings.

19 But I med like a lambion and as that is brought to the flaughter, and I know not that they had devised devices againg me, faying, Let us destroy the eree with the fruit thereof, and let us eut him off

from the land of the living that his name his be no more remembered. 45 But, O LORD of holles that ledgelt fighteoully, that trieff the seine and the heart, let me fee thy vengeance on them.

ti Therefore thus faith the LOND of the men of Anathoth that feek thy life, ring. Prophetie not in the Name of the

LORD that thou die not by our hand: 22 Therefore thus faith the LORD of boffs, Behold , I will punish them : the young men shall die by the fword , their me and their daughters hall die by fa-

a? And there shall be no remnant of of Ansthoth, even the yeer of their vififation.

C H A P. X11.

1 Jeremiah his complaint of the wickeds
froherity: 14 He promifeth to the penitent return from captivity. 

trescheroully ! Thou halt planted them , yea, they have taken root: they grow, year, they bring forth fruit; thou or neer in their mouth and far from their reins.

3 But thous U LORD anower me to ball feet me and tried wine heart ro-wards thee: pull them out like heep for the flaupiter and pupper them for the

4 How long that \$ land mourn and the herbs of every field wither, for the wic-kednesse of them that dwell therein ! the beasts are confumed. So the birds, because they faid He hall not fee our laft end.

If thou halt ren with the footmen. and they have wearied thee, then bow can't thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou ambgedits they mearied thee-then how will thou do

in the faciling of Jordan

6 For even thy brethren, and the house of the father . even they have a cast treacheroutly with thee weathey have called a mukitude after thee : beleeve them not , though they speak fait words unto

7 ¶ I have forfaken mine boufe : I have left mine heritage: I have given the dearly beloved of my foul into the hand

of her enemies.

Mine heritage is unco me as a lion in the forest : it crieth out against me,

Mine heritage is unto me as a speckled bird; the birds round about are against her : come ye , affemble all the beafts of the feld come to devour.

10 Many patiours have defiroyed my under foot : they have made my pleafant

portion a defoiate vijiderneffe. II They have made it detointe , and being desolatesit mourneth unto me ; the whole land is made defolate, because no

man layeth it to heart. 12 The spoilers are come upon all high places thorow the wilderneffe : for ti frord of the L ORD mail devost from the east end of the land, even to the other end of the land, no fieth field have peace.

13 They have somen wheat , but thall reap thorns : they have put them felves to pain, but hall nor profit; and they hall be all more of the profit. e aftermed of your revenues a because of the flerce anger of the LORD

14 Thus faith the LORD against all mine evil neighbours, that rouch the inheritance which I have caused my people Ifrael to inherit; Behold . I will plack them our of their land, and pluck out the

house of Judah from among them. I have placked them out . I will return and have compassion on stem , and will

bring again every man to his heritage, and every man to his land. 16 And it sall come to passe, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people to facar by my Name. The LORD Hweth. (as they emple my people to fivest by Baal) then shall they be built in the midst of my people.

17 But if they will not obey. I will ut-

fairh the LORD.

CHAP. XIII, the type of a timen girdle God prefi-th defired ion to be people: 15 He exhauteth them to prevent their juture. judgements.

Thus faith the LORD unto me . Go, and get thee a linen girdle and put it fon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to th word

word of the L O R B , and put it on my loins.

3 And the word of the LORD came

nto me the fecond timesfaying 4 Take the pirdle that thou haft gots which is upon thy lorns, and arife, go to Emphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock

So I went and hid it by Euphrates, he the LORD commanded me.

6 And it came to paffe after many dayes that the LORD faid unto me, Arife, go to Euphrates and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

Then I went to Euphrares, and digged . and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it and behold the girdle was marred, it was profitable for no-

thing.

8 Then the word of the LORD came

Thus fairh the LORD , After this minner will I marre the pride of Judah, nd the great pride of lerufalem.

10 This evil people, which refuse to bear my words, which walk in the imagimat on of their heart, and walk after other gods to ferve them and to working them, thall even be as this girdle which is good or nothing.

11 For as the girdie cleaveth to the Joins of a manifo have I couled to clear unto me the whole house of Ifrael, and the whole house of Judah fairh the LORDs

the whole house of Judah, faithebe Loung shat they might be unto me for a people; and for a name and for a prajecand for a glosy: but they would not hear.

12 Therefore these shall, figure such them also word. Thus, faith the Loung the mine and they shall fay unto there. The contract was a such as the shall fay unto the contract with the shall fay unto the contract with the shall fay unto the contract which was the certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wins?

13 Then shall thou fay ange altern. Thus faith the Loung behold. I will fail all the labelitants of this land. eyen the kings shall be for the lands of the land. eyen the kings shall be for the lands.

inhabitants of this land , even the kings that fit upon Davids throne, and the

that fit upon Davids throne, and the pricths and the prophets sand all the inhabitants of Jerufalem with drunkenne fit.

14 And-1 will safe them one againft, another even the fashers and the fons roge-ther fittibile. Las RDI I will not pity soor spare nor have mercy-but delivey them.

15 Thear ve and give can be not proud: for the LoRD hath spoken.

16 Give glory to she LoRD your God, before the cuite darkness and before your feet fumble upon the dark mountains, and while ye Jook for light-he turn it into the findow of death, and make it groffe darkness. darineffe.

17 But if ye will not hear its my foul thall weep in fecret places for your pride and mine eye thall weep fore, and run down with tears because the LORDS flock

is carried away captive.

18 Say unto the king and to the green,
Humble your selves, fit down, for the
principalities hall come down, even the

crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the fouth hall be fi peand none hall open them ludah hall be carried away captive all of itsit thall wholly carried away captive,

20 Lift up your eyes and behold them that come from the north , where is the flock that was given thee , thy beautifull

21 What wilt thou fay when be full mish thee (for thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee ) hall not forrows rake thee as a woman in tra-

well. 22 4 And if thou fay in thine beam Wherefore come thefe things upon me! for the greatnes of thine iniquity are thy

fkirts difeovered & the heels made bare. 23 Can the Ethiopian change his fkin or the leopard his fpots ! then may ve alfo do good, that are accustomed to do

Therefore will I scatter them as the Aubble, that paffeth away by the winde of the wilderneffe.

pri

the

ph

B30

çei

ânı

in the

nor thei

dos there of in herea

ente that 201

lisch thou

for n icho icho

wick thers 21

fake . glory mant 22

of the

can ti thou ! We W made

1 The

plai mili

25 This is thy lot . the portion of thy measures from me, faith the LORD, be cause thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falshood

26 Therefore will I discover thy fkins apon thy face that thy hame may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and by neighings the leadness of the whoredom and thine abominations on the bills is the fields: we unto shee, O ferrifica, wile thou not be made slean? when he is once be s

CHAP. XIIII.

The grievous forms 7 causeth Jerms at to pray. 10 The Lord will not be in treated, 13 Lying prophets, 17 Jens-

minh complaint.

The work of the LORD the case is
beremish concerning the dark.

2 ludsh measurest 1, and the game
thereof languish, they are black integle
ground a land the, eye of lexulates, is

gone up.

3. And their nobles have fent their links ones to the money chee came to the pin and found no water a they returned with the verifies empty, they, were altimedial confounded, and covered their heads.

4 Because the ground is chapt for there was no rain in the earth , the plowmen were ashamed they covered their heads, 5 Yea, the hande also calved in the field and forlook is, because there was so

graffe. And the wilde affer did frand in the And the wilde affer due than high places, they fouffed up the winds like dragons a their eyes did fail, because

there was no graffe.

there were no grafte.

7 TO LOR By-shough our intimities
reftlife against us. 40 thou it for the
Names share from backlidings are
my who have smeet against thee.

8 Other hope of first; the Savien
thereas in rings of rouble: why shoulds
thou be an a fragger in the lands and at
way faring mans that turneth aske to last
for a night? for a night !

9 Why Coulden thou be as a ma affonied as a mighty man that can fave ? yet thou.O LORB.mt in the mill of us , and we are called by thy Name

leave us not.

10 ¶ Thus faith the L o R D unothis
people. Thus have they loved to wanding
they have not refrained their feet, there
for

them

is the

nifull

fhall

em fe

(hall

n tra-

heart, me !

bare.

ay ve

to do

as the

de of

of the

n be-

kirts pear.

dom lie in alcou

jere-

ne to Garne Garne O, the

pites with

there

ade.

n the

nicies

r the

e ma

vion

idel

d as &

tatif

annet midfi

o this

fert he LORD doth not accept them, be will now remember their iniquitie, and vifit their fins.

11 Then faid the LORD unto me, Pray

not for this people for their good.
12 When they fast I will not hear their ery, and when they offer burnt-offering, and an oblation I will not accept them : but I will confume them by the fword, and by the famine, and by the peffilence.

13 Then faid J.Ah. Lord GOD, bebold the prophets fay unto them. Ye shall
not fee the fword a mether shall ye have

famine bur I will give you affured peace

in this place.

14 Then the LORD faid unto me. The prophets prophetie lies in my Name , I ent them not neither have I commanded them-neither fpake unto them : they prophefic unto you a falfe vilion, and divination, and a thirry of nought, and the degeit of their heart

15 Therefore thus faith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophetie they fay . Sword and famine thall not be

in this land . By fword and famine shall those prophets be confurned.

16 And the people to whom they prophete . hall be cust our in the streets of lenslatem bocause of the famine and the frond , and they shall have none to bury them them their wives nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickednesse upon them. 17 Therefore shou shalt say this

ord mo them , Let mine eyes run

word more them; Let mine eyes run down with reisr night and day; and fet them not carfes for the virgin day there is broken with a great brack-with a very grivevois blow.

18 If yo forth into the field-them behold the flish with the freed, and if raiter into the citie, then behold them that the first with farmine; year, both the prophet and the prieft go shour into a fail that they have not.

and that they know not. 1

19 Haft thou urterly released Judah?

Inth thy foul loathed Zion? why haft then imitten us - and there is no healing for us t we looked for peace, and there is no good and forthe time of healing, and behold trouble.

20 We acknowledge . O LORD ; our raerri for we have finned against thee,

21 Do not abhor se, for thy Names fike, do not difgrace the throne of thy glory : remember , break not thy covesant with us.

22 Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers ? art not thou he , O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee ; for thou haft

C H A P.

1 The niter reteilion and manifold judge-ment of the Jewr. 19 Jeremish com-plaining of their lyttle receiveth a pro-mile for himself.

Then haid the LORD onto me, Though
A Mofessand Samuel flood before me, yet my minde could not be toward this peoples can't shem out of my light; and in them go forth.

2 And it hall come to paffe, if they fay unto thee. Whither thall we go forth then thou halt tell them. Thus faith the LORD, Such at me for death, to death ? fword ; and fuch as the for the famine, to the famine ; and theth is are for the captivitie to the captivitie.

3 And I will appoint over them four kinden faith the L o R D; the fword to flay, and the dogs to rear and the fowls of the heaven' and the beafts of the earth

to devour and defitoy.

4 And I will cuife them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth-becaufe of Manaffeh the fon of Hezekiah king of Ju-dah-for that which he did in Jerusalem.

5 For who fall have pity upon thee-O Jerufalem for who fall bemoan theefor who hall go afide to afk how thou doed?
6 Thou hall forfaten me , faith the L o R D-theu art pone backward : there-

fore will I dretch out mine hand against thee, and deftroy thee; I am weary with

7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land : I will bereave them o children. I will deftroy my people. All they return not from their wayer. I be Their widows are incressed to me above the fand of the feas: I have brought

pon them against the mother of the young nien , a spoiler at noon day : I save caused him to fall upon it suddenly.

nave canted non to 121 types in transcensy and terrouse spoin the chief, 2-9 of 201 9 She that that been speake ghost the far is the hath given on the ghost the far in is gone-down while it transper days the half-been abaned and to contain sea and the reflace of them will? I deliver to the froid before their seatment of the before their seatments faith the LORD.

10 We is me, my mother than their haft born me a miss of drife; and a man of contention to the whole with: I have neither lent on ulary, nor men have lent to me on aftery , yet every one of them

srThe Loan fald Verily it falbe well with the remnant everyly williams the enemy to energy the enemy to energy the enemy to energy the enemy to enemy to enter the enemy to energy the enemy to enter the enemy to enter the enemy to enter the enemy to enter the enemy to enemy to enter the enemy to enemy

13 Thy fubiliance and the treasures will

I give to the spell without price and that for all thy fine even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to passe with

thine enemies into a land which thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mime anger-which thall born upon you?

15 TO LORDsthou knowed remember merand visit merand revenge me of my perfecutours , take mie not away in the ong-fuffering : know that for the fake it have fuffered reboke.

16 Thy words were found. & I did ear them, and thy word was unto me the je d reloycing of mine heartsfor I am cal

led by thy Name O LORD God of hofts, 17 I far not in the affembly of the mockers, not reloyced: I fat alone-because of thy hand : for thou hast filledme with indignation.

as Why is my pain perpetuall ? and m

Ge

6

de fer

come

place

and t

the L

the w

by th

come

300

neith

thin;

knov

the v

cord

the f

11

end

teth

then

bis :

12

begi

forf

that

the

Lo 2

fieal

for

15

the

fron

the

lips

My

cut

le:

air

and

25

Go

of t

(01

and

and

Jer

of

h B

Øi.

2

15

10

8

healed ? wilt thou be altogether unto me as a liar ! and as waters that fail ?

19 Therefore thus faith the LORD. If thou return then will I bring thee agains and thou thalt frand before me : & if thou take forth the precious from the vile thou halt be as my mouth : let them return unto thee but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this peo ple a fenced brazen wall-& they fall fight against thee , but they shall not prevail against thee : for I am with thee, to fave thee, and to deliver thee, faith the LORD. 21 And I will deliver thee out of the

hand of the wicked , and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

CHAP. XVI.
The prophet under divers types sheweth the Jews ruize: 14 Their return then their detiverance out of Egypt. 16 Recompence for idolatrie. He word of the L o R D came alfo

unto me faying Thou halt not take thee a wifemeither hair thou have fons nor daughters

in this place.

For thus faith the LORD concern ing the fons, and concerning the daughers that are born in this place, and con cerning their mothers that bare themand concerning their fathers that begat them this land

They had die of grievous deaths they hal not be lamented neither thall they b baried: but they fall be as dung upon the face of the earth; and they fall be confused by the fivord & by famine and their curcaies shall be meat for the fowls of braven, and for the beafts of the earth

5 For thus faith the LORD-Enter not into the house of mourning neither go to lament hor bemoun themstor I have taken wwwy my peace from this people faith the LORD even loving kindnes and mercies.

Both the great and the fmall Grall die in this land : they fall not be buried, nei her fall men lament for them , nor cut ti emfelves nor make themfelves bald for them

Neither hall men tear themfelvet for them in mourning to comfort them for the dead meither thall men give them the cup of confolation to drink for their father or for their mether.

18 Thou thair not alfo go into the house of feafting to fit with them, to eat and to

drink :

9 For thus faith the LORD of hofts the God of Ifrael , Behold , I will caufe to cease out of this place in your eyes, and In your dayeast e voice of mirthand the voice of gladness the voice of the bride-

groom and the voice of the bride.

10 And it that come to paffe when thou thait there words.

When the words. and they shall fay unto thee , Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquirie ! or what is our fin that we have committed against the LORD our God ?

11 Then halt thou fay unto them, Becaufe your farhers have forfaken me,fairh the LORD, and have walked after other gods, and have ferved them , and have

wound incurable, which refuseth to be worthipped them, and have forfaken me. and have not kept my law :

12 And ye have done worfe then your fathers, (for behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil hearts that t'sey may not hearken unto me.

13 Therefore will I caft you out of this fand, into a land that ye know not are ther ye, nor your fathers, and there hall ye ferve other gods day and night, where I will not hew you favour.

14 Therefore behold the dayes come faith the LORD, that it fhall no more be The LORD livethe that brought up the children of Ifrael out of the land of

15 But The LORD liveth that brough the children of Ifrael from the land of the north, and from all the lands which ther he had driven them : and I will bring them again into their land, that I gave unto their fathers.

16 Behold I will fend for many 6th ers, faith the LORD, and they hall fit them, and after will I fend for many hunters , and they hall hoot them from every mountain, and from every hills and out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For my eyes are upon all their wayes: they are not hid from my fine neither is their iniquity hid from mint

18 And first I will recompense their iniquiry and their fin double because the have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcafes of their dereftable and abominable things.

19 O LORD-my ftrength-and my for-treffe & my refuge in \$ day of affidion; the Gentifes firali come unto thee from our fathers have inherited lies , vanity and things wherein there is no profit.

20 Shall a man make gods unto himfelf, and they are no gods?
21 Therefore behold, I will this once

cause them to know: I will cause them to know mine hand and my might and they

hall know that my Name is the LORD.

C H A P. XVII.

The captinity of Judah for her fint.

Truft in man is carfed. 7 in Gold. Fleffed

He fin of Judab is written with a pen of iron and with the point of 1 dismond; it is graven upon the table of their beart, and upon the horns of your altars

Whileft their children remember their altars, and their groves by the green trees upon the high hils.

O'my mountain in the field, I will give thy fubftance, and all thy treasures to the spoil , and thy high places for sin thorowout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even thy felf, that dis-continue from thine heritage that I gare thee, and I will cause thee to serve thise enemies in the land which thou known

not : for ye have kindled a fire in mist anger, which thall burn for ever 5 Thus faith the LORD, Curfed is the man that traffeth in man and maich fleth his arm , and whose heart departed from the L o R D.

n mê,

your V dne

heart

of this

n Ref. thail

come.

ore be

he up

ind of

ough

land

whi-

that I

6h-

1 66

from

hilly

their

face

mist

their e they

filled

fes of

v for-

dion:

from

Surely

anity

him-

e oncé

em to

d they

RD.

fint.

nith a

t of 2

ble of

yout

ember

y the

I will

or fin

le dif-

chine

nowell

mine fed be aketh arrett

51.

328

6 For he shall be like the heath in the telert, and shall not see when good cometh, but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderneffe, in a falt land, and not inhabited.

Bieffed is the man that trufterh in the LORD, & whose hope the LORD is.

8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters & that foreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not fee when heat comethibut her leaf fhall be green. & fhall not be carefull in the yeer of drought, neither fhall ceafe from yeelding fruit.

o The heart is decei.full above all things, and desperately wicked, who can

know it ?

10 I the LORD fearch the heart. I try the reins even to give every man according to his wayes, and according to

the fruit of his doings.

11 As the partridge fitteth en eggs. teth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midft of his dayes, and at his end hall be a fool.

12 A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our fandwary

13 O LORD-the hope of Ifrael-all that forfate thee fail be aftamed, and they that depart from me fall be written in he earth; because they have forfaken the

LORD, the fountain of living waters.

beiled : fave me, and I shall be faved: for theu art my praise.

15 4 Behold-they fay unto me. Where is the word of the LOND! let it come now 16 As for me, I have not baftened from being a pastour to follow thee netther have I defired the wofull days thou inough : that which icame out of my lips was right before thee 7 Be not a terrour unto me, thou wit

tay hope in the day of evil. 18 Let thein be confounded that perfecute me, but let not-me be confounded :

let then be difmayed, but let not me be difmayed: bring upon them & day of evil-Thus frid the L O R D unto me, oand fland in the gate of the children

of the people whereby the sings of Judah come in and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerufalem so And fay unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of hudah-and all ludah, and all the inhabitants of

ferufalem-that enter in by thefe gares t 21 Thus faith the LORD, Take beed to our felves, and bear no burden on the fabbath-day, nor bring if in by the gates

of |crufalem.

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the subbath-days, neither do ye any works but hashow we the sub-sub-day, as I commanded your fathers. 23 But they obeyed more mether in-sined their ear, but finde their neek

fiff, that they might not hears nor re-

ceive inaftiation.

24 And it shall come to passe-if ye dili-gently hearken unto messaith the LORD; so bring in no burden thorow § gates of this city on the subbath-days but hallow the subbath-days to do no work therein 1

25 Then hall there enfer into the gates of this city kings and princes-fitting upand on horfesthey and their princes the men of judah. & the inhabitants of Jerufalem:and this city that remain for ever.

25 And they hall come from the cities of Judah & from the places about Jerufafem and from the land of Benjamin and from the plain and from the mountains and from the fouth, bringing burnt-of-ferings and facrifices and mear offerings and incense, and bringing facrifices of praise unto the house of the L o R D.

27 Fut if you will not hearken unto meto hallow the fabbath-day and not to bear a burden even entering in at the gates of Jerufalem on the fabbath-day:then will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it hall devour the palaces of Jerufalemand

it shall not be quenched.

C H A P. XVIII. eth bis abfointe power. 11 Judgements

threatened to Judah. The word which came to Jeremiah from the L o R Dy faying Arife, and go down to the porters

house, and there I will taufe thee to hear my words.

Then I went down to the posters house, and beholdshe wrought a work on

the wheels.

4 And the veffel that he made of clay, was marred in the hand of the pot-ter; fo he made it again another veffelb as fremed good to the potter to make it. Then the word of the LORD came

to mer faying,

6 Q houle of Mirsel, cannor I do with hold as the clay is in the powers had for arrays in mine hand. O house of firsel. 7 Armous inflant Thall speak con-

cerning a nation, and concerning a king-dom, to plack up, and to pull down, and to deftroy it :

8 If that mation, against whom I have prohounced-turn from their evily I will repent of the evil, that I thought to do unto them. 9 And at what inftant I fhall fpefte

concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom to build and to plant if ; 10 If it do evil in my light, that it obey not my voice , then will I repent

of the good wherewith I faid I would

benefit abem. 11 Non therefore go to fpeak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Behold, I frame evil against you, and device a device against you; return ye now every one from his evil way, as

make your wayes and your doings good.
12 And they faid. There is no hopes but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagina-

tion of his evil heart. ye now among the heathens who bush beard fuch things? the virgin of Ifrael hath done a very horrible thing.

24 Will a ran leave the floor of Leba-

non which cometh from the rock of the

in

rhe

**高語記。東東** 

É

10

Part. ı mig

12 righ

bear

for 13

Los the p 14

ther 29 ding Whice

100

wom been as work as a second a

Held'or final the cold flowing waters that come from mother place be for faken? 15 Because my people hath forgotren me, they have burnt incesse to vanity.

and they have caused them to stumble in their wayes from the ancient paths, to 

perpetual historia; every one that pasteth thereby shall be astronished, and wag his

17 I will feater, them, as with an caft-winde before the enemy: I will frew them the back, and mor the face in the day of their calamity.

device devices against Jeremish : for the law hall not perit from the prich, nor the word from the prophet: come and let us fmite him with the tongue, and let us not give seed so any of his words.

ay Give heed to me , O Logo, and

tend with me

ino Shal evil be recompended for good? for they have digged a pit for my foul: remember that I flood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn any weath from them

21 Fierefore deliver up their children by the force of the fword, and let their

by the force of the fwords and let their nives be hereaved of their children, and ferwidours and let their men be put to disthink or their young men be flain by the fword in battely.

"An Let acry be brand from their houres, when thou halt bring a troop fuddenly upon them for they have digged a pit exacts meanth hid annex for my fer, a present of the first houres, and their infections all their counter against me so, suggest a pit except the sone of their injustry, settlifer has any their fin from thy fight, but let them be over thrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of those maps.

Brown better tere i seen tens wan to em in the time of the c 1 seen tens in the time of the c 1 seen tens in the time of the seen tens a potent verset, us foreshored the defolation of the Firm for their fine.

Thus first the LeRDs Go, and get a potent careful beatle, and take of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombine and of the recombined and of the recombined and of the recombined and of the recombined and of the recombined and of the recombined and of the recombined and of the recombined and of the recombined and the

a porters are the proples, and of the minimum of the process.

The minimum of the pricits on And so forth unto the valley of the fon of Hinnom, which u by the entry of the eaft gate, and proclaim there she words that I shall tell thee:

3 And fay, Hear ye the word of the LORD O kings of ludah and inhabitants of lerufalem. Thus fatth the L O R D of bods, the God of Mraei, Behold, I will ring evil upon this place, the which

scholice ver heareth his ears fail timple:

4. Becaule they have forfakes mee, and
have edhanged this place and have burne
lancetie in it unto other gods whom neiber they, nor their fathers have known
nor the kings of Judah and have filled
this place with the blood of innocents.

5. They have built also the high places
af pank. In bourt their sons with fire for
burnt-offerings unto Baal, which I commanded not-one spake it neither same it
lates my minde.

6 Therefore behold, the dayes comes faith the LORD, that this place fall me more be called Topher nor the valley of the fon of Hinnom, but the valley of flaughter.

Haugner.

And I will make void the combil of Judah and Jorufalem in this place and I will cause them, to fall by the front before, four, seemen, and by the hand of them that feed their lives: and their servacte, will I give to be mean for the fowling of the beaven, and for the beaute of the engine. the earth

8 and I will make this city defolar and an hilling; every one that patient thereby, that be attonified and hille, be

caufe of all the plagues thereof 9 And I will cause them to ear the fich of their sons and the fich of their days ters, and they thal eat every one the field of his friend in the fregerand fraitneffer wherewith their enemies, and they the feek their lives, half fraiten them. 10 Then halt thou break the bottle in

the light of the men that go with thee the LORD of holts, Even fo will I break this people, and this city, as one breakth a potters vesfell that cannot be made whole again, and they shall bury them in Tophet, tall there be no place else to

12 Thus will I dounto this place-faith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even make their city as Topher,

13 And the boufes of Jerufalem . a 13 And the bouter of jerula. Am and the houles of the kings of judah fail is defiled as the place of Topher, became of all the houles upon whole roofs they have burnt incense unto all the hold herecenand have poured out drink-offer ingu unto other gods.

14 Then same Jeremiah from Tophen whither the J. a. n. had for him tophen.

whither the L o R D had fent him to prophetic, and he flood in the court of the LORDS house, and faid to all the

people.

15 Thus faighthe LOND of hofts the God of March, Behold, I will bring ages God of Merch, Behold. I will bring specific city, and upon all her towns all the evil that Lave prosputed against he can he had been been against the can he had been been been as the complete of the can be supposed to the complete of the can be supposed to the complete of the can be supposed to th

ur in the house of the LORDs heard tha

our in the house of the LoRDs head in Jeremish prophesies these things.

2 Then Pashur, simple Jeremish the prophers and put him in the shocks, the neve in the high gase of Benjamin, which must by the house of the LoRD.

3 And it came to passe on the morrow that Pashur brought fouth Jeremish out the shocks. Then said Jeremish mushims. The LORD hashnot called the name Pashur, but Magor-missais.

4. For this saith the LORD. Behold it will make thee a terrour to thy felfs and on all the friends, and they shall fall by

the fword of their enemies, & thine eyes hall behold if, and I will give all Judah

and carry them captive into Babylon' and thall flay them with the fword.

u[ed]

s comes

alley of

lley of

counfell ace, and

fword

e hands d their or the eaffs of lefelat

paileth

be flefi

daugh-

rne ffer

y that

ottle in

is faith break reaketh made tem in elfe to

disles.

there-

sall be

ecaule

is they

toft of offer ophel E 10 court all the

in the

upon ill the aft its

necks

100

emid

tree er the Dem d that

b the that which

10%

h out d this

ld, I

and [] by

cycs

1

thee.

Moreover , I will deliver all the arength of this citys and all the labours frongs of this citys and all the labours diversional all the pretions things therefore all the pretions things therefore all the pretions things therefore and all the treatments of the kings of Jahn will I give into the hand, of their camble, which theil [pdf there, and pike them and carry the win to "but pitch" in the post of the pretion of the pre

hou and all the friends, to whom thou all prophetical life!

7 0 Continuous thou hast deceived me, at the detrived without are firenger

all was derived, 'thou are dronger her l, and the provinced.' I am in dethin daily every one mocketh me.

"For fines" i pask-1 cried out, i cried

10 For I heard the defaming of masplen on every fide. Report, fay they, and se will report it all my tamillars watched for my halting, faying. Peradventure he will be entired : and we shall evail against him, and we mall take

our revenge on him

11 Bur the L o R D it with mes as a Il for the Lo R D is with mere as a mighty terrible one; therefore my per-formous half flumble and they wall nor pressir they fail be greatly simmed for they hall not profeer, their ever halling tention that never the forgotten. It sured Lo RD of house that trief the

righteous, and feeft the reins, and the brunto thee have I opened my caufe.

13 Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for he bath delivered the foul of

the poor from the hand of evil doers, 14 ¶ Curfed he the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mo-ther bare me, be bleffed.

as Curfed be the man who brought rings to my father faying. A man-childe any curied as the man was orought in a continuous with a strike furing. A nean-child is born unto thee making him very glad. If and let the man be as the cleic which the LORD overthrew and repented that the let him feet rithe cay if the morning, and the thousing at no ontide.

17 Becambe he 'llev me not from the womb: or that my mocher might have been my grave; such he womb to be always grown with no.

18 Wherefore came I forth out of the notation fee indeut and forrow schar my faves should be consumed with them to the the total of the latent for the continuous state my faves thould be consumed with them the LORD, and the month of the continuous state of the s

whe hand of the king of Babylon and chiah and Zephaniah the fon of Manfeigh the prieft faying,

2 Enquires I pray thees of the LORD for uss (for Nebuchad-rezzar king of Babylon maketh war againft us)if fo be that the LORD will deal with us according to all his wondrous workes that he may go up from us.

up from us.

3 ¶ Then faid Jeremish unto thems
Thus thall ye fay to Zedekinh,
4 Thus faith the LORD God of Ifraels
4 Thus faith the LORD God of Ifraels
4 Thus faith the sea the weapons of
war that we in your hands, wherewish
ye fight against the king of Babylons and
against the Caldeans which beliege you
against the Caldeans which beliege you without the walls, and I will affemble them into the midft of this city.

And I my felf will fight againft you with an our fireteled hand a and with a frong arm, even in anger, and in furys

and in great wrath.
6 And I will fmire the inhabitants of this city, both man and beaft : they hall

die of a great peffilence.

7 And afterward faith the LORD I will 7 and arrevardatin the LORD'S Wil-deliver Zedesish hing of Judahs and his fervants and the peoples and fush at me left in this city from the pelillence-from the fword and from the famines into the hand of Nebuchad rezzar king of Buby-lon, and into the hand of their commiss, and into the hand of those that feek theke life and he hal fmire them with the ede of the fword ; he shall not spare the

8 4 And unto this people thou make fay. Thus faith the LORD. Behold, I fee efore you the way of life, and the way.

of death, a

f death. 19
9 Me fire abfdethin this city, shall die
19 Swined, and this feathers and by the
melliches hot fie chargest bour, feathers
to the Caldeans that be faste wou he shall
the Swine fire this feet was the faste
10 For I have feet my face against this

city for evil, and not for good, faith the LORD; it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it

11 4 And rouching the beufe of th king of Judah, Jay, Hear ye the word of

the LORD.

12 Oh house of Davidy thus fairbith LORD-Execute judgement in the more ing, & deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of \$ oppressour, left my futy go out like fire-Soura that none can quench ir, because of the evil of your doings. " 13 Behold, I'am against thee. O inha-

birant of the valley and rock of the plains faith the L o R Di which fay. Who hall come down againft us? or who hall enter

imo our habitations !

14 Bit I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings faith the LORD's and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it hall devour all things round about it.

1 He enterteth to repentance with promiles and threats.

Hus faith- the LORD, Go down to Thus faith the LORD, Go down to the house of the king of Judah; and peak there this word. 2 And say, Hear 5 word of the LORD.

Í

m

up.

111

and

beca

ffizk

Beca

Wor

for

ech :

11

prof

thei

then

for J

yeer

pheti baal

14 leruf

mir :

firen

none

they

and t

holis

I wil

make from

fagen

Heari

piets nake

heir ( of the

spile i

have p that w own h

18 of the hourd

ord,

19 E

s gon shark

te hea

20 tuin ie liży eur : rit 21 1 rr y ky pr 22 B

il- 28

W WO

15

13

12

O king of Judah, that firtest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy ferrants, and the people 5 caterin by these gates.

Thus fairh the LORD, Execute ye

fudgement & righteouineffe, and deliver four and do so wrong do no violence to

4 For if yede this thing indeeds then Chil there enter in by the gates of this houses kings sitting upon the throne of Davids riding in tharets and on horses he and his fervants, and his people.

But if we will not hear these worder I fweat by my felf-faith the LORD, that this house hall become a defourtions. in for the faith the L o R p nero the hings heafe of Judde Then are Girest unto one and the head of Lebanon 1 9ef. furely-I will make thee a wilderneffere

7 And I wil prepare destroyers against thees every one with his wesponss and ey hall cut down thy choice cedars,

d eaft them into the fire.

8 And many nations thall paste by this eity, and abey thall fay every man to his ighbours Wherefore both the L O R.D. oner bus unto thingreat eith Hi to be

ave forfaken the covenant of the LORD ele God, and worthipped other godin d ferwed them;

10 Weep ye not for the dead, neiat goeth away : for he thali return no pres nor fee his native countrey. IT For thus faith the LORD tenching

Shallurn, the fon of Johan king of hideh, which reigned in fread of Joliah an father, which went forth out of this place, He shall not return thinker any more!

ta But he shall die in the place white er they have led him captive, and fall

ee this land no more.

13. 9 Wo unto him ther buildeth his pule by unrighteoulnesse and his chambers by wrong that ufeth his neighbours fervice without wages, and given him not for his work :

That faith, I will build me a wide dute and large chambers and succeth mout windows, and it is seifed with

man who will be to be the work with wermail on a set of the show reignshees to the set of the felf in cedar 1 did not thy father ear and drink and do indgement and inflice. ad then it was well with him!

16 He hadged the coule of the poet and needy then it was well with himmen not this to know me, faith the LORD?

17 But thine eyes and thine heart are or but for thy coverouineffer and for to ed innocent bloods and for oppressions

shed simocent bloods and tor oppressions and for riolence to do it.

18. Therefore shus fairs the Louz becomering lebolatim the fond foliable hing of ludshe They shall not tament for him shering, shown brechtenor this fifter. they shall not lament for him, springs sholards or ab his giver, 19 He shall be buried with the buriall of an affe, drawn and cast forth bayong the most of leveling.

the gates of Jernfalem,

20 Go up to Lebanon and cry and life up thy voice in Bafhan and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are defroyed.

21 I fpake unto thee in thy profperin but thou faidft. I will not hear: the bet been thy manner from thy youth the

thou obeyed@ not my voice. 22 The winde shall ear up all thypsthours, and thy lovers thall go into can viry, furely then thalt thou be aftered and confounded for all thy wickednesse,

27 O inhabitant of Lebanon, that nakelt ely nett in the cedars how gracion fast thou be when pangs come upon thee, the pain, as of a woman in travel! -24 As I live, fright the LORD, though

Conish the fon of dehotakim king of le dal were the figurer upon my right had; yet would I pluck thee thence.

of them that feek thy lifer and into the hand of them whose face thou search even into the hand of Nebuchad-ressu king of Babylon , and into the hard of the Caldeans.

26 And I will cast thee our, and the mother than have the evinto another con trey, where youwere not born, and then

27 But to & tand whereunto they defin to return-thirtier thall they not return,

28 Ir this man Conish a defpifed bes ken idol ? is be a veffel wherein is m pleafure ? wherefore are they call outle and his feeds and are caft into a land which they know not?

: 20 O carriecarth, earth, hear the worl of the LoRB:

10 Thus fairt the L o R D. Write st this man chibileffe, a man that fall not profper imbis dayes a for no man of the fred half profper ditting upon the threst of David, and ruting any more in July.

He prophesieth a refleuration of the

them. 9 Against suffe prophets.

O be more the passours that the strong and scatter the sheep of my mastures faith the LORD.

2 Therefore thus fairt the LORDGel of Ifrael, against the pastours that feel ny people. We have femtered my fach fired themphehold will vifit upon que the swif of your doing strick the Lord.

my flock out of all countroys whither I have driven them, and will bring then gain to their folds, and they hall it

fruitfull, and increase. 4 And I will fet up hepherds over them, which hall feed them, and they and

inemwitch fürll feel abermand they die fear no more inbris aid fürzyed nitid finall they betärchingt fisish the LOND A. fillerinds eine dages reduce, stüt fill LOND that Christife inferior David rightenest branchsight is king hell ein and profess and fill fillerind in die bei dages fillerind in die bei dages fillerind in die bei dages fillerind in die bei dages fillerind in die fillerind firstel finalli dwells fillering and this ji ji blanch fillering whereby he fillerinds dages fill fillerind in the fillering whereby he fillerind dages after the down of the fillering whereby he fillerind in the fillering whereby he fillerind dages after the down of the fillering and the fillering whereby he fillerind dages after the down of the fillering and the fillering whereby he fillering the fillering and this fillering and fillering and the fillering and t

ED OUR RIGHTEOUS NESSE

7 Thereio

fifth the LORD, that they shall no more e children of Ifrael out of the land of

150

- and from

eritys

s beth b thm.

hy pa-

Capti-

hamed

neffe.

R ns-

351004

upon

rayel !

hough

of Ja-

hand,

e bud

o the

TELEM and of

nd the COUT

d chert

delin

urn,

d bear

n 23 80

outsit

a lend

e word

rire at

all not

of th

chrose

Judit. of the

n jen

hat di

of m

RDGol

rat feed

Hock

ner vi

LORD. nant d

ither f

g them

neight neight neight person irte ste ravid 1 ill resp gental

red la

SSE

creios

Egypt:

8 But. The LORD liveth, which brought appared which led the feed of the boufe of lirsel out of & north countrey, and from all countreys whither I had driven them,

and they shall dwell in their own land. o Mine heart within me is broken : because of the prophets, all my bones like a man whom wine hath overcome) because of the LORD, and because of the

words of his bolineffe. 10 For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land mourn-

eth; the pleasant places of the wilderneffe are dried up, and their course is till, and their force is not right.

profane, yea, in my house have I found their wickednesse, faith the LORD. 12 Wherefore their way fhall be unto

them as flippery mayer in the darkneffe : they hall be driven on, and fall therein : for I will bring evil upon themseven the yeer of their vilitation, faith the LORD.

13 And I have feen folly in the pro-phers of Samaria, they prophened in hall and caused my people I frael to crre-14 I have feen also in the prophers of

lerufalem an horrible thing: they com-mit adultery, and walk in lies: they flrengthen also \$\oldsymbol{y}\$ hands of evil doers that none doth return from his wickedneffe : they are all of them unto me as Sodoma and the inhabituits thereofsas Gomorrah Therefore thus faith the LORD of

holis concerning the prophets, Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall : for from the prophets of Jerufalem is profaceneffe cone forth into all the land

16 Thus faith the LORD of hoths, Bratten not unto the words of the pro-plets that prophelie unto you; they make you vain: they fpeak a vision of heir own heart and not out of the mouth of the LORD.

17 They fay ftill unto them that dehave peace; and they fay unto every one that walketh after the imagination of his

twa beart, No evil shall come upon you, 18 For who bath flood in the counsell fifte LORD, and hath perceived, and card his word? who hath marked his

ord and heard it? 19 Behold, a whirtwinde of the LORD trone forth in fury , even a grievous

the head of the wicked. 20 The anger of the LORD shall not turn antil he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his eart; in the latter dayes ye hall confi-

er it perfealy. 21 I have not fent thefe prophers yet ey ran : I have not fpoken to themyet by prophefied.

22 But if they had flood in thy coun-tils and had caused my people to hear y words; then they mound have turned

Therefore beholds the dayes come, them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

23. Am I a God at hand, faith the LORD, and not a God afar off?
24 Can any hide himself in secret places, that I shall not see him, faith the LORD? do not I fill heaven and earth, frith the LORD !

25 I have heard what the prophets faid that prophetic lies in my Names aying: I have dreamed. I have dreamed.

26 How long fall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophetic lies ! yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart :

27 Which think to cause my people to forget my Name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my Name for Baal.

28 The prophet that bath a dream, let him tell a dream ; and he that bath my word, let him fpeak my word faithfully ; what is the chaff to the wheat, faith the

29 Is not my word like as a fire-faith breaketh the rock in pieces ?

30 Therefore behold. I am against the prophets, faith the LORD, that feal my word every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold. I am against the prophers. faith the LORD, that ufe their tongues, and fay, He faith.

32 Behold . I om against them that prophefie talfe dreams, laith the LOND, and do tell them and cause my people to erre by their lies, and by their lightnesses, yet I fent them not nor commanded them : therefore they hall not profit this people at all, faith the LORD.

33 And when this people or the pro-pher or a price hall ark thee, faying, What is the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then fay unto them; What burden! I will even forfake you, faith the LORD.

34 And as for the propher, and the riell, and the people that fall fay, The urden of the LORD, I will even punific that man and his house,

35 Thus thall ye fay every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the L O R D answered ? and

what bath the LORD spoken ?

36 And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more : for every mans word fhall be his burden : for ye have perverted the words of the living Gode of the LORD of holls our God.

Thus halt thou fay to the prophety What hath the LORD answered thee? and

what hath the LORD (poken?

38 But fith ye fay, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus faith the L OR D. Because you say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have fent unto you, faying, Ye shall not fay; The burden of the LORD :

Therefore behold, I, even I, will atterly forget you and I will for take your and the city that I gave your and your fathers and caft you out of my prefence.

40 And I will bring an everiafting reroach upon you-and a perpetuall frame, which stall not be forgotten.

th

dy

the

th

200 kin

the

Sh

27

Th

Ifr:

and

the

of |

2

tity

not

fwo

carri

them

The

utter

he fa

602

tread

bitan

of the

trove

with:

Bicke

hold,

nation

raifed

33 A

that d

AMEG E

not be

buried

84 ¶ Wallor

cipall

flaught compl

35 A NBY CO

to e/23 36 A

and an

flock fi

fpoiled

37 A cat dos

the Lo

38 H

m: Fe

of the £

because

30

2 sốe i

CHAP. XXIIII. 4 He forefnemeth the Jews restauration

from captivity.

"He LORD hewed me, and behold, The LORD newed mis and denois, two baskets of figs were fet before the temple of the L o R D, after that. Nebuchad-rezear king of Babylon had carried away captive Jeconiah the fon of Jehoiskim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and fmiths from lerufalem, and had brought them to Babylon

2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe : and the other barket had very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were fo bad.

Then faid the LORD unto me; What feeA thou, Jeremiah ? and I faid. Figs: the ood fige very good; and the evil- ver

evil that cannot be eaten they are so evil.

came unto me, faying

Thus faith the LORD, the God of Ifræl. Like these good sigs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away gaptive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Calde-80s for their good.
6 For I will fet mine eyes upon them

for good, and I will bring them again to this land, and I will build them, and not pull them down, and I will plant them,

and not pluck them up.

And I will give them an heart to ow me, that I am the LORD, and they hall be my people, and I will be their God : for they hall return unto me with their whole heart.

8 ¶ And as the evil figs which cannot be eaten, they are fo evil : ( furely thus faith the LORD)fo will I give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the relidue of Jerufalem that remain in this land, and them that dwell in the land of Egypt.

9 And I will deliver them to be re-

oved into all the kingdoms of & earth for their hurt, to be a reproach, and a proverb, a taunt, and a curfe in all places,

whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will fend the fword, the famine-and the pestilence among them-till shey be confumed from off the land that I gave unto them, and to their fathers.

XXV CHAP. 2 Feremied reproving the Fews disobe-dience, 8 forestetts seventy years ca-privity: 15 He foresheweth the de-Bruckion of all nations.

"He word that came to Jeremiah con-L cerning all the people of Judah, in the fourth yeer of Jeholakim the fon of Jofiah king of Judah, that was the first yeer of Nebuchad-rezzar king of Rabylon:

2 The which Jeremiah the prophet fpake unto all the people of Judah and to all the inhabitants of Jerufalem, faying;

3 From the thirteenth yeer of Josiah this day, (that is the three and twentieth yeer) the word of the LORD hath come unto me and I have spoken unto you sifing early, and speaking, but ye have not hearkened.

4 And the LORD hath fent unto you

all his fervants the prophets rifing early and fending them, but ye have not hearkened, nor enclined your ear to hear,

They faid. Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you,and to your fathers for ever and ever.

6 And go not after other gods to ferre them, and to worthip them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your

hands, and I will do you no hurt.

7 Ver ye have not hearkened unto me. faith the LORD, that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 Therefore thus faith the LORD of hofts, Because ye have not heari my

words :

9 Behold, I will fend and rake all the families of the north faith the LORD and Nebuchad-rezzar the king of Babylon my fervant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about & will utterly defiror them, and make them an aftonifhment, and at histing, and perpetuall defolations.

10 Moreover, I will take from them the voice of mirth and the voice of gladneffe, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the found of the milftones, and the light of the candle.

II And this whole land shall be a defolation, and an aftonishment, and their nations hall ferve the king of Babylon

feventy yeers.

12 And it shall come to passe when feventy yeers are accomplished, that I will, punish the king of Babylon, and the nation-faith the LORD, for their iniqui-

make it perpetuall defolations.

13 And I will bring upon that had il my words which I have pronounce against its even all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah hath propte-

fied against all the nations.

14 For many nations and great kinst shall ferve themselves of them also : and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the work of their own hands

15 T For thus faith the LORD Gel of Ifrael unto me, Take the wine upd this fury at my hand, and cause all themtions, to whom I fend theesto drink it.

and be mad, because of the sword that

will fend among them. 17 Then took I the cup at the LORDS hands and made all the nations to drish

unto whom the LORD had fent me : 18 To wit, Jerusalem, and the cits of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a defoli tion, an aftonifhment, an hiffing anis

curfe, (as it is this day:)
19 Pharach king of Egypt, and his fer vants and his primes and all his people

20 And all the mingled people and a the kings of the land of the, and all hings of the land of the Philiftines. Afkelon, and Azzah and Ekron, and ill remnant of Afidod;

21 Edbs

21 Edomsand Moab, and the children

22 And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the

files which are beyond the fea:
23 Dedan and Tema, and Buz, and all

that are in the utmost corners : 24 And all the kings of Arabia, and all

the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the defert. 25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all

the kings of Elam, and all the kings of

early nos

hear,

every

e evi land u,and

ferve

pyoke

your

o me

ovoke

Your

ORD

eà my

all the

ORD

abylon

paint

it ants

ations

them:

and an

them.

f glad-

m, and

of the

e a de-

d thefe

abylon

e when

that I nd that iniqu

lhw bn

and all

ounced ten in

brobpt-

at kings

0:334 ding to e works

en Gel c-cup d the m

ink it. movel

d that I

LORDS

o drish

me 1 he cities

and the

g ands

this fer

s people

dle.

the Medes : 26 And all the kings of the north, far and neer, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth, and the king of

Slehach thall drink after them. 27 Therefore thou fait fay anto them . Thus faith the LORD of hofts, & God of Ifrach Drink ye, & be drunken, and fpue, and falls and rife no more, because of

the fword which I will fend among you. 28 And it shall besif they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink then thair thou fay unto them. Thus faith the LORD of holls, Ye shall certainly drink.

29 For lo-I begin to bring evil on the tity which is called by my Name, and hould ye be utterly unpunished? ye shall not be unpunished; for I will call for a fword upon all the inhabitants of the

earth faith the LORD of hofts. 30 Therefore prophesie thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his hely habitation, he hall mightily roar upon his habitation he shall give a shour, as they that tread the grapes, against all the inha-buants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath a controversie with the nations : he will plead with all fleth, he will give them that are sicked to the fword, faith the LORD.

32 Thus faith the LORD of hofts: Benation, and a great whirlwinde hall be raifed up from the coaths of the earth.

33 And the flain of \$ LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even matothe other end of \$earth : they hall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor laries they shall be dung upon \$ ground. 34 Thowleye shepherds, and cry, and

wallow your felves in the after, ye prin-tipall of the flock : for the dayes of your flaighter, and of your dispersions are accomplished, and ye shall fall like a pleafant veffell.

35 And the thepherds thall have no way to Acemor the principall of the flock to egape.

36 A voice of the cry of the hepherds, and an howling of the principall of the fock that be heard: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are tat down because of the flerce anger of the LORD.

38 He hath forfaken his covert, as the on: for their land is defolate, because of the flercenesse of the oppressour, and because of his fierce anger.

CHAP. XXVI.

Geremiah exhorteth to repentance:

He is apprehended: 12 His apology:

15 He is acquitted.

In the beginning of the reign of Je-holakim the fon of Josiah king of Judah, came this word from the L o R D. faying;

Thus faith the LORD, Stand in the court of the L O R D s house and speak unto all the cities of Judah , which co to worthip in the LORDS house, all the words that I command thee to fpeak unto them : diminio not a word ;

3 If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way that I may repent me of the evil which I purpose to do unto them, because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou halt fay unto them. Thus faith the LORD; If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law which I have fet before you.

5 To hearken to the words of my fervants the prophets, whom I fent unto you both rifing up early, and fending them (but ye have not hearkeneds)
6 Then will I make this house like

Shiloh and will make this city a curfe to

all the nations of the earth.

So the priefts, and the prophers, and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking thefe words in the house of the LORD.

8 ¶ Now it came to passe when Jere-miah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to fpeak unto all the people that the priefts nd the prophers and all the people took

him, faying, Theu thait furely die.

9 Why halt thou prophetied in the
Name of the LORD, faying, This houfe
thail be like Shiloh, and this city thail be defolate without an inhabitant? and all

defolare without an inhabitant? and all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the L O R D.

10 I When the princes of Judah heard these things then they came up from the kings house, unto the house of the Lo RD, and fat down in the entry of the now gate of the L O R D S house.

14 Then spake the princips and the prophets unto the princes, and to all the peoples saying. This man is worthy to die; for he hash prophesic dagainst this

die; for he hath prophefied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 Then spake Jeremiah unto all

the princes and to all the people, faying,
The LORD feat me to prophefic against
this house, and against this city, all the
words that ye have heard:

13 Therefore now amend your wayers
and your doings, and obey the voice of
the LORD your Godjand the LORD will

repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, I am in your

hand : do with me as feemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certains that if ye put me to death, ye shall furely bring innocent blood upon your felves, and upon this city and upon the inhabitants thereof : for of a truth the L o R D harh fent me unto you, to speak all thefe words in your ears. Z 2 16 Then

d all the ines, zd and the at Edbe

ci th

the

kin

pia

Jec Jud shar for Bab S Roti

Lo,

Ame form fied

LOR capti

7

Rord

the ea

8

both :

DE SEE

of per gence,

9000

IO 4

the yo

II A

ef all i

LORD Nebuc

# BGC

of two

mish w

12 47

poto je Manani

16 9 Then faid the princes and all the people unto the priefts, and to the prophets, This man is not worthy to die: for he hath fpoken to us in the Name of the L o R D our God.

17 Then rose up certain of the elders of the land and spake to all the affembly of the

f the people-fayings the dayes of Hezekiah king of judah, and fisabe to all the people of Judah, faying, Thus faith the LORD of holls, Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerufalem thal become heaps, and the mountain of the House, the high places of a forest

19 Did Hezekizh king of Judahand all Indah put him at all to death! did he not fear the LORD and befought the LORD, and the LORD repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them that might we procure great evil against eur foals

20 And there was also a man that prophetied in the Name of the L o R D. Brijah the fon of Shentatah of Ririathand against this land, according to all the words of Jeremiah.

zr And when Jehoizkim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes heard his words, the king fought to put him to death; but when Urisah heard it, he was afraid. & fled. & went into Egypt.

And Jehotakim the king fent men into Egypt, namely, Elnathan the fon of Achbor, and certain men with him; into

23 And they fet forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim who flew him with the fwords and caft his dead body in the graves of the common people.

24 Nevertheleffe, the hand of Ahikam,

the fon of Shaphan, was with Jeremiah, that they hould not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

I Sufferious into Batel foretold. 8 Falle prophets not to be believed.

IN the beginning of the reign of Je-hoiskim the fon of Jofish king of jadah,came this word unto Jereiniah from

the LORD faying.
2 Thus faith the LORD to me, Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them upon

thy neck

And fend them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Mosh and to the king of the Ammointes, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto Zedekish king of Judah.

4 And command them to fay unco their maffers. Thus faith the LoRD of holts, the God of Ifrael. Thus shall ye

fay unto your mafters.

I have mide the earth, the man and the beaft that are upon the ground, by my great powersand by my out-ftretched arm, and have given it unto whom it

feemed meet unto me.

6 And now have I given all thefe
linds in o the hinds of Nebuchad-nezzar the king of Babylon my fervant, and the beafte of the field have I given him alfo tof rve him.

7 And all nations thall ferve him and his fon, and his fons fon untill the very time of his land come : and then many nations, and great kings fhall ferve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to passe, that the nation and kingdom which will not ferve the fame Nebuchad-nezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Baby. Ion, that nation will I punish, faith the L o R D. with the fword, and with the famine, and with the pellilence, untill I have confumed them by his hand,

Therefore hearken not ve to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your inchanters, nor to your forcerers, which fpeak unto yoursaving. Ye thall not ferve the king of

Babylon:

10 For they prophelie a lie unto youro remove you far from your land. & that ! thould drive you out, & ye should perish. under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and ferve him, those will I let remain ftill in their own land, faith the LORD,

and they shall till it, and dwell therein. Judah-according to all these words, faying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and ferve him, and

his people and live.
13 Why will ye die, thou and thy peo ples by the fwords by the famines and by the petitiences as the LORD hath fpeken against the nation that wil not ferre the king of Babylon !

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak une yoursaying ye hall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesie a lie une

15 For I have not fent them faiththe L O R D. yer they prophesie a lie inm Name, that Pmight drive you out, af that ye might periffeye and the propins

that prophetic unto you.

16 Alfo I spake to the priests, & to at this people laying. Thus fatth the Land. Hearken not to the words of your prohets that prophetie unto your faying tools the vessels of & Longs house all now frontly be breught again from Buylon; for they proptefie a lie unto you

17 Hearken not unto them : ferve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefor ould this city be laid wafte ! 18 But if they be prophets , and ifthe

word of the L o R D be with them , it them now make intercession to the are left in the house of the Lond and it the house of the king of ludah and at le

19 Tor thus fairh the Lond hoffs, concerning the pillars, and one cerning the fearand concerning the balts and concerning the refidue of the vella that remain in this city.

20 Which Nebuchad-nezzar king a Babylon took not , when he carried ass captive Jeconiah & fon of Jehoiakim king of Judah from Jerufalem to Babylon and all the pobles of Judah and Jerufalem:

21 Tes

ŵ

bite

rery

erve

the

300

king heir

alw-

the

hale

ill I

your

orto

ters

unto

0040 that F

erifh.

neck

ylony emain

ORD

erein.

ing of

n fay-

oke of

, and

g peoex and

h fpéferre

to the

ik ume king of e unte

aich the

in m at's and

ruplies

le or a LORD

ing de

ife fal

n Babe-VOI. rve the ne refore

d ifee

em , let

to the

phaind in

nd at for

RDd and one

he bafts

e velki

king d

kim king ylon-and alem :

21 Yes

at Yearthus faith the LORD of bofts. the God of Ifrael-concerning the vessels that remain in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah and of Jerufalem;

22 They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be, untill the day that I vifit them, saith the LORD : then will I bring them up , and reftore them to this place

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Hananiahs false prophecie: 10 He breaketh Jeremiahs voke. 12 Jeremiah foretelleth of an iron yokenis and Hananiahs death.

A Nd it came to passe the same yeer in the beginning of the reign of Zedehish king of ludah , in the fourth yeers and in the fifth moneth , that Hananiah the fon of Azur the prophet, which was the LORD in the presence of the priests and of all the people faying;

2 Thus fpeaketh the LORD of holls, the God of Ifrael, faying, I have broken are yoke of the king of Babylon.

3 Within two full yeers will I bring LORDS house, that Nebuchad-rezzar ling of Babylon took away from this place and carried them to Babylon.

4 And I will bring again to this place leconiah the fon of Jehoiakim king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah at went into Babylon faith the LORD; or I will break the yoke of the king of

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah faid un-tothe propher Mananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people, that flood in the house of the

6 Even the prophet Jeremiah faid, been the LORD do foothe LORD per-prin the words which thou had propheled, to bring again the vessels of the Lords bouse. & all that is carried away extive from Babylon into this place. 7 Neverthelesse, hear thou now this

word that I speak in thine care , and in

the ears of all the people.

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old , propheticd both against many countreys, and against men hingdoms of war, and of evil, and

9 The prophet which prophetieth of ome to passe, then thall the prophet be

10 Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiahs

necksand brake it. It and Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying. Thus saish the LORD. Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babylon from eneck of all nations within the space of two full yeers : and the prophet Jere-

mish went his way. 12 Then the word of the LORD came usto leremish the prophet , (after that Mananish the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Je-

mish) fayings

13 Goand tell Hananiah faying: Thus faith the LORD , Thou hall broken the yokes of wood, but thou hale make for them yokes of iron.

14 For thus faith the LORD of bolles the God of Ifrael , I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchad-rezzar king of Babylon, and they shall serve him, and I have given him the beafts of the field alfo.

15 Then faid the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah & prophet, Hear now, Hananish : the LORD bath not fent thee-but thou makeft this people to truft in a lie

16 Therefore thus faith the LORD, Behold-I will cast thee from off the face of the earth : this year thou fhalt die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the LORD.

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the

fame yeer in the feventh moneth.

C H A P. XXIX.

I The continues are willed to be quiet.

15 Ruine to the disobedient, 20 and to Abab and to Zedekish foresold. 24 14 letter againg geremiah

TOw there are the words of the letfrom lerusalem unto the relidue of the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priefts and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchad-nezzar had carried away captive from Je-

rufalem to Babyion.
2 (After that Jeconiah the king and the seen.& the cupuchs, the princes of Inda and Jerufalem, and the carpenters and the

and permanent, and the carpeners and the finishs were departed from jetulasems) 3 By the hand of Einfah the fon of Milkinhs whom Zedekish king of Judah fort unto Babylon to Nebuchad-nezzar king of Ba-

bylonsfaying,
4 Thus faith & LORD of hoftsithe God of Ifrael, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be car-

ried away from Jerufalem unto Habylon:

g Build ye houses and dwell in thems
and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of

them.

6. Take we wives, and beger fone and
daughters, and take wives for your fones,
and give your daughters to hulbands, that
they may be accreased there, and not diminified.

7 And feek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away ca nives and pray unto the LORD for it: for

pureas and pray unto the LORD for fit for in the peace thereof, finally the have peace. 8. For thus faith the LORD of hofts, the God of Hrach Let not your propheta, and your diviners, that he in the middl of your deceive you, neither heavien to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed. 9 For they prophetic failly unto you is my Name: I have not fent them faith the LORD.

faith the Louis.

10 For thus faith the Louis.

10 For thus faith the Louis.

After feventy yeers be accomplished at Babylon I will wift you, and perform my good word towards you, in causing you to return to this piace.

11 For I know the thoughts that I think towards

gÌ

ti

w

ħ

PL af

gi

30

the

out

ROJ

wi.

ten

pla

ma

.19

thei

2

Blin

that 21

felv

fron

him

init o

his b

Loi

22

23 LOB whir

the h

24

not s

beart

der in

of Ifr which

in the

ED Cas

to me

28 CW

Ting i

will

towards you fairh the LORD thoughts of peace, and not of evilsto give you an ex-

12 Then hall ye call upon me, and ye hall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.

13 And ye fall feek me, and finde me, when ye shall fearch for me with all your

14 And I will be found of you faith the LORD.& I wil turn away your captivitys and I will gather you from all & nations. and from all the places whither I have driven you, faith the LORD, and I will bring you again into the place, whence I caufed you to be carried away captive.

15 9 Because ye have said, The LORD

hath raised us up prophets in Babylon : 16 Know that thus faith the LORD of

the king that fitteth upon the throne of David, of all the people that dwelleth in this city and of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity; Thus faith the LORD of hofts, Be-

old, I will fend upon them the fword, the famine, and the pettilence, and will make them like vile figs that cannot be

eatensthey are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the fword, with the famine, and with the peftilence, and will deliver them to be renoved to all the kingdoms of the carth, to be a curfe,and an aftonifhment, and an hilling, and a reproach among all the na-

19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, faith the LORD, which I sent water them by my fervants the prophets, rifing up early, and fending them, but ye would not hear faith the LORD.

20 Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, whom I have fent from Jerusalem to Babylon.

21 Thus faith the LORD of hosts, the

God of Ifraelsof Ahab the fon of Kolajahs and of Zedekish the fon of Masfeiah, which prophesie a lie unto you in my Name Behold I wil deliver them into the hand of Nebuchad-rezzar king of Baby-lon-& he that flay them before your eyes.

22 And of them shall be taken up a curfe by all the captivity of ludah which are in Babyloon/sying. The LOND make the like Zedekiah, and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon rofted in the fire

23 Because they have committed villany with their neighbours wives , and have fpoken lying words in my Name, which I bave not commanded them, even I knows and am a witneste faith the LORD.

Thus halt thou alfo fpeak to Shemaiabithe Nebelamite faying

25 Thus speaketh the Lond of hosts, as God of Israel, faying, Because thou haft fent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at Jerufalem, and to Ze-phaniah the fon of Maaseiah the priest, nd to all the priefts faying;

The LORD hath made thee prieft the tead of Jehoiada the priefly that ye hould be officers in the house of the Lord for every man that is mad & ma beth himfelf a propher that thou fouldeft put him in prilon; and in the flocks :

27 Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jeremiah of Anathoth, which maketh himfelf a prophet to you ?

28 For therefore he fent unto us in Babylon, faying, This captivity is long, build ye houses, and dwell in them, and

plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them, 29 And Zephaniah the priest read this

letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet. 30 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, faying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, faying, Thus faith the LORD concerning Shemaiah the Nehelamite, Because that Shemaiah hath prophefied unto your and I fent him not, and he caused you to truft in a lie ;

32 Therefore thus faith the LORD,Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nebelamite. & his feed : he fhall not have a man to dwell among this people, neither fall he behold the good that I will do for my people, faith the LORD : because he hath taught rebellion against the LORD.

I. God fherveth Jeremiah the Jews refurn : 4 Their deliverance after trosble. 10 He comforteth Jacob. 18 Their

return shall be gracious. He word that came to Jeremiah from the LoRD, faying,

Thus fpeaketh the LORD God of Ifrael-faying. Write thee all the words that I have fpoken unto thee in a book

For lo , the dayes come , faith the LORD, that I will bring again the capti vity of my people Ifrael, and Judah, faith the LORD, and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers and they hall poffeffe it.

4 ¶ And thefe are the words that the

LODD spake concerning Israel, and con-cerning Judah.

For thus faith the LORD , We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and

not of peace.
6 Ask ye now, and fee whether a m dorh travell with childe ! wherefore do I fee every man with his hands on his loynes as a woman in travelland all face are turned into paleneffe ?

7 Alas for that day is great fo that note is like it it is even the time of Jacobs trouble : but he shall be faved out of it.

For it hall come to paffe in the day, faith the LORD of hofts, that I will break his yoke from off thy neck and will burft thy bonds, and ftrangers hall so more ferve themselves of him.

But they hall ferve the LORD their God, and David their king, whom I will

raife up unto them.
10 Therefore fear thou not O my fervant Jacob, faith the LORD, neither & difmayed, O Ifrael : for lo. I will fare thee from afar, and thy feed from the land of their captivity, and Jacob fiall return, and fhall be in reft, and be quity

and none hall make him afraid. 11 For I am with thee faith the LORD to fave thee : though I make a full end of all nations whither I have feattered then er wil I not make a full end of thee : b will correct thee in measure , and will not leave thee altogether unpunimed

M. ou not which

in Balong

them. d this opher. LORD ivity

erning e that is and ou to D.Be-

ehelaa man r fhail or my e hath

19 76fres Their emiah

of Ifis that ich the

capti-h-faith to # eir fthat the d con-

e have r, and a mas

on his ] facts Ren 1 Jacobs e it. n that

I will all no their I will

ny fer-her be Il fave m the fall o quiety

ORD end of d thet e : bat d will ed

2 Fet

A T the fame time, faith the LORD, Mill I be the God of all the families of lifacland they shall be my people.

2 Thus faith the LORD, The people which were set of the fword-found grace in the siller of the fword-found grace. to cause him to reft.

12 For thus faith the LORD, Thy bruife is incurable and thy wound is grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast

no healing medicines. 14 All thy lovers have forgotten thece they feek thee not ; for I have wounded ther with the wound of an enemy with tho

chaftifement of a cruell one for the multitude of thine iniquity : because thy fins were increased. 15 Why crieft then for thine afficien ?

thy fornow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity : because thy fins were ncreased, I have done these things unto

16 Therefore all they that devour thee hall be devoured, and all thine adverfaniew every one of them shall go into ca-ptivity : and they that spoil thee-shall be poil;and all that prey upon thee will I

give for a prey. .17 For I will reftore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, faith the LORD , because they called thee an out-caft, frying, Thie is Zion, whom no

man feeketh after.

18 Thus faith the LORD, Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacobs tents, and have mercy on his dwelling places : and the city fhal! be builded up in her own heap, and the palace shall femain after the manner thereof

19 And out of them that proceed thankfgiving, and the voice of them that make mery: and I will multiply them and they hall not be few : I will also glorisie them and they hall not be small.

20 Their children alfo Malbeas aforetime and their congregation shall be establified before me, and I will punish all

that oppresse them. 21 And their nobles shall be of themfelves, and their governour shall proceed from the midtt of them, and I will cause in to draw neer , and he mall approach anto me : for who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me, faith the LORD !

22 And ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

23 Behold , the whirl-winde of the Long goeth forth with fury, a continuing the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the LORD hall not return untill he have done it and un till he have performed the intents of his eart: in the latter dayes ye shall confider ir.

CHAP. XXXI. 1 The reflauration of Ifrael, 22 Christ is promised: 27 His care over the

in the wildernesseven Ifrael, when I went

3 The LORD hath appeared of old un-to me faying. Yea. Thave loved thee with an everlatting love; therefore with loving kindnesse have I drawn thee.

Again, I will build thee, and thou halt be built Ovirgin of Ifrael thou halt again be adorned with thy tabrets , and halt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

5 Thou halt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria, the planter shall plant, and shall eat them as common

For there shall be a day , that the watchmen upon the mount Ephraim shall cry. Arife ye and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God

7 For thus faith the LORD, Sing with gladnesse for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nation : publish ye praise yes and fay, O LORD, fave thy people, the remnant of Ifrael.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the north countrey and gather them from the coafts of the earth , and with them the blinde & the lame. S woman with childe, and her that 'travelleth with childe roge-

o They shall come with weeping and with supplications wil I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of wators, in a ftraight way wherein they hall not flumble : for I am a father to Ifraels

and Ephraim is my firft-born

10 Hear the word of the LORD Oye nations, and declare it in the ifles afar off and fay , He that scattered Israel wil ther him , and keep him as a shepherd doth his flock. 11 For the LORD hath redeemed Jacobs

and ranformed him from the hand of him

that was Gronger then he.

12 Therefore they shall come and fing in the height of Zion and thal flow together to the goodnesse of the LORD, for whear and for wine, & for oil, and for the young of the flock, and of the herd; and their foul fhalbe as a watered garden and they shall not forrow any more at all.

13 Then shal the virgin rejoyce in the dance, both young men and old together a for I will turn their mourning into joys and will comfort them, and make them rejoyce from their forrow.

14 And I will fatiate the foul of the pricits with fatnessand my people shall be satisfied with goodness shith the LORD.

15 Thus faith the LORD.A voice was heard in Ramab, lamentation, and bitter.

weeping: Rahel weeping for her childrens refused to be comforted for her childrens because they mere not

16 Thus faith the LORD, Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears : for thy work shall be rewarded, faith the LORD and they hal come again from the land of the enemy

17 And there is hope in thine end, faith the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have furely heard Fphraim be-mouning himfelf thus. Thou haft chaftifed me, and I was chaftifed , as a builock unaccustomed to the yoke : turn thou mes

LORD my God. 19 Surely after that I was turned. I re red ; and after that I was inftrufted. I fmote upon my thigh: I was ashamed,

R.4.

ei

th

th

G ev

fea

th

1 Go

921 1

eri

fay ì

ms

270 the

18 thor the die Goo

1

E01

the

cord

20 the !

in [ kaft

21 Ifra

figni

Aros

arm:

22

thou

them 23

but t

walk

thing to de

evil 24

omu

gives

fele:

of the whar

and h

25 A God

take v

to the

26 Lon 278

the reproach of my youth.

20 Is Ephraim my dear fon? is he a
pleasant childe? for lince I spake against him. I do carnefly remember him ftill: therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will furely have mercy upon him, faith the LORD.

21 Set thee up way-marks : make thee high heaps : fet thine heart toward the frara again. O virgin of Ifrach turn zgain to these thy cities.

22 I How long wilt then go about O thou back fliding daughterffor the LORD fath creared a new thing in the carth : A

women fall compasse a man.
23 Thus faith the LORD of bolls, the

27 Thus faith the LORD of botter in-God of Israel. A syet they shall afe this fpeech in the land of judahsand in the ci-ties thereof, when I shall bring again their captrity. The LORD bleds thee, O making in of judice, and mountain of bo-

24 And there mall dwell in Judah it iff and in all the cities thereof together, arbandmen, and they that go forth with

and I have replenished every forrowfull

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld, and my fleep was freet into me. 27 Thehold, the dayes come , faith the

27 Theholds the dayer come s faith the Longs That I will fowe the bouse of Istantiand, the bouse of budah with the feed of man and with the feed of beats."

28 And it shall some to passes that the

as I have watched over them to plack up nd to break down , and to throw do and to deflroy, and to affile; fo will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, with the LORD.

29 In those days they thal fay no mores the childrens teeth are fer on edge.

Iniquiry every man that extern the fowre grape his teeth thall be fet on edge. 21 4 Behold the dayes come, faith the

LORD, that I will make a new coye ith the house of Ifrael , and with the house of Judah.

72 Not according to the covenant that made with their fathers, in the day that

I made with their fathers, in the day that I took them by the hand, to bring them out of the land of Egypt, which my covenant they brake; a sithodyft I was an haf-band unto them, fairh the LORD.

"33 But this that be the covenant that I will make with the built of I frael. After those dayes, faith the LORD, I will put my. Paw in their inward parts, and with e this their bears, sand will be their God; and they thail be my people.

"24 And they thail teach no more every

34 And they shall teach no more every

ther faying Know the LORD: for they thall all know me, from the least of them that the greatest of them saith § LORD; for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will immember their fin no more.

35 ¶ Thus faith the LORD, which giveth the fun for a light by day spid the ordinances of the moon, and of the flars for

reaseven confounded, because I did bear a light by night, which divideth the fea when the waves thereof roar , the LORD of hofts is his Name.

36 If those ordinances depatt from be. fore merfaith the LORDathen the feed of Ifrael alfo thall ceafe from being a nation

before me for ever. 37 Thus faith the LORD, If heaven 1.

bove can be meafured, and the foundarions of the earth fearched out beneath, I will also cast off all the feed of I frael, for all that they have done, faith the LORD.
38 | Behold the dayes come, faith the

LORD , that the city hall be built to the LORD from the tower of Hanancel, unto

the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gard, and shall compasse about to Goath.

40 And the vihole valley of the dead bodies, and of the after, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the cer her of the horigate towards the call field be holy unto the LORD , it shall not be lucked up , nor thrown down any more for ever.

CHAP. XXXII.

Feremiahs imprisonment : 16 his com-plaint. 26 The captivity confirmed. 36 A promite of return.

The word that came to Jeremish free the Lown . In the control of the Lown .

the LORD . in the tenth yeer of Zedekish king of Judah-which mas the cighteenth yeer of Nebuchad-rezzar.

The recent the king of Babylons and before the leuralism and leremish the prophet was thut up in the court of the prilons which was in the king of Julia

3 For Zedekish king of Judsh had that him up 1 haying . Wherefore doch thou prophelie and fay . Thus faith the LORD. Behold I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylou , and he half take it.

And Zedekish king of Judah full to eleapse out of the hand of the Calde-in- but sull firely be delivered into the and of the king of Bubylon, and half fpeak with him mouth to mouth and his eyes mail behold his eyes,

5 And he shall lead Zedekish to Baby-

lonsand there shall he be until I visit him faith the LORD: though ye sight with the Caldeans we shall not profper.

6 ¶ And Jeremiah faid. The worl of

the LORD came unto me faying

7 Behold . Hanameel the fon of Shallum thise uncle hal come unto thee his for the right of redemption & thine to

So Hamameel mine uncles fon came re me in the court of the prifon , according to the word of the LORD, and his onto me. Buy my field I pray thee, that in Anathoth, which it is the country of Benjamin : for the right of inheritanch thine and the redemption is thine, buy it for thy felf. Then I knew that this wal the word of the LORD.

9 And I sought the field of Hapanel mine uncles fon, that mis in Anathoth and wrighed him the money reper fere feel for filter.

Feremiahi complaint

10 And I subscribed the evidence and fraied it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchafe, both that which was fealed accord ing to the law and cuftom-and that which

fea

RO

of

ion

0 2.

ati-

for RD.

the

the

anto

t go

uch.

desd

elds

fail or be

more

1.36

from

cigh.

army the the of the

h find

doef

th the

y into

half e

Calde-

nto the

d fall

Baby.

ith the

ord of

of Shal-

athon

nine to

n came

accord

nd faid

, that a

narey of

cance il

, buy it

his wal

le bit

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchafe unto Baruch the fon of Neriah, the fon of Manfeight in the fight of Hanameel mine uncles for, and in the pre-fence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchases before all the Jews that fare in the court of the prifon.

13 ¶ And I charged Baruch before them faying

14 Thus faith the LORD of hofts, the God of Ifrael; Take thefe evidences this evidence of the purchase, both which is fealed, and this evidence which is openand put them in an earthen vessell, that they may continue many dayes.

15 For thus faith & LORD of holls the God of Ifracl Houses and fields. & vinc yards that be possessed again in this land;

16 Now when I had delivered the eridence of the purchase unto Baruch the fon of Neriah-I prayed unto the LORD,

17 Ah. Lord GoD, behold, thou haft made the heaven and the earth by thy great power, and firetched-out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee :

18 Thou flewelt loving kindnesse unto thousands. & recompensest & iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their childien after them : the great, the mighty God, the LORD of hoffs is his Name;

19 Great in counsell, and mighty in work (for thine eyes are open upon all the wayes of the fons of men, to give gvery one according to his wayes, and ac-

cording to the fruit of his doings : ) 20 Which haft fet figns and wonders in the land of Egypt-even unto this day; and in [frael, and amongst other men, and

as made three a Name, as at this day.

21 And hast brought forth thy people Ifriel out of the land of Egypt, with figns, and with wonders, and with a frong hand, and with a firetched-out arm, and with great terrour

22 And haft given them this land-which then didft fwear to their fathers to give thems land flowing with milk & honey.

23 And they came in and poffeffed it, but they obeyed not thy voices neither walked in thy law , they have done nothing of all that thou commandedft them to do : therefore thou hatt canfed all this

tril to come upon them. 24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it, and the city is given into the hand of the Caldeans that ght against it-because of the sword, and of the famine-and of the petitience, and what thou hast fpoken is come to paffe,

and beholds thou feeft it. 25 And thou haft faid unto me, O Lord GoD, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses: for the city is given into the hand of the Culdeans.

26 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, faying, 178ehold I am & LORDabe God of all

Chap xxxii. The captivisie confirmed,

fleshis there any thing too hard for me . Therefore thus faith the LORD Behold, I wil give this city into the hand of the Caldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchad rezzar king of Babylon; and he

fhall take ir. 29 And the Caldeans that fight againft this city hall come & fer fire on this ch-

ty & burn it with the houses upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink-offerings unto other rods, to provoke me to anger.

children of Judah, have onely done cvil before me from their youth for the childrea of Ifrael have onely provoked me to affer with the work of their hands

faith the LORD. 31 For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger, and of my fury-from the day that they built its ever unto this day : that I fould remove it

from before my face: 72 Because of all Fevil of the childre of Ifrael, and of the children of Judal which they have done to provoke me to anger-they-their kings sheir princes their priests-& their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face; though I truthe them rating up early, and teaching shows yet they have not hearlened to receive infrudion.

34 But they fee their abeminations is the house (which is called by my Name)

to defile it : 35 And they built the bigh places of Baal. of Hinnom-to cause their Your and their daughters to puffe thorow the fire unte geither came it into my minde, that they build do this abomination to caufe lu-

36 7 And now therefore this fairh the city, whereof pe fay, It hall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, by the fword, and by the famine, and by the pellilence :

37 Behold-I wil gather them out of all countreys whither I have driven them in mine angers and in my fury, and in great rrath-&I wil bring them again unto this place. I wil caufe them to dwell fafely, 38 And they hall be my people, and I

will be their God 39 And I will give them one heart and one way that they may fear me for every

dren after them. 40 And I wil make an everlafting covenant with themschat I will not turn awa from them, to do them good, but I will put my fear in their hearts-that they hal

not depart from me. 41 Year will rejoyce over them to do them goods and I will plant them in this tand affuredly with my whole heart, and

with my whole foul

42 For thus faith the Lond.Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people fo will I bring upon them all the good that I have promited them. 25. 43 And

mege nathoth n fever

TI And

п

the

bи

pr

all

Jud

the.

La

Jod

lere

all i

to p

ferv bein

free

then

the p

570)

his m

ferva them

obey

whon

Broug

vants

came:

mers forth

the ho

every

bath b

hath fe

him go

bearke. their o

15

done ri

re had

16.8

14

12

13 Ifrael

11 émfe

10

9

7

43 And fields fall be bought in this land, whereof ye fay, It # defolate withat man or beaft, it is given into the

hand of the Caldeans.

44 Men hall buy fields for money and fubfcribe evidences, and feal them, and take withesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem-and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the fouth : or I will cause their captivity to return, faith the LORD.

CHAP. XXXIII.

I God promifeth to the captivity a graciis return 9 a joyfull state. 12 a fetded government, 15 Christ the branch of righteonineffe.

Moreover, the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the fecond time, (while he was yet faut up in the 2 Thus faith the LORD the maker

ereof, the LORD that formed it, to Stablish it; the LORD is his Name. 3 Call unto me,and I will answer thee, d thew thee great and mighty things,

which thou knowest not. 4 For thus faith the LORD, the God of Ifraelscencerning the houses of this citys d concerning the houses of the kings of Judah which are thrown down by the

nts, and by the fword;

5 They come to fight with the Calde. but if se to fill them with the dead sodies of men, whom I have flain in mise anger, and in my fury, and for all whose wickednesse I have hid my face from this city.

6 Behold. I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will re-weal unto them the abundance of poace

nd truth

7 And I will cause the captivity of Judah, and the captivity of Ifrael to re-turn, and will bulld them as at the firft. 8 And I wil cleanfe them from all their

8 And i was cleante them from all their binquiry, whereby they have finned a-gainst one c and I will parson all their inquities, whereby they have finned a-gainst one, whereby they have trans-gressed against one. 9 ¶ And it shall be to one a name of joy,

praise. & an honour before all & nations of the earth, which hall hear all the good at I do unto them : and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodnesse, & for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

mall be heard in this place (which ye fay all be defolate without man, and with ut beaft even in the cities of Judah, and a the Arcets of Jernfalem-that are defote without man, and without inhabit-

me and without beaft,)

II The voice of joy, and the voice of ad the voice of the bride, the voice of them that Mall fays Praise the LORD of them that man by France LORD or hoft-for the LQRD is good-for his mer-cie endworth for ever, and of them that hall bring the facilities of praise into she house of the LORD; for I will cause so return the captivity of the land, as at she farth Chib the LORD.

12 Thus faith the LORD of hofts.A. gain in this place which is defelate wit out man and without beaft, and in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing their flocks to lie

13 In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the fourk, and in the land of Benjamin and in the places about Jerufalem, and in the cities of Judah, thall the flocks paffe again under the hands of him that telleth

them, faith the LORD. 14 Behold, the dayes come, faith the LORD, that I will perform that good thing which I have promifed unto the house of Ifrael, & to the house of Judah,

15 ¶In those dayes & at that time wil ! caufe & branch of righteoufneffe to grow up unto David, & he shall execute indgement and righteoufnesse in the land. 16 In those dayes shall Judah be fared,

and Jerufalem shall dwell fafely; and this is the Name wherewith the thall be called. The LORD our righteousnesse

17 9 For thus faith the LORD David thall never want a man to fit upon the throne of the house of Israel.

18 Neither hall the priefts the Levins want a man before me to offer burnt-offerings , and to kindle mear-offerings, and to do facrifice continually.

19 And the word of the LORD came

nto Jeremiah, faying,

20 Thus faith the LORD, If you cm break my covenant of \$ day, and my co venant of the night, & that there hould not be day and night in their feafon;

21 Then may also my covenant le broken with David my fervant, that he mould not have a fon to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the pritth y minitters

22 As the hoft of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the fand of the in measured: fo will I multiply the feel of David my fervants and the Levin that minifter unto me.

23 Moreover, the word of the LOW came to Jeremiah, faying; 24 Confidereft thou not what this per-

ple have spoken-saying. The two familian which the LORD bath chosen, he inti even cast them off! thus they have & fpifed my people that they should be so ore a nation before them

25 Thus faith the LORD; If my corb nant be not with day and night, and il have not appointed the ordinants

beaven and earth a

26 Then wil I cast away the feed of h cob, and David my fervant, fo that I wil not take any of his feed to be rulers on the feed of Abraham I faac, and Jacob fill I will cause their captivity to return and have mercy on them

XXXIIII. I Feremiah prophesieth the captivity

Zedekiah, and the citie. 12 The for disobedience.

He word which came unto Jeren from the LORDs (when Nebuch nezzar king of Babylon and all his arm nd all the kingdoms of the earth of it dominion, and all the people found Captivity threatned. Chapaxilii,xxxv: The Rechabites obedienee;

seainst Jerufalem, and against all the cities thereof ) faying

2 Thus faith the L o R D the God of Ifraei, Go, and fpeak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus faith the Lordy, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and

he hall burn it with fire 3 And thou halt not escape out of his hand, but thait furely be taken, and delivered into his hand, and thine eyes shall sehold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth and thou shalt go to Babylon.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekizh king of Judah, Thus faith the LORD of thee, Thou falt not die by

the fword ;

nA.

ith-

the

of lie

in

es of

min

nd in

affe

lieth

h the

2004

the

dah.

wil I

grow

adge-

aved

this

cal-

Divid

n the

evites

nt-of-

rings

came

ou cat

ny co

fhould

ant le

hat he

on his rieftn

not be

the fet

e feet

evitte

Lon

is pee-

amilia

he hath

ve de

d be m

y core

end if 1

nces d

d of le

t I vil

279 075

cob:fu

ivity

he for

eremin

18 279 h of his e found

m:

5 But thou halt die in peace, and with the burnings of thy fathers the former rings, which were before thee, fo hal they burn odonys for thee, and they will lament thee, faying, Ah, lord; for I have

pronounced the word faith the LORD. 6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake

Judah in Jerufalem.

7 When the king of Babylons army the cities of Judah, that were left against Luchifis and against Azekah : for these defenced cities remained of the cities of

8 This is the word that came unto remish from the LORD, after that the ling Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem

to proclaim liberty unto them;

That every man should let his manfervant and every man his maid-fervant, being an Hebrew, or an Hebreweffe, go free, that none should serve himself of them to wit, of a lew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his man-fervant, and every one his maidfervant go frees that none frould ferve themselves of them any more; then they

obeyed and let them go.

11 But afterwards they turned , and emfed the fervants and the hand-maids, whom they had let go free to return and brought them into fubjection for fer-

vants, and for kand-maids.

12 Therefore the word of the LORD

came to Jeremiah from & LORD, faying, 13 Thus faith the LORD the God of Ifree, I made a covenant with your fa-thers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, faying,

14 At the end of feven yeers let ye go every man his brother, an Hebrew, which hath been fold unto thee: and when he hath ferved thee fix yeers, thon Walt let him go free from thee : but your fathers bearkened not unto me, neither enclined

their ear

15 And ye were now turned, and had done right in my fight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbours an re had made a covenant before me in the cuse which is called by my Name.

16 But ye turned and polluted my

Name, and caufed every man his fervants and every man his handmaid, whom he had fer at liberty at their pleasure, to reunto you for fervants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus faith the LORD, Ye

have not hearkened unto me in proclaiming liberty every one to his brother, and everyman to his neighbour:behold. I pro-claim a liberty for you, faith the LORDs to the fword to the peffilence, and to the famine, and I will make you to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me- when they cut the calf in twain, and paffed be-

aween the parts thereof.

19 The princes of Judahand & princes of lerufalem, the cunuchs and the priefts, and all the people of the land, which paffed between the parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into \$ hand of them that feek their life, and their dead bodies that be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven and to the beafts of the earth,

21 And Zedekish king of Judah, and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that feek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylons army, which are

gone up from you. 22 Behold: I will command, faith the LORD, and cause them to return to this city, and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire ; and I will make the cities of Judah a defolation without an inhabitant

C H A P. XXXV. Jews disobedience is condemned.

He word which came unto leremials from the LORDsin the dayes of Jehoiskim the fon of Josish king of Judahs

2 Go umo the house of the Rechabites and fpeak unto them, and bring them into the horse of the LRRD, into one of the chambers and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Jaszaniah the fon of Jeremish, the fon of Habaziniah, and his brethren, and all his fons, and the whole

house of the Rechabites.

4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD: into the chamber of the fons of Hanan-the fon of Igdaliah a man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Maafeiah the fon of Shallum, the keeper of the door.

And I fet before & fons of the house of the Rechabites, potsfull of wine, and tups & I faid unto them. Drink ye wines

& But they faid-We wil drink no wine: for Jonadab the fon of Rethab our farter

commanded us faying. Ye shall drink no-wine neither ye nor your fons for ever.

7 Neither shall ye build house nor fowe feed nor plant vineyards, nor have any: but all your dayes ye shall dwell in-rents, that ye may live many dayes in the land where ye be thrangers.

3 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Z. 6. jonadab

Jonadah

c

h

R

th

ah

to

rei

the

Ab

hid

2

the

wire

WIT

Wes.

the

2

king The

haft

king

fron

30 Jeho

ltis e

to ti and i wiff

bita Juda

gran S:

of h

book

2

4

Jonadab the fon of Rechab our father, in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wipe all our daves, we, our wives, our

fons, nor our daughters :

9 Nor 10 build houses for us to dwell in, neither have we vineyard, nor field,

nor feed.

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

II But it came to passe when Nebu-chad-rezzar king of Babylon came up into the landsthat we faid. Come, and let us go to Jerufalem for fear of the army of the Caldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 Then came the word of the
LORD unto Jeremiah saying.

Thus faith the LORD of hofts the God of Ifrael. Go, and tell the men of Judah-and inhabitants of Jerufalem, Will ye not receive inftruction to hearken to ay words, faith the LORD

14 The words of Jonadab & fon of Redrink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their fa-thers commandment; notwith(tanding I ave spoken unto you, rising early and

peaking but ye hearkened not unto me. 15 I have fent alfo unto you all my ferending them faying Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to ferve them, and ye fall dwell in the Jand which I have given to you, and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your eare, nor hearkened unto me. 16 Because the fons of Jonadabathe son

of Rechab, have performed the com-mandment of their father, which he commanded them, but this people bath

not hearkened unto me;
17 Therefore thus faith the LORD

God of hofts the God of Ifrael Behold. will bring upon Judah, and upon all the anhabitants of Jerusalem, all the coil that I have pronounced against them : because beve spoken unto them, but they have or heard, and I have called unto them, t they have not answered.
18 And Jeremiah faid unto the house

of the Rechabites, Thus faith the LORD of hofts, the God of Ifrael, Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jona-dab your father, and kept all his pre-

eepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you z 19 Therefore thus faith the LORD of holls, the God of Ifrael, Jonadab the fon of Rechab shall not want a man to stand before me for ever.

CHAP. XXXVI.
I Feremishs prophetie is writ, and read;
20 Jeholahim burns it: 27 His judge-

denounced. A Nd it came to paffe in the fourth yeer of Jehoiakim the fon of Johah hing of Judab. that this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, faying.

2. Take thee a roll of a book, and write

therein all the words that I have (poken unto thee against Hizzel, and against lu-dab, and against all the nations, from the

day I fpake unto thee, from the dayes of Jofiah, even unto this day,

It may be that the house of Judah will bear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them that they may return every man from his cvil way, that I may forgive their iniquity and their fin

Then Jeremiah called Baruch the for of Neriah, and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had fpoken unto him

upon a roll of a book. 5 And Jeremiah commanded Baruch faying, I am thut up, I cannot go into the

house of the LORD.

6 Therefore go thou and read in the roll which thou haft written from my mouth the words of the L o R D in the cars of the people, in the Lords house upon the falling day: and also thou halt read them in the ears of all Judah, the come out of their cities.

7 It may be they wil prefent their fup-plication before \$ LORDs and wil return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people

8 And Baruch & fon of Neriah did accommanded him-reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORDS house.

And it came to paffe in the fift yeer of Jehoiakim the fon of Josiah king of Judah. in the ninth moneth, that they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jerufalemand to all the cople that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerufalem.

10 Then read Barnch in the bookthe words of Jeremiah, in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of Gemariab the fon of Shaphan the fcriber in the hig

court at the entry of the new gate of the LONDS housesin & ears of all the people. II When Michaiah the son of Ge-mariah the son of Shaphan had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD !

12 Then be went down into the king house into the scribes chamber, and locall the princes fare there, even Elifhama the feribe, and Delaiah the fon of Shemaiah and Elnathan the fon of Achbor, and Ge-mariah the fon of Shaphan, and Zedekin the fon of Hananiah and all the princes.

12 Then Michaigh declared unto the all the words that he had heard when Es-

ruch read \$ book in the ears of the people 13 Therefore all the princes feet Jelie di the fon of Nethaniah, the fon of the lemiabathe fon of Cushinumo Bankhay ing. Take in thy hand y roll wherein the haft read in the ears of the people and come. So Baruch the fon of Neriah rook the roll in his hand, and came unto them

15 And they faid unto him, Sir dons now, and read it in our cars. So Baruch

read it in their cars.

16 Now it came to paffe when they had heard all the words they were afraid bor ne and other, and faid unto Baruch, We

will furely tel the king of all thefe words 17 And they asked Barach faying. Tell us now, How diddt thou write all the words at his mouth ?

78 Tim

Febolakim burneth the voll. Chap: xxxvll. Feremiah imprisoned?

18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book.

Then faid the princes unto Baruchs Go hide thee, thou and Jeremiah, and let

no man know where ye he.

of

h

20

CTY

01-

for

the

the

m

refe.

the

the

my

the

oufe

halt

that

Sup-

ura

TEST

RD

120-

pher

the

RDS

g of

they

D to

I the f Ju-

f the

igher of the

ople.

Ge d out

RD

king

0, 31

a the

131201

1 Ge

ckish

them n Ea-

copit Jehn-She-lafay-

they

, and

took

them.

down aruch

y had a both

. We

Fords

, Tell

theft

Ties

ees.

ao ¶ And they went in to the king into chamber of Elifhama the fcribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king

21 So the king fent Jehudi to fet the soll, and he took it out of Elifama the feribes chambers and Jehudi read it in the ears of the kings and in the ears of all the princes which flood beside the king.

22 Now the king fate in the winterafter on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to paffe, that when lehad had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the penknife, and caft it into the fre that was on the hearth, untill all the rell was confumed in the fire that mas on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments-neither the king, nor any of his fervants that heard all thefe words

25 Nevertheleffe-Elnathan-and Delaishand Gemarish had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll, but he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the fon of Hammelech, and Seraiah the fon of Azriela and Shelamiah the fon of Abdiel, to take Baruch the fcribe, and Jeremish the prophet : but the LORD

hid them. 27 Then & word of the LORD came to Jeremiah (after that the king had burnt the roll and the words which Baruch

wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah) faying ; 28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah hath burnt.

29 And thou thalt fay to Jehoiakimi king of Judah, Thus faith the L G R D. ou haft burnt this roll, faying, Why halt thou written therein, faying, The king of Babylon fall certainly come and deftroy this land, and hall cause to cease

from thence man and beaft ? 30 Therefore thus faith the LOND of Jehojakim king of Judah. He mall have me to fit upon the throne of David, and his dead body shall be cast out in the day

to the heat and in the night to the froft. 31 And I will punish himsand his feeds and his fervants for their iniquity, and I will bring upon them and upon the inha-bitants of Jerufalem and upon the men of Judah all the evil that I have pronounced

spainst them: but they hearkened not. \$2.9 Then rook Jeremiah another rolland gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah, who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah, all the words of the ook which Jehoiakim king of Judah had ent in the fire, and there were added belides unco them many like words.

HAP. XXXVII 1 Zelekiah lendeth to Feremiah to pray for the people. 6 Feremiah prophesieth the Caldenus rejurn : 11 He w pus in prifon : 16 Affureth Zedekinh of the

captivity: 18 Intreating for his liber-ty, he obtainesh favour. A Nd king Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned in stead of Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchad-rezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of ludah.

2 But neither be, nor his fervants, nor the people of the land did hearken unro the words of the LORD, which he spake

by the prophet Jeremiah.

3 And Zedekiah the king fent Jehucal
the fon of Shelemiah, and Zephaniah the fon of Maafeiah the prieft, to the prohet Jeremiah, faying Pray now unto the LORD our God for us.

4 Now Jeremiah came in, and went out among the people; for they had not

put him into prifon.

Then Pharaohs atmy was come forth out of Egypt : and when the Caldeans that befreged Jerufalem, heard ridings of themsthey departed from Jerufalem

6 Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, faying

7 Thus faith the LORD, the God of Ifrael, Thus hall ye fay to the king of Judah, that fent you unto me to enquire of me, Behold, Pharaohs army which is come forth to help you. hall return to Egypt into their own land.

And the Caldeans fall come againand fight against this city and take it and

burn it with fire. Thus faith the LORD, Deceive not our felves, faving, The Caldeans shall furely depart from us : for they shall not

10 For though we had smitten the whole army of the Caldeans that fight against you, and there remained but wounded men among them, yet should they rife up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 And it came to paffe that when the army of the Caldeans was broken up from Jerufalem for fear of Pharaohs army,

12 Then Jeremitah went forth out of Jerufalem to go into the land of Benjamin to separare himself thence in the midft of the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward mes there, whose name was I rijabathe fon of Shelemiah, the fon of Hananiah, and he took leremiah the prophet, faying, Thou falleft away to the Caldeans.

14 Then faid Jeremiah. It is falfe. I fall not away to the Caldeans : but hearkened not to him : fo Irijah took Jeremiah and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah and fenore him & put him in prison, in the house of Jonathan the

feribe-for they had made that the prifon, 16 When Jeremiah was entered lato the dungeon, and into the cabins, and fe-remish had remained there many dayes :

17 Then Zedekish the king feat & took him out, and the king afked him fecretly in his boufe, and faid. Is there any word from the L ORD! And Jeremiah faid, There is : for, fa'd he, Thou fait be delivered into & hand of the king of Babylon.

128 Mers-

18 Moreover-Jeremish faid unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy fervants, or against

this people. I ye have put me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophets; which prophesied unto you, saying. The king of Babylon shall not come against

your nor against this land !

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king; let my supplication, I pray thee be accepted before thee, that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they mould commit Jeremiah into the court of the prifon, and that they hould give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers (free than till all the bread in the city were (pent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prifon.

C. H. A. P., XXXVIII.

Faremiah in the dungeon: 7 Some en-largement obtained. 14 The king coun-

felled to feve his life. Hen Shephatiah & fon of Mattanand Gedaliah the fon of Pafhur and Jucal the fon of Shelemiah and Pafaur & fon of Malchiab heard the words that Jeremiah

had spoken unto all the people saying,
2. Thus saith the LORD. He that remaineth in this city, hall die by the Grand, by the famine, and by the peftileace ; but he that goeth forth to the Caldeans, fhall live : for he fhall have his life for a prey, and fhall live.

3 Thus faith the LORD. This city mall rely be given into the hand of the king ylons army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes faid unto the king. We befeech thee-let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them : for this man feeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt.

Then Zedekish the king faid, Behold, he is in your hand, ; for the king is

not he that can do any thing against you.
6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the fon of Hammelech, that was in the court of the prison and they let down Jeremish with cords : and is the dungeon there was no waters but mire : fo Jeremiah funk in the mire.

Now when Ebed-Melech the Ethiopian-one of the emucha, which was In the kings house heard that they had pur Ieremiah in the dungeon, (the king then Sitting in the gate of Benjamin.)

Ebed-melech went forth out of the kings house and spake to the king faying, 9 My lord the king, these men have done evill in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have call into the dungeon, and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is

for there is no more bread in the city 10 Then the king commanded Ebednelech the Ethiopian, faying, Take from ence thirty men with thee, and take up Ieremiah the prophet out of the dungeon

11 So Ebed-melech took the men with

him, and went into the house of the king. under the treasury, and took thence old cast clours, and old rotten rags, and let

them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

12 And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian faid. unto Jeremiah, Put now these oid caft clouts, and rotten rags under thine armholes-under & cords. And Jeremiah did fo 13 So . they drew up Jeremiah with

cords, and took him up out of the due geon, and Jeremiah remained in thecourt of the prifon

14 Then Zedekish the king fent and took Jeremiah the prophet moto him into the third entry that is in the house of the LORD, and the king said unto Jeremials I will ask thee a question : hide

nothing from me. 15 Then Jeremiah faid unto Zedekia If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not furely put me to death and if I give thee counfel, wilt thou not hearken unto me;

16 So the king fware fecretly unto leremiah faying. As the LRRD livethaha made us this foul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that feek thy life.
17 Then faid Jeremiah unto Zedekiah

Thus faith the LORD, the God of hof the God of Ifrael, If thou will affuredly go forth unto the king of Babylons pria ces then thy foul hall live, and this city fhall not be burnt with fire, and thou fall live, and thine house, 18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the

king of Babylons princes, then fall this city be given into the hand of the Caldeans, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zedekiah the king faid unte. leremiah-I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Caldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me.

20 But Jeremiah faid, They shall not deliver thee : obey, I befeech thee, the voice of the L O R D which I speak unto thee: fo it hall be well unto thee, and thy foul hall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forthehis i the word that the LORD hath flewed me. 22 And behold all the women that are left in the king of Judahs house, shall be brought forth to the king of Babylom princes, and those momen shall say. The friends have fet thee on, and have pr vailed against thee : thy feet are funk is the mire and they are turned away back

23 So they shall bring out all the wives, and thy children to the Caldeans and thou halt not escape out of their hand-but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon : and thou thak cault

this city to be burnt with fire. 24 Then faid Zedekiah unto Jenmiah, Let no man know of these words

and thou halt not die. 25 But if the princes hear that I have

talked with thee, & they come unto then and fay unto thee. Declare unto us now what thou haft faid unto the king; hide it not from us, and we will not pur thee to

death; allo what the king faid anto thee 25 Then thou halt fay unto them I presented my supplication before the

his fieg kin of I

3

byl Rai CCs dek

all t wen the ! betv the 1 5 them plain taker

buch in th judg fons eyes : the n

7

tyesy him 1 boufe and b 9 T funrd the re in the fell ro

that re 10 guard. which the far 11

guard.

and do eren a 13 5 bran ing-

let

aid.

fle me

i fe-

rich

and nto-

e of ere

shir

ish

net

mel

le-

ehat.

e to

the

kizhe offer

redly

pris-

city

thalt

o the

this

alde-

and

at are

livet

li not

, the unte

and

this is

d me at art

all be

Thy

e pte

ank in

back.

l thu deans

f their

of the

t cauft

Jerewords

I have

o thet

as now

hide it

hee to

thee:

hem, I

bing a

me.

id. unto

96 the-

ting ; that he would not cause me to repen to Jonathans house, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremish and asked him, and he told them according to all these words, that the king had commanded : fo they left off peaking with him, for the matter was

ast perceived.

28 So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prisons untill the day that Jerusalem was raken, and he was there when Jeru-

falem was taken.

C H A P. XXXIX.

1 forusalem taken, 4 Zedekiah made timde-and sent to Babylon. 8 The sity

rainated. 9 The people captivated.
11 Of Fereniah 15 and Eled-melech.
IN the ninth yeer of Zedekiah king of Judah-in the tenth moneth, came Nebuched-rezear king of Babylon, and all his army against Jerusalem, and they be-

2 And in the eleventh yeer of Zedekith in the fourth moneth, the ninth day of the moneth, the city was broken to 3 And all the princes of the king of Ba-bylon came in & fare in the middle gate, even Nergal Sharezer, Samgar Nebo, Sarfechim, Rabfaris, Nergal Sharezer, Rahmag, with all the residue of the prin-

ers of the king of Babylon. 4 And it came to passe, that when Zeall the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the kings garden, by the gate

betwist the two walls, and he went out

the way of the plain.
5 But the Caldeans army purfued after them, and overcook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebechad nezzar king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he gave

judgement upon him.

6 Then the king of Babylon flew the fons of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: also the king of Babylon flew all

the nobles of Judah,

7 Moreovers he put out Zedekiahs yerand bound him with chains to carry

him to Babylon. 8 ¶ And the Caldeans burnt the kings houseand § houses of § people with fire-and brake down the walls of Jerusalem.

9 Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the pard-carried away captive into Babylon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that ell to him, with the rest of the people

10 But Nebuzaradan the captain of the gurd, left of the poor of the people, which had nothing in the land of ludah, and gave them vineyards, and fields at

the fame time.

11 ¶ Now Nebuchad-rezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jere-miah to Nebuaaradan the captain of the guard, faying,

12 Take him, and look well to hims even as he hall fay unto thee.

13 So Nebuzaradan the captain of the pard fent, and Nebuthafban, Rahfaris,

and Nergal-Sharezer, Rabmag, and all the

14 Even they fent, and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and com-mitted him unto Gedaliah the son of A-hikam the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home : fo he dwelt among the

15 Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he was faut up in the court of the prison, faving,

Ethiopian, faying, Thus faith the LORD of holisthe God of Ifrael, Behold-I will bring my words upon this city for evily-and not for good, and they hall be at-

complished in that day before thee. 17 But I will deliver thee in that days faith the LORD, and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will furely deliver thee, and thou halt not fall by the fword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee, becaus thou haft put thy truft in me, faith the LORD.

CHAP. XL.

I Feremiah being fet free goeth to Ge-daliah: 7 The differfel Jens come to bim. 13 Ishmaels confpiracie.

"He word which came to Jeremish from the LORD, after that Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had let him go from Ramath, when he had taken him, being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of Jeru falem and Judah, which were carried sway captive unto Babylon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and faid unto him, The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon

this place.
2 Now the LORD harh brought its and done according as he hath faid : because ye have finned against the LORDs and have not obeyed his voice, therefore

this thing is come upon you.

4 And now-behold-1 loofe thee this da from the chains which were upon thine hand: if it feem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come, and I will look well unto thee; but if it feem ill into thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear : behold, all the land is before thee : whither it feemeth good and convenient for thee to gos thither go.

5 Now while he was not yet gone backs he faid. Go back also to Gedaliah the fon of Ahikam the fon of Shaphan whom the king of Babylon hath made governour over all the cities of Judah, and dwel with him among the people : or go wherefoever it feemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals, and a reward, and let him go.

6 Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the fon of Ahikam to Mizpah, and dwell with him among the people that were

left in the land

7 Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men heard that the king of ylon had made Gedalish the fon of Ahikam governour in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children and of the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away ca-

prive to Babylon.

8 Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpaheven Immael the fon of Nethaniah and Johanan, and Jonathan the fons of Kareah, and Seraiah the fon of Tanhuethand the fons of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezanish the fon of a Maacha-thire, they, and their men.

And Gedalish the fon of Ahikams the fon of Shaphan, fware unto them, and to their mens fayings Fear not to ferve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well

with you.

10 As for me, Behold, I will dwell at Mizpah to ferve the Caldeans, which wil come unto us : but ye gather ye wine and fummer-fruits, and oil, and put them in your veffels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

II Likewise when all the Jews that were in Moab, and among the Ammonthe countreys, heard that the king of Ba-bylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had fet over them Gedaliah the fon of Ahikam, the fon of Shaphan ;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places, whicher they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah unco Mizpah, and gathered wine, and

fummer-fruits very much.

13 Moreover, Johanan the fon of Kareah and all the captains of the forces that were in the fieldsscame to Gedaliah to Mizpah-

14 And faid unto him. Doeft thou cerrainly knows that Baslis the king of the Ammonites bath fent Immae! the fon of Nethaniah to flay thee ? but Gedaliah the fon of Ahikam beleeved them not

16 Then Johanan the fon of Kareah fpake to Gedaliah in Mizpah fecreth faying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will lay themsel the fon of Nethanish and ao man fhall know it. Wherefore hould be flay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee fould be fcattered, and the remnant in ludah perift 16 But Gedaliah the fon of Ahikam faid

unto Johanan the fon of Kareah, Thou male not de this thing, for thou fpeaked

fairly of Ifhmael

XLI. CHAP.

a Ishmael treacherouply killing Gedalish and others, purposeth with the residue to fice unto the Ammonites, hanan recovereth the captives.

Now it came to paffe in the feventh moneth, that Ishmael the fon of Nethaniah, the fon of Elifhamah, of the feed royall, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him came unto Geda-Fish & fon of Ahikam to Mizpahi& there they did eat bread together in Mirpah

Then ayofe Immael the fen of Nethanjah and the ten men that were with him, and fmote Gedalish the fon of Ahihara, the fon of Shaphan with the fword, and flew him, whom the king of Rabylon had made governour over the land.

3 Ishmael also flew all the lews that

were with him, even with Gedalish at

Mizpah , and the Caldeans that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to paffe the fecond day after he had flain Gedaliah, and no man knew if

That there came certain from Shechem. from Shiloh, and from Samaria even fourfcore men, having their beards haven and their clothes rentrand having cut themselves, with offerings and incenfe in their hand, to bring them to the house of the LORD.

And Immael the fon of Nethanish went forth from Mizpah to meet them weeping all along as he went: and it came to passe as he met them, he faid unto them Come to Gedaliah & fon of Ahiram

7 And it was fo when they came into of Nethaniah flew them, and call them into the midft of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.

8But ten men were found among them, that faid unto Ishmael, Slay us not : for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey: fo he forbare, and flew them not among their brethren.

Now the pit wherein I hmael had caft all the dead bodies of the men (whom he had flain because of Gedalish) roas it, which Afa the king had made for fear of Baaha king of Ifrael-and Ihmsel the fon of Nethaniah filled is with them

that were flain.

10 Then Ichmael carried away captive all the relidue of the people, that ment in Mizpahieven the kings daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah whom Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had committed to Gedaliah & for of Ahikam, & Ifhmael the fon of Nethsnish carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the Ammonites

11 Bur when Johanan the fon of Kareab, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Immael the fou of Nethaniah had door;

12 Then they took all the men and vent to fight with Ishmeel the fon of Nethaniah, and found him by the gree waters that are in Gibcon.

13 Now it came to paffe, that when all the people which mere with Immeh faw Johanan the fon of Kareali, and all the captains of the forces that mere with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ishmeel had carried away captive from Mizpah, call about and returned, and went unto John namthe fon of Kareah :

15 But Ishmael the fon of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men

and went to the Ammonites 16 Then took Johanan the fon of Kareah, and all the captains of the form that mere with him, all the remnant of the people, whom he had recovered from Ishmsel the fon of Nethanish-from Milpah; (after that he had flain Godalish the fon of Ahikam) even mighey men of win and the women; and the children; and the eunuchs whom he had brought again from Gibeon.

17 And they departed, and dwelt is the

N. d peo gre Let acce

Sali Seb

1

for

fon

ma

1

1 01 tém Mar 128 t thin then

> to y fwer keep Loi twee all ti God

le er LOB that i the v 7 9 that i Kare

from LOR fent 1 fore ! 10 then :

down you u 11 lon-of of his his by

12

that h Chafe ) in this LON lind o

nor he dwell 15

abjection of Chimham-which is by Bethkhem to go to enter into Egypt.

18 Because of the Caldeans : for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the fon of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon

made governour in the land.
C H A P. KLII.
1 feremid enquiring of 65th for promifeth
supports from 7 fafety in Judah, 13 and
defiration in Egypt.

Then all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the fon of Kareah, and Jezanish the fon of Hofhaish and all the cople from the least even unto the

greareft-came neers

di

Wore

day

man She-

aria earde

wing in-

o the

anish

hem

carpe

Sam Sam

inte

e for

them

men

hem

: for

heat

ney:

nong

l had

mes

(fish)

e for mael

them

ptive 75.674 and /pah the fon

ethade-

that 1900 200 n of

MOTE

when

naels

d all with

had af

ohs-

nish

men

Ka-

27(65

nt of from

Miz-

h the

WAT

å she

gris

a che

M

¢.

2 And faid unto Jeremiah the propher, Let, we befeech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and pray for us unto the LORD thy God, even for all this remnant. (for we are left but a few of many as thine eyes do behold us.)

That the LORD thy God may flow us the way wherein we may walk and the

thing that we may do.

4 Then Jeremiah the propher faid unto them, I have heard you ; behold , I will pray unto the LORD yrr God according to your words, and it fall come to paffe, that what foever thing the LORD shall anfuer yous I will declare it unto you; I will

seep nothing from you.

5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The LORD be a true and faithfull witnes be-tween us, if we do not even according to

treen us, it we do not even according to all things for the which the Logor thy God hall find there to us.

Whicher in he good, or whether it frent, we will obey the police of the LORD our God, to whom we find thee, that it may be well with us when we obey

the voice of the LORD our God.
7 And it came to passe after ten dayes, that the word of the LORD came unto

Carethat

8 Then called he Johanan the fon of Rarahand all the captains of the forces, which were with him, and all the peoples from the least even to the greatest, 9 And said unto them. Thus faith the

LORD, the God of Ifrael, unto whom ye feat me to prefent your supplication be-

fore him :

10 If ye will fill abide in this land, then will I build you, and not pull you downsand I will plant you, and not pluck you up: for I repent me of the evil that

I have done unto you. lon, of whom ye are afraid : be not afraid of him; faith the LORD : for I am with you to fave you and to deliver you from

his band. 12 And I will fiew mercies, unto you that he may have mercy upon you; and case you to return to your own land. 13 ¶ But if ye fay. We will not dwell in this land neither obey the voice of the

LORD your God, 14. Saying, No but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall fee no war, nor hear the found of the trumper. nor we hunger of bread, and there will we

15 ( And now therefore hear the word

of the LORD we remnant of Judah. Thus faith the LORD of hofts the God of Ifraelalf ye wholly fet your faces to enter in-

to Egypt, and go to folourn there: )

16 Then it hall come to passe that the sword which ye seared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you in Egypt , and there ye shall

17 So shall it be with all the men that fet their faces to go into Egypt , to foby the famine, and by the petitlence: and none of them shall remain, or escape from the evil that I will bring upon

18 For thus faith the LORD of hofts, the God of Ifrael. As mine anger, and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerufalem : fo thall my fury be poured forth upon you , when ye hall enter into Egypt : and ye hall be an execration and an aftonishment, and a curses and a reproach, and ye thall fee this place no more

19 The LORD hath faid concerning your of ye remnant of Judah . Go ye not into Egypt : know certainly that I have admonthed you this day.

20 For ye diffembled in your hearts when ye fent me unto the LORD your Godstaying. Pray for us unto the LORD our Gods and according unto all that the

our Gods and according unto all that the LORD our God shall sayle declare unto us and we will do it. 27 And now I have this day declared if to you, but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor any thing for the which be hat fent me more you:

22 Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the fword, by the famines and by the pestilence in the place whither

and by the peffilences in the place whither ye defire to go sand to folioutin.

C. H. A. P. XLIII.

Johann differediring Jetermish prophetic carrieth Jetermish and other into Egypt. 8. Jetermish and other into Egypt. 8. Jetermish prophetists Legypt overshow.

And it came to passes but when Jetermish in made in end of foreating made all the people, all the words of ane. Lond their God 1 for which the London their God and fent him to themseem all their God and fent him to themseem all their God had fent him to them even all

these words; 2 Then spake Azariah the son of Ho-haiah and Johanan the son of Kareab and all the proud men faying unto feremials. Thou feeshelf fally: the LORD our God hath not feet thee to fay. Go not into E-

gypt to fojourn there.

But Baruch the fon of Neziah ferreth the hand of the Caldeans, that they might put us to death s, and carry us away captives into Babylon.

4 So Johanan the fon of Kareah and all the captains of the forces, and all the peo-ple, obeyed not the voice of the LORD,

to dwell in the land of Judah;
5 But Johanan the fon of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took all the remage of Jadahshar were coursed from all nations whither they had been drivens to dwell in the land of Judah.

tie

lear

did

21

bear

and ye b

a de

with

23

beca

and

Loi

**Hatu** 

fore

this .

24

the p

the w

are i

25 God

have

fulfill

furely

YOU'C

heave

unto

YOUR

Lon

Egypt

fall s

May m Syptofi

27 1 erila dah

be con mine

28 1

mar land of

ofe

29 th

this pla

30 T Rive Pi

the han hand of Zedekia Nebuch

my v

Barn

inftru

The spal

sok at

ourth ye ish king 2 Th

frae! tu

fword-Apr in

26

6 Even men and women and children and the kings daughters, and every perfon that Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard had left with Gedalish the fon of Shikamathe fon of Shaphan, and Ieremiah the prophet , and Baruch the fon of Neriah

7 So they came into the land of Egypt : for they obeyed not the voice of LORD; thus came they even to Tahpanhes

8 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in Tahpanhes faying,
9 Take grem stones in thy hand, & hide
them in the clay in the brick-kill, which

is at the entry of Pharaohs house in Tahpanhessin the fight of the men of Judah : 10 And fay unto them. Thus faith the

LORD of hofts the God of Ifrael Behold will fend and take Nebuchad-rezzar the king of Babylon my fervant, and will fet his throne upon these stones that I have hid, and he shall spread his royall pavilion over them.

II And when he cometh-he fall fmite be land of Egypt and deliver fuch as are for death to death; and fuch as are for caprivity to captivity : and fuch as are for the fword to the fword. 12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses

of the gods of Egypt, and he shall burn them & carry them away captives and he hall aray himfelf with the land of Egypts as a hepherd putteth on his garment, and he hall go forth from thence in peace. 13 He hall break also the images of

Bethfhemeth, that is in the land of Egypts nd the honfes of the gods of the Egypti-

ans thall he burst with fire.

CHAP. XLIIII.

The defination of Judah for her idolatry. 5 The Jews oblinary 20 is threathed, 29 and for a figne the defination of Fence is crecked.

of Egypt is prophesied.
The word that came to Jeremiah conthe land of Egypt, which dwell in and at Tahpanhes, and at Noph, and in

the countrey of Pathros faying,
2 Thus faith the LORD of hofts , the God of Ifrael , Ye have feen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the ciries of Judah : and beholds

this day they area defolation, and no man dwelleth therein

3 Because of their wickednesse which anger, in that they went to burn incense, and to ferve other gods whom they knew

motaneither they you nor your fathers.

4. Howbeits I fent unto you all my fervants the prophets rifing early and fending them daying. Oh do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not nor enclined their ear to turn from their wickedneffe,

to burn no incense unto other gods. 6 Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth and was kindled in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerufalemand they are wasted, and desolate, as

Therefore now thus faith the LORD, the God of hofts, God of tirsels. Where-fore commit ye this great evil against your fouls, to cut off from you man and woman-childe and fuckling out of Judah to leave you none to remain :

8 In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands , burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egyptawhither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut your felves off, and that ye might be a curfe-and a reproach among all the nations of the earth !

9 Have ye forgotten the wickednes of your fathers , and the wickednesse of the kings of Judah, and the wickednesse of and the wickednes of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judahand in the fireets of Jerufalem

10 They are not humbled even unto this day neither have they feared nor walked in my law , nor in my flatutes that I fer before you and before your fathers

11 Therefore thus faith the LORD of hofts the God of Ifrael-Behold-I will fet my face against you for evil, and to out off all Judah.

12 And I will take the remnant of ludah . that have fer their faces to go into the land of Egypt, to fojourn there, and they shall all be confumed, and fall in the land of Egypt : they mall even be confumed by the fword and by the famine they mall die , from the leaft even unto the greatest , by the fword , and by thefimine : and they hall be an execration and an aftonishment, and a curfe, and a re-

13 For I will punif them the dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have pusibed ferufalem by the (word by the famise and by the pettilence;

14 So that none of the remnant of h dah which are gone into the land of Egypt to fojourn there hall escape, or remain's that they hould return into the defire to return to dwell there : for not hall return but fuch as shall escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that their wives had burnt incense unto other gods, and all the women that flood by a reat multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt , in Pathron answered Jeremiah saying,

16 As for the word that thou half for ken unto us in the Name of the LORD,

we will not hearken unto thee 17 But we will certainly do whatform thing goeth forth out of our own mout to burn incense unto the queen of heaven as we have done, we, and our fatherson kings and our princes in the cities of le dah and in the threets of Terufalem : fer then had we plenty of viduals, and wer well and faw no evil

18 But fince we left off to burn incente to the queen of heaven, and to pour ou drink-offerings unto her, we have wanted

fword, and by the famine. 19 And when we burnt incenfe toth queen of heaven, and poured out drink-offerings unto her-did we make her can to workip her, and pour out drink-offi

20 Then Jeremish faid unto allete

tı

dahı

rath

ning

E E

it ye

it ye

lleg

es of

fthe

Te of

effer

hich Ju-

this

lked

I fer

D of

ll fet

o cut

f 10-

inte

and in the onfu-

they

o the

he fa-

tions

a re-

d well ibed

dies:

f 10

of E-91 TE

o the

ave s

nont

with w

other. by a e that

hrom

fipe

OKD,

DETER

nouls aven

o hen ravest of la-: for were

ncenfe

Ur out

by the

to the

dio.

allek

copiq

people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given

him that answer faying; 21 The incense that ye burnt in the cilem-ye and your fathers-your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and

came it not into his minde ? 22 So that the LORD could no longer bear because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed:therefore is your land a defolation-& an aftonifment-& a curfe without an inhabitant as at this day

23 Because you have burnt incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD-nor walked in his law, nor in his Anutes, nor in his testimonies : therefore this evil is happened unto youras at

24 Moreover, Jeremiah faid unto all the people, and to all the women; Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah that are in the land of Egypt.

25 Thus faith the LORD of hofts, the

God of Ifrael, faying ; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouthes, and fulfilled with your hand, faying; We will furely perform our vows that we have vowed to burn incenfe to the queen of hearen and to pour our drink-offerings mate her: ye will furely accomplify your vows... 25 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD-all judahrhat dwell in the land of

Egypt Behold: I have fworn by my great Name, faith the LORD, that my Name hall no more be named in the month of any man of Judah, in all the land of E-Syptofaying, The Lord God liveth. 27 Behold, I will watch over them for

eviland not for good, and all the men of ludah that are in the land of Egypt hall be confumed by the fword and by the famine, untill there be an end of them.

28 Yet a small number that escape the food hall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah : and all the remaint of Judah that are gone into the land of Egypt to followin there-shal know ofe words thall frand-mine or theirs.

23 And this shall be a fign unto your faith the LORD that I will punish you in this place, 3 ye may know that my words hall furely stand against your faith.

hall furely stand against you for evil.
30 Thus faith the LORD, Behold, I will give Pharson-Hophra king of Egypt into te hand of his enemies, and into the ne mand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that feek his life-as I gave Zelekish king of Judah into the hand of Neurahad-rezzar king of Babylon his aunyand that fought his life. C H A P. XLV.

t Beruch being dismayed. 4 Jeremiah instructeth and comforteth him.

The word that leremiah the prophet fpake unto Baruch the fon of Neriah a space unto saruce the ion or rections she he had written these words in a sooks the mouth of Icremish, in the sonthyeer of Icholakim the son of Jo-linking of Judahs Saying. 2 That shirth the LORD, the God of

frael unto thee, O Baruch,

Thou didft fay, Wo is me now, for the LORD hath added grief to my forrow, I fainted in my fighing, and I finde no refl

4 Thus shalt theu fay unto him, The LORD faith thus, Behold, that which I have built, will I break down , and that

which I have planted, I will pluck up, even this whole land:

5 And seekest thou great things for thy felf ! feek them not : for behold , I will bring evil upon all fleth,faith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou gooft.

C. H. A.P. XLVI.

Pharaohs overthrow , 13 and Egypts conquest prophesied. 27 He comfortesh Jacob in their chastisment.

"He word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet, against the Gentiles

2 Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaon-Necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemith, which Nebuchad-rezzar king of Babylon fmote in the fourth yeer of Jehoiakim the fon of Josiah king of Judah.

3 Order ye the buckler and fhield, and

draw neer to battell.

Harneffe the horfes, and get up, ye horfmen , and fland forth with your helmets-furbish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

Wherefore have I feen them difmayed, and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back : for fear

Let not the fwift flee away nor the mighty men escape a they shall stumble and fall toward the north, by the river

Euphrates.

Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the ri-

8 Egypt rifeth up like a flood, and bis vaters are moved like the rivers, and he faith, I will go up, and will cover the earth-I will de kroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof

9 Come up-ye horses and rage ye cha-rets, and let the mighty men come forththe Ethiopians, and the Libyans that handle the fhield, and the Lydians that handle and bend the bowe

10 For this is the day of the Lord GOD of hofts,a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adverfaries : and the fword hall devour, and it hall be fatiate, and made drunk with their blood : for the Lord GoD of hofts harh a facrifice in the north countrey by the river Euphrates.

11 Go up into Gilead, and take balm. O virgin, the daughter of Egypt : in vain halt theu use many medicines : for thou

shalt not be cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy farmes and thy cry hath filled the land : for the mighty man hath flumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both toge-

13 The word that the LOND fpake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchad-rezzar king of Babylon should come and fmite the land of Egypt. 14 Declare

1

T

fait

him

Wan bres

13

Che

1ft 3

fire

her

goni

Kin 10

com

him

Hoy

Sem

Dib

fir i

com

aro

1537

that

brok

Arm

21

fair

aha

22

24 rah

of M

his a

mag

Moa

and I 27

thee fince for

28 citie

the i fide: 29

the i

and h hang

30

but if effect

31 '

I will Mall' 32 thee !

plant

even

fzlen thy vi

33 /

the pi

from 1

25

26

and Berh

20

19

15

17

1.

13

In Migdol, and publish in Noph, and in Tahpanhes: fay yes Stand fast, and pre-pare thee; for the fword hall devour found about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant men fwept away ! they flood not because the LORD

did drive them.

16 He made many to fall-yea-one fell upon another, and they faid. Arife, and let s go again to our own people, and to preffing fword. 17 They did cry there Pharson king of

Egypt is but a noise; he hath pasted the

time appointed. 18 As I live faith the king whose Name in the LORD of hofts furely, as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Cormel by the fea, fo thall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, furnish the felf to go into captivity for Noph shall be walte and desolate without an inhabitant.

20 Egypt is like a very fair beifer but deftruction cometh : it cometh out of the Borth 21 Alfo her hired men are in the midft of her, like fatted bullocks, for they alfo

are turned back , and are fled away together : they did not frands because the day of their calamity was come upon thems and the time of their vilitation 22 The voice thereof shall go like a

ferpents for they shall march with an ar-my, and come against her with ascs, as bewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest faith the LoRD, though it cannot be searched, because they are more then the grashop-pers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Egypt shall be con-counded. the shall be delivered into the and of the people of the north

The LORD of hoffs the God of Ifrgel faith Behold, I will punis the mul-fitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings, ever Pharaohand all them that trult in him. 26 And I will deliver them juso the

hand of thate that feek rheir lives & into the hand of Nebuchad sezzar king of Ba-bylam and into the hand of his feryants, and afterwards in hall be inhabited as in the dayes of old faith the LORD.

27 But fear not thou. O my fervant Jacob and be not difmayed. O lirael: for behold. I will fave thee from afar off, and thy feed from the land of their ca-privity, and Jacob shall return, and be in refliging at ease, and mone shall make him thee atraid

28 Fear thou not O Jacob my fervant, faith the LORD, for I am with thee, for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee, but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct

ice in measure, yet will I not leave

wholly unpunified.

CHAP. XLVII.

The destruction of the Philistines. He word of the LORD that came to leremiah the prophet , against the G224.

Thus faith the LORD, Behold, wa ters rife up out of the north , and fall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and all that is therein, the citie, and them that dwell therein ; then the men hall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land thall howl.

At the noise of the stamping of the boofs of his firong borfer, at the rushing of his charets, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to their children for feeblenesse of hands.

4 Because of the day that cometh to from Tyrus and Zidon, every belper the remaineth : for the LORD will spoil the Philiftines, the remnant of the country of Caplitor.

Baldneffe is come upon Gaza, Af kelon is cut offwith the remnant of their valley : how long wilt thou cut thy felf !

O theu fword of the LORD, how long wiit it be ere thou be quiet ! put up thy felf into thy feabhard ; reft and be fill

How can it be quiet, feeing the LORD hath given it a charge against Ashkelon, and against the sea shoul there bath he appointed it.

XLVIII. 1 Moads indgement 7 for prides 11 pra-rities 14 carnali confidence, 26 ad contempt: 47 Her restauration. A Gainst Moad thus faith the LORD

of holts, the God of Ifrael Wount A to notissane to do i practivo mire.

Nebo, for it is politic! Kirjathim is confounded, and taken: Mifgab is the founded and diffunyed.

2 There fielde no more praits of Most in Heribaon they have devised evil aguid it; come, and let us cut it of from king to the confoundation of the confoundation of the confoundation.

a nation ; alfo thou shalt be cut down ! Madmen the fword hall puriue thee.

3 A voice of crying that be from He

ronaims spoiling, and great destruition.

4 Moab is destroyed, her little out have caused a cry to be heard.

For in the going up of Luhitheet timuall weeping thall go up for in the going down of Horonaim the eneman

bave heard a cry of defination.
6 Flee, fave your lives, and be list

the heath in the wilderness.

7 For because thou hast trusted in
thy works, and in thy treasures, thou has alfo be taken, and Chemoft shall go forth into captivity , with his priests and in princes together. 8 And the spoiler thal come upon even

city, and no city shall escape : the valle also shall perish, and the plain shall is destroyed as the LORD bath spoken. 9 Gave wings unto Moab, that it as flee, and get away; for the cities there shall be defolate, without any to dell

therein 10 Curfed be he that doth the world the LORD deceitfully , and curied le le

that keepeth back his fword from blood. outh, and he hath ferled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessell or vessell, neither hath he gone into cash visy : therefore his talle remained a him, and his scent is not changed. 12 There

W2

hall

Ver-

the .

then ants

the

hing

f his

ck to ds.

th to Bo zu r that of the

strey

Arb.

their

felf ;

! put

ig the

gainh hore (

I Jew-

6 44

LORD

o unto

aim is

is con-

Mosk

agaist a being

wa. O et.

m He

tion. le com

sh-cos-

in the

Michigan Sept

be like

fed in

Sed nor

go fort

and la

MAYS DO

e valie

thall be

t it ma

cheren

to dwell

fed be h

blood.

from his

lees, and

effell to

to capilained is d. There

ken.

12 Therefore behold, the dayes come, frith the LORD, that I will fend unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and

break their bottles 13 And Moab shall be assumed of Chemon, as the house of Israel was assumed of Bethel their considence.

14 9 How fay ye, We are mighty and frong men for the war?

15 Moab is spoiled and gone up out of 15 mean is profiled and gone up out of the thereines and his cholen young men are gone down to the flaughter, faith the Kings whole Name is § LORD of holts. 16 The calamity of Moab is neer to come, and his afficient hafter that.

17 All ye that are about him, bemoan

him, and all ye that know his name, fay, How is the firong faff broken, and the beautifull rod !

19 Thou daughter that doest inhabit Diboncome down from thy glory, and fir in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab hall come upon thee, and he shall destroy thy

arong holds. 190 inhabitant of Aroer, fland by the way and efpy ack him that Heeth and her

that escapeth, and say, What is done?
20 Mosh is confounded, for it is broken down : howland cry, tell ye it in

Arnon, that Moab is spoiled, 21 And judgement is come upon the plain countrey, upon Holon, and upon lahazah and upon Mephaath.

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebes

and upon Beth-diblarhaim 23 And upon Kirlathaim, and apon

Beth-gamul, and upon Beth-meons 24 And upon Kerioth, and upon Boz-

of Moab far or neer

25 The horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, faith the L O R D.
26 ¶ Make ye him drunken: for he magnified himself against the L o R D: Mosb also shall wallow in his vomits

and he also shall be in derission 27 For was not Ifrael a derifion unro

thee ! was he found among theeves ! for fince thou spakest of him thou skippeds 28 0 ye that dwell in Moab-leave the

cities, and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove that maketh her nest in the fides of the holes mouth.

29 We have heard the pride of Moabs (he is exceeding proud) his loftimeffe, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtineffe of his heart.

30 I know his wrath-faith the LORDs it it that not be fo, his lies thall not fo

effect it. 31 Therefore wil I howl for Moab and I will cry out for all Moah, mine hear? fall mourn for the men of Kir-heres.

32 O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer; thy plants are gone over the fea, they reach even to the fea of Jazer, the spoiler is frien upon thy fummer-fruits, and upon thy vintage.

33 And lov and gladneffe is taken from the pientfiel fields and from the land of Moab, and I have caused wine to fail from the wine-presses, none shall tread

with mouting, their mouting than be no Mouting.

34 From the cry of Hembon even unto Elealeth, and even unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice; from Zoarseven unto Horonaim , as an heifer of three yeers old : for the waters also of Nimrim shall be desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab faith the LORD, him that offererh in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

35 Therefore mine heart fa!l found, for Moab, like pipes, and my heart fall found like pipes for the men of Kir-heres: because the riches that he hath

gotten is perished. 37 For every head thall be bald, and e-

very beard clipt : upon all the hands shatt be cuttings and upon the loins fackcloth.
38 There shall be lamentation general. ly upon all the house tops of Mosb, an 1 in the Areets thereof : for I have broken

Moab like a vestell, wherein is no pleafure, faith the L OR D. 37 They shall howl, faying. How is it broken down? how hath Moab turned the back with fhame ? fo shall Moab be a

derifion and a difmaying to all them

40 For thus faith the LORD, Behold, he shall flie as an eagle, and shall spread

his wings over Moab. 41 Kerioth is taken, and the ftrong holds are surprised and the mighty mens hearts in Moab at that day shall be as

the heart of a woman in her pangs, 42 And Moab shall be destroyed from being a people, because he hath magni-

fied himself against the LORD.

43 Fear-and the pit and the snare shau be upon thee-O inhabitant of Moabslaith the LORD.

44 He that Recth from & fear, hall fall into the pir and he that getreth up out of the pir hall be taken in the mare : for I will bring upon its even upon Moab, the year of their vilitations faith the LORD, 45 They that fled flood under the fladow of Hembon-because of the force:

but a fire shall come forth out of Head-bon, and a same from the midst of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones.

46 Wo be unto thee O Mosby people of Chemoth peritheth:for thy fons are ta-

hen captives, and thy daughters captives, 47 Yet will I bring again the capti-vity of Moab in the latter dayes, faith the LORD, Thus far is the judgement of

The judgements of the Ammonistics 6 Their reflauration.

Oncerning the Ammonites , thus , faith the LORD ; Hath Ifrael no fons ? hath he no heir ? why then doth their king inherit Gad, and his people dwell in his cities ?

Therefore beholds the dayes comes faith the L ORD, that I will canfe an alarm of war to be beard in Rabbah of the Ammonites, and it halbe a defolate; heap, and her daughters shall be burnt

the

ma the

evi

fait

aftt

and

and

3 latt

capt

11 9

of t

pub and Bel

in p

3

up a

her ther part

faith

fall

toge

go a

their

and:

in a

their

alira

Rious

ain i reftie

them

fend :

the L

the L

lons :

Caldi

the A

come

great

and I

again

their

pert s

10

11

ficil

ioyce

becaus graffe

12

ed-the

bold,

be a v

13

8

3

with fire : then shall Wrael be heir unto them that were his heirs, faith & LORD.

3 Howl. O Heftben for Ai is spoiled : Cryste daughters of Rabbah-gird ve with fackcloth: lament and run to and fro by the bedges: for their king shall go into captivity:and his priefts, and his princes together.

4 Wherefore glorieft thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O back-fliding daughter ! that trufted in her treasures,

Saying. Who fall come unto me? & Behold-I will bring a fear upon theethose that be about thee, and ye shall be driven out every man right forth, and

none mail gather up him that wandereth. And afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ammon,

faith the LORD.

7 Concerning Edom, thus faith the in Teman ! is counfell perifhed from the prudent ? is their wifdom vanified ?

8 Flee yes turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of Dedan : for I will bring the calamity of Elau upon him, the time

that I will vifit him.

9 If grape-gatherers come to thee-would they not leave fome gleaning grapes? if theeves by night, they will deftroy till they have enough.

10 Bur I have made Efau bare, I have uncovered his fecret places, and he hall not be able to hide himfelf: his feed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and he is not.

11 Leave thy fatherlesse children, I will preserve them alive : and let thy

widows truft in me.

12 For thus faith the LORD, Behold, they whose judgement mas not to drink of the cup have affuredly drunken and art thou he that that altogether go ununified ? thou falt not go unpunified, but then fhalt furely drink of th

13 For I have fworn by my felf. faith defolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse, and all the cities thereof stall be

perpetuall waites

14 1 have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an embaffadour is fent unto the heathen, faying, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rife up to the barrell

15 For los I wil make thee fmall among the heathen, and despised among men,

16 Thy terriblenesse hath deceived thee and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill : though thou houldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, faith the LORD.

17 Alfo Edom fhal be a defolation; ever one that goeth by it shall be aftonished, and shall hisse at the plagues thereof.

18 As in the overthrow of Sodom thereof, faith the LORD: no man fhall abide there, neither thall a fon of man

19 Beholdshe fall come up like a lion from the fwelling of Jordan again the habitation of the ftrong ; but I will fuddenly make him run away from her; and who is a chosen man that I may appoint over her ! for who is like me ! and who will appoint me the time ! who is that mepherd that will ftand before me

20 Therefore hear the councell of the LORD, that he hath taken against Edom, and his purpoles that he hath purpoled against the inhabitance of Teman : surely the least of the flock shall draw them out : furely he shall make their habitations defolate with them

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall : at the cry, the noise thereof was heard in the Red-fea.

22 Behold, he hall come up and flie as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah : and at that day mall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart

of a woman in her pangs.
23 ¶ Concerning Damafeus, Hamathia confounded-& Arpad-for they have lead evil tidings they are faint-hearted there is forrow on the fear it cannot be quiet.

24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and turneth her felf to flee, and fear hath feized on her : anguish and forrows have taken ber, as a woman in travell.

25 How is the city of praise not left

the city of my joy !
25 Therefore her young men hal fall in her freets and all the men of war halbe cut off in that day faith & LOND of holls,

7 And I will kindle a fire in the wall Damafeus- and it hall confume the palaces of Benhadad.

28 T Concerning Kedar, & concerning the kingdoms of Hazor-which Nebuchalrezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thu faith the LORD ; Arife ye, go up to Ke dar, and spoil the men of the east. 29 Their tents and their flocks fall

they take away : they hall take to then felves their curtains, and all their veffels and their camels, and they fhall cry unto

them. Fear is on every fide.
30 ¶ Fleesper you far off-dwell dep-0
ye inhabitants of Hazor faith the LORD
for Nebuchad-rezzar king of Babies hath taken counfell against your and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arises get you up unto the wealth nation that dwellerh without cares said the LORD, which have neither gates not

bars, which dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a boory and the multitude of their cattel a spoils and I will fcatter into all windes them that are in the utmost corners and I will bring their calamity from all fides thereof, faith the L O N D.

33 And Hazor shall be a dwelling for drag ons and a defolation for ever; then frall no man abide there, nor any fon of

man dwell in it.

34 The word of the LORD that can to Jeremiah the prophet against Hamsa the beginning of the reign of Zedekish king of Judah saying, 35 Thus faith the LORD of holls.

hold,I will break the bowe of Elam, the

chief of their might. 36 And upon Elam will I bring & fest

windes from the four quarters of heave

and will featter them towards all those winder, and there shall be no nation, whither the out-cafts of Elam fhall not come 37 For I will caufe Elam to be difused before their enemies, and before them that feek their life: and I will bring evilupon them, even my fierce anger-faith the LORD and I will fend & fword after themstill I have confumed them.

28 And I will fer my throne in Elam, and will deffroy from thence the king

and the princes, faith the LORD.

39 But it hall come to passe in the latter dayes, that I will bring again the captivity of Elam-faith the LORD. CHAP. L

1, 9, 21, 35 The judgement of Babylon. 4.17.33 The redemption of Ifrael. He word that the LORD fpake

against Babylon and against the land of the Caideans by Jeremiah the prophet.

2 Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and fet up a standard, publish, and concesi not: fay, Babylon, is taken, Belis confounded, Merodach is broken n pieces her idols are confounded, her mages are broken in pieces:

3 For out of the north there cometh up a nation against herowhich hall make her land defolates; and mone thall dwell therein : they fhall removesthey fhall de-

part both man and beaft

4 In those dayes, and in that time, faith the LORD, the children of Ifrael hall comesthey and the children of Judah together, going, and weeping : they fall go and feek the LORD their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, faying, Come, and let us joyn our felves to the LORD in a perpetuall covenant shas thall not be

6 My people hath been loft fheep : their hepherds have caused them to go aftray-they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgorten their

refting place. 7 All that found them have devoured em, and their adversaries said, We offend not because they have finned against the LORD the habitation of fuffice even

the LORD, the hope of their fathers. 8 Remove out of the midft of Babylon and go forth out of the land of the Caldeans, and be as the he-goats before

the flocks.

9 For los I will raise and cause to come up against Babylons an assembly of great nations from the north countreys and they shall fer themselves in army against ber from thence the shall be taken: their arrows shall be as of a mighty ex-

pert man : none thall return in vain.
To And Caldes thall be a fpotte all that
spoil her thall be farisfied faith & LORD.

11 Because ye were glad-because ye re-oyced-O ye destroyers of mine heritage ? because ye are grown fat as the heifer at

graffe, and bellow as bujs :2.

12 Your mother that be fore confoundedife that bare you hall be aframed : behold, the hindermost of the nations shall be a wildernesses dry land and a defert.

13 Because of the wrath of the LORD

it hall not be inhabited but it hall be wholly defolate : every one that goeth by Babylon hall be aftonified, and hiffe at all her plagues.

14 Put your felves in arry against Babylon round about : all ye that bend the bowe, moot at her spare no arrows : for the harh finned against the LORD.

15 Shoot against her round about : the hath given her hand : her foundations are fallen-her walls are thrown down: for it is the vengeance of the LORD : take vengeance upon her : as the bath donesdo

16 Cut off the fower from Babylons and him that handleth the ficie in the time of harvell:for fear of the oppressing fwords they hall turn every one to his cople, and they hall fiee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ Ifrael is a feattered theep-the Il. ons have driven him away : first the king of Affyria hath devoured him, and laft this Nebuchad-rezzar king of Babylon

hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus faith the LORD of hofts; the God of Ifrael, Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon, and his land;

as I have punified the king of Affyria.

19 And I will bring Ifrael again to
his habitation and he hall feed on Carmel and Bafhan and his foul that be fariffied upon mount Ephraim and Gilead.

20 In those dayes, and in that times faith the LoRD, the iniquity of Ifrael thall be fought for, and there thall be none; and the fins of Indah, and they thall not be found to for I will pardo them whom I referve.

21 Goup against the land of Merahaims even against it, and against the inhabitants of Pekod : wafte, and utterl deftroy after them faith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee

22 A found of battell it in the land,

and of great destruction.

23 How is \$ harmor of \$ whole earth cut afunder and broken blow is Babylon become a defolation among the nations !
24 Thave laid a frare for thee, and thou are also taken O Babylon, and thou waltinet aware t thou art found and alfo caught, because thou hast striven against

LORD. 25 The LORD hath opened his armoy, and hath brought forth the weapons f his indignation : for this is the work of the Lord G o D of hofts, in the land of the Caldeans.

26 Come against her from the utmost up as heaps, and defbroy her urterly : let

nothing of her be left.
27 Slay all her bullocks : ler them go down to the flaughter : wo unto then for their day is come, the time of their vification

28 The voice of them that fee and escape out of the land of Babylon, to declare in Zion the vengeance of the LORD

our God, the vengeance of his temple. Babylon all ye that bend the bowe came against it round about ; let none there of

Il fodt ; and d who is that

of the dom, furely them bitati-

ife of hereof flie 11 1370

ean of heart eath is heard there tiet.

n and r hath s have e left

fall in hal be holis, e wall

ne the erning uchadthus o Ke

s fhall ghemeffels y unto

0.955 ORDs abulon d bath ealthy faith ès not

booty fpoils them I will there-

ng for

there fon of came 20110 lekish

Is Ben, the

E feur eaven and

3

12

he

the

eni

led

the

i f

they

1 ther and the

pon in p

2I.

I'bre

22

ces I

I bre thee

man

thee and i I bre

24

to all evil

light:

froy

which

fretc

thee d

thee :

26

flone ! dation

erer.

prepar

m.M

pta'n :

come t 28 1

wich th thereo the lan 29 A

thall be

30 7

their h

came

31 0 d one

27 blow

25

23 thee

1

elcape : recompense her according to her work; according to all that the hath proud against the Lo RD against the holy

30 Therefore first her young men fall n the fireets and all her men of war shall be cut off in that daysfaith the LORD.

31 Behold, I on against thee, O thou nost proud, faith the Lord G o D of holts: for thy day is come, the time that I will vifit thee.

32 And the most proud shall flumble and fall and none shall raise him up; and I will kindle a fre in his eities, and it

shall devour all round about him. The children of Ifrael, and the children of Judah were oppressed together, and ail that took them captives, held them faft, they refused to let them go.

34 Their redeemer is firong, the thorowly plead their canfe that he may give reft to the land, and disquiet the anhabitance of Babylon.

35 ¶ A fword ir upon the Caldeans, faith the LORD and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and opon her wife men.

36 A fword is upon all liars, and they men, and they fall be difmaied.

spon their charets, and upon all the minipled people, that are in the midft of ter, and they skall become as women: a freded is upon her treasures, and they

28 A drought it upon her waters, and they shall be dried up : for it is the land of graven images, and they are mud upon their idols

39 Therefore the wilde beafts of the 39 Therefore the wild beafts of the determine the wild beafts of the illands final dwell therein and it hall be no more inhabite therein; and it hall be no more inhabite for ever; neither final! it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

39 As God, over-threat-sedous and Goshovenhauid the neighbout cities the confidence in the company of the com

sherein.

41 Behold, a people fhail come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth, 42 They fail hold the bowe and the

lince: they are cruell, and will not flew merey their voice fall roar like the fea, and they field ride upon horser, every she por in any like a min to the banell

against thee, O daughter of Babylon.

47 The hing of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands wared feeble : anguish took hold of him, and

pangs, as of a woman in travell 44 Behold he mall come up like a lion from the fwelling of Jordan unto the ha itation of the firong : but I will make them inddenly run away from her and who is a choice man the I may appoint over her? for who is like me and with will appoint me the sime ? and who is that hepherd that will fland before met 45 Therefore hear ye the counteil of the LORD that he hath taken against ha bylon; and his purposes that he hathpur-posed against the land of the Caldenu: furely the least of the flock shall draw them out : furely be shall make their inbitation defolate with them.

46 At the noise of the taking of Babi lon, the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

HAP. LT. I The severe judgement of God against Bahylon in revenge of Ifrael.

Hus faith the LORD, Beholds I will raife up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midft of them the rife up against me, a deftroying winde;

2 And will fend unto Baby lon famen that shall fan her, and shall empty her hand : for in the day of trouble they fail be against her round about.

3 Against him that bendeth, let the that lifterh himfelf up in his brigandine and spare ye not her young men, define

4 Thus the flain fall fall in the led of the Galdeans, and they that are thrust thorow, in her freets.

5 For ffrael hath not been forfsten, nor Judah of his God, of the LORD of hofts; though their land was filled with fin against the holy One of Israel.

Fire out of the midft of Balvlon and deliver every man his foul : be not cut off in her iniquity : for this is the time of the LORDS vengeance : he will render unto her a recompence.

7 Eabylon hath been a golden cup in drunken : the nations have drunken of ber wines therefore the nations are mad 8 Babylon is fuddenly fallen and de-

froyed : how! for her, rake balm for her pain, if fo be the may be healed. 9 We would have healed Babylon bu e is not healed : forfake her, and let u no every one inco his own countrey : for her fild gement reacheth unto heaven all

intifted up even to the fkies. our righteoufneffe : come and let w declare in Zion the work of the LORD

II Make bright the arrows: gatherth fields : the LORD hath raifed up the fpirit of the kings of the Medes : forhis device is against Babylon to defiroy it; because it is the vengeance of the LOED

occame it is the vengeance of the Loss the vengeance of his temple.

"Az Ser up the flandard upon the suli of flatylon; is make the watch from the up the watchman; piepare the ambuses for the L o Ren Sant both devices and done that which he fpake against the is-

habitants of Babyton.

13 O thou that dwelleft upon ma waters; abimdant in treafures ; thine eal is come, and the measure of thy cove coufneffe.

14"The LORD of hofts bath firers b himfelf: faying, Surely E will fill the that life up's thou against thee.

15 H

ne f

il of

Ba

lei-

mr:

Tan

k

ry is

am f

ainfi

the

đe;

merk

her

faaii

the hom

dinet

ftror

land

bruft

aken

to of

with

w loth

e not

is the

e will

up is

eani

ien ef

mad.

nd de

or her

n ba

let m

y : for

en-mit

forth

ler m

LORD

her the

up the

for his

LORD

e walk

ngs fit

edr and

elie im

d ma

ine end

y core

rorn le

ALL chee

nd the

15 He

wers he hath eftablified the world ! is wifdom , and hath firerched out the

heaven by his understanding. a multitude of waters in the heavens and he causeth the vapours to ascend from

the ends of the earth , he maketh lightenings with rain, and bringeth forth the winde out of his treasures.

17 Every man is brutish by his know-

tedge: every founder is confounded by the graven image; for his molten image is falshood. & there is no breath in them.

18 They are vanity, the work of er-

they fall perift. 19 The portion of Jacob is not like them, for he is the former of all things,

d Ifrael is the rod of his inheritance : the LORD of hoft is his Name.

20 Thou art my battle-ax, and weaons of war : for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I deftroy kingdoms :

21 And with thee will I break in pieces e borfe & his rider, and with thee will Ibreak in pieces the charet and his rider:

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman, and with thee will I break in pieces old and young and with the will I break in pieces the young

man and the maid : 23 I will also break in pieces with there the frephered and his flock, and with the will I break in pieces & hubandman and his yoke of oxen, and with thee will

I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Caldea, all their wil that they have done in Zion in your

as Behold, I am against thee, O defiroying mountain, faith the LORD, which defroyeft all the earth, and I will

firetch out mine hand upon thee and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make

thee aburnt mountain. 26 And they shall not take of thee a one for a corner, nor a ftone for foundations, but thou fhalt be defolate for

ever, faith the LORD. 27 Set ye up a ftandard in the fand, blow the trumpet among the nations: her against her the kingdoms of Ararat Minni and Africhenaz : appoint a ca-ptain against her : cause her horses to

come up as the rough catespillars.
28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and for-19w; for every purpose of the L OR D hall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation nithout an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Babylon have orborn to fight: they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed they came as women; they have burnt their inelling places : her bars are broken.
31 One post shall run to meet anothers

one mostenger to meet another ; to

as He bath made the earth by his new the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one end.

32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burnt with dem and the men of war are affrighted

33 For thus faith the LORD of hofte the God of Ifrael. The daughter of Babylon is like a threfting-floors if is time to thresh her : yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nebuchad rerzar the king of Baby-lon hath devoured meshe hath crushed meshe bath made me an empty veffeil a he hath fivallowed me up like a dragon; he hath filled his belly with my delicators he hath caft me out.

35 The violence done to me and to my fleinshe upon Babylon hall the inhabitant of Zion iay; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Caldea, hall Jerusalem fay.

36 Therefore thus faith the LORDs Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee and I wil drie up her

fea, and make her fprings dry.

37 And Babylon hall become heaps, dwelling place for dragons, an aftonish-ment & an histing without an inhabitant. 38. They fhall roar together like tions

they shall yell as lions whelps.

39 In their heat I will make their feafts, and I will make them drunken. that they may rejoyce, and fleep a peretushi fleep, and not wake, faith the LORD.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the flaughter-like rams with he-goats,

It How is Shefbach taken! and how is the praise of the whole carth furprised ? how is Babylos become an aftonifment among the nations !

42 The fea is come up upon Babylons the is covered with the multirude of the

waves thereof,

43 Her cities are a defolation, a dry land and a wilderneffera land wherein p man dwelleth , neither doth any fon of man paffe thereby.
44 And I wil punish Bel in Babylon and

I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath fwallowed up, and the nations shall not flow together any more un-

45 My people, go ye out of the midd of her, and deliver ye every man his foul

46 And left your heart faint , and ye fear for the rumour that thall be heard in the land : a rumour hall both come on veer, and after that in another yeer Shall come a rumour and violence in the lands

ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore behold, the dayes come, that I will do iudgement upon the gaven images of Babylon, and her whole land.

hall fall in the midft of her. 48 Then the heaven and the earth and

Il that is therein hall fing for Babylon a for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north-faith the LORD.

49 As Babylon hath caused the flain of Ifrael to fail : fo at babylon shall fail the

flain of all the earth.

50 Ye that have escaped the fword go away fand not Bill:remember & LORD

8

C

ing for

Rt of :

of w

in t

the ! of el

af th

230

jua TE.

Sud

Vinces

2 5

her ter

ter lor

all he

with h

of affid

tude: il Indeth

OVERTO T crufe no

all her

ligh : h

in birte

5 He

emies mided

transgre

nfar off : and let Jerufalem come iato

\$1 We are confounded because we have heard reproach, thame hath covered our

fanduaries of the LORDS house.

52 Wherefore behold, the dayes come, faith the LORD, that I will do judgement upon her graven images, and tho-row all the land the wounded that groan. 33 Though Babylon thould mount up to beaven, and though the thould fortific the

ight of her ftrength, yet from me fall (potlers come unto her, faith the LORD. 54 A found of a cry someth from Ba-ylon, and great defination from the and of the Caldeans

55 Because the LORD hath spoiled Babylon and defroyed out of her the great Woice, when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered.

56 Becarife the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bowes is broken, for the LORD God of recom-

pences half furely require.

37 And I will make drunk her princes,
and her wife men- her capsains, and her
rulers, and her mighty men: and they
thalf deep a perpetuall deep and now
wake, fauth the King, whose Name is the ORD of hofis.

Thus faith the LORD of hofts. The broad walls of Babylon thall be utterly broken, and her high gates thall be burnt with fire, and the people hall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they

thall be weary.

59 The word which Jeremish the het commanded Beraiah the fon of Neriah, the fon of Maafeish, when he went with Zedekiah the king of Judah into Babylon, in the fourth yeer of his reign : & this Seraish was a quier prince.

60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon : en all thefe words that are written

against Babylon.

61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah. When
thou comest to Babylon, and shak see,
and shalt read oil these words.

62 Then shalt thou fay-O LORD then but spoken against this place, to cut it off that none shall remain in it, neither m nor beaft, but that it hall be defose for ever.

63 And it shall be when thou hast made an end of reading this book , that thou alt binde a ftone to it, and caft it into

the midft of Euphrates.

64 And thou halt fry, Thue hall Babylon fink and fhall not rife from the evil that I will bring upon her : and they of Jeremiah

CHAP. LII.

I Zedekiah rebelleth. 4 Jerufalem is tefieged. 8 Zedekiah fons killed, 12 Neearriesh away the captives.

Z Edekiah was one and twenty yeers old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven yeers in Jerufalem , and mothers name was Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah,

a And be did that which was evil in the ey s of the L o R Daccording to all that lehoiskim had done.

3 For through the anger of the Lord it came to pane in Jerufalem and Judah, till he had cast them out from his pr fence, that Zedekish rebelled against the

king of Babylon.
4 ¶ And it came to paffe in the nint yeer of his reign, in the tenth monethin the tenth day of the moneth, that Neduchad-rezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his army against ferufalem and pirched against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was belieged unto the eleventh yeer of king Zedekiah.
6 And in the fourth moneth in the

ninth day of the moneth, the famine was fore in the city, fo that there was so bread for the people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken up and all e men of war fied , and went forth on of the city by night, by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the kings garden ( now the Caldeses were by the city round about ) and they

went by the way of the plain

8 ¶ But the army of the Caldeans profued after the king, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho, and all his

army was fcattered from him.
9 Then they took the king, and carried him up umo the king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath : where he

gave judgement upon him. 10 And the king of Babylon flew the fons of Zedekiah before his eyes : he flew alfo all the princes of Judah in Riblah. shand the king of Babylon bound him is chains, and carried him to Babylen, and

put him in prison till & day of his dent.
12 ¶ Now in the fifth moneth inthe tenth day of the moneth ( which was the nincteenth yeer of Nebuchad-rezzar ting of Babylon) came Nebuzaradan captain of the guard, which ferved the king of

Babylon, into Jerufalem;
13 And burnt the house of the LORD and the kings house, and all the house of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great

men burnt be with fire.

14 And all the army of the Calden that were with the captain of the gunti down all the walls of Jerafaien round about.

15 Then Nebuzaradan the capraind the guard carried away captive certaind the poor of the people and the relidued the people that remained in the city me those that fell away, that fell to the king

of Babylon and the rest of the multimit.

16 But Nobuzaradan the captain of the nard-left certain of the poor of the in for vine-dreffers, and for hufband-m

17 Alfo the pillars of braffe that and in the house of the LORD, and the lake and the brazen fea that was in the hould of the LORDstheCaldeans brake, and co ried all the braffe of them to Babylon.

18 The cauldrons alfo and the horse and the funders, and the bowls, and it spoons & all the vessels of brasse with with they ministered, took they say.

6 And ar leas 19 And the basines and the strepanes and the basis and the cauldrones and the cauldricks and the fipones and the capiticks and the spoids in gold and that which was of filters in filters took the

esprain of the guard away:
20 The two pillars one fea and twelve
bearen bulls that were under the bafes,
which king Solomon had made in the
baule of the L O R D: the braffe of all
thefe verflus was without weight.

11 And concerning the pillars the height of one pillar mass eighteen cubits, and a filler of twelve cubits did compafe it and the thicknesse thereof mass four

dugers: it was hollow.

22 And a chapiter of braffe was upon it and the height of one chapiter was five cubits with net-works and pomegranates upon the chapiters round about all of

spon the freenal pillar also, and the pomegranates were like unto these.

23 And there were ninety and six porne-granates on a side, and all the pomegranates upon the net-work were an bundred

reund about.

24 ¶ And the captain of the guard took
Seraish the chief prieft, and Zephaniah
the iccord prieft, and the three keepers
of the door.

35 he took also out of the city an enach, which had the charge of the men of war and seven men of them char were seer the kings persons which were found in the city, and the principal scribe of the both, who mustered the people of the land, and threstone men of the people of the inal that were found in the midst of the city. 26 So Nebutaradan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah.

27And the king of Babylon fanote the maand put them to death in Riblah, in the land of Hamath: thus indah was carried away captive out of his own land.

28 This is the people whom Nebuchsirezzar carried away captive in the feventh yeer, three thousand Jews and three

and twenty.

a placke eighteenth yeer of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerufalem eight hundred thirty and two

persons.

qo In the three and twentieth yees

di Nebuchad-rezzar. Nebuzaradan the
captain of the guard carried away captive

of the Jews feven hundred fourty and
five persons: all the persons were sour

thouland and fix hundred.

3.4 And it came to paffe in \$ feven and
thirtieth were of \$ captivity of lebonakin
king of Judah, in the twelfth moneth
the five & twentieth day of the moneth
that Evil-merodach king of abylon, in
the first were of his reign. lifted up the
head of lebotakin king of Judah and
beought him forth out of prifons

32 And spake kindly unto hismand for his shrone above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon.

33 And changed his prifon garments and be did continually eat bread before

him all the dayes of his life.

34 And for his diet there was a continual diet given him of the hing of Babylona every day a portion until the day of his death all the dayes of his life.

## THE LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH.

CHAP. 1. Jerusalems misery for ber fins: 12 Her complaint: 18 She conjuster Gods

judgement to be righteous.

Ow dorth the city fir folitayother mes full of people's
how is the become as a
widow! the first mes great
among the nations, and
princefte among the protiacts bow is the become tributary!

2 She weepeth fore in the nights, and let tears are on her cheeks 2 among all her lovers he hash none to comfort herall her friends have dealt treacheroully with her they are become her enemies, 3 luthin is gone into captivity-because of luthin and heraufe of great fervimile he dwelleth among the heathen. See

sadeth no rest: all her persecutours overtook her between the strains. A The wayes of Zion do mourn becase none come to the solenn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests igh: her virgins are assisted, and she is

in bitterneffe.

Her adverfaries are the chief, her femies prosper: for the LORD hath midded her; for the multitude of her transgreffions her children are gone into santivity hefore the many transgreffions.

6 And from the daughter of Zion all is lessy is departed; her princes are

become like harts that finde no patures and they are gone without firength before the purfuer.

7 Jerufalem remembered in the dayes of her affictions and of her miferies, all her pletaint things that the had in the dayes of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy-and none did help her; the adverfarse (sw her; and did mock at her felbushs.

the man of the energy and the case ever the rather than the ra

O Her filthinesse is in her skirts, the remembereth not her last end, therefore the came down wonderfully: she that no comforters O LORD-behold my affictions for the enemy bath magnified himself.

to The adversary bath spread out his hand upon all her pleasant things: for he hath seen that the tasten entered into her sanstuary whom thou did the command that they should not enter into the concretation.

ongregation.

If All her people fightehey feels breads
they have given their pleafant things fee
ment to refleve the foul a feet O Lord,
and confider a for I am become vile.

and confider: for I am become vite.

12 ¶ It it nothing to you all ye that
paffe by? behold and fee, if there be an
forrow like unto my forrow, which is

all sh

the nth hein beheand

the was

d all the the mai exas they

Zedeil his d caron to

e flew blah. edekinim in m, and

death.
in the
pas the
ar king
appain
aing of

LORDi sufes di e great deansi guardi rafalen prain di

raind

he king drivate. In of the head men. has men he balen

he host and cabylos. thortis and de e where

2837. 19 M

L

96

fix

gre

2

600

1 T

2

sh

into

krne

eld,

5

6

they t

not g

teth o

9 H Hone

10 wait<sub>ed</sub> 11 tatled lefola

12

8 2 m

13 Liver

end th IS H m, duck

16 1

gravel

hes.

off from 18 A

ope is

one unto me,wherewith the LORD hath Milted me in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he fent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: be hath spread a net for my feet, he hath urned me back : he hath made me defolate, and faint all the day.

14 The yoke of my transgreffions is bound by his hand : they are wreathed, and come up upon my neck : he hath delivered me into their hands , from hom I am not able to rife up.

all my mighty men in the midft of me: he bath called an affembly against me're crush my young men. The Lord hath, troden the wirgin the daughter of Judah, as in a wine-preffe.

16 For these things I weep mine eye time eye runneth down with water, because the Comforter that should relieve my foul is far from me: my children are defolare, because the enemy prevailed. 27 Zion spreadeth forth her hands,

ad there is none to comfort her : the LORD hath commanded concerning Jathat his adverfaries should be round about him : Jerufalem is as a menfruous woman among them.

18 The LORD is righteous, for I

have rebelled against his commandment: bear, I pray you, all people, and behold my forrow: my virgins and my young

men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers but they de-ceived me: my priefts and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their meat to relieve their fouls. O Behold , O L O R D :- for I am in

diftreffe : my bowels are troubled : mine beart is turned within me, for I have grievoully rebelled : abroad the fword ereaveth, at home there is as death.

21 They have heard that I figh there s none to comfort me : all mine enemies have heard of my trouble, they are glad that thou halt done it : thou wilt oring the day that thou haft called , and they shall be like unto me.

22 Let all their wickednes come before thee : and do unto them as thou haft do wate me for all my transgreffions : for my fighs are many and my heart is faint.

3 Feremiah laments Ferufalems mifery: 20 He complains thereof to God. How hath the Lord covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger; and cast down from heaven amto the earth the beauty of Israel; and remembered not his footstool in the day

of his anger?
2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob and bath not pi-tied; he hath thrown down in his wrach the firoug-holds of the daughter of Ju-dah; he hath brought them down to the nd , he hath polinted the kingdom and the princes th

ereof

3 He hath cut off in his fierce anger all the horn of Ifrael: he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire which devoureth round about.

4 He hath bent his bowe like an enemy he flood with his right hand as an adverfary, & flew all mat were pleafant to the Zion : he poured out his fury like fire.

The Lord was as an enemy : he had

fwallowed up Ifrael , he hath fwallowed up all her palaces : he hath destroyed his strong holds & bath increased in daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation. 6 And he hath violently taken away his tabernacle, as if it were of a garden he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the LORD hath caused the solema feafts and fabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the prieft.
7 The Lord bath caft off his alter:

he hath abhorred his fanduary : he huh given up into the hand of the enemythe walls of her palaces: they have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in

the day of a felemn feaft.

The LORD hath purposed to defroy the wall of the daughter of Zion : he has firetched out a line : he hath not withfore he made the rampart and the wall to lament : they languished together.

9 Her gates are funk into the ground; he hath destroyed & broken her bars: her king and her princes are among the Gentiles : the law is no more , ber prop alfo finde no vision from the LORD

to The elders of the daughter of Zies fit upon the ground, and keep filence they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sale cloth : the virgins of Jerufalem harg down their heads to the gro

11 Mine eyes do fail with tears : my bowels are troubled : my liver is pound upon the earth, for the defituation of the daughter of my people, because the chil-dren and the sucklings swoon in the Arcets of the city,

12 They fay to their mothers, When as corn and wise t when they fwoend a the wounded in the fireers of the city when their foul was poured out into

their mothers bosom. 13 What thing shall I take to witnest for thee! what thing thall I liken to then O daughter of Jerufalem t what shall I equall to thee that I may comfort thee 0

virgin dupler of Zion? for the break
is great like the fea z-who can heal thet
14. The prophets have feen vain al
foolish things for thee-and they have so
discovered thine iniquity; to turn so
they captivity a but have feen for thee falls burdens, and causes of banifiment

15 All that paffe by clap their hash thee : they hife and wag their head #

the daughter of Jernfalern, faying I the terry that men call. The perfeditor beauty: The joy of the whole carth?

56 All thine enemies have open their mouth againft thee: they hife as gnash the teeth: they fay, We have fine lowed her up : certainly this is the day that we looked for : we have found, me

17 The LORD hath done that which he had devised ; be bath fulfilled his we

n he had commanded in the dayes of eld : he hath thrown down and hath not pitied : and he hath caused thine enemy to rejoyce over thee, he hath fet up the

horn of thine adverfaries. 18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O will of the daughter of Zion, let tears run down like a river day and night :

give thy felf no reft, let not the apple of thine eye cease.

TY1

the

of.

nh

sed

his

gh-

ion.

bis

be

tm-

Zition

at t

hach

stie

de a

s in

roy

hack ith-

ere. il to

and a

: her

Gen-

phets

Zies

nce s

ads ; fack hang

1 Bry

pured

of the

chil-

n the

Vhere

red u

citys

inte

eneffe

thee hall I

break

thee?

ve oot

awa

e fale

hands rad #

fr this

e finale

nd, me

bid ke Spirit E

h! opental Te and

19 Arifes cry out in the night : in the beginning of the watches pour our rhine heart like water before the face of the Lord : lift up thine hands roward him-for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every fireet.

20 & Behold O LORD and confider to whom thou half done this : fhall the women ear their frait and children of a fpan long ! first the priest and the prophet be

finn in the landuary of the Lord?

21 The young and the old lie on the
ground in the fireets: my virgins and
my young men are fallen by the fword:
they haft flain them in the day of thy
mager; thou haft killed, and not pitted.

22 Thou haft called as in a forem day

ny terrours round about ; fo that in the day of the LORDS anger, none escaped, or remained : those that I have fwadled and brought up , bath mine enemy confumed

CHAP. III. 22 By the mercies of God they nourish their hope, 37 acknowledge Gods ju-fice, 55 and pray for deliverance.

Am the man that hath feen afficient by the rod of his wrath.

He hath led me , and brought me

into darkneffe, but not into light.

3 Surely against me is he turned, he turned his hand against me all the day. My fleth and my fkin bath he made

old, he hath broken my bones.
5 He hath builded against me, and passed me with gall and travell.

He hath fet me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.

7 He hash hedged me about that I cannot get out:he hath made my chain heavy Also when I cry and shout, he shut-

teth out my prayer.

9 He hath enclosed my ways with hown
from: he hath made my paths crooked.

10 He was unto me as a bear lying in

wait and as a lion in fecret places.

11 He hath turned afide my wayes and pulled me in pieces: he hath made me defolate.

12 He hath bent his Bowe, and fet me as a mark for the arrow 13 He both caused the arrows of his

quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a derifion to all my people, and their fong all the day.

15 He hath filled me with bitternesshe buth made me drunken with wormwood. 16 He hath alfo broken my reeth with gravell-flones, he bath covered me with

7 And thou haft removed my coul far of from peace : I forgat prosperiet.
18 And I faid, My ftrength and my

19 Kemembering my affiction and my

20 My foul hath them ftill in rememberance, and is humbled in me.

This I recall to my minde, there-

fore have I hope.

22 4 It as of the LORDS mercies that we are not confumed, because his compaffions fail not.

23 They are new every morning: great is thy faithfuineffe.

The LORD is my portion faith my

foul sherefore will I hope in him.
25 The LOND is good unto them that wait for him- to 5 foul that feeketh him.
26 It is good that a man fould both

ope, and quietly wait for the falvation of the LORD

27 It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28 He fitteth alone , and keepeth filence, because he hath born is upon him.

29 He putterh his mouth in the dufts if so be there may be hope.

30 He giverh his cheek to him that fmiteth him , he is filled full with re-

31 For the LORD will not caft of for ever.

32 But though he cause grief. yet will he have compation according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 For he doth not affile willingly,

nor grieve the children of men. 34 To cruft under his feet all the pri-

foners of the earth 35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the most High-

36 To subvert a man in his cause, the Lord approveth nor.

37 TWho is he that faith, and it coneth to passo, when the Lord commandeth if not ?

38 Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not evil and good?

39 Wherefore doth a living man complain , a man for the punishment of his fine !

40 Let us fearch and try our wayes, and turn again to the LORD.

41 Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens

42 We have transgressed, and have rebelled, thou haft not pardoned.

43 Thou haft covered with anger and perfecuted us : thou halt flain, thou halt

not pitied.
44 Thou haft covered thy felf with a cloud , that our prayer fould not paffe thorow

45 Thou haft made us as the off-fcouring & refuse in the midft of the people, 46 All our enemies have opened their

mouths againft us 47 Fear and a fnare is come upon us, defolation and destruction.

48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water, for the defiruation of the

daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down and ceafeth not without any intermission:

50 Till the L O R D look down , and behold from heaven. 51 Mine eye affester my heart-became of all the daughters of my city.

53 Mine Aa 3

32 Mine enemies chafed me fore like s bird. without caufe.

53 They have cut off my life in the ngeon and caft a flone upon me.

54 Waters flowed over mine head. phen I faid. I am cut off.

4591 called upon thy Name,O LORD, ut of the low dungeon.

56 Thou haft heard my woice, hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry. 57 Thou drewest neer in the day that I called upon thee : thou faidft, Fear not. \$80 Lordsthou hast pleaded the causes my foul, thou hast redeemed my life.

59 O LORD-thou haft feen my wrong-

adge thou my cause. 60 Thou haft feen all their vengeances

and all their imaginations againft me. 61 Thou haft heard their reproach. O LORD , and all their imaginations aguint me :

62 The lips of those that role up a-

all the day.
67 Behold their fitting down, and their

pling up. I am their mulick.
64 Render unto them a recompence.
6 LORD-according to the work of their

65 Give them forsow of beart, thy rfe unto them.

66 Perfecute and deftroy them in an-

Persecute sha acteur form in the LORD.

C H A P. IIII.

Zion berwailerh her pirifult eftare:
13 She confessed her fins. 21 Edom is
Threatened. 22 Zion is comforted.

Tow is the gold become dim ! how lis the most fine gold changed ! the Rones of the fanduary are poured out in the top of every fireet.

2 The precious fons of Tion compara-

ble to fine gold how are they efteemed as arthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter !

Even the fea-monfters draw out the reft they give fuck to their young ones : the daughter of my people is become cruell-like the offriches in the wildernes.

4 The tongue of the fucking childe thirft : the young children afk bread, and Do man breaketh it unto them

They that did feed delicately are defolate in & freets : they that were brought up in fearlet, embrace dung-hills.

of For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people, is greater then the punishment of the fin of Sodoms that was overthrows as in a moment, and no hand flayed on her.

7 Her Nazarites were purer then fnows re ruddy in body then rubies, their polithing was of faphir.

Their visage is blacker then a coal : they are not known in the fireets : their thin cleaveth to their bones : it is wi-

thered it is become like a flick.

9 They that be flain with the fwon are better then they that be flain with hunger: for these pine away, fricken thorow for ment of the fruits of the field. TO The hands of the pitifull women have sodden their own children, they

were their meat in the deftruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The LOND harh accomplished his

fury, he hath powred out his fierce and and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and ath devoured the foundations thereof. 12 The kings of the earth, and allth

inhabitants of the world would not have beleeved, that the adversary and the enmy fould have entered into the gares of Icrufalem

13 T For the fins of her prophets and the iniquities of her priests, that have med the blood of the just in the mids

14 They have wandered as blinde m in the ftreets, they have polluted themfelves with blood. fo that men could se touch their garments.

15 They cried unto them. Depart to it is unclean, depart, depart, touch not when they fled away and wandered : they faid among the heathen, They fail m ore fojourn there.

16 The anger of the Lo RD hath diel. ded themshe will no more regard them: they respected not the persons of the priefts, they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us our eyes as yet failed for our vain help : in our watching we line watched for a nation that could as lar I fa

2

Mai

EApl

3

Pre!

mire Wat

wind cloud

krigh

of th

the li

hia 11

6

likene

7 A

the fol

& calve

8 An

der the

aboy fo

they we

they for

face of

ar bed

II T

BER W

they for

devery

and two

breard they wer

12 As

y wes

13 As

10 A

9 T mother

18 They hunt our freps that we can o in our freets : our end is neen on dayes are fulfilled, for our end is come.

19 Our perfecutours are fwifter the the eagles of the heaven : they purfiel s upon the mountains, they laid with for us in the wilderneffe. 20 The breath of our noftrils the me

ointed of the LORD was taken in their pits-of whom we faid, Under his hades we shall live among the heathen.
21 ¶ Reloyce and be glad O dangler of Edom, that dwellest in the land of

thee : thou that be drunken, and fait thee : thou e thy felf naked.

22 The punifimment of thine iniquity is accomplished. O daughter of Zion & will no more carry thee away into capti wity:he wil wifit thine iniquity. O daugh ter of Edom, he will discover thy fins.

A pitiful complaint of Zion in prant unto God. Remembers O LORD, what is cont upon us : confider, and behold at

reproach. 2. Our inheritance is turned to firm

gers, our houses to aliens 3 We are orphans and fatherleffe of others are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for me ney, our wood is fold unto us.

Our necks are under perfecutius we labour and have no reft 6 We have given the hand to the Egy

tians, and to the Affyrians, to be fail fed with bread. 7 Our fathers have finned and are and we have born their iniquities,

8 Servants have ruled over us ? their

ŋ,

of the

ed his and is

eof.

aff the t have e ent-

ites of

between

mi4ft

e mes them-

d sec

IT TH

h note

: they

all me

diel.

chem: of the 79.

ed for

e fame

d not

camne

Ti CE

ome.

t then

orfiel

88

he m their

ngher

end of

s ume

d fielt

iquity

ion-le

capti-

dauch

fins.

रूप स्त्रृति

come

ld out

first

en out

em re

prient

e Egy

78 900

f their

9 We gat our bread with the perill of our lives, because of the sword of the wilderneffe

to Our fkin was black like an oven, because of the terrible famine. 11 They ravished the women in Zion,

end the maids in the cities of Judah. 12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not honoured.

13 They took the young men to grinde, and the children fell under the wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the pue, the young men from their mulick.
15 The joy of our heart is cealed,

our dance is turned into mourning.

16 The crown is fallen from our head ; wo unto us that we have linned.

o unto us that we have finned.

7 For this our heart is faint for the

things our eyes are dim.

18 Becaule of the mountain of Zions which is defolate, the foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou-O LORD-remained for ever a thythrone from generation togeneration.
30 Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, and forfake us to long time?

21 Turn thou us unte thee, O Long and we hall be turned : renew our dayes

as of old. 22 But thou haft utterly rejelted us : thou art very wroth against us.

## THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL.

C H A P. I. 1 The time of Exchiels prophecie: 4 His

The immed Exesses proposets: 4 ris wifting of berushims 1 S and wheeling 55 and of Gods glovy.

So and of Gods glovy.

Wit came to paffe in the month/ns the fifth day of the month/ns the fifth day of the captives by theiriver of Checkethe scape were conceded and

ar) that the heavens were opened, and I aw visions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the moneth (which was the fifth yeer of king Jeholakins eaptivity)

The word of the LORD came exprefly unto Ezekiel the prieft, the fon of niver Chehar and the hand of the Lord

was there upon him.
4 ¶ And I looked and behold a whirlwinde came out of the north, a great brightnesse mas about it, and out of the midft thereof as the colour of amber, out

of the midft of the fire. 5 Alfe out of the mide thereof come the likenesse of four living cresquees, and is was their appearance : they had the likeneffe of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and

every one had four wings. 7 And their feet were ftraight feet,and

the fole of their feet mas tike the tole of a calves foot, and they fparkled like the colour of burnified braffe.

8 And they had the hands of a man un der their wings on their four fides, and they four had their faces, and their wings. 9 Their wings were joyned one to

mothersthey turned not when they went: they went every one Araight forward. 10 As for the likeneffe of their faces

ty four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion on the right fide, and the our had the face of an ox on the left fide: they four alfo had the face of an eagle.

II Thus mere their faces : and their ngs were freiched upward two mings severy one were joyned one to another, and two covered their bodies,

12 And they went every one Graight breard , whither the spirit was to go. ey went : and they turned nor when

13 As for the likenesse of the living stume , their appearance was like burning coals of fire's and like the appearance of lamps : it went up and do mong the living creatures, and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth

lightning.

14 And the living creatures ran; and returned "as the appearance of a flack of

turned as a lightning.

15 9 Now as I beheld the living creatures sheld-one wheel upon an lightch has the living creatures with his foot fates.

16 The appearance of the wheels and the shell was a life unto the colour of a

beryl : and they four had one likeseffer and their appearance, and their work was wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four fides ; and they returned not

when they went. 18 As for their rings, they were fo high that they were dreadfull, and their rings were full of eyes round about them four, 10 And when the living creatures wents the wheels went by them : and when the earth, the wheels were lift up

20 Whitherfoever the fpirit was to gos they went, thither was their fpirit to go, and the wheels were lifted up over a-gainft them: for the spirit of the living creature mas in the wheels.

21 When those went, these went ; and when those flood these flood ; and when those were lifted up from the earth-the wheels were lifted up over against thems for the spirit of the living creature mas

22 And the likeneffe of the firmamen upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible cryftall . firetched forth over their heads above

23 And under the firmament mere their wings ftraight, the one toward the others every one had two which covered on this fide ; and every one had two waich covered on that fide their bodies,

24 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings like the noise of great waters: as the voice of the Almie tysthe voice of speechs as the noise of an hoft : when they flood , they let down

their wings.
25 And there was a voice from the fire ament that was over their beads, when mamentalist was over the their wings they floods and had let down their wings A 2 4 26 ¶ And

righ

Hive

deli 22 ther

Arif

then 23

the p

fam I

my !

24

and i

men with

25

fit in

thee

26

to th

be du

prov

them

heare beare

rebel

170 felti.

T

nogs 2

fort a R: fe

batter

3-1

noe p

tween

again

Mafi

lay the

00 it :

dayes I

f the

rofi

Aryes.

the bo

6 1

emili

talt b

ludah f

ee ea

7 7

tard

ou fi

27

was over their heads was the likenesse of with this roll that I give thee. Then did a throne, as the appearance of a faphysas the likeneffe as the appearance of a

mm above upon it.

27 And I faw as the colour of ambers,

as the appearance of fire round about
within it: from the appearance of his

boins even upward, and from the appear ce of his loins even downward. I faw as were the appearance of fire, and it had

aB As the appearance of the bowe that is in the cloud in the day of rains for was the appearance of the brightneffer conductor. This was the appearance of the brightneffer conductor. This was the appearance of the bikeneffe of the plony of the London and when I faw it. I fell upon my face; and I hand a sain of one the finite. beard a voice of one that spake. C H A P. II.

mmision: 6His instruction: 2 Exekiels e The roll of his beavis prophecy.
No he faid unto me, Son of man, fand upon thy feet, and I will fpeak

2 And the spirit entered into me, when a spale unto me, and set me upon my beyond the same with the spale unco me. 3 And set said unto me. Son of man, I and thee to the children of Israel, to a find thee to the children of lines; to sebellious nation that bath rebelled against me: they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this

For they are impudent children and bearted : I do fend thee unto them, nd thou halt fay unto them, Thus faith

abe Lord GoD.

§ And thousen of manbe not afraid

¶ And thousen of manbe not afraid

¶ And thousen of manbe not afraid

of them,neither be afraid of their words, shough briers and thorns he with thee, and thou doest dwell among scorpions : be not afraid of their words, nor be difayed at their looks , though they be a ebellious house.

them, whether they will hear or whether they will forbear, for they are most re-belious. 7 And thou halt fpeak my words unto

8 But thousion of mans hear what I fay unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house : open thy mouth, and eat that I give thee.

hand was fent unto me, and los a roll of

a book was therein. 10 And he spread it before me, and it was written within andwithour, and there was written therein, lamentations, and nourning, and wo

mournings and wo.

2. Exchicl esteth the roll: 15 God showesh him the rule of prospect; 22 God shutteth and openeth his mouth.

Moreover, he faid unto me: Son of man, cut that thou fieded! i ear this nolland gos fpeak unto y house of I frael.

3 So I opened my mouth, and he caufed me to eat that roll.

3 And be faid unto me ; Son of man;

26 4 And above the firmament that canfe thy belly to eat, and fill the house I cat it, and it was in my mouth as honey for fweetneffe.

4 ¶ And he faid mrto me Son of man orget thee unte the house of Ifrael, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not fent to a people of a ftrange speech, and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel.

6 Not to many people of a frank fpeech, and of an hard language, whole words thou canft not understand: furth had I fent thee to themsthey would have hearkened unto thee:

But the house of Ifrael will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me; for all the house of If-

8 Behold: I have made thy face fire against their faces and thy fore-head

frong against their foreheads. 9 As an adamant harder then Rint hart I made thy forehead a fear them age neither be diffmayed at their loom though they be a rebellious house.

to Moreover, he faid unto me, Son of man, all my words that I hall frest unto thee receive in thine heart and her

with thine ears.

II And go, get thee to them of the captivity , unto thy people, and frest unto them and tell them, Thus faith the Lord GOD, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then the fpirit took me up, and I heard behinde me a voice of a great miting, faying, Bleffed be the glory of the

LORD from his place.

13 I heard also the noise of the win of the living creatures that touched out another; and the noise of the wheels ore against them, and a norfe of a great mile

14 So the Spirit lifted me up and took me away, and I went in bitterneffe, in the heat of my fpirit, but the hand of the LORD was ftrong upon me.

15 Then I came to them of the citivity at Tel-abib, that dwelt by theriver of Chebar, and I fat where they im and remained there aftonished among them feven dayes.

16 And it came to paffe at the end of feven dayes, that the word of the LORD came unto menfaying

17 Son of man, I have made thes vatchman unce the house of Ifrat! therefore hear the word at my monthand give them warning from me.

18 When I fay unto the wicked; The warning nor fpeaked to warn the wicked from his wiched way to fave his lifeght same wicked man shal die in his iniq

ut his blood wil I require at thine ha 19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, # he turn not from his wickedneffe, s from his wicked way, he fall die in his iniquity but thou halt delivered the foul 20 Again, when a righteous man don

turn from his right coulnefferand com iniquity, and I lay a flumbling block be-fore himshe hall die : because thou last not given him warning he fhall die in

ran fi rophe 8. A heer an

ŋ.

n đột

man. , and

ple of

uagt,

range whose furely

kare

net i

I not

of If-

rong

have nety

Son fpenk hene

of the

f peak a

10 6

and I

ruft-of the

ning 1 000

070

mile-

took

in the f che

ie ch he ti-

y fats

mong

nd of

ORB.

hee s

rael :

hand

The

n not

icked festhe quitys hand and

n his foul.

doth

k le-

ind a his

đ.

fa, and his righteoufnesse which he hath dose half not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand. I Neverthelesse; if thou warn the

righteous man, that the righteous fin Brebecufe he is warned : alfo thou haft delivered thy foul,

22 ¶ And the hand of the LORD was there upon me, and he faid unto me, Arife-go forth into the plain, and I will

there talk with thee.

23 Then I arofe, and went forth into the plain, and behold, the glory of the LORD flood there, as the glory which I fin by the river of Chebar, and I fell on-

24 Then the fpirit entered into me, mi fet me upon my feet, and fpake with e, and faid unto me, Go, thut thy felf

within thine house,

15' But thou. O fon of man-behold the firli put bands upon thee, and fhall binde the with them, and thou fhalt not go out

among them.

26 And I will make thy tongue cleave
to the roof of thy mouth; that thou halt be dumb, and thair not be to them a reprover : for they are a rebellious house.

27 But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt fay unto them. Thus faith the Lord GOD, He that heareth, let him hear, and he that forbeareth let him forbear : for they are a rebellious house,

roction of the A.P. IIII.
1 Under a type is fixewed feroboand deficions. 9 is the provision of the flegs the beneficie of the famine.
Thou also fron of many take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray

spon it the cityseven Jerufalem

2 And lay fiege against it and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; let the camp also against it, and fee lattering rams against it round about.
3 - Moreover, take those unto thee an

on pan, and fer it for a wall of iron between thee and the city, and fet thy face whalt lay siege against it : this Shall he a figne to the house of Ifrael,

4 Lie thou alfo upon thy left fide, and in the iniquity of the house of Israel up-ea it : according to the number of the dies that thou shalt lie upon its thou

fait bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the yeers of their iniquity, according to the numer of the dayes, three hundred and ninery dayes. So halt thou bear the iniquity of

the house of Ifrael.

And when thou halt accomplished themlis again on thy right fide, and thou halt bear the iniquity of the boule of buth fourty dayes: I have appointed the each day for a yeer.
 Therefore thou hale fer thy face.

ward the fiege of Jerufalem, and thin

search recipies or fertilatems and times sem fail to uncovered, and thou fails pophice againfilt.

3. And-behold. I will lay bands upon been and thou stair not turn thee from me file to anothers till thou hall ended the tome of the Gase. he dayes of thy fiege.

9 Take thou also unto thee wheat, and arley, and beans, and lentiles, and millers and fitches, and put them in one veffell, and make thee bread thereof, according so the number of the dayes that the halt lie upon thy lide; three hundred and ninery dayes halt thou eat thereof. 10 And thy meat which thou halt eats that be by weight, twenty housels a day s

from time to time fhalt thou eat it.

TI Thou fait drink alfo water be measure, the fixt part of an hin : from time to time halt thou drink.

12 And thou falt eat it as barley-cakes and thou falt bake it with dung that co-

meth out of man in their fight.

13 And the LORD faid. Even thus fhall the children of Ifrael eas their defied bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them

14 Den faid I.Ah Lord GoD beholds en faid I.Ah Lord GoD beholds my youth up even till now, have I not eaten of that which dieth of it felf, or is torn in pieces, neither came there abo-

minable fleft into my mouth 15 Then he faid unto me, Lo, I have : given thee cows dung for mans dung : and thou halt prepare thy bread there-

with

16 Moreover, he faid unto me Son of man,behold, I will break the fraff of bread in Jerufalem, and they hall eat bread b weight and with care, and they shall dring, water by measure, and with altonishments.

17 That they may want bread and water and be aftonied one with another and

confunc away for their iniquity.

C. H. A. P. V.

1 Under the type of hair, 5 is shewed the judgement of Jerusalem for their rebellion, 12 by famine, sword and

dispersion. A Nd thous fon of many take thee a A fharp knife, take thee a barbours ra-

for and cause it to passe upon thine heads, and upon thy beard : then take the balances to weigh, and divide the bair.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midd of the city, when the dayes of the siege are fulfilled, and thou shalt take a third part, and smite about it with a knife, and a third part thou hale featter in the winde, and I will draw our a sword after them

3 Thou thair alfo take thereof a few in number, and binde them in thy skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midft of the fire and burn them in the fire : for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

Thus faith the Lord GoD, This a Jerufalem : I have fer it in the midit of the nations and countreys that are round

about hera

6 And the bath changed my judgements into wickednesse, more then the sations, and my flatutes more then the satisfies that are round about her: for, shey have refused my judgements, and my itatures they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus faith the Lord Gon. tions that are round about you, and have not maked in my frautes, neisher As 5. have

have kept my judgements, neither have done according to the judgements of the mations that are round about you; 8 Therefore thus faith the Lord GOD,

cheld. Leven I am against thee, and wil secure judgements in the midft of thee,

9 And I will do in thee that which I eve not done, and whereunto I will not on any more the like because of all thine

enoisen 10 Therefore the fathers mall cat the

one in the midit of thee & the fons fall at their futhers, & I will execute judge ments in thee and the whole remnant of ee will I fearter into all the windes.

It Whereforess I live faith the Lord GOD-Surely because thou hast defied my fanduary with althy detestable things and with al thine abominations therefore wil

was a time dominations thereign will Build diminish then either shall whe type sparrose there will I have any pity. In ¶ A third part of thee shall die with the petilience and with framine shall they be confumed in the midst of thee; and a third part shall fall be to fined. ard part shall fall by the fword round sout thee: and I will featter a third art into all the winder, and I will draw

port into all the minor ager be accom-13 Thus final mine ager be accom-plified, and I will cause my fury to reft spon them and I will be comforted and they hall know that I the L o R D have owen it in my zeal, when I have ac-omplified my fury in them. 14 Moreover, I will make thee wafte,

and a reproach among the nations that re round about thee, in the fight of all

hat paffe by. an infruction, and an aftonifament unto hon I fall execute judgements in thee a suggrand in fury, and in furious re-shes: I the LORD have foolses it.

16 When I shall lend upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I wil lend to eftroy you; and I will increase the fabread.

27 So will I fend upon you famine and own beaffs; and they shall bereave thes, and pellikince and blood shall passe theosome there and I will bring the tword up-an thee: I the LORD bave spoken is.

The judgement of Ifrael for their ide-lary. 8 A remains that be blefted, at The faithfull are exhorted to lament their calamities.

Nd the word of the L o R D-came

A Not the works
ante me, fayings
a Son of man, fet thy face towards
of I fraci, and prophesie

aft them, 3 And fay, Ye mountains of Ifrael, ear the word of the Lord G o D, Thus hith the Lord GoD to the mountaine, us to the hills to the rivers, and to the staleys. Behold Is even I will bring a bord upon you, and I will defirey your figh, places. 4. And your altass firell be defolute and

ages dalle brokencad I wil saft

down your flain men before your idoly, 5 And I will lay the dead carcafes of the children of Ifrael before their idoly 4 I will fearter your bones round a-

bout your altars.
6 In all your dwelling places the ci-ties shall be laid wafte, and the high places fai be defolate, that your altars to be laid wafte, and made defolare, and your idols may be broken and ceafe, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolified.

7 And the flain fall fall in the midfi

of you, and ye shall know that I con the LORD.
8 T Yet will I leave a remnant, that

word among the nations, when ye hall e feattered shorow the countreys 9 And they that escape of you shall re-

member me among the autions, whither they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with their whorish hears, which hash departed from me, and with eir eyes, which go a whoring after the idols : and they hall loath themselves fo the evils which they have committed in all their abominations.

10 And they shall know that I on the LORD, and that I have not faid in vain that I would do this evil unto then

with this hand , and ftamp with the foot, and fay, Alas, for all the evil abon nations of the house of Ifrael : for they all fall by the fword, by the famine mi

by the peffilence.

12 He that is far off thall die of the effilence, and he that is neer stall full by the fword, and he that remainth and is befreged, shall die by the famines thus will I accomplish my fury upon

13 Then fail ye know that I anth among their idols round about their ditars, upon every high hill, in all the top of the mountains, and under every grasteree, and under every thick out, the place where they did offer fweet favour to all their idels.

14 So will I ftretch out mine had upon them- and make the land defeint yes, more defolate then the wildertellt wards Diblathin all their habitation and they shall know that I on the LORA VII

C H A P. VII. repentance of them that escape. 23 Um der the type of a shain is shewed the miferable exprisity.

Oreover the word of the Loll

2 Alfo thou fon of man, thus faith is Lord G o D unto the land of Ifrach M end, the end is come upon the four com ers of the land

3 Now is the end come upon thet at I will fend mine anger upon thet at will judge thee according to thy same d will recompense upon thee all this earions.

4 And mine eye fall not fparetin compenie thy wayes upon ther and th

he L is the 30 ₹ be fer their d

ははははは

th M

w

nee fel

whe

felf

24

O D

mul

as in and peffi 16

efcap like

mour

knees 18

with

and b 19

treet

beir ( te det

17

19 ftiler

have I 21 A ie fira ed of poliute 23 N ly.

of-

des

3-

cl-

la-

nay

out

idA

that

the

ball

110-

ther

afe I

with

their s for

ined

ntle

TRIES

mitt

thy

they

f the

di fall meth : ninet

прой

en the

eir al-

e tops

green the

**MYOU** 

folian

ernest

z jom

LORA

arefut

3 The

.011

sch M

at cape

100 m

di cia

pe tim will m

ea

ominations malbe in the midft of thee of ye hall know that I am the LORD.

Thus faith the Lord GOD, An evil,

an onely evil-behold is come 6 An end is come the end is come it metet for thee behold it is come.

7 The morning is come upon thee O thou that dwelleft in the landathe time is come, the day of trouble is neer, and not

the founding again of the mountains

8 Now will I thortly pour out my form upon thee and I will judge thee accordag to thy wayes, and will recompense therfor all thine abominations.

9 And mine eye fhall not fpare, nelther will I have piry: I will recompense
ther according to thy wayes, and thine
abominations that are in the midst of
ther, and ye shall know that I am the

LORD that fmiteth. 10 Behold the day behold, it is comes the morning is gone forth, the rod hath bloffemed pride hath budded:

11 Violence is rifen up into a rod of wickednesse a none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of theirs, neither fall there be wailing for

12 The time is comesthe day draweth ter, let not the buyer rejoyce, nor th feller mourn : for wrath is upon all the

multitude thereof.

13 For the feller shall not return to that which is fold-although they were yet alive : for the vision a touchin whole multirude thereof, which hall not ern : neither fall any ftrengthen him-

term i neither mail any trees then him-felf in the iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpets even to make all ready, but none goeth to the mell: for my wrath is upon all the

ultitude thereof.

15 The fword is without, and the pe-filence and the famine within : he that win the field, fall die with the fword, ad he that is in the city , famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 But they that escape of them. Shall scape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

17 All hands mall be feeble, and all

bees shall be weak as water.

18 They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horrour shall cover

them , and fhame fhall be upon all faces, and baldnesse upon all their heads. 19 They hall cast their filver in the their filver & their gold shall not be able to deliver them in \$ day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not fatissise their souls neither sill their bowels; because it at the flumbling block of their iniquity.

20 The for the beauty of his ornament, he fet it in majedty; but they made the images of their abominations, and of

eir deteftable things therein : therefore have I fet it far from them. 21 And I will give it into the hands of the firangers for a prey, and to the wic-hed of the earth for a spoil, and they shall

23 My face will I turn alfo from do bere,

them, and they half pollute my feeret place: for the robbers shall enter into its nd defile it.

Make a chain; for the land is full of bloody crimes, the city is full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring the work of the heathen, and they stall posters their houses; I will also make the pomp of the firong to ceafe, and their holy pla-ces shall be defiled.

25 Destruction comeths and they shall feek peace, and there shall be none.

26 Mischief shall come upon mischiefs and ramour shall be upon ramour, then shall they seek a vision of the prophet a but the law hall perith from the priefts nd counsell from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn , and the prince shall be clothed with defolation. and the hands of the people of the land after their way, and according to their deferts will I judge them, and they stall know that I con the LORD. C. H. A. P. VIII.

Exekiel in a vision, 5 is shewed the image of jealoustes 7 the chambers of imagery , 15 the worshippers toward the fun.

Not it came to passe in the fixt yeer,

in the fixt monethin the fift day o the moneth, as I fat in mine house, and the eldersof Judah fat before me that the hand of \$ LordGop fell there upon me.
2 Then I beheld and los a likeneffe as

the appearance of fire : from the appearance of his loins, even downward, fire : and from his loins, even upward, as the appearance of brightnesse, as the colour.

3 And he put forth the form of an and, and took me by a lock of mine. head, and the fpirit lift me up between the earth and the heaven and brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate, that looketh toward the north, where was the lest of the image of jealousie, which provoketh to jealoufie

4 And beholdsthe glory of the God of .

I frael mas there, according to the vision

that I faw in the plain.

Then faid he unto me Son of man lift up thine eyes now the way towards the north: fo I lift up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold, northward at the gate of the altar-this image of jesloufie in the entry.

6. He faid furthermore unto me, Son of man, feeft thou what they do ? even the great abominations that the house of firse committeeth here, that I should go far off from my faaduary / but turn thee yet again, and thou shall fee greater abo-

minations And he brought me to the door of the court, and when I looked, behold,

a hole in the wall. Then faid he unto me, Son of many

dig now in the wall; and when I had dig-And he faid unto me Go imand be-9 And he faid unito median that they hold the wicked abominations that they

10 So I went in and faw, and behold every form of creeping things, and abo-minable beafts, and all the idols of the house of Ifrael pourtraied upon the wall

II And there flood before them feventy men of the ancients of the house of Isramigh the fon of Shaphan, with every man his cenfer in his hand, and a thick cloud

of incenfe went up.

12 Then faid he unto me, Son of man, haft thou feen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark every man fay, The LORD feeth us not, the LORD bath forfaken the earth.

13 4 He faid alfo unto me, Turn thee get again, and thou fhalt fee greater abo-

minations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORDS house, which was towards the north, and behold, there fat

momen weeping for Tammuz.

15 ¶ Then faild he unto me. Haft thou feen this, O fon of man ? rura thee yet again, and thou halt fee greater abomi-

nations then thefe.

16 And he brought me into the inner met of the LORDS house, and behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, beween the ports and the states of the five and twenty men, with their backs to-yard the temple of the LORD, and their faces towards the east, and they worthip-

ped the fun towards the caft.

17 Then he faid unto me, Haft thou feen this, O fon of man? is it a light thing to the kouse of Judah , that they commit the abominations which they land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger : and lo, they put the branch to their note.

18 Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine eye hall not spare, neither will I have pity; and though they cry in my ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear

CHAP. IX.

A vision whereby is shewed the prepervision of some, 5 and the destrumion of the rest. & God cannot be insreated for them.

HE cried also in my ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw neer, even every man with his deftroying weapon in

his hand.

2 And behold, fix men came from the way of § higher gate, which lieth toward the north-and every man a flaughter-wea-ton in his hand: and one man among thom was clothed with linen, with a wribers inkhorn by his fide, and they went an and flood befide the brazen altar.

3 And the glory of the God of Ifrael was gone up from the chernb, whereupon he was to the threshold of the house, and he called to the man clothed with liper hich Bud the writers inkhorn by his

And the LORD faid unto him, Go ow the midft of the city, thosow the side of jemisiem, and fet a mark upon

the foreheads of the men that high ; and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midft thereof.

5 ¶ And to the others he faid in mine hearing Go ye after him thorow the city, and imate : let not your eye fpare neither

have ye pity.

Slay utterly old and young ; both maids, and little childres, and women but come not neer any man upon whom is the mark:and begin at my fanduary: then they began at the ancient men, which

And he faid unto them , Defile the house, and fill the courts with the flain go ye forth : and they went forth , and

flew in the city.

And it came to paffe while they were flaying them, and I was left, that [ fell upon my face, and cried, and faid, the Lord GoD, wilt thou deft rey all the refidue of Ifrael, in thy pouring out of the

fury upon Jerusalem !
9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity. of the house of Ifrael, and Judah, Her ceeding great , and the land is full of blood and the city full of perverfences for they fay. The LORD hath for faken the earthand the LORD feeth not.

10 And as for me alformine eye hal not fpare neither will I have pity but I will recompense their way upon their head.
If And behold, the man clothed with

linen, which had the inkhorn by his fide reported the matter-faying. I have done as thou haft commanded me.

C H A P. X.

1 The vision of the coals of fire to be feattered over the city. 8 The vision of the cherubims.

Hen I looked, and behold in the fir mament that was above the head of the cherubims, there appeared over thes as it were a faphyr-ftone, as the appearance of the likeneffe of a throne.

And he spake unto the man clothed wirh linen, and faid, Co in betweenth wheels , even under the cherub, and fil thine hand with coals of fire from be tween the cherubims , and fcatter then over the city. And he went in my light 3 Now the cherubims flood on the right fide of the house, when the man went in

and the cloud filled the inner court. 4. Then the glory of the LORD went of from the cherub, and food over the th mold of the house; and the house was file with the cloud, and the court was full of

the brightneffe of the LORDS glory. And the found of the cheri wings was heard even to the otter come as the voice of the Almighty God, with he speaketh.

And it came to paffer that when it had commanded the man clothed with it nen, faying, Take fire from between the wheels from between the cherubimsain he went in and frod befide the wheels.

7 And one cherub fretched forth his the fire that was between the chembin and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with lines who took it and went out.

8 ¶ And shere appeared in the

the evi

Sri fec 1

201

1

whe whe

ther 1 win my alfo

200 Lo of I

21 21

they I, T 22

M Ave ! Janua the fi

bins, the form of a mans hand under

9 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub and another wheel by another cherub; and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a beryl-ftone.

10 And as for their appearance, they we had one likenesse, as if a wheel had

been in the midft of a wheel,

11 When they went , they went up their four fides, they turned not as the ent, but to the place whither the head okedsthey followed it, they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs and their hands, & their wings, and the wheels were ful of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had.

12 As for the wheels, it was cried un

to them in my hearing, O wheel.

14 And every one had four faces: the first face was the face of a cherub, and the ferond face was the face of a man , and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

this is the living creature that I faw by

16 And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them : and when the chebims lift up their wings, to mount up from the earth, the fame wheels also turned not from befide them.

17 When they flood, these flood, and when they were lifted up, these lift up themselves also ? for the spirit of the living creature mess in them

18 Then the glory of the LoRD de-

oule, and flood over the cherubims. 19 And the cherubims lift up their wingsand mounted up from the arth in my fight: when they went out the wheels also were besides them, and every one flood at the door of the cast-gate of the LORDS house, and the glory of the God of Ifrael was over them above.

20 This is the living creature that I twunder the God of Ifraelby the river of Chebar and I knew that they were the

cherubims.

21 Every one had four faces apieces and every one four wings, and the like-neffe of the hands of a man moss under their wings.

22 And the likeneffe of their faces met the fame faces which I faw by the river of Chebar, their appearances & themselves : hey went every one firaight forward. C H A P. XI.

1. The princes presumption : 4. Their An and judgement. 13 Gods purpose. 22 Gods glory leaveth the city. 24 E-

rekiel is returned to the captivity. Moreover, the spirit lift me up, and brought me unto the east-gate of the LORDS house, which looketh eastwats and beholds at the door of the gate fire & twenty men; among whem I faw Jupanish the fon of Arur; and Pelarish the fon of Bonsish, princes of the people.

2 Then faid he unte me. Son of man, the fire are men that device michief.

thefe are the men that devife mifchief, and give wicked counsell in this city?

Which fay , It is not neer , let m build houses : this city is the cauldrone and we be the fleth.

4 Therefore prophelie against them, prophelie, O fon of man.

5. And the spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak, thus faith the LORD. Thus have ye said. O house of Ifrael: for I know the things that come into your minde, every one of them

6 Ye have multiplied your flain in this city and ye have filled the areets thereof

with the flain.

7 Therefore thus faith the Lord Gop. Your flain, whom ye have laid in the midft of it, they are the fleth, and this city is the cauldron : but I will bring you forth out of the midft of it.

Ye have feared the fword, and I will bring a fword upon you, faith the

Lord GoD.

And I will bring you out of the midft thereof, and deliver you into the hands of ftrangers, and will execute judgements among you.

10 Ye shall fall by the fword, I will

judge you in the border of Ifrael, and ye

thall know that I am the LORD.

11 This city shall not be your canldron, neither shall ye be the fieth in the midft thereof.but I will judge you in the border of Ifrael.

12 And ye shall know that I con the LORD: for ye have not walked in my statutes neither executed my judgements. out have done after the manners of the beathen that are round about you

13 ¶ And it came to paffe when I prohefied, that Pelatiah the fon of Benaiah died : then fell I down upon my fice and cried with a loud voice, and faid, Ah Lord GoD, wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Ifrael?

14 Again the word of the LORD came unto mesfaying

15 Son of man, thy brethren-even thy brethren, the men of thy kinred, and all the house of Israel wholly are they unto

whom the inhabitants of Jerufalem have faid , Get ye far from the L us is this land given in postession 16 Therefore fays Thus faith the Lord GOD; Although I have cast them far of

among the heathen, and although I have fentered them among the countreys, yet will I be to them as a little fanduary in the countreys where they shall come.

17 Therefore fay, Thus faith the Lord

GOD; I will even gather you from the people, and affemble you out of the cour treys, where ye have been fcattered, and

I will give you the land of Ifrael.
18 And they hall come thither, and they shall take away all the detestable

thereof from thence.

19 And I will give them one heart an I will put a new spirit within you: and I will take the floor heart out of their flem, and will give them a heart of flem,

20 That they may walk in my flatutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them a nd they shall be my people, and I will be sheir God.

al det

th at ich

ie

ne

y,

in, how n [ Ala

254 thy uity erl of de 1

n the sen l will ıd. with

done to M rifien

e fir thes best-

lothed en the nd fill m le them. fight.

e right ent the t. cent # e thre s filled full of

ry. r court , with when it with li-

vecn the heels. orth his miders

into the th lines

But au for them whose heart walkerh after the heart of their deteftable things, and their abominations, I will recom-

and their abominations , I will recom-penfe their way upon their own heads, faith the Lord GoD.

22 Then did the chembirm lift up their wings, and thewheels besides them, and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above,

23. And the glory of the Lord was over them the midd of the city, and stood aspon the mountain, which is on the eastade of the city.

Afterwards the fpirit took me ut 24 Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in vision by the spirit of God into Caldea, to them of the captiwity: fo the vision that I had feen, went appropriate.

25 Then I fpake unto them of the capability all the things that the LORD had

newed me

CHAP. XII.

2 Ezekiels removing herer Zedekia's captivity: 17 His trembling heweth the Jews defolation: 21 Their prefumptuous proverb is reproved. "He word of the L o R D also came

waro merlaying, Son of man thou dwelleft in the midft a rebellious house, which have eyes to e, and fee not : they have ears to hear, and hear not : for they are a rebellious

Therefore thou fon of man-prepare thee fluff for removing, and remove by day in their fight, and thou healt remove from thy place to another place in their fight; it may be they will confider shough they be a rebellious house.

4 Then halt thou bring forth thy fluff by

4Then shalt thou bring forth thy flow by day in their fight, as full for removing; and thou shalt go forth at even in their fight, as they that go forth intocaptivity.

5 Dig thou thorow the wall in their fight, and carry out thereby,

6 In their fight shak thou berr it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight; thou shalt cover thy face, that shau fee nor the remoul; for I have fee theu fee por the ground : for I have fet thee for a figne unto the house of Ifrael.

And I did fo as I was commanded: I brough forth my fulf by day, as ftuff for captivity, and in the even I digged throw \$\frac{1}{2}\text{will with mine hand, I brought if forth in the twilights and I bare is upon my shoulder in their fight.

\$\frac{1}{2}\text{And in the morning came the word.}

of the LORD unto medaying,
9 Son of man, both not the house of
Ifraelithe rebellious housessaidunto thee, That doek thou !

10 Say thou unto them. Thus faith the Lord GOD , This burden concerneth the rince in Jorufalem, and all the house of

priace in Jorufalem, and all the house or Ifrael that are among them.

11 Say, I am your ignerilite as I have done, fo fall it he done unto them: they mail removes and go into captivity.

12 And the printer that is among them fall hear upon his moulder in the twilights and fall go forth: they fall dig fhorow the will to carry our thereby: he shall cover his face; that he fee not the ground with his eyes.

13 My net also will I spread upon him,

and he shall be taken in my frare, and I will bring him to Babylon, to the land of the Caldeans, yet shall be not fee it, though he shall die there: 14 And I will featner toward every

winde all that are about him to bely him, and all his bands, and I will draw

out the fword after them.

15 And they shall know that I on the LORD, when I hall Gatter them am the nations , and difperfe them in the

16 But I will leave a few men of them from the fword , from the famine , and from the petitience, that they may de-clare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come and they ful know that I con the LORD.

17 Moreover the word of the Lors

e to me faying

18 Son of man, eat thy bread with naking, and drink thy water with tremling and with carefulneffe,

19 And fay unto the people of the land, Thus faith the Lord GOD; of the inhbitants of lerufalem Oof the land of Ifrael. They hall eat their bread with care fulnefies and drink their water with after niftment , that her land may be defolar from all that is therein , because of the violence of them that dwell there

20 And the cities that are inhabited sell be laid wafte. & the land final be defolate, Sye fhal know that I am \$ LORD. 21 4 And the word of the LORD came

unto mesfayings

22 Son of man, what is that proverb that ye have in the hand of Ifrael-faying The dayes are prolonged, and every vifion failerh !

ing 13

ge b ser, that core

19

16

Prop Which

17

ace a hic

and p 18 Woe

M ar WE !

23 Tel them therefore, Thus faith Lord GOD. I will make this proverb to crash and they shall no more use it as a proven in I frael but say unto them. The dayes an at hand and the effect of every vision.

24 For there hall be no vain vision, nor flattering divinuing within the bouse of Ifrael.

25 For I am the LORD : I will fpel and the word that I fall fpeak-fal com to paffe : it fhall be no more prolonged: for in your dayes, O rebellious heath will I fay the word, and will perform in faith the Lord GoD.

26 ¶ Again , the word of the Lon

came to me, faying, 27 Son of manbehold, they of the book of I frael fay. The vision that he feeth is for many dayes to come , and he pro fieth of the times that are far off.

28 Therefore fay unto them. Thus faith the Lord God. There shall none of m words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done faith the Lord GOD.

CHAP. XIII 1 Of lying prophets, 10 and their un tempered morter, 17 Of prophetels.
A Nd the word of the LORD cant

A Nd the word of the LORD cast
anto me-faying,
2 Son of man prophetic against the prophets of Ifrael that prophetic & fay the
unto them that prophetic out frier est
hearts. Heart ye the word of the LORD.
3 Thus faith the Lord God, We see

dI

iti

rery belg trans

the

Oñ

em

the

(CI)

with

tm

and,

f If. art-

the

red

de

RD.

ame

int

ord easts

verá

s art

cies

ged:

n in

079 this pli

Gid

-

t the 1960

CSE

ND.

he foolish prophers, that follow their own fpirits and have feen nothing.

4 O Ifracischy prophets are like the

foxes in the deferts.

g Ye have not gone up into the gaps, seither made up the hedge for the house of Ifraels to fland in the battell in the day of the L OR D.

6 They have feen vanity, and lying di-vination faying. The LORD faith and the LORD hath not feat them; and they have nade others to hope, that they would

confirm the word. 7 Have ye not feen a vain vifion and ave ye not fpoken a lying divination, bereas ye fay. The LORD faith if a beit

I have not spoken !

8 Therefore thus faith the Lord GoD ; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seem fith the Lord G o D

9 And mine hand thall be upon the pro-phers that fee vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the affembly of my peoplementher fall they be written in \$ writing of \$ house of lirael-neither fall ey enter into the land of Ifrael, and ye hall know that I con the Lord GoD.

10 | Because even because they have feaced my people faying Peace and there nat no peace : and one built up a wall, and lo, others dauled it with untemper-

d morter :

II Say unto them which daub it with strempered morter, that it hall fall; there hall be an overflowing flower, and the O great hall flones, shall fall; and a flormy winde hall rent it.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, thall it et be faid unto you. Where is the daub-ng wherewith ye have daubed it ! 13 Therefore thus faith the Lord God.

I will even cent it with a ftormy winde n my fury, and there shall be an over-losing shower in my anger, and great missiones in my fury to consume it. 14 So will I break down the wall that

14 50 will I oyen down in wat man ye bare dashed with untempered morfor, and bring it down to the ground, fo 
that the foundation thereof hall be diftovered, and it shall falls and ye shall be 
sentimed in the midd thereof: and ye 
shall know that I can the L O R D.

15 This will I accomplish my wrath spee the wail; and upon them that have auded it with untempered morters, and will fay unto you. The wall is no more, suiter they that dushed it 1.

16 To wit also prophets of I freely which treabells accompany.

belie concerning Jerufalem, and which fre visions of peace for her, as

there is no peace-faith the Lord GoD.
174 Likewise thou son of man feet by
the against the daughters of thy peoplewhich prophes to the country and
184 And fay, Thus faith the Lord GoDWo to the mones that sone pillows to
all me holes, the make heredises upon the
lead of very larure to hance souls will ye
hant y souls alive the census unto you;
19 And will ye pollute me among my
propie for handfals of the ries, and for
jongs of break, to slay the souls that

mould not dle and to fave the fouls alive that mould not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies

20 Wherefore thus faith the Lord GOD Behold I am against your pillows, wherewith ye these bant the fouls, to make them dee, & I will tear them from ur arms and will let the fouls gover

the fouls that ye hunt to make them fee. 21 Your kerchiefs also will I tears and deliver my people out of your hand, an they shall be no more in your hand to b unred, and ye hall know that I am the

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made fad; and ftrengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promiting him

23 Therefore ve hall fee no more vaniy nor divine divinations : for I wil de fiver my people out of your hand, and ye hall know that I am the L O R D.

C H A P. XIIII.
I Gods answer to idolaters : 12 His fer-

Hen came certain of the elders of Ifrael unto me, and fat before me, And the word of the L O R D came

unto me, faying

3 Son of man, thefe men have fer up their idols in their heart, and put the flumbling block of their iniquity before their face : Mould I be enquired of at all by them !

Therefore fpeak unto them, and fay unto them. Thus faith the Lord G o D z. Svery man of shoule of Ifrael that fertent up his idols in his heart-and pattern the thumbling block of his iniquity bethe LORD will answer him that cometh, according to the multitude of his idels.

5 That I may take the house of Ifrasi n their own heart, because they are all dranged from methrough their idols.

6 Therefore say unto the house of effra

Therefore fay unto the house of Ifraels Thus faith the Lord G o D. Reent, and turn your felves from you idols, and turn away your faces from all your abominations

For every one of the houfe of Ifrael, 7 For every one of the nounce of braces or of the first great hat followment in Ifra-els-which freparatest himself from messad ferrest up has idols in his heart-and potsets the flumbling block of his integrity before his faces, and coment to a propher to enquire of him concerning me. I the LORD will answer him by my felf

8 And I will fet my face against the man and will make him a light and a proverband I will cut him off from the

midft of my people, and ye fhall know that I am the L O R D.

9 And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing I the LORD have

decised that prophets and I will french out my hand upon hims and will defree, him from the midth of my people Iffuel. 10 And they finall bear the pumiliment of their injustry the panisiment of the prophet finall he even as the pumiliment of him that feelect unto him:

11 That the books of Iftsel may go no

more aftray from me-neither be philured w more with all their tranfgress as but that they may be my people, and I may be their God faith the Lord GoD.

12 The word of the LORD came a-

gain to me, faying

23 Son of man, when the land finneth seainst me by trespating grievously, then will I stretch out my hand upon it, and will break the staff of the bread thereof, and will fend famine upon it, and wil cut off man and beaft from it.

14 Though these three men Noah Daliver but their own fouls by their righteoufneffe, faith the Lord G o D.

15 ¶ If I caufe noisom beafts to paffe thorow the land, and they fpoil it, fo that k be defolate, that no man may pade thorow, because of the beafts :

as I live, faith the Lord GoD, they fall deliver neither fons nor daughters : they onely shall be delivered but the land shall e defolate.

7 Tor if I bring a fword upon that diand fay, Swordigo thorow the land, fo that I cut off man and beaft from it :

18 Though thefe three men mere in it. I live fatth the Lord Gop, they fall deliver neither fons nor daughters, but onely shall be delivered themselves. Tor if I fend a peftilence into that

land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beaft : 20 Though Noah Daniel, and Job mere in it,as I live,faith the Lord GoD, they shall deliver neither fon nor daughter: they shall but deliver their own fouls by their righteoufneffe.

21 For thus faith the Lord God How much more when I fend my four fore judgements upon Jerufalem, the fwords and the famine and the noisom beatt, and the peftilencesto cut off from it man and beaft !

22 ¶ Yet behold, therein skall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, both fons and daughters : behold, they fall come forth unto you, and ye shal fee their way & their doings and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concern-

ing all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they hall comfort you, when
ye fee their wayes and their doings: and
ye hall know that I have not done withat cause-all that I have done in it-faith

the Lord G o D.

2 By the unfiness of the vine-branch for any works 6 is showed the rejention of Jerusalem.

Nd the word of the L o R D came Aunto me, faying, 2 Sen of man, what is the vine-tree

nore then any trees or then a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do

ork ! or will men take a pin of it

my work! Or wall man to hang my verfel thereon? 4 Behold, it is call into the fire-for acl: the fire devoureth both the ends of trand the middl of it is burnt, is it meet ST MY WOLF !

4 5 Behold, when it was whole it we eet for no work : how much leffe hall be meet yet for any work , when the are bath devoured it and it is burned?

6 Therefore thus faith the Lord

GOD ; As the vine-tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabit.

ants of Jerufalem.

7 And I will fet my face against them, they shall go out from one fire, and moster fire shall devour them, and ye shall know that I me the L OR D, when I fet my face against them

8 And I will make the land defolms because they have committed a trespasso faith the Lord G o D.

C H A P. XVI.

By a wretched infant is shewed the
Bate of Fernsalem 6 Gods love to bee
15 Her monstross whoredom.

A Gain the word of the LORD came
unto me, faying;
2 Son of man-came Jerufalem to know

her abominations,

And fay, Thus faith the Lord Gon unto Jerusalem; Thy birth and thy nativian Amorite, and thy mother an Hitti

4 And as for thy nativity in the day thou walt born, thy navel was not can neither wast thou washed in water to supple thee : thou waft not falted at all and iwadled at all.

None eye pitied thee, to de any of thefe unto thee to have compaffion upon thee, but thou walt caft out in the op field to the loathing of thy person in the day that thou wast born,

And when I paffed by thee, and faw thee polluted in thine own blood, I faid unto thee, when thou maft in the blood, Live : yea, I faid unto thee when then maft in thy blood, Live.
7 I have caused thee to multiply a

the bud of the field and thou halt incresfed and waxed great, and thou art come to excellent ornaments: thy brefts are fifaioned and thine hair is grown, whereas

thou mast naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee mis looked upon thee, behold, thy time mast the time of love, and I foresd my fkint over thee, and covered thy nakednesses reas I fware unto thee, and entered into covenant with thee, faith the Lord G o D. and thou becamest mine.

9 Then washed I thee with water

yea, I thorowly washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee with

10 I clothed thee alfo with broidered work, and flod thee with badgers flim and I girded thee about with fine lines, and I covered thee with filk

17 I decked thee also with ornaments and I put bracelers upon thine hands, and

a chain on thy neck. 12 And I put a lewel on thy forebeak and ear-rings in thine carts, and a beauti

full crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and liver; and thy raisons main of an linen-and fills, and broidered work that didd eat fine flour, & honey, and oiland

ima 18 and min 19 I fee them firth

lies.

thy

€3t

RV

the

neit

17

of n

had

1 cake

and t unto ente whor 21 deliv thore 22 thy w

Baked blood

20

22 . wicke the L a4 em high p 25 every beauty thy fee maltig 26

tion w great o whord 17 B K my nified ! thee un the don 28 T

with th fariable lor with tisfied. 29 7 thy form to Cald berewig

30 H ord G 1251 1601 half

the

ord

rtes

the

bit

ĉin. half

[ fet 20

do

ben

amé

301

OD

ivi mai tire

day

CIE

for RE

ty of

open a the

d. I

thy

ly si

1634

ome

efs.

PCM

wat fkint effe t

in

Lord ter t

lood

with

lered

Rin peny

and

l

on wast exceeding beautifull , and thou didft profper into a kingdom.

and proper ince a singuom.

14 And thy renown went forth among
the heathen for thy beauty: for it meas
perfect through my comeline file which I
and put upon these faith the Lord Gon.

15 ¶ But thou didn't rust in thine own

beauty, and played& the harlot, because of thy renown, and pouredft our thy forni-

16 And of thy garments thou didft take, and deckedft thy high places with divers coloursy and playedft the harlot thereupon: the like things thall not come,

neither fhall it be fo. 17 Thou haft also taken thy fair jewels et my gold, and of my filver which hat given thee , and madeft to thy felf ages of mensand didft commit whore-

e with them,

18 And tookest thy broidered garments and coveredit them : and thou haft fer mine oil, and mine incenfe before them. 19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou haft even fet it before

em for a fweet favor ; and thus it was, fith the Lord GoD.

30 Moreoversthou haft taken thy fons sai thy daughters, whom thou haft born unto me, and these hast thou factified into them to be devoured t is this of thy whordoms a small matter,

21 That thou haft flain my children delivered them to cause them to paste

thorow the fire for them ?

22 And in all thine abominations and
thy whordoms, thou half not remembered the dayes of thy youth, when thou walt maked and bare, and walt polluted in thy

23 And it came to paffe after all thy wickednesses ( wo, wo unto thee , faith the Lord GOD.)

24 That thou hast also built unto thee m eminent place, and hast made thee a

high place in every fireer.
25 Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and haft opened

thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou halt also committed fornica-

tion with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of fieth, and hast increased thy whordoms, to provoke me to anger. 27 Behold therefore, I have ftrerched

ou my hand over thee, and have dimi-nified thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philittines, which are ahamed of thy lewd way. 28 Thou hast played the whore also with the Affyrians, because thou wast un-

fatiable : yearthou hatt played the harlot with them, and yet couldeft not be fa-

29 Thou haft moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan un-to Calden and yet thou walk not fatisfied

30 How weak is thine heart, faith the Lord GoD, feeing thou doeft all these things, the work of an imperious whosia woman ?

31 In that thou buildeft thine emine of lace in the head of every way, and ma keft thine high place in every ftreet, and haft not been as an harlot , in that thou fcorneft hire:

32 But at a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh ftrangers in flead of

her hufband.

33 They give gifts to all whores, but thou given thy gifts to all thy lovers, and

hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side, for thy whordom, 34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whordoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms : and in that thou givest a rewards and no reward is given unto thee: there-

fore thou art contrary.
35 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the

word of the LORD.

36 Thus faith the Lord G o D; Be cause thy filthinesse was poured out, and thy nahednesse discovered through the whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didit

37 Behold therefore, I will gather all w lovers with whom thou haft taken pleafure, & all them that thou haft loved with all them that thou half hated; I will even gather them round about against thee and will discover thy nakednes unco them, that they may fee all thy nakednes.

38 And I will judge thee as women that break wedlock, and thed blood are judged and I will give thee blood in fa-

ry and jealoufie.

39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they hall throw down thine eminent place, and hall break down thy high places : they hall firip thee also a thy clothes, and thall take thy fair jew-els and leave thee naked and bare

40 They shall also bring up a compeny against thee, and they shall stone the with flones, and thruft thee therew with

their fwords.

41 And they shall burn thine houses with fire , and execute judgements upor thee in the fight of many women a and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, that thou alfo thalt give no bire

42 So will I make my fury towards thee to reft-and my realouse shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will

be no more angry.
43 Because thou hast not remembred the dayes of thy youth , but haft fretted me in all these things; behold thorefore, I also will recompense thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord Gop: and thou thalt not commit this lewdnes above all thine abominations.

44 9 Behold, every one that ufeth proverbs, hall ufe this proverb against thee, faying, As is the mother, to is her

daughter.

45 Thou art thy mothers daughters that loatheth her hufband, and her childremand thou art the fifter of thy fifteres which loubed their hubands, and their children: your mother was an Mictice, and your father an Americe.

46 And thine elder fifter is Samaria, e and her daughters that dwell at the oft hand : and thy younger fifter , that wellerh at thy right hand as Sodom and

her daughters.

47 Vet haft thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations : but as if that were a very little thing, thou wast corrupted more then they in all

ny wayes. 48 As I live faith the Lord God. Sosom thy fifter hath not done, the nor her drughters as thou halt done shou and thy

shters.

49 Beholdithis was the iniquity of the fifter Sodom; Pridesfulneffe of bread-a undance of idlenesse was in her, and in

er daughters, neither did me firengthen he hand of the poor and needy. 90 And they were haughty, and commit-ed abomination before me: therefore I

sook them away as I faw good.

51 Neither hathSamaria committed half
of thy fins, but thou haft multiplied thine inations more then they Rifled thy fifters in all thine abominations which thou haft done.

52 Thou also which haft judged thy fifters bear thine own fhame for thy fine sat thou haft committed more abominable then they : they are more righteous then thou : yea, be thou confounded alfor and bear thy frame, in that thou haft ju-

53 When I fault bring again their ca-ptivity, the captivity of Sodom and ker amphores, and the captivity of Samaria d her daughterssthen will I bring agai e captivity of thy captives in the midit f them ;

54 That thou mayeft bear thine own hame; and mayeft be confounded in all that thou haft done; in that thou art a

comfort unto them

- 55 When thy fifters, Sodom and her aughters hall return to their former effate, and Samaria and her daughters fhal geturn to their former eftate , then thou nd thy daughters hall return to your ner eftate
- 56 For thy fifter Sodom was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy pride :
- 57 Before thy wickednes was discoverediss at the time of thy reproach of the it her the daughters of the PhiliRines which despise thee round about.

58 Thou hast born thy lewdnesse, and the abominations saith the LORD.

59 For thus faith the Lord GOD-I wil even deal with thee as thou haft do hich hast despised the oath in breaking e covenant.

60 ¶ Nevenbeleffe. I will remem my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will effablish unto thee an

rerlasting covenant.

61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be assumed, when thou shalt receive thy sistern thine elder, and thy younger; id I wil give them unto thee for daugh-resolut not by thy covenant.

62 And I will establish my covenant the thee, and then daily

ith thee, and thou halt know that I am LORD

63 That then mayoft remember and be confounded, and never open thy mouth my mores becanse of thy shames when I am pacified roward therefor all that there has done, faith the Lord God.
C. H. A. P. XVII.

3 By two engles and a vine 11 is fire-od Gods judgement on Yenfalen, 29 Gods promise to plant the coder of the gospol.

Nd the word of the LORD came up-

A to merfaying

3 Son of man-put forth a riddle, and fpeak a parable unto the house of Ifrael, 3 And say, Thus fairh the Lord Gond

grem eagle with great wings, long wing-ed-full of feathers, which had divers tolours-came unto Lebanon , and took the highest branch of the cedar. He cropt of the top of his

twigs, and carried it into a land of trafique: he fet it in a city of merchants.

5 He took also of the feed of the land

d planted it in a fruitful field-he placed it by great waters, and fet it as a willowtree: 6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low thature, whose branches tun ed toward him, and the roots thered were under him: fo it became a vinc

and brought forth branches , and for forth fprigs.
7 There was also another great eight

with great wings, and many feathers, and behold, this wine did bend her roots towards him , and thot forth her branche toward him that he might water it by the furrows of her plantet ion.

8 It was planted in a good foil, by

23

24

don

LOR

I G

Å

2 rerb

ing. T

all :

this p

of the

shich

61

ains. I Mois o defied

7 A

hach re buch fo wen his

B H

great waters , that it might bring form ranches and that it might bear fruitstis

it might be a goodly vinc.

O Say thou. Thus faith the Lord Gom Shall it profper? hall he not pull up t roots thereof, and cut off the fruit ther of that it wither ? it thall wither , in all the leaves of her fpring , even without great power, or many people to pluck a up by the roots thereof.

10 Year behold, being planted hall it profper ? half it not urrerly wither when the east-winde toucheth it ' it fall wither in the furrows where it grew.

II Moreover the word of the LORD

12 Say now to the rebellious house Know ye not what thefe things men! tell them, Behold, the king of Babyles is come to Jerufalem, and hath taken the king thereof and the princes thereof and led them with him to Babylon-

13 And hath taken of the kings feed and made a covenant with him, and hath token an oath of him : he hath alfo takes

the mighty of the land.

14 That the kingdom might be bain that it might not lift it felf up , but the

15 But he rebelled against him in fend-ing his embastadours into Egypt that the the give him borfes and much peo magne give him horses and much people; hall he prosper? hall he escape that doth such things? or shall he break the core-mont, and be delivered? ed be

en I

the

-

ris MA

100

t the

tra-

s. and

aced low-

ura-ereal

ngle and

10

che

the

chat

03

the

ers-

la e

ŔŔ

11 it

bet

RD

efe er !

anl

12

ķes

git

nd-

If Au I live faith the Lord GOD-Surely in the place where the king dwallerh that made him king, whose oach he daspised, and whose covenance he brake-town with him je the midst of Babyon he shall dire. It Neither shall Pharaoh with his mighey army and grean companyumake for him is the war, by cashing up mounters and haidding fortes to cut off many persons. If Seeing he despised the oath, by breaking the covenant, (when lo, he had giren his hand) and bath done all these things, he shall not escape.

3 Therefore thus shith the Lord GOD-Al I live, forely mine each that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath despised. MAR I live-faith the Lord GoD-Surely

broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head 20 And I will spread my net upon him,

20 And I will be taken in my frare, and I willbring him to Babylon, and wil plead with him there, foe his trespasse that he

net aim there to an exergence that he incipated against me.

It And all his sugitives, with all his sugitives, with all his sugitives, with all his sugitives, with all his sugitives, with all his sugitives, with all his sugitives.

all vides: and ye final know that I the
LORD have fpoken is.

21 Thus faith the Lord GOD. I will
allo take of the highest branch of she
high ceday, and will fet is. I will erop f from the top of his young twigs a ender one, and will plant it upon an

high mountain, and eminent. 21 In the mountain of the height of Ifsel will I plant it: and it shall bring

proving plant it and it man forth bought, and be a goodly cedar, and under it shall dwell all fort of every wing a in the shadow of the brackes thereof shall they dwell.

24 And all the trees of the field fall low that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the lov tree, have dried up the green trees an we made the drie tree to flourifh: I the

EGRD have spoken, and have done it.

CHAP. XVIII.

God reproveth the parable of source grapts. 24 How he dealeth with a just

are revolting. Nd the word of the LORD came

Aunto me again, faying, a What mean ye that ye use this pro-reto concerning the land of Israel- say-ag. The fathers have eaten sowre grapesand the childrens teeth are fet on edge?

As I live, faith the Lord GOD, ye hall not have occasion any more to use

this proverb in Ifrael. told, all fouls are mine as the foul of the father so also the soul of the son is mine : the soul that sinneth it hall die.

That if a man be juft, and do that ich is lawfull and right :

6 And hath not eaten upon the mount-Mole of the house of Ifrael, neither harb defled his neighbours wife, neither hath

detted his neighbours wires neither man own ener to a mentirous woman; 7 And hath not oppressed any, but hath reflored to the detiour his pieder, but spoiled aone by violenace, but spi-yet his breat to the lungry; and harts co-grete the nakes with a garment; 8 He flor hash not gives forth upon

ufury, nelther hith taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniuity, bath executed true judgement between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my fratures, and hat h kept my indgements to deal truly, he is

juft, he hall furely live, faith the Lord 10 Tf he beger a fon that is a robber,

a fhedder of blood and that doth the like to any one of thefe things,

IT And that doth not any of thoft da ties, but even hath earen upon \$ mountains, and defiled his neighbours wife,

32 Hach oppressed the poor & needy, hath sported by violence, hath not reftored the pledge & hath lift up his eyes to the idols, bath committed abominations

13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase : thall he then live? he fall not live : he hath done all thefe abominations , he mall furely die , his

blood mall be upon him

14 ¶ Now lo, if he beget a fen, that feeth all his fathers fins which he hat! done, and confidereth, and doth not fuch

15 That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lift up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, bath not defied his neighbours wife,

16 Neither hath oppreffed any, bath or withholden the pledge, neither hath speiled by violence, but hath given hi read to the hungry, and hath covered

the naked with a garment 17 That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that barh not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgents, hath walked in my flatutes, be

hall not die for the iniquity of his to-18 As for his father because he cruefty oppressed. Spoiled his brother by vie Jenge, and did that which is not

mong his people, los even he shall die

iniquity 19 Tet fay ve. Why ? doth not the fe ear the iniquity of the father? when the fon hath done that which is lawfull and right, and hath kept all my flatutes, and hath done them, he shall furely live. 20 The foul that finneth it shall diesthe

fon hall not bear the iniquity of the fa thermeither fall the father bear the inluity of the fon t the righteonfnes of the righteous shall be upon him and the wickednes of the wicked shall be upon him.

fins that he hath committed, and keep all y ftarutes. & do that which is lawfull &

right he stall furely live he shall not die, 22 All his transgressions that he hash committed they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousesse that he hash done he shall live.

23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die faith the Lord Gan ! and not that he should return from his

and not that he moust return treats wayes and live?

24 ¶ But when the rightcome turneth away from his rightconforward commistenth iniquity, and doth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doth-shall he live? all his rightcoulocity

that he hath done, shall not be mentioned : in his trefpaffe that he bath trefpaffed, and in his fin that he hath finned, in ghem fhall he die.

Yet ye fay, The way of the Lord is not equall. Hear now, O house of Ifracle is not my way equal! are not your wayes unequall ?

26 When a righteous man turneth away from his right cousnesses and committeeth iniquity and dieth in them; for his ini-

quity that he hach done fall he die. 27 Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickednesse that he hath committed, and doth that which is lawall and right, he shall fave his foul alive.

28 Because he considereth-and turneth away from all his transgressions that he th committed, be hall furely live, be mall not die.

29 Yet faith the house of Ifrael , The way of the Lord is not equall : O house of Ifrael, are not my wayes equall ? are

30 Therefore I will judge you. O house of Israel, every one according to his wayer, faith the Lord GOD ; repent, and turn your felves from all your transgrefons: fo iniquity fall not be your ruine.

31 Caft away from you all your tranf-greffions, whereby ye have transpected, and make you a new heart, and a new Spirit : for why will ye die , O house of Ifrae!

32 For I have no pleasure in the death him that dieth, faith the Lord Gop :

wherefore turn your selves and live ye.

C H A P. XIX.

A lamentation for the princes of Israel, 10 and for Ferusalem under parables.

Moreover, take thou up a lamentari-on for the princes of Ifrael, 2 And fay, What is thy mother? A liencife: the lay down among lions, the

sourished her whelps among young liens

7 And the brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured 4 The nations also heard of him , he

was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of Egypt. Now when the faw that the had waited, and her hope was left, then the

bim a young lion.
6 And he went up and down among the

fions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey and devoured men. 7 And he knew their cities , and the land was defolate and the faineffe there-

of by the noise of his roaring.

8 Then the nations for against him on every side from the provinces, and fpread their net over him : he was taken

in their pit. 9 And they put him in ward in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylons they brought him into holds a that his worse should no more be heard upon the mountains of Ifrael.

19 Thy mother is like a vine in thy blood, planted by the waters, the was

fruitfull and full of branches , by rufes of many waters

II And the had ftrong rods for the fire pters of them that bare rule and her fisture was exalted among the thick branch es, and the appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

12 But the was plucked up in fary : he was cast down to the ground and the cast winde dried up her fruit : her fr rods were broken and withered the for confirmed them.

13 And now the is planted in the wilderneffe, in a dry and thirfly ground. 14 And fire is gone out of a red of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit fo that the hath no fireng rod to he s feepter to rule : this is a lamentains and first be for a lamentation,

HAP. XX I God refuseth to be consulted with 5 Ifraels rebellion in Egypt. 10 in the wildernelle, 27 and in the land. 33 A

wilderneis. 27 and it ine inna. 55.00 promise to gasher show by the gashel.

A let a gasher show by the gashel.

A let a came to passe in the sevent.

A year, in the fifth moneth, the tensis day of the moneth, that certain of the elders of Hrael came to enquire of the LORD, and fat before me.

Then came the word of the Lots unto me, faying,

Son of man , fpeak unto the elan of Ifrael, and fay unto them. Thus faid the Lord GoD, Are ye come to enquire of me ! As I live, faith the Lord Gon I will not be enquired of by you.

4 Wilt thou judge them fon of man wilt thou judge them? cause them to know the abominations of their fathens 5. ¶ And fay unto them. Thus faith the Lord GoD, In the day when I choit le rsel, and lifted up mine hand unto the feed of the house of Jacob, and made m felf known unto them in the land of E. gypt, when I lifted up mine hand un

o In the day that I lifted up must hand unto them, to bring them forhed the land of Egypt, into a land that I ist espied for them, Howing with milk as

honey, which is the glory of all lands:
7 Then faid I unto them, Cath away every man the abomination of his eyes, and defile not your felves with the idols of Egypt : I am the L o R Dyon

But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did at every man cast away the abomination of their eyes, neither did they forfike the idols of Egypt : then I faid. I will post out my fury upon them , to accomplish mine anger against them in the midit the land of Egypt.

But I wrought for my Names fain that it hould not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, it whose fight I made my felf known und them, in bringing them forth our of the

land of Fgypt.
10 ¶ Wherefore I caused them to p forth out of the land of Egyp', and rought them into the wilderneffe.

II And I gave them my flatutes, al

Th hene man d 12

**fabbat** úem the L 13 ed no my its Sall e

they p tic w 14 that it lieuths 15 \$ them net blad glacery

police Sent : 17 them f 18 the wi BACCS ( their i

with t 19 I my di fall 6 God. -21 ] belled my fin to do t even [ uthe :

fary up 22 ] hand. that it of the them f 13 1 alfe in ter the

them.t 24 E dgen and ha eyes wi 25 V times t ments 26 A

the fire I migh LOR

17 fo the

nieg.

fee-

T fis-

the east-

e fet

wil-

d. of her

fruite

ies

Zios.

with, in the

33 A

ofpel,

rent.

tenth

f the

e the

083

elden

faith squirt

GOD

man 10 E

herse

th the

rie 16

to the

de my of E-

mint orh of

I ind k and rds :

att ys

of his

th the

o your

ons ef

ke the

pout mplish idil of

s fakts

re the

re . M

of the

to 25

e, mi

man do be shall even live in them. 13 Morcover alfo, I gave them my

them, that they might know that I am de LORD that fandife them. 13 But the house of Ifrael rebelled rainft me in the wildernesse: they walk-

ed not in my flatures, and they defpifed my judgements, which if a man do, he hall even live in them, and my fabbaths they greatly polluted : then I faid , I would pour out my fury upon them in the mildernesses to consume them :

14 But I wrought for my Names fake, the it hould not be polluted before the leaden, in whose fight I brought them

15 Yet alfo I lifted up mine hand unto them in the wilderneffe; that I would set bring them into the land which I had given them; flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands,

16 Because they despised my judge-ments and walked not in my statutes but slated my fabbaths : for their heart

ent after their idols.

17 Nevertheleffe, mine eye fpared them from destroying them neither did I make an end of them in the wildernesse.

18 But I faid unto their children in the wilderneffe. Walk ye not in the ftames of your fathers, neither observe their judgements, nor defile your felves with their idels.

19 I em the LORD your God : walk in my flatutes , and keep my judgements,

20 And hallow my fabbaths + and they hall be a figne between me and yourthat e my know that I am the LORD your

21 Notwithstanding, the children re-kiled against me : they walked not in my flatutes neither kept my judgements to do them, which if a man do, he hall eren live in them; they polluted my fab-hum: then I faid: I would pour out my far upon them. to account my

fary upon them, to accomplish my anger spaint them in the wildernesse. 22 Nevertheleffe . I withdrew mine had, and wrought for my Names fake, that it should not be politited in the fight of the beathen, in whose fight I brought

them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them alfo in the wildernefferthat I would featter them among the heathen and disperse them, thorow the countreys;

24 Because they had not executed my juigements-but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and their eres were after their fathers idols.

45 Wherefore I gave them alfo states that were not good, and judge-ment whereby they should nor live.

36 And I pollured them in their own Bitsin that they caused to passe thorows the fire all that openeth the womb, that I might make them defolates to the end that shey might know that I am the LORD

27 Therefore, fon of man, fpeak un-le the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus faith the Lord GOD, Yet in

sened them my judgements, which if a this your fathers have blafphemed mein that they have committed a trespasse against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them , then they faw every high hill , and all the thick trees, and they offered there their facrifices, and there they prefented the provoca-tion of their offering: there also they made their fweet favour, and poured out

there their drink offerings. 29 Then I faid unto them , What is the high place whereunto ye go ! and the name thereof is called Bamah unto this 30 Wherefore fay unto the house of If-

rael, Thus faith the Lord GoD, Are ye polluted after the manner of your fatheir abominations? 31 For when ye offer your gifta, when

ye make your fons to paffe thorow the fire, ye pollute your felves with all your idols, even unto this day : and fall I be enquired of by your O house of Israel ?: As I live, faith the Lord GoD, I will not be enquired of by you.

32 And that which cometh into your mindeshall not be at all that ye fay. We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countreys, to serve wood and Rone,

33 ¶ As I live, faith the Lord GoD. furely with a mighry hand, and with a Gretched-out arm, and with fury poured

out will I rule over you.

24 And I will bring you out from the
people, and will gather you out of the
countreys, wherein ye are featered, with a mighty hand, and with a firetched-out arm, and with fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wildernesse of the people, and there will I

plead with you face to face.

36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wildernesse of the land of Egypts fo will I plead with your faith the Lord GOD.

37 And I will saufe you to paffe under the rod, and I will bring you into the

bond of the covenant.

38 And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgresse against me; I will bring them forth out of the countrey where they folours, and they shall not enter into the land of Ifracl.& ye hall know that I am the LORD.

39 As for you, O house of Ifrael, Thus faith the Lord G o D , Go ye, ferve ye every one his idols, and hereafter alfoif ye will not hearken unto me : but pol-lute ye my holy Name no more with

your gifts, and with your idols.

40 For in my holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Ifrael, faith the Lord God, there thall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land serve me : there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the first fruits of your oblations , with all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your freet favour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countreys wherein ye have been fcattered and 1 will I will be fandified in you before the

42 And ye fhall know that I muthe LORD, when I hall bring you into the land of Ifrael, into the countrey for the which I lifted up mine hand, to give it en your fathers.

43 And there fall ye remember your wayes, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled and ye hall loath your felves in your own fight, for all your

evils that ye have committed.

4: And we shall know that I som the LORD, when I have wrought with you for my Names fake, not according to your wicked wayes nor according to your corrupt doings. O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord Gop.

45 Moreoversche word of the LORD came unto me, faying

46 Son of manifer thy face toward the fouth; and diop thy more toward the fouth and prophetic against the forest of the fouth field; 47 And fay to the forest of the fouth

Hear the word of the LORD; Thus faith the Lord GoD, Behold . I will kindle a fire in thee , and it fall devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree : the fixming fiame fiell not be quenchedand all faces from the fouth to the north Chall be burnt therein. 48 And all fich thall fee that I the

LORD have kindled it : it hall not be

quenched.

Then faid IsAh Lord G o D, they Gry of me, Doth he not fpeak parables? CHAP.

Exekiels prophecie agains gerusalem.

The sharp sword 18 against gerusalem. 25 the kingdom: 28 and the Am-

Nd the word of the LORD came Junto me, faying, Son of man, fet thy face toward

Jerusalem and drop thy word toward the holy places, and prophetic against the land of Israel.

3 And fay to the land of Ifrael. Thus faith the L o R D. Behold. I am against thee, and will draw forth my fword out of his feath, and will cut off from thee the righteons and the wicked.

Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my fword go forth our of his theath against all fieth from the fouth to

That all fieth may know, that I the LORD have drawn forth my fword out of his heath : it hall not return any

6 Sigh thereforestou fon of man with the breaking of thy loins and with bitter-ment ligh before their eyes.

7 And it hall be, when they fay unte hee. Wherefore fighest thou? that thou belt answer. For the tidings, because it someth: and every beart hall melt and all hands thall be feeble, and every fpirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as water; behold it cometh and shall be brought to passessaith the Lord GOD.

8 Again the word of the LORD came

mato me laying

9 Son of man-prophetic and fay. The faith the LORD, Say A favord a favord is pened and also fourbified

solt is farpened to make a fore flanghter; it is fourbified that it may gitter; fould we then make mirth? it contemneth the rod of my fon as every tree,

II And he hath given it to be fourbified , that it may be handled : this fword is marpened, and it is fourbified to give it into the hand of the flayer.

12 Cry and howl, fon of man, for it mall be upon my people, it that be upon all the princes of Ifrael: terrours by reason of the sword, thall be upon my

people : fanite therefore upon thy thight the frord contemn even the rod it fall be no more, faith the Lord Gob.

14 Thou therefore, fon of man prophetie and smite thine hands together and let the fword be doubled the third rime the fword of & flain it it the fword of the great men that are flain, which entereth into their privic chambers.

15 I have fet the point of the front against all their gases, that their bear may faint and their ruines be mukiplied. Ah, it is made bright, it is wrapt up for the flaughter.

16 Go thee one way or other either on the right hand, or on the left, whitherfeever thy face'is fer.

17 I will alfo fmire mine hands together, and I will cause my fury to rea: I the LORD have faid it.

18 The word of the LORD came

unto me again, faying,

19 Alfo thou fon of man, appoint the
two wayes, that the fword of the king of Babylon may come : both twain hall come forth out of one land : and chi thou a place, chuse it at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the fword my come to Rabbath of the Ammonites and to Judah in Jerufalem the defenced.

21 For the king of Babylon flood # the parting of the way at the head of the two wayes to ufe divination : he m his arrows bright ; he consulted with images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divinalon for Jerufalem to appoint captains to open the mouth in the flaughter to hit up the voice with fhouting , to spy mount, and to build a fert.

23 And it tall be unto them as a fait divination in their light, to them the have fworm outhe : but he will call to me nembrance the iniquity, that they may

be taken.

24Therefore thus fairh the Lord Gob Because ye have made your iniquity tok remembred, in that your transgresson are discovered so that in all your doing your fins do appear : because, I fay, that ye are come to remembrance, ye hall ke

ye are come of remembranch ye water with the band.

25 T And thou-profuse wicked print of litrach, whole day is come who ais quity that tape as end;

25 Thus faith the Lord God-Resett she disdemand take of the crows the

3 in t ante to d 21 thy !

2

cer

the

ter

of

2

land for ! 1 1

Indg: Gor of its

47 that t in thi thou and a fore h

benth be far err in 6 1 ne w lood.

7 I and m they di ger: i 8 Th and ha

9 I meunc Camen 10 [ thers filed he

BE A tion wi ther ha Ç

d is

ers

On-

rce,

this

field

rie

pon by

my ga:

i if

nero hird

ord

hich

tert fed.

for

7 08

Tie

1:1

ame

e of

the

2

de

Ethe

with

nati-

M

afit

646

the

0 ft-

maj

iob tok

fions rings

that all be

jai

hat not be the fame t exalt him that is ow and shafe him that is high.

27 I will overturn, evertur irand it thall be no more until he come, those right it is and I will give it him.

18 4 And thousand of man prophetie cerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach : even fay thou, The food the fword is drawn for the flaughter it is fourbifhed, to confume, because

of the glirtering : 29 Whiles they fee vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon & necks of them that are n, of the wicked whose day is come,

when their iniquity hall have an end. heath? I will judge thee in the place here thou wast created, in the land of thy narivity

31 And I will pour out mine indigna-tion upon thee, I will blow against thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutifa men, and fkilfull to deftroy.

32 Thou halt be for fuell to the fire : thy blood shall be in the midst of the landsthou fhalt be no more remembered :

for I the LORD have spoken it.

CHAP. XXII.

1. A catalogue of sins in Fernsalem:
13. God will then them as drosse.

13 God will curn incm. 23 The generall corrugtion... Moreover, the word of the L ORD

2 Now theu fon of man , wilt thou indge wift thou judge § bloody city?yes, thou halt hew her all her abominations.

3 Then fay thou-Thus faith the Lord

GoD. The city meddeth blood in y midth of itshar her time may come & maketh idols against her felf to defile her felf.

4 Thou are become guilty in thy blood that thou haft fied, & haft defiled thy felf in thine idels which thou haft made and thou haft caused thy dayes to draw neer. and art come even unto thy yeers, therefore have I made thee a repreach unto the

beaten, and a mocking to all countreys. Those that be necr , and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art infamous and much vexed,

6 Behold, the princes of Ifrael every one were in thee to their power to fied

7 In thee have they fet light by father and mother: in the midft of thee have they dealt by oppression with the straner: in thee have they vexed the fatherleffe and the widow

8 Thou halt despited mine holy things, and halt profuned my sabbaths:
9 In thee are men that carry tales to

ed blood : and in thee they eat upon the mountains : in the midft of thee they commit lewdneffe :

10 In thee have they discovered their futhers nakednes: in thee have they humfiled her that was fet apart for poliution.

11 And one hath committed abomina-tion with his neighbours wife, and ano-ther hath lewelly defiled his daughter in husand another in thee both humbled his bles his fathers daughter,

12 In thee have they taken gifts to fied blood: thou haft taken ufury and increase, and thou halt greedily garned of the neighbours by extortion and halt forgotten me faith the Lord Gop.

13 9 Behold therefore I have imitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou haft made, and at thy blood which

hath been in the midft of thee.

14 Can thine heart endure,or can thing hands be strong in the dayes that I hall deal with tree ! I the LORD have spoken is and will do is.

15 And I will featter thee among the heathen, and difperie thee in § countreys, and wil confume thy filthines out of thee, 16 And thou halt take thine inherit-

ance in thy felf in the fight of heathens and thou shalt know that I am the LORD, 17 And the word of the LORD cam

unto me, faying,

18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become droffe : all they are braffes and tin and iron, and lead, in the mid of the furnace : they are even the droffe of filver.

Therefore thus faith the Lord 19 GOD. Because ye are all become droffes behold therefore I will gather you into the midft of Jerufalem.

20 Arthey gather filver, and braffe, and iron,and lead, and rin into the midft of the furnace, to blow the rire upon its to melt it : so will I gather you in mine anger, and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.

21 Year I will gather you, and blow on you in the fire of my wrath, and ye hall be melted in the midtt thereof

22 As filver is melted in the midft of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof, and ye shal know that I the LORD have poured out my fury upon your 23 ¶ And the word of the LORD

came unto me fayings the land that is not cleanfed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation

25 There is a conspiracy of her prolion-ravening the prey : they have devoured fouls: they have taken the trea-fure and precious things: they have made her many widows in the midft thereaf.

26 Her priefts have violated my laws nd have profuned my boly things : they have put no difference between the holy and prophane, neither have they newed difference between § unclean & the clean, and have hid their eyes from my fabbaths, and I am profuned among them.

27 Her princes in the midft thereof like wolves ravening the preys to fied bloods and to deftroy fouls, to get

different gain.

28 And her prophers have doubed there with untempered morters, feeing vanity. and divinig lies onto them faying, Thus hath not fpoken.

29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy : yea-they have oppreffed the firanger wrongfully. 30 And I fought for a man among thou

that thould make up the hedge and frand in the gap before me for the land, that I bould not deftroy it : but I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mino indignation upon themal have confumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way kave I recompenfed upon their heads, faith the Lord GOD.

C H A P. XXIII. I The whordoms of Aholah and Aholibah. 22 Aholibah is to be plagued by

her lovers : 45 Their judgement.
The word of the LORD came again

pato me,faying ;

Son of man-there were two women, the daughteers of one mother : And they committed whordoms in

Egypt they committed whordom in their youth: there were their brefts preffed. nd their they bruifed the tests of their

And the names of them mere Aholah the elder , and Aholibah her fifter : and they were mine, and they bare fons and daughters : thus mere their names : Samaria is Aholah and Jerufalem Aholibah. 5 And Aholah played the harlot when he was mine, and she doted on her lo-terson the Asyrians her neighbours.

6 Which where clothed with blues captains and rulers, all of them defireable oung menshorimen riding upon hories, 7 Thus the committed her whoredoms

with them , with all them that were the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom the doted, with all their idols the defiled her felf.

Neither left the her whoredoms brought from Egypt : for in her youth they lay with ber, and they bruised the bretts of her virginity, and poured their whordoms upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her inso the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Affyrians upon whom the doted

19 Thefe difcovered her nakedneffe, they tooke her fons, and her daughters, and flew her with the fword; and the ecame famous among womens for they

had executed judgement upon her. this he was more corrupt in her inordimare love then the and in her who redom more then her fifter in her whordoms.

12 She dored upon the Affyrians her meighbours, caprains and rulers, clothed most gorgeously, horsmen riding upon borfessall of them defineable young a Then I faw that the was defiled,

that they took both one way; 14 And that the increased her whoredoms : for when the faw men pourtrayed pon the wall, the images of the Calde-

ans pourtrayed with vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their
loins exceeding in died attire upon their
bead-sil of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Habylonians of ter the manner of the Babyionians of Caldea, the land of their nativity :

16 And affoon as the faw them with her eyes, the doted upon them, and fent medengers unto them into Caldea,

17 And the Babylonians came to her lato the bed of love, and they defiled her with her whoredom, and the was pol-

luted with them, and her minde was all enated from them.

18 So fae discovered her whordoms and discovered ber nakednesse : then my minde was alienated from her , like as my minde was alienated from her lifter,

Be

mi

20

258

the

the

roi 2

39

dier

fimi and

of m

me/C

Cor

paint

with:

haft fi

at eaf

the co

1900

upôn c

DOM P 42 T

ottes

44. go in :

cc: fo

0 450

reffee hat fac

reffer

46 Fe

ing up

wethe 47 Au

orden

aghte

48 Th

gof ti

ght ac

Ineff

ectyo

an the

Under

bu the

of the

49 An

42

40 for n

19 Yet the multiplied her vihordom in calling to remembrance the dayer of her youth wherein the had played the har-

lot in the land of Egypt. 20 For the doted upon their para-

mours, whose fleth is as the fleth of allen and whose iffue is like the iffue of horses, 21 Thus thou calledft to remembrance the lewdnesse of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians, for the pape

of thy youth. 22 Therefore O Aholibahathus fait the Lord GOD , Behold, I will raife up thy lovers agint thee, from whom thy minde is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side ;

23 The Babylonians, and all the Caldeans, Pekod, and Shoah, and Koz, all the Affyrians with them, all of them defireable young men , captains, and rulers great lords, and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

with charers, wagons, and wheels, and with an affembly of people, which hall it met round about : and I will fet judg ment before them, and they shall julge

thee according to their judgements.

25 And I will fet my jealoufic against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy note, and thine ears, and thy remnant hall fall by the fword : they shall take thy fons , and thy daughters, and thy relidue hall be devoured by the fire.

26 They hall also ftrip thee out of the clothes and take away thy fair jewels

Thus will I make thy levidneffete cease from thee, and thy whoredon brought from the land of Egypt: fother

thon shalt not lift up thine eyes use them, nor remember Egypt any more. 28 For thus faith the Lord God; le-hold, I will deliver thee into the band them whom thou bateft; into the har of them from whom whom thy minde it

29 And they shall deal with thee hat-fully, and shall take away all thy labora and fhall leave thee naked and bare; mi discovered, both thy lewdnesse, and the whoredoms.

30 I will do thefe things unto the because thou had gone a whoring the the heathen and because thou are pollure with their idols.

31 Thou haft walked in the way of the after therefore will I give her cup im

thine hand.

32 Thus faith the Lord God, Thu halt drink of thy fifters cup deep a largesthou halt be laughed to fcormal had in derifion; it containeth much.

33 Thou halt be filled with drant neffe and forrow , with the cup of aller thy fifter Samaria.

34 Thou halt even drink it, and fuck is at and thou malt break & meards thereof and pluck off thine own brefts; for I have fpoken it, faith the Lord G o D.

Therefore thus faith & Lord GoD. Because thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behinde thy back, rherefore bear thou afforthy levidnesse, and thy schoredoms.

me. Son of man, will thou judge Abolah year declare unto them and Aholibah ? their abominations

t.

cris

it.

88+

2794

em:

hee rith

fet bel-

ind with

and

1 64

and

di be

f the

fe to dem the

EMES

; Be.

and of

hand ade is

hat

abouts

; and

pd the

o then

of the

p ims

The

TR: 20 ach.

of after

e cup of 4 The

p 2

37 That they have committed adultetheir idols have they committed adulte-ny, and have also caused their sons whom they hare unto me to paste for them tho-

to the fire, to devour them.

38 Moreversthis they have done unto methey have defiled my fanduary in the fune day, and have profused my fabbathe.

to For when they had flain their childen to their idels, then they came the fame day into my fanduary to profune it. and los thus have they done in the midft of mine house.

40 And furthermore that ye have fent for men to come from far, unto whom a meffenger was fent, and lo, they came, for whom thou didft wash thy felf. printedft thy eyes, and deckedft thy felf

with ornaments,

41 And fatest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou buffer mine incense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude being the common fort were brought Sabeans, from the wilderneffe, which pur bracelets upon their hands, and beautifull crowns upon their heads

43 Then faid I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit whore-

44 Yet they went in unro her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the bar-let to went they in unto Aholaband uno Aholibah the lewd women

45 And the righteous menthey hall refless and after the manner of women he hed blood; because they are adul-

45 For thus faith the Lord GoD-I will ing up a company upon them, and will wethem to be removed and spoiled.

47 And the company that from them with their cordinary thall flay their fond and their aghters, and burn up their homes with

48 Thus will I cause lendnesse to cease t of the land, that all women may be

ugh not to do after your lewdnesse.

49 And they shall recompense your samese upon you, and ye shall bear the motyour idols, and ye shall know that on the Lord GOD.

Under the parable of a bailing pot-to themed the defination of Jerusa-lim. 19 Externel spens the calamity of the terms. of the genes.

Gum in the winth yeers in the reath amoneth, in the renth day of the

moneths the word of the LORD came unto me, faying, Son of man write thee the name of

the day, even of this fame day : the king of Babylon fet himfelf against Jerusalem

this fame day.

3 And utter a parable unto the rebel-lious house, and say unto them. Thus faith the Lord God, Ser on a pot, see it

on, and also pour water into it.

4 Gather the pieces, thereof into its

som every good piece; the thigh and the

foulder; fill it with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flocks and

burn alfo the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let him feethe the bones

of it therein.
6 Wherefore thus faith the Lord GOD. Wo the bloody city, to the por whose four, is therein, and whose sound is not cone out of it: bring it out piece

by plece, let no lot fall upon it.

7. For her blood is in the midd of her: the fet it upon the top of a rock-the poured it not upon the ground to cover

with duft :

That it might cause fury to come 8 That it might canfe fary to come up to take vengeance: I have fet her blood upon the top of a rocks that it hould not be covered.
9 Therefore thus faith the Lord GoD. We to the bloody city. I will even make the pile for fire great.
10 Heap on woodskindle the fire-confume the flech and fpice it wells and fer, the bones be burnt.

the bones be burnt.

11 Then fee it empty upon the coals thereof, that the braffe of it may be hot. and may burn, and that the filthineffe o e molten in it, that the fcum of it may be confumed.

it may be confumed.

12 She hath wearied her felf with liess and her great fourn went not feeth out of her; her fourn fhall he in the fire.

13 In the filthinesse is leadeneds, because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged; thou shall not be parged from thy filthinesse any more till I have caused my fury to red upon thee.

14 It he LORD have spoked shit shall come to passes, the cither will I force neither not po backs to either will I force neither

not go back; neither will I fpare, neither will I repent, according to thy wayon and according to thy doings hall they judge

15 T Alfo the word of the LORD

rame unto me, faying, 15 Son of man, behold, I rake away from thee the defire of thine eyes with a fireke: yet neither first thou mourn nor weep neither first thy tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry-make no mourning for the dead, binde the tire of thy head upon thee, and put on thy moes upon th feet, and cover not thy fips; and car not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning, and at even my wife died, and I

did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 And the people fiftd unto mes
Wilt thou not tell us what thefethings
are to us, that thou doed for

20 Then I answered them. The word of the LORD came unto me, faying, 21 Speak unto the house of Israel Thus

that thould make up the hedge and frand in the gap before me for the land, that I hould not deftroy it : but I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mino indignation upon themal have confumed them with the fire of my wrath : their own way kave I recompensed upon their heads, faith the Lord GOD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 The whordoms of Aholah and Aholihah. 22 Aholihah is to be plagued by her lovers : 45 Their judgement.
The word of the LORD came again

unto me, faying ;

Son of man-there were two womens the daughteers of one mother :

And they committed whordoms in Egypt they committed whordom in their youth: there were their brefts preffed, nd their they bruifed the teats of their

And the names of them mere Aholah the elder , and Aholibah her fifter : and they were mine, and they bare fons and daughters : thus were their names : Samaria is Abolah and Jernfalem Abolibah.

5 And Aholah played the harlot when the was mine, and the doted on her lo-version the Affyrians ber neighbours,

Which where clothed with blues captains and rulers, all of them defireable oung menshorimen riding upon hories,

Thus the committed her whoredoms with them , with all them that were the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on shom the doted, with all their idols the defiled her felf.

Neither left the her whoredoms brought from Egypt : for in her youth they lay with berr and they bruifed the bretts of her virginity, and poured their whordoms upon her.

Wherefore I have delivered her inso the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Affyrians upon whom the doted Thefe discovered her nakednesse,

they tooke her fons, and her daughters, and flew her with the fword; and the ecame famous among womens for they had executed judgement upon her.

11 And when her fifter Abolibah fam this he was more corrupt in her inordimore then ber fifter in her whordoms.

12 She dored upon the Affyrians her meighbours, caprains and rulers, clothed most gorgeously, horimen riding upon borfessall of them defireable young men. Then I faw that fhe was defiled,

that they took both one way ;

14 And that the increased her whoredoms : for when the faw men pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of the Caldeans pourtrayed with vermilion,

ans pourtrayed with girdles upon their loins exceeding in died attire upon their beads all of them princes to look to a feet and the loss of ter the manner of the Babyionians of Caldeathe land of their nativity :

16 And affoon as the faw them with er eyes, he doted upon them, and fent me Tengers unto them into Caldea.

17 And the Babylonians came to her anto the bed of love, and they defiled her with her whoredom; and the was pol-

futed with them, and her minde was ailenated from them.

18 So he discovered her whordoms and discovered ber nakednesse : then my minde was alienated from her , like as my minde was alienated from her fifter.

19 Yet the multiplied her vihordoms in calling to remembrance the dayes of her youth-wherein the had played the har-

lot in the land of Egypt.
20 For the doted upon their paramours, whose fleth is as the fleth of affen

and whose iffue is like the iffue of horses, 21 Thus thou calledft to remembrane the lewdnesse of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians, for the pape

E

20

fa

fat

20 of

for

me

for

pri BŘ

haff

MI.C thé

fron

upô

upo

43

adul

dom

kt:

10 A

Level !

that !

teref

bring

2:10 47

with

Sword

dans

48

out of

aught

win

40

l'as of

Un

6 u

fire

45

44 20 1

of thy youth.
22 Therefore O Aholibahathus fails the Lord GOD, Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy minde is alienated and I will bring them against thee on every fide ;

23 The Babylonians, and all the Calde-ans, Pekod, and Shoah, and Koa, all the Affyrians with them, all of them defireable young men , captains, and rulern great lords, and renowned, all of them riding upon horfes.

24 And they shall come against three with charets, wagons, and wheels, and with an affembly of people, which hall fet against thee buckler, and faield, and belmet round about : and I will fet judg ment before them, and they shall julge

thee according to their judgements.

25 And I will fet my jealoufie againg thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee : they shall take away thy note , and thine ears, and thy remnant shall fall by the fword; they shall take thy fons , and thy daughters , and thy relidue thall be devoured by the fire.

26 They hall also ftrip thee out of the clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.

27 Thus will I make thy levednessets cease from thee, and thy whoredom brought from the land of Egypt: fother thon thalt not lift up thine eyes und them, nor remember Egypt any more. 28 For thus faith the Lord God; le-

hold I will deliver thee into the hand of them whom thou hateft; into the hand of them from whom whom thy minde is alienated

29 And they sall deal with thee har-fully, and shall rake away all thy labour and fhall leave thee naked and bare; and the nakednesse of thy whordoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdnesse, and the whoredoms.

30 I will do thefe things unto then because thou ball gone a whoring after the heathen and because thou art pollure with their idols.

Thou hall walked in the way of thy fifterstherefore will I give her cup into

thine hand. 32 Thus faith the Lord God, Thou shalt drink of thy listers cup deep at largesthou halt be laughed to form and had in derifion; it containerh much.

33 Thou halt be filled with drunkenneffe and forrow , with the cup of aftethy figer Samarie.

34 Thes

11-

881

my 28

er.

s of ar-

171-Tees

fes.

nce

ling

pape

did.

e up

thy

ilde. the

lers

hem

thee

with 1 fet 1 hel-

iudge-

aind with and

il by

all be

of the

ffe to

dom

othe

SIBLO

and of

hand

nde is

e hate-

abouts

e; and

hall be

nd the

o thee after

olluted

of the

p into

The

p and

ru- and

runken-

of afto e cup of 4 Thes

ore. ; Be

lg.

34 Thou shalt even drink it, and fuck it out, and thou fair break & fheards there-

have spoken it, faith the Lord G o D.
35 Therefore thus faith & Lord GoD. Becaufe thou haft forgotten me, and caft me behinde thy back, therefore bear thou

affo thy lewdnesse, and thy whoredoms.

36 The LORD fild moreover unto me Son of man, wile thou judge Abolah and Aholibah? yea, declare unto them their abominations:

37 That they have committed adultemy and blood is in their hands, and with

their idols have they committed adulte-ry, and have also caused their sons whom they have unto me to passe for them tho-

ow the fire, to devour them.

38 Moreoversthis they have done unto methey have defiled my fanduary in the fime day and have profuned my fabbaths.

35 For when they had flain their children to their idols, then they came the fime day into my fanduary to profune it, and los thus have they done in the mida of mine house.

40 And furthermore that ye have fent for men to come from fars unto whom a for men to come from tar, and los they came, for whom thou didft wash thy felf, paintedfithy eyes, and deckedft thy felf

with ornaments, 41 And fatest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou half fer mine incense and mine oil.

41 And a voice of a multitude being at ease mas with her and wish the men of the common fort were brought Sabeans, from the wildernesse, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautifull crowns upon their heads

43 Then faid I unto her that was old in adulteries. Will they now commit whore-

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they to in unto a woman that playeth the har-kt: fo went they in unto Aholahand unto Aholibah the lewd women

45 And the righteous men they hall judge them after the manner of adultereffes, and after the manner of women that hed blood; because they are adul-

tereffes, and blood is in their hands. 45 For thus faith the Lord GOD-I will ring up a company upon them, and will give them to be removed and spoiled.

47 And the company that from them with thones and disparch them with their fuordathey shall flay their fons, and their dughters, and burn up their hostes with

48 Thus will I cause lendnesse to ceale cut of the land, that all women may be taght not to do after your lewdnesse. 49 And they shall recompense your

leadnesse upon you, and ye shall bear the

I am the Lord GOD. 1 Under the parable of a boiling pot-ou hemed the destruction of Jerusa-lim. 19 Ezeksel spens the calamity

hm. 19 Exercis pro-of the gene. A Caim in the mines yeers in the tenth A Caim in the nimes yeers in the tenth A moneth, in the tenth day of the

moneth, the word of the LORD came unto men faying,

Son of man, write thee the name of the day, even of this same day : the king of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem

this fame day. 3 And utter a parable unto the rebel-lious house, and say unto them. Thus saith the Lord God, Ser on a pot, set it

on, and also pour water into it 4 Gather the pieces, thereof into IG.

Take the choice of the flocks and burn also the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let him feethe the bones

of it therein. GoD. Wo the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it: bring it out piece

by piece, let no lot fall upon it.

7 For her blood is in the midd of her: the fet it upon the top of a rock the poured it not upon the ground to cover ir with duft :

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance: I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that it

of a rock, that it fould not be covered.

9 Therefore thus faith the Lord Go D. Wo to the bloody city, I will even make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on woodskindle the fire-confirmated when the confirmation of the confirm

fume the fleft and fpice it well, and let

the bones be burnt.

11 Then fee it empty upon the coals thereof, that the braffe of it may be hot. and may burn, and that the filthineffe o it may be molten in it; that the fcum of it may be confumed.

12 She hath wearied her felf with liess and her great four went not forth out

of her : her four hall be in the fire.

13 In thy filthinesse is lewdnesse, because I have purged thee, and thou was not purged, thou failt not be purged from thy filthinesse any more, till I have

cauled my fury to reft upon thee.

14 I the LORD have spoken it it hall come to passe, and I will do it. I will not go back, neither will I fpare, neither will I repent, according to thy wayon and according to thy doings shall they judge thee, faith the Lord GoD.

15 9 Alfo the word of the LORD

me unto me, faying, 15 Son of man, behold, I rake away from thee the defire of thine eyes with a froke : yet neither falt thou mourn nor weep-neither that I thy tears run down,

17 Forbear to cry-make no mourning for the dead, binde the tire of thy head upon thee, and put on thy moes upon thy feet, and cover not thy lips; and eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning and at even my wife died, and I

did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 And the people faid unto me.
Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest fo ?

20 Then I minered them. The word of the Lord earne unto me, faying, 21 Speak unto the house of Ifraot, Thus

fifth the Lord Go D, Behold. I will profane my fanduary, the excellency of your firength the defire of your eyes and that which your foul pitieth; and your fone and your daughters, whom ye have left, thall fall by the fword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done : ye mall not cover your lips, nor cat the

bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your thoes upon your feet : ye hall not mourn, nor weep but ye hall pine away for your iniquities; and mourn. one towards another.

24 Thus Ezekiel is pato you a fign : according to all that he hath done mall ye do : and when this cometh ye hall know that I am the Lord G o D.

25 Alfo thou fon of man, that it not to in the day when I take from them their firength the joy of their glory, the defire of their eyes, and that whereupon they fer their mindesorheir fons and their daughters ;

26 That he that escapeth in that days hall come unto thee to cause thee to hear

it with thine cars ?

In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped and thou thalt speak, and be no more dumb, and ou halt be a figne unto them, and they hall know that I am the LORD,

CHAP XXV.

Gods vergeance for their infolency against the Feersupon the Ammonites, 8 upon Monds.Seir. 12 and upon Edom.
The word of the LORD came again unto me, faying,

Son of man fer thy face against the Ammonites, and prophelie against them, 3 And fay unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord GoD, Thus faith

she Lord Gop, Because thou faidft. Aha, sgainst my fanduary, when it was pro-faned, and against the land of Israel, when it was defolate, and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity :

4 Behold therefore, I will deliver thee and they that fet their palaces in thee and make their dwellings in thee : they fall cat chy fruit and they that drink thy milk.
S And I will make Rabbah a stable for

comels, and the Ammonites a couching place for flocks ; and ye hall know that I

the LORD.

For thus faith the Lord GoD, Because thou hast clapped thine hands, and stamped with the feet, and rejoyced in heart with all thy despite against the land of Ifrael:

Behold therefore, I will ftretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoul to the heathen and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countreys:
I will destroy thee, and thou shalt know
what I on the LORD.

8 Thus sath the Lord G o D. Be-

cause that Moab and Seir do say, Be-hold, the house of Judah is like unto all

the beathen :

glory of the countrey Beth-jethimoth-Baalmeon and Kirja-thaims

10 Umo the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in perfessions that the Ammonites may not be remembered among the nations.

11 And I wil execute judgements upon Moab, and they hall know that I an

the L o R D.
12 Thus faith the Lord God. Recatife that Edom hath dealt against the house of ludah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged him-

felf upon them :

13 Therefore thus faith the Lord
G o D. I will also firetch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beaft from it, and I will make it defo-

thall fall by the fword.

14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people little and they hall do in Edom according to mine anger, and according to my fary ; and they mall know my vengeance, faith the Lord G o D

15 Thus faith the Lord G o De Bevenge, and have taken vengeance with a despitefull hearts to destroy it for the Si A

ef

m

L

Sh thy

£01

2W

dez

fels

the

Eno

for

dett

men

fire

White

Bann

day o

fea 6

19

I ha

Cities.

bring

Mater

them !

people the los

folate.

the pit thall fe

21 I

fait be for ye faith th

1 The z

steres T He

2 No emental

20

18

I.

old harred;

16 Therefore thus faith the Lord God, Behold, I will ftretch out mine hand upon the Philiftines, and I will out off the Cherethims, and deltroy the remnant of the fea coaft.

17 And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes, and they mall know that I am the LORD, when I

final lay my vengeance upon them.
C H A P. XXVI.
1 Tyrus threatened. 7 Networked recommend 15 The mourning power against her.

A Nd it came to passe in the eleventh yeer, in the first day of the moneth that the word of the L o R D came unto me, faying,

Son of man-because that Tyrus hath faid against Jerufalem, Aha-the is broken that was the gates of the people, he is turned unto me, I shall be replenished now the is laid wafte :

3 Therefore thus faith the Lord GoDe Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus and will cause many nations to come up against thee; as the fea caufeth his waves to come up.

4 And they thall deftroy the walk of Tyrus and break down her towers: I will alfo ferape her duft from her, and mile her like the top of a rock.

of mets in the midst of the fea: for I have spoken it. faith the Lord GoD and

it shall become a spoil to the nation.

6 And her daughters which are in the eld, hall be flain by the fword, and they

7 T For thus faith the Lord Goth 7 For thus faith the Lord G on Behold. I will bring upon Tyrus Note-chad-rezzar king of Babylon, a king of b Interest of behald I will open the kings, from the north, with bories, and fide of Moab from the cities, from his with charces, and with horsemen, and cities which are on his frontiers, the companies, and much people.

B He mall flay with & fword thy daughters in the field, and he fall make a fort against thee, and caft a mount against

thee and lift up the buckler against thee.
9 He hall fer engines of war against thy walls and with his axes he fhall break

down thy towers.

le

n

791

e.

nđ

n-

ed.

nd

nå

28

non

192

10

Be-

20-

th a

the

bro.

nine

out

em-

SIRCE

they

en I

22.075

nin?

renth

neth

URIO

hath

roken

the is

ifted

GoD

is-and

ne up

WATER

alls of

I will

make

eading

for

D: and

inthe

d they

Nebs

10 By reason of the abundance of his beries, their dust shall cover thee ; thy wals thail thake at & noise of & horsemen. and of the wheels and of the charets when he hal enter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horfes faal he tread down all thy fircets : he fhall flay thy people by the fword, and thy frong garifons thail go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandife and they hall break down thy walls, and destroy thy pleasant houses, and they fall lay thy flones, and thy timber, and thy dust in the midst of the water.

13 And I will cause the noise of thy fongs to cease and the found of thy harps

hall be no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock : thou fhalt be a place to fpread nets upon : thou malt be built no more : for I the LORD have Spoken it, faith the

15 Thus faith the Lord GOD to Tyrus, Shall not the ifles thake at the found of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the Amghter is made in the midft of thee?

16 Then all the princes of the fea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments , they shall clothe them-felves with trembling they shall sit upon the ground, and shall tremble at every moment, and be aftonished at thee.

17 And they hal take up a lamentation for thee, and fay to thee, How art thou dellroyed that wast inhabited of sea-faring men, the renowned city, which wast which cause their terrour to be on all that

18 Now hall the ifles tremble in the day of thy fail year the ifles that are in the fer hall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus faith the Lord GoD. When I hall make thee a defolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited, when I hall bring up the deep upon thee, and great staters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pie, with the people of old time, and shall fer thee in the low parts of the carth, in places de-folate of old, with them that go down to the pit that thou be not inhabited, and I

hall fet glory in the land of the living : 21 I will make thee a regrour, and thou halt be no more : though thou be fought for, yet halt thou never be found again,

fut the Lord G O D.

C H A P. XXVII.

1 The rich supply of Tyrus. 26 The fall thereof.

The word of the LORD came again unto me, faying.

2 New thou fon of man; take up a lantagion for Tyrus;

3 And fay unto Typus,O thou that any fituate at the entry of the fear which ars a merchant of the people for many ifless. Thus faith the Lord God Tyrus, thou haft faid, I am of perfed beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the midtl of & feas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty.
5 They have made all thy fhip boards of

fir-trees of Senir: they have taken cedara from Lebanon, to make mafts for thee, 6 Of the oaks of Bathan have they made thine oars; the company of the Afhurites have made thy benches of ivory, frought out of the ifles of Chittim.

7 Fine linen with broidered work from Egypt, was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy fail, blue and purple from the ifles of Elifiah, was that which co-

vered thee. 8 The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad

were thy mariners : thy wife men,O Tyrus, that were in thee, were thy pilots.
9 The ancients of Gebal, and the wife men thereof were in thee thy calkers, all the thips of the fea with their mariners

were in thee to occupie thy merchandife. 10 They of Perfia, and of Lud, and of Phut were in thine army thy men of war: they hanged the fhield and helmet in

thee : they fet forth thy comlineffe. were upon thy wals round about, and the Gammadims were in thy towers : they hanged their hields upon thy wals roun

about: they have made thy beauty perfect.

12 Tarthift mest thy merchant, by reafon of the multitude of all kinde of riches : with filver, iron, tin, and lead,

they traded in thy fairs. 13 Javan Tubal and Methechithey were thy merchants: they traded the persons of men and veffels of braffe in thy marker.

14 They of the house of Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses, and horses men, and mules.

15 The men of Dedan mere thy mer chants, many ifles were the merchandife of thine hand : they brought thee for a present horns of ivory and cheny.

16 Syria mas thy merchant by reafor of the multitude of the wares of th making : they occupied in thy fairs with emeraulds, purple, and broidered works and fine linen, and corall, and agate.

17 Judah and the land of Ifrael, they mere thy merchants : they traded in thy market wheat of Minnith, and Paunage

and honey and oil and balm. 18 Damascus masthy merchant in the multitude of the mares of thy making for the mu'titude of all riches s in the wine of Helbon, and while wooll.

19 Dan alfo and Javan going to and from occupied in thy fairs : bright ironscaffias and calamus were in thy market.

20 Dedan mas thy merchant in precious

clothes for charets, 21 Arabia, and all the princes of Kedara they occupied with thee in lambs and rams, and goats, in thele were they the merchants.

22 The merchants of Shelp Sa Roymah-they were thy merchants: they occup ed in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious shones and gold.

B b 2 23 Marais

Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Shebah, Asthursand Chilmad

mere thy merchants.

These were thy merchants in all forts of things, in blue clothes, broidered work, and in chells of rich apparell bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandife.

25 The thips of Tarthith did fing of thee in thy market , and thou wast reenified and made very glorious in the

midft of the feas.

26 Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters : the cast-winde hath broken thee in the midft of the feas.

Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandife-thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandife, and all thy men of war that are in thee, and in all thy company, which is in the midft of thee, shall fall into the midft of the feas, in the day of thy ruine

28 The fuburbs shall shake at the found

of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And all that handle the oar; the mariners, and all the pilots of the fea-

thall frand upon the land ;

30 And shall cause their voice to be beard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow themselves in the asses.

31 And they shal make themselves utter-ly bald for the cand gird them with sack-cloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitternesse of heart, and bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take er thee faying What city is like Tyrus, like the deftroyed in § midft of the fea ?

33 When thy wares went forth out of the leas, thou filledit many people, thou didft enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches; and of thy merchandife.

34 In the time when thou halt be broters thy merchandife and all thy compa-ny in the midft of thee shall fall.

35 All the inhibitants of the ifles fall e aftonified at thee and their kings shall e fore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the people hall hiffe at thee, thou fhalt be a terrour,

and never shalt be any more.
C H A P. XXVIII.

I Gods judgement upon the prince of Ty-rus, for his facrilegious pride: 11 A lamentation of him. The word of the LORD came again

unto me, faying, 2 Son of man, fay unto the prince of 2 you or man my unto the prince of Tyron't has faith the Lord God Becaufe thine heart in lifted up and thou half faid. I ma a god I fit in the feat of God, in the middle of the feats we thou my a man, and not God, though thou fet thine heart is the heart of God.

3 Behold thou my wifer then Daniel:

ere is no fector that they can hide from

4 With the widdom and with thine and they hal know that I am the understanding thind half gotten thed when I hal have executed indeed gither and half gotten soil and filver in beet and half be familied in her. so thy treasures.

5 By thy great wildom and by the thy heart is lifted up because of thy riches

6 Therefore thus faith the Lord GoD; Because thou haft fet thine heart as the

heart of God;

Behold , therefore I will bring ftrangers upon thee the terrible of the nations: and they hall draw their fuoris against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightnesse.

They shall bring thee down to the pir, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are flain in the midft of the feas.

9 Wilt thou yet fay before him that flayeth thee, I am god? but theu fhalt he a man, and no god in the hand of him that flaveth thee.

10 Thou falt die the deaths of the un. circumcifed by the hand of ftrangers : for I have spoken it, faith the Lord Gop.
11 Moreover the word of the LORD

came unto mestayings

12 Son of manitake up a lamentation up. on the king of Tyrus, and fay unto him, Thus faith & Lord GoD; Thou fealeft up

the fum ful of wildom & perfed in bezuty of God, every precious flone masthy co-vering the fardius topaz, and & diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jafper, the faphirsthe emeraud and the carbuncle and gold: the workmanfhip of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee, in the day that thou wast created.

81

bir

G

Kin

faid ftia

4

and

fic

the

Ka|

the

fiy i

201

meat

fowl

Mall

71

band,

hould

thee.

loins 1

8¶T Behold

and cu 9 A

late an Imt

10 E

thee, a

make ti Holas to th

14 Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth : and I have fet thee fo : thou wast upon the holy mountain of God: theu halt walked up and down in the midft of the flones of fire.

15 Thou mast perfed in thy wayer from the day that thou wast created, till

iniquity was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandife they have filled & midft of thee with violence-& thou halt finned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of & mountain of God; and I will destroy thee O covering cherub, from & midst of & stones of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou halt corrupted thy wifdom by reason of thy brightnesse: I will caft thee to the ground : I will lay thee before kings that they may behold thee

18 Thou haft defiled thy fanduariesby the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffique: therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midft of theth it shall devour thee; and I will bring thee to after upon the earth, in the light of all them that behold thee,

19 All they that know thee among the that be a terrour, and never shalt thes

be any more.

me unto me, faying, 21 Sen of man, fer thy face against

Zidon, and prophelic against it. 22 And fay, Thus faith the Lord Go Beholdel am against thee O Zidonad I will be glorified in the midst of the and they shall know that I am the LORD when I fhal have executed judgements in

The Judgement of Pharaoh. Chap. xxix.xxx. The defolation of Egypt?

21 For I will fend into her pestilence, and blood into her streets. & the wound-ed hall be judged in the midst of her by the fword upon her on every fide, and they stall know that I am the LORD.

24 ¶ And there mall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Ifrael, nor any grieving thorns of all that are round about them that despited them. and they shall know that I am the Lord

GoD

the

+ 60

bes oD;

the

ing

tle

ords

and

othe

tem

that els be

that

eun. for

D.

ORD

n up.

him

eth up

eauty

arden by co-

mond,

to the

le-and

abrets

thee

ab that

God:

in the

Waves

ed, till

handife th vio-

e I will

neain of

overing

of fire.

cause of

by wif-

: I will

lay thee

d thee. aries by

by the

e will [

of thete

Il bring

he fight

ong the

e: thou

als thee

LORB

niege :

rd Gom

ion and I

of thet: c Lord

ments is

33 Fet

Thus faith the Lord GoD ; When I fall have gathered the house of Ifrael from the people among whom they are featered, and hall be fandified in them In the fight of the heathen, then thall they dwell in their land, that I have given to my fervant Jacob.

25 And they shall dwell fafely therein, and fall build houses, and plant vine-gards: yez, they fall dwell with confideace, when I have executed judgements upon all those that despise them round about them : and they shall know that I

on the Lord their GOD

C H A P. XXIX.

1 The judgement of Pharaoh. 8 The defolation of Egypt : 13 The reflauration

thereof. IN the tenth yeer in the renth moneth, in the twelfth day of the moneth, the word of & LORD came unto me, faying, 2 Son of mansfet thy face against Pha-

rich king of Egypt, and prophetie against him, and against all Egypt.

3 Speak and fay, Thus faith the Lord Gop. Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lihid, My river is mine own, and I have made it for my felf.

4 But I will put hooks in thy chaws; and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to flick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up our of the midft of thy rivers, and all

the fifth of thy rivers hall flick unto thy fcales

s And I will leave thee thrown late the wildernesse, thee, and all the fish of ty rivers : thou halt fall upon the open felds, thou thalt not be brought together, nor gathered : I have given thee for meat to the beafts of the field, and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt hall know that I am the LORD, because they have been a staff of reed to the

boule of Ifrael.

7 When they took hold of thee by thy bands thou didft break and rent all their houlder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakeft, and madeft all their loins to be at a Rand.

8 Therefore thus faith the Lord GoD: Behold I will bring a fword upon thee, and cut off man and beaft out of thee.

9 And the land of Egypt hall be defolate and waste, and they shall know that I on the LORD: because he hath faid, The

river is mine, and I have made it.
10 Behold therefore, I am against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste and defolate, from the tower of Syene, even mie the border of Ethiopia,

11 No foot of man shall passe thorow it, nor foot of beaft hall paffe thorow it, neither hall it be inhabited fourty geers.

12 And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in & mida of the countreys that are defolate, and her cities among the clties that are laid wafte, shall be defolate fourty yeers: and I will featter the Egy-ptians among the nations, and will disperse them thorow the countreys.

13 Yet thus faith the Lord GoDs At the end of fourty yeers will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither

they were feattered.

14 And I will bring again the capti-vity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation, and they fhall be there a base kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the king-

doms, neither shall it exalt it felf an more above the nations : for I will dlminish them that they shall no more rule

yer the nations.

16 And it shalle no more the considence of the house of Israel, which bringeth their iniquity to rememberance, when they shall look after them; but they shall know that I am the Lord GoD.

17 ¶ And it came to paffe in the feven and twentieth yeer, in the first moneth in the first day of the moneth, the word of the LOAD came unto me, faying,

18 Son of man, Nebuchad-rezzar king of Babylon caused his army to ferre a great service against Tyrus, every head was made baid, and every moulder was peeled, yet had he no wages, nor his ar-my for Tyrus for the service that he had ferved against it.

19 Therefore thus frith the Lord Gop Behold I will give the land of Egypt un to Nebuchad-rezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take her multitude, and take her poil, and take her prey, and it shall be

e wages for his arm

20 I have given him the land of Eagainst its because they wrought for mes fairh the Lord GoD.

21 In that day will I cause the horn of the house of I frael to bud forth, and I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midft of them, and they fall

know that I am the LORD.

CHAP. XXX.

1 The defolation of Egypt and her helpers, 20 The arm of Babyion has be Strengthened.

He word of the LORD came again

usto me, faying,
2 Son of man, prophetic and fay, Thus
faith the Lord God, Howl ye, we worth the day.

3 For the day is neer, even the day of the LORD is neers a cloudy day; it hall

be the time of the heathen.

4. And the (word shall come upon E-gypt-and great pain shall be in Ethiopias, when the slain shalfall in Egypt-and they shall take away her militinde, and her foundations shall be broken down.

5 Ethiopiasand Libysand Lydis-and alf the mingled people, and Chub, and the

Bb 3

nen of the land that is in league, fhall fall with them by the fword.

6 Thus faith the LORD, They alfo that mphold Egypt fail fail, and the pride of her power fail come down: from the tower of Syene fail they fail in it by the

fword, faith the Lord GOD.
7 And they fhalbe desolate in the midst of the countreys that are defolate, and her cities shall be in the midft of the ci-

ties that are wafted.

8 And they hall know that I am the LORD, when I have fet a fire in Egypt, & when all her belpers shall be destroyed.

9 In that day hall messengers go forth

from me in hips, to make the careleffe Ethiopians afraid, and great pain fhall come upon them as in the day of Egypt : for lo, it cometh.

10 Thus faith the Lord GOD-I wil alfo make the multitude of Egypt to ceafe, by the hand of Nebuchad-rezzar king of

Babylon

II He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations mall be brought to destroy the land : and they fall draw their fwords against Egypt, and fill the land with the flain.

12 And I wil make the rivers dry-and fell the land into the hand of the wicked, and I will make the land wafter and all that is therein by the hand of ftrangers : I the LORD have fpoken it.

13 Thus faith the Lord GoD, I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph, and there shall be no more a prince of the bind of Egypt, and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt. 14 And I will make Pathros desolate.

and will fet fire in Zoan, and will execute

Judgements in No.

15 And I will pour my fury upon Sinthe strength of Egypt, and I will cut off the multitude of No.

16 And I willfet fire in Egypt, Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent afunder, and Noph shall have di-Oreffes daily.

17 The young men of Aven, and of Phibefeth mall fall by the fword : and thefe cities shall go into captivity.

18 At Tehaphnehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there they okes of Egypt; and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her; as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters hall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgements in

Egypt, and they thall know that I am the

LORD

20 9 And it came to paffe in geleventh yeer, in the firl moneth, in the feventh day of the moneth, that the word of the LORD came unto me, faying,

21 Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and los it a roller to binde it , to make it Grong

to hold the fword.

Therefore thus faith & Lord GoD, Behold. I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the ftrong, and that which was broken : and I will spufe the fword to fall our of his hand,

23 And I will featter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them thorow the countreys.

24 And I will ftrengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, & put my fword in his hand : but I wil break Pharaohs arms and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will frengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I hall put my fword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 And I will fcatter the Egyptians among the nations, and difperfe them among the countreys, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

£

f

21

Pi at

-6

th

W

31

Ed Wit

par of i

all

the |

for I

tions

and

and 6

there

with

fical !

Iwill

and so

to ren beafts

5 Au

Dan a

land w

15mot

7 An

I

3

C H A P. XXXI. rie of Allyrias 10 and fall thereof: 18 The like deftrudion of Egytt.

Nd it came to paffe in the eleventh A yeer in the third monethin the full day of the moneth, that the word of the LORD came unto me, faying,

2 Son of man ipeak unto Pharach king of Egypt, and to his multitude, Whom art thou like in thy greatnesse !

3 Behold, the Assyrian mas a cedar

in Lebanon with fair branches, & with a madowing faroud, and of an high flature, and his top was among the thick boughs. 4 The waters made him great the deep fet him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and feet out her little rivers unto all the trees of the

Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, when he foot forth

All the fowls of heaven made their nefts in his boughs. & under his brandes did all the beafts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwit all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatneffelt the length of his branches : for his rost

Was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of Ged could not hide him : the fir-trees wert not like his boughs, and the chefacttrees were not like his branches: not any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches : fo that all the trees of Eden that were in the garden of Gods

envied him.

10 Therefore thus faith the Lend GOD. Because thou hast lifted up thy felf in height, and he hath thot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart's lifted up in his height :

II I have therefore dolivered him ins the hand of the mighty one of the her-

driven him out for his wickednesse 12 And firangers, the terrible of the 15tions have cut him off. & have left him ! upon the mountains, and in all the valleys his branches are failen, and his bout

186

ríe

108

ia

mss

she

s of

of hall

hall

ing

out

ions

hem

won

gio-

recfa

renth

Arit

f the

king

boas

cedar

sith a

ature

ughs.

decp

run-

RE ONE

of the

biles

nd his

nches de of

their

ancles forth

dweit

effesta

s took

God

wert

efaut-

1 fot

as like

multi-

e trees

f Gode

Lord

thy felf is 100

heart is

m ims

he hea-

I have

fe him :

valleys

ſe. the naare broken by all the rivers of the land, and the moon shall not give her light. and all the people of the earth are gone down from his fladows have left him.

13 Upon his raine shall all the fowls of the heaven remain , and all the beafts of the field shall be upon his branches,

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither fhoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees fland up in their height, all that drink water : for they are all delivered unto death, ro the nether parts of the earth, in the midft of the children of men, with them that go down to the pir

15 Thus faith the Lord Gop. In the day when he went down to the grave , I caused a mourning . I covered the deep for him and I restrained the floods thereof and the great waters were flayed, and I cuifed Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to fhake at the found of his fall , when I caft him down to hell, with them that defcend into the pir : and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon all that drink water half be comforted in the nether parts of

17 They also went down into hell with him , unto them that be flain with the fword, and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst

of the heathen.

is To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatnesse among the trees of Eden? yet faalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of f earth: thou fhalt lie in f midft of the uncircumcifed's with them that be flain by the fword : this as Pharaoh and all his multitudesfaith the Lord GOD.

A lamentation for Egypt: 11 The food of Babylon shall destroy it: 17 Is shallbe brought down to hell with all the

sucircumcifed nations.

A Nd it came to paffe in the twelfth rft day of the moneth that the word of the LORD came unto merfayings

2 Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharach king of Egypt, and fay unto him Thou art like a young lion of the na-tions and thou art as a whale in the feas : and thou cameft forth with thy rivers and troubledft the waters with thy feet, and fouledft their rivers.

Thus faith the Lord GOD; I will therefore (pread out my net over thee, with a company of many people, and they

hall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then wil I leave thee upon the land,

I will caft thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee , and I will fill the beafts of the whole earth with thee

5 And I wil lay thy flesh upon 5 mountins, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the

land wherein thou fwimmelt even to the ountains &the rivers malbe full of thee. 7 And when I that put thee out I wil coof dark: I will cover the fun with a cloud,

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I

make dark over thee and for darknes upon thy land faith the Lord Gop.

I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I hall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countreys which thou hast not known.

10 Year I will make many people amazed at thee and their kings thall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my fword before them , and they fhail tremble at every moment; every man for his own life in the day of thy fall.

II For thus faith the Lord GoD. The fword of the king of Babylon fhall come

upon thee.

12 By the fwords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations all of them : and they fhail spoil the pomp of Egypt and all the mul-titude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 Iwil destroy also all the beafts thereof from befides the great waters, neither that foot of man trouble them any mores nor the hoofs of heafts trouble them

14 Then will I make their waters deep and cause their rivers to run like oil, faith

the Lord Gop.

15 When I hal make the land of Egypt defolate, and the countrey hall be dellitute of that whereof it was full ; when I hall fmite all them that dwell therein, then that they know that I am the LORD

This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her : the daughters of the nations shall lament, her:they shall lament for her even for Egypt, and for all her multitade faith the Lord GoD.

17 It came to paffe also in the twelfth that the word of the L o R D came unto

18 Son of man , wait for the multitude of Egypt and cast them down even hers and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth , with

them that go down into the pir.

19 Whom doch thou paffe in beauty?
go down, and be thou laid with the un-

circumcifed.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are flain by the fword, she is delivered to the fword; draw her and all her multitudes.

The ftrong among the mighty feall fpeak to him out of & midft of hell, with them that help him : they are gone downs they lie uncircumcifed flain by the fword.

22 Asfhur is there and all her compa is graves are about him : all of them

flainsfallen by the fword

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pits and her company is round about her grave: all of them stain-fallen by the sword, which caused terrour in the land

of the living. 24 There is Elam, and all her multitude round about ker grave , all of them flain-fallen by the fword, which are go down uncircumcifed into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terrour in the land of the living, yet have they born their fhame with them that go down to the pit.

th

th

the

211

201

git

Ďз

fare

cca

be o

L

desi

681

ef ti

by t

houf

ene

FOUN

met

31

pie

my y

they

ricu)

beart

32

VISO

fint v

ment

do th

it wil

proph

2 350

ma

20

A

hephe so ther

the the

Hearl.

2 Y

the mo ye food

ficking

was bee

ain th

bave ve

ith fo let the

S A BULL

33

2

25 They have fet her a bed in the midft of the flain, with all her multitude : her graves are round about him, all of them uncircumcifed, flain by fword : though their terrour was caused in & land of the living, yet have they born their hame with them that go down to the pit : he is put in the midft of them that be flain.

26 There is Mchech, Tubal, and all her nultitude : her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcifed, flain by the fword though they canfed their ter-

rour in the land of the living

27 And they shall not lio with the mighty, that are fallen of the uncircumcifed, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their fwords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, thoug they were the terrour of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Year thou fhalt be broken in the midft of the uncircumcifed, and shalt lie with them that are flain with the fword.

29 There is Edom, her kings, and all er princes, which with their might are said by them that were flain by & fword : they hall lie with the uncircumcifed, and

with them that go down to the pir.

30 There be the princes of the north, all of them-and all the Zidonians: which are gone down with the flain, with their terrour they are ashamed of their might, nd they lie uncircumcifed with the that be flain by the fword, and bear their hame with them that go down to the pit.

comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army flain by the

fword faith the Lord Gop.

32 For I have caused my terrour in the land of the living : and he hall be laid in the midft of the uncircumcifed, em that are flain with the fword even Pharaoh and all his multirude faith the Lord Gop.

HAP. XXXIII.

I The watchmans duty. 7 Exekiel admonifhed. 20 Gods juffice. 21 Ferufalem

Gain the word of the LORD came A unto me, faying

2 Son of manifpeak to the children of thy people, and fay unto them, When I bring the fword upon a land if the people of the land take a man of their coalts and for him for their warchman

3 If when he feeth the fword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and

warn the peoples
4 Then who oever heareth the found of the trumpet, and raketh not warning;

of the trainer, and taken him awayshis blood shall be upon his own head.

5 He heard the found of the trumper, and took not war, may his blood shall be upon him to the har taketh warning, and the continue to the trumper him to the that taketh warning, and the continue to the trumper him to the that taketh warning, and the continue to the trumper.

6 But if the warchman fee the fword come, and blow not the trumper and the people be not warned: if the fword come and rake any perion from among them, he is taken away in his inliquity: but his blood will I require at the warchnans hand,

7 So thou, O fon of man. I have ftr thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou halt hear the word at my uthand warn them from me

8 When I fay unto the wicked Owicked man, thou halt furely die: if thou doft not fpeak to warn the wacked from his ways that wicked man hall die in his iniquity: but his blood wil I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheleffe, if thou warn the wicked of his way, to turn from it : if he do not turn from his way he shall die in his iniquity:but thou haft delivered thy foul,

10 Therefore O thou fon of maniferak duto the house of Israel . Thus ye speaks saying, If our transgressions and our sine be upon us , and we pine away in them,

how should we then live

11 Say unto them. As I live, faith the Lord GoD-I have no pleasure in & death of the wicked , but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye , turn ye from your evil wayes; for why will ye

12 Therefore thou fon of man, fay anto the children of thy people. The righteoutnes of the righteous hall not deliver him in the day of his transgression; as for the wickednesse of the wicked he sal not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickednes-neither that the righteous be able to livefor his righteousnelle

in the day that he finneth.

13 When I shall fay to the righteour that he fhall furely live : if he truft to his own rightcournes, and commit iniquity, all his righteoufneffes thall not be re nembered : but for his intquity that he hath committed he fhall die for it.

14 Again, when I fay unto the wicked, Thou shall furely die ; if he turn from his fin, and do that which is lawfull and

15 If the wicked reftore the pledet give again & he had robbed , walk in the flatures of life, without committing inquity : he thal furely lives he thal not die.

16 None of his fins that he hath com mitted, hall be mentioned unto him : he bath done that which is lawful and right he shall furely live.

17 Tet the children of thy people fay, The way of the Lord is not equal : but as for them their way is not equal."

18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousnes, and committeeh iniquityshe hall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickednesser and do that which is lawfull and right he hall live thereby 20 Yet ye fay. The way of the Lord is

not equall : O ye house of Ifrael , I will julge you every one after his wave.
21 I And it came to pane in the twelfth
yeer of our captivity, in § centh month

in the fift day of the moneth , that one that had escaped out of Jerusalem , cant mto me faying. The city is fmitten.
22 Now the hand of \$ LORD was upon

me in the evening afore he , was escaped uth umill he came, & had opened my mouth-until he came to me in the morning & my mouth 23 Then the word of the LORD cans

mto me,faying,

24 508

24 Son of man, they that inhabit those wates of the land of Ifrael fpeak, faying, Abraham was one, and he inherited the land : but we are many the land is given

as for inheritance. 25 Wherefore fay unto them. Thus fith the Lord Go D. Ye ear with the blood, and lift up your eyes toward your itals and fred blood; and fall ye pofferse

the land ?

íte

el :

my

hed

300

341

IV:

nd,

ic. dn

his oul.

cak eaks

fins

emi

the eath nen

n ve

llye

-80

hre-

iver

s for

1 not

neth

righ-

neffe

1008

o bis

nity

at be

cked

from

and

edge

in the ini-

t die.

com-

n's be

rigin

cople

t lleng

from ioul-

n his

wfull

ord is

I will

welfih oneth

at ent came n. upon

fcaped uill be

mout

camb 4 500 26 Ye frand upon your fword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbours wife; and fall ye poffeffe

the land

27 Say thou thus unto them. Thus faith the Lord GoD, As I live-furely they that are in the waftes thall fall by the fword, and him that is in the open field will I give to the beafts to be devoured : and they that he in the forts and in the caves.
As I die of the perfilence.
28 For I will lay the land most defo-

ine, and the pomp of her ftrength Mail ccase : and the mountains of Ifrael shall be defolate, that none thall paffe therow.

29 Then Mall they know that I am the defolate, because of all their abominati-

ons which they have committed. 30 ¶ Also thou son of manshe children et thy people still are talking against thee by the walls, and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother faying, Come, I pray you and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.

31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh and they fit before the as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their ment they flew much love, but their beart goeth after their covetouineffe.

32 And los thou art unto them as a ery lovely fong of one that kath a pleafint voice-and can play wel on an inftru-ment : for they hear thy words, but they

do them nor.

33 And when this cometh to paffe (10, it will come) then fhall they know that a Prophet bath been among them. CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 Shepherds reproved: 7 Their judge-ment. 11 Gods providence for his flock.

20 The kingdom of Christ. And the word of the LORD came

2 Son of man- prophetie against the bepherds of Israel prophetic and fay unto them. Thus faith the Lord GOD unto the hepherds. Wo be to the hepherds of Ifrich that do feed them felves : monid nor the Mepherds feed the flocks ?

? Ye ear the far and ye clothe you with the wool : ye kill them that are fed, bus ye feed not the Bock.

4 The difeafed have ye net ftrengthened neither have ye healed that which was fickineither have we bound up that which wis broken, neither have ye brought aain that which was driven away neither bave ve fought that which was loft : but ith force and with ctuelty have ye ru-

5 And they were fcattered because Auti no hepherd ; and they became meat to all the beafts of the field, when they were fcattered

o My neep wandered therow all the mountains, and upon every high hill: year my flock was feattered upon all the face of the carth, and none did fearch or feels

Therefore we thepherdes hear the word of the L o R D.

8 As I live,faith the Lord GoD,furely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no mepherd, nei-ther did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock :

Therefore O ye hepberds, hear the

word of the LORD.

10 Thus faith the Lord Gop Behold, I am against the shepherds and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cerfe from feeding the flocks neither hall the mepherds feed them-felves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 9 For thus faith the Lord GoD. Behold I will both fearch my theeps

and feek them our

12 As a mepherd feeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his theep the are feattered : fo wil I feek out my heeps and will deliver them out of all places where they have been feattered in the cloudy and dark day.

13 And I will bring them out from the treys, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountai

of Ifrael by the rivers, and in all the in-

habited places of the countrey. 14 I will feed them in a good peflures hall their fold be : there half they lie in a good fold and in a far pafture half they feed upon the mountains of Hiracl.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, faith the Lord

16 I will feek that which was loft, and bring again that which was driven aways and will binde up that which was brokes and will strengthen that which was fick a but I will dedroy the fat and the Grongs I will feed them with judgement.

17 And as for your O my flock, thus faith the Lord Go D. Behold-I judge between cattell and cattell between the

rams and the he-goats.

18 Seemeth it a finall thing unto youe to have eaten up the good patture, but your must tread down with your feet the refiof the deep waters; and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the relidue with your feet?

19 And as for my flocks they ear that

which ye have troden with your feets and they drink that which ye have fouled

with your feet. G o D unto them, Bobold. I, even I will judge between the far catteland between

the lean cartell.

21 Because ye have thrust with fide, and with shoulder, and runks all the diseased B.b. 5 wit

shem abroad :

22 Therefore will I fave my flock, and they stall no more be a prey, and I will judge between cattell and cattell.

23 And I will fet up one fhepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my fervant David, he fhall feed them, and he

mall be their hepherd. 24 And I the LORD will be their God, and my fervant David a prince among

them, I the LORD have spoken it. 25 And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beafts to cease out of the land : and they shall dwell fafely in the wilderneffe, and fleep in the woods.

26 And I wil make them and the places round about my hilsa bleffing; and I will cause & showre to come down in his sea-

27 And the tree of the field shall yeeld her fruit, and the earth thal yeeld her increase, & they shall be fafe in their land, and thal know that I am the LORD, when I have broken the bands of their yoke nd delivered them out of the hand of shofe that ferved themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more be a prey to the beathen, neither hall the beafts of the fafely, and none hall make them afraid. 29 And I will raife up for them a plant of renown and they hal be no more con-

fumed with hunger in the land, neither Bear the fhame of the heathen any more. 30 Thus mall they know that I the

they, even the house of Ifrael, are my people, faith the Lord G o D. 31 And ye my flocksthe flock of my pa-Rures are men, and I am your God, faith

the Lord G o D. G H A P. XXXV. The judgement of mount Seir for their

batred of Ifrael. Moreover, the word of the LORD

2 Son of man , fet thy face againft mount Seir, and prophefie againft its

3 And fay unto it, Thus faith the sgainst thee, and I will threrch out mine and against thee, and I will make thee moft defohite.

I will lay thy cities wafte, and thou halt be defolate, and thou halt know

that I am the LoRD 5 Because thou hast had a perpetuall barred, and hast med the blood of the children of Israel by the force of the fword, in the time of their calamitie, in

the time that their iniquity had an end. Therefore as I live faith the Lord GOD I will prepare thee unto blood and blood that purfue thee a first thou hast not hated blood even blood that purfue thee.

Thus will I make mount Stir moft defolate; and cut off from it him that paf-

ferh out and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his mountains with his flain men : in thy hills, and in thy maileys, and in all thy rivers that they fall abar are flain with the fword.

9 I will make thee perpetuall defola-

with your horns, till ye have feattered tions, and thy cities thall not return, and ye shall know that I am the Lo R.D. 10 Because thou hast said. These two

nations, and thefe two countreys thail be mine, and we will possesse it, whereas the LORD was there :

11 Therefore, as I live,faith the Lord GoD: I will even do according to thine anger, & according to thine envie, which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them : and I will make my felf known nongst them, when I have judged thee.

12 And thou malt know that I am the LORD and that I have heard all thy biafphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Ifrael, faying ; They are laid defolate, they are given us to confume.

13 Thus with your mouth ye have boafted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard then

14 Thus faith the Lord GoD; When the whole earth rejoyceth, I will make thee defolate.

6

ti

-

m

m

in

can

rae, it b

Ref

4 ther

19

then

COLLI 2000

20

then

Taci

am g

Pible

AMOUN

I frae

100

at fo

have

ther y

23 A

Which

Which

the La

Maibe

the he

(OSBITI

ewn is

25 9 spon y

22

15 As thou didft rejoyce at the inheritance of the house of Israel-because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee : thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Idumea, even all of it, and they thal know that I am the LORD.

C H A P. XXXVI. 16 She is rejested for fin.25 The blessings of Christs kingdom

Lio thou fon of man prophetie unte A Lio thou fon of man prophetie unto the mountains of Ifrael and fay, Ye ountains of Ifrael, hear the word of the LORD

Thus faith the Lord GoD. Becmie the enemie had faid against your Ahn even the ancient high places are curs in poffession :

Therefore prophelie and fay: Thu faith the Lord GoD, Because they have made you defolate, and fwallowed you up on every fide, that ye might be a polfeffion unto the refidue of the henten, and ye are taken up in the lips of talken and are an infamy of the people :

4 Therefore, ye mountains of Ifred hear the word of the Lord G o D. Thu faith the Lord G o D to the mountains and to the hills to the rivers, and to the valleys to the defolate waftes and to the eities that are forfaken, which became! prey and derifion to the relidue of the eathen that are round about t

Therefore thus faith the Lord Gob Surely in the fire of my jealousie have I spoken against the residue of & heaten and again all Idumea, which have sppointed my land into their poffells with the joy of all their heart, with despitefull mindes to cast it out for a pro-

6 Prophesie therefore concerning the land of Ifrael, and fay unto the me ains, and to the hills to the rivers and to the valleys, Thus faith the Lord Goh Behold. I have fpoken in my jealouse and in my fury, because ye have born the

ame of the heathen, 7 Therefore thus faith the Lerl GOD-I have lifted up mine hand. Surth bear their fame,

8 5 But ye, O mountains of Ifrael, ye hall moot forth your branches, and yeeld your fruit to my people of Ifrael, for they are at hand to come.

9 For behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and

fowen.

10 And I will multiply men upon your all the house of Lirael, even all of it, and the cities hall be inhabited , and the wastes shall be builded.

II And I will multiply upon you man and beaft, and they shal increase, and bring fruit, and I will fettle you after your old eftates: and will do better unto you then at your beginnings, and ye shall know

that I am the LORD.

12 Yea, I will caufe men to walk upon you, even my people Ifraci, and they hall possesse theer they inheritances & thou shalt no more hences

forth bereave them of men.

13 Thus faith the Lord God Because they say unto you. Thou land devoured up menjand haft bereaved thy nations; more : neither bereave thy nations any more faith the Lord Gob.

15 Neither will I caple men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the repreach of the people any more a neither than thou cause the nations to fall any

more-faith the Lord GOD. 46 Moreoversthe word of the LORD

time unto me faying.

17 Son of man, when the house of Ifrael dwelt in their own lands, they defiled it by their own way and by their doings : their way was before me as the unclean. selfe of a removed woman.

18 Wherefore I poured my fury upon them, for the blood than they had shed upon the land; and for their ideas where milithey had political it.

19 And I seascred them among § hea-

then and they were dispersed thorow the countreys : according to their way , and according to their doings I judged them. 20 And when they entered unto the hea-

then whither they went , they profuned Their are the people of the LORD, and ate gone forth out of his land

21 But I had pity for my holy Name, which the house of Israel had profuned among the heathern whather they weer.

Therefore fay unto the house of Ifraels Thus faith the Lord GoD: I do not this for your fakes. O house of Ifrael, a for mine holy Names fake, which ve have profuned among the heathen whither we went.

23 And I will fandiffe my great Name, which was profuned among the heathers which ye have profuned in the midft of them & the heathen fall know that I am the LORD, faith the Lord GOD, when I halbe fandified in you before their eyes.

24 For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countreys and will bring you into your own land

25 Then will I fprinkle clean water spon yourand we shall be clean : from all

your filthineffer and from all your idols will I cleanfe you 26 A new heart also will I give you and

a new spirit will I put within you, and I will take away the slonyheart out of your slock and I will give you an heart of slock.

27 And I wil put my fpirit within you and cause you to walk in mystatutes ave fall keep my judgements and do thom

28. And we shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers and ye hall be my people and I will be your God.

29 I wil alfo fave you from all your uncleannesses, and I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you

30 And I will multiply the fruit of the tree-and the increase of the field-that ye hall receive no more reproach of fumine among the heathen.

21 Then field by remember your own evil wayes, and your doings that mere not good, and hall least your follows in your own fight, for your injointles, and for your abominations.

32 Not for your fakes do I this, fairb affamed and confounded for your own

wayes O house of Ifrael.

Thus faith the Lord GoD , In the day that I shall have cleanled you from all your iniquities, I will also cause you to dwell in the cities and the walles thall

be builded. 34 And the desolate land shall be tilled whereas it lay desolate in the fight

of all that paffed by .

35 And they thall fay This land that was detolate is become like garden of Eden-and the wafte,& defolate,& ruined citiesare become fenced, and are inhabited.

36 Then the heathernthat are left round out you shall know that I the LORD build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate; I the L & R D have spoken is and I will do if.

37 Thus faith the Lord GOD, T will yet for this be enquired of by the house of Ifrael, to do it for them: I will increase them with men like a flock.

38 As the holy flock as the flock of Jerusalem in her folemn feafts, fo shall the wafte cities be filled with flocks of men-

and they that know that I con the LORD. C H A P. XXXVII. E By the dry bones, 11 Israels bope in frewed Ifraels and Judahs uniting.

He hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out in the spirit of the Lordand fer me down in the midft of the valley which was full of bones

2 And caused me to passe by them round about and behold there were very many in the open valley , and lo , they

mere very dry.

3 And he faid unto me. Son of man-can these bones live ! And I answered. D. Lord Godsthou . owest.

4 Againshe faid unto me Prophete updry bones hear the word of the LORD

5 Thus faith the Lord God unto their bones Behold I will stufe breath to enter into you and ye shall live,

B b 6

uro. be the ord

må

ich inA nwe hee. the

blainf hey s to oaftyour

Vhen make erit-E 9026

thou lle be know feSel

kingunte y. Ye ord of

ecaufé Aha urs in Thu have d you

a pola Berry Ifrael. Thus ntains to the

to the

came I of the COD have I essher Teffion

ith dea prey. mountand to GOD a loudie orn the

e Lord Surely hey fall

8 4 1E

& And I will fay finews apon you and will bring up fich upon you, and cover you with fkin, and put breath in you, and ye fhall live, and ye hall know that I com the LORD.

7 So I prophefied as I was commanded ; & as I prophelied there was a noife, md behold a making and the bones came

logerber-sone to his bone

And when I beheld, lo, the finews, and the fieth came up upon them-and the fkin covered them above ; but there mass reath in them.

Then faid he unto me Prophefie unto the winds prophetic fon of man & fay to the winds. Thus faith & Lord Gop Come from the four windes. O breath. &breathe upon thefe flathathat they may live.

no so'l prophetical as he commanded ne, and the breath came into them; and her lived, and Nood up upon their feet,

her lives and post up upon men teaching great army.

11 Then he fails unto me so of man, her bones are the whole honfe of fractical help distribution of for the scholar benefit of the competence of the cut off for our parts.

12 Therefore prophetics and fay under the faith the Lord of the help distribution them. Thus faith the Lord of the help distribution them.

my people. I will open your graves, and sanleyou to come up out of your graves, and being you into the land of Ifrael. 12 And ye, stall know that I am the LORD, when I have opened your graves

O my people, and brought young out of your graves,

14 And fiell pur my fairft in you and you faill ive and I final place you in your boan land; then shall ye know that I the ORD have spoken if , and performed Maith the LORD

15 The word of the L ORD came

again anto me faying.

15 Moreaver, thou for of man-take
thee one flight, and write enjoys its For lutable and for the chijdren of I free! his
companious their are another figuran
write upon it 'For Joseph the ficie of
Epitamin and for all the bonce of I free!
this communion.

s companions. e flick , and they mall become one in

thine hand.

18 Tand when & children of thy people hal freak unto thee faying Wilt thou not hew us what thou menneft by thefe!

19 Say unto them Thus faith the Lord Sop Behold I will mke the flick of Joeph-which is in the hand of Ephraim-and e tribes of Ifrael his fellows & will gul em with him , rom with the flick of udah , and make them one flick , and they shall be one in mine hand

they shall be one in mine hand, 20 And 8 flicks whereon thou writes, shall be in three hand before their eyes. "21 And fay unto them. Thus sinh the Lord Goo, behold 1 will take Schildren by firstel from among Frenthen, whither they be good to be so they be good to be so they be the shall be sing to them all they and they had be ling that be sing to them all shall be sing to them all shall be sing to them all shall be sing to them all shall be sing to them all shall be some two nations which we had be they shall be some two nations whether shall they be divided into two almodoms any more shall they almodom any more two nations. ingdoms any more at all.

27 Neither fall they defile themfelves more with their idols nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions : but I wil fave them out of all their dwelling places, wherein they have finned, and will cleanfe them; forball they be my people, &I wit be their God. 24 And Pavid my fervant shall be king over them Sthey all thall have one thepherd : they thall also walk in my judges ments & observe my fratures & do them.

25 And they mall dwell in the land the I have given unto Jacob my fervant, wherein your fathers havedwell-and they mall dwell therein, even they, and their children and their childrens children for ever-and my fervant David shall be their

prince for ever. F will male a covenant of peace with them's it fall be an everlatting coverning with them , and I will place them, and multiply them and will fer my fanduary in the midft of them for

'27 My tabernatte wife shall be with

28 And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do fandific Ifrael , when my fantigary half be in the midft of them

T The army, 8 and malice of Gog: 14
Gods independent against him.
A Nother word of the Lord came
unto medaying.

2 Son of man . fet thy face againt Gogsthe land of Magogsthe chief pri

Memech and Tubal's and prophetie against him 3 And fay. Thus faith the Lord Gob Behold. 1 am against thee. O Gog, the chief prince of Methech and Tubal. 4 And I will sum thee back. and put

hooks into the chaws , and I will bring thee forthand all stime army, hories as horfmen , all of them clothed with all forts of armoun . even a grest company

handling fwords.

9 Perlia Ethiopia and Libya withthm all of them with frield and helmet: 46 Gomer and all his bands, the houle if Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands and many people with thee.

7 Be then prepared and prepare for

thy felf-thou and all thy company that at affembled onto thee and be thou a gott

8 After many dayes thou falk be m fired e in the latter yeers thou thair com tero the land that is brought back from the Tword , and is gathered out of me people against the mountains of Israe which have been alwayes wafte : but it it brought forth out of the nations , al they shall dwell fafely all of them.

formithou halt be like a cloud to com the fand thou and all thy bands and may

eople with thee.

To Thue faith the Lord GoD. It Au alfo come to paffe that at the fame the frail things come into thy minde, mi thou halt think an evil thought.

12 /10

di day land feld

on t the i fenc dow

21 him the 1 de ag

pelti

upon the n

11376

frea

123 fadi

the ey

I Gar

vis

T

Lord

11 And thou fault fay, I will go up to them that are at reft , that dwell fafely, all of them dwelling without walls, and

having neither bars not gates ; 12 To take a spoilsand to take a preyto turn thine hand upon the defolate plapeople that are gathered out of the natineighich have gotten cattell and goods, that dwell in the midit of the land

13 Sheba and Dedan and the merchants of Tarthith, with all the young lions thereof hall fay unto thee, Art thou come to take a fpeil ! haft thou gathered thy company to take a prey ? to carry away filver and gold, to take away cattell and

goods-to take a great fpoil ?

14 Therefores fon of man-prophetie and fay unto Gog. Thus faith the Lord Gop. In that day, when my people of Ifraci dwelleth fafely halt thou not know it? as And thou fair come from thy place out of the north parts thou & many peohorfes a great company & a mightyarmy.

16 And thou malt come up against my eople of Ifrael, as a cloud to cover the and : it shall be in the latter dayes, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me , when I shall be findified in thee, O Gog, before their

17 Thus faith the Lord GoD, Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my streams the prophets of Ifrael which prophetical in chose dayes many yeers; I I would bring thee against them !

18 And it shall come to paste at \$ fame. time, when Gog thall come against the and of Ifrael, faith the Lord GoD, that my fury hall come up in my face.

19 For in my fealoufie, and in the fire by there fail be a great fraking in the

d of Ifrael:

30 So that the fires of the fea and the els of the heaven and the heafts of the eld & all creeping things that creep upn the earth-& all the men that are upon the face of the earth-ful fhake at my prefines and the mountains shall be thrown down and the steep places shall fall; and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And I will call for a fword against in thorowout all my mountains a faith e Lord GoD; every mains (word fhall

he against his brother. 42 And I will plead against him with peltilence, and with blood, and I will rain on him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him , an verslowing rain, and great hailftones, freand brimftone.

23 Thus will I magnifie my felf. and findife my felf, and I will be known in the eyes of many nations and they hall

CHAP. XXXIX

I Gods judgement upon Gog. 8 Ifraels 11 Gogs barialt.

Herefore thou fon of maniprophefie I against Gog and fays Thus fatth the Lord God, Behold, I am against there O Gog , the chief prince of Methoch and

2 And I will turn thee back and leave but the fixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the sorth parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Ifrael :

3 And I will fmite thy bowe out of the left hand and will cause thine arrows to

fall out of thy right hand.

Thou thait fall upon the mountains of Ifrael, thou and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee r I will give the unto the ravenous birds of every fortsand to the beatts of the field to be devoured.

Thou thalt fall upon the open field, for I have fpoken it faith & Lord Gop. 6 And I will fend a fire on Magog and among them that dwell carelefly in the ifles, and they thall know that I am the

7 So will I make my boly Name known n the midft of my people Ifrael, and I will not let them pollute my holy Name any more and the heathen shall know that I am the LORDshe holy One in Ifrael.

9 Behold it is come and it is dones faith the Lord GOD, this is the day, whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the citles of Ifrael hall go forth, and hall fet on fires and burn the weapons:both thefhields and the bucklers the bowes & the arrows and the hand-flaves, and the fpears, and they half burn thera with fire feven yeers.

10 So that they shall take no wood o of the field, neither cut down my out of the forests: for they had burn the weapons with fire, and they fall (poil those th spoiled them, and rob those that robbed

them faith the Lord Gop.

11 And it fall come to paffe at that day , that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Ifrael-the valley of the paffengert on the eaft of the fea ; and is hall ftop the nofes of the passengers; and there hall they bury Gog, and all his multitude, and they hall call to The valley of Hamon-Gog.

12 And feven moneths final the house of Ifrael be burying of them , that they

may alcanso the land.

13 We as all the people of the land shall bury them, and it shall be to them a renown , the day that I hall be glorified, faith the Lord Gop.

14 And they fall fever out men of con timual imploiment, passing thorow the that remain upon the face of the earth-te cleanfe it:after the end of feven moneths hall they fearch.

15 And the paffengers that paffe thorow the land , when my feeth a mans bones then hall be fettup a figne by its till th buriers have buried it in the valley of

Hamon-Gog.

15 And also the name of the city finalise Hamonaha thus finali they cleans of land. 174 And abousion of man. Thus faith the Lord Gob, Speak unto every feath fowls and to every bealt of the field. Af femble your felves and come-gather your felves on every fide to my facrifice than I do facrifice for you, even a great facrin fice upon the mountains of Ifraelsthat yo may car selbyand drink blood. 18 Ye

phelie GoD g, the nd pid

ea

eit

eit

out

ller

od).

ing

ep.

P.C.

that

287.

they

heir

for

heir

nant

ver-

mill

will

n for

they

I teil o my

rhom

g: 14

came

falkg

1 bri fee and nich al rthemi

1 39 oufeid and all hee! are for

char and a gutti z be wi E comt k from

I lines but it it 15 : 38

ne liket to comi page be It fall

me time de, mi

12 And

18 Ve fhall ear the fieth of the mighty. and drink the blood of the princes of the earths of rams, of lumbs, and of goats, of builocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan.

19 And ye fhall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood rill ye be drunken of my facrifice which I have facrificed for you

20 Thus ye shalbe filled at my table with horfes and charers with mighty men and with all men of warsfaith the Lord GoD.

21 And I will fet my glory among the beathen, and all the heathen shall fee my judgement that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them

22 So the house of I frael fhall know that I am the LORD their God from that day

and forward.

23 And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity : because they trespassed athem & gave them into the hand of their enemies ; fo fell they all by the fword.

24 According to their uncleannesse, and according to their transgressions have I done unto them , and hid my face from

them

25 Therefore thus faith the Lord GoD, Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name:

26 After that they have born their frame, and all their trefpaffes, whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwelt fafely in their land, and none made them afraid.

27 When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies lands, and am fandified in them in the fight of many nations ;

28 Then fall they know that I am the LORD their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen a-but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

20 Neither will I hide my face any more from them : for I have poured our my fpirit upon the boufe of Ifrael, faith

HAP. XL. The end of the vofion. 6 The deferi-ption of the east-gate, 20 north-gate,

24 fouth-gate erc.

IN the five and twentieth yeer of our captivity in the beginning of the yeer, in the tenth day of the moneth, in the fourteenth yeer after that the city was smitten, in the felf fame day the hand of the LORD was upon me , and brought me thither.

2 In the visions of God brought he me Into the land of Ifrael , and fer me upon a very high mountain, by which was as the frame of a city on the fourh.

And he brought me thither; and bebold there was a man whose appearance was like the appearance of brasse, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring seed ; and he flood in the gate.

And the man faid unto me ; Son of man-behold with thine eyes, and hear with hine care, and fer thy heart upon all that I half hew thee; for to the intent that

I might flew them unto thee, art then brought hither: declare all that theu fred to the house of Ifrael.

5 And behold a wall on the outlide of the house round about : and in the many hand a measuring reed of fix cubits long by the cubit, and an hand breadth ; fo he meafured the breadth of the bailding one reed, and the height, one reed.

6 Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the flairs thereof and measured the threshold of the gate , which was one reed broad, and the other threshold of the gatembich

was one reed broad.

And every little chamber masone reed long and one reed broad & between the little chambers mere five cubits, and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within mas one reed.

He measured also the porch of the

gate within-one reed.

Then measured he the porch of the gare-eight cubits, and the posts thereof, two cubits: and the porch of the gate mas inward.

t

C

fr

fo

the

aci

301

the

los

Bit

the

68

it

31

cou

and

ther

fure

and.

it n

2we

34

Ward

Dir.

and o

Bate:

meaf

36 pofts

tie v

Jengt!

five a

the ut

on th

on tha

eight i

38 1

37

10 And the little chambers of the are castward , mere three on this fide, and three on that fide: they three were of one measure , and the posts had one measure on this fide and on that fide.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits, and the length of the gate-thirteen cubits,

The space also before the little chambers mas one cubit on this fide, and the space mas one cubit on that fide, and the little chambers were fix cubits on this fide, and fix cubits on that fide,

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of the one little chamber, to the roof of another rehe breadth mas fre and twenty cubits door against door.

14 He made also posts of threescore cubits , even unto the post of the court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gates were after cubits.

to the little chambers, and to their poffs within the gate round about and likewife to the arches : and windows were round about inward : and upon each post were palm-trees.

17 Then brought he me into the outward court, and lo, there mere chambers and a pavement made for the court round about rthirty chambers were upon the avement.

18 And the pavement by the fide of gates over against the length of the gates mas the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the fore-front of the lower gate-unto the fore-front of the inner court without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward:

20 And the gate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he meafered the length shereof , and the breadth thereof.

21 And the fittle chambers thereof wert three on this fide, and three on that fide and the posts thereof. & the arches thereof , were after the meafure of the fift

iou relk

e of

200

3150

be one

ich

the

hold

bich

one

000

and

h of

the

the

reofe

gate

bare

and

afure.

fthe

d the

little

and

and: 5 00

from

o the

ÉTE

Score

court

te of

porch

dows

pofis

ewile

ouné

20074

e out-

bern

round

on the

de of

f the

from

o-the

ut , 10

ward:

Cours

neafu-

esáth

meri

L fides

there-

e firth

gast 1

pare : the length thereof mas fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows , and their arches, and their palm-trees, were after the meafure of the gate that looketh to-wards the east, and they went up unto it by feven fleps, and the arches thereof

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east, and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.
24 After that he brought me toward

the fouth, and behold a gate toward the South, and he measured the posts thereof, and the arches thereof according to thefe

25 And there were windows in it, and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows, the length mas fifty cubitsand & breadth five & twenty cubits. 26 And there were feven fteps to go up

to it, and the arches thereof were before them, and it had palm-trees, one on this fide, and another on that fide, upon the posts thereof.

27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the fouth, and he meafured from gate to gate toward the fouth, an bundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to \$ inner court by the feuth-gate, and he measured the fouth-gate according to these measures.

29 And & little chambers thereof, and the polis thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures, and there were windows in it, and in the arches thereof round about : if was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about mere five and twenty cubits long, and five cu-

bits broad

21 And the arches thereof mere toward the utter court, and paim-trees were up-

it bed eight fteps. court toward the east, and he measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these meafures, and there were windows therein, and in the arches thereof round about ; it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof mere toward the onemard court, and palm-trees were upon the poles thereof on this fide, ed on that fide, and the going up to it bad eight steps.

35 And he brought me to the northgare, and measured it according to these meafures.

36 The little chambers thereof, the its thereof and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about : the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof mere toward the utter court, and palm-trees mere upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that fide, and the going up to it had eight fleps

38 And the chambers, and the entries

thereof mere by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt-offering.

39 And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this fider and two tables on that fide, to flay thereon the burnt-offering, and the fin-offering, and the

trefpaffe-offering.
40 And at the fide without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gates which was at the porch of the gatemere two rables

41 Four tables mere on this fide, and feur tables on that fide by the fide of the gate : eight tables whereupon they flew their facrifices

42 And the four tables were of hewen flone for the burnt-offering, of a cubir and an half long, and a cubir and an half broad & one cubit high; whereupon also they laid & inftruments, wherewith they flew the burnt-offering and the facrifice.

43 And within more hooks an hand broad fastened round about and upon the table : mas the fleft of the offering

44 ¶ And without the inner gate were the chambers of the fingers in the inner court, which mas at the fide of & northgate : and their profped mas toward the fouthone at the lide of the east-gate, baving the profped toward the north.

45 And he faid unto me. This chambers whose prospect is toward the fouth, is for the priefts the keepers of the charge

of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prosped is toward the north, is for the prices the keepers of the charge of the alrar: thefe are the fons of Zadok among the fons of Levi, which come neer to the LORD to minister unto him.

47 So he meafured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad four-fguare, and the alear that mas

before the house.

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this fide , and five cubits on that fide : and the breadth of the gate mas three cubits on this fide, and three cubits on that fide.

49 The length of the porch was twenty cubits and the breadth eleven cubits, and be brought me by the steps, whereby they went up to it, and there were pillars by on that fide.

The measures, parts, chambers, and ornaments of the temple.

Frerward he brought me to the Tremple, and measured the posts, fix cubits broad on the one fide, and fix cubits broad on the other fide, which mas the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the door was five cubits on the one fide and five cubits on the other fide, and he measured the Jength thereof fourty cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and meafured the post of the door two cubits, and the door fix cubits, and the breadth of the door feven cubits,

twenty cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits before the temple, and he faid unto

me. This is the most holy place.

5 After he measured the wall of the sufe-fix cubits, and the breadth of every fide-chamber, four cubits round about the house on every side.

6. And the fide-chambers mere three, one over another and thirty in orders and they entered into the wall which mas of the house for the fide-chambers round had not held in the wall of the house.

And there was an enlarging, and a winding about fill upward to the fidechambers, for the winding about of the oufe went Aill upward round about the house : therefore the breadth of the house was fill upward, and fo increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the mid(t.

B I faw alfo the height of the house round about, the foundations of the fidechambers were a full reed of fix great

9 The thicknesse of the wall which mes for the fide-chamber without, mas five cubits, and that which was left, mas the within.

10 And between the chambers was the ridenesse of twenty cubits round about

the house on every fide.

II And the doors of the fide-chambers ere toward the place that was left, one door toward the north and another door toward the fouth, and the breadth of the place that was left mas five cubits round about.

. 12 Now the building that mas before the feparate place, at the end toward the mas feventy cubits broad, and the wall of the building mas five cubits thick round about; and the length thereof nineby cubits

13 So he measured the house, an hun-dred cubits long, and the separate place, and the building with the walls thereof,

an hundred cubits long.

14 Alfo the breadth of the face of the oufe, and of the feparate place toward

the eaft, an hundred cubits

15 And he meafured the length of the wilding over against the separate place, which was behinde it: and the galleries thereof on the one fide, and on the other fide , an hundred cubits, with the inner temple and the porches of the court.

16 The door polls, and the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three flories over against the from the ground up to the windows, and

he windows were covered.

17 To that above the doors even unto the inger house, and without and by all the wall round about within and without by mediuc.

18 And it was made with cherubims, nd palm-trees. fo that a palm-tree was erween a cheruh and a cherub and every cherub had two faces

19 So that the face of a man mat toward the paim-tree on the one fide, and

4 So he measured the length thereofy the face of a young Hontoward the palm. tree on the other fide : it was made thorow all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were cherubims, and palm-trees made, and on the wall of the temple

21 The posts of the temple were ferre red, and the face of the fanduary, the ap pearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 The altar of wood mas three cibits high, and the length thereof two cubits ; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof mere of wood : and he faid unto me, This is the table that is before the LORD.

23 And the temple and the fanduary

bat two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves apiecestwo turning leaves two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door

25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubims, and palm-trees. like as were made upon the valls, and there were thick planks upon the face of the porch without.

i

B

th fo

Si th

for

to

the

hur

101

1

bun

1 2

ænd

the

Bad

long

fepa

profi

17

\$0

de

the e

Heae.

his v

iers:

ance o

cordin

came mere ter C

into ti

Shole

5 80

inc int

glory

ML of

3 1

20

26 And there were narrow windows and palm-trees, on the one fide, and on the other fide, on the fides of the porch and upon the fide-chambers of the house, and thick planks.

CHAP. XLII. I The priests chambers : 13 Their ufe. 19 The outward court measured.

Hen he brought me forth into the utter court , the way toward the north and he brought me into the chamber that mas over against the segarate place, and which mas before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits mas the north door, and the breadth

mas fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty culits which mere for the inner court and over against the pavement which was for the otter court, was gallery against gallery in three Aories.

And before the chambers mai s walk of ten cubits breadth inwards a way of one cubit, and their doors toward the

north.

Now the upper chambers met morter : for the galleries were higher then thefe, then the lower, and then the middlemost of the building.

6 For they were in three stories but bad not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the baid ang was firstened more then the lowest, and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that mes without over against the chambers, towards the unter courts on the foreparts of the chambers

the length thereof was fifty cubits!

8 For the length of the chambers that mere in the atter court, mas fifty cubits : and los before the temple mere an handred cubits.

9 And from under thefe chambers ma the entry on the cast-side as one goes

into them from the utter court. to The chambers mere in the thick-neste of the wall of the court toward the

calle

eath-over against the separate place , and

over against the building.

the

229

113-

ap-

e of

bits

Es \$

igth

e of

the

1317

aves.

for

08

and

the

nogs

lows

d on

orch

estuo

ufe.

o the

she !

ham-

arate

iding

d cu-

radth

which

er a

r the

allery

mdi s

2 939

rd the

100078

higher

en the

fa Bot

of the

Grait-

mid-

tover utter

mbersi

s that

ubits :

n hun-

goeth

thick-

ard the طاده

II And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers, which mere toward the north , as long as they, and as broad as they and all their goings out were both according to their fathions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the fouth, mat a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the eafters one entereth into them.

13 Then faid he unto me. The north chambers, and the fouth chambers, which are before the feparate place, they be holy chambers , where the priests that apreach unto the LORD shall eat the most holy things , there hal they lay the most boly things : and the meat-offering, and the fin-offering , and the trespaffe-offering : for the place is holy.

14 When the priests enter thereinsthen hall they not go out of the holy place intheir garments wherein they minister : for they are holy, and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to those

things which are for the people.

13 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner houseshe brought me forth toward the gate, whose prospect is toward the cast, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east-fide with the reasuring reed five hundred reeds; with

the measuring reed round about. 17 He meafured the north-fide, five hundred reeds, with a measuring reed

round about. 18 He measured the fouth-fide , five bundred reeds with the measuring reed.

19 The turned about to the well-fide, and measured five hundred reeds , with

the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides : it bul a wall round about five hundred reeds long and five hundred broad , to make a feparation between the fanduary, and the profane place.

CHAP. XLIII.

The returning of the glory of God into the temple. 7 The fin of Israel hin-Arreth Gods prefence.

A Fterward he brought me to the gates

the eaft.

2 And behold the glory of the God of Ifrael came from the way of the eaft : and his voice was like a noise of many waiers, and the earth thined with his glory.

3 And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I faw, even according to the vision that I faw, when I tame to deftroy the city: and the visions mere like the vision that I faw by the river Chebar : and I fell upon my face.

4 And the glory of the L o R D came into the house by the way of the gate, whose prospect is toward the east.

5 So the spirit took me up and brought me into the inner-court, and behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house.

6 And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house, of the man stood by me.

7 . ¶ And he faid unto me, Son of man, the place of my thrones& the place of the foles of my feet-where I will dwel in the midft of the children of Ifrael for every and my holy Name that the house of Ifrael no more defile acither they, nor their kings by their whoredom nor by the car-

cases of their kings in their high places.

8 In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds and their post by my posts and the wall between me and them , they have even defiled my holy Name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have confumed them in mine

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcafes of their kings far from me,and I will dwell in the mide of them for ever.

10 Thou fon of man-hew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities, and let them

measure the patern.

11 And if they be assamed of all that they have done , thew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings is thereof and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the form thereof, and all the laws thereof : and write it in their fightsthat they may keep the whole form thereof and all the ordinances thereof and do them.

12 This is the law of the house ; upon the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about shall be most holy s beholdsthis is the law of the house.

13 ¶ And thefe are the measures of the altar after the cubits, the cubit is a cubit and an hand breadth, even the bottom the border thereof by the edge thereof round about shall be a fpan, and this shall

be the higher place of the altar. 14 And from the bottom upon the ground , even to the lower fettle fhall be from the leffer fertle even to the greater fettle fhall be four cubirs, and the breadth

one cubit.

15 So the altar That be four cubits, and from the altar and upward fhall be four horns. 16 And the altar fhau be twelve cubits

long, twelve broad , square in the fone

fquares thereof. 17 And the fettle fhatt be fourteen cubits long, and fourteen broad in the four fquares thereof, and the border about it shall be half a cubit, and the bottor thereof shall be a cubit about, and his

flairs shall look toward the east. thus faith the Lord Gop, Thefe are the ordinances of the altar in the day when they stall make it to offer burnt-offerings

thereon and to fprinkle blood thereon.

19 And thou halt give to the priefle
the Levites that be of the feed of Zadok. which approach unto me to minister unlock for a fin-offering.

20 And thou fait take of the bles thereof, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the fettlew

9

2

in

601

få1

all

low

fen

ori

ter

DO.

280

the

mif

fin-

her

ye i

2

sad

offe

rae

alli

eve

prie

the

the

3

whe

17

fer :

port

2000

den

2

drec

Afty

then

fand

and

mof

be f

fanê

Ger

place for i

5

leng fall

the h

of th

and

be fo

3

31

2

2

2

9

and upon the border round about : thes

24 Thou hair take the bullock alfo of the fin-offering-and he fhal burn it in the appointed place of the house without the

22 And on the fecond day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemift for a fin-offering, & they fhall cleanfe the aitar, as they did cleanfe it with & bullock.

23 When thou haft made an end of cleanfing it, thou halt offer a young bullock without blemin , and a ram out of the flock without blemift.

24 And thou fhalt offer them before the LoRD,and the priefts hall caft falt upon them , and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the LORD.

25 Seven dayes fhalt thou prepare evey day a goat for a fin-offering: they thall alfo prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock without blemith.

26 Seven dayes thall they purge the altar, and purific it, and they thal confecrate

themfelves.

27 And when thefe dayes are expired, it shall be that upon the eight day, and fo forward the pricits that make your burntofferings upon the alrar, and your peaceofferings; and I will accept you faith the Lord GoD.

CHAP. KLIIII.

I The princes gate. 4 The priest repro-ved for polluting the fanduary. 17 Ordinances for the priests.

Hen he brought me back the way of I the gate of the outward fandwary, which looketh toward the east, and it was

Then faid the LORD unto me This gate fall be fut, it fall nor be opened, and no man shall enter in by it ; because the LORD the God of Ifrael hath entered In by it therefore it fall be thut

It is for the prince : the prince , he hall fit in it to eat bread before the L o R D: he hall enter by the way of the porch of that gate, and shall go out by the

way of the fame.

Then brought he me the way of the north gare before the house, and I looked, and behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD; and

I fell upon my face. of man mark well, and behold with thine eyes , and hear with thine cars all that I fay unto theconcerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof, and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the fanduary.

6 And thou halt fay to the rebellious, even to the house of Ifrael , Thus faith the Lord GOD O ye house of Israel, Let it suffice you of all your abominations,

7 In that ye have brought into my fan-Buary ftrangers uncircumcifed in heart, and uncircumcifed in fieft , to be in my fanduary to pollute it , even my house, when ye offer my bread, the fat, and the blood, and they have broken my covemant because of all your abominations.

And ye have not kept the charge of me holy things; but ye have fet keepers

of my charge in my fanduary for your

felves. Aranger uncircumcifed in heart , nor uncircumcifed in fleih, hall enter into my fanduary , of any firanger that is among the children of Ifrael.

10 And the Levites of are gone away for from me, when I frael went aftray, which vent aftray away from me after their idols, they thal even bear their iniquity,

It Yet they shall be ministers in my fanduary, having charge at § gates of the house, and ministring to the house; they that flay the burnt-offering, and the factifice for the people, and they hall fland before them to minister unto them :

Because they ministred unto them before their idols , and caufed the house of Ifrael to fall into iniquity : therefore have I lift up mine hand against them, faith the Lord GoD, and they shall ben

their iniquity.

13 And they shall not come neer unto me , to do the office of a prieft unto me, nor to come neer to any of my holy things in the most holy place : but they shall bear their shame, and their abomingtions which they have committed.

14 But I wil make them keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof , and for all that shall be dont

therei n

15 ¶ But the priefts the Levites , the fons of Zadok-that kept the charge of my fanctuary , when the children of Ifrad went aftray from merthey shall come net to me to minister unto merand they full stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood faith the Lord Gop.

16 They shall enter into my fanduarys and they shall come neer to my table to minister unto me,and they shall keep my

17 9 And it shall come to paste , that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court they thall be clothed with lines garments, and no wooll hall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court and within.

18 They that have linen bonners upo their heads, and fhall have linen brecetes on their loins:they thal not gird the felves with any thing that caufeth fuest,

19 And when they go forth into thempeople, they shall put of their garments wherein they ministred, and lay them it the holy chambers, and they shall put of other garments, and they shall not fasti-

fie the people with their garments.
20 Neither shall they shave their heads nor fuffer their locks to grow long, the

shall onely poil their heads. 21 Neither shall any priest drink with

when they enter into the inner court. 22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, or her that is put away: but they shal take maidens of the feed of the house of Israelsor a widow that had a prieft before.

23 And they hall teach my people the difference between the holy and profuse and cause men to discern between the usclean and the clean.

24 And

24 And in controversic they thal stand in judgement, and they fall judge it according to my judgements : and they hall keep my laws and my statutes, in all mine assemblies, and they shall hallow my fabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no dead perfen to defile themfalves : bur for father, or for mother, or for fon, or for daughtersfor brothersor for fifter that hath had no huband, they may defile themfelves.

26 And after he is cleanfed, they shall reckon unto him feven dayes.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the fanduary unto the inner court to misifter in the fanctuary, he shall offer his fin-offering, faith the Lord GOD.

28 And it shall be unto them for an inye hall give them no possession in Is-

29 They shall eat the meat-offering, and the fin-offering, and the trefpaffeoffering, and every dedicate thing in Ifrel hall be theirs.

30 And the first of all the first-fruits of all things, and every oblation of all of every fort of your oblations hall be the priefts : ye shall also give unto the prieft the first of your dough, that he may cause the bleffing to rea in thine house.

31 The priefts shall not eat of any thing that is dead of it feli, or torn, whether it be fowl or beaft.

CHAP. XLV.

6 the cities 7 and for the princes 9 Or-

Moreover, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the Lord, an holy portion of the land : the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand reads and the breadch shall be ten thou-find; this shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there hall be for the fanduary five hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, fquare round about, and Afty cubits round about for the fuburbs

3 And of this meafure thalt thou meaare the length of five and twenty thoufind, and the breadth of ten thousand : and in it shall be the fanduary, and the most holy place.

4 The holy portion of the land fhall befor the priests the ministers of the fastuary, which shall come neer to minifer unto the LORD, and it fall be a

place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanduary. 5 And the five and twenty thousand ot length, and the ten thousand of breadth, hall also the Levices, the ministers of the house have for themselves, for a posfellion for twenty chambers.

6 And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion : it fall befor the whole house of Israel.

7 And a portion that he for the prince on the one fide, and on the other ode of the sollation of the holy fortion;

and of the postellion of \$ city before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the postellion of the city from the westfide westward, and from the east fide eathward, and the length shall be over against one of the pertions, from the west-border unto the east-border

8 In the land shall be his possession in Israel, and my princes shall no more oppresse my people, and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Is-

rael, according to their tribes.

9 Thus fith the Lord GoD, Let it fuffice you. O princes of Ifrael : remove violence & spoil, and execute judgement and justice, take away your exactions from my people, faith the Lord Gop.

10 Ye shall have just balances, and a

just ephah, and a just bath.
II The ephah and the bath shall be of one meafares that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer : the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the shekel shall be twenty ge-

kels, fifteen fickels shall be your manch.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer, the fixt part of an ephal of an homer of wheat, and ye fall give the fixe part of an ephah of an homer of barley.

the bath of oils ye fhall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is an homer of ten bath. omer of ten baths, for ten baths are an homer.

15 And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the far pastures of Ifrael, for a meat-offering, and for a burnt-offering, and for peace-offerings, to make reconciliation for them, faith the Lord God.

16 All the people of the land fhall give this oblation for the prince in Ifrael

17 And it hall be the princes part fa give burnt efferings and meat offerings, and drink-offerings, in the feafts, and in the new moons, and in the fabbaths, in all folemnities of the house of Ifrael : he shall prepare the fin-offering, and the meat-offering , and the burnt-offering, and the peace-offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Ifrael

18 Thus faith the Lord GoD. In the first moneth, in the first day of the moneth, thou halt take a young bullock without blemin. & cleanfe the fanduary.

19 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin-offering, and put it upon the posts of the house and upon the four corners of the fettle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.
20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day

of the moneth, for every one that erreths and for him that is simple : fo hall ye reconcile the house.

21 In the first moneth, in the four-teenth day of the moneth, ye shall have the paffcover, a feaft of feven dayes, unleavened bread shall be eaten

22 And upon that day shall the prince repare for himself. & for all the people f the land, a bullock for a fin-offering

23 And feven dayes of the feaft he fhall prepare a burnt-offering to the LORDs

fice. or your D. No nor un-

into my among way for a Which r their

quity, in my s of the e : they e factidi stand

n: o them e house erefore them. all ben

er unte ato me y holy ut they ominas of the

fervice oc done S n the of my Ifrae ne neet ey fall

the fat bler to ep my the in-

ines upon ates of ecehes ecehes then-ficest.

he mto the ments em in 80 JU andi-

they KIN their way 1 ed of

readin

had # antı 2 500

feven bullocks, and feven rams without lemift daily the feven dayes, and a kid

of the goats daily for a fin-offering. ing of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah

25 In the feventh moneth-in & fiftcenth day of the moneth shall he do the like in to the fin-offering , according to the burnt-offering-and according to the meatoffering and according to the oil.

CHAP. XLVI. I Ordinances for the prince in his mor-ship, 9 and for the people. 16 The rinces inheritance. 19 The courts for

boiling and baking.

Thus faith the Lord GoD; The roward the eaft hall be that the fix working dayes : but on the fabbath it fhall be pened and in the day of the new moon

it hall be opened.
2 And the prince hall enter by the way of the porch of that gare without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burntoffering, and his peace-offerings, and he hall worthip at the threshold of the gate, then he hall go forth, but the gate hall not be that untill the evening

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worthip at the door of this gate before the LORD, in the fabbaths, and in the

4 And the burnt-offering that the ince fall offer unto the LORD in the fabbath-day, shall be fix lambs without blemifh and a ram without blemifh

And the meat-offering shall be an ephah for a ram , and the meat-offering for the lambs, as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an cphah.

And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blernift. and fix lambs, and a ram : they shall be without blemifh.

7 And he shall prepare a meat-offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram and for the lambs , according as his hand hall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

8 And when the prince shall enters he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gare, and he shall go forth by the way

\* thereof.

9 T But when the people of the land lema feafts , he that entereth in by the way of the north-gate to worthip , thall go out by & way of the fouth-gate:and he that enterth by the way of the fouth-gate: hall go forth by the way of the south-gate: gatethe hall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in but hal go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midft of them,

when they go in, shall go in, and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feathand in the folemnities, the meat-offering shall be an ephah to a bullock and an ephah to a ram; and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an un of oil to an ephah,

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt-offering offerings voluntarily unto the LORD-one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the caft; and he shall prepare his burat-offering, and his peace-offerings, as he did on the fabbath-day then he fall go forth, and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 Thou halt daily prepare a burm offering unto the LORD of a lamb of the firft yeer without blemifhithou fait pre-

pare it every morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a mest-effering for it every morning, the finh part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil to temper with the fine flour; a meat-offering continually, by a perpetuall ordinance unto the LORD.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb and the meat-offering, and the oil every morning for a continual burnt-offering,

prince give a gift unto any of his fons, inheritance thereof thall be his fone if Shall be their possession by inheritance : 17 But if he give a gift of his inherite

his to the yeer of liberty : afters it hall return to the prince, but his inheritance

shall be his fons for them.

18 Moreover-the prince shall not take of & peoples inheritance by oppressiones thrust them out of their postession : let he shall give his fons inheritance out of his own possession-that my people be not featrered every man from his possession,

19 After he brought me thorowthe entry, which was at the fide of the gut the holy chambers of the prints which looked toward the north: and behold, there was a place on the two fides

westward.

20 Then faid he unto me, This is the place where the priests shal boil the trefpaffe-offering and the fin-offering, where they shall bake the meat-offering : that they bear them not out into the une court to fandifie the people.

21 Then he brought me forth intothe utter court, and caufed me to paffe by the four corners of the court, and behold in every corner of the court there was

22 In the four corners of the court there were courts joyned of fourty abits long, and thirty broad : thefe four corners were of one measure.

23 And there was a new building road about in them, round about them four: and it was made with boiling places at dor the rows round about

24 Then faid he unto me. Thefe at the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall boil the sh

crifice of the people.

C H A P. XLVII.

1 The vision of holy materi: 6 The vertue. 13 The borders and divigon &

A Frerward he brought me again mit waters iffued out from under the threhold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house food toward the en

me 103 4 bro 20167 tho WII! end.

070

to f

fro

four

of t

the

the

the

in i

fure

paff haft and the the tree

> liffin ge d fea-l 9 thin focy ther fin.

ther

thin 10 file eves place be at of t 11 the they

26,0 grou 10R €on! 1000 W328 and and 13

feat the ! of I 14 25 3 lifte fathe for i 15

land to Z 26 betw and the waters came down from under from the right fide of the house, at the fouth fide of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gare northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate, by the way that looketh eastward, & behold, there ran out waters on the right fide.

3 And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he mea-fured a thousand cubits, and he brought me thorow the waters ; the waters were

to the ancles.

4 Again, he meafured a thousand, and brought me thorow the waters; the waters mere to the knees : again he measured a thousand, and brought me thorow; the waters mere to the loins.

5 Afterward he measured a thousand,

end it was a river that I could not paste over: for the waters were rifen, waters to fwim in, a river that could not be paffed over.

6 And he faid unto me. Son of man, haft thou feen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of

the river.

7 Now when I had returned behold at the bank of the river mere very many trees on the one fide, and on the other.

8 Then faid he unto me, Thefe waters Iffue our toward the east-countrey, and go down into the defert, and go into the

fea-the waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to paste that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whitherfoever the rivers thal come, shall live and there hall be a very great multitude of fith because these waters shall come this ther : for they shall be healed, and every thing hall live whither & river cometh.

10 And it shall come to passe that the fifters shall stand upon it from En gedi, even unto En-egiaim : they hall be a place to spread forth nets, their fish shall be according to their kindes, as the fish of the great fear exceeding many.

II But the mirie places thereof, and the marifies thereof shall not be healed,

they shall be given to falt.

12 And by the river upon the bank thereof on this fide, and on that fide, fhall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf hall not fade neither thall the fruit thereof be confumed : it shall bring forth new fruit according to his moneths, became their waters they iffued out of the fanduary, and the fruit thereof thall be for meats and the leaf thereof for medicine.

13 Thus faith the Lord GoD. This had be porder whereby ye shall inherit the land, according to the twelve tribes

of Ifrael: Joseph that have two portions. 14 And ye hall inherit it one as well as another: concerning the which I lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers, and this land shall fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this shall be the border of the land, toward the north-fide, from the great feathe way of Hethlonias men go to Zedad ;

16 Hamath-Berothah-Sibralm-which is

border of Hamath : Hazar-Hatticons which is by the coast of Hauran,

17 And the border from the fea fhall be Hazar-enan, the border of Damafeus and the north northward, & the border of Hamath : and this is the north-fide.

18 And the east-fide ye shall measure from Hauran, and from Damafcus, and from Gilead, and from the land of Ifrael by Jordan, from the border unto the eaftfea: and this is the caft-fide.

19 And the fouthfide fouthward from Tamar, even to the waters of ftrife in Kadefa, the river to the great fea; and

this is the fouthfide fouthward 20 The wellfide alfo fhall be the great fea from the borderstill a man come over

against Hamath : this to the weftside. 21 So hall ye divide this land unto you, according to the tribes of Ifrael.

22 ¶ And it shall come to paffe, that ye hal divide it by lot for an inheritance anto you, and to the ftrangers that fodren among you, and they hall be unto you as born in the countrey among the children of Ifrael; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Ifrael.

23 And it shall come to passe, that in what tribe the ftranger fojourneth, there fall ye give him his inheritance, faith

the Lord God. XLVIII.

1.23 The twelve tribes portions, 8 of the Janauary, 15 of the city, and Suburbes

Now these are the names of the tribes, from the north end to the coast of the way of Hethlonias one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of Damafcus northward to the coaft of Hamath, (for these are his sides east and

west ) a portion for Dan.
2 And by the border of Dans from the eaft fide unto the wellsa portion for Afher.

3 And by the border of Afhersfrom the caffide even unto the wellfides pertion

for Naphrali. 4 And by the border of Naphtali from the caffide unto the wellfide, a portion

for Manaffeh. 5 And by the border of Manaffeh from the caftfide unto the wettlide, a portion

for Ephraim. 6 And by the border of Ephraim-from the eaftfide even unto the weftfide, a portion for Rcuben.

7 And by the border of Reuben, from the eaftfide unto the weftfides a fortion

for Judah.

8 And by the border of Judah, from the eaftfide unto the wettfide fall be the offering which they fall offer of five an twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the eaftfide unto the weftfide, and the fanduary shall be in the midft of it.

o The oblation that ye shall offer unter the LORD shall be of five and greaty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

no And for them, even for the prieffs, fall be this holy oblation, toward the between the border of Damascus; and the north-five and twenty thousand in length

te. epare eace-D-one okerh

inge fhall h one oneneof the

re his

t preat-offinh of an Hour ;

beibelamb, every If the ons: OS: IF

nce : herit. fhalbe it fhall itance or take ion-te

1 : fut out of be not effion. ow the e gut nd be-

o fides ir the e trefwhere : that e utter

nto the fe by ehold. mai t court ty a-

e four four: ces un efe at

re tie

he fi

Their Gon of

three fort-

W

th

mi

dn

200

Di

Me

thir

por

wit

be i

fay

of t

hatf

drin

wor

1

the p

Dan

ten

and

1

ed u

of th

ade l

with

man

15

coun

în A

eat t

en of

fhou!

17

gave

leam

derft

the k

then:

them

19

and a Dani there

under

them:

then :

that n

the fir

I No

21

18

14

12

1

9

and toward the west ten thousand in breaths and toward the east ren thousand in breaths and toward the fouth five and tweaty thousand in length, and the fanduary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.

11 It shall be for the priests that are fankissed, of the sons of Zadok, which have kept my charge, which went not aftray when the children of Israel went aftray, as the Levites went aftray.

12 And this oblation of the land that is offered hall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Levites. 13 And over against the border of the

13 And over against the border of the priests, the Levites shad have sive and twenty thousand in length-and ten thoufand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 And they shall not fell of it neither exchange, nor alienate the first-fruits of the land: for it is holy unto the LORD.

15 ¶ And the five thousand that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs, and the city shall be in the midd thereof.

26 And thefe frail be the measures thereof, the north-fide four thousand and five hundred, and the fourlinde four thousand and five hundred, and on the castifide feur thousand and five hundred, and the westide four thousand and five hundred.

17 And the fuburbs of the city fhall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the fourh two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the refidue in length over egainft the oblation of the holy portions floul be ten thousand caftward, and ten thousand wettward; and it final he over againft the oblation of the holy portions and the encrease thereof shall be for food unto them that seve the city.

ferve it out of all the tribes of Ifrael.

20 All the oblation hall be five and twenty thousand, by five & twenty thousand; by five & twenty thousand; chall offer the holy oblation four-fourse, with the possession of the city.

21 ¶ And the residue shall be for the

21 And the relidue shall be for the prince on the one side, and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city over against the five & twenty chousand of the oblation, toward the cast-

border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west-border, over against the portion for the prince, and it shall be the holy oblations and the funduary of the house shall be in the midst thereor.

22 Moreover, from the postession of the Levites, and from the postession of the city-being in the midst of that which is the princes, between the border of ladah, and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east-side, unto the west-side, Benjamin shall have a portion.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east-side unto the west-side, Simeon shall have a portion.

25 And by the border of Simeon from the cast-side unto the west-side Islandar & portion.

26 And by the border of Iffachar, from the east-fide unto the west-fide, Zebulua a portion.

27 And by the border of Zebulun from the east-fide unto the west-fide, Gada portion.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the fouth-fide fouthward, the border shall be even from Tamar, unto the waters of strife in Kadesh, and to the river toward the great sea.

29 This is the land which ye hall divide by lor unto the tribes of I finel for inheritance, and thefe are their portions faith the Lord GOD.

30 ¶ And these are the goings out of the city, on the north-side four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 And the gates of the city find he after the names of the tribes of Ifrael, three gates northward, one gate of Research arts of Machanian same of Lord

ben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Leri, 32 And at the east-side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates: and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjassia one gate of Dan.

33 And at the fourth-fide-four thouland and five hundred measures: and three gates: one gate of Simeon, one gate of Iffachar, one gate of Zebulu.

34 At the west-side four thousand and five hundred with their three gates: one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

35 It must round about eighteen thoufand measures, and the name of the city from that day, finall be, The LORD at there.

## THE BOOK OF DANIEL.

Caldeans.

T Jehoiakims capsivity. 8 Daniel and his griends profeer.

bi the third yeer of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah, came Nebuchad nezzar king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem,

and befieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Jeboiakim king
of judah into his hard, with part of the
veffels of the house of God, which he
carried into the land of Shinar, to the
bouse of his god, and he brought the vef-

fels into the treasure-house of his god.

3 ¶ And the king spake unto Aspensis
the master of his cunuches that he should
bring certain of the children of Israels

and of the kings feed, & of the princes:
4 Children in whom main no blenish
but well-favoured, and fkilfill in all
wildom, and couning in knowledge,
and understanding feience, and such as
had ability in them to stand in the kings
palace, and whom they might tests
the learning, and the topgue of the

And the king appointed them a daywine which he drank : fo nourithing them three yeers, that at the end thereof they might fland before the king,

6 Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah, Mifhael,

and Azariah

HC.

t the

4 the

tions

holy

house

on of

on of

shick

€ lu-

all be

from

amin

min,

fide,

from

achar

from bulun

from Gada

it the

all be ers of

ward

il di-

of for

cions

ut of

afand

all be

fraely

Reu-

Levi.

afand

and

axiia

a Sand

three ge of

bac i

: one

gate

hou-

city DI

god,

2037

ould

raeli

1.093

nife

n all

dge , h 88 ings

the

And

7 Unto whom the prince of the cu-nicht gave names : for he gave unto Daniel the name of Bekeshazzar, and to Hananiah of Shadrach, and to Mithael of Methachand to Azariah of Abednego.

8 ¶ But Daniel purposed in his heart, that he would not defile himself with the portion of the kings meat, nor with the wine which he drank : therefore he requeffed of the prince of the eunuchs, that

e might not defile himfe.f. fayour and tender love with the prince

of the eunuchs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs faid umo Danjel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat, and your drink: for why mould he fee your faces worfe liking then the children which are of your fort ? then shall ye make me en-

danger my head to the king. the prince of the ennuchs had fet over Daniel-Hananiah-Mithael, and Azarrahs

12 Prove thy fervants, I befeech thee, ten dayes;and fet them give pulle to eat,

and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the kings meat : and as thou feeft, deal with thy fervants.

14 So he conferred to them in this matter, and proved them ten dayes.

15 And at the end of ten dayes, their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in feft, then all the children which did eat the portion of the kings meat.

16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they

hould drink, and gave them pulse.

17 As for these four children, God gave them knowledge, and skill in all earning and wisdom, and Daniel had an-

derstanding in all visions and dreams. 18 Now at the end of the dayes that the king had faid he should bring them inthen the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchad-nezzar.

19 And the king communed with them:

and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mithael, and Azariah: therefore stood they before the king. 20 And in all matters of wifdom and

understanding that the king enquired of them he found them ten times better then all the magicians, and aftrologers that were in all his realm.

21 And Daniel continued even unto the first yeer of king Cyrus. C H A P. II.

II.

1 Nebuchad-nezzar forgetting his dream.
14 Daniel findeth if. 31 The dream.
35 The interpretation.
A Nd in the forond yeer of the reign
A of Nebuchad-negzar. Nebuchad-

de Nebuchad-nezzar, Nebuchad-

Spirit was troubled, and his fleep brake

from him.
2 Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the aftrologers, and the forcerers, and the Caldeans, for to thew the king his dreams : fo they came, and flood before the king.

3 And the king faid unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my fpirit was

troubled to know the dream

4 Then fpake the Caldeans to the king in Syriack, O king, live for ever : tell thy fervants the dream, and we will thew the interpretation.

The king answered and said to the Caldeans. The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 But if ye flew the dream and the interpretation thereof, ye hall receive of me gifts and ewards, and great honour : therefore new me the dream, and the

interpretation thereof.

7 They answered again and faid, Let the king tell his fervants the dream, and we will frew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and faid. I know of certainty that ye would gain the time. because ye see the thing is gone from me.

6 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream-there is but one decree for you : for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the tinte be changed : therefore tell me the dream, and I hall know that ye can flew

me the interpretaion thereof.

10 The Caldeans answered before the king, and faid, There is not a man upon the earth that can thew the kings matter : therefore there is no king, lord, nor ru'er, that asked fuch things at any magician, or aftrologer, or Caldean

It And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can flew it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not with fich.
12 For this cause the king was angry.

and very furious, and commanded to deftroy all the wife men of Babylon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wife men should be flain, and they fought Daniel and his fellows to be flain.

14 9 Then Daniel answered with counfel & wisdom to Arioch the captain of the kings guard, which was gone forth to flay the wife men of Babylon.

15 He answered and said to Arioch the kings captain. Why is the decree so hasly from the king? then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and defired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would flow the king the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house-and made the thing known to Hananiah, Mithael, and Azariah his companions :

18 That they would defire mercles of the God of heaven concerning this fecret, that Daniel and his fellows should not perift with the reft of the wife men of Babylon.

19 Then was the fecret revealed umo Daniel

Daniel in a night vision : then Daniel bleffed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and faid, Bleffed be the Name of God for ever and ever ; for wifdom and might are his :

21 And he changeth the times & the feafons : he removerh kings, and forrerh u kings: he giverh wifaom anto & wife,and knowledge to them sknow understanding

things; he knoweth what is in the darkneffe, and the light dwellerh with him.

23 I thank thee, and praife thee, O thou God of my fathers, who haft given me wifdom and might , and haft made knows unto me now what we defired of thee : for thou hast now made known unto us the kings matter.

24 Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king had ordained to defiroy the wife men of Babylon : he went and faid thus unto hims Deftroy not the wife men of Babylon : bring me in before the king, and I will show unto

the king the interpretation.

25 Then Arioch brought in Daniel before the king in hafte, and faid thus unto I have found a man of the captives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation.
26 The king answered and faid to Da-

niel, whose name mas Beltefazzar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dram which I have feen, and the inter-

precation thereof

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said. The secret which the king hath demanded, cannot the wife en, the aftrologians, the magicians, the footh-favers thew unto the king :

28 But there is a God in heaven that revealeth fecrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchad-nezzar what shall be in the latter dayes. Thy dream and the vifions of thy head upon thy bed, are thefe.

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy minde upon thy bed, what should come to pade hereafter; and he that revealeth fecrets, maketh known to

thee what shall come to paste.

30 But as for menthis fecret is not rewealed to me for any wifdom that I have more then any living, but for their fakes that fall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know ahe thoughts of thy heart.

Thou. O king, faweft, and behold a great image : this great image, whole brightneffe was excellent, flood before thee and the form thereof masterrible

32. This images head was of fine gold-his breft and his arms of filver, his belly and his thighs of braffe:

33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron, and part of clay.
34 Thou fawest till that a stone was and city and brake that mere of iron and city, and brake them to piece.

3. Then was the iron, the clay, the braffe, the filver, and the gold braken to

ieces together, and became like the chaff of the fummer threshing-floors, and the was found for them ; and the flour that

fmote the image became a great mount ain, and filled the whole earth.

36 This is the dream and we wil rel the interpretation thereof before the king 37 Then, O king, art a king of kings : for the God of heaven hath given thee a

king dom power, and ftrength and glory.
38 And where foever the children of men dwell, the beafts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand and bath made thee ruler over them all : thou art this head of gold

39 And after thee fhall arife another kingdom inferiour to thee, and another third kingdom of braffe, which shall bear

rule over all the earth.

40 And the fourth kingdom hall be ftrong as iron : forafmuch as iron breaketh in pieces, and fubdueth all things ; and as iron that breaketh all thefe, shall it break in pieces and bruife.

41 And whereas thou faveft the feet

and toes part of potters clay, and part of iron: the kingdom shall be divided but there hall be in it of the ftrength of the iron, forasmuch as thou fawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as & toes of the feet mere part of iron, and part of clay; so the kingdom hall be partly Grong, and partly broken. 43 And whereas thou fawest iron min-

ed with miry clay-they that mingle themfelyes with the feed of men : but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay

44 And in the dayes of these kings hall the God of heaven fet up a kingdom, which mall never be destroyed: and the kingdom hal not be left to other people, but it hall break in pieces & confume all thefe kingdoms and it hal ftand for even

45 Forafmuch as thou faweit that the stone was cut out of the mountain withour hands, and that it brake in pieces the irogithe braffe, the clay the filver, and the gold: the great God hath made known to the king what fall come to paffe hereafrer, and the dream is certain; and the interpretation thereof fure,
45 Then the king Nebuchad nezzn

fell upon his face and worthipped Daniels and commanded that they fhould offer as oblation, and fweet odours unto him.

47. The king answered unto Daniels and faid. Of a truth it is that your God is'a God of gods, and a Lord of kings and a revealer of fecrets, feeing then couldest reveal this fecret

48 Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governous over all the wife men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requefted of the king and he fet Shadrach, Meihach, and Abednego over the affairs of the province of ylon : but Daniel fate in the gue of the king.

CHAP. III. Nebuchal-nezzart image. 8 Shadrath Meshach, and Abednego, are accept for not morshipping it: 19 Goddali

Vereth them.

Tebuchad-nezzar the king made as image of gold, whose height was Three Cents

rule tog im: ima it i ling of t

Gix De

80

wei

tre

€01 Ne

and

the

duje dow 6 Worl one 7 peop flute

the L the p 84 deans 97 ach: 10 that e of the

of m

and d fia[] image II Korf the m 12 hall fe Babylo

go:th

theesel the gol and fur Meha tough to then and AB nor wo we fe

15 1 time y flate-ha and all worfhip well : call the Cod 1 0 ŀ

el

ag

.:

23

30

lie

ope.

207

her

ber

CIE

be

ak-

and

it

Feet

rt of

but

non

part lom

en,

mix

iem-

they

en as

fhall dom,

4 the

oples

ac all

ever.

it the

with-

es the

d the

nown

bere-

he in-

12771

aniel

fer an

aniel

God

kings

chew

great

vince nouts

king

Abed-

gare of

drach ,

d deli-

ade an

IL WH rioses

m.

threefcore cubits and the breadth thereof buchad-nezzan we are not carefull to an-Grabits: he fet it up in the plain of fwer thee in this matter
Darain the province of Babylon.

17 If it be 60: our God
2 Then Nebuchad-nezzar the king fent is able to deliver us fr

to gather together the princes, the governours and the captains the judges the treasurers, the counsellours, the theriffi, and all the rulers of the provinces , to

Nebuchad-nezzar the king had fet up. 3 Then the princes, the governours, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counfellours, the theriffe, and all the rulers of the provinces were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchad-nezzar the king had fet up , and they flood before the image that Nebuchad-nezzar had fet up.

4 Then an herauld cried aloud, To you it is commanded O people, nations, and

5 That at what time ye hear the found of the cornet-flute-harp-fackbut-pfaltery dulcimer and all kindes of mufick ye fall down and worship the golden image that

Nebuchad-nezzar the king hath fer up : 6 And whofo falleth not down and worthippeth, shall the fame hour be cast into the midft of a burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the cople heard the found of the corner, ute-harp-fackbut-pfaltery-and all kindes of mulick-all the people the nations, and the languages fell down, and worthipped the golden image that Nebuchad-nezzar the king had fet up.

8 Wherefore at that time certain Caldeans came neer, and accused the Jews. 9 They spake and faid to the king Ne-

buchad-nezzar, O king, live for ever.
10 Thous O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the found of the cornet flute harp fackbut pfaltery , and dukimer , and all kindes of mulick, hall fall down and worthip the golden

II And whofo fallerh not down and torhippeth, that he mould be cast into

the midft of a burning fiery furnace.
12 There are certain Jews whom then hall fet over the affairs of the province of Babylon-Shadrach-Methach, and Abednego: thefe men,O king have not regarded theesthey ferve not thy gods nor worthip the golden image which thou haft fet up. 13 Then Nebuchad nezzar in his rage were their coats changed, nor the fmell after commanded to bring Shadrach, of fire had passed on them.

Mehach, and Abednego : then they brought these men before the king.

14 Nebuchad-nezzar spike and said unto them is it true-O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego! do not ye ferve my gods, nor worthip the golden image which I

brefer in ?

15 Now if ye be ready, that at what time ye hear the found of the corner, futebarp fackbut pfaltery and dulcimer and all kindes of mulick-ye fall down and workip the image which I have made, worling the image which I have historial be call the fame hour into the midft of a laming fiery furnace: and who is that God hall deliver you out of my hands? 16 Shadrach, Me hach, and Abed nego

16 Shadrach, Methach, and Abednego

17 If it be for our God whom we ferve. is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out

of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not be it known unto thee G king-that we will not ferve thy gods-nor worthip the golden image which thou haft fet up

19 Then was Nebuchad-nezzar full of fury, and the form of his vifage was changed against Shadrach, Methach, and Abednego: therefore he spakes and com-manded that they should heat the furnace one feven times more then it was wont to be hear.

20 And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army-to binde Sha drach, Methach, and Abednego, and to cast them into the burning flery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their hofen, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into

22 Therefore because the kings commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the Hame of the fire flew those men that took up Shadrach, Memach, and Abednego.

23 And thefe three men, Shadrach, Memach and Abednego, fell down bound into the midft of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nebuchad-nezzar the king was aftonied, and rofe up in hafte, and fpake, and faid unto his counfellours, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and faid un-to the king. True, O king.

25 He answered and faid. Lo,I fee four men loofe, walking in the midft of the fire, and they have no hurt, and the form of the fourth is like the fon of God.

26 Then Nebuchad-nezzar came neer to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and fpake and faid, Shadrach, Mehach-& Abednego, ye fervants of & moft high God, come forth, and come hither, Then Shadrach, Mehach, and Abednego

came forth of the midft of the fire. 27 And the princes, governours, and caprains and the kings counfellours, being gathered togethers faw thefe mensupon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head finged, neither

28 Then Nebuchad-nezzar fpake and aid-Bleffed be the God of Shadrach, Mefhach, and Abednego, who hath fent his angel, and delivered his fervants that trufted in him, and have changed the kings word, and yeelded their bodies, any god, except their own God. 29 Therefore I make a decree, that ever

93 Inercore I make a decree that every people, nation & language, which fpeak any thing amiffe against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, shall be made a sunghill because there is no other God that can deliver after this fort.

30 Then the king promoted Shadrach Meshach, and Abednego in the province of Babylew.

Rehuehad-nezzar confesseth Gods hing-

4 and maketh relation of his

Ebuchad-nezzar the king unto all people, nations, and languages that well in all the earth, Peace be multi-

plied unto you.

2 I thought it good to flew the fignes and wonders that the high God

ath wrought toward me.

3 How great are his fignes? and how mighty are his wonders? his kingdom is an everlafting kingdom, & his dominion is from generation to generation.

4 ¶ I Nebuchad-nezzar was at rest in

mine house and flourishing in my palace, \$ I faw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed, and the visions of my head troubled me

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wife men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto

7 Then came in the magicians, the aftrologers, the Caideans, and the foothfayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 9 But at the laft Daniel came in before me, (whose name was Beltefhazzar, according to the name of my god, and in whom is the spirit of the hely gods) and before him I told the dream saying, 9 O Belteshazzarmaster of the magi-

cians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no fecret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed : I faw, and behold, a tree in the midft of the earth, and the height

thereof was great.

The tree grew, and was ftrong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the fight thereof, to the end of all the earth.

12 The leaves thereof mere fairs and the fruit thereof much, and in it was ment for all: the beafts of the field bad fradow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all fieth was fed of it.

12 I faw in the visions of my head upm my bed, and behold, a warcher, and an

oly one came down from heaven. 14 He cried aloud and faid thus; Hew hown the tree, and cut off his branches, ther the beafts ger away from under it, and the fowls from his branches.

15 Nevertheleffer leave the flump of

15 Nevertheleffe, leave the fining of his roots in the earth, even with a bind of iron and braffe; in the reader graffe of the field, and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the besits in the graffe of the earth.

5 Let his heart be changed from mons, and let a beafts heart be given anto him, and let feeren times paffe over him.

17 This matter a by the decree of the warchers and the demand by the word of the holy, ones I to the intent that the living may know, that the most High ru-

leth in the kingdom of men, and given it to whomsever he will, and sente in over it the bafeft of men

18 This dream I king Nebuchad-neme have feen : now thou. O Beltefhaza: de. clare the interpretation thereof fort. much as all the wife men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto mette interpretation : but thou art able, for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee,

19 Then Daniel (whose name na Beltefhazzar,) was aftonied for one bom and his thoughts troubled him : the king fpake and faid. Beltefhazzar- let not the dream , or the interpretation therest trouble thee, Beltefhazzar answered ad faid, My lord, the dream be to them the hate thee, and the interpretation therei to thine enemies.

20 The tree that thou faveft, which grew, and was frong, whose beigh reached unto the heaven, and the fight

thereof to all the earth :

21 Whose leaves mere fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all under which the beafts of the field duck and upon whose branches the fowls of the beaven had their habitation :

22 It is thou, O king that art gre and become firong : for thy greatechia grown and reacheth unto heaven and the ominion to the end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king faw a watch and an holy one coming down from in ven, and faying, Hew the tree downer deftroy it, yet leave the flump of it roots thereof in the earth, even with band of iron and braffe, in the trail graffe of the field, and let it be wet wit the dew of heaven, and let his ponk be with the beafts of the field, till fen

times paffe over him : 24 This is the interpretation, O him and this is the decree of the most His

which is come upon my lord the king? 25 That they hal drive thee from m and thy dwelling hall be with the best of the field, and they hal make thee test graffe as oxen, & they shall wet thee w the dew of heaven, and feventimes ha most High ruleth in & kingdom of me and giveth it to whomfoever be will

26 And whereas they commanded leave the flump of the tree roots the kingdom hal be fur ounto therefore shou halt have known that the her

27 Wherefore, O king let my count of acceptable unto thee, and break of fins by righteoufnes, and thine in y shewing mercy to the poor; if it m a lengthening of thy tranquility, 28 All this came upon the king!

uchad-nezzar. 29 At the end of twelve month

walked in the palace of the kingdon

30 The king spake and said-Is not great Babylon. that I have busk for boute of the kingdom, by the mixing power, and for the honour of majettle?

31 While the word was in the mouthe there fell a voice from

ani W/ri ÉVI u f 9 are

con

wen. eart

£

ez

ch

bu be

MINE 30 turn king and s ellis maje 37 extol

all w fudge he is : 1 Bel from COM 25

BELL wine b 2 Bc. comma ver vei Berrar | za in rinces

aight d T fels that the hous lem , ar 4 Th ods of a

fin t a man be eard! all of t of The thanged,

d his he

Gring O king Nebuchad-nerzar, to thee is spoken, The kingdom is departed

from thee. 32 And they fhall drive thee from men : and thy dweiling shall be with the beafts of the field; they hall make thee to eat grafe as exemand feven times hall paffe over threauntill then know that the moth High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and give h is to whomfoever he will.

33 The fame hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchad-nezzar, and he was driven from men , and did eat graffe as esen, and his body was wer with the dew of heaven till his hairs were grown like eagles fembers, and his nails like birds

on.

riveth

es dr

netra:

ande.

ford.

gdom

for the

e house

ne king

thereve

red and

on that

cherod

which beight

e fight

he fruit

for all

owis d

gress racde i

and the

watche

om im

OWEGO

of the

with

e tend

wet wit

portion

Olim

king:

om men

oce te t

bee sal

that

of me

will.

oots the

heat

COUNH ak of the

iniques

oft Hip

34 And at the end of the dayes, I Neuchad-nezzar lift up mine eyes unto beaven-and mine underflanding returned unto me, and I bleffed the most High-and I praired and honoured him that hi-seth for ever, whose dominion is an everlatting dominion, and his kingdom wfrom generation to generation

\$5 And all the inhabitants of the earth are repu ed as nothing : and he doth according to his will in the army or hearen, and among the inhabitants of the earth : and none can flay his hand, or fay

me bim, What doeth thou ?

36. At the famo time my reason returned unto me, and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightneffe returned unto me, and my coun ellours, and my lords fought unto me, and I was established in my kingdom and excellent majesty was added unto me.

37 Now I Nebuckad-nezzar-praise and entoll, and honour the king of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his wayes judgement, and those that walk in pride,

be is able to abafe.

CHAP. 1 Belfhazzars fea 8. 5. A hand-writing trablets the king. 10 Ar the queens commendation. Daniel is brought:

15 He interpreteth the writing. BElhazzar the king made a great feaft to a thousand of his lords, and drank

wine before the thousand.

2 Belfhazzar, whiles he tafted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and fil-ver verfels, which his father Nebuchadnexter had taken out of the temple which rain ferufaiem, that the king and his princes, his wives and his concubines aight drink therein.

Then they brought the golden veffels that were taken out of the temple of the bouse of God, which was at Jerusalem, and the king and his princes, his wires and his concubines drank in them.

4 They drunk wine , and praised the gods of gold, and of filver, of braffe, of n of wood, and of flone.

f fin the fame hour came forth angers of a mans hand, and wrote over against the castleftick, upon the plaifter of the the enaliettics, upon the place, and the king sulfer part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the kings countenance was charged, & his thoughts troubled him/o that the isynts of his doins were loofed, d his knees smore one against another,

The king cried aloud to bring in the aftrologers , the Caldeans , and th foothfayers : and the king fpake and faid to the wife men of Babylon, Whofoever hall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with featlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck; and fhall be the third roler in the kingdom.

Then came in all the kings wife men , but they could not read the writing , nor make known to the king the

interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Belfhazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was chan

ged in him and his lords were aftonied. 10 9 Now the queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords, came into the banquer-house, and the queen fpake and faid. O king live for ever : let not thy thoughts trouble thee , nor let thy countenance be changed.

11 There is a man in thy kingdom in whom is the fpirit of the holy geds, and in the dayes of thy father, light, and understanding, and wisdom like the wisdom of the gods was found in him: whom the king Nebuchad-nezzar thy father, the king, I fay thy father made mafter of the magicians, aftrologers, Calde-

ans, and foothfayers,

12 Forafmuch as an excellent fpirits and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and flewing of hard fentences, and diffolving of doubts were found in the same Daniel , whom the king named Beltefhazzar : now let Daniel be called and he will few the Interpretarion.

Then was Daniel brought in before the king; and the king spake and faid unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniels which art of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my father

brought out of Jury ?

14 I have even heard of thee, that the fpirit of the gods is in thee, and that light, and understanding, and excellent wildom is found in thee.

15 And now the wife men the aftrologers have been brought in before me that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not fiew the in-

16 And I have heard of theesthat tho can't make interpretations, and difforve doubts : now if thou can't read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou halt be clothed with fearlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and malt be the third rue ler in the kingdom.

17 Then Dan'el answered and faid before the king . Let thy gifts be to the felf. & give thy rewards to another, yet will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation

18 O thou king , the most high God ave Nebuchad nezzar thy father a king-

dom, and majeffy, and glory, and honour, 19 And for the majeffy that he gave him, all people, nations, and languages trembled and feared before him: whom he would, he flew, and whom he would

up, and whom he would, he put down.

o But when his heart was lifted upand his minde hardened in prideshe was deposed from his kingly throne, and they

took his glory from him.
21 And he was driven from the fons of men, and his heart was made like the eafts & his dwelling was with the wilde affes: they fed him with graffe like oxen, and his body was wet with & dew of hearuled in the kingdom of menand that he appointerh over it whomfoever he will.

not humbled thine heart , though thou

knewest all this :

23 But balt lifted up thy felf against the Lord of beaven, and they have brought the veffels of his house before thee, and thou and thy lords, thy wives and thy concubines have drunk wine in them and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brasse, iron, wood, and stone, which fee not, nor hear, nor know ; and the God in whose hand thy breath is and whose are all thy wayes, hast thou not glorified.

24 Then was the part of the hand fent from him, and this writing was written. 25 9 And this to the writing that was Written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL UPHARSIN.

726 This is the interpretation of the thing, MENE, God hath numbered thy kingdom, and fin: fined it.

27 TEKE Lathou art weighed in the alances, and art found wanting. 28 PERES, thy kingdom is divided,

and given to the Medes and Perfians. 20 Then commanded Belfhazzar, and they clothed Daniel with fearler and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he

ould be the third ruler in the kingdom 30 ¶ In that night was Belfhazzar, the kingdom being about threefcore and two

31 And Darius the Median took the

yeer old. CHAP.

I Daniel is made chief of the prefidents. 4 An idolatrous decree oftained, 10 Daniel cast into the lions den: 18 He is saved, 25 and God magnified.

T pleafed Darius to fet over the kingdom an hundred and twenty princes, which mould be over the whole king-

dom.

2 And over thefe three prefidents, (of hom Daniel was first ) that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Dantel was preferred a-

3 Then this Daniel was preterred a-bove the prefidents & prince-shecassie an excellent spirit was in him-and the king thought to set him over the whole realm, 4 Then the presidents and princes bught to finde occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom, but they could

Ande none occasion nor fault : forasmuch as he was faithfull-neither was there any serour or fault found in him

Then faid thefe men, We hall not de any occasion against this Daniel,

he kept alive, and whom he would, he fet except we finde it against him concern ing the law of his God

Then these presidents and princes affembled together to the king, and faid thus unto him-King Darius-live for ever,

All the prefidents of the kingdom, the gov mours and the princes the counfellours, and the captains have confulted together to chablish a royall flature, and to make a firm decree, that whofoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty dayes, fave of thee, O king, he hall be cast into the den of lions,

8 Now,O king-establish the decree and fign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and

Perfians, which altereth not. Wherefore king Darius figned the

writing and the decree.

10 Now when Daniel knew that the writing was figned, he went into his house, and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerufalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

II Then thefe men affembled, ad found Daniel praying, and making top-

plication before his God.

12 Then they came neer and fpake be fore the king concerning the kines decree, Haft thou not figned a decree that every man that shall ask a petition of asy God or man, within thirty dayes, fave of thee, O king, hall be call into the den of lions ? the king answered and faid. The thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not,

Then answered they and faid before the king . That Daniel which not the captivity of the children of Judahregardeth not thee, O king, nor the decre that thou halt figned, but maketh his pe-

tition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard thele words, was fore difpleafed with himfelh and fer his heart on Daniel to deliver him : and he laboured rill the going down of the fun to deliver him 15 Then these men affembled unto the

king, and faid unto the king, Know 0 king that the law of the Medes and Perfians 151 that no decree nor flatute, which the king establisheth, may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded and the brought Daniel and cast him into the dit of lions: now the king spake and sid unto Daniel. Thy Godswhom thou fevell continually, he will deliver thee,

17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den, and the ting fealed it with his own figner, & withthe figure of his lords, that & purpofe might not be changed concerning Daniel

18 Then the king went to his fi-lace and passed the night fasting ments were infiruments of melick brought to fore him and his fleep went from him.

19 Then the king arofe very emy the morning, and went in hafte untoth den of lions

20 And when he came to the den ! cried with a lamentable voice unto De niel, and the king fpake, and faid to Di niel, O Daniel fervant of the living Gh

the m 2 D: fion by of the 2 A the fea 4 7 esples

1

ti

¢1 pe

In

to

mi

280

he

eve

not

be e

2

We:

and

fron 28

reigi

Mis !

I D

IN Ba

Cons .

Wrote

Go

thereof from th feet as : ven to S Ar like to : one fide of itsbet thus unt

6 Aft like a lec of it fou Mo four 7 After nd beloo.

terrible id great ie in g sid

Cr.

m,

nn.

ted

ind.

ver

nan

, he

anâ

ged,

and

the

the

his

n his

reled

and Gody

and isp-

te be

s de-

that

of any

ave of

den of

, The

of the

h not,

id be-

h is of

ahire-

decree

his pe-

d theft

mfelh deliver

going

nto the

now 0

nd Per-

e-which

ged.

nd the

the dea

hou ferthee, and laid

the king

withthe

fe might

his ps

: neitiet

nght be

early in

den it

unto Da

el

is thy God, whom thou fervelt continuallyable to deliver thee from the lions 21 Then faid Daniel unto the king,O

king, live for ever. 22 My God hath fent his angel & hath but the lions mouths, that they have not burt me : forafmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him and commanded that they hould take Daniel up out of the den : fo Daniel was taken up out of the densand no manner of hurt was found upon him, because

he beleeved in his God.

24 And the king commanded and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives : and the Irons had the maftery of them & brake ail their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 Then king Darius wrote unto all peoplemations, and languages that dwell in all the earth, Peace be multiplied un-

to you 26 I make a decree- that in every dominion of my kingdom, men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel : for he is the living God, and fledfalt for ever, and his kingdom that which feall not be deffroyed, and his dominion figatt

be even unto the end. 27 He deliverethand refcueth, and he worketh fiencs and wonders in heavenand in earth, who hath delivered Daniel

from the power of the iions. 28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of Cy-

rus the Perfian.

CHAP. VII.
Daniels vision of four beasts, 9 of
Gols hingdom: 15 The interpretation thereof

I N the first veer of Belshazzar king of Babylon, Daniel had a dream, and vi-Gons of his head upon his bed : then he wrote the dream, and told the fum of the matters

2 Daniel fpake & faid, I faw in my vifion by night and behold the four windes of the heaven strove upon the great fea.

3 And four great beafts came up from the fear divers one from another.

4 The first was like a lion, and had eigles wings : I beheld till the wings thereof were pluckt, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made frand upon the feet as a man; and a mans heart was given to it

f And behold-another beaft, a fecond like to a bear : and it raifed up it felf on one fide,& is had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it and they faid thus unto it. Arife, devour much Helh.

6 After this, I beheld, and lo-another like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl, the beaft had also four heads, and dominion was given

7 After this I faw in the night visions. and behold, a fourth beaft, dreadfull and terrible; and firong exceedingly, and it had great iron teeth: it devoured, and rate in pieces, and stamped the relidue

with the feet of it , and it mas divers from all the beafts that mere before its and ir had ren horns,

I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns pluckt up by the roots : and behold . in this horn mere eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

9 1 beheld till the thrones were caft down, and the Ancient of dayes did fits whose garment mas white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wooll ! his throne was like the fiery flame, and

his wheels as burning fire.

10 A fiery fream issued and came forth from before him : rhoutand thoufunds ministred unto him, and ten thoufand times ten thousand stood before him : the judgement was fet , and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then, because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake : I beheld even till the beaft was flain and his body destroyed, and given to the

burning flame.

12 As concerning the reft of the beafts, they had their dominion taken away : yet their lives were prolonged for a leafon and time

13 I faw in the night visions, and behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of dayes, and they brought him neer before him.

14 And there was given him dominions and glory, & a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages should serve hims. his dominion is an everlafting dominions which hall not paffe away, and his king-

dom that which shall not be destroyed. 15 ¶1 Daniel was grieved in my fpirit in the midit of my body, and the vitions

of my head troubled me.

16 I came neer unto one of them that flood by , and asked him the truth of all this : fo he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things

17 These great beafts which are fourare four kings , which thail arise out of

the earth. 18 But the faints of the most High hall take the kingdom, and poffeffe the

kingdom for ever, even for ever & ever. 19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beaft, which was divers from all the others exceeding dreadfull, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of braffe, which devoured, brake in pieces,

and flamped the relidue with his feet, 20 And of the ren horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell, even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that fpake very great things, whose look mas

more flout then his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the fame horn made war with the faints, and prevailed against

22 Untill the Ancient of dayes cames and indeement was given to the faints of the most High-and the time came that the faints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he faid, The fourth beaft thalf

.

3

th

el

900 cat

fet

60

wit

Go

Lo

ing

love

B135

5 inio

kave

prec

ferv

Nan

fabe

ento

26 30

the in

Ifrae

thoro

balld

that t

of face

to our

again(

cies ar

rebelle

of the

lans,

Panre :

faw, e

not obt

ponted

Britter

of God

12 A

which h

judges !

MS a gro

ven har!

upon le

Rs.All t

made we ourGod.

quities-a

65 €

14 T epon the

13 As

EI Y

6

Danlel

be the fourth kingdom upon earth-which thall be divers from all kingdoms, and hall devour the whole carth, and hall tread it down, and break it in pieces

24 And the ten horns out of this king. dom are ten kings that fall arife ; and norher fhall rife after them; and he fall e divers from the first, and he fall tubdue three kings.

25 And he fall fpeak great words against the most High, and first wear out the faints of the most High- and think to change times, and lawseand they hall be given into his hand, untill a time, and

imes, and the dividing of time.
26 But the judgement shall fit and they hall take away his dominion-to confume

and to deftroy it unto the end. 27 And the kingdom-and dominion-and the greatnesse of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the peo-ple of the faints of the mod High-whofe hingdom is an everlatting kingdom, and all dominions thall ferve and obey him.

28 Hitherto a the end of the matter As for me-Daniel, my cogitations much broubled mes& my countenance changed in methut I kept the matter in my heart.

I Daniels vision of the ram and he goat. 13 The two thousand three bunkred dayer of facrifice.

IN the third yeer of the reign of king Bel hazzar, a vision appeared unto me, even unto me, Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the firft.

2 And I faw in a vision (and it came to paffe when I faw, that I mas at Shufron in the palace, which is in the prowince of Elam) and I faw in a vision, and I was by the river of Ulai.

Then I lifted up mine eyes, and faw, d behold there flood before the riversa ram, which had two horns, and the two horns were high:but one was higher then the other, and the higher came up laft.

4 I faw the ram pushing westward and northward, and fouthward : fo that no beatts might ftand before him, neither as there any that could deliver out of his hand, but he did according to his will and became great.

5 And as I was confidering behold an

eost came from the well, on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground : and the goat had a notable horn etween his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two Borns, which I had feen flanding before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

And I faw him come close unto the ram , and he was moved with choler against him and smore the ram and brake is two horns and there was no power in the ram to fland before him, but he caft him down to the ground, and ftamped on him, and there was none that could deliver the ram our of his hand,

8 Therefore the he-goar waxed very horn was broken : and for it came up four orable ones toward the four windes of

9 And out of one of them came forth

a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the fouth, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land

10 And it waxed greatieven to the hoft of heaven, and ir caft down forme of the holt, and of the flars to the ground, and flamped upon them.

11 Year he magnified bimfelf evento the prince of the boft, and by him the daily facrifice was taken away, and the place of his fanduary was call down. 12 And an hoft was given hom against

the daily farrifice by reason of transgres from and it caft down the truth to the ground and it practifed, and profpered.
13 Then I heard one faint fpeaking and another faint faid unto that certain

faint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily facrifice, and the transgreffion of defolation, to give both the fanduary and the hoft to be troden under foet ?

14 And he faid umo mes Unto two thousand and three hundred dayes : then shall the fanduary be cleanfed.

15 And it came to pafferwhen Ir eur I Daniel had feen the vision, and sought for the meaning then behold there flood before me as the appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a mans voice between the banks of Illai, which called and faid Gabriel-make this man to understand the

17 So he came neer where I flood and when he came, I was afraid and fell upon my face: but he fa'd unto me Underflasd O fon of man.for at the time of the end Shall be the vision.

18 Nov. as he was speaking with med was in a deep fleep on my face toward the ground : but he touched me, and fit me upright.

19 And he faid Behold I wil make thee know what thall be in the laft end of the indignation : for at the time appointed the end shall be.

20 The ram which thou fawest having two horns arey kings of Media & Per Grecia, and the great horn that is between his eyes is the first king.

22 Now that being broken wherea four flood up for infour kingdoms full frand up out of the nation, but not in his

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressours are come to the fuil, a king of flerce countenance, and understanding dark fentences shall find

24 And his power hall be mighty be not by his own power : and he fisilde-firoy wonderfully and final profess, and practife and thall deftroy the mighty and the holy peopl

25 And through his policy also he fall cause craft to prosper in his hand and he shall magnifie himself in his heart and by peace hal defroy man; the hall allo frand up against the prince of princes but he shall be broken withour hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the merning which was told, is true; wherefore that thou up the vision, for it

that be for many dayes.

the

pá

110

the

the

inf

ref. the

d.

nte

1218

the

and

give

60

116

then

eves

ught

m.

089.V

faida

d the

i:and

проп

and

e end

med

ward

d fet

e thee

of the

inted

aving

Perfit

ng of

is be-

heread

c fiell

in bie

king.

me te

er and

find

ru-bez

all de-

r, 204

cy and

e fall

and he

rts and

all alfo

rinces

ig and

for it

7 And

á.

errain dayes a afterward I role up, and did the kings businessand I was aftenithed at the vilion but none understood it.

IX. CHAP. Deniel confesseth his fine: 16 He prayeth for gerufalems reflauration: 20 Gabriel informeth him of the seventy

moeks. IN the first yeer of Darius the fon of Ahasuerus , of the feed of the Medes, which was made king over the realm of

2 In the first yeer of his reign. I Daniel understood by books the number of the yeers, whereof the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet , that ke

would accomplish leventy yeers in the de-felations of equialem. And I fet my face unto the Lord Godsto feek by prayer and supplications, with fasting and fackcloth and ashes.

And I prayed unto the L O R D m God and made my confession and faid O Lord the great and dreadfull God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him and to them that keep his commandments :

5 We have finned and have committed niquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled even by departing from thy

precepts and from thy judgements. 6 Neither have we hearkened unto thy fervants the prophets, which spake in thy Name to our kings-our princes, and our

fahers and to all the people of the land 7 O Lord , righteouineffe belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day: to the men of !udah and to the inhabitants of Jerufalem- and unto all Ifrael that are neer , and that are far offthorow all the countreys whither thou hall driven them because of their trespaffe that they have crespassed against thee

8 O' Lord to us belongesh confusion of face-to our kings, to our princes, and to our fachers, because we have sinned

against thee. 9 To the Lord our God belong merties and forgivenesses, though we have

rebelled against him. 10 Neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God , to walk in his lazs, which he fer before us by his fer-

Fants the prophers. It Year all Ifrael have transgreded thy tax, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice, therefore the curfe is poured upon us , and the oath that as written in the law of Mofes the fervant of God , because we have sinned against

12 And he hath confirmed his words which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil : for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon lerufalem.

13 As it is written in the law of Moks. All this evil is come upon us : yet made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our ini-quites and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the LORD watched

ay And I Daniel fainted, and was fick the L o R D our God is righteons in all his works, which he doth ; for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now O Lord our God that hall rought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and haft gotten thee renowns at thisday, we have finned we have done wickedly

16 90 Lord according to all thy righteouineffe-I befeech thee- let thine angerand thy fury be turned away from thy ci ty Jerufalemsthy holy mountain : because for our fins and for the iniquitles of our fathers . Jerufalem and thy people are become a reproach to all that are about

17 Now therefore O our God hear the prayer of thy fervant and his fumplications , and cause thy face to thine upon thy fanduary that is defolate, for the Lords

18 O my God, encline thine ear and hear? open thine eyes, and behold our dofolarins , and the city which is called by thy Name : for we do not prefent our suppli cations before thee for our righteouineffes-but for thy great mercies.

10 OLord hear-O Lord forgive-OLord hearken and do : defer not for thine own fake-O myGod: for thy city, and thy peo-ple are called by thy Name.

20 ¶ And whiles I was fpeaking, and raying, and confessing my fin, and the fin of ray people Ifrael, and prefenting my supplication before the LORD my Ged, for the holy mountain of my God ; 21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayers

in the vision at the beginning, being caufed to fly fwiftly , touched me about the time of the evening oblation 22 And he informed me . and talked

with me- and faid O Daniel. I am now come forth to give thee Orill and underflanding

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to hew thee : for thou art greatly beloved : therefore understand the matter and confider the vision.

24 Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people-& upon thy holy city-to finid the transgression, and to make an end of fins, and to make reconciliation for juiquity, and to bring in everlatting righteoulnessand to feal up the vilion and prophecy-and to anoint the most Holy.

25 Know therefore and underfrand that from the going forth of the command-ment to reftore and to build Jerufalem, unto the Meffish the prince . Shatt be feven weeks; and threefcore and two weeks the freet fhalbe built again, and the walls even in troublous times

26 And after threefcore and two weeks ha: I Meffiah be cut off but not for himfelf: and the people of the prince that thail come, shall destroy the city and the sandwary, and the end thereof shall be with a flood and unto the end of the war defolations are determined.

27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week:and in the midfk of the week he shall cause the facrifice eponthe eviland brought it upon usifor and the oblation to ceafe, and for the Gc 4 0781

Par

er

€01

arr

g.

fla

216

the

the

15

end

feno

fhal

peo

10 1

16

do a

fhall

in th

Sa[]

the (

apri

and

Wom

fiand

18

the i

for l

propi

turn

IO' the fi

fiumb

raifer

dom

Rroye

vile p

the ho

come

dom l

22 /

they be

fall be

coven:

he (hail

up, and

24 H

the fart

fizil d dent;

23 A

20

overspreading of abominations he hall make it desolate, even untill the confummation, and that determined shall be C H A P. X.

2 Daniel having humbled himself seeth a vision: 10 Being troubled with fear, he is comforted by the angel.

IN the third yeer of Cyrus king of Per-fia a thing was revealed unto Daniels (whose name was called Beitefhazzar)and she thing was true, but the time appointed was long, and he underftood the things and had understanding of the vision.

2 In those dayes I Daniel was mourn-

ng three full weeks.

I ate no pleafant bread neither came Ceft nor wine in my mouth-neither did I anoing my felf at all , till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

And in the four and twentieth day of the first moneth, as I was by the fide of the great river, which is Hiddekel :

Then I lift up mine eyes, and looked, and behold , a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Uphaz.

His body alfo was like the beryland

his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to poifhed braffe, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude. And I Daniel alone faw the vision ;

for the men that were with me faw nor the vision : but a great quaking fell upon shem fo that they fled to hide themfelves

8 Therefore I was left alone, and faw this great vision, and there remained no Grength in me : for my comelineffe was turned in me into corruption; and I re-Bained no ftrength. Yet heard I the voice of his words:

and when I heard the voice of his words then was I in a deep fleep on my face, and my face toward the ground.

10 ¶ And behold, an hand touched me, which fer me upon my knees; and spon the palms of my hands. 11 And he faid unto me, O Daniel, 2

words that I fpeak unto thee, and frand spright : for unto thee am I now fent ; and when he had spoken this word unto

12 Then faid he unto me. Fear not, Damiel : for from the first day that thou didft fet thine heart to underfland, and to chaften thy felf before thy God , thy words were heard, and I am come for thy

words.

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Perfia withstood me one and twentie dayes: but lo, Michael one of the chief princes came to help me,and I remained there with the kings of Perlia.

14 Now I am come to make thee un derstand what shall befall thy people in the latter dayes: for yet the vision is for

meny dayes.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me . I fet my face toward the ground, and I became dumb

a6 And behold, one like the similitude

I opened my mouth, and fpake, and faid unto him that flood before me; 0 my lord by the vision my forrows are turned upon me and I have retained no strength,

17 For how can the fervant of this my lord talk with this my lord ! for as for me , itraightway there remained no ftrength in me, neither is there brent left in me.

18 Then there came again and touthed me one like the appearance of a many

and he ftrengthened me,

19 And faid, O man greatly beloved fear not : peace be unto thee , be frenge year be firong : and when he had fpoten unto me I was firengthened and faid Let my lord speak, for thou hast strengthen.

20 Then faid he Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee ? and now will I return to fight with the prince of Perfia: and when I am gone forth-lo, the prince of Grecia hall come.

But I will thew thee that which it

noted in the scripture of truth: and there is none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your printe, I The overthrow of Perfia by the king of

Grecia, 5 Leagues and conflicts fest near the kings of the fouth and of the north.

A Lio Lin the first yeer of Darius the Mede, even I flood to confirm and

to strengthen him

2 And now will I thew thee the truth, Behold there hal fland up yet three kings in Porfia and the fourth hall be farricher then they all: and by his Arength through his riches he hall ftir up all against the realm of Grecia.

3 And a mighty king fhall fland up that shall rule with great dominisa, and

do according to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up his kingdom fall be broken, and thall be divided toward the four windes of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled : for his kingdom fhall be pluckt up, even for other besides those

5 ¶ And the king of the fouth thall be ftrong, and one of his princes, and he hal be firong above him, and have do-minion; his dominion shall be agreat

dominion

6 And in the end of yeers they full joyn themfelves together: for the kings daughter of the fouth shall come to the king of the north, to make an agreenent, but the shall not retain the power of the arm, neither hall he stand nor his arm : but the shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her and he that Arengthened her in their

7 But out of a branch of her roots ft one fland up in his estate , which full come with an army, and shall enter into the fortresse of the king of the northand

hall deal against themand shall prevail:

8 And shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their princes and with their precious veffels of fiver and of gold, and he shall continue most yeers then the king of the north.

9 So the king of the fouth shall come into his kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

hid

Rhy

ned

gth,

my

for

no

eath

ach.

0209

red,

ong

ken

Let

hen.

ere.

ill

fis:

ince

ch is

e in

.93

ng of

n ees

orth.

s the

and

ruth,

kings

icher

dguor

i the

i up

, and

king-

and

to his

king-

mothe

11 Se

ad he

e do-

great

file #

kings

o tie

agree-

power or his

d they

a hen

thefe

s fhall

hall .

T into

h-and

evail :

into

10 Bur his fons shall be stirred up; and shall affemble a multitudeof great forces; and one shall certainly come; and over-flow, a passe thorow, then shall he return, and be stirred up; even to his fortresse.

II And the king of the fourth shall be mored with choler; and shall come for the and sight with him, even with the king of the north; and he shall fer for tha great multitude, but the multitude siven in a hie band.

be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitudeshis heart shall be lifted up; and

multitudeshis heart shall be lifted uprand he shall cast down many ten thousands; but he shall not be strengthened by it.

13 For the king of the north shall re-

furn, and shal fer forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come (after certain yeers) with a great army, and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many slind up against the king of the south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision, but

they shall fall.

Is So the king of the north shall come,
sad cast up a mount, and take the most
sence ciries, and the arms of the south
shall nor withstand, neither his chosen
people-neither shall there be any strength

is withfrand.

16 But he that cometh againft him, shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land, which by his hand

fail be confirmed.

17 He final alfo fet his face to enter with the firength of his whole kingdom; and upright ones with him: thus fhall he do and he fhall give him the daughter of women corrupting her: but the fhall not fland on his fide-meither be for him.

fland on his fide-meither be for him.

18 After this shall be turn his face unto the illes-and hall take many-but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reprosch offered by him to cease, without his own reproach: he shall cause it to

turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face towards the fort of his own land: but he shall

fumble, and fall, and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of raxes in the glory of the king-dom-but within few dayes he shall be de-

Arojed-neither in anger-nor in battell: 21 And in his eftate shall fland up a vile perfonts owhom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peacesoly, and obtain the kingdom by shareries.

22 And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken: yea also the prince of the

23 And after the league made with him he shall workdeceitfullysfor he shall come up and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the fartest places of the province, and he shall do that which his fathers have nor seet; nor his fathers fathers; he shall featter among them the preys and spoils and riches: yeas and he shall forecast him devices against the strong holds even for

25 And he shall stirup his powers and his courage against the king of the fourth with a prest army, and the king of the fouth shall be stirred up to battell with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat fhall deftroy him, and his army shall overflow; and many shall fail down flain.

27 And both these kings hearts shall be to do mischies, they shall speak lies are one table; but it shall not prospersion yet the end shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches, and his heart shall be against the holy covenant: and he shall do exploits, and return to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he hal returns and come toward the fouth: but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 ¶ For the flips of Chittim fails come againft him: therefore he fail be grieved-and returns and have indignation againft the holy covenant: fo fail he doe he fail even returns and have intelligence with them that forfake the holy covenant.

31 And arms hail stand on his party and they shall pollute the fanduary of strength and shall take away the daily strifted and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

32 And fuch as do wickedly against the covenant shall be corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their Gods shall be strong, and do explosis.

33 And they that underliand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword-and by same, by captivisty-and by spoil many dayes.

34 Now when they stail fallsthey shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with statteries.

35 And fome of them of understanding shall fall to try them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end; because it is yet for a

time appointed.

36 And the king fisal do according to his will, and he fisal exalt himfelf, and magnife himfelf above every god, and fisal fipeak marvellous things against the God of gods, and fisal profeer till the indignation be accomplished a for that that is determined fisal be done.

37 Neither skall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the defire of womensnor regard any god : for he shall magnific himself above all.

38 But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a God whom his farthers knew not, shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones.

and pleafant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge, and increase with glong and he shall cause them to rule over manyyang shall divide the land for gain.

Ccs 40 And

r and yeers

40 And at the time of the end fhall the king of the fouth puth at him , and the king of the north shall come against im like a whirl-winde with charets, and he hall enter into the countreys, and mall overflow and paffe over.

41 He hall enter also into the glorious land, and many countreys hall be overthrown : but thefe fall efcape out of his and, even Edom , and Moab, and the shief of the children of Ammon.

42 He hall ftretch forth his hand alfo upon the countreys, and the land of E-

gypt fall not efcape.

43 but he shall have power over the treasures of gold-and of filver, and over all the precious things of Egypt : and the Libyans and the Ethiopians that be at his fleps.

44 But ridings out of the eaft; and out of the north shall trouble him : therefore he fail go forth with great fury, to de-flroy and utterly to make away many.

45 And he hall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas, in the glorious holy mountain, yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help

CHAP. XII. Michael fau deliver Ifrael. 5 Da-\* Michael

Nd at that time thall Michael frand A Nd at that time shall Michael stand for the children of thy people, and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was fince there was a nation-even to that fame time : and at that time thy people shall be delivered , every one that shall be found written in the book.

a And many of them that fleep in the everlafting life , and fome to hame and

overlasting contempt.

3 A d they that be wife shall shine as

the brightnesse of the fernament , and they that turn many to righteouinede, a the flars for ever and ever.

4 But thous O Danielshut up the works and feal the book-even to the timeof the end many thall run to and fro, and know.

ledge thall be increased.

5 Then I Daniel looked and beholds there flood other two, the one on this fide of the bank of the river, & the other on that fide of the bank of the river.

6 And one faid to the man clothed in linen, which mas upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of

there wonders ?

7 And I heard the man clothed in il. nen, which mes upon the waters of the his left hand unto heaven, and fantely him that liveth for ever, that it that le for a time-times, and an half : and when he shall have accomplished to featter the power of the holy people all thefe things shall be finished.

And I heard but I underfiand not : then faid 1.0 my Lord, what that lette

end of these things

And he faid. Go thy way, David: for the words are closed up and fested till the time of the end.

10 Many falbe purified & made whith and tried : but the wicked shall do wice kedly : and none of the wicked fall as derstand-but the wife shall understand

II And from the time that the daily facrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh defolate fet ca there that he a thoufand two hundred and ninety dayes

12 Bleffed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and

five and thirtie dayes.

13 But go thou thy way till the end be : for thou shalt rest , and fland in the lot at the end of the dayes.

#### THOSE A.

CHAP.

Mofes , to thew Gods judgement for Diritual whoredom taketh Gomer. 4 and halb by her Jerreel, 6 Lo-ru-bamah, 8 and Lo-mmi.

Berning to the Load the Load the fon of Beers in the dayes of Ilzziah Lioham. Abaz, and Hezekiah, kings of ludah, and in the dayes of Jeroboam the fon of Joath king of Ifmel.

The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hofes : and the LORD faid to Hoica, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms, and children of whoregreat whoredom, departing from the

So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim, which conceived and bare him a fon.

4 And the LORD faid unto him Call his name Jezreeisfor yet a little while and I will avenge the blood of Lareel upon the boufe of Jehn and will cause to cease the himedom of the houfe of Lirael.

s And it shall come to passe at that day that I will break the bowe of Ifrail is the valley of Jezreel.

6 And the conceived again and birts daughter, and God faid unto him. Call her name Lo-ruhamah: for I wil no more have mercy upon the house of Ifral: but I will urterly take them away.

7 But I wil have mercy upon the book of Judah and wil fave them by the LORD their God, and will not fave thouby bowes nor by fwords nor by battells by

8 Now when the had weated Le ruhamah, the conceived and bare a fea. Then faid God- Call his name Lo.

ammi : for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.

10 9 Yet the number of the childrend Ifrael that be as the fand of the femilia cannot be measured nor numbered, asl it shall come to passe that in the plut where it was said unto them, Ye ment my people, there it shall be faid me them, Ye are the fons of the living God.

the children of I was be gathered toes

da

an fo

38 ber dry her Wh hai tha

> any oil thy that But fini

> > EO 2 eer 1

8 her pare win COVI COVE

10

neffi Gall 11 ceasi ber f 12 fig-t my 1 the b

13 of B them ear-p after Lo 14 hern i and f 15

a doc as in the d of Eg 15 LOR falt. 17

and e, as

ode

Ethe

00%×

hold,

this

othog

od in

f the

nd of

nif.

f the

fond.

ee by

all fe

when

r the

hings

mot :

he tha

nid:

(exled

thick

Wite-

11 00

daile

ad the

let up

d and

ed co-

d and

ie end

in the

n dar

acl in

bare #

, Call

more

frael t

book

LORD

om by

ell, by

die

fon.

e Le

and I

fren of

which

1. and

e place

ere not d mate g God. ahand

toet

ind.

and they shall come up out of the land: no more be remembered by their name, for great shell be the day of Jezreel.

18 And in that day will I make a co

CHAP. 11. The idolatry of the people. 6 Gods judgements against them: 14 Hu pro-

miles of reconciliation.

Cay ye unto your brethren. Ammi, and Jegour fifters, Ru hamah :

2 Plead with your mother-plead : for he is not my wife, neither am I her hufband : let her therefore put away her wheredoms out of her fight, and her adulteries from between her brefts.

Left I ftrip her naked, and fet her as in the day that the was born, and make ber as a wilderneffe, and fer her like a

dry land and flay her with thirft. 4 And I will not have mercy upon her children, for they le the children of

whosedoms.

5 For their mother hath played the hirlot: he that conceived them hath done hamefully : for the faid. I will go after my lovers, that give me my bread and my water, my wooll and my flax, mine eil and my drink.

6 Therefore behold. I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that he hall not finde her paths.

7 And the fast follow after her lovers, but the fall not overtake them, and the fall feek them, but fhall not finde them : then fall fhe fay, I will go and return to my first husband, for then was it better with me then now

8 For he did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her filver and gold which they pre-

pared for Baal. 9 Therefore will I peturas and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the feafon thereof, and will recover my wooll, and my flax, given to cover her nakedneffe.

10 And now will I discover her lewd. neffe in the fight of her lovers, and none

hall deliver her out of my hand. ceafesher feaft dayes sher new moons, and ber fabbaths, and all her folemn feafts,

12 And I wil destroy her vines and her fig-trees, whereof the hath faid, Thefe are my rewards that my lovers have given e: and I will make them a forest, and

the beafts of the field fhall cat them. 13 And I will vifit upon her the dayes of Basim, wherein the burnt incenfe to them, and the decked her felf with her ear-rings, and her jewels, and the went after her lovers, and forgat me, faith the

14 Therefore behold, I will allure her, and bring her in:o the wildernesses

and speak comfortably unto her. 15 And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a door of hope, and the shall sing there as in the dayes of her youth, and as in the day when the came up out of the land

16 And it shall be at that day, faith the LORD, that thou hak call me Ihi ; and

halt call me no more Baali.

17 For I will take away the names of

thers and appoint themselves one head, Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall

18 And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the beafts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground a and I will break the bowe, and the fwords and the battell out of the earth, and will make them to lie down fafely.

19 And I wil betroth thee unto me for ever , year I will betroth thee unto me in righteousnefferand in judgement, and in

loving kindnesse, and in mercies. 20 I will even betroth thee unto me in. faithfulneffe, and thou mait know the

21 And it fall come to paffe in that day, [ wil hear faith & LOND, I wil hear the heavens-and they shal hear the earth-

22 And the earth hall hear the corn and the wine, and the oil, and they hall

hear Jezreel.

23 And I will fowe her unto me in the earth, and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy, and I will fay to them which were not my peoples. Thou art my people, and they skall fays. Thou art my God.

HAP. III.

I By the expiation of an adultereffe, 4 is newed the defolation of Lirael before their restauration.

Hen faid the L o R Dunto me. Go yetslove a woman (beloved of ber friend, yet an adulteresse) according to dren of Ifrael, who look to other gods and love flagons of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifreen pieces of filver, and for an homer of parley, and an half homer of barley.

3 And I faid unto her. Thou halt abide for me many dayes, thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou thait not be for another man fo mill I also be for thee.

4 For the children of Ifrael mall abide many dayes without a king, and without a prince, and without a facrifice, and without an image, and without an ephods and without teraphim.

s Afterward that the children of Ifrael. return-& feek the LORD their God,and David their king and shall fear & LORD and his goodnesse in the latter dayes.

CHAP. IIII. 1 Gods judgements against people, and 6 priests, 12 for idolarry, 15 Judah is warned by Ifraels calamity.

Ear the word of the LORD, ye children of Ifrael : for the LORD hath a controversie with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the

land. By frearing and lying, and killings and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, & blood toucheth blood

Therefore thall the land mourn and every one that dwelfeth therein frall languith, with the beafts of the field, and with the fowls of heavens yearthe fifes of the fea alfo fhall be'taken away.

Yet let no man ftrive,nor reprova another : for this people are as they than foive wirk the priest.

CCG 3 There-

¥

gh

eni

SID!

be

ker

the

hay

king

the

amo

Burn

9

arc

knor

to hi

the

for a

With

10 to

mer u

at th

(Sem

from

they I ha

fpoke

with

on th

for c

again

15

16

High Mckr

ened mifch

13

12

6

Therefore thalt thou fall in the day, the prophet also shall fall with thee

in 9 night and I wil destroy thy mother.

¶ My people are destroyed for lack

of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge. I will also rejest thee, that thou halt be no priest to me: seeing thou haft forgotten the law of thy God, I will alfo forget thy children.

As they were increased, so they finmed against me : therefore will I change

their glory into fiame.

8 They cat up the fin of my people, and they fet their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there hall be like people like prieft : and I will punifh them for their wayes, and reward them their doings.

10 For they shall eat, and not have enough: they fail commit who redom, and fail not increase, because they have left off to take heed to the L o R D.

II Whoredom and wine and new wine,

take away the heart.

12 ¶ My people afk counfell at their ocks, and their staff declareth unto nocks , them : for the spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to erre, and they have gone 3 whoring from under their God.

13 They facrifice upon the rops of the nountains, and burn incense upon the hills under oaks, and poplars, and elms, ecaufe the thadow thereof is goodstherefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spoules shall commit

adultery.

14 I will not punif your daughters when they commit who redom nor your spouses when they commit adultery : for themselves are separated with whores, and they facrifice with harlots : therefore the people that doth not under-

15 Though thou Ifrael play the harlot, yet let not ludah offend, and come Bot ye unto Gilgal. neither go ye up to Bethaven nor fwear. The LORD liveth :

16 For Ifrael flideth back, as a back Qiding heifer : now the LORD will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 Ephraim is joyned to idels : let him alone.

18 Their drink is fowre : they have committed whoredom continually : her sulers with hame do love, Give ye.

19 The winde both bound her up in her wings, and they fall be ashamed begaufe of their facrifices

CHAP.

3 Gods judgements against priests, pea-ple and princes of Ifrael, for their mamijold fint, 15 until they repent.

They we this to priefts and hearken ye house of Israel, and give ye ear, O

oufe of the king : for judgement is torard you because ye have been a snare on Mizpahand a net spread upon Tabor. And the revolters are profound to

make flaughter, though I have been a re-

3 I know Ephraim, and Ifrael is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraimshou committest whoredom, and Ifrael is de-

4 They will not frame their doings to surn unto their God, for the fpirit of

whoredoms is in the midft of them, and they have not known the L O R D.

5 And the pride of Ifrael doth tellife to his face : therefore mall I frael and E. phraim fall in their iniquity : Judah alfo shall fall with them.

They shall go with their focks,and with their herds to feek the LORD : but they hall not finde hims he hath with-

7 They have dealt treacheroufly against the LORD: for they have begotten ftrange children, now fhall a moneth deyour them with their portions.

8 Blow ye the corner in Gibeah and the trumpet in Ramah : cry aloud at Bethaven : after thee, O Benjamin.

9 Ephraim shall be desolate in the day rebuke : among the tribes of Ifrael have I made known that which fall furely be.

10 The princes of Judah were life

them that remove the bound : therefore I will pour out my wrath upon them like

II Ephraim is oppressed and broken in judgement : because he willingly walked after the commandment.

12 Therefore will I he be unte Ephreim as a moth : and to the house of Juin

as rottenneffe.

13 When Ephraim faw his fickness, and Judah fare his wound : then west Ephraim to the Assyrian and sent to king Jareb; yer could be not beal you not art you of your wound.

14 For I wil be unto Ephraim as a lies and as a young lion to the house of Jadah: I even I will tear and go away: I will take away and none fall refcue him.

15 TI will go, and return to m place-til they acknowledge their offence and feek my face : in their affidion they will feek me early

CHAP. VI. I An exhortation to repentance. 4 A complaint of Ephraims iniquity.

Ome, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us : he hath (mitten, and he will

2 After two dayes will he revive up in the third day he will raise us up, and

we hall live in his fight.

Then thall we know if we follower to know the LORD: his going forthis prepared as the morning; and he full come unto us as the rain : as the later and former rain unto the earth

TO Ephraim, what thall I do une thee! O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodnes is as a morning closs and as the early dew it goeth away.

Therefore have I hewed th

hewed themby the prophets : I have flain them by the words of my mouth, and thy judgemens

6 For I defired mercy and not find fice; and the knowledge of God, most

then burnt-offerings.

7 But they like men have transgressel the covenant : there have they dealt tree cheroully against me.

8 Gilead is a city of them that wert iniquity ; and is polluted with blood

for idolatry

9 And as troops of sobbers wait for a man, fo the company of priests murder in the way by confent : for they commit lewdneffe.

10 I have feen an horrible thing in the house of Ifrael : there is the whoredom

of Ephraim, Ifrael is defiled.

II Alfo, O Judah, he hath fet an harwen for thee, when I returned the capitvity of my people.

1 Areproof of manifold fins. It Gods wrath againgt them for hypocrifie.

When I would have healed Ifraely then the iniquity of Enhancement discovered, and the wickednesse of Samaria: for they commit falshood: and the thief cometh in, and the troop of

robbers spoileth without. 2 And they confider not in their hearts that I remember all their wickedneffe : now their own doings have befet them

about, they are before my face

3 They make the king glad with their wickedneffe, and the princes with their They are all adulterers, as an oven

bested by the baker : who ceafeth from raifing after he hath kneaded the doughs untill it be leavened.

5 In the day of our king, the princes bave made him fick with bottles of wine, be firetched out his hand with fcorners.

6 For they have made ready their heart like an ovens whiles they lie in wait : their baker fleepeth all the night, in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot, as an oven, and have devoured their judges : all their kings are fallen, there is none among

them that calleth unto me. 8 Ephraim, he hath mixed himfelf among the people, Ephraim is a cake not

9 Strangers have devoured his ftrengths and he knoweth if not : year gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he

moweth not 10 And the pride of Ifrael testifieth to his face, and they do not return to the Long their God, nor feek him for all this.

II TEphraim also is like a filly dovewithout heart : they call to Egypt ; they go to Affyria.

12 When they shall go I will spread my net upon them, I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven: I will chastife them as their congregation hath heard.

13 Wounto them, for they have fled from me : deftruction unto them-becaufe they have transgressed against me, though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled up-on their beds: they affemble themselves for corn and wine, and they rebell againft me.

15 Though I have bound and firengthened their arms, yet they do imagine mischief against me.

16 They return, but not to the most High : they are like a deceicfull bowe : their princes chall fall by the fwords for

the rage of their tongue : this shall be their derision in the land of Egypt. VIII. CHAP.

1, 12 Destruction is threatened for If-

CEs the trumpet to thy mouth : he shall come as an eagle against the house of the LoRD, because they have transgreffed my covenant, and trefpaffed against my law

Ifrael hall cry unto me, My God, we know thee.

Ifrael hath caft off the thing that he good : the enemy hall purfue him.

They have fer up kings, but not by me : they have made princes, and I knew it not : of their filver, and their gold have they made them idols, that they

may be cut off.
5 Thy calf. O Samaria, hath cast thee off : mine anger is kindled against them: how long will it be ere they attain to innocency?

For from Ifrael was it also, the workman made it, therefore it is not

God : but the calf of Samaria shall be

broken in pieces. 7 For they have fowen the winde and they hall reap the whirlwinderir hath no stalk: the bud shall yeeld no meal: if so be

it yeeld the stranger shall swallow it up. 8 Israel is swallowed up; now shall they be among the Gentiles, as a veffell

wherein is no pleasure.

For they are gone up to Affyria. 2 wilde affe alone by himfelf; Ephraina hath hired lovers.

10 Yea-though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they hall forrow a little for the burden of the king of princes.

11 Because Ephraim hath made man

altars to fin, altars fall be unto him to fin.

12 I have written to him the great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange thing.

They factifice fleth for the factiff. ces of mine offerings, and eat it , but the LORD accepteth them not. Flow will he remember their iniquity, and visit their fins : they shall return to Egypt.

14 For Ifrael hath forgotten bis Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities; but I will fend a fire upon his cities, and it half devour the palaces thereof.

HAP. The diffreste and captivity of Ifrael for

their fins and idolatry R Ejoyce not O Ifrael for joy as other ring from thy God thou haft loved a re-

wird upon every corn-floor.

The floor and the wine-preffe fall not feed them, and the new wine that fail in her.

They hall not dwell in the LORDS land but Ephraim thal return to Egyptand

they thall ear unclean things in Affyria. 4 They hall nor offer wine-offerings to the LORD : neither hall they be pleafing unto him t their facrifices that he unto them as the bread of mourners : all that car thereof hail be polluted: for

ut h-

nft

deest a day rael

like fore like n in ked

hall

hrs. udab reffer went king

cure lien f luwill

pm c ence they 4 1

o the and he e will ire usy

es and 0% Of orth is e fall inter

io unte thee. clouds hen by by the

emens et facel-, mort greffel

alt tresat werk lood.

heir bread for their foul fhall not come into the houte of the LORD.

What will ye do in the felemn day d in the day of the feaft of the LORD ? For lo, they are gone because of de-

frudion: Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant places for their silver, nettles shall pos-fesse them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles.

The dayes of visitation are comethe dayes of recompence are come.lfrael thall know it : the prophet is a fool, the spirituall man is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred.

8 The watchman of Ephraim mas with my God : but the prophet is a fnare a fowler in all his wayes, and hatred in the house of his God,

They have deeply corrupted themfelver, as in the dayes of Gibeah : therefore he will remember their iniquity, he

will vifit their fins.

10 I found Ifrael like grapes in the wilderneffe: I faw your fathers as the first ripe in the fig-tree at her first time : but they went to Baal-Peor, and feparated themfelves unto & fhame, and their abominations were according as they loved.

11 As for Ephraimstheir glory fall flee away like a bird:from the birthand from the womb and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their childron, yet will I bereave them, that there thall not be a man left : year wo also to them, when I depart from them.
13 Ephraimas I faw Tyrus is planted

in a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give them, O LORD : what wilt theu give ! give them a miscarrying womb, and dry brests.

15 All their wickednesse is in Gilgal : for there I hated them : for the wickednesse of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no there; all their princes are revolters.

16 Ephraim is fmitten their root is

dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay even the beloved fruit of their womb.

17 My God wil cast them away because

they did not hearken unto him : and they hall be wanderers among the nations. C H A P. X.

Hrael is reproved and threatened for their impiety.

Srael is an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himfelf: according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increafed the altars, according to \$ goodnes of his land, they have made goodly images. 2 Their heart is divided: now shall

they be found fanity : he fhall break down their altars : he thall fpoil their images.

3 For (now they fall fay,) We have no king, because we feared not the LORD, what then fould a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing

falfly in making a covenant : thus judgement springeth up as hemlock in the fur-rows of the field.

The inhabitants of Samaria fasll S The inhabitants of Samaria man for the people thereof thall mourn over it, and the priefts shereof that reloyed on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it

It shall be also carried unto Affyria for a present to king Jareb : Ephraim shall receive hame, and Ifrael shall be ashamed of his own counsell.

As for Samaria, her king is cut off as the fome upon the water.

8 The high places also of Aven the fin of Israel hall be destroyed; the thora and the thiftie hall come up on their altars ; and they hall fay to the mountaine; Cover us, and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 O Ifrael, thou haft finned from the dayes of Gibeah: there they flood: the battell in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.

chastife them, and the people mail be gathered against them, when they shall binde themfelves in their two furrows

11 And Ephraim is as an heifer that is taught, and loveth to tread out the corn, but I paffed over upon her fair neck : I will make Ephraim to ride : ledah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods,

12 Sowe to your felves in righteout neffe, reap in mercy : break up your fallow ground, for if is time to teek the LORD, till be come and rain righteouineffe upon you.

13 Ve have plowed wickednesse, ye have reaped iniquity, ye have eaten the fruit of lies : because thou didft truft in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

Ē

de

op

ric

211 îni

fro

the

day

fim

pro

they

Gilg the f

12

Syri

for a

Ifrae

be pr

î

14 Therefore hall a tumult arife among thy people, and all thy fortreffer mall be spoiled as Shalman spoiled Betiarbel in the day of battell : the mother

was dashed in pieces upon her children.
15 So shall Beth-el do unto you because of your great wickednesse : in a mornis mall the king of Ifraei be utterly out of. CHAP. XI.

I The ingratitude of Ifrael unto God for his benefits : 5 His judgement. 8 604 mercy toward them.

When I frael mas a childen then I loved him, and called my fon out of Egypt. As they called them, fo they were from them : they facrificed unto Baslins

and burnt incense to graven images. I taught Ephraim alfo to go taking them by their arms : bur they knew at

that I healed them. I drew them with cords of a man with bands of love, and I was to them a they that take off the yoke on their jam

and I faid meat unto them. of Egypt: but the Affyrian mail be his kings because they refused to return.

And the fword shall bide on his cities, and fall confune his branchen and devour them, because of their on counfels.

7 And my people are bent to bed! though they called them to the most High-none at all world exalt him.

8 How hall I give thee up Ephraim!

be

t is

ria

be

off

the

1018

r 21-1961

١.

the

the

m of

euld

e 81-

that

E She

faig

: ju-

teouf-

ar fale

ek the

ighte-

fe , ye

en the

ruft in

migh-

arife

reile

Beth-

mother

becaule

orning

cut of.

God for

8 60U

then I

fon out

cy were

Baaling

n taking

new sec

a mah

them u

ir jawn

the land I be his

ic on his

branches

heir ows

to beck-

ey called

phraim.

nrn.

ges.

dren.

how thall I deliver thec. Ifrael? how hall I make thee as Admah? how thall I fet thee as Zeboim? mine heart is turned within me, my repeatings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceneffe of me anger. I will not return to defroy Ephraims for I-mm Godsand not mansthe holy One in the midft of thee and I will

not enter into the city.

10 They shall walk after the LORD : he fhall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They fhall tremble as a bird out of Epopt, and as a dove out of the land of Afferia : and I will place them in their

houses, faith the LORD

12 Ephraim compaffeth me about with lies and the house of Ifrael with deceir : but ludah yet releth with God, and is

faithfull with the faints.
CHAP. XII.
I A reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Ja-

col. 3 An exhortation to repentance. EPhraim feedeth on winde, and fol-Increaseth lies and desolation, and they do make a covenant with the Affyrians,

and oil is carried into Egypt.

2 The LORD hath also a controversie with Judah and will punich Jacob according to his wayes according to his doings

will he recompense him.

3 4 He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his ftrength he had

power with God.

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed : he wept and made fuplication unto him : he found him in Bethel, and there he spake with us.

5 Even the L O R D God of holls, the

LORD is his memoriail.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God : keep mercy and judgement, and wait on thy God concinually. 7 9 He is a merchant, the balances of

deteit me in his hand : he loveth to oppreffe. And Ephraim faid. Vet I am become

rich I have found me out fubefance ; in all my labours they hall finde none

iniquity in me, that were fin.

9 And I that am the LORD why God from the land of Egypt, will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles , as in the dayes of the folemn feaft.

10 I have also spoken by the prophers and I have multiplied visions, and used

fimilitudes, by the ministery of the prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in Gilead ? furely they are vanity they facrifice bullocks in Galgath year their alters are as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And Jacob fled into the countrey of Syria, and I frael ferved for a wife, and

for a wiche kept fbeep.

13 And by a propher the LORD brought lirael out of Egypt, and by a prophet was be preferred

14 Ephraim provoked him to anger med bitterly : cherefore hall he leave his blood upon him, and his repreach full his Lord return urso him.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Ephraims glory, by reason of idolatry, vanishesh. 9 A promise of Gods mercy

When Ephraim spake trembling he exalted himself in Israel but when

he offended in Baal, he died.

2 And now they fin more and more and have made them molten images of their filver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftimen : they fay of them. Let the men that facrifice kiffe the calves.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morn ing cloud, and as the carry dew it paffeth away, as the chaff that is driven with a whirlwinde out of the floor, and as the

fmeak out of the chimney.

4 Yet I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou halt know no god but me : for there is no faviour beside me.

5 I did know thee in the wilderne fee

in the land of great drought.

6 According to their pallure, fo were they filled: they were filled, and their heart was exalted: therefore have they forgetten me.

Therefore I will be unto them as a lion, as a leopard by the way will I ob-

ferve them.

8 I will meet them as a bear that in bereaved of her whelps, and will rent the caul of their heart, and there will I deyour them like a lion: the wilde beaft fall tear them.

9 9 O Ifrael thou haft destroyed the felf, but in me is thine help.

10 I will be thy king : where is any other that may fave thee in all thy cities? and thy judges, of whom then faid Re Give me a king and princes?

11 I gave thee a king in mine angers

and took hon away in my wrath.

12 The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up : his fin is hid. 13 The forrows of a travelling woman hall come upon him he is anunwife feas

for he flould not day long in the place of the breaking forth of children.

14 I will ranform them from the power of the grave: 1 will redeem plagues ; O grave, I will be thy deftruction : repentance fall be hid from

mine eyes.
15 Though he be fruitfull among he brethren, an eaft-winde fhall come, the winde of the LORD hall come up from the wildernesse, and his spring shall become dry, and his formtain hall be dried, up : he shall spoil the treasure of all pleafant veffels.

16 Samaria fhall become defolare, for me hath rebelled against her God : they hall fall by the fwords their infants that I be dafted in pieces, and their women with childe fhall be ript up.

CHAP. XIIII.

An exbortetion to repentance. 4 A

promise of Gods blessing.

Israel, return upon the LORD the God; for thou hast falen by thine

a Take

£

6

zi

Æ

12

BN.

fhi en

the

RIC

wit

Bef

gre

WO and

1

Lo

kear

and

VOU!

fally

and

reper

even

MILLO

fie al

16

Congr ther-t

brefts

chaml

LORI

altar-s

OLO

DAGLE

2mons 18 for his

19 Y unto h

coma tisfied

make y

the nor into a l

face to

batt to

hall co

up-becar

21 ¶ ] loyce:fo

15

14

13 garn

Take with you words, and turn to the LOKD, fay unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive as graciously: fo will we render the calves of our lipa.

Asfhur fhall not fave us we will not ride upon horfess neither will we fay any ore to the work of our hands. Te are our gods : for in thee the fatherleffe findeth

4 I will heal their back-fliding, I will love them freely : for mine anger is turned away from him.

I will be as the dew unto Ifrael : he fall grow as the lilie, and caft forth his roots as Lebanon.

6 His branches shall spread, and his

beauty shall be as the olive-tree, and his fmell as Lebanon.

They that dwell under his fliadows shall return: they shall revive as the comand grow as the vine, the fent thereof Shall be as the wine of Lebanon.

8 Ephraim fhall fay. What have Ite him, and observed him: I am like a green fir-tree, from me is thy fruit

LORD are right, and the just shall walk

Who is wife, and he fhall underfiand these things? prudent and he fhall know them? for the wayes of the

in them : but the transgressours shall fall therein,

#### 5 FOEL.

CHAP. 1 Joel declaring fundry judgements of God-exhortesh to observe them. 8 and to mourn : 14 He prescribeth a fast for complaint.

He word of the L o R D that came to Joel the fon of Pethue!.

2 Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inha-bitants of the land: hath this been in our dayes, or even in the dayes of your

Tell ye your children of it, and let your children fell their children , and their children another generation.

That which the palmer-worm hath leftshath the locust eaten ; and that which the locuit bath left, bath the canker-worm earen ; and that which the canker-worm hath left, hath the caterpillar eaten.

Awake, ve drunkards, and weep, and

howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine, for it is cut off from your mouth.

6 For a nation is come up upon my land, ftrong and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hash the cheek-teeth of a great lion.

7 He hath laid my vine wafte, and barked my fig. tree: he hath made it clean bare and cast it away the branches thereof are made white

8 T Lament like a virgin girded with fackcloth for the husband of her youth.

9 The mear-offering, and the drinkoffering is cut off from the house of the LORD, the priefts the LORDS minifters

The field is walted , the land 10 mourneth; for the corn is wafted : the icw wine is dried up the oil languisheth. II Be ye ashamed. O ye hubandmen:

howl. O ye vine-dreffers, for the whearand for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perimed.

12 The vine is dried up and the fig-tree languisheth the pomegranare-tree, the palm-tree also, and the apple-tree even all the trees of the field are withered : because joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 Gird your felves, and lament, ve prices : howl, ye minifters of the star : come, lie all night in fachcloth, ye mini-

fters of my God : for the ment-offering and the drink-offering is withholden from the house of your God

14 T Sanftiffe ye a faft : call a foleme affembly : gather the elders, and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD,

15 Alas for the day ; for the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a defiruction from the Almighty Mall it come

16 Is not the meat cut off before your eyes, year joy and gladnesse from the

house of our God ? 17The feed is rotten under their clods: the garners are laid defolate: the barns me broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do the beafts groan? the berds of cattell are perplexed because they have no pafture ; yea, the flocks of theep are made defolate.

19 O LORD, to thee will I cry : fer the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wildernesse, and the flame bath burnt all the trees of the field.

20 The beafts of the field cry alfourt thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up and the fire hath devoured the paffurts of the wilderneffe.

CHAP. TT. 1 Gods judgement. 12 Repentance to horted. 15 A fast prescribed. 18 Blesing promised, 21 Zion comforted

Blow ye the trumper in Zion and found an alarm in my holy mountains let all the inhabitants of the land tremble; for the day of the LORD cometh for it is nigh at hand 2 A day of darknesse and of gloomi-

neffer a day of clouds and of thick darkneffer as the morning fpread upon the mountains : a great people and a firong, there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the yeers of many generations.

A fire devoureth before them and behinde them a fame burneth : the land a as the garden of Eden before them, and behinde them a defolate wilderneffeyen and nothing thall escape them.

The appearance of them, geas the appearance of horses; and as horsemen

fo hall they run 5 Like the noise of charets on the top of mountains fall they leagalise the noise

22 Be for the fpring-f g-tree

Arength 23 Be

of a flame of fire that devoureth the flubble-2s a ftrong people fet in battell aray. 6 Before their face the people shall be

much pained : all faces thall gather

hle

Wa.

of

81

ird

ike

pig

090

he

the

alk

fall

den

ma

the

to s

ghs

Felia

tion

the

ods:

S 218

ed.

erds

have

are

for

f the

nt all

fried

lures

e et-

jims

, and

gniere

neth

omi-

dark-

n the

TORES

ither

o the

n and

and is

n and

eyen

a the

men

e tap noife blackne ffe They hall run like mighty mensthey hall climb the wall like men of war, and they fhall march every one on his wayes, and they shall not break their ranks.

8 Neither shall one thrust anothersthey hall walk every one in his path; and when they fall upon the fwordsthey fall

not be wounded.

9 They thall run to and fro in the city: they shall run upon the wall: the fall climb up upon the houfest they fall emerin at the windows like a thick

to The earth thall quake before them, the beavens shall tremblesthe fun and the

moon fall be dark , and the flars fhall withdraw their fining

11 And the LORD shall utter his voice before his army, for his camp is very great: for he is fireng that executeth his and very terrible, and who can abide it ?

12 Therefore also now faith the

LORD. Turn ye even to me with all your kentand with fafting, and with weeping,

and with mourning.

13 And rent your heart, and not your garments ; and turn unto the LORD your God : for he is gracious and mercifull-flow to anger, and of great kindnesses

and repenteth him of the evil. 14 Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a bleffing behinde him.

even a meat-offering and a drink-offring unto the LORD your God !

15 ¶ Blow the trumper in Zion fanalfie a fastscall a folemn affembly.

16 Gather the people : fandifie the congregation : affembled the elders : gather the children, and those that suck the breftstlet the bridegroom go forth of his

chamber, and the bride out of her closer. 17 Let the priefts, the ministers of the LORD, weep between the porch and the altar and let them fay; Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them : wherefore should they fay among the people. Where is their God !

18 Then will the LORD be jealous

for his land, and picy his people.
19 Yeasthe LORD will answer, and say unto his people, Behold, I will fend you comand wine and oil and ye thall be fatissed therewith : and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen.

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army , and will drive him into a land barren and defolate, with his face toward the east-fea, and his hinder pan towards the utmost fearand his stink hall come up & his ill favour fhall come

up because he hath done great things.
21 Fear not O land, be glad and reloyce for the LORD wil do great things.

22 Be not afraid ye beafts of the field: for the pattures of the wildernesse do fpring for the tree beareth her fruit, the g-tree and the vine do yeeld their

23 Be glad then, ye shildren of Zion, far from their border,

and rejoice in the LORD your God : for he hath given you the former rain mode. rately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain the former rain, and the latter rain in the firft moneth

24 And the floors shall be full of wheats and the fats chall overflow with wine and

oil.

25 And I will restore to you the yeers that the locust hath caren , the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm , my great army which I fent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be fatisfied, and praise the Name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt won deroully with you; and my people shall

never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I com in the midit of Ifrael and that I am the LORD your God; and none elfe : and my people

shall never be ashamed.

28 ¶ And it hall come to paffe afterward, that I will pour out my fpirit upon all fieth , and your fons , and your daughters shall propheties your old men dream dreams, your young men shall see visions.

29 And alfo upon the fervants, and upon the hand-maids in those dayes will

I pour out my fpirit.

30 And I will thew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire,

and pillars of fmoak.

31 The fun shall be turned into dark-nesseand the moon into blood before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

32 And it hall come to passesthat whofoever shall call on the Name of the LORD-shall be delivered : for in mount Zion and in Jerufalem fall be deliveranceras the LORD hath faid, and in the remnant whom the LORD fail call.

CHAP. III. 1 Godsjudgements against the enemies of his people. 9 God will be known in his judgement, 18 His blessing upon the church

Or behold in those dayes, and in that time, when I sall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerufalems

I will also gather all nations , and will bring them down into the valley of Jehofhaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Ifrael, whom they have feattered among the nations and parted my land.

3 And they have caft lots for my peo plesand have given a boy for a harlor and old a girl for wine , that they might

drink

Yea, and what have ye to do with me-C Tyre and Zidon and all the coaffs of Paleftine? will ye render me a recompence ? and if ye recompense me-swiftly and speedily will I return your recompence upon your own head.

5 Because ye have taken my filver and my gold, and have carried into your

6 The children also of Judah, and the children of Jerufalem have ye fold unto the Grecians, that ye might remove them

will

of : king

2

in A

Me

ing

mid

cts

will

of:

mag

20 €

wall

it th

fean

will

filvi

64 [

the '

Beh prof

8 anc

and

ed i

heig

the o

abou

fand

thor

land

11

Naz

child

12

frin

ing

2 C31

from

tirer

mie

10 the !

**Gall** that

16

the n

days

17

brown

2

fimi

Puni

he ag

10

9

4

7 Behold. I will raife them out of the place whither ye have fold them and will return your recompence upon your own

And I will fell your fons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they thall fell them to the Sabeans to a people far off for the LORD bath spoken it.

9 Proclaim ye this among the Gen-

reles : prepare war , wake up the mighty let them come up

10 Beat your plow-mares into fwords. and your pruning hooks into spears ; let

11 Affemble your felves and come all e heathen and gather your felves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down.O LORD

12 Let the heathen be wakened , and come up to the valley of Jehofhaphat : for there will I fit to judge all the hea-

then round about.

13 Put ye in the ficle. for the harveft is ripe, come, get you down, for the prefie is full- the fats overflow, for the wickednesse is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the LORD in neer in the valley of decision.

15 The fun and the moon hall be darkened , and the flars fhall withdraw

their fining. Zion and utter his voice from lerufaleza and the heavens and the earth fall fake, but the LORD will be the hope of his peop egand the ftrength of the children of lirael.

17 So shall ye know that I am the LOAD your God dwelling in Zion , my holy mouncain . then hall lerutaer be holy, and there hall no ftrangers pafe

thorow her any more.

18 ¶ And it mall come to paffe in that day that the mountains fhall drop down new wines and the balls thall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judin fall How with waters, and a fountain full come forth of the house of the LORD and fhall water the valley of S ittim.

19 Faypt shall be a defolation and Edom Mili be a detolate wilderneffefer the vio ence against the children of ludalis because they have thed innocest blend in their land

20 But Judah mall dwell for ever and Jerufalem from generation to generation

I have not cleanted for the LORD dutileth in Zion.

#### I AMOS.

CHAP. I. I Gods judgement woon Syria-6 upon the Philistine soupen Tyrus 118pon Edoms

" t upon Am

He words of Amos, who was among & herdmen of Tekoa, among & herdmen of Tekoa, which he faw concerning Ifrael-in she dayes of Uzziah king of Judah and in y dayes a jerobe an the fon of Joah king of If-

raen two yeer before the earthquake. And he faid, The LORD will roar from Zion and utter his voice from lerufalem : and the habitations of the thepberde hail mourn , and the top of Carmel hall wither.

Thus faith the L o R D. For three transgressions of Damascus, and for four I will not turn away the punishment thereof: because they have threshed Gilead with threfhing instruments of iron.

But I will fend a fire into the houfe of Hazael, which fall devour the pala-

ees of Benhadad

5 I will break alfo the bar of Damafcus, and cut off the inhabitant from the piain of Aven : and him that holdern the Scepter from the house of Eden, and the people of Syria hall go into capcivity unto Kir faith the LORD.

6 Thus faith the LORD, For three sranfgrestions of Gaza-and for four I will not turn away the punishment thereof : because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to

7 But I will fend a fire on the wall of Gaza , which that devour the palaces shercof.

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Andod,and him shat holdeth the fcapter from Afhkelon, and I will turn my had against Ekron; and the remnant of Philifting hall perith faith the Lord Gop.

Thus faith the LORD, For the transgressions of Tyrus , and for four I will not turn away the punishment thereof : because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant.

10 But I will fend a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which hall devour the palatts

thereof

11 9 Thus faith the LORD-For thet transgressions of Edom, and for four! will not turn away the punishment thereof : becante he did purfue his brother with the fword, and did cast off all pirts and his anger did tear perpetualy ; and ke t his wrath for ever

12 But I will fend a fire upon Temm which hall devour the palaces of Board.

transcretions or the children of Anmon and for four I will not urn away the punishment thereof . because they hat ript up the women with childe of Gilah that they might enlarge their border.

14 But I will kindle a fire in the will of Rabbah-and 'r fhall deveur the palace thereof with mouting in the day of bxtell . with a tempest in the day of the wkirlwinde.

15 And their king hall go into copti viry, he, and his princes together, fill the LORD.

CHAP. H. I Gods wrath against Mondy 4 upon 90 dah 6 and upon Ifrael : 9 God out

Plaineth of their unthantfalnelle.

Thus faith & Lordy, For three tradigradients of Mondy, and for for !!

II be

129

et of

lean

ake his

dren

the

my m be

paffe

that lown

with

fail RDs

and forfor

f Ju-

Overet.

and action

the wel-

hand Pai-

three

our I

bere-

shole

d not

llaw !

alaces

thee

our I

here-

otier

piry and

mate zesh.

three

moth

y the

hare ilcarla

llew !

elses bx-

f the

file

95

T.

will not turn away the punishment thereof t because he burnt the bones of the king of Edom into lime.

2 But I will fend a fire upon Moab and it hal devour the palaces of Kerioth and Most hall die with tumult, with flouring and with the found of the trumpet :

And I wil cut off the judge from the mide thereof and will flay all the prines thereof with him faith the LORD.

This faith the LORD, For three transgroffions of Judah , and fer four I will not turn away the funifiment there-of : because they have despited the law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments , and their lies caufed them to erro, after the which their fathers have walked.

5 But I will fend a fire upon Judahaand it hall devour the palaces of Jerufalem.

6 Thus faith the LORD. For three transgressions of Ifrael, and for four I will not turn away the punishment thereof : because they fold the righteous for fiver and the poor for a pair of faces :

7 That pant after the dust of the earthon the head of the poor . and turn ande the way of the meek , and a man and his father will go in unto the fione maid, to prefane my holy Name.

8 And they lay themfelves down upanclorhes laid to pledge- by every altarand they drink the wine of the condemu-

ed in the house of their god.

9 Tet destroyed I the Amorite before them . whose height was like the

height of the cedars and he was firong as the oaks. yet I destroyed his fruit from above and his roots from beneath.

to Alfo I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you fourty years thorow the wildernesse, to possesse the

land of the Amorte

11 And I raifed up of your fons for Nazarites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Ifracl, faith the LORD

12 But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink and commanded the prophets fay-

ing Prophesie not. 13 Behold. I am preffed under yours

a cart is preffed that is full of theafe, 14 Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the

mighty delive bimfelf : 15 Neither hall be fand that handleth the lowe, and he that is fuift of foor hall not deliver himfelf neither fhail he

that rideth the horfe deliver himfelf 16 And he that is couragious among the mighty. hall flee away naked in that

day, faith the LORD.

C H A P III.

The necessity of Israels sudgement:

2 The publication and causes thereon.

Heat this word that the LORD hath fpoken against you. O children of Ifreel against the whole family which I brought up from & land of Egypt-faying,

You onely have I known of all the families of the earth : therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities

be agreed ?

3 Can two walk together, except they

4 Will a lion roar in the foren, when he bath no prey? will a young lion cry out of his den-if he have taken nothing?

Can a bird fall in a fnare upon the earth, where no gin & for him ? shall one take up a fnare from the earth and have taken nothing at all !

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the there be evil in a city, and the LORD hath not done if

7 Surely the Lord GoD will do nothing-but he revealesh his fecret moto his

fervams the prophets. The lion hath roared, who will not fear? The Lord GOD hath (poken, who

can but prophetie?

9 Publish in the palaces at Ashdod,
and in the palaces in the land of Egypt,
and lay. Assemble your selves upon the mountains of Samaria: and behold the great tumuits in the midft thereof, and the oppressed in the midft thereof.

10 For they know not to do rights faith the L O R D. who fore up violence

nd robkery in their palaces.

It Therefore thus faith the Lord GOD . An advertisty there that he even round about the land : and he thall bring down thy ftrength from thee, and thy

palaces hall be (poiled

12 Thus faith the LORD, As the hepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs or a piece of an ear : fo mall the children of Ifrael the taken out that dwell in Samaria-in the corner of a bed, and in Damascus in a couch.

13 Hear ye and reftife in the houfe of Jacobs faith the Lord GoDs the God of

hofts; 14 That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him, will also wifit the altars of Bethel , and the horns of the altar fhall be cut off, and

fall to the ground.

15 And I will fmite the winter-house with the fummer-house; and the houses of ivory shall perish and the great houses hall have an end faith the LORD.

C H A P. IIII.

I Ifraels regroof for oppression, 4 for ilotatry, 6 and incorrigitlenesse.

Tear this word ye kine of Bashan that are in the mountain of Samarias which oppresse the poor, which crush the needy, which fay to their mafters, Brings

and let us drink The Lord GoD hath fworn by his holineffe, that los the dayes faili come upon you-that he will take you away with

hooks, & your pollerity with fift hooks. 3 And ye hall go out at the breaches : ve hall caft them into the palace, faith

the LORD. Come to Rethel and transpreffe at

Gilgal multiply transgression- and bring your facrifices every morning, and your tithes after three yeers.
S And offer a facrifice of thanking ving

with leaven and proclaim and publish the free-offerings : for this liketh you. O ye children of Ifrael faith the Lord GoD.

6 And I also have given you cleanseffe of teeth in all your ciries and wan

\$2

nıl

€21

fre

the

5e

she

€20

(tr

and

the

mu

oin

alli

enis

the

felv

Gif.

ablic

his

the o

rem

fall

10

and

bone

him:

ther

No.

for :

Nan

11

and

breac

will

have

fruit

meug

us ho

14

ou a

LOR

Siffe

math

a Th

of

rej

A

T

of th

latter

had n

the la

given.

erife e

fall r

mto n

13

12

6

of bread in all your places: yet have ye not returned unto mesfaith the LORD.

7 And allo I have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three moneths to the harvest and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not or rain upon another city; one piece was rained upon; and the piece whereupon it rained not, withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one city to drink water; lut they were not fatisfied; yet have ye not returned unto mesfaith the LORD.

9 I have finiteen you with blafting and middew, when your gardens and your vineyards, and your fig-trees, and your olive-trees increased, the paimer-worm devoured them? ye: have ye not returned unto me, faith the LORD.

10 I have fent among you the pefilience, after the manner of Egypt; your young men have I flain with the fword, and have taken away your horfes; and I have made the think of your camps to come up unto your noftrils; yet have ye not returned ento mes faith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown fame of your as God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye were as a fire-brand pluckt out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me-faith the LoRD. 12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee,

13 Therefore thus will I do unto thee,
 O Ifrael: and because I will do this unto thee prepare to meet thy God-O Ifrael.
 13 For Joshe that formeth the mountered.

13 For loste that formeth the mountains & createth the winder sad declareth anto man what is his thought a that maketh the morning darkneffe and treadeth ppon the high places of the earth: the LORD, the God of lofts is his Name. C H A P. V.

A lamentation for Israel. 4 Repensance exhorted. 21 God rejects hypocritical service.

Hear ye this word which I take up against you, even a lamentation, O bouse of Israel.

2 The virgin of Ifrael is fallen . the shall no more rife : the is forfaken upon her land, there is none to raife her up.

3 For thus faith the Lord God.
The city that went out by a thousand, thail leave an hundred, and that which went forth by an hundred, faall leave ten to the house of Ifrael.

4 For thus faith the LORD unto the house of Israel, Seek ye me, and ye hall live.

5 But feek not Bethel, nor enter into Gilgal, and passe not to Beersheba; for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and

Bethel shall come to nought.

6 Seek the LORD, and ye shall live, lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and devour it, and there be none to quench it in Bethel.

7 Ve who turn judgement to wormwood, and leave off righteoafnesse in the earth.

8 Seek him that maketh the feven flars and Orion, and turneth the fladow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night; that calleth for the waters of the fea, and poureth them sut upon the face of the earth: the LORD fr his Name, gainst the strong; fo that the spoiled against the strong; fo that the spoiled shall come against the sortresse.

thall come against the fortresse.

10 They hate him that rebuketh in the gare: and they abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

It Forafmuch therefore as your treating is upon the poorse ye take from him burdens of wheat ye have built bods of hewen flone, but ye hall not dwelf in them: ye have planted pleafant vine-

yards but ye shal not drink wine of them, 12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mights sins they alstitute institute they take a bribe, and they turn asside the poor in the gate from their right.

13 Therefore the prudent thalf keep to lence in that time for it is an evil time.

14 Seek good and not evil shat ye may live: and to the LORD the God of hold:

mail be with youse ye have tpoken.

15 Hare the evits and love the good and effabilith indgement in the gare; it may be that the LORD God of hofts will be gracious unto the remaint of John.

16 Therefore the LORD the God of

boths the Lord faith thus Wailing, the fe m all firects and they full fe is all the high wayes. Alass Alas! and the fhail call the bubandman to mounting and fuch as are fixifull of lamenations waiting. 17 And in all vineyards that he wil-

ing : for I will paffe thorow thee, finh the LORD.

18 Wo unto you that defire the day of the LORD: to what end is it for you the day of the LORD is darknesse; and not light.

19 As if a man did fiee from a lion and a bear met him, or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the LORD was darknesse and not light veven very dark and no brightnesse in it?

21 ¶ I hate, I despile your seast days; and I will not smell in your solean & semblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt-offerings, and your meat-offerings, I will me accept them: neither will I regard the peace-offerings of your fat beatts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy fongs: for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.

24 But let judgement run down as weters. & righteouines as a mighty firem.
25 Have ye offered unto me facilities.

and offerings in the wildernesse found years, O house of Ifrael?

26 But ye have born the tabernackes your Moloch, and Chiun your images the star of your god, which ye made to

your felves.

27 Therefore will I cause you to go be to captivity beyond Damaseus saith the LORD, whose name is the God of bolds.

CHAP. VI.

CHAP. VI.

The mantonnesse of Israel 7 shall is plagued with desolation, 12 and the incorrigiblenesse.

O to them that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Same

ilet

pilid

h in

eak.

read-

him oufes

di in

vinc-

hem.

ranf-

v of-

they

from

ep G.

may

loft:

dand

thay

ill be

od of

thall

in all

they

ming

on-to

wail-

faith

day of you

n and

lions

to the

e walls

RDM

dire

dayes t

ain af-

offer

30n | li

rd the

noife :

ar the

iream.

crifices

fourty

racle of

ade to

go is

holis.

fhat le id their

in Zi-

Same

ħ.

1,

Samaria, which are named chief of the nations , to whom the house of Ifrael the great deep and did cat up a part eame.

2 Paffe ve unto Caineh, and fee, and frem thence go ye to Hemath the great, then go down to Gath of the Philiftines : be they better then thefe kingdoms ! or their border greater then your border !

Ye that put far away the evil day and canfe the fear of violence to come neer : That lie upon bed of ivery , and aretch themselves upon their coucheand eat the lambs out of the flock , and

the calves out of the midft of the stall : 5 That chant to the found of the viol-

and invent to themselves instruments of mulick, like David :

That drink wine in bowles and anour themselves with the chief ointments : but they are not grieved for the Miaton ot Joseph.

Therefore now hall they go carive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that ftretched them-

felves, hall be removed. 8 The Lord GoD hath fworn by him-Rif. faith the LORD the God of hofts. I abhor the excellency of Jacob , and hare his palaces : therefore will I deliver up

the city, with all that is therein, 9 And it shall come to passe, if there remain ten men in one house , that they

hall die

10 And a mans uncle shall take him up and he that burneth himsto bring out the bones out of the house-and shall fay unto him that is by the fides of the house, Is there yet any with thee? And he shall fay, No. Then shall he fay-Hold thy tongue : for we may not make mention of the Name of the LORD.

11 For behold-the LORDcommandethe and he will fmite the great house with breaches, and the little house with clefts. 12 9 Shall horfes run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen ? for ye have turned judgement into gall-and the fruit of right coulneffe into hemlock.

13 Ye which rejoyce in a thing of nought, which fay, Have we not taken to

us horas by our own firength ?

14 But behold, I will raife up againft u a nation. O house of Israel-faith the LORD the God of hofts , and they fhall affid you from the entering in of Hemath unto the river of the wildernesse. VII. CHAP.

1 The judgements of grashoppers, 4 and of fire-diversed. 7 A type of Israels rejection. 10 Amazian complainesh of Amos. 14 Amos bis calling.

Hus hath the LordGoD frewed unto me, and behold he formed grafhoppers in the beginning of the hooting up of the latter growth : and lo, it mas the

latter growth after the kings mowings.

2 And it came to passe that when they had made an end of eating the graffe of the land ; then I faid, O Lord GoD forgive I befeech thee by whom hall Jacob arife for he is small.

3 The LORD repented for this. It hall not be faith the LORD.

4 Thus hath the Lord Gop flewed

led to contend by fire, and it devoured

Then faid 1.0 Lord Gop ceafe, I befeech thee, by whom shall Jacob arise?

for he is small The LORD repented for this. This alfo thall not be faith the Lord GoD.

7 Thus he thewed me, and behold, the Lord thood upon a wall made by a plumb-line with a plumb-line in his hand

8 And the LORD faid unto me Amos what feft thou? And I faid , A piumb. line. Then faid the Lord, Echold, I will fet a plumb-line in the midft of my peo-

p'e Ifrael. I will not again paffe by them any more. And the high places of Iface hall

be defolate, and the fanduaries of Ifrael shall be laid waster and I vill rife againft the house or Jeroboam with the sword. 10 Then Amaziah the prieft of Bethel fent to Jeroboam king of Ifrael, faying Amos hath conspired against thee in the midtt of the house of lirael : the land is

le to bear all his words.

11 For thus Amos faith-leroboam hall die by the fword, & Ifrael shall furely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Alfo Amaziah faid unto Amos , O thou feer go flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there eat bread, and pro-

phelie there 13 But prophesie not again any more at Bethel : for it is the kings chappells

and it is the kings court.

14 Then answered Amos and faid to

Amaziah, I was no prophet, neither was I a prophets fon but I was an herdman, and a gatherer of sycomore fruit. 15 And the LORD took me as I fol-

lowed the flock, and the LORD faid unto me Go prophesie unto my people Israel.

16 Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD; Thou fayett, Pro-

phelie not against Ifrael, and drop not thy mord against the house of Isaac 17 Therefore thus faith the LORD. Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city and thy fons and thy daughters shall fall by the fword, and thy land thall be divi-

ded by line , and thou thalt die in a polluted land and Ifrael fhall furely go into captivity forth of his land. CHAP. VIII.

I By a basket of fummer fruit is fiered

pression is reproved.

Thus hath the Lord GOD howed unmer fruit.

And he faid. Amos, what feeft thou? And I faid , A basket of summer fruit. Then faid the LORD unto me, is come upon my people of Ifrael ; I will not again paffe by them any more.

3 And the longs of the temples hall

be howlings in that days faith the Lord GOD: there that be many dead bodies in every place, they shall cast them forth with filence,

Hear this, O ye that fwallow up the needy even to make the poor of the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the new moon mto me ; and beholdsthe Lord GoD cal- be gone, that we may fell corn ? and the Sabbathe fabbat' that we may for forth wheat, making the ephah fmall-and the fackel greats

andfalfifying the balances by dece't ! That we may buy the poor for filper, and the needy for a pair of thoes;

7 The LORD hath fworm by the ex-

forget any of their works. Shall not the land tremble for this,

and every one mourn that dwelleth flood, and it shall be cast our and drowned as by the flood of Egypt.

And it shall come to passe in that day, faith the Lord GoD , that I will caste the fun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day.

10 And I will turn your feafts into mourning and all your fongs into laapon all lo'nes and baldnesse upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an onely fon , and the end thereof asa birter day.

11 ¶ Behold the dayes come fai h the Lord GoD, that I will fend a famine in the land , not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water , but of hearing the

words of the LORD.

12 And they shall wander from fea to fea, and from the north even to the eaft : they shall run to and fro to feek the word of the LORD, and fhall not finde it.

13 In that day hall the fair virgins

and young men faint for thirft. 14 They that fwear by the fin of Sa-maria, and fay. Thy God-O Dan liveth, and the manner of Beersheba liveth-even they hall fall, and never rife up again.

C H A P. IX.

The certainty of the defolation. 11 The refloring of the sabernacle of David.

Saw the Lord Randing upon the altar, and he faid , Smite the lingell of the door , that the pofts may hake : and entthem in the head all of them, and I willflay the laft of them with the fword: hethat fleeth of them-hall not flee away; and he that escapeth of themshall not be delivered.

Though they dig into hell, thence hall mine hand take them : though they climb up to beaven , thence will I bring

them down.

3 And though they hide themfelves in she top of Carmel, I will fearch and take them out theace : and though they be hid from my fight in the bottom of the fea. thence will I command the ferpest, and he fhall bite them.

And though they go into captivity before their enemies thence will I command the fword, and it fall flay them; and I will fet mine eyes upon them for

s And the Lord GoD of hofts is bethe toucheth the land. & it shall melt, and all that dwelleth therein shall mourn and g mall rife up wholly like a floot and full

be drowned as by the flood of Egypt.

6 It is he that buildeth his flories is the leaven, & hath founded his troop is the earth-he that calleth for the watered the fea-& poureth them out upon the fac of the earth : the LORD is his Name.

Are ye not as children of the Ettle piane unto me . O children of Ifreh faith the LORD ! have not I brought a Ifrael out of the land of Egypt and the Phiniftines from Caphtor , and the Synans from Kir !

8 Behold, the eyes of the Lord Gon are upon the finfull kingdom and I sill deftroy it from off the face of the early faving that I will not utterly defroythe house of Jacob, faith the LORD.

For los I will command and I will fift the houseof Ifraci among all mations like as corn is fifted in a five , yet ful not the least grain fall upon the earth

10 All the finners of my people ful die by the fword, which fay, Theni fhall not overtake nor prevent us.

11 ¶ In that day will I raife upthe tabernacle of David, that is fallen, al close up the breaches thereof, and I wil raife up his ruines, and I will build it a in the dayes of old :

of Edom, and of all the heather, which are called by my Name, faith the LORA

that doth this.

13 Behold , the dayes come, faith fe LORD, that the plowman fall events the reaper and the treader of grapes in that fowerh feed, and the mountains fall drop (weet wine , and all the hills full melt

14 And I will bring again the capth of my people of Ifrael : and they had build the wafte cities and inhabit then; and they hall plant vineyards and dis the wine thereof : they thall also may gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

land, and they thall no more be puld up our of their land which I have gird them, faith the LORD thy God.

# 90BADIAH.

I The destruction of Edom: 3 for their pride, 10 and for their wrong unto of Facob.

He vision of Obadiah: Thus faith the Lord God concerning Edom, We have heard a rumour from the Lores an embaffadour is fent among the heathen; Arife ye, and let we rife up againft ber in batteil.

2 Bebold , I have made thee fmall

mong the heathen't thou art grenty **fpifed** 

The pride of thine beart bath & ceived thee : thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habituing high, that faith in his heart, Who had

bring me down to the ground?

4 Though thou exalt thy felf at a cagle and though thou fer thy nell and the flars, thence will I bring the days. faith the LORD.

If theeves came to ther, if so

В'n 1 ot CR lot

> 1 on I be i tho: peir Pres 13

**6**05

1 90 100

the p

に死れ t: for ee m

Went d **Erro**l ancm u the Lo Winde i

ty temp 5 Ti eth the the fear

80

to sal

tivity

com

them:

on for

he the

and all

and is

nd fall pt.

ries is

100p in

icers of

he far

e Etti.

1frzeh

ght up

and the

e Syri-

d Gon

d I will

e earth

troy the

d I will

nations

pet fial

ple full

The eri

up the

10 1 and

d I vil

ild icm

emaid

to which LORD

faith the

overtake

pes hin

ins fial

ills fall

aptivit bey fail it then;

nd drint

fo ma

on their

e puld

e gird

extly &

hath à

à ia th

zuios s

Vho ful

FRE

fi among

John W

m.

arth

me:

by night, (how art thou cut off ? ) would ey not have stolen til they had enough! if the grape-gatherers came to thoe, would

they not leave fome grapes ?
6 How are the things of Elau fearched out I how are his hid things fought up ?

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border : the men that were at peace with thee have decrived thee and prevailed against thee: they that eat thy bread, have laid a wound under thee : there is none under-Anding in him.

8 Shall I not in that day, faith the LORD, even deltroy the wife mes out of Edom, and understanding out of the

ount of Elan 9 And thy mighty men. O Teman-hall he difmayed to the end that every one of the mount of Eiau may be cut off by

10 f For thy violence against thy brother Jacobs thame thall cover thees and thou thait be cut off for ever.

11 In the day that thou floodeft on the other fide, in the day that the ftrangers carried away captive his forces, and for-reigners entered into his gares, and calt lets upon Jerufalem, even thou maft as one of them

12 But thou fhouldest not have looked n the day of thy brothersin the day that be became a franger : neither mouldeft thou have rejeyced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction : seither houldest thou have spoken

proudly in the day of diffreffe. 13 Thou wouldett not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity : year thou fouldeft nor have looked on their affiction in \$ day of their calamity, nor have laid hends on their substance in the day of their calamiry.

14 Neither houldeft thou have flood in the croffe ways to cut off those of his that did escape, neither houldest thou have delivered up those of his thet did remain in the day of diffreffe.

15 For the day of the LORD is neer upon all the heathen: as thou hast done
it hall be done unto thee thy reward hal
return upon thice own head.

16 For as ye have drunk upon my hely mouncain, fo thall all the heathen drink ontinually: yea-tiey hall drink-and they mail fwallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 9 But upon mount Zion mall be deliverance, and there hall be holineffe, and the house of Jacob hall possesse their

poff fions.

18 And the house of Jacob Mall be a fire and the house of ofeph a flame, and the house of Esau for thubble and they hall kindle in them, and devour them, and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Elau , for the LORD hath spoken it.

19And they of & fouth thall possesse the mount of Efaurand they of the plain; the Philistines: and they shall possesse the fields of Ephraim and the fields of Samaria and Benjamin fall poffeffe Gilead.

20 And the captivity of this hoft of the children of Ifrael that pollete that of the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath, and the captivity of Jerusalem which is in Sepharad, thall poffeffe the cities of the

21 And faviours hall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Efau, and the kingdom hall be the LORDS.

# SJONAN.

I Jonah fent to Ninevelu Aeeth to Tar-Jush: 4 He is henrayed by a tempelly 11 thrown into the fea , 17 and Swal-

lowed by a fish. Ow the word of the L O R D came unto Jonah the fon of Amittai faying.

2 Arife , go to Nineveh that great city and cryagainst

t: for their wickednesse is come up before me.

3 But Jonah rofe up to fee unto Tarhistofrom the presence of the Lo RD and went down to loppa, and he found a hip going to Tarthith: so he payed the fare thereof and went down into its to gowith them unto Tarthith from the presence of

the LORD.

4 ¶ But the L O R D fent out a great winde into the fearand there was a mighty tempest in the sea, fo that the thip was

Then the mariners were afraid and eried every man unto his god , and caft forth the wares that were in the daip into the fes, to lighten it of them : but Jonah was gone down into the fides of the fhip; and he lay and was fast affect. 6 So the fhipmaster came to him; and fild amo him; What meanest thou; O

fleeper ' arife, call upon thy God, if Go be that God will think upon us , that we perish not.

7 And they faid every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is us on us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell

8 Then faid they unto him. Tell us, we pray thee for whole cause this evil is upon us : what is thine occupation ? and whence comest thou! what is thy countrey ? and of what people art thou ?

And he faid unto them I am an Hebrew, and I fear the L o R D the God of heaven, which bath made the fear and the

dry land.

10 Then were the men exceedingly afraid and faid unto him. Why half the done this! (for the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD because he had told them.)

II Then faid they unto him, What fall we do unto thee that the fea may be calm unto us ? ( for the fea wrought , and was

tempestuous )
12 And he said unto them, Take me up. and cast me forth into the fea; so hall the fea be calm unto you for I know that for my fake this great tempeft is upon

To Your

cerm

2 1

and a

Gop

from

3 l

tread

4 /

as wa that a

5 E

el:wh mot Si

cer of

t vin

fones difcer

7 A

hall b

all the

or fh

lot: at

an ha

will g

mailm

as the

9 F

me

gate of

10

ge not

by fel

11 1

Saphir

on hi

121

ed car Noven Ternifal

13 O

begian Zion :

THE WAR

to de la constant de

to bring it to the land , but they could not ; for the fea wrought, and was tem-

peltuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, we befeech thee-let us not periffifor this mans life, and lay not upon us nnocent blood : for thou, O LORD, haft done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jonahand caft him forth into the fea, and the fea ceafed

from her raging.

16 Then the men feared the L o R D exceedingly and offered a facrifice unto the LORD and made vows.

17 Now the LORD had prepared a great fin to fwallow up Ionah and Ionah was in the belly of the fift three days and three nights.

C H A P. II.

The prayer of Jouah: 10 He is delivered from the fish.

Hen Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fines belly.

And faid I cried by reason of mine midion unto the L o R D, and he heard me ; out of the belly of hell cried Land thou heardest my voice,

3 For thou hadft caft me into the deep in the midft of the feas, and the floods compassed me about : all thy billows and

thy waves paffed over me.

Then I faid, 1 am cast out of thy fight; yet I will look again toward thy bely temple.

5 The waters compassed me about, even to the foul; the depth closed me round about; the weeds were wrapt about

my head.

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains : the earth with her bars mas about me for ever: yet hait thou brought up my life from corruption, O LORD my God.

When my foul fainted within me. I remembred the LORD, and my prayer came in unto thee into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe lying vanities, forfake their own mercy. Q But I will facrifice unto thee with

the voice of thankfgiving I will pay that I have vowed : falvation is of the LORD. to And the LORD fpake unto the

6th, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

CHAP. III.

Jonah Sent again-preacheth to the Ni-nevites : 5 Upon their repensance, 10 God repenteth.

Nd the word of the L o R D came A unto Jonah the fecond time, faying, 2 Arife , go unto Nineveh that great eity : elty, and preach unto it the preaching

3 So Jonah arofe and went unto Nine-weh, according to the word of the LORD: now Nineveh was an exceeding

great city, of three dayes journey.

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a dayes journey, and he cried, and faid. Yet fourty dayes, and Nineveh faal; be everthrown

12 Nevertheleffesthe men rowed hard God, and proclaimed a fail, and pur a fackcloth-from the greatest of themere to the leaft of them.

6 For word came unto the king d Nineveh- and he arose from his throng and he laid his robe from him and cover ed him with fackclothand far in after,

And he caused it to be proclaimed and published thorow Nineveh (bette decree of the king and his nobles)faying Let neither man nor beaft herd nor fod rate any thing; let them not feed, me drink water.

8 But let man and beaft be covered with fackcloth, and cry mightily uno God : year let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violencethe

is in their hands 9 Who can tell if God will turn mi

repent and turn away from his fierce so gerichat we periff not !

they turned from their evil way and Gel repented of the evil that he had faid its he would do unto them, and he did it set,

C H A P. 1111.

I Jonah repining at Gods mercih is reproved by the type of a gourd.

Blit it displeased Jonah exceedingh and he was very angre.

And he praved none.

faid-I pray thee, O LORD, mas not this my faying , when I was yet in my comb thish : for I knew that thou art a gracie God, and mercifull-flow to anger, and great kindneffe,and repentelt ther of the evil.

beleech thee, my life from me; for ##

better for me to die then to live. Then faid the LORD, Doefine

well to be angry 5 So Jonah went out of the city, and far on the east-fide of the city, and then made him a booth , and fat under it is the hadow, till he might fee what wer

ecome of the city 6 And the LORD God prepared ourd and made it to come up out mah, that it might be a madow over his head to deliver him from his grid. to

Jonah was exceeding glad of the goat 7 Bot God prepared a worm whents morning rose the next day, and it foot

the gourd that ir withered And it came to paffe when the fit did arife, that God prepared a vehence eastwinde, and the fun beat upon the hal of fortabethar he fainted, and wished it himfelf to die, and fait, It is better in

me to die then to live. 9 And God faid to Jonah Doef the well to be angry for the gourd? and it faid; I do well to be angry, commit

10 Then faid the LORD, Thou haftin pity on § gourd for § which thou haft at laboured, neither madeft it grow white

came up in a night-& perified in a night tity a dayes journey, and he cried, and that great city, wherein are morting tiddly to fourty dayes, and Nineveh final infector thousand persons, that come overthrown.

§ 7 50 the people of Nineveh beleeved their left handyand also much careful.

2 0 eren

ng d

1000) OVEN YES.

timel sit ve

Hock

3 048

Pered

COED

from e cine

en end

CC 25-

to that d God

d tie it not.

h 48

ingh D-and

ot this COUR Tr

racious and of

také I or it i

(i sies

there

er it is

weald

pared a per lo-per his id. So post-per tix

ímote ele fix hemits he head thed it

ace for

d the

and it saft ind saft out which

a night ineven

1 10

CAL

### TMICAH.

CHAP. I. Micah sheweth the wrath of God against fund for idolatry: 10 He exhapteth to mourning.

He word of the L O R D that came to Micah the Moraft-hite, in the dayes of Jotham. Ahaz, and Hezekiah kings of

Judah, which he faw concening Samaria and Jerufalem. a Hear all ye people-hearken. O earth-

Gon be witneffe against you, the Lord from his holy temple. 3 For behold-the LORD cometh forth ont of his place and will come down a

tread upon the high places of the earth.

4 And the mountains half be molten 4 And the mountains shall be smolen moter him and the valleys shall be cieft; in was before the fire, and as the waters the are poured down a floor, the waters

the are poured down a freep place.

§ For the transgression of Jacob is all this and for the fine of the house of Israeliwhat is the transgression of Jacobys it so Samuria? and what are the high placets of Judah? are they not Jerusalem?

6 Therefore I will make Samuria as sabeap of the field, and as plannings of

s vineyard; and I will pour down the flones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof.

7 And all the graven images thereof ereof fall be burnt with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay deforate a for the gathered it of the hire of an har-lot, and they shall return to the hire of

8 Therefore I will wails and howls I will go fiript and naked : I will make a miling like the dragons, and mourning

as the owls.

9 For her wound is incurables for it is me unto Judah : he is come unto the gate of my people, even to Jerufalem.
10 ¶ Declare ye if not at Gath, wee

ye not at all : in the house of Aphrah roll thy felf in the duft.

It Paffe ye away, thou inhabitent of Saphir, having thy thanke naked; the in-Saphir, having the tharme name of the thinking of Zunnan came not forth in the

mouning of Beth-ezelabe field receive of you his finding.

12 For the inhabitant of Maroth walted carfully for good, but evil came from the LORD unto the gate of facilities.

13 O thou inhabitrant of Luchin binde the charte to the fw ift beaft i the is the beginning of the fin to the daughter of Zion : for the transgressions of Marael

Zine : for the transgressions of Israel write sound in thee.

14 Therefore shit thou give prefents to Morenteth-Gash : the houses of Arbita has let us the kings of Israel.

13 Fee will I bring so believen to thee olimination of Mareshab to the shall content to Mareshab to the shall content to Mareshab to the shall content to Mareshab to the shall content to the sh privity from thee,

CHAP. II. Against oppression. 4 Alamentation.
7 A reproof of injustice and idolary.

O to them that devife intimity of work evil upon their beds r the morning is light, they pradife it be cause it is in the power of their band.

2 And they cover fields, and take then by violence : and houses, and take th away : fo they oppreffe a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

therefore thus faith the Lorente-hold against this family do I devise an evil-from which ye shall not remove your necks neither shall ye go haughtily t

for this time is evil.

4 In that day shall one take up a pa-ble against you and lament with a dolefull lamentation, and fay, We be utterly spoiled : he hash changed the portion of my people : how hath he removed it from me ? turning away he hath divided our fields.

Therefore thou fast have none th

5 Therefore thou finds have none that full caft acord by lot in the congregation of the L o R D. 6 Prophelic ye not fay they, to their that prophelic: they finall not prophelic to them, that they shall not take finance. 7 N O thou the art manuel the house of Jacobis the spirit of the Lo Ro Brasten-ted; are these his doings; do not my words do good to him that walketh up-

richtly?

B Even of late my people is rifen ap as in enemy: ye pull off the robe with the garment, from them that paffe by fe-

ontelly at then averie from war.

The women of my people have your four from their pleasant houses from their children have ge taken anny m

glory for ever, To Arife ye, and departs for this is not your well : because it is pollured, it shall dell roy you even with a fore dettruction

11 If a sum walking in the friericals fallmood do live, daying, 1 will prophetic unto there of wine, and of fixting drinksho shall even be the prosphet of this people. 12 ¶ I will furely affembles O Jacob all of thee; I will fairely gather the remant of I (red ; j. will put them segether as the sheep of Bottul-sax the linck in the middle of sheep fold; they shall make great twife by reason of the makinde of some

men.

13 The breaker up. In comu up before them they have broken up-and have paffed thorow the gates and are gone out by it and their king fall posse before them, and the LOND on the head of them.

C HA P. 111.

1 The crusty of the princes. 5 The fulfilled of the princes. 5 The fulfilled of the property of them both.

Ned I faids Hear, I pray you. O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house I lead: is it not for you to know

judgement?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil, who pluck off their fixin from of them, & their fich from off their hones

2 Who also eat the fleft of my people, and flay their fkin from off them , and they break their bones, and chop them in piecessas for the potsand as flefh with-

in the cauldro

4 Then fall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them : he will even they have behaved themselves ill in their

doings.

5 Thus faith the LORD concerning the prophets that make my people erres that bite with their reeth and cry Peace : and he that putterh not into their mouths,

they even prepare war against him :
6 Therefore night shalbe unto you that
ye hall not have a vision and it hall be we hall not have a vition, and it hall be dark unto you, that ye hall not divine, and the fun hall go down over the pro-phets, and the day halbe dark over them. Then shall the feers be assamed, and the diviners confounded : year they shall all cover their lips, for there is no anfwer of God.

8 9 But truly I am full of power by the fpirit of the L O R D, and of judge nent and of might to declare unto Jacob his tranfgreffion, and to Ifrael his fin.

Hear this I pray you ye heads of the house of Jacobs and princes of the house of Israels that abbot sudgements and per-

verral equity.

10 They build up Zion with bloods and Jerufalem with iniquity.

1 The heads thereof judge for rewards and the priefly thereof teach for hires and the property they of divine for money. the prophets thereof divine for money : yet will they less upon the LORD, and fay, Is not the LORD among us? none evil can come upon us

12 Therefore hall Zion for your fake be plowed as a field, and Jerufalem shall ecome heaps, and the mountain of the oufe, as the high places of the forett.

1 The glory, 3 peace, 8 kingdom, 11 and wittery of the church.

Bur in the last dayes it shall come to boufe of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it fall be exalted above the hills, and people fall flow nato it.

2 And many nations stall come, and fry Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord and to the house of the God of Jacob, and he will teach us of his wayes, and we will walk in his paths : for the law hall go forth of Zion, and the

word of the Lostofrom Jenifslem.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many
people and rebuse (trong nations afar off;
and they shall beat their (words into
plowshares and their spears note graning ooks : nation hall not life up a fword against nation , neither thall they learn war any more.

4 But they shall fit every man under his vincound under his fig-tree, and none shall make them afraid : for the mouth of the LORD of boils hath fpoken if.

5 For all people will walk every one in the name of his godsand we will walk in the Name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

6 In that day, faith the LORD, will I affemble ber that halteth and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflifted.

7 And I will make her that halted a remnant ; and her that was cast far off, a ftrong nation ; and the LORD fhall reign over them in mount Zion: from hences

forth even for ever.

8 ¶ And thou, O tower of the flocks the firong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee fall it comes even the firt dominion the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerufalem.

Now why does thou cry out aloud? is there no king in thee ? is thy counfel-lour perished ? for pangs have taken thee,

as a woman in travell.

10Re in pain and labour to bring ferth O daughter of Zionslike a woman in trawell : for now halt thou go forth out of the city,and thou thalt dwell in the field, and thou fhalt go even to Babylon: there halt thou be delivered : there the LORD thall redcem thee from the hand of thine enemies

11 9 Now also many nations are gathered againft thee, that fay, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zion.

12 But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsell : for he hall gather them as the theaves into the floor.

13 Arise, and thresh, O daughter of Zion : for I will make thine horn iron and I will make thy hoofs braffe and they halt beat in pieces many people : and I wil confecrate their gain unto the LORDs and their fubftance unto the Lord of the whole earth.

HAP. The birth of Chrift : 4 His kingdom:

S His conquest.

Now gather thy felf in troops of daughter of troops: he hath his fiege against us: they shall smite \$ judge.

of Ifrael with a rod upon the cheek.

2 But thou, Bethlehem-Ephratah, thugh thou be little among the thousands of Judah , yet out of thee shall be come forth unto me, that is to be ruler in little el : whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlaiting.

Therefore will he give them up untill the time that the which travelled hath brought forth : then the remnant f his brethren mall return unto the children of Ifrael

4 ¶ And he fall fland and feed in the the Name of the LORD his God ad they thall abide; for now thall be be great

5 And this man hall be the peace wh the Affyrian shall come into our land;

unto the ends of the earth.

and when he shall tread in our palaces then shall we gaste against him tens shepherds and ought principall men. of And they shall waste the land of Asse-ria with she sword and the land of Nies rod in the estrances thereof: thu fail he deliver set from the Affrican when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Jacob fail h

2 1800 of th Irev

plead

3 (

thee

2

of

m

of

mi

W.C

of

thy

i

ger

the

1 (

teftif land of thee ! S C Balaar from know

the Lo high G imt-c 7 W of rive orn fi

; bees f thee Cyr and 9 T lyrand Name : in the midit of many people, as a dew from the LORDias the flowres upon the graffe, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the fons of men

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jacob fhall be mong the Gentiles, in the midft of many peoples as a lion among the beafts of the forest as a young lion among the flocks of theep: who if he go thorow, both treadeth down, and toareth in pie-

9 Thine hand shall be lift up upon ine adverfaries, and all thine enemies

hall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to passe in that day, faith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horfes out of the midft of thee, and

I will destroy thy charets. 11 And I will cut off the cities of thy and and throw down all thy firong

at

12

gn

ck

001 irft

the

nd?

fel-

hee;

rth

Era-

it of

ield,

hore

ORD

hine

e ga-

Zion. its of

y his

is the

er of

iron d thou

and I

ORD

of the

gdom:

ps , 0 th laid

judgt

shough

inds of

e come

n from

hem up

avelleth

remnant

nto the

d in the

siefty of

ods and

be gren

acewha

or land

m feres

thus hall ian when when he

& Stall le

men. of Nim

12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand, and thou shalt have no

more footh-fayers.

13 Thy graven images also will I cut and thy standing images out of the midft of thee : and thou thalt no more workip the work of thine bands

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midft of thee : fo will I destroy

15 And I will execute vengeance in anthey have not heard.

C H A P. VI. 6 ignorance, 10 injustice, 16 and ido-

Her ye now what the LORD faith, ains, and let the hills hear thy voice. 2 Hear yes O mountaines the LORDS

controversie, and ye frong foundations of the earth : for the LORD hath a controversie with his people, and he will plead with Ifrael.

3 O my people, what have I done unto thee, and wherein have I wearled thee !

teftife against me.

4 For I brought thee up our of the lad of Egypt, and redeemed thee our of thehouse of servants, and I sent before thee Moles, Aaron, and Mirlam.

4 0 my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab confulted, and what Balant the fon of Beor answered him-from Shittim unto Gilgal, that ye may know the righteousnesse of the LORD.

6 Wherewith hall I come before the LoRD, and bow my feif before the high God? hal I come before him with

mm. offerings, with calves of averr old?
7 Will the LORD be pleafed with houlands of rams or with ten thoulands of rivers of oil ? hall I give my first-

of them seems in mail I gave to years about 100 mg for my transpersion, the fruit of my body for the fine of my foul?

3 Ele hath hewel there O man what is good; and what do the Lo RD require of therebut to do inflyand to love mere, or and to walk humbly with thy God?

6 That lower seems of the transpersion of the contract of the co

19 The LORDS voice crieth upto the city and the man of wildom hall fee thy Name : hear ye the rod, and who bath appointed it.

10 9 Are there yet the treasures of wickednesse in the house of the wicked, and & fcant meafure that is abominable?

It Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of de-

ceirfull weights

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have fpoken lies, and rheir tongue is deceitfull in their mouth.

1? Therefore also will I make thee fick in smiting thee, in making thee de-

folate-becaufe of thy fins.

1 4 Thou halt ear, but not be farished. and thy casting down shat be in the midt of thee and thou halt take hold, but halt not deliver : and that which thou delivereft, will I give up to the fword

15 Thou halt fowe, but thou halt not reap:thou falt tread the olives, but thou halt not anoint thee with oil; and fweet

wine, but shalt not drink wine.

16 T For the ftatutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Ahab, and ye walk in their counfels, that I mould make thee a defolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hiffing : therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people,
C H A P. VII.

1 The churches complaint: 5 She putteth

her confidence in God : 14 God com-

foiteth her.

Wo is me, for I am as when they have gathered the summer-fruits. as the grape-gleanings of the vintage to fired the first ripe fruit.

2 The good man is perished out of the earth, and there is none upright among men : they all lie in wait for blood : they

hunt every man his brother with a net.

3 That they may do evil with both hands carnellly, the prince affecth, and the judge asketh for a reward and the great man he uttereth his mischievops defire : fo they wrap it up.

4. The best of them is as a brier : the most upright is sharper then a thorn-hedge : the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now hall be their perplexity.

3 Truft ye not in a friend put ye not confidence in a guide t keep the loors of thy mouth from her that lieth

in thy bosom.
6 For the fon dimonourerh the father : the daughter rifeth up against her mother e the daughter in law against her mother in law; a mans enemies are the men of his own house. 7 Therefore I will look unto the

LORD: I will wait for the God of my falvation: my God will hear me

8 ¶ Rejoyce not against me. O mine enemy : when I fall, I hall arife ; when I fit in darkneffe, the LORD fhall be a

light unto me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the OR D. Because I have finned against him until he plead my cause and execute judgement for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteoufnesse.

10 Then the that is mine enemy, that fee if, and thame thall cover her, which faid D d 2

unto me, Where is the LORD thy God ine eyes that behold her : now hall de be troden down as the mire of & ftreets.

II In the day that thy walls are to be utit; in that day fault the decree be far

removed.

12 I net day also he fall come even to thet from Affyria, and from the fortifed cities and from the fortreffe even to the river, and from fea to fea, and from mountain to mountain.

13 Notwithflanding, the land fhall be defolare-becaufe of them that dwel thereinsfor the fruit of their doings

14 Teed thy people with thy rod, the Bock of thine heritage, which dwel folitarily in the wood in the midft of Carmel : let them feed in Bafhan and Gilead, as in

the dayes of old. 15 According to the dayes of thy co-ming out of the land of Egypt wil I flew unto him marvellous things.

16 The nations thall fee and be con founded at all their might a they that lay their hand upon sheir mouth : their ean thall be deaf

17 They hall lick the duft like a ferent I they fall move out of their holes like worms of the earth : they fhall be

afraid of the LORD our God, and hall fear-because of thee.

18 Who is a God like unto thee , the pardonerh iniquity, and paffeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage, he retaineth not his anger for even because he delighteth in mercy.

\*

fo

L

af i

pra

ret

who the

mei mili

Los

dom

6

174

SALE SEE

2 W

ing & rie

97

19 He will turn again , he will have compassion upon us: he will subdue our iniquities, and thou will cast all their fine

into the depths of the fea

20 Thou wilt perform the truth to facob. and the mercy to Abraham, which thou haft fworn unto our fathers from the dayes of old.

#### INAHUM.

CHAP. I. The majesty of God in goodnes to his peo-ple-said severity to his enemies.

He burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

2 God it isalous, and the

2 God is jealous, and the

LORD revengesh : the Land revengen and is furious, the LORD will take vengeance on his advertaries, and he referred wrath for his enemies.

The LORD is flow to an ger, and prest in power, and wil not at all acquit the wicked; the LORD beth his way in the whirlwinde and in the florm and the clouds are the duft of his feet.

4 He rebuketh the fem and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers a Bah guithethand Garmeland the flower of

Lebanon languitheth.

5 The mountains quake at him , and the hills melt , and the earth is burnt at his prefencesyea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can ftand before his indignat on? and who can abide in the fierceseffe of his anger ' his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by

7 The LORD is good, a fireng hold in the day of trouble, and he knoweth

them that truft in him.

8 But with an over-running flood he will make an utter end of the place three-of-and darkneffe shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the LORD the will make an utter end: af-

Riction stall not rife up the fecond time.
To For while they be folden together su thorns, and while they are drunken as dunkardesthey fall be devoured as ftubble fully dry

There is one come out of thee, that

1.1 Increase one to the early of the Lord of the end against the Lord of the end early the Lord of the end of row : though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his yok from off thee, and will burft the bonds is funder

14 And the LORD bath given a commandment concerning theesthat no more of thy name be fowen : out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graves mage and the molten image. I will mike thy grave-for thou art vile.

15 Behold , upon the mountains the feer of him that bringeth good tidings that publisheth peace. O Judah keep the folern feafts perform thy vows : for the wicked shall no more passe thorowthen he is utterly cut off.

CHAP. II. The fearfull and victorious armies of Gal

against Nineveh.

He that dasheth in pieces is come of before thy face : keep the munition: watch the way : make thy loins strong:

fortifie thy power mightily.

2 For the L O R D hath turned sur the excellency of Jacobs as the excellent of firmel a for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine

The thield of his mighty men is de red the voliant men are in fearle; the charets that he with faming torten in the day of his preparation, and the far-trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chaters finall rage in the fire they thall jurife one against another in the broad ways: they that feem like torth-

essthey thail ruin like the lightnings.

4 He dual recount his vonthies; the thail flumble in their walk; they that mit afte to the wall thereof, and the defent

fall be prepared.

6 The gares of the rivers shall ke opened-and the passes shall ke distored.

7 And Huttab fisible led away capirs she shall ke ob brought up, and he mall shall lead her us with the voice of down.

fall Rea pro a their brefts.

8 But Nineveh is of old like a pai of water : yet they thall flee away. frand, fhall they cry : but none fall lost

9 Tute

fooil of gold : for there is no end of the

forniture. to She is empty-and void-& wafte-and the heart melteth-and the knees fmite togerber, and much pain is in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blacknesse.

11 Where is the dwelling of the lions, d the feeding place of the young lions ! where the lion , even the old lion walked, and the lions whelp, and none

made them afraid. 12 The lien did tear in pieces enough for his wheips, and ftrangled for his li-

and his dens with rayine. 13 Schold I am against thee, faith the LORD of hoffs, and I will burn her chamis in the fmonk and the fword hall deyour the young lions , and 1 will cut off thy prey from the earthand the voice of thy mellengers thail no more be heard.

C H A P. 111. The miferable ruine of Nineveh. WO to the bloody city, it is all full of lies and robbery, the prey de-

purreth not. 2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rating of the wheels, and of the pranting horfes, and of the jumping cha-

3 The horiman lifteth up both the bright fword, and the glittering spear, and there is a multitude of tham, and a great number of carcales : and there u ne end of their corples : they flumble won their corpfes,

4 Because of the multitude of the horedoms of the well-favoured harlot, the mixtreffe of wischerafes, that felleth marion through her whoredoms, and fa-

milies through her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, I am against thee, faith the LORD of hosts, and I will discover thy Airts upon thy face, and I will how the actions thy nakednesse, and the kingms thy thame.

6 And I will caft aborninable filth pon thee, and make thee vile, and will

If thee as a graing flock.

7 And it hall come to paffe, that all by that look upon thee, that! flee from becaud fay; Nineveh is laid wafte, who

Take ye the spoil of filverstake the will bemoan her? whence shall I feek comforters for thee ?

8. Art thou better then populous Nos that was fituate among the rivers, that rampart was the fea , and her wall was from the fea?

9 Ethiopia & Egyptmere her Grengthe and it mas infinite, Put and Lubim were

thy helpers.
10 Yet mas the carried away, the went into captivity: her young children allowere dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for her honourable men and all her great men

were bound in chains. II Thou also fast be drunken : thou halt be hid, thou also hair feck ftrength

because of the enemy. 12 All thy firong holds that be like fig-trees with the first ripe figs ; if they

be haben , they hall even fall into the mouth of the eater. 13 Beholds thy people in the midft of thee are women 1 the gates of thy land

shall be fet wide open unto thine ene-mies, the fire shall devour thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the fiege : fortife thy firong holds : go into clayand tread the morter: make frong the brick-kill.

15 There hall the fire devour thee ; the fword shall cut thee off : it shall ear thec up like the canker-worm : make thy felf many as the canker-worm : make thy

felf many as the canker worm: make thy felf many as the loculi.

16 Thou hall multiplied thy merchants above the flars of beaven: the canker worm fpolicth and flesh away.

17 Thy crowned are as the locultas and thy capazins as the great grafnoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day: but when the fun artifeth, they file away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 Thy hepherds flumber: O king of Affyria thy nobles shall dwell in the date: the respice is feathered upon the

duft: thy people is feattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth them.

19 There is no healing of thy bruife a thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee s hail clap the hands over thee; fee upon whom hath not thy wic-kedneffe pasted continually?

## IHABAKKUK.

CHAP.

"Unto Habakkuk, 5 is shewed venge-ance by the Caldeans: 12 He complainoth that vengeance is executed by them

behone jer morfe.

behone jer morfe.

He burden which Habakkuk the proper did fee.

2 O LORDshow long fall I crysmd thou wit not hear!

even cry out unto thee of viand thou wilt not fave !

3 Why doft thou how me iniquity and cufe me to behold grievance? for [poiling & violence are before me : and there are the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the first me the mid on the mid of raife up frife and contention.

4 Therefore the law is flacked , and judgement doth never go forth : for the winted doth compasse about the righteous : therefore wrong judgement proceedeth.

5 Behold ye among the heather, and regard, and wonder marvelloully ; for I will work a work in your dayes, which ye will not beleeve though it be told you.

For lo. I raise up the Caldeans that bitter and hafty nation, which mall march therow the breadth of the land , to poffesse the dwelling places that are not

theirs.

7 They are terrible and dreadfull their judgement and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their bories also are swifter then a more fierce them

the leopards , and are more fierce then the even wolves : and their horfmen hall foread themselves, and their horf-

e conal lay T eam 3 ferholes all be

le.

d fall , that by the heriteven have

ne our ir fins to Ja-which om the

s yoke nds in a comnort e house graves make

ns the idings eep th for the or then

emê uf nition trong: d sweet ellency empti-

of God

men h carlet : orches nd the Areets, eber in

tomb-

Tint-

ţs. s ; they rl make defence hall k

all look

Take

d

ri

th

ez

ti

in i

19

wit fiea

daye Juda from

and i bling

cut of

LOR

on Ju trafi

of Ba

the C

the L the L

the Le

8 4

of the

and al

o li at thei fill the and des

5. heave worth that fi

men fhall come from far , they fhall flee as the eagle that halleth to eat.

They shall come all for violence : their faces fhall fup up as the eaft-winde, and they shall gather the captivity as the fand.

the princes that be a fcorn unto them: they hall deride every ftrong hold , for they hall heap dust and take it.

Then thall his minde change, and he shall passe over, and offend, imputing

this his power unto his god.

12 9 Art thou not from everlaRing.O LORD my God-mine holy One ? we shall not die : O LORD, thou haft ordained them for judgement and O mighty Gods thou haft eftablifed them for correction. 13 Thou art of purer eyes then to be-hold evil and canft not look on insquiry: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacheroufly and holdeft thyton when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous then he?

14 And makeft men as the fifthes of the feasas the creeping things that have

se ruler over them.

15 They take up all of them with the angle: they catch them in their nets and gather them in their drage therefore they rejoyce and are glad.

16 Therefore they facrifice unto their et . and burn incense unto their drag : ecause by them their portion is fat, and

their meat plenteous.

17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not fpare continually to flay the nations ?

C H A P. 11.
1 Unto Habakkuk is shewed that he must wait by faith. 5 The judgement on the Caldean for nafatiablenesse, 9 coverou freffer 12 cruelty Or

Will find upon my watch, and fet me upon the tower, and will watch to fee what he will fay unto me, and what I hall answer when I am reproved.

2 And the LORD answered me & faid,

Write the vision and make it plain up tables, that he may run that readeth it

3 For the vition is yet for an ap-pointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie; though it tarry, wait for it because it will furely come, it will abt tarry.

4 Behold, his foul which is lifted up.

is not upright in him ; but the just shall five by his faith.

Yea alfo, because he transgreffeth by wineshe is a proud mans neither keep-eth at home, who enlargeth his defire as hell-and is as death, and cannot be fatiffied, but gathereth unto him all nations and heapeth unto him all people :

Shall not all thefe take up a parao shall not all there take up a para-ble against him; and a taunting proverb against him; and fay, Wo to him that in-creafest that which is not his 2 how long? and to him that fadeth himself with thick clay.

7 Shall they not rife up fuddenly that hall bite thee ! and awake, that hall ves thee ! and thou thalt be for boories unto

8 Because then ball spoiled many na-

fpoil thee : because of mens blood, and for the violence of the land of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

9 Wo to him that covereth an eril coverousnesse to his house , that he may fet his nest on high, that he may be deli

vered from the power of evil.

10 Thou half confulted frame to the noutes by cutting off many people, and

hall finned against thy foul II For the ftone fhall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber

fhall answer it.

12 ¶ Wo to him that buildeth a tom with blood, and fablisheth a city by iniquity.

13 Behold, is it not of the LORD of hofts, that the people thall labour in the very fire, and the people shall wear themselves for very vanity

14 For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORDA

the waters cover the fea.

15 ¶ Wo unto him that giveth his neighbour drink : that puttelt thy bottle to him, and makeft him drunken alfo; that thou mayest look on their mied-

16 Thou art filled with fhame for gley : drink thou alfor and let thy forefkin be uncovered: the cup of the LORDS right hand thall be turned unto thee, and thamefull spewing that be on thy glory.

17 For the violence of Lebanen hall

cover thee : and the fpoil of beafts whith made them afraid-becaufe of mens blook and for the violence of the lands of the city and of all that dwell therein.

18 Waar profiteth the graven imag that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lim that the maker of his work trufith thereinsto make dumb idols !

19 Wo unto him that faith to the wood, Awake , to the dumb ftone, Arifti gold and filver, and there is no breata all in the midft of it.

20 But the LORD is in his holy tenle : let ail the earth keep fileace befort

C H A P. 111. Habakkuk in his prayer tremblehe Gods majefty: 17 . The confidence of Prayer of Habakhuk the prophet

A upon Sigionoth, O LORD, I have heard thy fperch and was afraid : O L o R D , revive the work in the midtt of the yeers , in the midft of the yeers make known; in wrat

remember mercy God came from Teman , and it holy One from mount Paran. Selah H glory covered the heavens, and the end

was full of his praise. And his brighenesse was as the i he had horns coming out of his hands ad

there was the hiding of his power:
5 Be ore him went the pertilence, at burning coals went forth at his feet.

6 He flood and meafured the earth! he beheld , and drove afunder the sais one, and the everlafting mountains

his waies are everlafting.
7 I faw the tents of Cuffan in affiliain: and the curtains of the land of Mi-

dian did tremble.

fhall

and city,

evil

may

deli-

the and

f the mber

town

ini-

RD of

in the

weary

th the

RD:N

th his

bortle

alfo; nkel

r glo-

refkin RDS

e, and

glory. n hall

- priid blook

of the mage

en it j of lien

ruficth

to the Arife

r with

enth A

befort

Neth d ence of rophet

Speech ive the

in the

n wrath

and the ab. His or card

e light ndi sel

:1 ces mi

et. earth: ne mais

acterede

8 Was the L o R D difpleafed againft the rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the seathat thou didft ride upon thine horses, and thy charets of salvation ?

o Thy bowe was made quite naked. secording to the oaths of the tribes, even

earth with rivers.

The mountains faw thee , and they riembled : the overflowing of the water paffed by : the deep uttered his voice and lift up his hands on high.

The fun and moon flood ftill in their habitation : at the light of thine arrows they went, and at the thining of thy glittering fpear.

Thou didft march thorow the land in indignation thou didft thresh the hea-

then in anger.

12 Thou wenten forth for the falvatien of thy people a even for falvation with thine anointed, thou woundedit the head out of the house of the wacked , by

feattered, the perpetuall hills did bow : discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah. 14 Thou didft ftrike thorow with his

flaves the head of his villages: they came out as a whirlwinde to featter me; the rejoycing was as to devour the poor fee cret

15 Thou didft walk thorow the fea with thine horfes , thorow the heap of great

16 When I heard my belly trembled:my lips quivered at the voice : rottennes en tered into my bones, & I trembled in my felf, that I might reft in the day of trouble : when he cometh up unto the peoples he will invade them with his troops

17 Although the fig-tree fhal no: bloffom , neither that fruit he in the vines : the labour of the olive hall fail, and the fields hall yeeld so meat the flock hall, be cut off from the fold and there shall be no herd in the falls :

18 Yet I will rejoyce in the LORD: I will joy in the God of my falvation.

19 The Lo B D God a my frengthe and he wil make my feet like hindes feet. and he will make me to walk upon mine high places. To the chief finger on my fringed inftruments.

ato Add it hall come to passe in shar day, faith the LORD. that there shallon, the noise of a cry from the site gase, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

Howlye inhabitants of Makrefh for

I' Howley inhabitants of Makreh, for all the merchant people are cut down, a all they that bear filter are, or off, 12 And it fill from to paffe, a king time, that I will fessio Terurisam, with candidis, and piquit the men that are fee-led on their lees' that fay, an their beans, The K. Dix Still not do good, neubra will be do evel.

Therefore their goods hall beco and their houses a desolation : they thall also build houses but not inha bit them, and they shall plant vineyardes but not drink the wine thereof.

but not drink the wine thereof.

14 The great sky of the LORD is neers it is meers and halleth greatly. cross the voice of the day of the LORD is emighty man skill cay there historiy.

15 That day is also of wraths day of troublet and different, a day of walcareffe, and defountion is a say of darknerfe and defountion; a say of darknerfe and gloomherste, a day of clouds and thick

16 A day of the trumpet and alarm

high towers. high towers.

17 And I will bring diffresse upon menshat they shall walk like blinde menshecause they have sinned against the LORD, and their blood shall be poured out as such and their sies as the dung.

18 Neither their filver nor their gold fhall be able to deliver them in the day e LORDS wrath; but the wh land hall be devoured by the fire of his lealousie: for he sail make even a spee-dy riddance of all them that dwell in the

S. Z. E. P. H. A. N. I. W. Had link free sets

CHAP. I. Gols levere judgement against Judab for divers fins.

ROS He word of the LORD which came unto Zephaniah a she fon of Cushi: the fon of Garish the fon of Milking the fon of Milking the fon of Hizkiah : in the dayer of Johan the fon of Amon king of

7 I will atterly confume all things from off the land faith the LORD.

3 I will confurme man and beaft: I will confurme the fowls of the heavens and the figure of the fea and the flumbling blocks with the wicked, and I will cutoff man from off the land , faut the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand up-on ludah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerufalemand I will cut off the remnant

of Bail from this place, and the name of the Chemarine with the griefle : 5 And them that worthin the boft of beaven upon the houfe tops, and them that worthing and that forces by the LORD, and

at fixear by Malcham : .

And them that are turned back from the LORD, and those that have not sought the LORD nor enquired for him

7 Hold thy peace at the prefence of the Lord God; for the day of the LORD at hand: for the LORD hath prepared a facilitie: he hath bid his gueffs.

8 And it hall come to paffe in the day of the LORDS facrifice , that I will puthe princes, and the kings children, at all such as are clothed with firange

9 In the fame day also will I punish all these that leap on the threshold which all their masters houses with violence and deceit.

CHAP. II.

3 An exchartari and Ammon , 11 of Ethiopia and

Affiria.
Acher your felver together, yea,ga-

A Before the decree bring forth lefore the day puffe as the chaff before the serce anger of the LORD come upon you , be-fore the day of the LORDs anger come

upon you. the earth, which have wrought his judge-ment, feek righteoufnes, feek meekneffe; it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the

LORDS anger.
4 Ter Gaza hall be forfaken, and kelon a defolation : they shall drive gt Afidod at the moon day , and Ekron

all be rooted up

Wo unto the inhabitants of the feawalls the mation of the Chererbires : the word of the L O R D a against you ; O Canaan, the land of the Publif ines I will even deftroy thee that there shall be no

6 And the fea-coaft fall be dwellings end cottages for mepherds, and folds for

7 And the coult shall bet for the re mant of the house of Judah they shall feed thereupon in the houses of Ambelon shall shey lie slower in the evening; for the LORD their God shall visit them, and

b o to their capturity,

8 I have beard the reproach of Mosho and the revising of the children of
Ammon, whereby they have reprojected
my people " and mignified the proving
spenish their barder."

Therefore as T'flye Mirh rhe Lam of holls, the God of Histli firely Mos mall be is Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Godom this even the liversim of netties, and falt-pits, and a perperpail fooff them, and the remniat of my peo-ple fiell poffeffe them. roThis hall they have for their pride.

because they have reproached and magni-sed themselves against the propse of the Land of hosts.

Land or hous.

's The E of a to will be registed must be made for he will family all the gods of the earth-and fracts sail working little years on from his places given all the little of the heartien.

'y a V'e Erhiopians also; ye diell be

flain by my fword.
13 And he will frerch out his hand against the north and destroy Affyria, an will make Nineveh a defolation, and dry

Ale a wilderneile

To And Anche hall the down in the middle of her, all the beste, of the national own is both the component and the blue of half fields in the upper limes by it where vote that the sindows defending that he in the thycholds; for he Mall uncover the cedar-work

is This is the rejoycing city that dwelt carelefly, that faid in her hearts I em and there is none befide me : how

s the become a defolation , a place for As endortetion to repermance. 4 The beats to lie down in I every one the algement of the Philistines. 8 of Mo-passeth by her, shall histe and was passeth by her , shall hisse and wag his

CHAP. III.

A flary reproof of Jerusalem, for sivers An. B. An exhortation to way
for fireds refineration, 14 and to ujoyce for their latuation by God.

Vo to her that is sithly and pollured so the oppreffing city.

2 She obeyed not the voice : the received not correction : the trufted not in the LORD : he drew not neer to ber God.

Her princes within her are rearing lions : her Judges are evening wolven they graw not the boacs till the morrow.

4 Her prophers are light and treate-rous persons: her priests have pellured the fandtuary, they have done violant to the law.

5 The just LORD is in the midst there of: be will not do iniquity : every moning doth he bring his judgement to lights he faileth not ; but the unjust knoweth to

Bel :

high

favia com

& ou

3 by H

4 your wafte

of ho

6 Y tie:

drink

clothe

be tha put it Confid

8

wood-

to littl

I did 8 of hoft waffer own bo 10 1 flayed !

ton he

III An inds ar

the corr

and upon of the ha and.

tich an igh pri people:

propher.

Los

eafur the Lo

6 I have cut of the nations : their towers are defolate. I made their firm wafte , that none pafferh by : their cities are deftroyed, fo that there is no man, the neinlibitant.

7 I faid, Surely-thou wilt fear menthou wilt receive instruction : so then dwelling should not be cut off, honforover I punished them t but they rough a ly-mid corrupted all their doings.

8 Therefore wait yo upon me, him the Lord, until the day that I rife upon

the preys for my determination is to pether the nations, that I may affemble the kingdoms , to pour upon them mine is dignation, even all my fierce sager ibr all the eath that be devoured such the fire of sup lexicolic.

Tor then will, I turn to the people

pure language, that they may all call up the Name of the LORD; to ferre his with one copfest.

TO from beyond the rivers of Ethics.

to From beyond the rivers of Eispiany (uppliants, reven the duspited my difference dual bring mine oftening, it in that day finit thou not be showed for all the doings, wherein thou has rangreffed against met for that will take sawn out of the middle of the them that rejeyed in the prade, and thousaid no more be taughty-because of mise long mountain.

12 I wil also leave in the midit of the an affilied and poor people: and they the truff in the Name of the LORD.

13 The remnant of Ifrael thall not di iniquity nor speak lies: acither hal a deceitful tongue be found in their mouls for they hall feed and lie down and and

thall make them straid.

14 ¶ Sing-O daughter of Zion: host that the glad and reloy-c with all the heart. O daughter of Petulatem.

15 The L O R D hath taken resp. 14

judgements; he hathcast out thine come, the king of Israel, even the Loss is in the midst of thee; thou shalt not in cyil any more.

eit

78.

la

her

ing res

OW.

he

rek

210

ère-

0 00

heir

cets

ities the

me :

beit

for-

-340. faich ap to o ga-le the

i Toe

h, the

plea

1

this

ter of

ing.

u bak

them

g fails

e holy

of ther

y AM

oot de

lade.

Laget,

霜

4

LORA

M M

16 In that day it mall be faid to Jerufulem, Fear thou not : and to Zion, Let per thine hands be flack.

The LORD thy Godin the midft of thee is mighty: he will fave, be will rejoyce over thee with joy : he will reft in his love, he will joy over thee with

18 I will gather them that are forrowfull for the folemn affembly, who are of thee, to whom the reproach of it was a Borden.

19 Behold at that time I will undo all that affilt thee, and I will fave ber that halteth, and gather her that was drived out, and I will get them praise and fame in every land, where they have been put to fan

20 At that time wil I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you : for I will make you s name, and a praise a-mong all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your cyes, faith the Lond.

# HAGGAI.

CHAP. I.
1 Haggai reprovers the people for neglecting the building of the bouse: 7 sile inciteth them to the building.

No the freed yeer of Darins the king, in the fixth
moaeth, in the first day of
the moaeth came the word
of the LORD by Hagai
the prophet unto Zembatel the son of Shealriel-governour of Ju-

dahand to Jofhua the fon of Josedech the high prieft, faying,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hofts, faying, This people say, The time is not

comes the sime that the LORDS house hould be buitt. 3 Then came the word of the LORD

by Haggai the prophet, faying, 4 Il it time for you. O yest o dwell in

Now therefore thus faith the LORD of holes Confider your wayes.
6 Ye have fowen much and bring in lit-

tie: ye eat, but ye have not enough : ye drinkbut ye are not filled with drink: ye clothe you. but there is none warm : and be that carneth wages, earneth wages to put it into a bag with boles.

Thus faith the LORD of hoftes Confider your wayes.

8 Go up to the mountains and bring wood and build the house and I will take trafure in it, and I wil be glorified, fairli

the LORD. Ye looked for much and lost came to little : and when ye breught it home-I did blow upon it: Why faith the LORD of hofts ? because of mine house that is wafter and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore the heaven over you is fayed from dew, and the earth is flayed fram ber fruit.

It And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattell, and upon all the labour of the hands.

12 Then Zerubbabel the fon of Sheal-tish and Joshua the fon of Josedech the high priefl, with all the remnant of the people: obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, (as the LORD their God had of him) and the people did fear before ... Haggai the prophet, faying, a LORD of hofts Afe.

13 Then spake Haggai the LORDS mef-fenger in the LORDS message unto the eople, faying, I am with you, faith the LORD.

14 And the LORD ftirred up the fpirit of Zerubbabel the fon of Sheakielvernour of Judah, and the fpirit of has the fon of Josedech the high priests and the spirit of all the remnant of the people, and they came, and did work in house of the LORD of holls their God:

15 In the four and twemierh day of the fixth moneth, in the fecond yeer of Da-

thus the king.
C. H. A. P. II.
I He encourageth them to the work by

promise of greater glory to the fecond temple, then to the first.

In the faventh moneth in the one and treentieth day of the moneth came the word of the LORD by the propher May-

gali faving.

2 Speak now to Terubbabel the fon of
Sheatrich governour of Judah and to lo-

thus the forrof Josedech the high priests and to the residue of the proples saying 3. Who is lest among you that saw this house in her first giory s and how do ye fee it now! if it not in your eyes in com-

4 Yet now be fittings O Zembbabeth fit in the Lown-and be through O Joshus on of locketh the high prieft, and he fitting all ye people of the land, fainh the LORD, and work: (for Low with you faith the LORD of hottes).

According to the word that I cove nanted with you when ye came out of Egypt-fo my spirit remaineth among your ear ye not

6. For thus faith the LORD of hoften Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the feaand the dry land.

And I will thake all nations, and the defire of all nations thal come and I will fill this house with glory faith the LORD

of hofts.

8 The filver is mines and the goldiss mine faith the LORD of hoffs.

The glory of this latter house half e greater then of the former, faith th

LORD of holis: md in this place will I give prace, faith the LORD of holis.

10 ¶ In the four and twentieth day of the ninth moneth; in the fecond yeer of Darius, came the word of the LORD by

Zecharlah, now the priests concerning & law, faying, his garment, and with his fkire do touch

bread, or potrage, or wine, or oil, er any mestshall it be boly ! and the priess an-fwered and faid. No.

13 Then faid Haggai-If one that is un-clean by a dead body, touch any of thefefhall it be unclean? and the priefts anfwered and faid, It hall be unclean

14 Then answered Haggai and faid. So at this people and so is this nation before ne faith the LORD and fo is every work of their hands, and that which they offer ghere, is unclean.

15 And now I pray you confider from this day and upward-from before a Rone was laid upon a stone in the temple of

the LORD.

16 Since those dayes weres when one came to an heap of twenty measures there were but ten: when one came to the preffe-fat-for to draw out fifry veffels out

of the presses to draw out they begin out of the presses there were but twenty.

17 I more you with blasting and with thildew, and with hail in all the labours of your hands : yet ye furned not to me,

taith the LORD.

18 Confider now from this day and up. ward-from the four and twentieth day of the ninth moneth, even from the day that the foundation of the LORDS temple was laids confider it.

19 If the feed yet in the barn? yes, as yet the vine, and the fig-tree, and the pomegranare and the olive-tree bath not brought forth: from this day will I bleffe

you.

20 ¶ And again the word of the LORD came unto Haggais in the four and twentieth day of the moneth, faying, 21 Speak to Zerubbabel governour of

dah faying I will hake the heavens and

the earth

22 And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I wil destroy the stream of the kingdoms of the heathen, and I wil overthrow the charets, and those that ride in them, and the horfes, and their riders shall come down, every one by the fword of his brother.

23 In that day faith the LORD of hof will I take thec, O Zerubbabel my ferrant the fon of Shealtiel faith the LORD, and will make thee as a fignet : for I have chofen thee, faith the LORD of hofts.

### S ZECHARIAH.

CHAP.

1. 1 Zechariah exborteth to repentance. 7 A ifion of horses, 12 Comfortable prom fer to Ferufalem, 18 The vifton of four orns, and four carpenters.

N the eighth moneth, in the fecond yeer of Darius, came

the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the fon of Bara-

chiah, the fon of Iddo the prophet, faying, The LORD hath been fore difpleafed with your fathers.

7 Therefore fay thou unto them, Thus faith the LORD of hofts, Turn ye unto e faith the LORD of hofts, and I will turn unto you, fairh the LORD of

4 Be ye not as your fathers unto whom the former prophets have cried, faying, Thus faith the LORD of hofts, Turn ye now from your evil wayes & from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me faith the LORD.

Your fathers, where are they ? she prophets, do they live for ever ?

6 But my words and my flatties which
I commanded my fervants the propheta,
did they not take hold of your fathers t
and they returned, and faid. Like as the LORD of hofts thought to do unto ussaccording to our wayes, and according to our doings, fo kath he dealt with us.

Ilpon the four and twenticth day of 7 Ilpon the rour and twee the moneth Sebatiin the fecond yeer of Darius came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the fon of Barachiah, the fon of Idde the

prophets faying, 8. I faw by night-and behold a man ri-ding upon a red borfe, and be flood among the myrtle-trees that were in the bottom, and behinde him were there ged horfers speckled and white.

Then faid Is O my lords what et thefe? and the angel that talked with me, faid unto me, I will fhew thee wha these be.

10 And the man that Good among the nyrtle-trees, answered and said, Their are they whom the LORD hath fentte walk to and fro thorow the earth

II And they answered the angel of the LORD, that flood among the mynletrees, and faid, We have walked to and fro thorow the earth : and behold; all the earth fitreth fill, and is at rett.

12 Then the angel of the LORD at-fwered and faid, O LORD of holls hor long wilt thou not have mercy on less falem, and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation their

threescore and ten yeers 13 And the LORD answered the angel

that talked with me, with good worth and comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me, faid unto me, Cry thou-faying. Thus faith the LORD of house I am jealous for Jerufalem, and for Zion, with a great jealoufie.

15 And I am very fore difpleafed with the heathen that are at eafe ; for I wa or a little displeased, and they helpel

forward the affiltion.

16 Therefore thus faith the LORD ! am returned to lerufalem with menin' my house hall be built in its faith the LORD of hofts and a line that be firth ed forth upon Jerusalem.

17 Cry yet, faying. Thus fain de LORD of holls, My cities, through pro-ferrity mal yet be forcad abroad and it LORD thail yer comfort Zion, and ful yet chuse Jerusalem.

18 Then lift I up mine eyenand for and behold, four horns.

19And I faid unto the angel that ralled

UM ratto Bras A N

in

20

wi

the

WÜ Left.

Afri

mei

fouc

eye.

Lo 10

Zion

in th

to the

peopl

of hot

his po

12

12

LOR joly b

11

9.

An OR Los e the of the & ole

100

ffe

RD

en-

t of and

e of

igth id I

that

the

Vant

and

have

e mi

with

g the

ent to of the

yrtle

to and all the

RD at-

Sa bon

Jens

againft

thefe

e angel words

d with Thu

iealous

a great

ed with

I I EM

helped

ORDI I ercies'

Arete

aith the

and the

î.

with me, What be thefe ? And he answered me. These are the horns which have featered Judah, Ifrael, and Jerusalem. 20 And the LORD assed me four

Then faid I, What come thefe to do? And he fpake, faying, These are the horns which have scattered Judah, fo that no man did lift up his head : but thefe are come to fray them, to call out the horns of the Gentiles, which lift up their horn over the land of ludah, to featter it.

GHAP. II. demotion of Zion, 10 The promise of Gods presence.

Lift up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold, a man with a meaturing

ne in his hand. Then faid I, Whither goeft thou ? md he faid unto me. To meafure Jerufa. lem, to fee what is the breadth thereof,

and what is the length thereof. And behold, the angel that ralked with me, west forth, and another angel

went out to meet him : 4 And faid unto him, Run, fpeak to this young man, faying, Jerufalem fha'l be inhabited as towns without walls, for the

multitude of men and carrel therein.
5 For Is faith the LORD, will be un toher a wall of fire round about, and

taber a wall of fire round about and will be the giory, in the midft of her. 6 ? Hos boseome porths and flee from the land of the north, faith the L. O R D r for I have spread you abroad as the four windes of the heaven, faith the L QRD. 7 Deliver thy Cfs. O. Zionsthad dwel-left with the daughter of Babylon. 8 For thus faith the LORD of hofts, After the glory hath be from me unto the minors which frouled you; for he that

maions which spoiled you : for he that toucheth your toucheth the apple of his

9 For belold, I will hake mine hand non them, and they shall be a spoil to heir fervants: and ye shall know that the LORD of hofts bath fent me.

10 T Sing and rejoyce, O daughter of Zion: for lo. I come, and I will dwell in the midft of thee, faith the L.O. B.D.

II And many nations shall be loyned

to the LORD in that day and dall be my people: and I will dwell in the midit of thee and thou shall know that the LORD of boffs hath fent me unto thee.

12 And the LORD Mall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall chuse Jerusalem again.

1; Be filent , O all fiem , before the LORD: for he is raised up out of his holy habitation

C H A P. 111.

1 Under the type of Joshua, the restau-tation of the church, 8 and Christ the

Brach is promifed.

A Nd be showed me Joshua the high priests slanding before the angel of LORD and Satan Randing at his right hand to relift him.

2 And the LORD faid unto Saran. The LORD rebuke thee. O Saran. even the ie thee. If nor this abrand placks out 3 Now Johns was clothed with filthy

garments, and flood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that Rood before him faying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he faid, Behold, I have caused

will clothe thee with change of raiment,

5 And I faid. Let them fer a fair
mitre upon his head. So they fer, a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments, and the angel of the LOND flood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD pro-

Thus faith the LORD of hofts, If thou will walk in my wayes, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou halt alfo judge my house, and thair also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among thefe that fland by

8 Hear now, O Johna the high priefts thou and thy fellows that fit before thee a for they are men wondered at ; for be-hold. I will bring forth my fervant the BRANCH.

9 For behold, the fibne, that I have laid before Johna; upon one flore had be feven eyes, behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, faith the LORD of hofts, and I will remove the iniquity of

that land in one day. 10 In that day, faith the LORD of holls, hall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine, and under the fig-

C. H. A. P. IIII.

1. By the golden could efficie is fore the weather the good furcesse of Zernbaress foundations. It By the two olive prees, the two anointed ones.

A Nd the angel that talked with mes came again and wated mesas a man t is wakened out of his fleep :

And faid unto me, What feeft thou? and I faid, I have looked, and behold, a candichies all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it; and his feven lamps there-on, and feven pipes to the feven lamps

which were upon the top thereof:

3 And two offer rees by trong then
the right fide of the bowl, and the other
upon the left fide thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the an-

these, my tord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me, answered and faid unto me. Knowest thou not what these be ! And I said. No. my Jard.

o Then he answered and spake usion me, swing. This is the word of the Loran unto Zembiologis saying. Not by might, not by powers but by my spirits faith the Loran of hosts.

7 Who art thous O great mountain? betore Zerubbabel thou shalt become a late, and be mall bring forth the head flone thereof with houtings, cryings

Grace, grace upto ir.

8 Morcover the word of the LORD

came into me, faying,

o The hands of Zernbhabel have told
the foundation of this house; his hands
mall also finish in and thou hall know D d . 6.

and fall and far

at talked

that the L o R D of botts harh fent me

mpto you.

10. For who bath defailed the day of funal things; for they shall reloyee, and shall fee the plummet in the hand of Zerobbabel with those feven; they are the area of the control of the contr es of the LORD, which run to and fro

shorow the whole chith.

If Then answered I and faild unto him, What are these two olive-trees upon the right file of the candlessische and upon the left fide thereof!

upon the left flat thereof!

1.2 And I aniwered agant and faid unto hims. What he there I wo olive hearness, which showever the two golden pipes capity the golden oli out of themselves!

13 And he aniwered me and isid. Roowell thou not what these he? And I said. Now my lord.

14 Then faid he. There are the two movement one, that flats he the lead of the contract one, that flats he the lead of

nted ones that fland by the Lord of the whole cartl

the whole canh.

C. H. A. P. Y.

By the Aybig soll is hemed the curse of theevel and swearers. S. By a moan profes in an ephabethe final don-tion of Baylon.
"Hen I turned and life up mine eyes.

and looked and behold a flying roll.

And he laid unto me. What feeft
thou and I answered I fee a flying roll. the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then faid he nato me. This is the the whole earth for avery, one that stead oth shall be core of the on this side, ac-cording to it; and every one char swear-eth shall be out off me on that side, according to it.

4 I will bring it forth faith the LORD of hofts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of shall enter that wearest hally by my Name: and It shall remain in the midst of his house.

If mall remain in the mission his bodies, and shall continue it; with the nimber thereof; and the slopes thereof.

§ Then the suggi the tailed with when there were forth, and faid sum me. Lift up now think eyes, and fee what is this chile poeth forth.

6 And Thale, What is it! And he faid, This is an eighth this goeth forth. He faid, proceed, This is an eighth this goeth forth. He faid norrower, This is their refemblement thorowall the earth.

7 And headed there will life.

7. And beholds there was lift up a ta-lem of fead; and this is a woman that streth in the middle of the epith. 8 And he faid. This is wickerfactle, and he call it into the middle of the epithis and he call it into the middle of the epithis and he call the weight of lead upon the

bourh thereo 9 Then lift I up mint eyes, and lookes, and periods, there came out two wo-men, and the winds may in their wings, (for they had wings like the wings of a florid) and they lift up the ephal between the earth and the haven. To Their fald I to the angel that talk-ed, with ma, Whither do these bear the column.

11 And he faid unto me. To build it it house in the land of Shinar, and it will be established and set abere upon her to bat.

The vision of charett, 9 By Johnst Crown is thereof the temple and ling-done of the temple and ling-done of the the branch.

A Nd I turned, and lift up mine eyen and looked; and behold, there cans four charets our from between two mountains, and the mountains were mountains of brasse.

In the tree done.

In the first charet were red borfen

and in the ferond charer black horfen and in the fourth thater grizled and by horfes.

Then I answered and faid unto the angel that talked with me, What me

thefe, my lord !

5 And the angel answered and faid up to me, Thefe are the four fpirits of the heavens, which go forth from flashing before the Lord of all the earth.

The black horfes which are there go forth into the north-countrey and the white go forth after them, and the gri zled go forth toward the fouth-country

7. And the day went forth, and forth to go, that they might walk to & fro the row the earth: and he faid. Get ye hence walk to and fro thorow the earth. So they walked to and fro thorow the earth

8 Then cried he upon me, and spate that one, saying, Behold, these that su toward the north-countrey have quint

toward the north-country mre quine way (girlt in the north-country, 9. T. & de the word of the LORD can anto me. Safety.

10 Take of them of the captivity-can of Heldal. of Tobilth, and of Jednik which are come from Babylons and one thou the fame day, and go isto the hor of Joliah the fon of Zephaniah.

II. Then take filver and gold, and mi crowns, and fer them upon \$ head of le

hous the fon of lockedech the high prick.

12 And figsts turn to him, faying, Thu
fleatesh the L. O. R. D. of hoths faying
beholds, the man whole Name is the
R. A. N. C. H. and he finall grow up or
of the pieces, sand he finall build the crapte
of the L. O. R. D.;

12 Even he finall build the tempte of
the L. O. R. D.;

13 Even he finall build the tempte of
the L. O. R. D.;

14 Even he finall build the tempte of
the L. O. R. D.;

ad hall fit and rule upon his thrown and he hall be a priest upon his thresh and the counsell of peace shall be by

tween them both.

14 And the crowns that be to Below and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, asite

and to 1001185, and to jetalish saw the then the fon of Zephaniah, for a memorial is the remple of the LORD.

15 And they that are far of shall come and brild in the temple of the LORD and we shall know that the LORD and we shall know that the LORD and we shall know that the LORD and we shall know that the LORD and we shall know that the LORD and we shall know that the LORD and we shall know that the LORD and we shall know that the LORD and we shall know that the LORD and the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know that the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the shall know the bolts hath fent me unto you. And the hall come to paste, if ye will diligent obey the voice of the LORD your Ga

The ceptious requires of fulfing: 4 le charles of their expresses of fulfing: 4 le charles of their captures of their captures. A Md it came to paffe in the fulfing their captures of their captures that the well of the L o R D came unto Zechrichia. of the L ORD came unto Zechrini a in Chiffen s

13

as b 14

A

I was

Jenus a city

Loi 4 I hall v in 5 ft with h

When they had fent unto the house of God, Sherezer, and Regem-melech, and their men to pray before the LORD,

Clop, vill,

3 And to speak unto the priests, which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, faying, Should I weep in the fifth moneth, feparating my as I have done thefe fo many yeers ?

'n

ay

tra

th

ri

go

ant

aith.

rome

make of jo-ied. Thus sying to the my out to

ple of glory ground hrond

Belem

284 (0

come ORM

R D of

he were

4 Then came the word of the LORD of hotts unto me, faying,
5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the prichts, faying, When ye failed and mourned in the fifth and fereach moneth, even those seventy yeers,

did ye at all faft unto me,even to me And when ye did ear, and when ye did drink did not ye est for your felver, and drink for your felver? 7 Should ye not bear the words which

the LORD hath cried by the former prophets, when Jerufalem was inhabired ad in prosperity, and the cities thereof fourh of the plain ? 8 4 And the word of the LORD came

unro Zechariah, faying,

Thus fpeakerh the LORD of hofts frying. Execute true judgement, and thew mercy and compatitions every man to his

to And oppresse not the widow, nor the fatherieste, the ftranger, nor the our, and let none of you imagine evil

against his brother in your heart.

11 But they refused to hearben, and

If not they striked to iterately state guiled away the shoulders, and shopped their ears, that they should not hear.

If Yea, they made their begans sa in slammar shores less they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of both hath feat in his spirit by the sommer. prophets : therefore came a great wrath

13 Therefore it is come to paffe, that as he cried, and they would not hear; fo they cried, and I would not hear, faith

the LORD of hofs. 4 But I scattered them with a whirl-de among all the nations, whom they new not: thus the land was defolate for them, that no man paffed therow, or returned: for they laid the pleasant and defolate.

CHAP. VIII. required, 18 Enlargement promised. A Gain the word of the LORD of

A Gain the word of the L O R D of hofts came to me, faying,
2 Thus faith the LORD of hofts, I was

jealous for Zion with great jealousie; and I was jealous for her with great fury. I Thus faith the LORD-I am returned mo Zion, and will dwell in the midit of entalem, and Jerufalem thall be called

schy of truth, and the mountain of the LORD of hofts, the holy mountain.
4 Thus faith the LORD of hofts, There ll yet old men, and old women dwell directs of Jernfalem, and every man

his staff in his hand for very age. And the streets of the city shall be And the fireers or the land in the

o Thus faith the LORD of holls, If it be marrellous in the eyes of the remnum

of this people in these dayes, should in alfo be marvellous in mine eyes, faith

the LORD of hofts?
7 Thus faith the LORD of hofts, Be-

hold I wil fave my people from the eaft-countrey, and from the west-countrey. And I will bring them, and th thall dwell in the midft of Jerufalem-and

they final be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteon fine a Thus faith the L O R D of North; Let your hands be ftrong, ye that hear in these dayes these words by the mouth of the prophets, which were in the day LORD of hofts was laid, that the temple

might be built. 10 For before thefe dayes there was no hire for man, nor any hire for heath-neither was there any peace to him that went out, or came in, because of the affildion: for I fer all men every one

11 But now I will not be unto the fefidue of this people as in the former dayes, faith the L O R D of hors.

12 For the feed that he prosperous: the vine hall give her fruit, and the ground hall give her increase, and the heavens hall give their dew, and I will use the remnant of this people to polfeffe all thefe things,

13 And it shall come to passe, that as ye were a curse among the beathen. O house of Judah, and house of Ifrael: fo will I fave you and ye mail be a bleffing a fear not, but let your hands be firong

For thus faith the LORD of holle's As I thought to punish your when your fathers provoked me to wrath, faith the LORD of bofts, and I repented not :

15 So again have I thought in thefe dayes to do well unto Jerufalem, and me the house of Judah; fear ye not.

16 ¶ These are the things that ye

no 1 nete are the image, that ye hall do 1 Speak ye every man the thirth re his neighbour; exécute the judgement of trait and peace in your gates.

17 And let none of you, imagine evil in your hearts againth his neighbours allow he faife outh; for all these are things that I hate, faith the LORD.

And the word of the LORD of

hofts came unto me, faying, 19 Thus faith the LORD of hoffes The fast of the fourth moneth, and the fail of the fifth and the fail of the fe-venth, and the fail of the tenth, shall be to she house of Judah loy and gladneffe, and cheerfull feafts : therefore love

the truth and peace.
20 Thus faith the LORD of hofter It that yet come to paffe, that there hall come people, and the inhabitants of ma-

my cities

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying. Let us go speedily to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go alfo.

22 Year many people, and fbrong nahosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the LORD.

23 Thus faith the LURD of hoffs. In

those dayes it shall come to palle, that ten men hall take hold out of all languages of the nations even thall take hold of the thirt of him that is a Jew, faying, We will go with you : for we have heard that God is with you

C H A P. IX.

1 God defendeth his church. 9 Zion is exhorted to rejoyce for the coming of Christ. 12 God promises.

The burden of the word of the LORD

in the land of Hadrach, and Damafeus that be the reft thereof : when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Ifall be toward the LORD

rael. fhat be toward the LORD.

2 And Hamath alfo hall border thereby ; Tyrus and Zidon, though it be very

wife.

3 And Tyrus did build her felf a firong held, and heaped up filver as the duft, and fine gold, as the mire of the fireds.

4 Behold, the Lord will caft her out, and he will finite her power in the fea, the health he downton with fire.

and the fall be devoured with fire.

Afhkelon fhall fee it, and fear, Gaza alfo fhall fee it, and be very forrowfull, and Ekron : for her expediation fiall be and reground the king thall perish from
Gaza and Afrikelon shall nor be inhabited.
6 And a bastard shall dwell in Afridad.

nd I will cut off the pride of the Phi-

liffines.

7 And I will rake away his blood our of his grouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: bur he that remaineth, even he fhall be for our God, and he shall be as a governour in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebulite.

And I will encamp about my house, ecaufe of the army, because of him that affeth by, and because of him that resurneth: and no oppressour shall passe thorow them any more : for now have I

feen with mine eyes.

9 Recoyee greatly, O daughter of Jenishout, O daughter of Jenislem: behold, thy king cometh unto thee: he is just, and having falvation, lowly, and riding upon an affe, and upon a colt the

10 And I will cot off the charet from Ephraim and the horfe from Jerufalem : and the battell-bowe fhall be cut off, and he thall fpeak peace unto the heathen and his dominion fhall be from fea even to fea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth.

11' As for thee alfo, by the blood of thy eovenant, I have fent forth thy prifoners

out of the pit wherein is no water.

12 Turn ye to the firong hold, ye prisoners of hope, even to day do I de-

13 When I have bent Judah for me-filled the bowe with Ephraim, and raifed up thy fons, O Zion, against thy fons, O Greece, and made thee as the fword of a mighty man.

1.3 And the LORD shall be feen over them, and that the deeps of the rief them; and his arrow shall go forth as the shall dry up: and the pride of Assignifications and the long Godd shall shall be brought downs and the ferrent blow the trumper; and shall go with a shirl winds of the fourth.

1.5 The LORD of botts shall defend them, and they shall devour, and shall defend them, and they shall devour, and shall defend in his Name, fash the LORD.

with fling-flones, and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine, and they hall be filled like bowls, and as the corners of the alrar.
16 And the LORD their God fhall fire

them in that day as & flock of his people, for they shall be as the stones of a crown, lifted up, as an enfigne upon his land,

17 For how great is his goodness and how great is his beauty? corn shall make the young men cheerfull, and new wine the maids.

CHAP.

God to he fought untor and not idels: well fave and restore them.

Sk ye of the LORD rain in the ORD hall make bright clouds, and give them howres of rain, to every one graffe in the field.

For the idels have spoken vanity and the diviners have feen a lie and have told false dreams ; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flocks they were troubled, because there mas no thepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled against the sheepherds, and I punished the goats for the LORD of hosts hath visited his sheek the house of Judah, and hath made them

as his goodly horse in the battell.

4 Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the hall, out of him the batel-bowe, out of him every oppressent together.

And they hall be as mighty men which tread down their enemies in the mire of the freets in the battel and they half fight, because the LoRD is with them, and the riders on horfes hall be confounded.

And I will are nethen the house of Judah, and I will fave the house of lo-feph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them; and they shall be as though I had not cal them off: for I am the L o R D their God, and will hear them.

7. And shey of Ephraim shall be lite a mighty man, and their heart shall no joyce as through wine : year their children firall fee it, and be glad, their heat fhall rejoyce in the L O R D.

8 I will hiffe for them, and guber them, for I have redeemed them; and they hall increase as they have increased

9 And I will fowe them among the people, and they hall remember me h far countreys, and they hall live with their children, and turn again.

10 I will bring them again also out d the land of Egypt, and gother them out of Affyria, and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon, and place thall not be found for them.

11 And he shall paffe thorow the fe with affidion, and hall fmice the waver

-

ev.

Ta

foo

in:

the in

1

Judahs reflaurations

genulations agree must be a construction of the following the following the following the following the following the following the following following the following following of following following of following foll

O Pen thy doors O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy cedars.

Howl fir tree for the cedar is fallen,

because all the mighty are spoiled : howl, O ye oaks of Bashan, for the forest of the vintage is come down.

vintage is come advan3 ¶ There is a unice of the howling
of the hepherds; for their glory is
spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young
llons for the pride of Jordan is spoiled.
4 Thus faith the LORD my God, Feed

4 has faith the LOND my God, Feed the flock of the flaughter;
5 Whose possessions flay them, and hold themselves nor guilty: and they the fill themselves nor guilty and they for I m rich: and their own shepherds

pity them not.

ink the

live

ple

L

and

nake

ine

alt : o be

the

and

908

olity have

zain:

ocki

THE the

: for lock

hem

rnere

bar-fout

m(B)

n the they with

all be

afe of

Elo-

place 204

e cal their

e like

il re-

chil

heart

mber and

afed. g the

with

out of

n out

into

and

he fea

W190

river Gyris

in the down AR 6 For I will no more pity the ina los I will deliver the men every one into his neighbours hand, and into the hand of his king, and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them.

7 And I will feed the flock of flaughters took unto me two flaves the one I called Beauty and the other I called Bands, and

I fed the flock.

8 Three thepherds also I cut off in one moneth, and my foul loathed them, and their foul also abhorred me.

o Then faid I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die : and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off, and let the reft car every one the fleth of another

10 ¶ And I took my ftaff.even Beauty, and cut it afunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the

It And it was broken in that day : and fo the poor of the flock that waited upon ic, knew that it was the word of the LORD.

12 And I faid unto them. If ye think good, give me my price : and if not forbanfo they weighed for my price thirty

pieces of filver.

13 And the LORD faid unto me,Caft it unto the potter: a goodly price, that I was prized at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of filver, and cast them to

14 Then I cut afunder mine other ftaff, even Bands, that I might break the bro-therhood between Judah and Ifrael. 15 ¶ And the LORD faid unto me,

Take unto thee yet the inflruments of a

foolin hepherd.

16 Fer lo, I will raife up a mepherd in the land, which thall not vifit those that be cut off neither hal feek the your onemor heal that that is broken nor feed that that flandeth flill ! but he fall eat the fieft of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17Wo to the idol fleepherd that leaveth the flock: the fword flest be upon his arm, and upon his right eye t his arm fall be clean dried up, and his right eye fall be utterly darkened.

for Ifrael, faith the LORD, which firercheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man within him.

Behold. I will make Jerufalem a cup of crembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the fiegesboth

against Judah, and against Jerusalem.

3 And in that day will I make
Jerusalem a burdensom stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it fail be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together

againft ir.

In that day, faith the LORD, I will fmite every horfe with aftonifment and his rider with madnesse, and I will open mine eyes upon the bouse of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindneffe.

5 And the governours of Judah shall fay in their heart. The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my frength in the

6 ¶ In that day will I make the goamong the wood, and like a torch of fire in a fheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hands: nd on the left : and Jerufalem thall be inhabited again in her own places even in lerufalem

7 The LORD also shall fave the tents of Judah first that the glory of the house of David, and the glory of the Inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnific

themselves against Judah.

In that day hall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerufalem, and he thap is feeble among them at that day, shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God; as the angel of the L ORD before them.

9. And it shall come to passe in that day, that I will feek to deftroy all the nations that come against Jeru-Calem.

falem.

10 And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of sipplications, and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall not upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall not upon me whom they have pierced. mourn for him as one mourneth for hie onely fon and hall be in bitterneffe fe as one that is in bitternelle for bis Arft-born.

II In that day hall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Me-

12 And the land shall mourn, even family apart, the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart : the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart a

apart, and their wives apart : the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart.

14 All the families that remain every family apart, and their wives apart.

C.H.A.P.

C H A P. XIII.

1 Fernselems purgation from idolatrie,
7 The death of Christ, and the trial of a third part.

N that day there hall be a fountain opened to the house of David, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for san and for uncleanneffe.

And it hall come to paffe in that day, faith the LORD of hofts, that I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land: a they shal no more be remembred: and alfo I will cause the prophets & the unclean spirit to paste out of the land.

3 And it shall come to passe, that when any shall yet prophetie, then his father and his mother that begat him, shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live: for thou nate bitms a now mat not live: for thou proceeds its in the Name of the LO RD: and his father and his mother that begat hims, shall thrust him thorow when he propheticsh.

4 And it shall come to passe, in that day, that the prophets shall be assumed even one of his visions when he had pro-

efied : meither hall they wear a rough garment to deceive.

But he shall fay, I am no prophet. I.

om an hubandman: for man taught me to keep cattell from my youth.

6 And one shall fay unto hims What are these wounds in thine hands: Than he. all, answers Those with which I. was wounded in the house of my friends.

74 Awakes O (wordsagaind my shepkerd, and against the man shat is my fellow, faith the Lord of hosts; smite the shep-fred, and the sheep shalls featurered, and it will surm mine hand upon the little ower.

8 And it shall come to passe, that is

8 And it hall come to paffe, that in all the land, faith the LORD, two pares

therein shall be cut off, and die; but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part thorow the fire, and will, refine them as filver is refued, and will try them, as gold is tried they had call on my Name, and I will hear them : I willifay It is my copie : and they faall fay, The LORD at

The defroyers of Perisidem defroyed.

4 The coming of theritals and the graces of his hingdom.

Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midth of thee.

2 For I will gather all nations against Jerufalem to bartell, and the city fail! taken, and the houses rified, and the we pen ravified and half of the city hall go orth into captivity, and the refidue of se people shall not be cut off from the eity.

Then hall the LORD go forth and

3 Then that I ne Loku or over and fight againft those nations as when he fought in the day of battell.

4 And his feet that I fam in that day apon the mount of olives which is before lerulatem on the eath sad the mount of olives that it cleave in the midft thereof olives that it cleave in the midft thereof toward the eath and toward the wells and the state of the state of the state of the mountain shall remove toward the sorth, and half of it toward the fouth.

5 And ye fall fee to the valley of 5 And ye mail nec to the valley of the measurains: for the valley of the mountains thall reach unto Ara! yeave thall fee libeaus ye fled from before the earth qualie in the dayes of Ilrain king of Judah: and the LORD my God hall comes and all the faints with thee

6 And it shall come to passe in the

But it thall be one day, which ball be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it feall come to paffe, that at

evening-time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day, that il. wing waters shall go out from Jerusalem: half of them roward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder fes ; in

fummer and in winter hall it be.
9 And the LORD hall be king over all the earth : in that day shall there is one LORD, and his Name one.

10 All the land hall be turned as a plain from Geba to Rimmon, fourh of Jerufs. lem:and it shall be lifted up & inhabited in her place : from Beajamins gate, unto th ner place of the first gate, unto the cor-ner gate, and from the tower of Han-niel, unto the kings wine-presses.

Pti

the of

Th

fay,

6

ferr

whe

all ar

inted Lon Stera

and f

thee w

7911 44 HOULD

da ye

be L

14 3

unto ci ad in

13 \

II And men frall'dwell in it, and there fall be no more utter destruction : bar Jerusalem shall be fafely inhabited.

12 And this shall be the plague where with the LORD wil imite all the people, that have fought against lerufalem: their flesh shall confume away, while they c away , while they Rand upon their feet, and their eyes thall confume away in their holes, and their tongue shall confume away in their

13. And it fall come to pade in the that a great tumult from the LORD hall be among them, and they hall by hold every one on the band of his neigh-bour, and his hand faall rife up again the hand of his neighbour. 14 And Judah also hall fight at len-

falem, and the wealth of all the heather round about shall be garbered tegether gold, and filver, and apparell in great undance.

15 And fo hall be the plague of the corfe, of the mule, of the camel, and of the affe, and of all the beafts that hall ke

in thefe tents, as this plague.

16 ¶ And it shall come to passe, the very one that is left of all the nation which came against Jerusalem, shall come op up from yeer to yeers, to worship the king, the LORD of holts, and to keep ne feast of cabernacles.

17 And it shall be, that whose will

not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jorufalem, to worship the King, the LORD of hofts, even upon

them shall be no rain.
18 And if the family of Egypt go not up-and come not that have no rate that hall be the plague wherewith the LoRI will finish each of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and after maintenance of all nations.

that come not up to beep the feat of sabernacles.

the

ing

all

107

hall

tu

H.

em: and in

e le

riel

uú

ned

into

100 ans-

here

bur

iere.

they

eyes and their that ORD l by igh-ainfl cru ghtn then

gren

f thi all be ioni even p the keep

f the the c

upon o not

thest

ORE

or up

nt of cions

910

an ¶ In that day shall there be upon the bells of the hories, HOLINES UNTO THE LORD, and the post in the LORD's house shall be like the third believe the about the same that the same the same the same the same the same the same the same the same the same that the same the same the same the same the same that the same the same the same that owls before the altar.

21 Yeasevery pot in Jerufalers , and in

Judahs fall be Holineffe unto the LORD of hofts, and all they that facrifices thall come and take of them; and feethe there-in : and in that day there shalbe no more the Canasnize in the house of the LORD of hofts.

#### SMALACHI.

CHAP. I. Melachi complaineth of Ifraels unkind-uefe, 6 of their irreligiousnesse, 12 and

He burden of the word of the LORD to Ifrael by Malachi.
2 I have loved you, faith 2 I have loved you a faith the Lo RD:per ye fay. Wherein haft thou loved us that the Lord.

vet Lloved Jaco And I hated Efaurend laid his mount-

aim and his heritage wafte, for the dra-Whereas Edom faith, We are impo fed, but we will return , and build written, and before thus faith the LORD of botts. They hall build, but I will their down; and they hall call them. The border of wickednesses, and the people against whom the LORD buth isgion for ever-

And your eyes shall fee, and ye shall The LORD will be magnified from

order of Ifrael. 6 TA fon honoureth his father, and a creat his mafter. If then I be a father, there is mine honour? and if I be a ma-

where is mine, honour ! and if I is a maleroshere is my feet. Gight the LOUD of
both anto you. O grieflas that despite my
Name ! and ye fay Wherein have we dejoid thy Name!

7 Its offer polluted bread upon mine
star is my es my. Wherein have, we polard theelin shar ye fay I he rable of the
LARD is controppible.

8 And if ye offer the blinde for facalfictuit not evil! and if ye offer the lame
as fach it in or evil! offer it now unrow
the premour: will be be pleased with
the accept thy performalish the lo. Que
of hafts!

9. And now I pray, you befeech God-

of befis!

And sown pray, yous befeech Gods he will be gracious, unto us t this authen by your means; will he regard to prefernishith the Lokk of holes?

As Who is there even among you that would have the doors for sough! 5 neither a yet indie five on mine aleas for suph. I have no pleasure in you. Saith the Loke of holes neither will I accept u offering at your hand.

ne Loud of boths, neither will I accept as offering it your hand.

It For from the rising of the funcerea must be going down of the funce, may have fail by great among the Gentiless and in every place incende flaid be offer-damen by hame, and a pure offering; it may Name flaid, be great among the failtendaith the Loyat of bridgs.

2. I hat ye have pregimed it, in that a fay. The table of the Loy 3. D is pol-used and the funit thereofs over his mean founcemake.

contemptible.

13 Ye faid alfo, Behold, what a wearithe is it, and ye have funffed at it, faith LORD of hofts, and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the fick: thus ye brought an offering: should I accept this of your hand, faith the LORD !

14 But curfed be the deceiver , which hath in his flock a mater and voweth and facrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I con a great king, faith the LORD of hofts, and my Name is dread-

all among the heathen.

tall among the nearmen.

C H A P. II.

1 The priefts reproved for neglett of counant, 11 the people for idelarry.

14 for adultry, 17 and infidelity.

A Na now, Ove priefts, this commindment is for you.

15 mill may have add five will not

If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my Name, faith the LORD of hous, I will reame latti the LORGO or notite. I will curfe your bleffings yes. I have corfed them alreadys because ye do not lay it to hear. 3 Behold it will corrupt your feed and fyread, dung upon your faces - ven the dung of your foleran feats, and one fhall

take you away with it.

4 And ye hall know that I know fent

And ye shall know that I know fent this commanders unto your that my coverant might be with Levis faith the Lorn of holts.

9 My, owerant was with him of life and peace, and I gave them to him for the fear whereast he feared meaning was afraid before my Name.

6 The law of truth was he his meanth and industry was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and requery and did um many away from iniquaty.

7 For the petells lips doubl keep knowledge, and they should feek the law at his mouths for he is the melfenger of the Lorn of hosts.

at his months for he is the messenger or the LORID of hosts.

8 But ye are departed out of the way a ye have coughed many to sharehold he was the have corrupted the covenant of Levis latith the LORID of hosts.

9 Therefore have 1 also madey but contemptible and base before all the peoples according as ye have not kept my wayer-but have been partiall in the law.

10 Have we not all one sather; hatch not one God created us? why do we deal reacherously every man against his breather a by profaning the covenant of our there's by profaning the covenant of our ther , by profaning the covenant of our

Jindah hath dealt treasheroutly and unination is committed in lifrary a Jerufalem : for Judah hath pro-the halinesse of the L. o. R. D. which ned th e loved, and bath married the daughter

of a figurage god.

12 The Lond will cut off the manthat doth this the mafter and the febalurout of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him
that offereth an effering unto the LOND

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the L O R D with tears, with weeping, and with crying out-info-much that he regarded not the offering ny more or receiverh it with good will at your hand.

14 Ther ye fay Wherefore Because the haft dealt treacheroutly: yet a fee thy
companion and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And did not he make one ? yet had he the refidue of the fpirit : and wherefore one? that he might feek a godly feed : therefore take heed to your fpirits and let none deal trescheroully against the

wife of his youth.
16 For the L o R Dake God of Ifrael faith-that he hateth purting away for one covereth violence with his garment faith the LORD of hofts: therefore take heed to

your fpirir. ye deal not trescheroufly. our words : yet ye fay Wherein have we wearied him? when ye fay. Every one that doth evil , 19 good in the fight of the L o R D, and he delighteth in them, or where is the God of judgement

Of the mellenger majesty, and grace of Christ. 6 Of the rebestion & survivales. 13 and inside try of the people. 16 The promise of blessing to them that fear

DEhold I will fend my mellengers and lie fall prepare the way before me ; d & LORD, whom ye feek, hal fuddenly come to his temple t even the meffenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in : be-hold be that come faith \$LORD of holis.

But who may abide the day of his coming ! and who that fland when he ap eareth ! for he is like a refiners fire and

like fullers fooc.

3. And he hall fit as a reflact and purifice of lives? and he hall purific the fons of Levisand purge them as gold and filver-that they may offer unto the LoRD as offering in righteoufneffe.

4. Then hall the offerings of Judah and Jerufalem be pleafant unto the LORD, as in the days of old-and as in former yeers.

And Laul come near to vous to judge.

5 And I wil come neer to you to judge-nent, and I will be a fwift witnes against ment, and I will be a wife wirne against the forcerers, and against the additerers, and against faile (weirers, and against table that opperfie the hireling in his wages the widow and the fatherless, & that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not mediath the LORD of helts.

6 For I som the LORD I change not the father than the father t

erefore ye fons of Jacob are not confu-

T Even from the dayes of your fathere we are gone away from mine ordinances and have not kept them : return nto me and I wil return unto you faith to RD of hofts : but ye faid Wherein

sall we remra?

8 ¶ Will a man rob God? yet ye have
obbed me. But ye fay, Wherein have we
ebbed thee? In titbes and offerings.

9 Ye are curfed with a curfe ; for ye ve robbed me even this whole natio 10 Bring ye all the tithes into the flore boufe , that there may be meat in min house; and prove me now herewithshith the LORB of hotts if I wil not open you the windows of beaven and pour you out a bleffing , that there Shall not be room enough to receive it.

And I will rebuke the devourer for our fakes : and he hall not deftroy the fruits of your ground, neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the

field faith the LORD of hofts

12 And all nations hall call you'b fed : for ye halbe a delight fom land fe the LORD of hofts.

13 Your words have been floure me faith the LORD; yet ye fag. What

have we spoken so much against thee?

14 Ve have said; It is vain to serve God: and what prosit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have iked mournfully before the L o R p of hofts !

15 And now we call the proud happy; up-yea- they that tempt God are even de-

livered

16 Then they that feared the Long pake often one te another and the LOND hearkened , and heard it; and a book of remembrance was written before himfor them that feared the LORD, and the thought upon he Name.

17 And they shall be mine, faith the

LORD of hoften in that day when I make man spareth his own sorthat ferverhim
18 Then shall ye return, and disem

between the righteous and the wicked by tween him that ferreth God, and him that ferreth him not.

CHAP. Gods judgement on the wickel: 4 hr exhorieth to the hudy of the lam 5 and telleth of Blijahr coming and office. Or behold , the day cometh that hall

burn as an oven , and all the pro ble : and the day that cometh hall but them up faith the LORD of hofts, that a first leave them neither root nor branch.

mail leave them neither voor not prints.

2 Sur unto you that fear my Nimm hall the fun of righteoutheffe rife sight heating in his wingsond ye that go tend and grow up as calves of the full.

3 And ye shall tread down the winder for they faall be aften under the folies your feets in the day that I shall do the faith the Lo Rop of hors.

4 Remember ye the law of Mofes by ferrant which I commanded unto bining.

fervant, which I commanded unto him Horeb for all Ifrael, with the flatutes &

judgements.
5 ¶ Behold, I will fend you Elijahi prophet . before the coming of the grand dreadfull day of the LORD.

6 And he shall turn the heart of the fitters to the children and the heart of the children to their fathers left I come, and fmite the earth with a cusfe.



Printed by the Companie of STATIONERS,

Cor mundum crea in me Deus 20 = 51





10017A

To The Edit of the Control of the Co

LITET NEED

## THE GOSPEL ACCORDING

## to faint MATTHEW.

CHAP.

The genealogie of Christ from Abraham to Joseph: 18 His conception and birth. 19 to enge! intiffeth the misseeming stengths of Toseph. and interpretes the name of Christ.

He book of the generation of seins Christ. the son of David-y son of Abraham. 19 The angel Satisfieth the misdeeming

2 Abraham begat Ifaacs and Ifaac begat Jacobs

and his brethren 3 And Judas begar Phares and Zara of Themar, and Phares begat Efrom, and

Efrom begat Aram. 4 And Aram begat Aminadab, and Aminadab begar Naaffon , and Naaffon

begat Salmon.

5 And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab, and Booz begat Obed of Ruth, and Obed begar leffe. And Jeffe begar David the king

of And Jeffe begar David the kings and David the king begar Solemon of her first shad been the wife of Urlas.

7 And Solomon begar Robosum and Bobonn begar Abias, and Abia begar Afa.

8 And Aip legar Jofasharts, and Jofasha legar Joram, and Joram begar Ozias.

9 And Ozias begar Josasham, and Joratam begar Arias.

2 And Ozias begar Josasham, and Joratam begar Arias.

10 And Ezekias begar Manaffce, and Manaffes begat Amon, and Amon begat

It And Jolias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon

12 And after they were brought to Ba-blon lectonias begat Salathiel, and Sa-lathiel begat Zorobabel. 13 And Zorobabel begat Abiad, and Abud begat Eliakim, and Eliakim begat

14 And Azor begat Sadoc, and Sadoc epst Achim, and Achim begat Eliud.

15 And Fliud begut Eleazar, and Elea-ter begat Matthan, and Marthan begat

16 And Jacob begar Josephsthe husband of Mary, of whom was born Jefus, who is called Chrift.

17 So all the generations from Abra-ham to David-are fourteen generations : d from David untill the carrying away into Babylon, are fourteen generations : and from the carrying away into Babylon

mattem the carrying away into assoyion auto Chrish, are fourteen generations.

18 9 Now the birth of Jefus Chrish ins estain wife: When is his mother. Mary was espoused to Joseph. (before they came together) he was found with childe of the boly Ghosh.

19 Thes Joseph her kurband, being a but man, and not willing to make her a poblike example, was minded to put her away civilis.

y privily o But while he thought on these age, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, faying, Joph, thou fon of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife, for that which is conceived in her. Is of the holy Ghoft.

is conceived in ners is of the nony Genoric.

21 And the shall bring forth a fon-and
thou shalt call his Name Jesus: for he
shall save his people from their sines.

22 (Now all this was done, that it
might be fulfilled which was spoken of

the Lord by the prophet, faying, 23 Beholds virgin shall be with childes and shall bring forth a for and they shall call his Name Emmanuel, which being

nterpretedis God with us.)

24 Then Joseph being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: 25 And knew her not , till the had brought forth her first-born fon ; and he called his Name Jeius.

CHAP

C H A P. 11.

1 The wife men are directed to Christ by aftar: 11 They worship him and offer presents. 14 Foseth Reeth into Egypt with Fesus and his mother. 16 Herod stayeth the children. 20 and dieth.

Ow when Jeffs was born in Berh-lehem of Judea in the dayes of He-rod the king: beholds there came wife men from the eaft to Jerufalem. 2 Saying Where is he that is born king

of the Jews ! for we have feen his ftar in

the caft, and are come to worship him, 3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all jerufalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where

rist should be born.
And they faid unto him. In Berb-5 And they faid unto him. In Bern-lehem of Judea : for thus it is written by

the prophet;
6 And thou Bethlehem in the land of

of And thou Betalehem in the land of Jada, art not the leaft among the princes of Juda; for out of thee shall come a governours that shall pade my people Ifrael.

7 Then Herods when he had grively called the write mean, enquired of them diligently what time the fair appeared:

8 And he feat them to Betalehem apple faid, Go, and featch diligently for the young childes, and when ye have found him bring me word agains that I may come and worship him also,

9 When they had beard the king, they departed and los, the flar which they saw in the east, went before them, till is tame, and tood over where the young

came, and flood over where the young childe was.

childe was.

10 When they faw the flars they sejoyced with succeding great joy.

11 T And when they were come into
he bouleshoy faw the young childre with
Mary his mothers and fell down, and
worthipped him 1 and when they had
opened shelr treasures they preferred
unto him gifts, gold, and frankincomfa,
and myrthe. and myrrhe, 12 And

will and

hen

beh him

83 and the

fpol

of h

yond

in th

is fp

18

Gali

Pere

net i

and ]

20/

and f

21

and h

22 and th teachi

ng al

ser of

24 /

Syria

fick p

Were which

the pa

1 Wh

A

16

12 And being warned of God in a dream, that they fould not return to Herod, they departed into their own countrey another way.

13 And when they were departed be-hold, the angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream faying, Arise and take e young childe and his mother and flee into Egypt, and be thou there untill I bring thee word : for Herod will feck the young childe to deftroy him

14 When he arose, he took the young childe and his mother by night, and de-

parted into Egypt :

15 And was there until the death of Hespoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying Out of Egypt have I called my Son.

15 ¶ Then Herod, when he saw that he

was mocked of the wife men-was exceeding wroth and fent forth and flew all the all the coafts thereof from two yeers old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wife men

Then was folfilled that which was fpoken by Jeremie the prophet, faying, 18 In Rama was there a voice heard, Immentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping, for her chil-dren, and would not be comforted, be-

cause they are not. old an angel of the Lord appeareth in a

dream to lofeph in Egypts
20 Saying, Arife, and take the young
childe and his mother, and go into the fand of Ifrael : for they are dead which

fought the young childes life.

childe and his mother and came into the

land of Ifracl. 22 Bur when he heard that Archelans as our when he neard that Archeraus did reign in Judes in the room of his fuber Herod, he was afraid to go thither: norwithflanding, being warned of God in a dream he turned glide into the parts of Galilee;

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazarethsthat it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He hall be called a Nazarene.

Those days are the support and meat: 5 He beptizeth. 8 The fruit of repeatement. 12 Christ to beptize the support and the support of the supp 2 And faying Repent ye : for the king-

3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esstas, saying. The voice of one crying in the wildernesse. Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths

And the fame John had his raiment of esmels hair and a leathern girdle about his foins and his ment was locusts

sd wilde honey.

en went out to him Jernfalem Then went out to mind and all Judes, and all Judes, and all the region round had his journal bout fordann of him in for-6 And were baptized of him in for-ism, confession their fine.

7 9 But when he faw many of the Plat rifees and Sadduces come to his beprisme he faid unto them, O general of vipers, who tath warned you to fee from the wrath to come ?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits men

for repentance

9 And think not to fay within your felves, We have Abraham to one fither: for I fay unto your that God is able of thefe flones to raife up children unto Abraham.

10 And now alfo the ax is laid ume the root of the trees : therefore even tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repent race : but be that cometh d. ter me is mightier then I whose foer I am not worthy to bear he shall baptize you with the holy Ghoft, and with fire.

12 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will thorowly purge his floor-and gather his wheat into the garner : but will bun

up the chaff with unquenchable fire.
13 Then cometh Jefus from Galilette Jordan unto lohn-to be baptized of him: 14 But John forbad him faying I have

need to be baptized of thee, and comes thou to me

15 And Jefus answering, faid unto him Soffer it to be fo now : for thus it be-Then he fuffered him.

16 And Jefus, when he was baptized went up ftraightway out of the water : and los the heavens were opened uno him, and he faw the Spirit of God defeending like a dove , and lighting upon

17 And loss voice from heaven laying. This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleafed.

I Christ fagesh, and is tempted, 17 in ginneth to preach. 18 cauch fomite be apolites, 23 and beatesh au the lif-caled.

Hen was Jefus led up of the fpint iato the wilderneffe, to be remped of the devil.

2 And when he had fasted fourt dayes, and fourry nights, he was afterward an himgred.

3 And when the tempter came to him

he faid If thou be the Son of God, com mand that these frones be made brest

4 But he answered and faid. It is will ten. Man shall not live by bread aloss but by every word that proceedeth on of the mouth of God.

5 Then the devil taketh him up into

the holy city, and fetterh him on a piacele of the temple,

6 And faith unto him. If thou beth

Son of God-caft thy left down; for his written. He shall give his angels dam concerning thee-and in their hands the shall bear thee up, left at any time has dash thy foot against a stone 7 lefus faid unto him. It is writte again. Thou shall not rempt the Les

shy God.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up inte n exceeding high mountain, and he

Chap, v.

malf the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them s

will I give thee, if thou wile fall down

Pla-

fice

meet

YOU?

e of

onto

UNCO

ruit:

HEE

há-

Des I

ptite

lee to

him : have

omed

it be-

tized

ater :

unso

od deupon

in fag-

hom I

17 le-

be dif fpirit

mpred

fourty after

e him come

rest.

s writ-

alone up inte a pina be the or it is charge as they ne thus

e Lord

and worthip me. 10 Then faith Jefus unto him-Get thee bence-Satan : for it is written. Thou fast thip the Lord thy God and him one-

ly halt thou ferve. Then the devil leaveth him, and chold, angels came and ministered unto

12 ¶ Now when Jefus had heard that he was calt into prifon, he departed

into Galilce. 12 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the fea-coasts in the borders of Zabuion

and Nephthali. 14That it might be fulfilled which was

fpoken by Efairs the prophet faying, 15 The land of Zabulon, and the land fre. od for ather of Nephthalis by the way of the fca beburn

yond Jordan Galilee of the Gentiles : 16 The people which fat in darkneffe, fin great light : and to them which far in the region and fhadow of death-light

fprung up. reach, and to fay, Repent, for the king-

om of beaven is at hand.

18 4 And Jefus walking by the fea of Gailee, faw two brethren, Simon called Peters and Andrew his brothers caffing a net into the fea (for they were fifters.)
19 And he faith unto them. Follow me,

and I will make you fifthers of men. 20 And they ftraightway left their nets;

and followed him.

21 And going on from thence, he faw other two brethrens James the fon of Ze-beleesand John his brothers in a faip with Zebede their fathersmending their nets; and he called them.

23 And they immediatly left the thips

at her inher, and followed him.

23 ¶ And Jefus went about all Galilee,
tashing in their fynagogucs-and preachnig the gople of the kingdom- and healing all manner of fickneffe, and all man-

ner of difease among the people. A4 And his fame went thorowour all 5713: and they brought unto him all fith people, that were taken with divers fillaties, and togments, and those which were posterior with devile s and, those which were housely as year, and those which were housely as year, and the week of the second of the passes of the second the passes and be healed them.

the palies and he healed them.

§ And there followed him great renitudes of people-from Galisies and from
Detapois-and from Bermia-from, and from
lates and from beyond Jordan.

§ Who are bieffed, 13, 24 The anofiles
it the fight and foil of the worlds, and
the city on a bits.

5 Bleffed are the meek : for they fall erit the earth,

6 Bieffed are they which do hunger and thirft after righteoufneffe : for they

mall be filled. Bleffed are the mercifull : for they

hall obrain mercy. 8 Bleffed are the pure in heart : for

they shall fee God. 9 Bieffed are the peace-makers : for

they shall be called the children of God. to Bleffed are they which are perfe-cuted for righteouineffe fake : for theirs

is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Biessed are ye when men shall re-vile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you faisly for my fake :

12 Rejoyce, and be exceeding glad ; for great is your reward in heaven : for fo perfecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13 The are the falt of the earth : but if the falt have loft his favour, wherewith mall it be falted ? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be caft out, and to be troden under foot of men

14 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is fet on an hill, cannot be hid.

15 Neither do men light a candicand flick,and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light fo fine before men that they may fee your good works, and glorifie your father which is in heaven,

17 Think not that I am come to de-froy the law or the prophets. I am nor come to defroy, but to fulfill.

18 For verily I fay unto you. Till hea. ven and earth paffe, one jot, or one title all be fulfilled.

19 Whofoever therefore thall break one of these least commandments, and shall reach men so he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven; but whosoever shall do and teach them, the fame hall be called grout in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you. That except your righteousnesses that exceed the righ-eousnesses of the seribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdon

21 AVe have heard that it was faid by them of old time. Thou hait not kill a and whofoever hall kill, hall be in dan-

and who (oever shall kill) shall be in danger of the judgement.

22 But I fay unto you that who foever is angry with his brother without a cause, shall be in danger of the indgement as mad who foever shall fay unto his brother Rachas shall be in danger of the counce! a but who foever shall fay. Thus fool shall be in danger of the counce! a but who foever shall fay. Thus fool shall be in danger be shell free.

24 Leave there they gift before they brother has bought against the 2

24 Leave there they gift before they first they fool they should be shall be shall be should be shall be should be shall b

th city on an hill.

Also sening the multinusers he went.

Also sening the multinusers he went.

Also sening the multinusers he went.

Also sening the multinusers he went the altax, and there reasonable the sening the se

fur

the in

bre

if t

the

grea

for

the e

God

25 chen of W body life i

raim

26 they gathe ther

tr th 27 (2f 3k 28

ment. bow t

29 i

Solon like or 30.1

o mie be not

rie E

31 7

at f

r whe 32 ( emili 33 B God-an

things 1

34 T

thought unto the Christ biddet Bertet the fire

to mercy in the

4

4 wil

at any time the advertary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prifon.

15 Verily I fay unto thee, Tho y no means come out thence, till thou

haft paid the untermost farthing.

27 The have heard that it was faid by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery.

28 But I fay unto you. That who foever looketh on a woman to lust after her-bath committed adultery with her al-

ready in his heart.

29 And if thy right eye offend thees pluck it out and calt it from thee : for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perith, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend theco cut it off, and call it from thee; for it is profitable for thee that one of thy membershould perith, and not that thy whole body thould be cast into hell. 31 It hath been faid. Whofoever shall

out away his wife, let him give her a

put away his wife- let him give her a writing of divorcement. 22 But I fay unto you, the wholever failiput away his wife- faving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to com-mix adaltery; and whosever shall marry her that is divorced, committeeth adul-

her that is assertion.

And the series of th

city of the great rang.

136. Neither thair thou forear by thy heads because thou canst not unabe one hair white or blatts.

237 But far, your communication be, 358 But Far, your communication be, 359, say, say; for whatforever is more then there, coment of evil;

28. ¶ Ye have heard that it hash been failed, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for

39 But I fay unto you, that ye resist be evil; but whosever shall smite thee thy right cheek, turn to him the and every on the right cheeks there to him the every alige.

40 And if any man will fue shee at the haw and this way thy coats det him have thy closh alife.

41 And whatever shall compell thee to go 2 miles go with him twans.

42 Give to him that affects they and from him that would borrow of thee, some one than way.

then not thou way.

43 5 Ye have heard that it hath been fails. Thou field love thy neighbour, and has the same than the same thing.

base abou that love thy neighbour, and base thine camy; 44 Bet I fay unto your; Love you member shipfer show that care quite do pod to chem that the yout and you and effective you is

145 That we may be the children of your Fasher which shis heaven a for he maketh his fun to rife on the evilland on the good, and dendesh gain on the just, and on the nature.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye ! do not even the publicanes the fame ? 47 And if ye fainte your brethren only,

what do you more then others? do not even the publicanes fo?

48 Be ye therefore perfect, even at your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

CHAP. VI.

I Chrift continueth his fermon foeaking of aims. 5 prayer. 14 forgiving mu bretbren. 16 fasting . 19 where me treasure is to be laid up. 24 of serving God and mammon

Take beed that ye do not your alms before men , to be feen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

2 Therefore, when thou doeft thise alms, do not found a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do, in the fysi-gogues, and in the freets, that they am have glory of men. Verille I

gogues and in the arrects, that they aim have glory of men. Verily I for may you, they have their reward.

3 But when thou doeft aims, let my thy left hand know what thy right dott.

4 That thine aims may be in fecure and thy Father which feeth in from himself 6 and remaind the feeth.

himfelf fhail reward thee openly. 5 ¶ And when thou prayeth thou has not be as the hypocrates are: for the ove to pray flanding in the fyagogasi and in the corners of the firecastating

may be feen of men. Verily I for any you they have their reward.

6 But thou when thou prayeft, ear into thy closet, and when thou half he thy door, pray to thy Father which is a fecret, and thy Father which fethis fecret, shall reward thee openly.

y But when we pray, use not value peritions, as the heathen do: for the think that they shall be heard for this much speaking.

8 Be not ye cherefore like unto then: re your Fomer knoweth what thing it for your For ave need of before ye afk him. o After this manner therefore pray wi

Our Father which art in heaven hallow be thy Name.

10 Thy kingdom come. Thy sillk

10 Thy singeon come. In sus-done in each as it is in boxen. 11 Cive us shir day our daily brei. 12 And floogive on our debts, as it forgive our debteous. 123 And dead as not into tempraish but deliverans from estile Forthise in its

impleme and the power, and the glaps or ever. Amen.

nor over Anon.

"14 For , first forgive mes the treipaffes, your besternly Father willish fo forgive you.

No Bust if ye forgive not men the treipaffes, met ther will your Father begive your treipaffes.

"me of Mesessicischen ye father der the hoppenberes to de donnenntelle they delivere to de donnenntelle they delivere to de donnenntelle they delivere to de de connenntelle they delivere to de connenntelle they delivered to delivere delivered to delivere delivered to delivere delivered to delivered to delivere delivered to delivered to delivered to delivere delivered to delivered to delivere delivered to delivered to delivere delivered to delivered to delivere delivered to delivered to delivere delivered to delivered to delivered to delivered to delivere delivered to delivere delivered to delivered to delivered to delivered to delivere delivered to delivered to delivered to delivered to delivere delivered to delivered to delivered to delivered to delivered to delivered to delivere delivered to delivered appear date most of fall. Verily 167 to you they have their revard.

27 therefrom when then fall to thin bent him bank, and was the fact.

28. Therefrom pear not arrowed fall, but may be fall fall to the fall.

Ċ

Yes

ulv

.

per

king

861

-

ving

alms

em:

you

thine efort fyuz-

t 100

doch:

t Mex

fink they

oguesi at they

CHES

eft fest

is is me eeth is

e shell cinte

inp șt

lloud

will be

rest.

.

e in th

e giun

e cieli willish

er bol n

ferret a and thy Father which feeth in

fecret, fall reward thee openly.

19 T Lay not up for your felves tresfure upon earth, where moth and ruft

deth corrupt , and where theeves break thorow and fteal : 10 But lay up for your felves treafures

ig heaven, where neither moth nor mit doth corrupt, and where theeves do not break thorow, nor fleat,

31 For where your treafure is, there will your heart be alfo.

The light of the body is the eye :

if therefore thine eye be fingle thy whole w hall be full of light. 23 But if thine eye be evil thy whole

body that be full of darknesse. If therefore the light that is in thee be darknesse how

great is that darknesse ?

14 No man can ferve two mafters : for either he will hate the one, and love the other or elfe he will hold to the one, and defpife the other. Ye cannot ferve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I fay unto you. Take no eight for your life, what ye hall cat, of where fall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye hall put on : is not

life more then meat, and the body then 26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they lowe not neither do they reap, not either into barns, yet your heavenly Fa-

therfeedeth them, Are ye not much better then they ?

27 Which of you by taking thought, canade one cubit-um o his flature?
28 And why take ye thought for raiment ! Confider the lilies of the field how they grow ; they toil not neither do

they fpin.
29 And yet I fay unto your that even domen in all his glory, was not arayed

like one of thefe.

30 Wherefore if God to clothe the feef the field, which to day is and o morrow is cast into the oven : shall so not much more clothe your O ye of itie faith ?

31 Therefore take no thought, faying, or sherewithall shall we be clothed ?

31 (For after all thefe things do the Gemiles feek ) for your heavenly Father with that ye have need of all thefe

33 But feek ye first the kingdom of God and his righteousnesses all these thines thall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the thought for the things of it felf: fufficient

motheday is the evil thereof.

C H A P. VIF.

Child reprove th raft suggestions, 6 fordeth to cast holy things to dogs 7 exnteth to prayer, 13 and to enter in at

birnt to progres 13 and 10 enfor an all the first process of the first p

4 Or how wilt thou fay to thy brothers Let me pull out & more out of thine eve and behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

5 Thou hypocrites first cast out the beam out of thine own eye: and then thair thou feeclearly to caft out the more

out of thy brothers eye.

6 T Give not that which is hely unto the dogs neither caft ye your pearls ! fore fwine: left they trample them under

their feet, and turn again and rent you.
7 9 After and it hall be given your feek, and we mall finde : knock , and it

shall be opened unto you. 8 For every one that afkethereceiveth :-

and he that feeketh, Andeth's and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

9 Or what man is there of your whom if his fon ask bread, will he give him

a frone

10 Or if he afk a fife, will he give him a ferpear ?

11 If ye then being evil-know bow to give good gifts unto your children how much more hall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him

12 Therefore all things what foever ye would that men fould do to you, de ye

the prophets. wide is the gate, and broad is the way that leadeth to de@ruetfon , and man there be which go in thereur's

14 Because thrait in the gates and not-

and few there be that finde it.

15 T Beware of false prophers, which come to you in theeps clothing but in wardly they are ravening wolves.

16 Ye shall know them by their fruited

Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thiftles?

17 Even fo every good tree bringetts forth good fruit : but a corrupt tree bringerh forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupe tree bring!

forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewen down, and calt into the fire 20 Wherefore by their fruits ye mall

21 Not every one that faith umo

Lord Lord firall enter into the kingdom of heaven ; but he that dorn the will of

my Father which is in heaven.

21 Many will fay to me in that d Lord, Lord, have we not properted in thy Name ; and in thy Name have call out devis and in thy Name dose many wonderfull works?

23 And then will I profeste unto them; I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

24 Therefore, whofoever heareth thefe fayings of mine, and doth them; I will liken him unto a wife man, which built

gi.

gi

the

fai

æ

wit

faid

mai

1

unt

a ph

2

thes

fact

righ

of Jo

rifee

child

long

but t

groo:

16

cloth

is pu

17

to ol

and th

perith

onle

18

them

and w

ter is

thy has

and fo

diferie

egrapy.

the hen

21 Fc of tone

22 Bi

when he good co whole, from the

19

20 9

15

1

26 And every one that heareth these fayings of minesand doth them not, that likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the fand :

27 And the rain descended, and the Roods came, and the windes blew, and best upon that house, and it fell, and

great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to paffe when Jefus ad ended these fayings, the people were aftonifhed at his doftrine :

26 For he taught them as one having or H A P. VIII.

2. Chrift clean(ath the leper. 28The devils

driven out of two men, 31 go into the herd of fwine. When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes

followed kim-2 And beholds there came a lepersand worthipped him, faying, Lord, if thou

wilt, thou canft make me clean 3 And Jefus put forth his hand, and touched him faying, I will be thou clean. And immediately his leprofie was clean-

And Jefus faith unto him. See thou tell no man, but go thy way, hew thy felf to the prieft, and offer the gift that Mofes commanded, for a teilimony unto them

5 ¶ And when Jefus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a cen-

gurion, befeeching him,

6 And faying, Lord, my fervant lyeth at home fick of the palfie, grievoully tormented

7And Jefus faith unto him I will come

d heal him.

The centurion answered and faid, Lord I am not worthy that thou houlden come under my roof : but fpeak the word onely & my fervant shal be healed.

For I am a man under authority having fouldiers under me and I fay to this man, Go, and he goeth : and to another, Come, and he cometh : and to my fervant, Do this, and he doth it.

10 When Jefus heard it, he marvelled, and faid to them that followed, Verily, I fay unto you. I have not found fo great faith no not in Ifrael.

II And I fay unto you that many hall come from the east and west, and fall Gr down with Abraham, and Ifasc, and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven :

12But the children of the kingdom hal he cast out into outer darknesse; there hall be weeping and gnashing of teeth,
13 And Jesus (aid unto the centurion)

Go thy way, and as thou haft believed, fo be it done unto thee. And his fervant was healed in the felf fame hour.

14 ¶ And when Jefus was come into ters boufe, he faw his wives mother laid, and fick of a fever :

15 And he touched her hand, and the red unto them.

16 When the even was come, the rought unto him many that were polfpirite with his word , and healed all at were lick, ...

17 That ir might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet , saying, Himfelt took our infirmities, and bare our fickneffes.

18 Now when Johns faw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment

to depart unto the other fide.

19 And a certain feribe came and faid unto him, Master, I will follow thee whitherfoever thou goeft.

20 And Jefus faith unto him. The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nells : but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.

And another of his disciples faid unto him, Lord, fuffer me firft to go

and bury my father,

22 But Jefus faid unto him Follow mi and let the dead bury their dead 23 ¶ And when he was entered into a

hip, his disciples followed him 24 And behold , there arose a great tempeft in the fear infomuch that the hig was covered with the waves : but he way

alleep 25 And his disciples came to him and awoke him, faying, Lord, fave us : we

26 And he faith unto them. Why are ye fearfull, O ye of little faith! then he arofe, and rebuked the windes, and the fea, and there was a great calm.

27 But the men marvelled faying What manner of man is this, that even the windes and the fea obey him?

28 And when he was come to the other fide, into the countrey of the Gergefens there met him two poffeffed with devils-coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce fo that no man might paffely that way

29 Aud beholds they cried outstaying What have we to do with thee Jefus thou Son of God ? art thou come hither to torment us before the time ?

30 And there was a good way offfen them an herd of many fwines feeding.

31 So the devils befought him, fayi If thou caft us out, fuffer us to go sky inte the herd of fwine,

22 And be faid unto them, Go. And when they were come our, they went into the herd of fwine : and behold the whole herd of fwine ran violently down a fleep place into the fea, and perified in the

33 And they that kept them, fied, and went their wayes into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the poffested of the devils.

34 And behold the whole city came ou to meet Jefus ; and when they faw him they befought him that he would deput out of their coasts.

CHAP. Christ cureth the palfie , 9 cath Marthew , 10 eateth with publicus

and finners.

Nd he entred into a fin and paste And behold, they brought to him

man lick of the parlicalying on a beat at Jefus feeing their faith-faid unto the lid of the pallie. Son, he of good cherry line be toogiven thee.

0 43 Es

ŧ,

Was

ing

szed

ultinent

faid

thee

oxes

have

here

faid

0 80

n me,

into a

great e fhip

e 1134

as and

: 100

378 78

ien he

nd the

What

en the

to the a Ger-

d with

xceed.

affe by

favinge

us thou

her te

ff from

fayings o away

o. And

ent into

e whole a fleep

in the

ed- and

and told

n to the

ame out

aw him

d deput

caleti

ublicant.

d paffel

n chy.

bed; and

beende

ding.

And beholds certain of the fcribes house, and few the minstrels and the peohid within themfelves, This man blafphemeth.

4 And Jefus knowing their thoughts, fud, Wherefore think ye evil in your

5 For whether is easier to fay, Thy fins be forgiven thee: or to fay, Arife,

and walk ? 6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive fins, (then faith he to the fick of the palfie) Arife, take up thy bed, and go unto

thine house. 7 And he arofe, and departed to his

8 But when the multitude faw itsthey

marvelled, and glorified God, which had given fuch power unto men. 9 ¶ And as Jefus paffed forth from

thence, be faw a man, named Matthew, fitting at the receit of cuftom : and he faith unto him , Follow me, And he arofe, and followed him.

10 ¶ And it came to paffe, as Jefus fate at meat in the house, behold, many publicanes and finners came and fate down

with him and his disciples. 11 And when the Pharifees faw it they

faid unto his disciples, Why eateth your mafter with publicanes and finners

12 But when Jefus heard shat, he faid ato them. They that be whole need not a phylician, but they that are fick.

13 But go ye, and learn what that meneth I will have mercy, and not facrifice : for I am not come to call the righteous, but finners to repentance.

14 Then came to him the disciples of John faying. Why do we and the Pharifees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not ?

15 And Jefus faid unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them ? but the dayes will come, whon the brideoom thall be taken from them, and then all they fast.

16 No man putteth a piece of new dethunto an old garment for that which is put in to fill it up, taketh from the gament, and the rent is made worfe.

17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles : elfe the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bettles erish: but they put new wine into new ottles, and both are preferved.

18 While he spake these things unto them, behold there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, faying, My daugh-ter is even now dead: but come, and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. 19 And Jesus arose, and followed him,

and fo did his difciples.

20 (And behoid-a woman which was difesfed with an iffue of blood twelve pers, came behinde him, and touched the bem of his garment.

21 For the faid within her felf-If I may at touch his garment, I shall be whole. 22 But Jefos nirned him about, and when he faw her, he faid, Daughter, be of

sod comfort, thy faith hath made thee rem that hour.)

ple making a noise,

24 He faid unto them, Give place, for the maid is not dead, but fleepeth. And they laughed him to fcorn.

25 But when the people were put forthe he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arofe.

26 And the fame hereof went abroad

into all that land.

27 And when lefus departed thences two blinde men followed him, crying, and faying, Thou Son of David, have mercy on us.

28 And when he was come into the house, the blinde men came to him : and Jefus faith unto them, Belceve ye that I am able to do this ? they faid unto him; Yea, Lord, 29 Then touched he their eyes, faying,

According to your faith be it unto you.

30 And their eyes were opened : and Jefus firaitly charged them, faying, See that no man know it.

31 But they, when they were departed. spread abroad his fame in all & countrey.

32 As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man poffeffed

with a devil. 33 And when the devil was caft outs the dumb fpake: and the multitudes marveiled, faying, It was never fo feen in

Ifrael. 34 But the Pharifees faid, He cafteth out the devils through the prince of the

35 And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their fyna-gogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom and healing every ficknesse, and

every discase among the people.

36 ¶ But when he saw the multituders he was moved with compassion on thems because they fainted, and were scarrered abroad, as facep having no faepherd,

37 Then faith he unto his difcipless The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few

38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will fend forth labourers into his harveft.

C H A P. X.
1 The apostles Sent to do miracles, 3 and

Nd when he had called unto him A his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean fpirits, to caft them out, and to heal all manner of fickneffe, and all manner of difeafe.

Now the names of & twelve apostles are thefe : The first Simon who is called Peter and Andrew his brother James the

fon of Zebedee and John his brother and John his brother and Bartholomew. Thomas, and Marthew the publicane, James the fon of Alpheus, and Lebbens, whole firname was Thaddeus:

4 Siraon the Canaanite, and Judge Iscartot, who also betrayed him.

Thefe twelve Jefus fent forth, and commanded them, faying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritanes, enter ye nor :

from that hour.)

6 But go rather to the loft theep of 13 and when Jesus came into the rulers' the bouse of Israel.

7 And as ye go, presch, faying, The

Heal the fick, cleanfe the lepers, raife the dead, caft out devils : freely ye have received, freely give :

Provide neither gold, nor filver, nor braffe in your purfes :

10 Ner scrip for your journey neither no coats, neither thoes, nor yet staves : (for the workman is worthy of his meat) And into whatfoever city or town

ye hall enter, enquire who in it is wor-12 And when ye come into an house,

falure it. 13 And if the house be worthy, let

our peace come upon it : but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you 14 And whofoever shall not receive ou, nor hear your words : when ye deart out of that house, or city, hake off

e duft of your feet. 15 Verily I fay unto you, it hall be tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgement,

eien for that city. In the midft of wolves : be ye therefore wife as ferpents, and harmleffe as doves.

eliver you up to the councels, and they 18 And ye hall be brought before go-

gernours and kings for my fake, for a re-flimony against them, and the Gentiles. 10 But when they deliver you up take o thought how or what ye mail freak : for it sail be given you in that fame hour what ye shall fpeak. 20 For it is not ye that speak, but the

pirit, of your Pather which fpeaketh in

And the brother fall deliver up the brother to death; and the father the sinft their parents, and caufe them to be put to death.

.22-And ye shall be hated of all men for my Names fale : but he that endureth to the end; shall be faved.

23 But when they perfecute you in this ity. flex ye into another: for verily I by unto you Ye hall not have gone over a cities of Ifrael, till the Son of man

The disciple is not above his ma-

Ber nor the fervant above his lord 25 It is enough for the disciple that he as his mafter, and the fervant as his lord: if they have called the mafter of the house Beckrebab, how much more all they call them of his boudhold? a.f. Fear them not therefore: for they a hotting, covered, that hall not be re-tended and his that hall not be re-tended and his that hall not be known. ord: if

What I tell you in darkneffe, thet sprakyein light; and what ye hear in the earthat preach ye upon the house tops.

28 And fear not them which kill the hody, but are not able to kill the feul:

but rather fear him which is able to de-

farthing ? And one of them mall not fall the ground without your Pather.

30 But the very hairs of your head are

31 Fear ye not therefore, ye are of

32 Whofoever therefore fall confesse me before men, him will I confesse also before my Father which is in heaven.

37 But wholoever fall deny me be. fore men, him will I also deny before. my Father which is in heaven.

34 Think not that I am come to fead peace on earth : I came not to fend

peace, but a fword, 35 For I am come to fet a man at ya-

riance against his father, and the daughter against her mothers and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

t

1

E

b

dr

đị

Pul 19

tits

Wir.

the

in 1

22

more

day o

23

alted

to be have

Sodo

this d

24

in the

25

faid. I

Ven at

things

haft re

good i 27 A thy Fa

man ef

28 and are

F29 T of merf

and ye

n is li

35 And a mans foes shall be they of his own houseold.

37 He that leveth father or mother

more then me, is not worthy of me : and he that loveth fon or daughter mora is not worthy of me : 38 And he that taketh not his croffeand

followeth after mesis not worthy of me, 39 He that findeth his life, fhall lofe it a and he that lofeth his life for my

fake, fall finde it.

He that receiveth you, received me : and he that receiveth me, receiveb him that feet me.

41 He that receiveth a prophet inthe ame of a prophet, hall receive a pre phets reward : and he that receiveths righteous man, in the name of a rightous man, fall receive a righteous man neward.

42 And whofoever hall give to dri unto one of thefe little ones, a cup of cold water onely, in the name of a disciples verily I say unto youthe fall is no wife lofe his reward.

CHAP

2 John fendeth his difciples to Chrift.7 The testimony of Christ concerning John.

Nd it came to passe, when Jesus had A Nd it came to parter manding his made an end of commanding his made then the departed thence to twelve difciples, he departed thence to

reach and to preach in their cities.

2 Now when John had heard in the prifon the works of Chrift, he fentme

of his disciples, And faid ento him, Art thou be that fould come? or do we look for another?

4 Jefus answered and faid unto them Go, and shew John again those things which ye do hear and fee :

The blinde receive their fight, at the lame walks the lepers are cleanfels and the deaf hear, the dead are raifed up and the poor have the gospel preached

And bleffed is he whofoever full nor be offended in me,

7 And as they departed, Jefute gan to fay unto the multitudes concining John. What went ye out into its wilderneffe to fee ? A reed fakes with e winde?

8 But what went ye out for to fet! A man clothed in fost raiment ! Beiold they that wear loft clothing, are in ting

at what went ye out for to fee!

A prophet ? year I fay unto you , and

more then a prophet.

10 For this is he of whom it is written.Behold. I fend my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way be-

fore thee.

sti

ffe dio

ba-ore

ead fend

73-

ugh-

hter

f his

other

and

more

e-and

f me,

l lofe

or my

eiveth

eiveth

inthe s pro-

richte-

TERM!

drink

cup of

e of a

fiell is

2.7 The

firs had

ine his

ence to

d in the

ent tim

thou he

look for

o them

e things

ght, mf

cleanfel

aifed up

preached

list tov

Jefm lei

concern-

ken wit

r to fet!

Behold e in king

t to fee

Apu

ohn.

11 Verily I fay unto you. Among them that are born of women, there hath not rifen a greater then John the Baptift: notwithftanding, he that is least in the kindgom of heaven is greater then he.

Baptift untill now, the kingdom of heaven fuffereth violence , and the violent take it by force.

13 For all the prophets, and the law

prophefied untill John.

14 And if ye will receive it , this is Elias which was for to come.

15 He that hath ears to hear, let him hear

16 9 But whereunto fall I liken this generation ? It is like unto children fitting in the markets, and calling unto

their fellows. 17And fwing. We have piped unto you and ye have not danced: we have mourned

amo you and ye have not lamented.

18 For John came neither eating nor

drinking and they fay He hath a devil. 10 The fon of man came eating and drinking, and they fay Behold a man glutouous, and a wine bibber, a friend of oblicance and finners : bur wifdom is inflified of her children.

20 Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein moft of his mighty works

atte done because they repented not. 21 Wo unto thee, Chorazin, we unto the Bethfaids : for if the mighty works which were done in you , had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have re-

pented long ago in fackcloth and others. 22 But I fay unro you , It firall b ore tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the

dy of judgement then for you

23 And thous Capernaum-which art exated unto heaven shalt be brought down to bell ; for if the mighty works which have been done in thee itad been done in Sodom, it would have remained untill this day.

24 But I fay unto you , that it shall be ore tolerable for the land of Sodoms in the da; of judgement, then for thee.

15 ¶ At that time Jefus anfwered and faid I thank thee O Father Lord of heaven and earth-because thou hast hid thefe things from the wife and prudent, and last revealed them unto babes.

26 Even fo. Furher, for fo it feemed

good in thy fight.

27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father; and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father : neither knoweth any mm the Father, fave the Son, and he to whomfoever the Son will reveal bim

28 Come usto me all ye that labour, and are heavie laden and I will give you

F 29 Take my yoke upon your and learn of mesfor I am speek and lowly in heart t mi ye fall finde reft unto your fouls.

30 For my yoke is easie, and my burin is light.

The disciples pluck the ears of corn on the Sabbath. 31 Blasphemie against the

holy Ghoft. A T that time Jetus went on, and his bath-day thorow the corn, and his disciples were an hongred, and began to T that time Jefus went on the fab-

pluck the ears of corn and to est But when the Pharifees faw it the faid unto him ? Behold. thy disciples do

that which is not lawfull to do upon the fabbath-day.

But he faid unto them, Have ye not

read what David did , when he was an sungred and they that were with him? How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the fhew-bread, which

was not lawfull for him to eat , neither for them which were with him, but onely for the priefts ? 5 Or have ye not read in the lawshow

that on the fabbath-dayes the priefts in the temple profane the fabbath, and are blameleffe ?

6 But I fay unto you that in this place is one greater then the temple.

7 But if ye had known what this mean-eth, I will have mercy, and not facrifice, ye would not have condemned the guileleffe.

8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the fabbath-day.

9 And when he was departed thences he went into their fynagogue.

10 And behold there was a man which had his hand withered, and they asked him, faying, Is it lawfull to heaf on th fabbath-dayes : that they might accure him.

And he faid unto them, What man shall there be among your that shall have one theep : and if it fall into a pit on the fabbath-day? will be not lay hold on its and lift it ou ?

12 How much then is a man better then a theep t wherefore it is lawful, to

do well on the fabbath-dayes.

13 Then faith he to the man Stretch forth thine hand : and he ftrerehed it forth, and it was restored whole like in the other.

14 9 Then the Pharifees went outsand held a councell against him , how they might defiror him.

15 But when Jefus knew it he withdrew

himfelf from thence : & great mukitudes followed him and he healed them all.

16 And charged them that they fould not make him known :

17 That it might be fulfilled which was fpoken by Efains the prophet faying, 18 Behold, my fervant whom I have cholen, my beloved, in whom my foul is

well pleafed : I will put my fpirit up him, and he shall show judgement to the Gentiles. 19 He hall not ftrive-nor cry-neither fall any man hear his voice in \$ ftreets.

20 A bruifed reed thall he not breakfmoaking flax hall he not queach, till he fend forth judgement unto victors

21 And in his Name fhall the Genrifes

22 Then was brought unto him one poffessed with a devil-blinde, and dumbs Ec 3

fe

\$1.28 M

(8

fee

fin

hav

thi

2

2

the

the

thes

163

660

fion

the 1

dure

Or pe

by in

the t

and t

fulne

13

good and u

uit.

fold-fi

24

to the

is like

feed in

and for

went i

26 1

and by

fares a 27 8

came,

thou fo

whence

28 H

in sad Wilt t

29 B

ther up i

30 L

trveft:

& the

fay to the

to burn

my barn

and he healed him , informed that the blinde and dumb both fpake and faw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and faid-Is this the fon of David ?

24 But when the Pharifees heard its they faid. This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devile.

25 And Jefus knew their thoughts, and faid unto them , Every kingdom divided against it felf, is brought to defolation: d every city or house divided against at felf half not fland.

26 And if Saran caft out Saran . he is divided against himself ; how shall then

his kingdom frand?

And if I by Beelzebnb caft out dewilsby whom do your children caft them out ? therefore they fall be your judges. 28 But if I caft out devils by the fpi-

rit of God, then the kingdom of God is

come unto you.

20 Or elfe- how can one enter into a frong mans house, and spoil his goods, except he first binde the frong man, and then he will spoil his house ?

30 He that is not with me, is against me : and he that gathereth not with me,

Scattereth abroad.

31 9 Wherefore I fay unto you . All nanner of fin and blafphemy hall be forgiven unto men ; but the blafphemy given unto men

32 And whofvever fpeakerh a word against the Sen of man, it hall be forgi-ven him : but whosoever speaketh against e holy Ghoft, it fall not be forgiven him, neither in this world neither in the world to come

33 Either make the tree good, and his fruit good : or elfe make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt : for the tree is known by his fruit

34 O generation of vipers how can yes being evil , speak good things ? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth fpeaketh.

35 A good man out of the good trea fure of the heart , bringeth forth good things : and an evil man out of the evil treafure bringeth forth evil things

36 But I fay unto you. That every idle word that men hall fpeak they hall give account thereof in the day of judgement. 37 For by thy words thou fast be jufified , and by thy words thou halt be

38 9 Then certain of the feribes , and of the Pharifees answered faying Mafter,

we would fee a figne from thee

39 But he answered and faid to them, An evil and adulterous generation feckoth after a figne, and there hall no figne e given to it , but the figne of the prophet Jonas.

40 For as Jones was three dayes and ahree nights in the whales belly : fo fhall the Son of man be three dayes and three

mights in the heart of the earth.

41 The men of Nineve hall rife in she judgement with this generation, and shall condemn it because they repented at the preaching of Jonas , and behold, a greater then Jonas is bere.

42 The queen of the fouth stall rife on in the judgement with this generation, and shall condemn it : for the came from the urtermost parts of the earth to hear the wifdom of Solomon, and beheld, a greater thea Solomon is here.

43 When the unclean spirit is gone ou a man, he walketh thorow dry places

feeking reft and findeth none.

44 Then he faith , I will return into mine house from whence I came out and when he is come, he finderh it empile, fwept and garnified.

45 Then goeth he and taketh with him-felf feven other spirits, more wicked then himfelf and they enter in and dwell there : and the last fate of that man is worfe then the first : even fo fall it be alfo unto this wicked generation

45 While he yet talked to the perple, behold, his mother and his brethres food without, defiring to fresh with

him

Then one faid unto him . Behold thy mother and thy brethren frand with out-defiring to speak with thee

48 Bur he answered and said ume him that told him. Who is my mother! ad who are my brethren

49 And he ftretched forth his hand toward his difciples, and faid, Beholder mother and my brethren.

50 For whofoever thall do the will d my Father which is in heaven the fame is my brother, and fifter, and mother. CHAP.

XIII. 3 Of the former and of his feed. 24 Di vers other parables. 35 Way Chit Spake in parables.

He fame day went Jefus out of the house and far by the sea-side.

2 And great multitudes were gatherd together unte him , fo that he went in a thip, and fat, and the whole multime flood on the fhore.

3 And he spake many things um them in parables, faying, Behold, a feet went forth to fowe.

And when he fowed, fome feelthill by the wayes fide and the fowls camen devoured them up.

Some fell upon flony places, where they had not much earth : and fortheat they fprung up-because they had no drep neffe of earth:

And when the fun was up they were fcorched : and because they had not rotte

they withered away And some fell among thorns : and the thorns forung up and choked them.

& But other fell into good groundand brought forth fruit , fome an hundred fold-fome fixty fold- fome thirty fold.

9 Who hath ears to hear, let him hen. 10 And the disciples came , and fall unto him, Why speakest thou unto the

in parables ! II He answered and faid unto then Because it is given unto you to know its to them it is not given.

12 For whofoever bath , to him & be given , and he hall have more more dance : but whofoever hath not . fre him shall be taken away even that he had

fe up

from hear

id, a

10 010

lacen

1 1876

to rad opcio

him-

ricked

dwell nan is

it be

à pec-

ethres with

lchald,

with

no him

t! and

and to-

oid-ay

will of

te fame

24 Di

y Cirit

of the

atherel

ent inte

ultitolt

25 080

a foset

leeds full

amean

er where

no deep

hey were

NOT TOOL

'ns : 204

them.

oundand

handred

y foid.

and fail

nto then

know the

aven, be

him find

t he hark

3 Ther

er.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not : and baring they hear not neither do they undefiand.

14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecit of Efaias, which faith. By hearing ye halbear, and shall not understand; and seeingye hall see and shall not person.

feingye fail fee and fail not perceive.

15 For this peoples heart is waxed groff-and their cars are duil of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; left at any time they should fee with their eyes, and heav with their ears, and should and with their heart, and should be converted and I should be converted and I should be in their ears.

16 But bleffed are your eyes , for they fer : and your cars for they hear.

17 For verily I fay unto you that many prophets, and righteous men have defined to fee those things which ye fee and here not feen them; and to hear those things which ye heart and to hear those things which ye heart, and have not heard the prophets and have not heard the prophets.

18 Hear ye therefore the parable of

the lower.

19 When any one heareth the word of the hingdom, and underflanderh it not the cometh the wicked one-and catcheth may the which was fowen in his heart; this is which received feed by the way

fide, 20 But he that received the feed into flowy places, the fame is he that heareth the word and anon with loy receiveth it.

21 Yet hath he not root in himfelf, but durth for a while : for when tribulation or perfecution arifeth because of the words

by and by he is offended.

22 He also that received feed among the thorns , is he that heaveth the word, and the care of this world, and the deceitaines of riches choke the word, and he

fulnes of riches choke the word, and he becometh unfruitfull.

23 But he that received feed into the

and understandeth it, which also beareth fuitand bringeth forth-some an hundred feld-some fray-some thirty. 24 I Another parable put he forth un-

24 Another parable put he forth unto them faying. The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which fowed good feed in his field:

as But while men sleptobia enemy came and fowed tares among the wheat, and went his way: 26 But when the blade was sprung up.

and brought forth fruit, then appeared the ly pearly:
tues also.

46 Who
27 So the servants of the housholder. of greatcome and faid unto him, Sir, diddi not be had and

thou fowe good feed in thy field ! from whence then hath it tares !

28 He faid unto them, An enemy hath done this. The fervants faid unto him, Wit thou then that we go and gather.

them up?

29 But he faid. Nay: left while we gather up the tares, ye root up, also the wheat with them.

30 Let both grow together untill the harvest and in the time of harvest I will for to the respers. Gather ye together first that the same and binde them in bundles to han them; but gather the wheat anto my barn. 31 Another parable put he forth unto them: aying. The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of multird-feed, which a man took and fowed in his field.

32 Whith indeed is the leaft of all feeds: but when it is growen, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree; fo that

among herbs, and becometh a tree; fo that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

32 Another parable spake he unto

them. The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

34 All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables, and without a parable spake he not unto them ?

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets saying. I wil open my mouth in parables. I will uter things which have been kept fecret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jefus fent the multitude away, and went into the house; and his disciples came unco him; faying; Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and faid unto them. He that soweth the good feed, is the Son of man:

38 The field is the world: the good feed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

39 The enemy that fowed them is the devil: the harvest is the end of the world

and the respers are the angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burnt in the fire: so shall it be in the

end of the world.

48 The Son of man shall fend forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them

which do iniquity;
42 And shall call them into a surnace
of fire; there shall be waiting and gnash.

good grounds is he that heareth the words of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashsti understander hit, which also beareth ing of teeth. Suiting the forth-some as hundred 4. Then shall the righteous shine forth

as the furnin the kingdom of their Fasher, Who hath ears to hearstethin hear. ... 44. ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto creature hid in a fields the which when a man hath founds he iddeth, and, for joy shercoft, porth and felleth all that he

hash, and bayeth that field.

45. ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, feeking good-

ly pearly:

46 Who when he had found one pearl
of great price, he went and fold all that
he had and bought it.

47 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net that was cast into the sea,

and gathered of every kinde; 48 Which when it was ful-they drew to shore; and far down; and gathesed the good into verflets but call the bad away. 45 So shal it be at the end of the world; the angels shall come forth; and sever the wicked from among the just.

50 And hall caft them into the furnace of fire; there hall be wailing and gnah-

ing of teeth.

51 Jefus faith unto them. Have ye underfteod all thefe things? they fay unto

him, Yea, Lord.

ti fa

fa fo d th

by

wi

the

tes

me faid

11 def

12

him

offer

plan

plan

14

Ers e the b

15

16

17

with

eth in

18

of the

and ch

though

084 1

10

min :

defilet

ed int 22 /

came o

mto hi

Lord,

is griev

22 B

And his

me fan

th afte

24 B ne ber

of litrac

25 The

26 Bu

eet to

ditto

27:An

gy I

13

\$2 Then faid be unto them. Therefore the multitude away that they may go into every fribe, which is infirulted unto the the villages, and buy themselves vihals, bingdom of heaven, is like unto a man. 16 But less faid unto them They need that is an house older which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.

57 And it came to paffe, that when Jefus had finished these parables, he de-

sarred thence.

countrey, he taught them in their fyna-gogue, infomuch that they were aftonim-ed, and faid, Whence but were aftonimwildom and thefe mighty works ?

55 Is not this the carpenters fon ! is not his mother culled Mary and his brethren, James, and Jufes, and Simon, and Judas? 56 And his fifters are they not all with the whence then hath this man all these

57 And they were offended in him. But

57 And they were affended in him. But felius find unjo them. A prophet is not without honour, fave in his own country and in his own house.

58 And he did not ranny mighty works the tra-beaute of their unbelief.

4. Herear opinion of Chris, 3 Sohn Battle of the country and profifers. 2.2 Christ malketh on the fan to the distinction of the distinction of the charge and profifers. T that time Herod the terrarch

beard of the fame of Jelus, This is

John the Baptist , he is rifen from the

dead, and therefore mighty works do face forth themfelves in him. 3. f. For Herod had aid hold on John-and bound him-sad put him in-grafon for Herodius fatchis brother Rhibsps wife. i. f. For John Jajdando him. It is not dayfiell for thee to have ber.

And when he would have put him

to death he feared the multitude, becaufe they counted him as a propher,

But when He sodi birth day was kept,
abe daughter of Herodias danced before

niand pleases Herod.

Whereupon he promifed with an oath, to give her what foever the would ask.

8 And they being before infirumed of er mockersfaid. Give me hore John Baprifts head in a charger. One of the prifts head in a charger. One of the left for the oath fake, and them which

at with him at meat the commanded it to be given her:

the prifor

14 And his head was brought in a charer, and given to the damiell ; and fic rought it to her mother.

12 And his disciples came and rook up the body , and buried it : and went and rold Jeft

13 When Jefus heard of it he departed thence by this into a defert place apait: and when the people had heard thereof, they followed him on foot our of the ci-

14 And Jefus went forth and faw a great multitude, and was moved with con on roward them & he healed their fick

ciples came to himsfaying. This is a de fert place, and the time is now party fend

not depart; give ye them to car.

17. And shey fay unto him . We have here but five loaves and two fines.

18 He faid, Bring them hither to me. 19 And be commanded the multitude to fit down on the graffe , and took the five loaves and the two fiftee and looking up to heaven he bleffed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the

disciples to the multitude. 20 And they did, all extend were filed; and they took up of the fragments the remained welve bakers full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children

22 And ftraight way Jefus conftraind bis disciples to get into a thip, and to go before him unto the other fide , while ke fent the multitudes away

23. And when he had fent the multimise away, he went up into a mountain appr to pray : and when the evening was com be was these alone : 24 But the shrp was now in the middel

the fea-toffed with waves : for the wink was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jefus were unto them, walking on the fe And when the disciples faw him walking on the fea , they were troubiels faying, It is a spirit : and they cried ou

for fear. 27 But Arnightway Jefus Spale on them faying Be of good cheer: it is like

not of raid. 28 And Reter answered him and the Lord , if it be thou , bid me come un thee on the water.

29 And he faid Come, And when Port was come down out of the thip, he wall

ed on the water to go to Jefus. whe was afraid and beginning to fifth

forth his hand, and caught him, and fell offren O chou of little faithwhereitt

didft thou doubt 22 And when they were come into Min-the widde cesfed.

33 Then they that were in the hipomand worthipped hims faying , Of and thou are the few of God.

34 ¶ And when they were gone on they came toto the land of Genefare. 35 And when the men of that platth And when they were gone of moviledge of him a they fent out into

that countrey round about , and bee unro him all that were difeated 35 And befought him that they me onely touch the hem of his garment; as many as souched, were made per

C'HAP.

7 Christ reprovesh the scribes and Pho-rifeer. 4 What defileth a man 210m healeth divers , 32 and frederic

"Hen came to Jefus feribes and The "rifees , which were of Jeros Caying

4.

SVE

12. nde

the

king

and the

Hed:

that

benic

to go

iroles

spiet

come

idit of

winde

night

the fea-

w him

ied out

ke net

in like

and find

ane uni

ce Pot

be walk

e bolder-

g to fit

Arendel

and his

e into the

Ship Can

Ofatta

eone ou

t place h

out into

nd brown

they mist

end Phil

reedeth fo

de peift

di

tridition of the elders ! for they wash

northeir hands when they ear bread.

3 But he answered and faid unto them, Why do you also transgresse the commandment of God by your tradition

4 For God commanded faying Honour

thy father and mother; and he that curfeth fuher or mother let him die the deark. g But ye fay, Wholoever mall fay to his

fuher or his mother It is a gift by what-forer thou mightet be profited by me, 6 And honour not his father or his mo ther he that befree. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

Ye hypocrites, well did Efaias pro-

phelie of your faying, and

This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, & honoureth me with their lips: but their heart is far from me. 9 But in vain they do worfhip me-

tesching for dodrines the commandments of men.

10 ¶ And he called the multitude and

faid umo them, Hear and underftand. 11 Not that which goeth into \$ mouth defleth a man : but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his difciples & faid unto him. Knowed thou that y Pharifees were offended, after they heard this faying?

13 But he answered and faid. Every ant which my heavenly Father bath net

planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: they be blinde leaders of the blinde. And if the blinde lead

the blinde, both hall fall into the ditch. 15 Then answered Peter and faid unto

him, Declare unto us this parable. 16 And lefus faid, Are ye also yet

without understanding ? 17 Do not ye yet underfland , that

whatfoever entereth in at the mouth-goth into the belig and is cast out into the

18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth-come forth from the heart, and they defile the man.

19 For our of the heart proceed evil on thefts, falfe witneffe, blafphemies

10 Thefe are the things which defile a an : but to car with unwashen hands defieth not a man.

21 Then Jefus went thence-& departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. 22 And behold, a woman of Canzan

came out of the fame coafts, and cried unto bim, faying, Have mercy on me. O Lord, thou Son of David, my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and befought him faving, Send her away, for the crieth after us

24 But he answered and faid. I am not feat, but unto the lost theep of the house of lirael.

25 Then came the and worthipped himng Lord, help me. 26 But he answered and faid, It is not meet to take the childrens bread, and to

27 and the faid, Truth, Lord : yet the

a Why do thy disciples transgresse the dogs ear of the crumbs which fall from their mafters table.

28 Then Jefus answered and faid unto 20 Then jetus answeres and raise time-her, O weamagreat is thy faith: be it un-to the even as thou wilf. And her daugh-ter was made whole from that very hous. 19 And Jetus departed from thenesand came nigh unto § fee of Galilers. & went up into a mountains and fate down there.

30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blinde, dumb, maimed, and many

others, and caft them down at Jefus feets

and he healed them : 31 Infomuch that the multitude wondered, when they faw the dumb to fpeaks the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blinde to fee : and they glorified the God of Ifrael.

32 Then Jefus called his disciples unto him, and faid, I have compatition on the multitude, because they continue with me now three dayes, and have nothing to eat: and I wil not fend them away fall-

ing, left they faint in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wildernede, as to fill fo great a multitude ?

34 And Jefus fath unto them, How many loaves have ye ! and they faid, Sevens

and a few little fiftes. 35 And he commanded the multitude

to fit down on the ground.

35 And he took the feven loaves, and

the fiftes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat and were filleds and they took up of the broken meat that was left. feven baskers full.

38 And they that did cat, were four thousand men beside women & children.

39 And he fent away the multitude and took hip, and came into the coalls of Magdala,

C H A P. XVI. leaven. 13 Many opinions of Christ. 16 Peters confession. 21 Christs death foreshewed. 24 Affiliaions to be foreshewed.

He Pharifees al fo with the Sadduces came, and tempting, defired him that he would thew them a figne from heaven

2 He answered and faid unto them, When it is evening ve fay. If will be fair weather: for the fice is read.

3 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day : for the fkte is red and lowring. O ye hypocrites, ye can difcern the face of the fkie but can ye not difern the fignes of the times

A wieked and adu'rerous generation feeketh after a figne-and there hal no figne be given unto it, but the figne of the prophet Jonas. And he left themands departed.

And when his disciples were come to the other fide, they had forgotten totake bread.

Then Jefus faid umo them. Take heed and beware of the leaven of ther Pharifees, and of the Sadduces.

7 Anda F.c. 5.

P

tt m

fa

de OU

hie

off

pla pia

14 ers

the

him

with

17

what

eth i

drau

of th

and r

thoug

0881

min

defile

21 4

ed in

came:

unto à

Lord.

le gric

And h

him, fi

eth zfre

24 B fent, be

of lita

25 Th

Gring,

meet to

mf it tie

27:Az

26 B

23 1

22

20

10

18

20

every feribe, which is infirmed unto the the villages, and buy themselves vidual, ingdom of heaven, is like unto a man 16 But lesus faid unto them. They need that is an house older which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.

53 T And it came to paffe , that when Jefus had finished thefe parables , he de-

parted thence.

54 And when he was come into his own countrey, he taught them in their fynaand faids Whence hath this man this wildom and there mighty works

55 Is not this the carpenters fon! is not his mother called Mary and his brethrens James, and Joles and Simons and Judas? 56 And his lifters are they not all with ms? whence then hath this man all these

things?

57 And they were affended in him. But
Jesus faid unto them, A prophet is nor
without honour, Jave in his sown toustrey and in his sown house.

58 And he did not many mighty works
there-because of their nubelief.

4. Hegat opinion of Christ, 3. John Baatis between 1, 25 First source, and two
fifter. 22 Christ malketh on the face to
be discounted. A T that time Herod the setparch

beard of the fame of Jelus, This is

John the Baptist, he is rifen from the dead; and therefore mighty works do thew forth themselves in him.

For Hered had laid hold on John, and bound him and put him in prison for Herodies sake his brother Philips wife. For John faid unto him , It is not

14239 band when he would have out him to death, he feared the multirude, because

by counted him as a propher.

6 But when Herods birth-day was kept, he daughter of Herodias danced before niand pleases Herod

Whereupon he promifed with an oath, to give her whatfoever the would ask.

8 And they being before instructed of ber mother fold: Give me hore John Ba-

fat with him at meat the commanded it to be given her :

10 And he fent, and beheaded John in the prifo

14 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damiell ; and the rought it to her mother.

12 And his disciples came and rook up the body , and buried it a mid went and

told Jefos 13 When Jefus heard of it he departed thence by thip into a defert place apait : and when the people had beard thereof, they followed him on foot out of the ci-

14 And Jefus went forth and faw a great multitude, and was moved with con

on roward them & he healed their fick 15 9 And when it was evening his di ciples came to him faying. This is a de fert place, and the time is now pally fend

32 Then faid he unto them. Therefore the mulaltude awaysthat they may go into

not depart ; give ye them to cat. here but five loaves and two fines.

18 He faid, Bring them hither to me,

19 And be commanded the multitude to fit down on the graffe , and took the five loaves and the two fiftes and looking up to heaven, he bleffed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

ao And they did all est and were filled; and they took up of the fragments that remained we've backets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children

22 And ftraight way Jefus conftrained bis difciples to get into a fhip, and to go before him unto the other fide , while he fent the multitudes away.

23. And when he had fent the multitoles away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray : and when the evening was come

be was these alone:

24 But the hisp was now in the midt of
the fea-toffed with waves: for the winter 25 And in the fourth watch of the night

Jefus were unto them, walking on the fer. And when the disciples saw him

walking on the fea , they were troubled, faying, It is a spirit : and they cried out for fear.

27 But Atraightway Jefus Spake unto them, faying, Be of good cheer: it a like not aftaid 28 And Peter answered him and &

Lord ; if it be thou ; bid me come unt thee on the water. 20 And he faid-Come. And when Pres was come down our of the hip, he will

ed on the water to go to lefus. and beginning to fith

forth his hand, and caught him, and fild softrim O thou of fittle faith wherefore

didft thou doubt ? 32 And when they were come intoth

mip the winde ceased. 33 Then they that were in the hipsens and worthipped hims faying, Of a mill thon are the foil of God.

And when they were cone own they came into the land of Genefaret. 35 And when the men of that place in

knowledge of him a they fent out into that countrey round about and brough unto him all that were difeated.

36 And be lought him that they mile as many as Louched, were made perfet

CHAP. XV.

3. Christ reprovests the scribes and Phair rifeer. 4 What defilest a man. 21 Cins healeth divers , 32 and feeleth for

thou fand. Hen came to Jefus feribes and Plan "rifees ; which were of Jerufi

Caying.

cd

we.

e.

ude

the

ing

and the

lled:

that

and

ained

to go

ale be

itudes

apart

idit of

minde

he fea.

w him

oubled

ied out

e unto

in like

end Grid

me unto

en Pret

be walk

bolfer-

to fith

Areschel

and feld

aberefort

e into the

Pripicant

Of a truth

cone own

place int

out into all

nd brought

they might

ment;

de perfetir

and Phai

redeth fin

f Jerufalen

di

efaret.

2 Why do tny antiques? for they wash their mafters table.
tridition of the elders? for they wash their mafters table.
28 Then Jesus answered and faid unto

not their hands when they ear bread.

3 But he answered and faid unto them, Why do you also transgresse the com-

mandment of God by your tradition ?
4 For God commanded faying Honour thy father and mother; and he that curfeth father or mother let him die the deark.

But ye fay, Whofoever fall fay to his faher or his mother. It is a gift by whatfoever thou mighteit be profited by me,

6 And honour not his father or his mother he fhall befree. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

Ye hypocrites, well did Efaias pro-

phelie of your faying,

8 This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth. & honoureth me with their lips: but their heart is far from me. But in vain they do worthip me-

teaching for doarines the commandments of men. 10 4 And he called the multitude, and

faid unto thems Hear and understand.

11 Not that which goeth into \$ mouth defileth a man : but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

12 Then came his disciples & faid unto him Knowell thou that & Pharifees were offended after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and faid, Every ant which my heavenly Father bath not

planted, shall be rooted up.

14 Let them alone: they be blinde leadtrs of the blinde. And if the blinde lead

the blinde, both hall fall into the dirch.

15 Then answered Peter and faid unto him, Declare unto us this parable. 16 And Icfus faid, Are ye alfo yet

without understanding ? 17 Do not ye yet underfand , that

whatfoever entereth in at the mouth-goth into the belig and is call out into the draught ?

18 But those things which proceed out of the mouth-come forth from the heart, and they defile the man.

19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders adulteries, fornicatiom thefts, falfe witneffe, blafphemies.

20 These are the things which defile a min: but to car with unwashen hands defileth not a man. 21 9 Then lefus went thence-& depart-

ed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. 22 And beholds a woman of Cansan came out of the fame coafts, and cried

unto him, faying, Have mercy on me. O Lord, thou Son of David, my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. 23 But he answered her not a word.

And his disciples came and befought him faving, Send her away, for the crieth after us

24 But he answered and faid. I am not feat, but unto the loft theep of the house of Ifrael.

25 Then came the and worthipped him. figing, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and faids It is not meet to take the childrens bread, and to al it to dogs

a Why do thy disciples transgresse the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from

her, O woman great is thy faith: be it un to thee even as thou will. And her daugh-ter was made whole from that very hour.

29 And Jefus departed from thence, and came nigh unto fea of Galilee, & went up into a mountain, and fate down there. 30 And great multitudes came unto

him, having with them those that were lame, blinde, dumb, maimed, and many others, and caft them down at Jefus feets and he healed them :

31 Infomuch that the multitude wondered, when they faw the dumb to speaks the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blinde to fee : and they

glorified the God of Ifrael.

32 Then Jefus called his difciples unto him, and faid, I have compatition on the multitude-because they continue with me now three dayes, and have nothing to eat : and I wil not fend them away fall-

ing, lest they faint in the way.

33 And his disciples say unto hims Whence should we have so much bread in the wildernede, as to fill fo great a multitude !

34 And Jefus faith unto them, How many loaves have ye ! and they faid, Sevens and a few little fiftes.

35 And he commanded the multitude

to fit down on the ground. the fifthes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat and were filleds and they took up of the broken meat that was left feven barkets full.

38 And they that did care were four thousand men beside women & children.

39 And he fent away the multitude and took hip, and came into the coalls of Magdala,

C H A P. XVI. leaven 13 Many opinions of Christ. 16 Peters confesion. 21 Christ death 24 Ajfliflions so be for ofhewed. horn

"He Pharifees alfo with the Sadducesthat he would few them a figne from heaven

2 He answered and faid unto them. When it is evening we fay, It will be fair weather : for the fkie is read.

2 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day : for the fkle is red and lowring. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the fkie but can ye not difcern the fignes of the times

A wieked and adulterous generation fecketh after a figne-and there hal no figne be given unto it, but the figne of: the prophet Jonas. And he left tkem and departed.

And when his disciples were come to the other fide, they had forgotten to

take bread.
6 9 Then lefus faid unto them. Take thit to dogs heed and beware of the leaven of the 27 and he faid, Truth, Lord : yot the Pharifees, and of the Sadduces.

7 Anda E.c. S.

el

€

dre

off

an i

€08

his mor

for

1 (

Bu

bri

COL

eft in

2

him

3

little

the ki

kimfe.

greate

Hirle c

5 1

6- B

little 6

berter !

ed abo

fences :

come :

offence

8 W

offend ti

frem the

inte life

ay ng t

into ever

it om as

for thee t

rather the

into hell

to Take

these littl

9 And

4 1

fryings It is because we have taken no and then he shall reward every man ac-

8 Which when Jesus perceived he faid no them, O ye of little faith, why reaon ye among your felves, because ye have brought no bread

9 Do ye not yet underftand, neither remember & five loages of the five thoufand, and how many baskets ye took up ?

10 Neither the feven loaves of the our thousand, and how many baskets ye took up !

II How is it that ye do not underftand, that I spake it not to you concerning bread that ye fhould beware of the leaven of the Pharifees, and of the Sadduces ?

12 Then understood they how that he bade them not heware of the leaven of bread : but of the doctrine of the Pharifres, and of the Sadduces

of Cefares Philippis he afked his difci-

es, faying, Whom do men fay that I the Son of man am ! And they faid, Some fay that thou

ert John the Baptift, fome Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets 15 He faith unto them, Bur whom fay

ye that I am ! 16 And Simon Peter answered and Thou art Christ the fon of the liwing God.

And Jefus answered and faid unto him, Bleffed art thou. Simon Bar-jona for and faid, Arife, and be not afraid flefh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my father which is in heaven.

18 And I fay alfo unto thee, that thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church : and the gates of hell fall

mot prevail againe it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatfoever thou halt binde on earth, hall be bound in heaven : wkatfoever thou fhalt loofe on earth, shall be loofed in heaven.

20 Then charged he his disciples that they mould tell no man that he was Jeius the Christ.

21 Trom that time forth began Jefus to few unto his disciples, how that he mest go unto Jerusalem, and fuffer many things of the elders, and chief priefts, and fcribes, and be killed, and be raifed again the third day

22 Then Peter took himsand began to ebuke him, faying, Be it far from thee, Lord : this fall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and faid unto Peter, Get thee behinde me, Satan, thou art an offence unto me : for thou favoured not the things that be of God, but those that be of men

24 Then faid Jefus unto his difciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himfelf, and take up his croffe, and follow me.

25 For whofoever will fave his life. all lofe it; and whofoever will lofe his

life for my fake, fall finde it 26 For what is a man profited, if he hall gain the whole world, and lofe his exchange for his foul

27, For the Son of man shall come in of your unbelief ; for verily I by m

7 And they reasoned among themselves, the glory of his Father, with his angels :

cording to his works.

28 Verily. I fay both you. There be fome flanding here, which shall not take of death till they fee the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

CHAP. I The transfiguration of Christ: 14 He healeth the lunatick, 22 foretelleth hu healeth the lunatick, 22 foretelleth has passion, 24 and payeth tribute.

Nd after fix dayes Jefus taketh Pe-Ater James and John his brother aud bringeth them up into an high mountain aparts

And was transfigured before them, and his face did fine as the fun, and his raiment was white as the light. 3 And behold , there appeared vate

them Mofes and Elias, talking with him, Then answered Peter and faid unte Icfus, Lord it is good for us to be bere: if thou wilt, let us make here three talernacles, one for thee, and one for Moles, and one for Elias.

5 While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them : and beholds voice out of the cloud, which faid, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased : hear ye him.

6 And when the disciples heard in they fell on their face, and were fent

And Jefus came and touched then

8 And when they had lift up their eyen they faw no man, fave Jefus onely.

And as they came down from the mountain. Jefus charged them, faying Tell the vision to no man, untill the Son of man be rifen again from the dead.

10 And his disciples asked him saying Why then fay the scribes, that Elias mul first come !

11 And Jefus answered and sidente them, Elias truly hall first come, mi restore all things :

12 But I fay unto your that Elia i come already, and they knew him sorbe have done unto him whatfeever they life ed : likewife fall alfo the Son of mu fuffer of them.

13 Then the disciples understood the he spake unto them of John the Baptift. 14 ¶ And when they were come to it

ultitude, there came to him a centia man, kneeling down to him and faying 15 Lord have mercy on my fon fork is lunarick and fore vexed : for oft ties

he falleth into the fire, and oft isroth 16 And I brought him to thy disciple

and they could not cure him 1.7 Then Jefus answered & faid, Ofin leffe and perverie generation, how to fall I be with you how long fall I fer you? bring him hither to me.

18 And Jefus rebuked the deviland departed out of him : and the childen

cared from that very hour. 19 Then came the disciples to fe apart, and faid, Why could not well

him out 20 And Jefus faid unto them, Beca

K.

Ac

10-

He

ha

Pe.

and tain

his

him.

MELE

Kie:

aber-

ofes

right

olde

This

lisa n

ed in

fert

them

e eyen

m the

faying

he Son

faying

as mud

id unte

ne, mi

Elias is

not be

hey life

of ma

and the

Baptiff.

ne to de

certai

faving

on for h

oft tim

inro th

disciple

O faith

how lo

hall I to

vil-and

childe #

s to le

not we d

m, Becs

I fay . un

ad.

h If ye have faith as a grain of mu-Aud-feed, ye fhall fay unto this moun min.Remove hence to yonder place : and it stall remove, and nothing shall, be

unpofable unto you. 21 Howbeitsthis kinde goeth not out,

they were exceeding forry. Capernaum, they that received tribute.

money, came to Peter, and faid, Doth not your mafter pay tribute?
25 He faith, Yes. And when he was 25 He faith, Yes. And when he was him, faying, What thinkeft thou, Simon ? of whom do the kings of the earth take cultom or tribute? of their own chil-

dren or of firangers ? 26 Peter faith unto him. Of ffrangere. Jefus frithunto hims Then are the chil-

dren free.

27 Notwithstanding , lest we sould offend them : go thou to the fea, and caft an hook, and take up the fift that firft comethup: and when thou haft opened his mouth, thou thait finde a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

CHAP. XVIII. bumble: 15 teacheth us bore to deal with our brethren : 23 fetting it forth by the parable of a king that took ac-

count of his fervants. T the fame time came the difciples A unto Jefus, faying, Who is the great-

eft in the kingdom of heaven? 2 And Jefus called a little childe unto him, and fet him in the midft of them,

3 And faid, Verily I fay unto you-Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ve fall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

4 Wholoever therefore Mall humble

himfelf as this little childe, the fame is greatest in the kingdom of beaven. 5 And whoso shall receive one such

hitle childe in my Name receiveth me. 6. But whose shall offend one of these fittle ones which beleeve in me, it were better for him that a milftone were hang-

ed about his neck, and that he were drouned in the depth of the fea 7 Wo unto the world becamfe of offences : for it must needs be that offences

come: but wo to that man by whom the offence cometh.

8 Wherefore if thine band or thy foot effend thee, cut them off, and caft them from thee : it is better for thee to enter me life halt or maimed, rather then aving two hands or two feet, to be cast into everlafting fire.

9 And if thine eye offend thee plack it om and cast it from thee : it is better for thee to enter into life with one eyes rather then having two eyes; to be cast

into hell fire.

to Take heed that ye defpise not one of these little ones : for I fay uato yourthat

in heaven their angels de alwayes behold the face of my Father which is in heavens

fave that which was loft

12 How think ye? if a man have an hundred meep, and one of them be gone aftray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and gooth into the mountains, and feeketh that which is gone aftray ?

12 And if to be that he finde it, verily I fay unto you, he reloyceth more of that theep, then of the ninety and nine which

went not aftray.

14 Even fo, it is not the will of your Rather which is in heaven, that one of thefe little ones thould perith.

15 Moreover, if thy brother hall trespasse against thee, go and tell blm his fault between thee and him alone : if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more; that in the mouth of two or three witnesses eve-

ry word may be effablished. 17 And if he shall negled to hear them, tell it unto the church : but if he neglet

to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man, and a publicane 18 Verily I fay anto your Whatforver e fhall binde on earth, fhall be bound' in

heaven; and whatfoever ye hall loofe on earth, frould be loofed in heaven. 19 Again, I fay unto you that if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shal ask it shal be done for

them of my Father which is in heaven 20 For where two or three are gathered together in my Name, there am Fin

the midft of them.

21 Then came Peter ro himsand faid, Lord how oft hal my brother fin againft me,and I forgive him ? til feven times ?

22 Jefur faith unto him-I fay not unto thee, Untill feven times : but, Untill feventy times feven.

23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his ferrants.

24 And when he had begun to reckons one was brought unto him, which ought him ten thouland talents.

25 But foralmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be fold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26. The fervant therefore fel downand worfnipped him, faying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 27 Then the lord of that fervant was

moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forwave him the debt.

28 But the fame fervant went out, and found one of his fellow-fervants, which ought him an hundred pence : and he faid hands on him, and took him by \$ throats. faying. Pay me that thou oweft

20 And his fellow-lervant fell down at his feet, and befought him, faying, Have parience with me, and I will pay thee all

30 And he would not, but went and cast him into prison, till he sould pay the debr.

31 So when his fellow-fervants fas what was done they were very forry and E c 6

came.

The danger of riches,

d

be:

ma

the

she

686

URC

faid

308

14

11

will

Iwi Baca

16

17

18

the S

the cl

they !

19 tiles:

cracit

rife a

of Ze

frippi thing

21

thou ! thefe

thy rip

in thy

22 8

Moni

drink o

to be

m tap

22-1 drink i

We are

with ti

with :

on my feat be

Prepare

34. A

laft :

ieos

came, and told unto their lord all that merfor of fuch is the kingdom of heaven. was done.

32 . Then his lord, after that he had cal-led him, faid unto him, O thou wicked fervant, I forgave thee all that debt, be-saufe thou defired me:

33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on the fellow-fervant; even

as I kad pity on thee ?

34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentours, till be

feorid pay all that was due unto him. ther do alfo ante you; if ye from your earts forgive not every one his brother their trefpaffes.

CHAP. XIX.
2 Christ healeth the fick: 3 answereth concerning divorcement: 10 sheweth when marriage unrectary: 13 and receiveth little children. A Nd it come to passe, that when Jesus had finished these sayings, be de-

parred from Galilees and came into the

2 And great multitudes followed him, 3 The Pharifees also came unto him-tempting him, and saying unto him. Is it lawfull for a man to put away his

wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and faid unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning, made them male

and female !

4 And faid. For this caufe thall a man leave father and mother, and fall cleave go his wife : and they twain shall be one

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, one fieth. What therefore God harh yned together, let not man put afunder.
7 They fay unto him. Why did Mofes then command to give a writing of di-

B He faith unto them, Mofes, because of the hardnesse of your hearts, suffered

the beginning it was not fo.

9 And I fay unto you. Whofeever Geall put away his wife, except it be for

fornication, and thall marry another, committeth adultery : and whose marrieth her which is put away, doth com-

mit adultery.
10 ¶ His disciples say unto him If the case of the man be so with his wife,

is is not good to marry.

11 Eut he faid unto them. All men cannot receive this faying, fave they to

whom it is given, 12 For there are fome eumiche, which were fo born from their mothers womb : and there are fome sunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men : and there be eumuchs which have made themselves cu-nuchs for the kingdom of heavens sake. He that is able to receive its let him receive if.

Then were there brought unto him little children, that he foould put his bands on them, and pray, and the disciples rebuked them

14 But lefin faid. Soffer little childeen, and forbid them not to come unto

15 And he laid his hands on themand departed thence.

16 And beholds one came and faid unto him, Good Mafter, what good thing hall I do, that I may have ele-

17 And he faid were him. Why called thou me good ! there is none good he one, that is God : but if thou wilt enter

18 He faith unto him. Which? Jefer faid, Thou failt do no murder, Thou fait

not commit adultery. Thou fish not feal, Thou shalt not bear falle witness. 19 Honeur thy father and thy mother and Thou shalt love thy neighbour a

thy felt 20 The young man faith unto him ill thefe things have I kept from my your

up : what lack I yet !

21 Jefus faid unto him. If thou wilk is perfect, go and fell that thou haft, all give to the poor, and thou finalt have trefure in heaven : and come and follow me.

22 But when the young man heard the faying, he went away forrowfull : for le

ad great postessions.

23 9 Then said lesus unto his disiples. Verily 1 say unto you, that and man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven, 24 And again, I fay unto you It's

eafier for a camel to go shorow thene of a needle, then for a rich man to ene into the kingdom of God.
25 When his disciples heard it the

were exceedingly amazed, faying, Whithen can be faved? 25 But Jefus beheld them and fild at to them. With men this is unpofible

but with God all things are possible 27 Then answered Peter and fall unto him, Behold, we have forsaten a and followed thee what shall we has

therefore 28 And Jefus faid unto them Verily! fay unto yousthat ye which have follow me in the regeneration, when the Sond ve also shall sit upon twelve three

judging the twelve tribes of Ifrael. 29 And every one that hath ferlie houses or brethrensor fifters arfathens mother or wife or children or landa & my Names fake, thall receive an had

fold, and shall inherit everlasting lift. 30 But many that are first shall bett and the last shall be first.

HAP.

Christ . Christ, by the similitude of the bourers in the vineyard, showeth the God is debtour to no man 17 ft his passions 20 and ten telleth

humility Or the kingdom of heaven is like to a man that is an housholders went our early in the morning to him

bourers into his vineyard. 2 And when he had agreed with

into his vineyard. 3 And he went out about the hour, and faw others flanding ide in market places

er.

aven.

band

faid

beog

allef

od ber

enter

Jefet

u finit

g met

neffe,

other

OUT &

im-Alt

yesti

wilk

ft. mi

e eres

OW ME.

rd the

for le

s difei-

tin a rich

ingdom

de It is

the eye

to enter

its they

go Who

faid as possible lible.

and fail

aken ali

use fast

Verily!

follow

he Son d rhronn

rael

forfales

father of

lands for n hundre

ng life. all be his

of the b

meth fic

17例

is like # denwi

to hirt

ed with

fent the

the cit

d read

the vineyard, and whatfoever is right, I the two brethren, will give you. And they went their way.

s Again, he went out about the fixth and ninth hour, and did likewife.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others flanding idle, and faith unto them, Why fand ye here all the day idle ?

They fay unto him, Because no man 7 They fay unto hims Because no man hith hired us. He fairh unto them. Go ye alfo into the vineyard, and whatfoever is

right, that hall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard faith unto his fleward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the laft, unto the frft.

9 And when they came that were hired every man a peny.

10 But when the firft came, they fuppoled that they should have received more, and they likewife received every

man a peny. bey murmured against the good man of

the house,

12 Saying, These last have wrought last one hour and thou haft made them equal untous, which have born the burden, and hear of the day.

13 But he answered one of them and faid, Friend, I do thee no wrong : didft nor thou agree with me for a peny ?

14 Take that thine is and go thy way-I will give unto this last even as unto thee.

15 Is it not lawfull for me to do what I will with mine own ? is thinc eye evil, because I am good ?

16 So the laft mall be firft and the firft last : for many be called but few chofen. 17 And Jefus going up to Jerufalem. took the twelve disciples apart in the

way, and faid unto them, 18 Beholds we go up to Jerufalem-and the Son of man thall be betrayed unto the thief priefts, and unto the scribes, and

they fall condemn him to death : 19 And fall deliver him to the Gentiles to mocks and to fcourge, and to cracifie him : and the third day he thall

rife again.

20 Then came to him the mother of Zebedees children, with her fons, woripping him , and defiring a certain

thing of him. 21 And he faid unto her, What wilt thou? She faith unto him, Grant, that thefe my two fons may fit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left,

m thy kingdom. 22 But Jefus answered and faid. Ye know not what ye ark. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baprized with the baprisme that I m inprized with ! They fay unto him,

We are able

23 And he faith unto them, Ye fall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptisme that I am baptized with: but to fit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it fet be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father.

34 And when the ten beard it; they

4 And faid unto them. Go ye also into were moved with indignation against

25 But Jefus called them unto him, and faid. Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercife dominion over them, and they that are great, exercise autho-

rity upon them: 25 But it thall not be fo among you: but whofoever will be great among your

let him be your minister. 27 And whofoever will be chief among

ou, let him be your fervant. 28 Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto but to minister and

to give his life a ranfom for many

29 And as they departed from Jeriches a great multitude followed him.

30 ¶ And behold, two blinde men-fitting by the way fide, when they beard that Jefus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lordsthou Son of David:

31 And the multitude rebuked thema because they thould hold their peace : but they cried the more, faying, Have merty on us, O Lord, thou Son of David,

32 And Jefus stood still, and called them, and faid, What will ye that I shall:

do unto you? 33 They fay unro him, Lord, that our

eyes may be opened. 33 So Jefus had compaffion on them, and touched their eyes, and immediately their eyes received fight, and they followed him.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Christ rideth into Jerusalem upon an affer 12 driveth the buyers and feuers out of the temple, 17 and curfeth the fig-tree.

A Nd when they drew neer unto Jeru-falem and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of olives, then fent Jeius

two disciples,

2 Saying unto them. Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye mail finde an affe tied, and a colt with

er : loofe them, and bring them unto me, 3 And if any man fay ought unto your ye thall fay. The Lord hath need of them: and itraightway he will fend them.

All this was done, that it might be

fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, faying,

Tell ye the daughter of Sion. Beholds thy king cometh unto thees meeks and fetting upon an affe, and a colt the

6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them-

And brought the affer and the coltand put on them their clothes t, and they fer him thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way, others cut-down branches from the trees, and fram-

ed them in the way.

9 And the multirodes that went before, and that followed, cried, faying, Hofmana to the Son of David : ble Wed 19 e that cometh in the Name of the Lords Hofanna in the highest.

10 And when he was come into Jerufalem, all the city was moved, faying, Who

is this?

BI And

ti

th

Be

bu

**m**3

hig

**E**13 and

gue

ehe

not

em

ding

Bin

way

fin

shot

1005

him

difci

Acre

teach

care

gard

Cefe

18

neffe

hypo

they l

this i

fuith

en Ce

and u

they g

their :

23 Saldu

furred

24 \$

die, h

marry

thren.

4 wife-

his wife

22

21

19

17

15

14

15

1

1

11 And the multitude faid, This is Icfus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. And Jefus went into the temple

of God, and caft out all them that fold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the feats of them that fold dover-

13 And faid unto them. It is written-My house that be called the house of prayer, but ye have made it a den of

rheeves.

14 And the blinde and the lame came to him in the remple and he healed them.

15 And when the chief priefts and feribes faw the wonderfull things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and faying, Holanna to the fon of Davidathey were fore difpleafed,

16 And faid unto him, Heareft thou what thefe fay?and Jefus faith unto them, Year have ye never read. Out of the mouth of babes and fucklings thou haft

perfelted praife ?

17 ¶ And he left them and went out of the city into Bethany, & he lodged there.

18 Now in the morning as he returned

into the city, he hungered

19 And when he faw a fig-tree in the way, he went to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves onely, and faid unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And prefently the fig-tree withered away.

20 And when the disciples faw it, they marvelled, faying, How foon is the fig-

tree withered away !

21 Jefus answered and faid unto them-Verily I fay unto you. If ye have faith and doubt not ye hall not only do this which is done to the fig-tree, but alfo, if ye hal! fav unto this mountain. Be thou removed, and be thou caft into & fearit fhal be done

22 And all things whatfoever ye shall afk in prayer beleeving ye shall receive.

eemple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him, as he was teaching, and faid, By what authority doest theu these things? and who gave thee this authority !

24 And Jefus answered and faid unto them, I alfo will ask you one thing which if ye tell mes. I in likewise will tell you by what authority I do thefe things :

The baptisme of John, whence was from heaven, or of men ! and they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we fhall fay. From heaven : he will fay unto us, Why did ye not then beleeve him

26 But if we shall fay, Of men; we fear the people for all hold John as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jesus and faid, ... We cannot rell. And he faid unto them. Neither tell I you by what authority I

do thefe things.

28 ¶ But what think you? A certain man had two fons, and he came so the Arft, and faid, Son, go work to day in my vincyard.

29 He answered and faid. I will not :

30 And he came to the tecond, and faid likewife. And he answered and faid, I go, fir, and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will

of his father ? They fay unto him. The firft. Jefus faith unto them, Verily I fay unto you, that the publicanes and the kerlers go into the kingdom of God before

32 For John came unto you in the way of righteoufnesses and ye believed him not: but the publicanes and the harlors believed him. And ye, when ye had feen it, repented not afterward, that ye might beleeve him.

33 THear another parable, There was certain housholders which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about and digged a wine-preffe in it, and builts tower, and let it out to hulbandmen, and went into a far countrey.

34 And when the time of the frue drew neer, be fent his fervants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the

fruits of it. 35 And the hutbandmen took his fer-

vants, and beat one, and killed another and stoned another. 36 Again, he fent other fervants, me then the fire, and they did unto them

37 But laft of all he fent unto them his

fon faying. They will reverence my fon, 38 But when the hufbandmen fan the fon they faid among themselves. This is the heir, come, let us kill him, and let us feiz on his inheritance.

39 And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and tlew him.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will be do unto those husbandmen !

41 They fay unto him, He will nik rably destroy those wicked men and will let out his vineyard unto other hubandmen, which hall render him the fruits is their feafons.

42 Jefus faith unto them. Did ye nem read in the feriptures. The flone which the builders rejected, the fame is become the head of the corner! This is the Lord doing and it is marvellous in our eyes,

Therefore fay I usto your The kingdom of God hall be taken from you and given to a nation bringing fortite

fruits thereof. 44 And whofoever finall fall on the

ftone, fhall be broken : but on whomfeever it shall fall, it will grinde himte powder.

45 And when the chief priess ad Phariftes had heard his parables, the perceived that he spake of them. 46 But when they fought to lay hads

on him, they feared the multitude, it cause they took him for a prophet. HAP. XXII

I The parable of the marriage of the king 9 The vocation of the Gentile 12 The punishment of him that walk the wedding-garment.

Nd Jefus answered and spake un A had Jelus answered and faids
them again by parables, and faids
The kingdom of heaven is like to a certain king, which made a marri

for his fon, ... 3. And fent forth his fervantstod them that were bidden to the welding and they would not come.

4 Again-he feat forth other fervantsfiying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold. I have prepared my dinner: my ornand my fatlings are killed, and all

things are ready : come unto § marriage.

5 But they made light of it, and went
their wayes, one to his farm, another to

his mexhandife:
6 And the remnant took his fervants,
and entreated them fpitefully, and flew

them
7 But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he fent forth his armies, and defiroyed those murderees, and

burnt up their city.

8 Then faith he to his fervants. The wedding is ready, but they which were

bidden, were not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the high-wayes,

and as many as ye shall finde, bid to the marriage. 10 So those servents went out into the high-wayes, and gathered together all as

many as they found, both bad and good : and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11¶ And when the king came in to fee the guests he faw there a man which had

not on a wedding garment:

12 And he faith unio him, Friend, how emerk thou in hither, not having a wedding arment, and he was freechleffe.

ding garment ' and he was speechlesse.

13 Then said the king to the servants,
Binde him hand and foot and take him away,& cash him into outer darkness: there

hall be weeping and gnathing of teeth.

14 For many are called, but few are

shofen.

15 Then went the Pharifees, and took counfell how they might intangle

him in his talk.

15 And they fent out unto him their distiples with the Herodians-saying. Makers we know that thou are true, and teachest the way of God in truth-seither circli thou for any man; for thou re-

sarest thou for any man; for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Teil us therefore, what thinkest thou? Is it lawfull to give tribute unto

Cefar, or not ?

18 But Jesus perceived their wickednesse, and faid, Why tempt ye me, ye

bypocrites !

19 Shew me the tribute-money. And

they brought unto him a peny.
20 And he faith unto them, Whose is

this image and superscription?
21 They say unto him, Cesars. Then shith a unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which are Cesars: and unto Gods, the things that are Gods.

22 When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and less him, and went their nav

23 The fame day came to him the Sadduces, which fay that there is no refutredion, and asked him,

24 Saying, Mafter, Mofes faid, If a man die having no children his brother fault marty his wife, and raife up feed unto his bother.

25 Now there were with us feven brethren, and the first, when he had married a wise deceased, and having no issue, left his wife unto his brother.

26 Likewife the fecond alfo, and the

27 And laft of all the woman died alfo-28 Therefore in the refurredion whose wife hall she be of the seven i for they all had her.

all had her.

29 Jefus answered and faid unto thems
Ye do erre, not knowing the scriptures,
nor the power of God.

30 For in the refurredion they neither marry nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the refurred ion of the deadshave ye not read that which was spoken anto you by God, saying,

32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isascand the God of Isasch God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard this, they were aftonished at his doctrine.

34 ¶ But when the Pharifees had heard that he had put the Sadduces to filence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,

36 Matter, which is the great com-

37 Jefus faid unto him, Thou shall love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy foul, and with all thy mind and with all the mind.

thy minde.

38 This is the first and great com-

39 And the second is like unto it. Thou thalt love thy neighbour as thy seif.

40 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. 41 While the Pharises were ga-

thered together. Jefus aiked them, 42 Saying. What think ye of Christ? whose Son is he? They say unto him, The

Son of David:
43 He faith unto them. How then doth.

David in spirit call him Lord, saying, 44 The Lord said unto my Lord, Sir thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy soothool?

45 If David then call him Lord, how is he his Son ?

46 And no man was able to answer him a word-neither durft any man (from that day forth) ask him any moe questions.

C H A P. XXIII.

I Christ admonishesh the people to follow the good doctrine not the evil examples of the scribes and Pharister: 13 He denounceth eight wors against their byporrise and blindnesse.

Then spake lesus to the multitudes

2 Saying, The (cribes and the Pharifees fit in Mofes feat :

3. All therefore whatfoever they bid you observe, that observe and do, but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not.

4 For they binde heavie burdens, and griceous to be born, and lay them on mens shoulders, but they, themselves will not move them with one of their

s, But all their works they do for to be feen of men; they make broad their phy-

The I fay harefore

d him arlots d feen might

ut and built a mand fruit to the

nis fernothern so more o them

ny fon, faw the This is d let us aft him a. of the

do unto

Il mileand will
surbandfruits in

become e Lords r cyes. on The om you forth the

efts and less they

the kings Gentiles of westel

pake unto ad faids s like as marriage ats to cal

4 Again

-ble

Pat

Ď2

qua

101

9 181

hate

IQ Mal

and

12

1

14

end-

mal

with

end .

15

niel i

(wh

16

fee i

17

DOE C

hie he

18

feld.

19 childe

20.1

Winte

11.

fisch a

ric w

fall b

22

Morte

at fo

forte

23 ' Lo ,

14

and fal

fignes

ete l

2¢ 1

26.1

forth :

- 27 €

the ead to deal an be

18 Fr

widl th

and the the flar

. Son

eieft.

tic l

7

Infleries and enlarge the borders of their

And love the uppermod rooms at feafts, and the chief feats in the fyna-

And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men. Rabbi, Rabbi.

8 But be not ye called Rabbi , for one is your Mafter, even Chrift, and all ye

are brethren 9 And call no man your father upo the earth : for one is your Pather, which

is in beaven 10 Neither be ye called mafters : for one is your Mafter, even Chrift.

11 But he that is greatest among you, hall be your fervant. 12 And whofoever thalt exalt himfelf.

thall be abased : and he that thall hamble himfeif hoil be exalted. 13 9 But wo unto your feribes and Pha-

rifees hypocrites for ye flut up the king-dom of heaven against mens; for ye nei-ther go in your felves, neither fuffer ye them that are entering, to go in.

14 Wo unto yourscribes and Pharisees, hypocrites;for ye devour widows houses, d for a pretence make long prayer : therefore ye hall receive the greater damnation. mi

15 Wo unto you, feribes and Pharifees, by pocrites; for ye compaffe fea and land ny poetites, for ye companie and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more the childe of heil then your felves. 16 Wo unto your ye blinde guides; which fay, Wholoever finall fwear by the

temple, it is nothing : but who loever thall fwear by the gold of the temple, he a debtour. 17 Ye fools and blinde : for whether is

greater, the gold, or the temple that fau-18 And whofoever shall fwear by the al-

tarit is nothing:but whofoever fweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.

19 Ye fools and blinde: for whether is reater, the gift, or the altar that fandi-

feeth the gift !

20 Whofo, therefore ha!! (wear by the altar. fwesreth by it, and by all things

21 And whofo thall fwear by the temple-fweareth by it and by him that dwel-

leth therein. 22 And he that thall fwear by heavenfwesteth by the throne of God, and by

bim that fitteth thereon 23 Wo unto you feribes and Pharifees. hypocrites ; for ye pay tithe of mint and anife and cummin; and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgement,

mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other underse. 24 Ye blinde guides, which strain at a at and fwallow a camel.

25 Wo unto you, fcribes and Pharifres, ocrites; for ye make clean the outlide of the cup, and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excelle.

26 Thou blinde Phatifee, cleanfe field

that which is within the cup and platter, that the outlide of them may be clean

27 We unto you, feribes and Pharifees,

hypocrites; for ye are like unto whitel fepulchres, which indeed appear bentifull outward, but are within full of deal mens bones, and of all uncleannesse.

28 Even for ye also outwardly appearing becomes unto men, but within year

full of hypocrifie and iniquity. 29 Wo unto you feribes and Phatifes, bypocrites; because ye build the tonk of the prophets, and saraid the tonk of the prophets, and garnin the fepsichres of the righteous

30 And fay. If we had been in the day of our fathers, we would not have ben partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto you felves, that ye are the children of then which killed the prophets.

32 Fill ye up then the meafure of you fathers 33 Ye ferpents, ye generation of vi

ers how can ye escape the damnation of hell ! 34 Wherefore behold I fend unto pa prophets, and wife men, and feribesa fome of them ye shall kill and crucies and some of them hall ye scourge a

your fynagogues, and perfecute the from city to city : 35 That upon you may come all the righteous blood fired upon the earth-free the blood of righteous Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias, fon of Barachia whom ye flew between the temple at

the altar.

36 Verily I fay unto you. All the things hall come upon this generation. 37 O Jerufalem, Jerufaiem, thouth killeft the prophets, and fteneft then which are fent unto theo-how often woll I have gathered thy children togethere ven as a hen gathereth her chickens

der her wings, and ye would not ! 38 Behold, your house is left umeye

defolare. 39 For I fay un o you. Ye hall not in me henceforthitall ye Mall fay, Biefels he that cometh in the Name of & Lord

C H A P. XXIIII.

1 The destruction of the temples 3 whe calamities shall be before it. 29 The figures of Chrises coming to judgeness.

42 Watch for your masters coming. Nd Jefus went out, and departed Afrom the temple, and his disciple came to him for to thew him the built

ings of the temple. 2 And Jofus faid unto them, See yent all thefe things ! Verily I fay unto you There fhall not be left here one fient to on another-that thal not be thrown dom

3 T'And as he fate upon the mount d olives, the disciples came unto him provided by faying. Tell us, when shall the things be and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of it world ?

4 And Jefus answered and faid un them, Take heed that no man decil

you. 5. For many fhall come in my Nas faying, I am Chrift : and fhall detel many.

And ye hall hear of wars, and ne mours of wars : fee that ye be not in

30 A all the to

hied : for all these things must come to shall see the Son of man coming in the pafferbut the end is not yet.

7 For nation fall rife againft nation, glory. and kingdom against kingdom, and there fulle famines and pestilences and earth-

8 All thefe are the beginning of for-

1008.

Then shal they deliver you up to be sined, and shall kill you: and ye shall be bared of all nations for my Names sake. 10 And then hall many be offended and hall betray one another, and thal hate one

agother. is And many false prophets shall rise, the doors.

nd shall decrive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound,

clove of many fall wax cold. 13 But he that hall endure unto the

endithe fame shall be faved. 14 And this gofpel of the kingdom 36 But of that day and hour knoweth hall be preached in all the world , for a no man no not the angels of heaven, but witnes unto all nations and then fall the

end come.

the into the mountains, 17 Let him which is on the house top, and took them all away : so mall also the

of come down to take any thing out of coming of the Son of man be, ishoule:

40 Then shall two be in the field 1 the his house :

18 Neither let him which is in the feld neurn back to take his clothes.
19 And we unto them that are with

thide and to them that give fuck in those left.

20. But pray ye that you flight be not in winter-neither on the fabbath-day. 21 For then mall be great tribulation.

the world to this time, se, nor ever fall be. 22 And except those dayes should be hortenedsthere fould no fich be faved :

at for the clears take those dayes shall be Cortened. 23 Then if any man shall fay unto your

14 For there hall prife falfe Chrifte.

ndfalle prophets, and thall thew great ignes and wonders informed that (if it tere possible) they shall decrive the very

25 Fehold-I have told you before. 26 Wherefore , if they fall fay unto

nh : behold , he is in the fecret chammbeleeve it not. 27 For as the lightning cometh out of eest, and thineth even unto the weft :

h hall also the coming of the Son of 28 For wherefoever the carcafe inthere

till the eagles be gathered together. 19 Immediately after the tribulation by a management of the first bed arrected and the moon that not give her light; and the moon that not give her light; and the moon that he moon that he may be the figure of the first of the first heaven that appear the figure of

e Son of man in heaven : and then fall il the tribes of the earth moura, and they bridegroom,

clouds of heaven , with power and great

31 And he shall fend his angels with a great found of a trumper, and they shall gather together his elest from the four windes, from one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now learn a parable of the fig-tree. When his branch is yet tender , and pu. teth forth leaves-ye know that fummer is

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all thefe things know that it is neer, som at

34 Verily I say unto you this generati-on shall not passe, till all those things be fulfilled.

35 Reaven and earth shall passe away, out my words shall not passe away.
36 But of that day and hour knoweth

my Father onely.

37 But as the dayes of Noe were, fo hal

15 When ye therefore shall fee the aboalfo the coming of the Son of man bemination of defolation, spoken of by Daalfo the coming of the Son of man bemination of defolation, spoken of by Daalfo the coming of the Son of man bemination of defolation, spoken of by Daalfo the dayes that were before
the shoot, they were caring and drinking,
marrying-and giving in marriagemarrying-and giving in marryingmarrying-and 
39 And knew not until the flood came,

one Mall be taken and the other left.

41 Two women halbe grinding at the mill : the one that be taken, and the other

42 Watch therefore, for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 But know this that if the good man of the house had known in what watch the d as was not fince the beginning of the thief would come, he would have watch ed, and would not have fuffered his houfe to be broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also ready : for in fuch an hour as you think not the Son of

man cometh.

45 Who then is a faithful and wife fervant , whom his lord bath made ruler o-Lo, here is Christ, or there : beleeve it ver his houshold , to give them meat in due feafon !

46 Bieffed is that fervant , whom his lord when he cometh hal finde to doing 47 Verily I fay unto you, that he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But & if that evil fervant thal fay in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming, 49 And fall begin to fmite his fellow-

was Behald, he is in the defert, go not fervants , and to eat and drink with the 50 The lord of that fervant hall come

in a day when he looketh not for him and in an hour that he is not ware of: St And fhall cut him afunder, and ap-

point him his portion with the hype crites : there shall be weeping and gnadiing of reeth.

HAP. XXV. The parable of the ten virgins, 14 and

of the talents: 31 Alfo a description of the last indgement.

Hen shall the kingdom of heaven be Then mail the kingdom of the like and unto ten virgins which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the

2 And

THI. whitel beaut-of deal Me.

appear rarifeca e tomb ie fepuis

e dans ve ben d of the nto you

of then of you of the Mion of

mto you ibesand Crucife inge à te then

e all the th-from anco de arachise aple and All their

ration.

keu die ft then en Kon ethere kens as unteym

net fe

ie Wed # Lord 3 1/4 29 The igenest. nang. lepantol

disciple

e build-

ee ye mt mio ym ent op n dom mount d him polhe fign

id sat V Nam Leceitt

and re 101 170

fea

pric

5

day :

peop

6

int

7 ving

fit a

had i

pole.

Gid I

10

oto

for the

11

12

iator

rial

12 1

is go

world.

nan k

of ber

14 d

eriells

15 /

re n

1 f m

inty p

17 9

far f

30 M

18 An

man v

by tim

tr at

Bre

19 A

e paffe

20 N

e dow

ar An

by I fay W ID

22 An

h and so him

five were foolin.

3 They that were foolish . took their lamps, and took no oil with them :

4 But the wife took oil in their veffels with their lamps

While the bridegroom tarried, they flumbered and flept.

6 And at midnight there was a cry

made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh go ye out to meet him.

Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps

8 And the foolith faid unto the wife, Give us of your oil, for our lamps are gone out.

But the wife answered, faving, Not 5 : left there be not enough for us and you; but go ye rather to them that fell, and buy for your felves.

10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came, and they that were ready, went in with him to the marriage, and the door was thut.

11 Afterward came also the other vir-

gins.faying.Lord.Lord.open to us.
12 But he answered and faid.Verily. I

fay unto yous I know you not. 13 Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day, nor the hour, wherein the

Son of man comerh 14 Tor the kingdom of beaven it as a man travelling into a far countrey, who

ealled his own fervants , and delivered unto them his goods : 15 And unto one he pave five talents to another two and to another one to every

an according to his feverall ability and Araightway took his journey. 16 Then he that had received the five

talents, went and traded with the fame, and made them other five talents. 17 And likewife he that had received

two he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went, and digged in the carthand hid his lords

money 19 After a long time the lord of those fervants cometh, and reckoneth with

them 20 And fo he that had received five talents , came and brought other five tane five talents, behold: I have gained befides them five talents moe.

21 His lord faid unto him, Well done, thou good and faithfull fervant, thou haft been faithfull over a few things , I will make thee ruler over many things : enter thou into the loy of thy Lord.

22 He alfo that had received two talengs came and faid, Lord, thou deliveredit unto me two talents : behold-I have gained two other talents belides them

23 His lord faid unto him, Well done, ood and faithfull fervant, thou haft been faithfull over a few things , I will make thee ruler over many things : enter thou into the loy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent, came, and faid, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man , reaping where thou haft not fowen and gathering where thou hall not ftrawed :

25 And I was afraid and went and hid to life eternall.

2 And five of them were wife , and thy talent in the earth: losthere thou had

26 His lord answered and faid unto him. Thou wicked, and flothfull fervant,

thou knewest that I reap where I found not, & gather where I have not firmed: 27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at

my coming I hould have received miss own with usary. 28 Take therefore the talent from him

and give it unto him which bath ten u. lents. 29 For unto every one that hath, fall

be given and he hall have abundance but from him that hath not , fhall be rain awayseven that which he hath. 30 And caft ye the unprofitable ferrat

into outer darkness here shall be weeping and gnashing of reeth.
31 9 When the Son of man fall come

in his glory, and all the holy angels with him . then frall he fit upon the throne of his glory : 32 And before him fhall be gathered at nations , and he thall feparate them one

from anothers as a mepherd dividethis theep from the goats.

33. And he shal for the sheep on his right

hand but the goats on the left.

34 Then hall the king fay unto the on his right hand, Come ye bleffed of m Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world;

35 For I was an hungred & ye gave m neat: I was thirfty-and we gave me drin I was a ftranger and ye took me in:

26 Naked, and ye clothed me: I wa fick, and ye vifited me : I was in pris and ye came unto me.

37 Then hall the righteon mi him, faying Lord, when faw we there hungred , and fed thee ? or thirfly m gave thee drink

38 When faw we thee a ftranger, a took thee in ! or naked and clothed tie! 39 Or when faw we thee fick or ing fon and came unto thee

40 And the King shall answer mis unto them. Verily I fay unto you, in much as we have done it unto one of the least of thefe my brethren , ye have do ic unto me.

41 Then shall he fay also unto them the left hand Depart from me ye on into everlafting fire prepared for the vil and his angels : 42 For I was an hungred-and ye ger

me no meat : I was thirfly, and ye p me no drink : 43 I was a fi ranger and ye took me

in : naked, and ye clothed me not : fi and in prifon and ye vifited me not. 44 Then hall they aife answer h

faying, Lord, when faw we thee an a gred or athird or a ftranger or mind fick, or in prison, and did not mini unto thee ? Then shall be answer them, say

Verily I fay unto yourinalmuch as yet it not to one of the leaft of thefes yet it not to me.

46 And thefe hall go away inter lafting punishment ; but the righteou

CHAP. XXVI. A consprracie against Chriss: 14 Ju-dus seveth him: 17 He eareth she poscover, 26 institutesh his supper, 47 is betrayed by Judas, 69 and de-

nied of Peter.

A Nd it came to pade, when Jefus had finished all thefe fayings, he faid ento his disciples,

2 Ye know that after two dayes is the fealt of the paffcover , and the Son of min is berrayed to be crucified.

Then affembled together the chief entites and the feribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high prieft, who was called Caraphas,

4 And confulted that they might take Jefus by fubrilty-and kill him.

5 But they faid , Not on the feaft der , left there be an uproar among the

6 I Now when Jefus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the lepers

7 There came unro him a woman-hasing an alabaster box of very precious oimment, and poured it on his head, as he

fu at meat. But when his disciples faw it , they ha indignation, faying, To what pur-

pole is this wafte? For this eintment might have been 6id for much and given to the poor

10 When Jefus understood it he faid nto them. Why trouble ye the woman ? for he hath wrought a good work upon

It For ye have the poor alwayes with mbet me ye have not alwayes.

12 For in that the hath poured this siatment on my body, the did it for my

13 Verily I fay unto you. Wherefoever his gospel shall be preached in the whole sorld, there shall also this that this woan lath done, be told for a memoriall

of ber 14 Then one of the twelves called dis licariot , went unto the chief

15 And faid unto them, What will ye me, and I will deliver him unto on! And they covenanced with him for

inv pieces of filver.

16 And from that time he fought op-

runity to betray him.

17 9 Now the first day of the feast of sknened bread, the disciples came to tis, faying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the paffe-

18 And he faid Go into the city to fuch man & fay unto him. The mafter faith. My time is at hand. I wil keep the pafever at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jefus had winted them, and they made ready be pafeover.

20 Now when the even was come; he

te down with the twelve. 21 And as they did eat , he faid , Veby I fay unto you , that one of you shall

22 And they were exceeding forrowthand began every one of them to fay no him, Lord, is it I f

23' And he answered and said, He that dippeth his hand with me in the diathe fame hall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth as it is written of him : but wo unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed : it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

25 Then Judas which betrayed hims answered and said, Master, is it I ? He faid unto him. Thou haft faid.

26 And as they were eating, Jefus took bread, and bleffed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples , and faid,

Take, eat, this is my body.

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, taying, Drink

ye all of it :

28 For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of fins.

29 But I fay unto your will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, untill that day when I drink it new with

you in my Fathers kingdom.

30 And when they had fung an hymns they went out into the mount of olives.

31 Then faith Jefus unto them. All ye mall be offended because of me this night: for it is written , I will imite the hepherd , and the freep of the flock mail be scattered abroad.

32 But after I am rifen again, I will go

before you into Galilee. 33 Peter answered and faid unto him, Though all men shall be offended because

of thee yet will I never be offended. 34 Jefus faid unto him . Verily I fay unto thee that this night before the cock

crows thou halt deny me thrice. 35Peter fald unto him. Though I hould die with thee, yet will I not deny thee.

Likewife alfo faid all the disciples. 36 9 Then cometh lefus with them unto a place called Gethfemane and faith

unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray youder.

the two fons of Zebedee, and began to be forrowfull, and very heavie. 38 Then faith he unto them, My foul is exceeding forrowfull, even unto death ;

tarry ye here, and watch with me. fell on his face and prayed laying. O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup paste from me : nevertheleffe, not as I wills but as thou wilt.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them affcep, and faith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour !

41 Warch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is

willing but the fleth is weak. 42 He went away again the fecond time and prayed faying. O my Fathers this cup may not passe away from mesexcept I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them afterp again : for their eyes were heavie.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, faying the fame words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples and

framed: have put then at ed mine om him

ment.

hou half

id unto

fervant,

I fowed

ten tuthe fall ance: but be rakin e fervale

weeping all come ecls with hrone d

he red at hem ode ideth his his right nto then

fed of m pared for world: gave m ne drin e in:

e:Iw n prife a shfu e thee is rfty: #

207 1 2 per s and hed ther or in pri r 28d f

OU 1 int ac of th ave do them o

ye curiei or the de d ye gm l ye p ak mes

ot : fd 30g wer his e an his naked-minist

n, fayin as ye d fer ye d into ere lacouri

1 22

pric

rhou agaj

13

14

15000

mary

\$233

prifo

16

foner

17

mill y

or le

delig

19

ludge

that i

things

perívi sk Ba

317

to the

I relea

22 ]

do th

Christ

हि ता

: 23 /

evil h

the me

24 9

nerail

Rae co

bands !

fon : fi

25 7 faid, H

hildre

25 9

deliver

-07 T

and gar

28 A

im af

299 As

reed i

the knee

ring. 30 A

e reed

6 the in ava

31 A

33 An

ince of

34.1

10 CO

mace

18

15

Talth unto them. Sieep on now, and take hold, now yn have heard his biaiphemy, your reft, behold, the hour is at hand, 66 What think ye? They answer nd the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of finners.

46 Rifesler us be going : behold, he is

at hand that doth betray me.

47 ¶ Aud while he yet fpake-lo-Judas one of the twelve came, and with him a great multitude with fwords and fraves from the chief priefts and elders of the

people 48 Now he that betrayed him , gave them a figne, faying, Whomfoever I fhall hiffe that fame is he hold him fait.

49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, Master, and kisted him.
50 And Jesus said unto him, Friend,

wherefore art thou come ? Then came they, and laid hands on Jefus, and took

51 And behold, one of them which were with Jefus , ftretched out his hand , and drew his fword, and ftroke a fervant of the high priests and imote off his ear.

52 aben faid lefus unto him . But up again thy fword into his place , for all they that take the fword, hall perim

with the fword.

53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall prefently give me more then twelve legions of angels

54 But how then fail the fcriptures be fulfilled that thus it muft be

55 In that fame hour faid Jefus to the multitudes. Are ye come out as against a thief with fwords and staves for to take me ? I fat daily with you teaching in the zemple and ye laid no hold on me.
56 But all this was done that the feri-

ptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forlook him , and

57 ¶ And they that had laid hold on Jefus, led him away to Caiaphas the high prieft , where the fcribes and the elders were affembled

58 But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priefts palace, and went in and fat with the fervants to fee the end. 59 Now the chief priefts and olders

and all the councell, fought false witnesse against Jesus to put him to death;
60 But found none : yea-though many falle witneffes came, yet found they none.

At the last came two falle witnestes, 61 And faid , This fellem faid, I am able to destroy the temple of God and to

build it in three dayes.

62 And the high priest arose and said unto him Answerest thou nothing? what

is it which thefe witneffe against thee ! 63 But Jefus held his peace. And the aliure thee by the living God, that thou zell as whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God,

64 fefus faith unto him Thou haft faid: neverthelede. I say unto you, Hereafter thall ye fee the Son of man fitting on the alght hand of power, and coming in the

alouds of beaven

65 Then 6 high priest rent his clothes, faying, He hath spoken blasphemy : what further need have we of warnesses ? be-

and faid-He is guilty of death.

67 Then did they spit is his face, and buffered him, and others smore him with

the pales of their hands,
68 Saying, Prophetic unto us, the
Christischo is he that smote thee?

69 Now Peter fat withour in the pa accound a damiel came unto him faving,

Thou alfo waft with Jefus of Galilee.
70 Fur be denied before them albim ing. I know not what thou faveft.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid faw him, and fill unto them that were there , This fellen was also with Jesus of Nazareth

72 And again he denied with an oath

I do not know the man.

And after a while came umo him they that flood by , and faid to Peren Surely thou also are one of them, forthe fpeech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then began he to curie and to fire faving I know not the man. And imme

diately the cock crew.

75 And Peter remembered the words of lefus which faid unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shall deny me this.
And he went out and wept bitterly.
C H A P. XXVII.
1 Christ a delivered bound to Pilen.
3 Judgs hangesh hanfelj 19 Piles

admonished of his wife , 24 word his hands : 66 His fepulchre is fedel and watched.

When the morning was come , at the chief priests , and elders the people took counfell against Jein's put him to death.

And when they had bound himst led him away and delivered him to Pe

tius Pilate the governour.

3 ¶ Then Judas which had been

him-when he faw that he was condense repented himfelf, and brought again t thirty pieces of filver to the chief piece

4 Saying I have finned in that I her etrayed the innocent blood. And the faid. What is that to us ? fee thou to the 5. And he catt down the pieces of fih in the temple , and departed, and so and hanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the fire pieces, and skid, It is not lawfull it to put them into the treasury, because

is the price of blood.

7 And they took counfell, and bo

with them the potters field , to b

Arangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called I field of blood-unto this day

9 (Then was fulfilled that which fpoken by Jeremy the prophet inthe And they took the thirty pieces of versthe price of him that was val whom they of the children of Ifrei value :

10 And gave them for the potters

as the Lord appointed me)
II And lefus (tood before the go our and the governour asked him Art thou the king of the Jews ! And fus faid unto him, Thou fayeft.

my.

berr

and

with

theq

e pa

ving,

hap

totle

d faid

clion

Oath.

o bim

Peten or the

(intatt

imme-

ords of

ore the thris.

V.

Pilen.

s Seelel

ne y all

ders e Jeim')

im-th to Pos

betrajul demant

gain the of prime

or I im

Andrie

utoti

of file

and sa

the file

becanie i

md bo

1 to be

called Ti

which w

et, fw eces of f

as wah

Ifrael 6

otters Ri

he gover

s ? And

12 And when he was secufed of \$ chief prietts and elders he answered nothing. 13 Then faith Pilare unto him-Heareft thou not how many things they witnesse

against thee ?

14 And he answered him to never a word ; infomuch that the governour marvelled greatly.

15 Now at that feaft the governour

was wont to release unto the people a prifoser, whom they would. 16 And they had then a notable pri-

forer called Barabbas, 17 Therefore when they were gathered

mether, Pilate faid unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or lefus, which is called Chrift ?

18 For he knew that for envy they had

delivered him.

19 When he was fet down on the ludgement feat, his wife fent unto hims flying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man; for I have fuffered many things this day in a dream-because of him to But the chief priefts and elders

afk Barabbas, and deftroy Jefus at The governour answered & faid un-to them. Whether of \$ twain will ye that I release upto you? They faid, Barabbas.

22 Pilare faid unto them, What fhall I to then with Jefus which is called Chrift ? They all faid unto bim, Let him

be crucified. 23 And the governour faid, Why what evil bath he done ! but they cried our

the more faying. Ler him be crucified. greeil nothing, but that rather a tumult was made he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, faying I am necent of the blood of this just per-

fon : fee ye to it. 25 Then answered all the people and file His blood he on us, and on our distres.

26 Then released he Barabbas unto

mand when he had fcourged Jefus, he divered him to be crucified. of Then the fouldiers of the governne took Jefus into the common halls f fouldiers.

18 And they ftripped him, and put on

in a fearlet robe. 19 And when they had platted a crown

of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a red in his right hand : and they bowed he ince before him , and mocked hims lying. Hails king of the Jews.
30 And they fait upon him and took

he med, and fmore him on the head, It And after that they had mocked to per his own raiment onthirm and led

a may to crucifie him.

32 And as they came outs they found a m of Cyrene, Simon by name : him

by tompelled to bear his croffe.

3 And when they were come unto a bat called Golgotha, that is to fay, a tof a feull ;

34. They gave him vineger to drinks with gall s and when he had an thereof, he would not drinks.

35 And they crucified him, and parred his garments, cafting lots that it might be fulfilled which was fooken by the prophet. They parted my garments among them, and upon my veflure did they caft lote.

36 And fitting down , they warched him there.

37 And fet up over his head his accu-fation written THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS:

Then were there two theeves cru cified with him : one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 ¶ And they that paffed bys reviled him, wagging their heads,

40 And faying. Thou that destroyest the temple and buildest it in three dayes a fave thy self: if thou be the Son of Gods come down from the croffe. 41 Likewise also the chief priests

mocking him, with the scribes, and

elders, faid,

42 He faved others, himfelf he cannot fave : if he be the king of Ifrael. let him now come down from the croffe; and we will beleeve him.

43 He trufted in Godslet him deliver him now-if he will have him; for he faid.

I am the Son of God.

44 The theeves also which were crucified with him, cast the same in his treth.

45 Now from the fixth hour there was darknesse over all the land unre the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth honr Jefin cried with a loud voice, faying, Elin Elin lanafebachtbanisthat is to fay, My Gods

47 Some of them that flood theres when they heard that, faid, This man calleth for Elias.

48 And straightway one of them rans and took a fpunge, and filled it with vineger, and put it on a reed, and gave him to dripk.

49 The reft faid , Let bes lot us fee whether Ellis will come to fave him.

50 fefus, when he had cried again ith a loud voices yeelded up the ghoft.

51 And beholds the vail of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom, and the earth-did quake, and the rocks rent

\$2 And the graves were opened, and many bodies of faints which flept, profe,

58 And came out of the graves after his refurredion, and went into the boly

city, and appeared unto many. 54 Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching lefus, faw the earthquake, and those things that Were done; they feared greatly fayings

55 And many women were there ( be-holding afar off.) which followed Jeius from Galilee, ministring unto him.

56 Among which was Mary Magda-knes and Masy the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedees children.

197 When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimmbea 4 mame Joseph , who makes himself was Jefu differnte gar / hadre y save mid had a

1

P

66

nei

the

Bed

HE:

and file

afte

21

ftrai sere

22 årin

bd a

23

2 ma

cried

24 to do

art th thee v

Hold

26

torn h

he can

27 1

much I

felves,

new de

and the

28 / abroad

about (

29 / come o

into th

with Jar 30 Bi

of her.

fever lef

32 An

they bro

cafed, an

devils :

enher at

of divers

rilesand (

35 And

33 An

34 An

31 Az

2

58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jefus : then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, 60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewen out in the rock; and

he rolled a great stone to the door of the Sepulchre, and departed 61 And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary fitting over against

the fepulchre.
62 Now the next day that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver faid , while he was yet alive, After three dayes I will rife again.

64 Command therefore that the feulchre be made fure until the third day left his disciples come by night and steal him away, and fay unto the people, He is rifen from the dead : fo the laft errour hall be worfe then the firft.

65 Pilate faid unto them. Ye have a watch, go your way, make it as fure as

you can

66 So they went, and made & sepulchre fure, sealing & stone, and setting a watch.
C H A P. XXVIII.

1 Chrifts resurreation declared : 16 He appeareth to his disciples-19 and sendeth them to baptize and teach.

IN the end of the fabbath, as it began to dawn, towards the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, to see the sepulchre.

2 And behold there was a great earthfrom heaven, and came and rolled back the ftone from & door, and fate upon it. His countenance was like lightning,

and his raiment white as fllow 4 And for fear of him the keepers did

fhake, and became as dead men 3 And the angel answered and faid unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye feck Jesus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here, for he is rifen, as he faid : Come, fee the place where the Lord lay,

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is rifen from & dead. And behold, he goeth before you into Galilee, there shall ye fee him : lo, I have told you,

8 And they departed quickly from the fepulchre, with fear and great joy, and did run to bring his disciples word

9 ¶ And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jefus met them faying, All hail. And they came, and held him by the feet, and worthipped him.

10 Then faid Jefus unto them. Be not afraid : Go,tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there hall they fee me,

11 9 Now when they were going, behold, fome of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were affembled with the elders, and had taken counfell, they gave large money unto the fouldiers, 13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by

night; and fole him away while we tlept. 14 And if this come to the governours ears; we will perfwade him, and fecure

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught. And this faying is commonly reported among the Jens untill this day.

16 Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee , into a mountain,

where lefus had appointed them.

17 And when they faw him, they wer-

fhipped kim : but fome doubted. 18 And Jefus came, and spare unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 TGo ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son , and of the holy Ghoth :

20 Teaching them to observe all things whatfeever I have commanded you; and los I am with you always even unto the end of the world. Amen.

## THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO S. MARK.

CHAP.

1 John Baptists office. 9 Jesus baptized. 12 tempted. 14 preacheth. 16 caueth Peter, and others, 23 healeth one that had a devil.

of Jeius Christ the Son of God 2 As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I fend m

medenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

The voice of one crying in the wil-

derneffe. Prepare ye the way of the Lords make his paths straight. 4 John did baptize in the wilderneffe, and preach the baptisme of repentance, for the remission of fins.

And there went out unto him all the lead of ludes, and they of Jerufalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confelling their fins.

6 And John was clothed with camels

hair, and with a girdle of a fkin about his ioins : and he did ear locusts, and wilde

7 And preached, faying. There cometh one mightier then I after me the latchet of whole moes I am not worthy to floor down and unloofe.

8 I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the holy Ghoft.

dayes, that Jefus came from Nazarth of Galilee, and was baptized of John is

10 And firaight way coming up out of the water, he faw the heavens opened and the Spirit like a dove descending

upon him 1 I And there came a voice from her ven, faying. Thou art my beloved St

12 And immediately the fpirit driver him into the wildernelle.

.

2.0

the

ples

olda

here

s the

and

his ing

him

e not

g, be-

to the

riefts

1 with

they

nee by

tlept.

mours

fecure

hib be

ing is

Jens

s went

eniaine

West.

e unte n unte

each all

ame of

of the

things

ou; and

nto the

RK.

bout his

d wilde

cometh

e latchet

to floor

you with

with the

in their Nazareti

f John is

up out of

opened

from her ved Su

it drived

13 had

81

ōu,

furty dayes tempted of Satan, and was with the wilde beafts: and the angels ministred unto him.

14 Now after that John was put in prifon lefus came into Galilee preaching

the gofpel of the kingdom of God, 15 And faying, The time is fulfilled,

and the kingdom of God is at hand : repent yes and believe the gospel.

16 Now as he walked by the sea of
Gailtee he saw Simon, and Andrew his

bother, casting a net into the fea, (for they were fifters ) 17 And Jesus faid unto them, Come ye

after me, and I will make you to become

ey go fifers of men. e me.

18 And firaightway they forfook their nets, and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little further thence, he faw James the fon of Zethe thence, he saw James the son of Ac-bedee and John his brother, who allowers in the ship mending their nets. 20 And (traightway he called them; and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went

after him.

21 And they went into Capernaum, and firaightway on the fabbath-day he en-tered into the fyragogue, and raught.

21 And they were aftonified at his do-frine; for he taught them as one that bd authority, and not as the feribes.

23 And there was in their fynagogue a man with an unclean spirit , and he

cried outs 24 Saying, Let us alone, what have we

to do with theesthou Jefus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us ! I know the who thou art, the boly One of God.

25 And Jesus rebuked him, faying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. 26 And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voyce,

be came out of him.

27 And they were all amazed , infomuch that they questioned among them-selves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this ! for with authority commanderh he even the unclean spirits . and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abread thorowout all the region round

about Galilee.

29 And forthwith when they were tome out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrews with James and John.

30 But Simons wives mother lay fick of a fever; and anon they tell him of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand and lift her up, and immediatel ferer left her,& the ministred unto them.

32 And at even, when the fun did fet, they brought unto him all that were difcased, and them that were possessed with devils :

33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 And he healed many that were fick of divers difeases, and cast out many dethand infered not the devils to speak, heapfe they knew him.

13 And he was there in the wilderneffe great while before day, he went out, and. departed into a folitary place, and there prayed.

36 And Simon and they that were with

him, followed after him 37 And when they had found him, they faid unto him, All men feek for thee.

38 And he faid unto them, Let us &

into the next towns, that I may preach there also : for therefore came I forth. 39 And he preached in their synagogues thorowout all Galilee. & cast out devils.

40 And there came a leper to him, be-feeching him, and kneeling down to him, and faying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canft make me clean.

41 And Jefus moved with compaffions put forth his hand, and touched him, and faith unto him, I will, be thou clean.

42 And affoon as he had fpoken-immediately the leprofie departed from him, and he was cleanfed.

43 And he firaitly charged him, and forthwith fent him away,

44 And faith unto him, See thou fay nothing to any man : but go thy ways thew thy feif to the prieft, and offer for thy cleaning those things which Moses commanded for a tellimony unto them.

45 But he went out, and began to publifh it much and to blaze abroad the marter: infomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the city but was without in defert places : and they came to him from every quarter. C H A P.

1 Christ healesh one fick of the palses 14 calleth Matthews 15 eateth with publicanes, 18 excuseth his disciples 23 for plucking the ears of corn on the

Nd again he entered into Caper-A naum after fome dayes, and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And ftraightway many were gathered together, infomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not fo much as about the door : and he preached the word unto them.

3 And they come unto him, bringing ne fick of the palite, which was born of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh anto him for preffe they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up they let down the bed wherein the fick of the palife lay.

5 When Jesus saw their faith, he said.

unto the fick of the pallie, Son, thy fine be forgiven thee.

6 But there were certain of the feribes. fitting therese reasoning in their hearts, 7 Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins bur.

God onely !

8 And immediately, when Jefus perceived in his fpirit that they fo reafoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason we these things in your hearts

9 Whether is it caffer to fay to the fick of the palife. Thy fins be forgiven thee: or to fay, Arife, and take up thy bed, and walk ?

10 But that ye may know that the Son

60

ne

the

Bed

HE

after

fira

Ecre

End s

23

3 ma

cried

to do

art th

thee t

Hold

26

torn h

he can

27 1

nuch

felves,

new do

and the

28 / abroad

about (

into th

with Ja

30 B

of her.

a fe

21 Az

nd-and

fever lef

32 An

they bro

cafed, an

33 An

34 An

devils :

gether at

of divers

vileand !

canfe th

35 And

29 / come o

24

22 Brir.

2

58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jefus : then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth-60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewen out in the rock; and

he rolled a great stone to the door of the fepulchre, and departed 61 And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary fitting over against

the fepulchre.
62 Now the next day that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate.

63 Saying, Sir-we remember that that deceiver faid , while he was yet alive, After three dayes I will rife again.

64 Command therefore that the feulchre be made fure until the third day. left his disciples come by night-and fleal him away and fay unto the people, He is rifen from the dead : fo the laft errour hall be worfe then the firft.

65 Pilate faid unto them, Ye have a watch, go your way, make it as fure as

you can

2

66 So they went, and made & sepulchre fure, fealing & ftone, and ferting a watch. C H'A P. XXVIII.

1 Christs resurrection declared : 16 He appeareth to his disciples, 19 and sendeth them to bastize and teach.

N the end of the sabbath, as it began

to dawn towards the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, to fee the fepulchre. 2. And behold there was a great earth-nake for § angel of the Lord descended

from heaven, and came and rolled back the ftone from & door, and fate upon it. 3 His countenance was like lightning,

and his raiment white as fnow 4 And for fear of him the keepers did fhake, and became as dead men

3 And the angel answered and faid unto the women. Fear not ye: for I know that ye feck Jefus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here, for he is rifen, as he faid : Come, fec the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly and tell his disciples that he is riten from & dead. And behold, he goeth before you into Galilee, there

hall ye fee him : lo. I have told you. 8 And they departed quickly from the fepulchre, with fear and great joy, and

did run to bring his disciples word 9 And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them saying, All hail. And they came, and held him by the feet, and worthipped him

10 Then faid Jefus unto them, Be not afraid : Gostell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there fhall they fee me 11 ¶ Now when they were going, be-

hold, fome of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done

12 And when they were affembled with the elders, and had taken counfell, they gave large money unto the fouldiers, 13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by

night; and fole him away while we tlept, 14 And if this come to the governours ears, we will perfuade him, and fecure

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught. And this faying is commonly reported among the Jess untill this day

Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee , into a mountains where lefus had appointed them.

17 And when they faw him, they werfhipped kim : but fome doubted.

18 And Jefus came, and spare unto them: faying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 TGo ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghott:

20 Teaching them to observe all things whatfoever I have commanded you; and lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

## THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO S. MARK.

CHAP.

1 John Raptists office. 9 Jesus baptized. 12 tempted, 14 preacheth, 16 calleth Peter, and others, 23 healeth one that had a devil

He beginning of the gospel of lesus Christ the Son of God,

2 As it is written in the

prophets, Behold, I fend my meffenger before thy face , which shall prepare thy way before thee.

The voice of one crying in the wil-

derneffe, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. 4 John did baptize in the wilderneffe,

and preach the baptisme of repentance, for the remission of fins. And there went out unto him all the

land of ludes, and they of Jerufalem and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan confessing their fins.

6 And John was clothed with camels

hair, and with a girdle of a fkin about his ioins : and he did eat locusts, and wilde

7 And preached, faying. There comed one mightier then I after me the latche of whole thoes I am not worthy to floor down and unloofe.

8 I indeed have baprized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the holy Ghoft.

9 And it came to paffe in their dayes, that Jefus came from Nazareti of Galilee, and was baptized of John is

10 And firaight way coming up out of the waters be faw the heavens opened and the Spirit like a dove descending

upon him 11 And there came a voice from herven faying. Thou are my beloved Sa

in whom, I am well pleased. 12 And immediately the spirit driver

him into the mildernelle.

3.8

the

ples

old

here ōu,

she a

and

his ing

him

e not

ey go

riells

with they

nee by

tiept.

nours

fecure

nd did

ing is

Jens

s went

intains

y wer-

e unte

n unto

each all

ame of

of the

things

ou: 384

nto the

RK.

bout his

d wilde

cometh

e latchet

to floor

you with

with the

in those

Nazareti

f John is

up out of

opened

escending

from hea ved San

it driver

13 Au

81

furty dayes tempted of Satan, and was with the wilde beafts: and the angels

ministred unto him. 14 Now after that John was put in prilon-lefus came into Galilee-preaching

thegospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And faying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand : repent yer and beleeve the gofpel.

16 Now as he walked by the fea of Gailee, he faw Simon, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea, (for they were fifters )

17 And lefus faid unto them, Come ve

after me, and I will make you to become facrs of men. 18 And firaightway they forfook their

e me. g, benets, and followed him. to the

13 And when he had gone a little further thence, he faw James the fon of Zener tienter in taw james the fon of Pe-bedee and John his brother, who also were in the hip mending their nets. 30 And straightway be called them : and they left their father Zebedee in the

filp with the hired fervants, and went

after him.

21 And they went into Capernaum, and firsightway on the fabbath-day he en-

tered into the fyragogue, and taught. 22 And they were aftonished at his do-arine: for he taught them as one that ad authority, and not as the feribes.

23 And there was in their fynagogue a man with an unclean fpirit , and he

cried out-

24 Saying, Let us alone, what have we to do with theesthou Jefus of Nazareth ? arthou come to destroy us ! I know thee who thou art, the boly One of God.

25 And Jesus rebuked him, faying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. 26 And when the unclean spirit had

tomhim, and cried with a loud voyce, be came out of him.

17 And they were all amazed , infomuch that they questioned among them-silves, saying, What thing is this? what new doaring is this ! for with authority commanderh he even the unclean spirits . and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame fpread bread thorowout all the region round

about Galilee,

29 And forthwith when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrews with James and John.

30 But Simons wives mother lay fick of a fever: and anon they tell him-

of her. 31 And he came and took her by the

hand and lift her up, and immediately the ferer left her,& the ministred unto them. 32 And at even, when the fun did fet, they brought unto him all that were difcased, and them that were possessed with

33 And all the city was gathered togater at the door.

34 And he healed many that were fick of divers diseases, and cast out many devilsand infered nor the devils to speak, beine they knew him.

35 And in the morning , rifing up &

13 And he was there in the wildernesse great while before day, he went out, and. departed into a folitary place, and there

36 And Simon and they that were with him, followed after him

37 And when they had found him, they faid unto him, All men feek for thee.

38 And he faid unto them, Let us & into the next towns, that I may preach

there alfo : for therefore came I forth. 39 And he preached in their synagogues thorowout all Galilee. & cast out devils.

40 And there came a leper to him, be feeching him, and kneeling down to him, and faying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canft make me clean.

41 And Jefus moved with compaffion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and faith unto him, I will, be thou clean.

42 And affoon as he had fpokensimmediately the leprofie departed from him, and he was cleanfed.
43 And he firmily charged him, and

forthwith fent him away,

44 And faith unto him, See thou fay nothing to any man : but go thy ways thew thy felf to the priest, and offer for thy cleaning those things which Moses commanded for a tellimony unto them.

45 But he went out, and began to publift it muchand to blaze abroad the marter: infomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the city,but was without in defert places : and they came to

him from every quarter. C H A P.

I Christ healeth one fick of the palfie, 14 calleth Matthew, 15 eateth with publicanes, 18 excufeth his disciples 23 for plucking the ears of corn on the

Nd again he entered into Caper-A naum after fome dayes, and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And ftraightway many were gathered together, infomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not fo much as about the door : and he preached the word unto them.

3 And they come unto him, bringing ne fick of the palite, which was born of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh anto him for preffe they uncovered the roof where he was : and when they had broken it ap, they let down the bed wherein the fick of the palife lay. 5 When Jesus saw their faith, he said

unto the fick of the palfie, Son, thy fins be forgiven thee.

6 But there were certain of the feribes. fitting there-& reasoning in their hearts-7 Why doth this man thus speak blafphemies ? who can forgive fins but

God onely ! 8 And immediately, when Jefus perceived in his fpirit that they fo reafoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason we these things in your

9 Whether is it caffer to fay to the fick of the palife. Thy fins be forgiven thee: or to fay, Arife, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know that the Son

fit

ģS

ON

Gi

[25

24

it

ki

felf.

Bar

ma

Be 1

the 28

lie f

blai bini

the l

lat !

clea

30

31

and !

fent :

and s

tier i

33 um

34

hold :

Gody

Her12

1 Th

ma

A

entere

and th

on the

2 At

trable

rine,

3 1

fewer !

4 A

me fi

5 An

tere i

median depth o

6 Bu

Korche

withere

it yeelde

did yee

ond form

tax to

7 At the thos

of the a

32

2

of man hath power on earth to forgive fires (he faith to the fick of the palfie.)

LII fay unto thee Arife and rake up thy bed and go thy way into thine house

12 And immediately he arose, took up infomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, faying, We never faw it on this fathion.

And he went forth again by the fea fide and all the multitude referted unto

him, and he suight them.

14 And as he passed by he saw Levi the son of Alpheus sitting at the receit of customs and said unto him, Follow me. And he profe, and followed him

15 And it came to paffesthat as Jefus fat at meat in his house, many publicanes and finners fat also together with Jefus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when the scribes and Pharisees faw him ear with publicases and finners, they faid unto his diffiples, How is it that he extech and delinketh with publi-

27 When Jefus heard it, he faith unro them. They that are whole have no need of the physician but they that are fick : I came nor to call the righteons, but finders to repentance.

18 And the disciples of John, and of the Pharifees used to fast: and they come and fay used him. Why do the driciples of John and of the Pharifees fast, but thy

disciples fast not !

19 And Jefts faid unto them. Can the the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot faft.

20 But the dayes will come, when the hem, and then hall they falt in those

21 No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled ir up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worfe,

22 And no man patteth new wine into old borrles: elfe the new wine dorh burd the bottles, and the wine is fpilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

23 And it came to paffe, that he went thorow the corn fields on the fabbathday, and his difciples began as they went

to plack the ears of corn 24 And the Pharifees faid ware him, Behold, why do they on the fabbath-day shat which is not lawfull?

25 And he faid unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had red, and was an hungred, he and they that were with him ?

26 How he went into the house of God, in the dayes of Abiathar the high prieft, and did ear the flew-bread, which is nor lawfail to ear but for the priefts and gave alfo to them which were with him?

as made for man, and not man for the

28 Therefore the fon of man is Lord

I Christ bealeth the mithered hand, IL rebuketh unclean Spiritt, 13 du-Seth twelve aposles, 31 and shewesh who are his brother, sifer, and

Nd he entered again into the fym-Igogue, and there was a man there which had a withered hand :

And they watched him whether be would heal him on the fabbath-day, that

they might accore him.

3 And he frith unto the man which

had the withered hand Stand forth And he faith unto them, Is it lawful ro do good on the fabbath-dayes, or to do evil! to fave life or to kill ! but they

held their peace.

5 And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardnesse of their hearts, he faith unto the man, Stretch forth thine had. And he stretched it out : and his hand was reflored whole as the other.

6 And the Pharifees went forth and

Araighrway rook counfell with the Herodians against him., how they might

destroy him

But Jefus withdrew himfelf with his disciples to the fea : and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judeas

8 And from Jerufalem and from Iduabout Tyre and Sidonsa great multitudes when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him;

9 And he fpake to his disciples, that a fmall thip thould wait on him because of the multitude, left they fould throng

10 For he had healed many informati that they preffed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 And unclean (pirits, when they faw him, fell down before him, and cried, faying, Thou art the Son of God. And he fraitly charged them, the

they fould not make him known. 13 And he goeth up into a mountain

and calleth unto him whom he would? and they came unto him. 14 And he ordained twelve, that they

hould be with him, and that he might fend them forth to preach :

15 And to have power to heal fich neffes, and to caft our devils.

16 And Simon, he firnamed Peter. 17 And James the fon of Zebedee, and John the brother of James, (and be fime med them, Boanerges, which is, The for

of thunder.)

18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Britholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas and James the fon of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Cananite.

19 And Judas Iscariot, which air becrayed him: and they went into a boate.

20 And the multitude cometh together again, fo that they could not fo much as

ear bread. 21 And when his friends heard of it-hey went out to lay hold on him for hey faid, He is befide himfelf.

23 9 And

¢

e har

chuem

and

hera

er he

that

hick

wful

01 10 they

about

i for

h un-

hand,

band

hen ed

e He-

night

with

mul-

and

Idu-

they

itudes

things

that a

ufe of

hrong

emuch

touch

ey faw

crieds

m, thu

intain.

would:

at they

might

d fick

etet. ce, and

e firma-

he fors

and But-

homan

15 1 and

ich alfe

into m

rogether

much as

d of its

2 9 And

ites

21 4 And the feribes which came down from lerufalem faid, He harh Beel zebub, and by the prince of the devils caffeth he out devils

23 And he called them unto him, and faid unto them in parables, How can \$atan caft out Satan

24 And if a kingdom be divided againft it feif that kingdom cannot fland. 25 And if an house be divided against

it felfsthat house cannot fand. 26 And if Saran rife up againft him-

fifinibe divided, he cannot fand, but buh an end. 27 No man can enter into a ftrong

mans house, and spoil his goods , except be will first binde the strong man, and

then he will fpotl his house. 28 Verily I fay unto you, All fins hall beforgiven unto the fons of men, and biafphemies, wherewithfoever they shall

biafpheme: 29 Bur he that fhall blafpheme againft the holy Ghoft, hath never forgivenesse, but is in danger of eternall damnation : 30 Because they faid, He hath an un-

cleanspirit.
31 There came then his brethren, and his mother, and flanding without,

fent unto him , calling him. 32 And the multitude fare about him,

md they faid unto him. Behold, thy motier& thy brethren without feck for thee. 33 And he answered them saying Who

is my mother or my brethren ? 34 And he looked round about on hem which far about him, and faid, Be-

hold my mother, and my brethren. 35 For whofoever hall do the will of

Godsthe fame is my brother, and my fi-C H A P. 1111.

1 The parable of the fewer, 14 and the

meaning thereof. 21 We must commanicite our knowledge to others.

Nd he began again to teach by the And he began again to the same gathered hite a fide : and there was gathered hite him a great moltitude; fo that he was gathered him a great moltitude; for the fea: extred into a fhip , and fate in the fea: and the whole multitude was by the fea on the land.

2 And he raught them many things by arables, and faid unto them in his do-

3 Hearken, Behold, there went out a fewer to fowe : 4 And it came to passe as he fowed, me fell by the way side, and the fowls.

of the zir came, and devoured it up. 5 And fome fell on flony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it fprang up, becamfe it had no

depth of earth. 6 But when the fun was up, it was korched, and because it had no root , it withered away.

7 And fome fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and cheathed it, and it yeelded no fruit

a And other feel on good grounds and it is defined fruit a that forming up, and increased and brought forth, form thirty, and four fary, and four an bundred.

7 And he faid unto them, big they light

a to hear, let him hear,

10 And when he was alone, they that ere about him with the twelve afked of him the parable.

11 And he faid unto them linto you

it is given to know the mysterie of the kingdom if God : but unto them hat are without, all thefe things are done in pa-

rables : 12 That feeing they may fee, and not

perceive, and hearing they may hear, and not understand, left at any time they mould be converted, and their fins mould be forgiven them.
13 And he faid unto them . Know ye

not this parable ? and how then will you know all parables?

14 The fower foweth the word.

15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sowen, but when they have heard . Saran cometh immediatly and taketh away the word that was fowen in their hearts. 16 And thefe are they likewife which

are fowen on flony ground, who when they have heard the word, immediatly receive it with gladnesse:
17 And have no root in themselvess

and fo endure but for a time : afterward when afflicion or perfecution arifeth for the words fake, immediatly they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sowen among thorns: such as hear the word,

19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulnesse of riches, and the lufts of other things entering in choak the works

20 And these are they which are sowen on good ground, fuch as hear the word, and receive it and bring forth fruit fome thirty fold fome fixty, and fome an hun-

dred.

21 ¶ And he faid unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bufhellor under a bed ! and not to be fet on a candleftick ?

22 For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifelted : neither was an thing kept fecret, but that it should coine

23 If any man have ears to hears' let him hear.

24 And he faid unto them, Take heed what you hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you : and unto you that hear; shall more be given.

25 For he that hath, to him hall be given; and he shar bath not, from him shall be taken even that which ho

26 ¶ And he faid, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man mould cast feed into the ground,

27 And should fleep and rife night and day, and the feed fhould fpring and grow e knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth frife of her felf, first the blade, then the ears after that the full-torn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth

immediatly he putteth in the fisle, because the harvest is come.

liken the kingdom of God! or with what comparison shall we compare it ! Ef 31 Ja

h

5

zh

P

00

si

ghi

Bel

Bir

bro

rul

gre

fait

and

flee

But

take

dam

cate

41

and

Bein

thee

and

rwel

with

80 B

ed th

to ca

a Chri

78

30

is b

A

discip

2 A

he bo

many

ing, I

things

Is giv

Works

Mary.

and of

filters

fended

is nor

(Sunt)

his ow

few fic

6 A

ambelie

village

8 6 ork:

4 B

43

42

4

which when it is lower in the earth, is feffe then all the feeds that be in the

32 But when it is fowen, it groweth herbeand thooteth out great branches, fo that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 And with many fuch parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able

to hear it.

3 4 Fut without a parable spake he not unto them, and when they were alone, he espounded all things to his disciples.

35 And the fame day , when the even was come , he faith unto them, Let us paffe overunto the other fide,

36 And when they had fent away the multitude they took him, even as he was in the drip , and there were alfo with him other little thips

37 And there arose a great storm of winde, and the waves beat into the fhip,

fo that it was newfull

38 And he was in the kinder part of and they affect on a pillow: and they awake him, and favento him, Mafter, earest thou not that we perifi

39 And he arose, and rebuked the winde, and faid unto the fea. Peaces be Hill : and the winde ecufed, and there

was a great calm.

40 And he faid unto them. Why are ye fo fearfull ? how is it that you have no Waith !

41 And they feared exceedingly, and foid one to another, What manner of man is this , that even the winde and the fea obey him !

CHAP. V.

I Chrift delivering the policifed of the hegion of devils, 13 they enter into the fwine: 25 He healeth the woman of the Jume: 25 He remaind angesty from death farns daughter.

Nd they came over unto the other fide of the feasinto the countrey of

the Gadarens.

2 And when he was come out of the thip immediarely there met him out of the tombasa man with an unclean fpirita

3 Who had his dwelling among the combs and no man could binde him, no,

mot with chains

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains of and the chains had been plucked afunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces, neither could any man tame him.

5 And alwayes night and day he was in the mountains and in the tombs, crying, and cutting him elf with stones.

6 But when he faw Jefus afar offshe ran

and worthipped him-

And cried with a loud voice, and faid.Wha. have I to do with thee, Jefus, thou Son of the most high God I adjare!

9 And he afked him What is thy name? and he answered staying a My name is Legion : for we are many.

20 And be bejought him much, that

S Mark. 31 It is like a grain of muftard-feed ; he would not fend them away ext of the countrey.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains, a great kerd of twinter feed-

12 And all the devile befought him faying, Send us into the fivine; that we

may enter into them. Jefus gave then 13 And ferthwith leave. And the anciesa spirits went our and entered into the fwine, and the heat ran violently down a fleep place into the fea-(they were about two thousand) and were choked in the fea.

14 And they that fed the fuines fled and rold it in the city , and in the corn And they went out to fee what it

was that was done.

1's And they come to Jefus and fee him that was possessed with the devilland he the legiox-fitting and clothed and in hi right minde : and they were afraid

16 And they that faw it, told them bea it befoll to him that was possessed with the devil and also concerning the fuire.

17 And they began to pray him to depart out of their coatts.

18 And when he was come into the thip, he that had been pofferfed with the devil prayed him that he might be with

19 Howbeit , Jefus fuffered him ret but faith unto him , Go home to the friends, and tell them how great thin the Lord harb done for thee, and has had compation on thee.

20 And he departed, and began to pit

lish in Decapoles , how great things ke fus had done for him : and all men di

marvell.

21 And when Jefus was paffed on again by thip unto the other fide, mu people gathered unto him; and he was eigh anto the fea.

22 And behold there cometh one of the rulers of the fynagogue, Jarrus by non and when he faw him he fell at his feet

23 And befought him greatly, faying My little daughter lieth at the point of death. I gray there come and lay thy hands on ker that the stray be healed, and he hall live.

24 And less went with him: and mor people for owed him, and thronged him 25 And a certain women which had a

iffue of blood twelve years 26 And had suffered many things many physicians , and had spent all the the had and was nothing bettered but no

ther grew worfe. When the had heard of Jehis can in the preffe behinde, and touched his

28 For the faid. If I may touch be

his clothes, I shall be whole. 29 And firaightway the fountain of he blood was dried up and the felt is let body that the was healed of that plague, 30 And Jeffes immediately knowing

thee by God, it at those to ment me not. 30 And Jesses immediately knowing 8 ( For me faid white hims Come out of histafield that versue had gone out of his uened him about in the preffer and la Who southed my clothes

It And his disciples faid une his Thou seed the muicitude caronging the and fayeft thou, Who touched me,

15:

of the

aft offe

feed.

\* him.

hat we

e them

nt out

he herd

ato the

d) ind

ci fledi

C (0:3)

hae in

fee him

and hid

d in ha

en hea

d with

e fwire.

n to de-

ntd the

with the

be with

im rec

to the things and has

to pió

ings le

ien did

d over

he wa

e of the

y names is feats

faying

anios

y hands

d myd

ed his

kad a

ings of

but me

91 C2M

hed hi

ach bu

a of ke

in he plague,

wing it

ed Také

o him

32 A

id.

32 And he looked round about to fee

her that kad done this thing. 33 But the woman fearing and trembing , knowing what was done in hercame, and fell down before him, and told

him all the truth

34 And he faid unto her , Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole , go in

peaceand be whole of thy plague.

35 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the fynagogues honse cerain which said. Thy daughter is dead, why troubleft thou y Mafter any further

36 Affoon as Jetus heard the word that was spoken , he frith unto the ruler of the iyuagogue , Be not afraid , onely

beleeve. 37 And he fuffered no man to follow him fave Peters and James and John the

brother of James. 38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the fynagogue, and feeth the tunult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in , he futh unto them. Why make ye this ado.

Acepeth.

40 And they laughed him to fcorn: but when he had put them all out , he taketh the father and the mother of the damfell,& them that were with him, and eatereth in where the damfell was lying. 41And he took the damfell by the hand, and faid unto bers Talisha cumis which iss being interpreted, Damfell, ( I fay unto thee ) Arise

42 And ftraightway the damfell arofe, and walked, for the was of the age of tuelve yeers; and they were aftonished

with a great altonifment.

43 And he charged them ftraitly, that no man should know it : and commanded that fomething should be giving her to ear.

C H A P. VI. 7 He giveth the twelve power. 14 Divers opinions of Chrift 18 John Baptif is beheaded. 3 4The miracle of the loaves A Nd he went out from thence, and came into his own countrey, and his

disciples follow him.

2 And when the fabbath-day was come, he began to teach in the fynagogue : and many hearing him, were altonished, faying From whence bath this man thefe things and what wildom is this which is given unto him, that even fuch mighty works are wrought by his hands

3 Is not this the carpenter-the fon of Mary, the brother of James, and Joless and of Juda, and Simon and are not his fillers here with us ! And they were of-

fended at him.

4 But lefus faid unto them A prophet is not without honour but in his own country; and among his own kinand in

his own house

5 And he could there do no mighty nork fave that he laid his hands upon a few fick folk-and healed them.

6 And he marvelled because of their fielief. And he went round about the villagesteaching.

7 And he calleth unte him the twolves and began to fend them forth by two and two and gave them power over unclean fpirits.

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their learneys fave a ftaff onely : no ferip, no breadino money in their purfe :
9 But be fied with fandals : and not

put on two coats.

10 And he faid unto them . In what place foever ye enter into an honfe, there abide till ye depart from that piace.

11 And whofoever thall not receive you nor hear you, when ye depart thence, fhake off the duft under your feet, for a testimony against them : Verily , I fey unto you, it shall be more colerable for Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgement then for that city.

12 and they went out; and preached, that men fhould repent.

13 And they call out meny devils, and anointed with oil many that were

fick-and healed them.

14 And king Herod heard of hims (for and weep ! the damfell is not dead , but his Name was (pread abroad ) and he faid that John the Baptift was rifen from the deed, and therefore mighty works do thew forth themselves in him.

15 Others faid, That it is Elias, And others faid, That it is a prophet, or as one

of the prophets.

16 But when Herod heard thereof she faid, It is John whom I beheaded, he is rifen from the dead.

17 For Herod himfelf had fent forthe and laid hold upon John, and bound burn in prison for Herodias fake, his brother Philips wife : for he had married her.

18 For John had faid wate Hered.

It is not lawfull for thee to have thy brothers wife. 19 Therefore Herodias had a quarrell

against him, and would have killed hime but the could not.

20 For Hered feared John, knowing

that he was a just man, and an holve and observed him and when he heard hims he did many things, and heard him 21 And then a convenient day was

comes that Herod on his birth day made a supper to his lords, high captains, and

chief effates of Galilee :

22 And when the daughter of the faid Herodias came in , and danced , and pleafed Herod, and them that face with m, the king faid unto the damfell, Afk of me whatfoever thon wilt, and I will give ir thee.

23 And he fwase unto her AVhasfoever thou halt aft of me, I will give it thees

unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And the went forth, and faid pare her mother, What thall I afk! And the faid. The head of John the Baptif.

25 And the came in fraightway with hafte unto the king, and afked, faying, I will that thou give me by and by a a chargerathe head of John the Baptist.

And the king was exceeding foures yet for his oaths take, and tor their Okes which face with him, he would not reject

p!

ut

80

Bir

Bo:

ed

Rit

per

wit

des

bez

inte

2

eu:

21 BC0

form dece

pher

with

24

ino

ente

man

daug

26

hæn

im I

out o

child

to tak

unto I

him:

table (

20

ing g

30

oufe,

31

ler da

the fea

the cos

was de

fpeech kand u

33 A

white

34 /

28

25

27 And immediately the king fent an executioner, and commanded his head to e brought, and he went, and beheaded him in the prison,

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damfell, and the dam-

fell gave it to her mother

29 And when his disciples heard of its they came and took up his corps, and laid it in a tomb.

30 And the aposties gathered them-felves rogether unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and

what they had taught.

31 And he faid unto them , Come ye ar felves apart into a defert place, and reft a while. For there were many cosing and going, and they had no leifure fo much as to eat.

32 And they departed into a defert

place by thip privately.

33 And the people faw them departthither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him

34 And Jefus, when he came out, faw much people, and was moved with compaffion toward them, because they were as theep not having a thepherd : and he began to teach them many things.

35 And when the day was now far fpent, his disciples came unto him, and said. This is a desert place, and now the

time is far passed.

36 Send them away, that they may go anto the countrey round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread : for they have nothing to eat.

37 He answered and faid unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they fay unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred penyworth of bread & give them to eat? 38 He faith unto them . How many

Joaves have ye ! go and fee. And when they knewsthey fay, Five and two fiftes. 39 And he commanded them to make

all fit down by companies upon the

green graffe.

40 And they fat down in ranks, by hundreds and by fifties.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves, and the two fither, be looked up to heaven, and bleffed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to fet before them ; and the two fiftes divided he among them all.
42 And they did all catsand were filled.

43 And they took up twelve backets full 44 And they that did ear of the loaves,

were about five thousand men 45 And ftra ghtway he conftrained his disciples to get into the thip, and to go

while he fent away the people.

46 And when he had fent them aways

he departed into a mountain to-pray 47 And when even was come, the hip

on the land. 48 And he faw them toiling in rowing, for the winde was contrary unto them ad about the fourth watch of the night e cometh unto them, walking upon the os, and would have parted by them,

49 But when they faw him waiking upon the fear they supposed it had been a fpirit, and cried our

50 ( For they all faw him , and were troubled ) and immediately he talked with them, and faith unto them , Be of

good cheer, it is I, be not afraid 51 And he went up unto them into the

fhip , and the winde ceafed : and they were fore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For they confidered not the mi. racle of the loaves , for their heart was

hardened.

\$3 And when they had passed over they came into the land of Genesareth and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the fhip, ftraightway they knew him,

55 And ran thorow that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were fick, where they heard he was

56 And whitherfoever he entered into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the fick in the ftreets, and befought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment : and as many as touched him, were made whole. CHAP. VII

I The Pharifees finde fault at the dife Plet for eating with unwashen bands: 8 They break Gods commandment. 14 Meat defileth not the man. 24 Chris.

healeth one possessed. 24 Christ Hen came together unto him the Pharifees and certain of the fcriben which came from Jerufalem.

And when they faw fome of his disciples eat bread with defiled ( that is to fay, with unwafhen ) hands , they found

3 For the Pharifees, and all the len except they wash their hands oft ear no holding the tradition of the elders

4 And when they come from the man kets except they washs they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing cups, and pots, brazen veffels, and of

Then the Pharifees and scribes ak ed him. Why walk not thy disciples at cording to the tradition of the elden but ear bread with unwafhen hands

He answered and faid unto the Well harh Efaias prophefied of you hy ocrites, as it is written , This peop onoureth me with their lips , but the heart is far from me.

7 Howbeit, in vain do they werft me-reaching for doarines the comma ments of men.

8 For laying afide the command of God, ye hold the tradition of menta the washing of pots, and cups : and ma other fuch like things ye do.

And he faid unto them , Full & ye reject the commandment of Godsth

e may keep your own tradition.
To For Mofes faid Honour thy fath and thy mother : and, who fo curfeth fi ther or mother, let him die the death.

II But ye fay. If a man hall fay to father or mother, It is Corbanthar is for, a gift, by whatfoever thou mighteft fighed, and faith unto him . Ephphatha, be profited by me : he final be free.

ought for his father or his mother : 13 Making the word of God of none effent through your tradition, which ye have delivered : and many fuch like

things do ye. 14 And when he had called all the cople unto him, he faid unto them, Mearken unto me every one of you, and

Ħ,

king

Wete

alked

Be of

o the

they

yond

e mi-

rt was

Overs

aretha

cut of

region

about

e they

ed, in

a they

ere bue s many

e difci-

bands :

mf. 14

Chris

im the

feribes

his di-

at is to

y found

ie Jens

eat not

he mar-

ich they

thing of

bes alk

ples 20

eiden

o them

you- hy

but their

werhig

andme

men.

nd ma

Full se

Godath

ly fathe

arfeth 6

death.

fay to h

chat is t

ds !

13.

n,

underftand. 15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him : but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

16 If any man have ears to hear , let him hear.

17 And when he was entered into the bufe from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable. 18 And he faith unto them. Are ye fo

without understanding also? do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot

deffie himi

19 Because it entereth not into his bean, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?

est of the man, that defleth the man. 21 For from within, out of the heart of men proceed evil thoughts, adulteries,

fornications, murders, 12 Thefts coveroufneffe, wickedneffe, deceit, lasciviousnesse, an evil eye, blas-

plemy, pride, foolifaneffe : 21 All thefe evil things come from

within, and defile the man. 24 ¶ And from thence he arofe. & went ine the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and estered into an house-and would have no man know it, but he could not be hid.

25 For a certain woman whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him and came and fell at his feet :

26 (The woman was a Greek, a Syrobenician by nation) and the befought in that he would cast forth the devil

out of her daughter 27 But Jefus fald unto her . Let the dildren first be filled : for it is not meet to take the childrens bread, and to caft it

unto the dogs.

28 And the answered and faid unto him. Ves. Lord, yet the dogs under the

table eat of the childrens crums. 19 And he faid unto her-For this fay-

ing go thy way, the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

30 And when the was come to her me he found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 And again departing from the coals of Tyre and Sidens he came unto the fea of Galilee, thorow the midft of the coasts of Decapolis.

32 And they bring unto him one that But deaf, and had an impediment in his eech: and they befeech him to put his

and upon him. 33 And he took him afide from the munitude, and put his fingers into his servand he fpit and reuched his tongue.

34 And looking up to heaven, he

that is, Be opened.

35 And straightway his ears were open-, and the firing of his tongue was loofed, and he fpake plain.

36 And he charged them that they sould tell no man : but the more he charged them, fo much the more a great deal they published its 37 And were beyond measure aftonish-

ed faying. He hath done all things well : he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak. C H A P. VIII.

I Christ feedeth the people miraculously :

10 refuscish to give a figne to the Pha-rifeet: 14 admonisheth his disciples to heware of their leaven, 22 giveth a blinde man his fight, 34 and exhortesh to patience in perfecution.

N those dayes the multitude being very great and having nothing to cats faith unto them,

2 I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three dayes, and have nothing to eat : 3 And if I fend them away fasting to

their own houses , they will faint by the way : for divers of them came from far, And his disciples answered hims

From whence can a man fatisfie thefe men with bread here in the wilderneffe ? And he asked them, How many

loaves have ye? and they faids Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to fit down on the ground : and he took the feven loaves and gave thanks, and brakes and gave to his disciples to set before them: and they did fet them before the people.

And they had a few fmall fifthes 2 and he bleffed, and commanded to fet them also before them.

8 So they did ear , and were filled ;

and they took up of the broken meat that was left, feven barkets. 9 And they that had eaten-were about

four thousand, and he fent them away. 10 And straightway he entered into a hip with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha.

11 And the Pharifees came forth, and began to quettion with him , feeking of kini a figne from heaven tempring him.

12 And he fighed deeply in his spirits and faith Why doth this generation seek af er a siene? Verily I say uvto you. There shall no signe be given unto this

generation 13 And he left them-and entering into the thip again , departed to the other

14 9 Now the disciples had forgorren to take bread neither had they in the hip with them more then one loaf

15 And he charged them faying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharifees and of the heaven of Herod.

16 And they reasoned among themfelves, faying, It is because we have no bread.

17 And when Jefus knew it , be faith nto them , Why reason ye, because ye. have no breed ! perceive ye not yet-nei-

br

an

rit

30

is

he

kir

(01

beli

chi

Lo

635

and

hin

for

664

îs d

27

2

2

and

20 fed

31

ENTO

inco

him

32

33

bein

Was

Elvi

34

the 1

feire

deûr

allen

in th

taken

37 i

Wholi

DOC 13

Maff

thy N forba

39

there

cle in

fert c

en b

38

35

2

ther understand? have ye your hoart yet when he cometh in the glery of his Fahardened !

18 Having eyes, fee ye not ? and haremember !

19 When I broke the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him. Twelve.

20 And when the feven among four Moufand, how many barkets full of fragments rook ye up! And they faid Seven. 21 And he faid unto them, How is it

that ye do not understand ?

22 4 And he comet's to Bethfaida, and

they bring a blinde man unto him , and befought him to touch him

23. And he took the blinde man by the hand, and led him out of the town, and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him he asked him if he saw. ought

24 And he looked \*p, and faid , I fee mensas trees, walking

25 After that he put his hands again spon his eyes, and made him look up : and he was reflored, and faw every man clearly.

26 And he fent him away to his houfe, faving . Neither go into the town , nor sell it to any in the rown

27 And lefus wene out, and his difci-ples into the towns of Cefarea Philippi; and by the way he asked his disciples. faying unto them . Whom do men fay shar I am 28 And they answered . John the Ba-

peint : bur fome fay, Elias : and others,

One of the prophets.

29 And he faith unto them But whom and faith unto him. Thou art the Chrift. 30 And he charged them that they fould tell no man of him.

31 - And he began to teach them that the Son of man mult-fuffer many things, and be reiefted of the elders and cf the chief priests and feribes, and be killed and af-

for three dayes rife again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took hims and began to re-

33 But when he had turned about, and looked on his disciples , he rebuked Peter-faying. Ger thee behinde me, Saran : for thou favourest not the things that be of God but the things that be of men.

21 4 And when he had called the peaple unto him. with his difciples glfe. he fail unto them . Whofoever will come after me, let him deny himfelf, and take up his croffes and fedlow me

35 For whofoever will fave his life, Gall lofe ir ; but whofoever fall lofe his life for my fake and the gofpels, the

fame thall fave it

36 For what fhall it proft a man if he faall gain the whole world; and lote his own foul ?

37 Or what shall a man give in ex-

change for his foul !

28 Wholoever therefore shall be afhamed of me, and of my words, in this adulterous and finfull generation of him alfo that the Son of aun be aftamed, ther, with the holy angels C H A P. 1

2 Jefus transfigured : 11 He infrudeth us difeifles, 14 caffeth forth a dumb Spirit. 30 foreteneth bis death and refurrettion, 33 and exhorteth his difei-

Nd he faid unto them. Verily I fay A uato you that there be feme of them that fland here which fall nor rafle of death, till they have feen the kingdom of God come with power.

And after fix daves Jefus taketh with him Petersand James and Johnsand leadeth them up into an high mountainapart by themseives; and he was transfigured before them.

And his raiment became mining, exceeding white as fnow : fo as no fuller

on earth can white them.

And there appeared unto them Elias with Motes, and they were talking with Jefus

And Peter answered and faid to lefus, Mafter, it is good for us to be here, and let us make three tabernaeles , one for thee and one for Moles and one ior Elias.

6 For we wift not what to fay , for they were fore afraid.

And there was a cloud that overmadowed them : and a voice came out of the cloud faying , This is my beloved Son : hear him. 8 And suddenlyswhen they had leoked

round about, they faw no man any mores fave Jefus onely with themfelves.

9 And as they came down from the

mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had feen , till the Son of man were rifen from the dead.

10 And they kept that faying with themselves questioning one with another what the riling from the dead fould mean

11 ¶ And they afked him faying. Wh fay the feribes , that Elias much find

12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first , and restoresh all things, and how it is written of the Son of man , that he muft fuffer many things, and be fer at nought.

13 But I fay paro you , that Elies is indeed come, and they have dane unte him whatfoever they lifted, as it is wait-

ten of him. 14 And when he came to his discipless. he faw a great multitude about them, and the feribes questioning with them

15 And Araightway all the people when they beheld him-were greatly amazed, and running to him, faluted him

16 And he arked the feribes, What euchion ve with them !

17 And one of the multitude answered and faid , Mafter, I kave brought unto thee my for which hath a dumb fpirit :

18 And wherefoever he taketh him be teareth him and he foreth and gnaheth with his teethe and pineth away : and I spake to thy disciples , that they flouid east him out, and they could not

Fa-

teth

umb

78-

ija.

fay

e of

nor

the

kerh

and main

anf.

ing

uller

Eli-

king

o le-

here,

002

gor s

for

WCT-

ut of

bayo oked

17100

the

they

had

rifen

with

other

euld

Why

fitt

heme

oresk

f the

many

as is

unte

wit-

pless

and :

opla

2013-m.

What

boros

19 He answereth him and faith , O hithleffe generation, how long fhall I be with you ? how long fhall I fuffer you? bring him unto me

20 And they brought him unto him ; and when he faw him-ftraight way the fpirittare him, and he fell on the ground,

and wallowed, forming. 21 And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And

be faid Of a childe. 22 And oft rimes it hath caft him inte the fire , and into the waters to deftroy him: but if thou canft do any thing have

compation on us, and help us. 23 lefus faid unto him. If thou can't belevesall things are possible to him that

Beleeverh. 24 And firaightway the father of the Lord-I beloeve, help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jefus faw that the people me running togother, he rebuked the foul spirit, faying unto him, Then dumb and deaf fpirital charge thee come out of him and enter no more into him.

26 And the fpirif cried, and rent birn fore and came out of him, and he was as one dead, infomuch that many faid, He

is dead. 27 But Jefus took him by the hand, and

incd him up and he arefe. 28 And when he was come into the

befe his disciples asked him privatly Why could not we cast him out?

em come forth by nothing-but by prayer and falking 30 4 And they departed thence and paf-

fedtherow Galilée, and he would not that any man should know it. 31 For he taught his disciples, and faid

to the hands of men-and they fhall will him and after that he is killed , he shall rife the third day.

and were afraid to ask him.

33 4 And he came to Capernaum : and being in the house, he asked them, What was it that we disputed among your felves by the way ?

34 But they held they peace : for by the way they had disputed among themkives who fould be the greated

35 And he fat down , and called the twelvesand faith unto thems If any man defire to be first, the fame shall be last of

all and fervant of all 16 And he rook a childe, and fer him in the midfl of them : and when he had taken him in his arms-he faid unto them, Whofoever shall receive one of fuch

children in my Name receiveth me: and wholoever hall receive one , receiveth not me-but kim that feat me.

38 ¶ And John answered him, saying, Mallerine fan one cafting out devils in thy Name and he followeth not us & we forbad him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jefus faid Forbid him nots for there is no man which thall do a mirathe in my Name, that can lightly fpeak

40 For he that is not again us, is on dit batt'

41 For whofoever shall give you a cut water to drink in my Name because ye belong to Chrift : verily I fay unto yous He fhall not lofe his reward.

42 And viholoever thall offend one of thefe little ones that beleeve in me, it is better for him that a milftone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into

the fea. 42 And if the hand offend thee cut it. off : it is better for thee to enter into life maimed then having two hands to go into bell-into the fire that never thall be enched:

44 Where their worm dieth not , and the fire is not quenched.
45 And if thy foot offend thee cut it off:

it is better for thee toenter halt into life, then having two feet to be cast into hells into the fire that never shalbe quenched: 46 Where their worm dieth not, and

the fire is not quenched.

47 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out : it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, then having two eyes, to be east into hell fire; 48 Where their worm dieth not, and

the fire is not grenched. 49 For every one malbe falted with fire. and every facrifice halbe falted with falt. 50 Silt is good : but if the fak have

loft his faltnefferwkerewith will you feafon it ? have falt in your felves, and have peace one with another,

CHAP. X.
Christ dispuseth concerning divorcement: 13 Reseath the children that are trought unto him: 23 Tellesh the dan-

ger of riches.

Nd he role from thence and cometh A Nd he role from the new the far-into the coafts of Judea, by the farther fide of Jordan: and the people refort unto him again, and as he was went, he

taught them again.

2 ¶ and the Pharifees came to hims and asked him. Is it lawfull for a man to put away his wife ! tempting him.

3 And he answered and faid unro thema What did Mofes command you?

4 And they faid, Mofes fuffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put

And Jefus answered and faid unro them. For the hardneffe of your heart he wrote you this precept.

6 But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female. 7 Por this cause Gall a man leave his

father and mother, and cleave to his wife,

8 And they twain hall be one flesh : fo then they are no more twain, but one What therefore God hath joyned to-

gether let not man put afunder.
10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the fame matter.

11 And he faith unto them: Whofoever shall put away his wife, and marry ano-

ther-committeeth adultery against her.
12 And if a woman shall put away her hufband, and be married to another, the committeth adultery.

to him, that he should touch them, and Ff'4

ente mile heth nd F

bigor

9 He

l

10

140

inte

find

loof

doy

meed

fend

the o

plac

faid

the e

6A had

7 and

fit u

the u

of th

9

bleff.

tie I

ther !

the L

11

and

looks

Seur I

MIO

12

515#

13 /

érve.

my t

to its

the ti

R-No

erer.

15

lefus

call o templ

that fo

16

ficuld

17/

R'not

र्क्स ।

18

heard

Brey b

Mie per

19

out of

10.4

taun t beyed

10

4

2

his disciples rebuked those that brought

14 But when Jefus faw it, he was much difpleafed and faid unto them Suffer the firtle children to come unto me and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God

Verily I fay unto you, Who foever Sall not receive the kingdom of God as a Mittle childe he fhall not enter therein.

16 And he sook them up in his arms, put his hands upon them & bleffed them. 17 ¶ And when he was gone forth inte the way, there came one running and kneeled to him and asked him, Good Mafter, what shall I do that I may Thhesit eternal! life !

18 And Jefus faid unto him : Why cal-

left thou me good! there is no man good, but one, that is, God.

19 Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery Do not hill Do not freal Do not be ar falfe winneffe, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother. 20 And he answered and faid unto him, Mafter, all thefe bave I obferved from my youth.

21 Then Jefus beholding him , loved Mimand faid unto him , One thing thou leckeft; go thy way, fell whatfoever thou haft, and give to the poor, and thou thalt have treasure in heaven, and come, take up the croffe, and follow me.

22 And he was fad at that faying, and rent away grieved: for he had great pof-

Cilions.

And Jefus looked round about d faith unto his disciples How hardly hall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God !

24 And the disciples were aftonified at his words. But Jesus answereth again, d faith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that truft in riches to enter into the kingdom of God

29 It is eafier for a camel to go thorow the eye of a needle-then for a rich man to nter into the kingdom of God.

26 And they were aftonished out of neafure faying among themselves, Who then can be faved !

27 And Jefus looking upon them faith, With men it is impossible; but not with God : for with God all things are pof-

28 Then Peter began to fay unto him, Lo, we have left al. & have followed thee. 29 And Jefus answered and faid. Verily I fay unto you. There is no man that hath Jeft houfe-or brethrenior fiftersier father or mother or wife, or children or lands for my fake and the gospels,

30 But he hall receive an hundred fold. win this time houses and brethren and Tifers and mothers , and children , and lands, with perfecutions; and in the world to come e:ernall life :

31 But many that are firft, fhall be laft, and the laft, firft.

And they were in the way going p to Jerufalem : and Jefus went before them, and they were amazed, and as they followedsthey were afraid: and he took again the twelve, and began to tell them What things thould happen unto him,

33 Saying Behold, we go up to Jerufa. lem and the Son of man halbe delivered unto the chief priefts & unto the feribes, and they shall condemn him to death, and fall deliver him to the Gentiles.

34 And they fall mock him and fall foourge him and fall fpit upon him and fall kill him, and the third day be hall

rife again.
35 And James and John the fons of Zebedee come unto him faying Mafter, we would that thou fhouldeft do for us whatfoever we fhall defire.

36 And he faid unto them, What would ye that I hould do for you!

37 They faid unto him, Grant unto us that we may fit one on thy right hand and the other on thy left hand in thy glory, 38 But Jefus faid unto them, Ye know

not what ye ask : can ye drink of the cup that I drink of ? and be baptized with the baptisme that I am baptized with?

39 And thy faid unto him, We can,
And Jesus faid unto them. Ye skall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of and with the baptifue that I am baptized withall, shall ye be baptized: 40 But to fit on my right hand, and on

my left hand, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is

prepared 41 And when the ten heard itsthey be-

an to be much displeased with James and John. 42 But Jefus called them to him and faith unto them , Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the

Gentiles , exercife lordfhip over them, and their great ones exercise authority apon them 43 But fo thall it not be among you:

but whofoever will be great among you fhall be your minister : 44 And wholoever of you will be the

chiefeft, hall be fervant of all : 45 For even the Son of man came not and to give his life a ranfom for many,

46 And they came to Jericho and as he went out of Jericho with his diffeples, and a great number of people blinde Bartimeus, the fon of Timeus, fate by the

high-way fide, begging:
47 And when he heard that it was lefus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and fay, lefus thou Son of David, have mercy

48 And many charged him that he mould hold his peace ; but he cried the more a great deal, Thou Son of Davids have mercy on me.

49 And Jefus flood ftill and commanded him to be called: and they call the blinde man, faying unto him, Be of good comfort,rife, he calleth thee

50 And he casting away his garments rolesand came to Jesus.

51 And Jefus answered and faid unte him. What wilt thou that I hould do usto thee ! The blinde man faid unto him;

Lords that I might receive my fight.
52 And Jefus faid unto him. Gothy
ways thy faith hath made thee whole : and mmediately he received his fight, and followed Jesus in the way. CHAL

Of the vineyardo

CHAP. 1 Christ rideth with triumph into Jeru-jalem, 12 cursesh the fruitsesse leaste tree 15 and purgeth the temple. A Nd when they came nigh to Jerusa-lem-unto Bethphages and Bethany, st

the mount of olives, he fendeth forth two of his discipless

2 And faith unto them, Go your way into the village over against your and affoon as ye be entered into it, ye shall fade a colt tied, whereon never man fat,

loofe him, and bring him. 3 And if any man fay unto you. Why doyethis? Say ye that the Lord hath med of him? and straightway he will

fend him hirher. 4 And they went their way, and found the colt ried by the door without , in a like where two wayes met : and they

5 And certain of them that flood there, d unto them , What do ye loofing

the colt ? 6And they faid unto them even as Jefus hid commanded : and they let them go. 7 And they brought the colt to Jefus. and caft their garments on him, and he

frupon him. 8 And many ipread their garments in the way : and others cut down branches

of the trees, and strawed them in the way. 9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, faying, Hofanna, bleffed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord.

10 Bleffed be the kingdom of our father Davids that cometh in the Name of

the Lord, Hofanna in the highest. and into the temple, and when he had beked found about upon all things, and southe eventide was come, he went out

mto Bethany with the twelve. 12 And on the morrow when they sere come from Bethany he was hungry. 13 And feeing a fig-tree afar off-having laves, he came, if haply he might finde my thing thereon : and when he came

with he found nothing but leaves : forthe time of figs was not yet. 14 And Jefus answered and faid unro it No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for

erer. And his disciples heard it. 15 And they come to Jerufalem, and lefus went into the temple, and began to call out them that fold and bought in the temple and overthrew the tables of the ty-changers, and the fests of them the fold doves

16 And would not fuffer that any man boild carry any veffel thorow & temple.

17 And he raught faying unto them . Is that written, My house shall be called all autons the house of prayer ! but ye hre made it a den of theeves

18 And the fcribes and chief priefts end it, and fought how they might dehor him: for they feared him because all the people was aftonished at his doftrine. 19 And when even was come, he went

of the city. 10 4 And in the morning as they peled by they faw the fig-tree dried up from the roots, 21 And Peter calling to remembrances which thou curfedft, is withered away.

22 And Jefus answering , faith unto them, Have faith in God :

23 For verily I fay unto you , that whofoever fall fay unto this mountains Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the fea, and mall not doubt in his hearts but shall beleeve that those things which he faith hall come to paffe, he shall have whatfoever he faith,

24 Therefore I fay unto your What things foever ye defire, when ye prays believe that we receive them, and we shall have them.

25 And when ye fland praying forgives if ye have ought against any : that your Father also which is in heaven may for-

give you your trespasses.

26 But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven for-

give your trespasses.
27 And they come again to Jerufalem, and as he was walking in the temples there come to him the chief priests, and the fcribes, and the elders,

28 And fay unto him, By what authority doeft thou thefe things ? and who gave thee this authority to do thefe things?

29 And Jefus answerod and faid unto themal will also alk of you one questions and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do thefe things.

30 The baptisme of John, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.

31 And they reasoned with themselves, lying, If we shall fay, From heaven, he wil fay, Why then did ye not beleeve him? 32 But if we shal fay Of mensthey feared the people : for all men counted John

that he was a prophet indeed,
33 And they answered and faid unto Jefus, We cannot tell. And Jefus answer-ing faith unto them, Neither do I tell you

by what authority I do these things, C H A P. XII.

I The parable of the vineyard. 13 Touching the paying of tribuse, 18 and the refurredion. 41 The poor widow and her two miter.

Nd he began to fpeak unto them by A parables. A certain man planted rineyard, and fet an hedge about it, an digged a place for the wine-fat, and built a tower,and let it out to hufbandmen,and

went into a far countrey.

2 And at the feafon, he fent to the hufbandmen a fervant, that he might receive from the hufbandmen of the frult"

of the vineyard.

3 And they caught him and best hims nd fent him away empty.

4 And again he fent unto them another fervant ; and at him they call flones and wounded him in the head, and fent him . way shamefully handled.

5 And again he fent another, and him . sey killed and many others, beating ...

fome and killing fome.
6 Having yet therefore one fon his well-cloved he four him also last unrothem, saying. They will reverence. my fon.

7 But those huibandmen fald among & i F. 5 5 :

ufaered bess sand

Ġ

Atall -and Rail ns of after Or us

bigo to us diand ory. know

e cup with ith ! can, ndeed ditw ! thall

nd os e, hut it is

James n, and t they er the them,

bocity you: g you

be the me not iniften nany. o : and difciblinde by the

was feur, and mercy hat he ied the

mandcall the f good casmr.

id unte

Davids

do unto him ght. Go thy le : and t , and

HAL

him and the inheritance fall be ours, and pereciving that he had 8 And they took him, and killed him,

and caft him out of the vineyard.

o What hall therefore the Lord of the vineyard do ! he will come and deftroy the hufbandmen, and will give the vinegard unto others.

The Rone which the builders rejected, is become the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lords doing, and it

is marvellous in our eyes.

12 And they fought to lay hold on him , but feared the people; for they been that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him , and went their way.

13 4 And they fend unto him certain of the Pharifees, and of the Herodians,

to cetch him in his words.

14 And when they were come, they fay unto him, Mafter, we know that thou art arue, and carell for no man : for thou regardelt not the person of mensbut teach-oft the way of God in truth. Is it lawfull to give tribute to Cefar, or not !

15 Shail we give or hall we not give ? But he knowing their hypocrifics faid unto them, Why tempt ye me ! bring me

a peny that I may fee it.

16 And they brought it : and he faith anto them . Whose is this image and Yuperscription? And they said unto him, 17 And Jefus answering, faid unto

them. Render to Cefar the things that are Cefars : and to God, the things that

are Gods. And they marvelled at him. duces which fay there is so refurrection : and they asked hims faying,

19 Mafter, Moles wrote unto us, If a mans brother die, and leave his wife beunde him and leave no children, that his Brother mould take his wife, and saife up feed unto his brother.

20 Now there were feven bertbren : and the first took a wife, and dying, left for a pretence make long prayers : their no feed.

2d And the fecond took her and diedeither left he any feed, and the third

22 And the feven had here and left no feed : laft of all the woman died alfo.

33 In the refurredion therefore, when they Mall rife, whose wife hall fbe be of shem ! for the foven had ber to wife.

24 And Johns answering, faid unto them. Do ye not therefore erre, because ye know not the scriptures, meithet the power of God !

25 For when they thall rife from the dead they neither marry nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which

are in heaven.

26. And as touching the dead, that they wife : have yo not read in & book of Mofeeshow in the bush God spake unto hims faying, I am the God of Abraham, and also God of Isac, and the God of Jacob?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but she Ged of the living : ye therefore do

greatly erre.

28 Tidad one of the feribes came, and

Memfelves, This is the heft, comesler us having heard them reasoning together, them well, afked him. Which is the first commandment of all?

Christ Davids Lord;

6

fi

ſ

Bi file

B

8

200

fi:

ani the

and

kin

gair

life

1

deli

lion

Pres

**ADU** not y

12

Bror!

and o

Parer

4e de

13. my 3

DIN 84

en of propi

15.

net ge

there!

fum by

ment.

47 Bu

and to

18 A

in the

19 F

Min füc

of the a

this tin

10 And

med th

stolen

41 A

Paul Con

12 For

all rife

eve

16

D

29 And Jefus answered him. The firft of all the commandments in Mear O Ifriel, the Lord our God is one Lord :

30 And thou thair love the Lord the God with all thine heart , and with all thy foul, and with all thy minde, and with all thy ftrength: this is the first commandment.

31 And the fecond is like-hamely this Thou halt love thy neighbour as the felf : there is none other commandment greater then there

32 And the fcribe faid unto him , Wells Mafter, thou haft faid the truth : for there is one God, and there is none other but he.

33 And to leve him with all the heart and with all the understanding, and with all the foul and with all the ftrengthand to love his neighbour as himfelf , himore then all whole burnt-offerings and facrifices. 34 And when Jefus faw that he an-

fwered difcreetly he faid unto him. Thea art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that durft ask him my question.

35 And Jefus answered and faid while he taught in the temple, How fay the feribes that Christ is the fon of David!

36 For David himself faid by the holy Ghoft. The Lord said to my Lord Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footilooi.

37 David therefore himself calleth him Lord and wheave is he then his Son' and the common people heard him gladly.

38 ¶ And he faid unto them in bis de-Arine, Beware of the feribes, which love to go in long clothing, and love falugtions in the market places:

39. And the chief feats in § synapoputs and the uppermost rooms at feaths:
40 Which devour widows houles, and

tall receive greuer damnation. lefus fat over againft ! treasury, and beheld how the people of

money into the treasury, and many that were rich call in much. 42 And there came a certain past widowand the threw in two mites which

make a farthing 43 And he called unto him his diffe ples, and faith onte them. Verily I fa more in then all they which have d into the treasury

44 For all they did call in of the abundance; but the of her want did call all that the had, even all her living,

CHAP. XIII. I Chrift foretelleth the degruaios oft femple, 9 the perfecutions for these spel 14 and the great calamistes of the Fews. 24 and the manner of his con to judgement.

Nd as he went out of the temp A one of his disciples faith unto hi fafter, fee what manner of flones a what buildings are bere.

Watch and prays

a And Jefus answering, faid unto him, dere to feduce, if it were possible, even Seeft thou thefe great buildings ? there the eled. hall not be left one ftone upon another, that fhall not be thrown down, 2 And as he fat upon the mount of

1.

hers

ered

firft

ft of

racla

d the

tivall

and

e firft

this

s thy

intenc

him :

guele :

8008

hearts d with

thand

if . is

grand

he an-Thou

im my

while

lay the

David ?

he holy ord Sig

c thine

eth him

on? and

adly.

his do-

ch love

faluge

gogués

: their

inft th

ple cafe

any tha

in poor

is difci

y I fag

hark cz

ave ca

id call i

ion of th

or the ga

is com

e temp

ing.

is: fest and alives over against the temple, Perers and James, and John, and Andrew afked

him privately.

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the fign when all these things shall be fulfilled !

And lefus answering them, began to fro Take heed left any man deceive you. 6 For many hall come in my Name,

figing, I am Chrift : and mail deceive 7 And when ye shall hear of wars, and nmours of wars be ye not troubled : for

fich things must needs be, but the end gall not te yet. & For nation shall rife against nationmd kingdom again & kingdom: and there hall be earth-quakes in divers places and there mail be famines and troubles :

their are the baginnings of forrows. 9 But take heed to your felves : for they shall deliver you up to councels, and in the fynagogues we shall be beaten, and we shall be brought before raders and kings for my fake, for a tellimony a-

gainst them. -duq ad the gospel must first be pub-

11 But when they shall lead your and deliveryou up take no thought beforepremeditate:but whatfoever feal be given you in that hoursthat speak ye : for it is not ye that speak, but the holy Ghost.

12 Now the brother hall betray the brother to death-and the father the fon : mi children fall rife up againft their prents, and fhall cause them to be put

to death. 13 And ye shall be hared of all men for By Names fake : but he that shall endure onto the end the fame thall be faved.

14 But when ye shall fee & abomination of defelation, spoken of by Daniel the topher, flanding where it ought not, (let im fradeth woderftand)then let them Mar be in Judean flee to the mountains & 15 And let him that is on & house tops

not go down into \$ house, neither enter theretasto take any thing out of his house 16 And let him that is in the field not hmback again for to take up his gar-

17 But wo to them that are with childe, Ind to them that give fuck in those days.

18 And pray ye that your Hight be not in the winter: 19 For in those dayes mall be amidi-

a fach as was not from the beginning dite creation which God created wito this time, neither shall be.

10 And except that the Lord had thortmed thefe dayes, no fleth fhould be fa-

We but for the elects fake whom he hath thosen he hath thortened the dayes.

I had then if any man shall fay to mulohere is Christion le, he is there :

eve bim not. a Forfalse Christer and false prophers all rife, and thall, show figures and won23 Bur take ye heed : behold, I have

foretold you all things.

24 9 But in those dayes, after that tribulation, the fun hall be darkened, and the meon stall not give her light.

25 And the stars of heaven shall falls and the powers that are in heaven hall he (baken.

26 And then frail they fee the Son of

man coming in the clouds, with great power and glory. 27 And then hall he fend his angeles and shall gather together his electron the four winder-from the uttermolt part

of the earth, to the uttermelt part of 28 Now Jearn a parable of the fig-tree, When her branch is yet tenders and putterh forth leaves ye know that fummer

29 : So ve in like manner, when ye hall fee thefe things come to pade know that

it is nigh, even at the doors. 30 Verily, I fay unto your that this generation shall not passe, till all these

things be done. 34 Heaven and earth fhall paffe-away :

but my words fall not passe away.

32 But of that days and that hor knoweth no man-no-not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

33 Take ye heed, watch and pray : for

ye know not when the time is. 34 For the Son of mane is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his fervants, and to every man bis work, and commanded the porter to watch :

35 Watch ye therefore, (for ye know when the mafter of the boufe cometh, at even or at midnight, or at the cockerowing, or in the morning)

36 Left coming fuddenly, he finde you

Oceping. 97 And what I fay unto you, I fay unto all, Watch.

CHAP. XIIII. 1 A conspiracy against Christ: 3 Oint-ment powed on his head: 10 Judan Selleth him: 43 hetraveth him: 56 and Peter thrice denieth him.

A paffeover, and of unleavened bread : Free two dayes was the fenst of the and the chief priefts and the feribes fought how they might take him by craft; and put him to death.

2 But they faid, Not on the feast day,

left there be an uproar of the people. And being in Berhame in the house

of Simon the Jepen as he fat at meats there came a woman-having an alabatter box of ointment of spikenard, very precious, and the brake the box, and poured it on his head

4 And there were some that had indig nation within themselves and faid. Why was this watte of the ointmens made?

5 For it might have been fold for more then three hundred pen cerand have been given to the poors; and they mure murca against her.

6. And Jeins faits Let her alone who

ones an 2. 4

Bi

fall

Wİ

201

the

wit

ed :

Chr

6

of I

clas

ther

an b 65

te co

te fa

Pant

their

66

palace the h

67

68

Brith

And I

OCE

pan ti

tle af

to Pe

or th

71.

pe spe 72 A and Po Jefan 1

nice ien

64

6

6

trouble you her ? the hath wrought a for it is written. I will fmite the frep.

good work on me.

For ye have the poor with you alwaies and whenfoever ye will ye may do
them good: but me ye have not alwayes.

8 She hath done what the could: the

is come aforehand to anoint my body to

the burying.

Q Verily I fay unto you, Wherefoever this goipel shall be preached thorowork the whole world, this also that the hath done, shall be spoken of for a memoriall of her.

10 4 And Judas Ifcariot , one of the ewelve-went unto the chief priefts-to be-

tray him unto them.

II And when they heard its they were glad, and promifed to give him money. nd he fought how he might convenient-

ly betray him.

12 ¶ And the first day of unleavened bread when they killed the passeover his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou shat we go and prepare, that thou mayoft

at the passeover ! 13 And he senderh forth two of his disciples & faith unto them, Go ye into the ity and there that meet you a man bear-

g a pitcher of water; follow him. ye to the good man of the house. The Master faith. Where is the guest-cham-ber, where I shall ear the passeover with my disciples ?

as furnished and prepared : there

make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had faid unto them : and they made ready the passever.

17 And in the evening he comerh with

the twelve.

18 And as they fat and did eat, Jefus faid, Verily I fay unto you, one of you which exech with me, hall berray me

19 And they began to be forrowfulled to fay unto him one by ones Is it 1? and another faid, Is it I ?

20 And he answered and faid unto

them, It is one of the twelve, that dip-

eth with me in the dia.

21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it be written of him : but wo to that man b whom the Son of man is betrayed:good were it for that manif he had never been orn.

22 ¶ And as they did ear , Jefus took bread, and bleffed, and brake it, and gave so them, and faid, Takeseat : this is my body.

23 And he took the cups and when he

had given thanks, he gave it to them : 24 And he faid unto them, This is my

blood of the new testament , which is med for man

25 Verily I fay unto you. I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

26 And when they had fung an hymno-they went out into the mount of olives, 27 And lefts faith unto them. All ye had be stended because of my this night;

berd, and the theep thall be feattered.
28 But after that I am rifen I will go

before you into Galileé.

29 Bur Peter faid unto him, Although

all shall be offended yet will not I. 30 And Jefus faith unto him Verily I fay unto thee, that this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou thair deny me thrice.

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I hould die with thee I will not dem thee in any wife, Likewife also faid

they all.

32 And they came to a place which was named Gethfemani, and he faith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray,

33 And he taketh with him Peret, and James, and John, and began to be fore amazed, and to be very heavie,

34 And faith unto them, My foul is exceeding forrowfull unto death: tarry

ye here, and watch.

35 And he went forward a little. & fell. on the ground and prayed that if it were possible the hour maght passe from him. 36 And he faid, Abba Father, all things are possible unto thee, take away this cup from me : nevertheleffe, not that I will but what thou wilt.

37 And he cometh and findeth them fleeping, and faith unto Peter, Simon fleepest thou? couldest not thou wath

one hour ?

38 Watch ye and pray, left ye enter isto temptation. The spirit truly is resty, but the fleft is weak:

39 And again he went away and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned he found them afleep again (for their eyes were heavie) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and faith unto them, Sleep on now, and take
your reft: it is enough the hour is come,
helpeld, the Son of man is becaused in ehold. the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of finners.

42 Rife up let us go, lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand,

43 ¶ And immediarely, while been fpake, cometh Judas, one of the twelves and with him a great multitude with and the fcribes, and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token faying. Whomfoever I had kifferthat fame is he ; take him, and led

him away fafely.
45 And affeon as he was come, he got

Braightway to him, and faith, Malin, 46 ¶ And they laid their hands on him

and took him. 47 And one of them that flood by drew a fword,and fmote a fervant of the

high priest, and cur off his car.
48 And Jesus answered and faid a them. Are ye come out as againft a thich with fwords, and with flaves to take me!

49. I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye rook me not; but the friptures must be fulfilled.

50 And they all forfook him and fed. 51 And there followed him a certai young man having a linen cloth or

out his naked body and the young men

hid hold on him. 52 And be left the linen cloth, and fled rom them naked.

53 And they led Jefus away to the all the chief priefts, and the elders, and the feribes

54 And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high prieft : and he fat with the fervants, and warmed

himfelf at the fire.

55 And the chief priefts , and all the suncell fought for witnesse against leinto put him to death and found none : 6 For many bare falfe witnesse againft im , but sheir witnesse agreed not to-

57 And there arofe certain, and bare ife witnede againft him, faying,

of We heard him fay . I will destroy this temple that is made with hands-and within three dayes I will build another mide without kands.

59 But neither fo did their wirneffe

gree together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the mids, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these minesse against thee?

61 But he held his peace, and answer-ed nothing. Again the high priest asked him and said unto him . Art thou the

Christs the Son of the bleffed ? 62 And Jefus faids I am : and ye fhall fee the Son of man fitting on the right and of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

Then the high prieft rent his clothes and faith, What need we any further witneffes ?

64 Ye have heard the blafphemy: what think ye? and they all condemned him

to be guilty of death 65 And some began to fpit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to fay unto him. Prophetie : and the ferats did ftrike him with the galms of their hands.

66 ¶ And as Perer was beneath in the lace, there cometh one of the maids of

the high priest.
67 And when the faw Peter warming himfelf the looked upon him & faid And the alfo waft with Jefus of Nazareth.

68 But he denied, faying, I know not, wither understand I what thou sayest. And he went our into the porchand the COCK CTEW.

69 And a maid faw him again, and beon to fay to them that flood by This is

70 And he denied it again. And a ligthe after, they that flood by, faid again to Peter , Surely thou art one of them : for thou art a Galilean, and thy fpeech agreeth thereto.

71 But he began to curfe and to fwears lying . I know not this man of whom pe speak,

72 And the fecond time the cock crew : and Peter called to minde the word that lefts find unto him. Before the cock crow ice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And CHAP. XV.

I Jefus is brought bound and accused before Pilate. 15 Upon the clameur of the people, Barabbas is loofed, and Je-Jus delivered to be crucified : 19 He sa abused: 43 Bus honourably buried.

A Nd straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and fcribes and the whole councell , and bound Jefus , and carried

him away and delivered him to Pilate.

2 And Pilate asked him Art thou the king of the Jews ? And he answeringsfaid

unto him, Thou fayeft it. 3 And the chief priests accused him of many things : but he answered no-

thing. 4 And Pilate afked him again faying.
Answerest thou nothing? Beholds how

many things they witnesse against thee. But Jefus yet answered nothing, fo that Pilate marvelled.

6 Now ar that feast he released unte them one prisoner-whomsoever they de-

fired 7 And there was one; named Barabbas; which lay bound with them that has infurrection with him, who had

committed murder in the infurredion. 8 And the multitude crying aloud, began to defire him to do as he had ever

done unto them.

9 But Pilate answered them, faying Will ye that I release unto you the king

of the Jews ? 10 ( For he knew that the chief priefts

had delivered him for envie.)

11 Bur the chief priefts moved the people, that he should rather releafe Barabbas unto them.

12 And Pilate answered and faid again unto them. What will ye then that I half do unto him whom ye call the king of the lews.?

13 And they cried our again, Crucifie

14 Then Pilate faid unto them, Why what evil bath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucifie him.

15 And fo Pilate, willing to content the people-releafed Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jefus, when he had fcourged him, to be crucifed.

16 And the fouldiers led him away into she hall called Pretorium, and they

call together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purples and platted a crown of thorns, and pur ir about his head;

18 And began to falute him, Haily

king of the Jews.

19 And they fmote him on the head with a reed, and did fpit upon him, and

bowing their knees, worshipped him. 20 And when they had mocked him they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucife him.

21 And they compell one Simon 2 Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the countrey, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his crosse.

22 And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being inserpreted, the place of a fault,

23 And

ep. 20 dgm

v I this hou

uly, den faid Was o his

pray. and oul is

tarry & fell were him.

hings is cup will them imon

watch ter inready

prayd them eavies) im. er and nd take

come ed into betraye be yet twelver

de with priefts d gives T I fall and lead

he gorth Maften on him tood by

ent of th faid unto take me temp ; but the

md fed. a certa joth ca

I

860

100

Wi

ha

201

bei

5

Ber

gno

Eli

8

600

the

1

be o

of i

1

1

1

Met's

and

fon:

Des:

I the

Det :

with ther

16

17

fhalf

hear the d

80 m

14

Was

23 And they gave him to drink, wine mingled with myrrhe : but he received

24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, calling lots upon them, what every man fould take. 25 And it was the third hour, and they

crucified him. 25 And the Superscription of his acon

fation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

27 And with him they crueific two theeves, the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And the fcripture was fulfilled, which faith, And he was numbered with

the transgressours,

29' And they that passed by, railed on him, wagging their heads, and faying, Ah, thou that deftroyest the temple, and buildeft it in three dayes,

30 Save thy felf and come down from

the croffe.

21 Likewise also the chief priefts mocking, faid among themselves with connot fave.

32 Let Chrift the king of Ifrael defeend now from the croffe, that we may feesand beleeve : and they that were crudied wirh bim, reviled him.

33 And when the fixth kour was comes there was darknesse over the whole land,

marill the ninth hour.

34 And at the minth hour Jelus cried with a loud voice, faying, Elei, Lloi, Ismafabachthani ? which is being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forfaken me ? 35 And some of them that flood by,

when they heard it, faid, Behold, he cal-

leth Elias

36 And one ran , and filled a fpunge full of vineger, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink faying, Let alone, let fee whether Elias will come to take him down.

37 And Jefus cried with a loud voice,

and gave up the ghoft.
38 And the vail of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom

39 ¶ And when the centrarion, which flood over against him , saw that he so cried out and gave up the ghoft, he faid, Truly this man was the Son of God.

40 There were also women looking afar off, among whom was Mary Mag-dalene, and Mary the mother of lames the leffe, and of Joses, and Salome:

41 Who alfo, when he was in Galilee, followed him and ministered unto him, and many other women which came up with him unto Jerufalem.

42 And now when the even was come, (because it was the preparation, that is the day before the sabbath)

43 Joseph of Arimathea, an hop ble counfellour, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body

44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead, and calling unto him the centurion, he afted him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew it of the cents rion, he gave the body to Joseph. 46 And he bought fine linen and took

him down , and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a fepulchre, which was hewen out of a rock, and rolled a flone unto the door of the fepulchre

47 And Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of Joses beheld where he was lais.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Christs resurrection declared to three momen: 9 He bimfely appeareth to Mary Magdalene, 12 to two going into the countrey, 14 then to the apo-files, 15 whom he fendeth to preach 29 and afcendeth into heaven.

A Nd when the fabbath was path, Ma-ry Magdalene, and Mary the mo-ther of James, and Salome, had bought. fweet spices, that they might come and

anoint him.

And very early in the morning, the first day of the week, they came unto the fepulchre, at the rifing of the fun : And they faid among thensfelves

Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the fepulchre ! ( And when they looked, they faw

that the stone was rolled away ) for it

was very great.

5. And entering into the fepulchresher faw a young man fitting on the right fide, clothed in a long white garment, and they were affrighted.

And he faith unto there , Be not affrighted, ye feek Jefus of Nazareth, which was crucified, he is rifen, he is not here, behold the place where they

laid him. But go your ways tell his discipless and Peter, that he goeth before you into Galilee, there hall ye fee himas he faid unto you.

8 And they went out quickly and find from the fepulchre , for they trembled, and were amazed, neither faid they any thing to any man-for they were afraid.

9 Thow when Jeftes was rifen early

the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast feven devils.

10 And the went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

II And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been feen of hers beleeved not.

12 ¶ Afrer that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the countrey.

13 And they went and told it unto the refidue, neither beleeved they them.

14 Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they far at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief, and hardnesse of heart, because they beleeved not them which had feen him after he was rifen.

And be faid unto them. Go ve into all the world', and preach the goipel to

every creature. mail be faved, but he that beleeveth asts hall be damned.

17 And these signes thall follow them

ata

took

e li-

hick

ed a

dary W31

three

h to

g in-

apa-

each

Ma-

RIOadgue.

and

the sta

o the

Jace from

v fam

or it

schey

right

nent,

308

reth

he is

they

iplesa

inte

e faid

d Red

bled

y 20**y** 

early

eased

whom

that

d and

d rhat

hets!

other

alkedy

to the

to the

raided

dneffe

them

e into

pel M

nized

h mets

them.

fen.

iid.

that believe : in my Name thall they cast out devils , they shall speak with new

18 They shall take up ferpents, and if they drink any deadly thing, it fhall not bert them, they shall lay hands on the fick, and they thall recover,

19 9 So then after the Lord had fooker unto them, he was received up into hea-

ven, and fat on the right hand of God.
20 And they went forth, and preached every where , the Lord working with them , and confirming the word with fignes following. Amen.

## THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO S. LUKE.

Chap. l.

C H A P. I.
1 Laker preface. 5. 26 John and Christ conceived. 57 Johns birth. 67 Zachaconceived.

rias prophecy.

Orasmuck as many have taken in hand to let forth in order a declarason of those things which are most furely beleeved among us-

2 Even as they delivered them unto us which from the beginning were eyewinceles and minifters of the word :

It feemed good to me alfo, having had perfest understanding of all things from the very first to write unto thee in

order, most excellent Theophilus,
4 That thou mightest know the cerminty of those things wherein thou haft

been inftrufted.

Here was in the dayes of Herod the king of Judea, a certain prieft mammed Zacharias, of the coarfe of Alvia, and his wife was of the daughters of Aaren, and

ber name was Elizaberh. 6 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments

and ordinances of the Lord, blameleffe. 7 And they had no childe because that Elizabeth was barren, and they both were

now well Aricken in yeers, 8 And it came to paffe, that while he

executed the priefts office before God in the order of his course, 9 According to the custom of 5 priests

he went into the temple of the Lord; 10 And the whole multitude of the

cople were praying without at the time of incense. 11 And there appeared unto him an ugel of the Lord, standing on the right

file of the altar of incense. 12 And when Zacharias faw birm , he

was troubled, and fear fell upon him. 13 But the angel faid unto him, Fear not, Tacharias, for thy prayer is heard, and thy wife Elizabeth hall bear thee a fon and thou hak call his name John.

14 And thou thair have joy and gladnes, and many thall rejoyce at his birth : 15 For he hall be great in the fight of the Lord, and firall drink neither wine nor fireng drink, and he shall be filled

with the holy Ghoft, even from his mothers womb

16 And many of the children of Ifrael half he turn to the Lord their God.

17 And he hall go before him in the fpirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children and the disobedient to the wisdom of the justs to make ready a people prepared for the

as And Zachanias faid unto the angely

Whereby hall I know this ? for I am an old man, and my wife well ftricken in

yeers.

19 And the angel answering, faid unto fence of God, and am fent to fresh unto 20 And behold , thou fhait be dum and not able to fpeak, untill the day that

these things shall be performed, because thou beleeveft not my words, which fall be fulfilled in their feafen.

21 And the people waited for Zacha+ rias , and marvelled that he tarried fo

long in the temple. 22 And when he came out , he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple : for he beckened unto them, and remained

fpeechleffe. 23 And it came to paffe that affoon as the days of his ministration were accom-

pliffied, he departed to his own house. 24 And after those dayes his wife Elizabeth conceived, and hid her felf five

moneths, faying, 25 Thus hash the Lord dealt with mes in the dayes wherein he looked on mesto

take away my reproach among men. 25 And in the fixth moneth the angel Gabriel was fent from God, unto a city.

of Galilee, named Nazareth :

27 To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David, and the virgins name was Mary.

28 And the angel came in unto her and faid, Hail, then that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee : bleffed art thou among women.

29 And when the faw him he was trong bled at his faying, and call in her minde what maner of falutation this fhould be. 30 And the angel faid unto her , Fear

not , Mary , for thou hast found favour with God.

31 And behold, thou Malt conceive in thy wombs and bring forth a fon , and : halt call his name Jefus

32 He hall be great and hall be called the Son of the highest and the Lord God finall give unto him the throne of his fa-33 And he shall reign over the house

of Jacob for ever , and of his kingdom there hall be no end:

34 Then faid Mary unto § angel. How shall this be-feeing I know not a man? 35 And the angel answered and faid unto her. The holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highert firall overshadow thee : therefore alfo that holy thing which hall be born of tkee, thall be called the Son of God.

36 And beheld, Thy coufin Elizabert the hath also conceived a ton in her old

8

åe.

81

9

10

ding

peo

the o

Chr

21

ee f

ling

13 ange praid

14 M C

15

the f

DE SO

this t the L

16

hing

told :

by the

19 ponde

10

fying .

that th

told u

22 / plifice di na

Ramed

tived

22 A

fion-ac

kcomp

lem:

23 (

emb,

Lord,

24 A

to that Lord,

ng p

25 A

alem ne m

ethe i

ly Gh

26 An oly Ghe

27 An

imple :

Cuto:

18 el a

age, and this is the fixth moneth with her who was called barren

37 Fo For with God nothing thall be un-

38 And Mary faid, Behold, the handnaid of the Lord, be it unto me accordng to thy word : and the angel departed from her

39 And Mary arose in those dayes, and tent into the hill-countrey with haste, Into a city of Judas 40 And entered into the house of Za-

charias, and faluted Elizabeth.

41 And it came to pafferthat when Elizabeth heard the falutation of Marys the babe leaped in her womb, and Elizabeth was filled with the holy Ghoft.

42 And the fpake out with a loud voice, and faid Bleffed art thou among women, and bleffed is the fruit of thy womb.

43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord hould come to me ? falutation founded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.
45 And bleffed is the that beloeverh.

for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from & Lord. And Mary faid, My foul doth

magnific the Lord, And my spirit hath rejoyced in

God my Saviour. 48 For he hath regarded the low entate of his hand-maiden : for behold, from

enceforth all generations shall call me 49. For he that is mighty hath done to

me great things, and holy is his Name. 50 And his mercy is on them that fear aim, from generation to generation.
51 He hath shewed strength with his

arm , he hath feattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts. 52 He hath put down the mighty from their feats, and exalted them of low de-

53 He hath filled the hungry with good things, and the rich he hath fent empty

54 He hath holpen his fervant Ifrael,

in remembrance of his mercy,

55 As he spake to our fathers, to Abra-

56 And Mary abode with her about three moneths, and returned to her own house, 57 Now Elizabeths full time came, that

he fould be delivered, and the brought forth a fon.

58 And her neighbours and her courins heard how \$ Lord had shewed great mercy upon her, and they rejoyced with her. 59 And it came to passe, that on the

eighth day they came to circumcife the childe, and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and faid, Not so, but he shall be called John.

61 And they faid unto her, There is mone of thy kineed that is called by this

62 And they made fignes so his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing-table, and wrote, faying, His name is John; and they maryelled all,

64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loofed, and he fpake, and praifed God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them , and all these sayings were noised abroad thorowout all the hill-countrey of Judea.

66 And all they that had heard them, faid them up in their hearts-faying.What manner of childe hall this be ? And the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zacharias was filled with the boly Ghoft, and prophetied,

faying, 68 Bleffed be \$ Lord God of Ifrael for he hath vifited and redcemed his peop 69 And hath raifed up an horn of fal-

vation for us in the house of his fervar David. 70 As he spake by the mouth of kin

holy prophets, which have been fince the world began : 71 That we hould be faved from out enemies, and from the hand of all the

72 To perform the mercy promifel to our fathers, and to remember his boly

covepant, 73 The oath which he fware to out

74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hands of our enemies, might ferve him without fear,

75 In holinede and righteoufneffe before him, all the dayes of our life

76 And thou childe thalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou and go before the face of the Lord to prepan his wayes,

77 To give knowledge of falvation unro his people by the remission of their

78 Through the tender mercy of our God, whereby the day-fpring from on high hath vifited us,

79 To give Ilght to them that fit is darkneffe, and in the fladow of death to guide our feer into the way of peace.

So And the childe grew, and ward firong in spirit, and was in the defent till the day of his shewing unto Israel. C H A P. II.

Augustus taxeth the Romane empire. 6 Christs nativity: 8 An angel te-lateth is to the shepherds. 21 Christ is circumcifed. 22 Mary purified.

Nd it came to paste in those dayen that there went out a decree from Cefar Augustus-that all the world should be taxed

2 (And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governour of Syrus) And all went to be taxed every one into his own city.

And Joseph alfo went up from Galilee out of the city of Nazareth into la-deasuate the city of David which is called Bethlehem , (because he was of the house and linage of David)

5 To be taxed with Mary his espoulds wife, being great with chi.de.
6 And so it was that while they were there, the dayes were accomplished that be hould be deligered,

7 And the brought forth her firR-born Son and wrapped him in fradling clothes and laid him in a manger-because

there was no room for them in the inne. 8 And there were in the fame countrey

hepherds, abiding in the field, keeping

a And le, the angel of the Lord came agenthem, and the glory of the Lord hone round about them, and they were

fere afraid.

10 And the angel faid unto them, Fear sot: for behold, I bring you good ti-

11 Forunto you is born this day, in the city of Davids a Saviour, which is

Christ the Lord.

12 And this shall be a figne unto you, thall finde the babe wrapped in fwad-

ing clothes, lying in a manger.
13 And fuddenly there was with the ngel a multitude of the heavenly hoft, railing God, and faying,

14 Glory to God in the highest, and meanth peace, good will towards men.

15 And it came to paffe, as the angels sere gone away from them into heaven, the hepheras faid one to another. Let mnow go even unto Bethlehem, and fee is thing which is come to passe, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

16 And they came with hafte, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe

lying in a manger.

17 And when they had feen its they nde known abroad the faying which was

told them concerning this childe.
18 And all they that heard it, wonderel at those things which were told them

by the thepherds.

19 But Mary kept all thefe things and produced them in her heart.

10 And the thepherds returned, glori-fing and praising God for all the things

at they had heard and feen, as it was told unto them. 11 And when eight dayes were accom-

thed for the circumcifing of the childen his name was called Jefus, which was fo named of the angel, before he was conrived in the womb.

22 And when the dayes of her purificationaccording to the law of Mofesswere accomplished, they brought him to Jerufilem to prefent him to the Lord

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb, fail be called holy to the Lord.)

24 And to offer a facrifice, according that which is faid in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two

oung pigeons. lem, whose name was Simeon and the te man was just and devout, waiting the confolation of Ifrael: and the

y Ghost was upon him. 26 And it was revealed unto him by the ly Ghoft, that he mould not fee death;

me he had feen the Lords Chrift. 37 And he came by the spirit into the mple: and when the parents brought attechilde Jesus, to do for him after entlom of the laws

28 Then took he him up in his arms and bleffed God and faid-

29 Lord, now lettest thou thy fervant depart in peace according to thy word. 30 For mine eyes have feen thy falvation 31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people :

32 A light to lighten the Gentiles and

the glory of thy people Ifrael.

33 And Joseph & his mother marvelled at these things which were spoken of him 34 And Simeon blessed them, and said

unto Mary his mother Beholdsthis childe is fer for the fall and rifing again e many in Ifrael:and for a figne which hal be spoken against)

35 (Yeas a fword fhall pierce thorow thy own foul alfo) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 And there was one Anna a propheteffe, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe
of Afer, the was of a great age, and had
lived with an huband feven yeers from

her virginity.

27 And the was a widow of about fourfcore and four yeers, which departed not from the temple, but ferved God with

faftings and prayers night and day. 38 And the coming in at that inflants gave thanks likewife unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerufalem.

39 And when they had performed all things, according to the law of the Lords they returned into Galilee, to their own

city Nazareth.

40 And the childe grew, and waxed firong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God was upon him.

41 Now his parents went to Jerusalem every yeer at the feast of the passeover.

42 And when he was twelve yeers old, they went up to Jerufalem, after the cu-

43 And when they had fulfilled the dayes, as they returned , the childe Jefu tarried behinde in Jerufalem, and Joseph

and his mother knew not of it. 44 But they supposing him to have been in the company, went a dayes jour-ney, and they fought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not they turned back again to Jerufalem, feeking

46 And it came to passe, that after three dayes they found him in § temple, fitting in the midft of the doctours, both hearing them, and asking them questions, 47 And all that heard him were asto-

nished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they faw him, they were amazed: and his mother faid unto hims Son, why haft thou thus dealt with us ? beholdsthy father and I have fought thees forrowing

49 And he faid unto them, How is it that ye fought me ? wift ye not that I must be about my Fathers businesse?

50 And they understood not the faying

which he spake unto them. came to Nazareth and was fubjed unto them : but his mother kept all thele fay-

sogs in her heart,

12 And

menele ince

the ema Vhac the

illed fied, el-for oples

TVENT f his e the

m out l that mifel boly

100 01 that nds of itheur ife be-

ed the u farit repare vatios.

f their of our no mor t fit in eath, to

300. waxed defents frael. empire.

gel ree dayen e from d fhould

ft made (Syria) VETY ONE rom Gr into lu-

ch is calas of the espouled

hey were 7:10

52 And lefus increased in wildem and Rature, and in favour with God and man,

C H A P. III.

gohns preaching: 15 His testimony
of Christ: 20 Herod imprisoneth him. Tow in the fifteenth yeer of the Tow in the fifteenth yeer of the Pilate being governour of Judea, and Hered being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of liurea, and of

the region of Trachonitis, and Lyfanias the tetranch of Abitenes Annas and Cataphas being the high riefts the word of God came unto folin

the fon of Zacharias in the wilderache.

3 And he came into all the countre about Jordan preaching the baptifme of sepentance, for the remidion of fine

As it in written in the book of the words of Estias the prophet, saying. The Prepare ye theway of the Lord, make his paths ftraight.

& Every valley mall be filled and every mountain and hill that! be brought lowand the crooked thatbe made Araight and the rough wayes shall be made fmooth.

And all siefh fhall fee the falvation of God. Then faid he to the mukitude that

came forth to be baptized of him. O gemeration of vipers, who hath warned you

to fee from the wrath to come? 8 Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to fay within your frives. We have Abraham to our father: for I fay unto you, that God is able of thefe flones to ra fe up children ante Abraham

9 And new alfo the ax is laid unto the oot of the trees : every tree therefore bewen down,and caft into the fire.

10 And the people asked him, faying,

What shall we do then 11 He answereth and faith unto them.

He that hath two coats , let him impart to him that hath noxe, and he that hath mean fer him do likewife.

12 Then came also publicanes to be baptized and faid umo him Master, what mall we do ! 13 And he faid unto them. Exact no

more then that which is appointed you. 14 And the fouldiers likewife demandof him, faying, And what thall we do? And he faid unto them . Do violence to no man neither accuse any falfly, and be content with your wages.

15 And as the people were in expedabion, and all men mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Chrift, or

16 John answered, faying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water, but one mightier then I cometh, the latchat of whole thoes I am not worthy to unloofe he hall baptise you wish the ho-

ly Ghall and with fire :

17 Whose fan is his hand, and he will thorowly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner , but she chaff he will burn with fice an-

quenchable,

18 And many other things in his en-

19 But Herod the terrarch being re-proved by him for Herodias his brothen Philips wife and for all the evils which Herod had done

20 Added yet this above all, that he

hut up John in prifen.
21 Now when all the people were berized , it came to paffe that Jefus alfo eing baptized and praying, the heaven was opened :

22 And the holy Ghoft descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him and a voice came from heaven, which faids Thou art my beloved Son, in thee I am

well pleased

23 And Jefus himfelf began to be about thirty yeers of age, being (as was suppo fed) the fon of Josepha which was the for of Heli-24 Which was the fon of Matthet-which was the fon of Levi-which was the fin of

Melchi-which was the fon of Janua which was the fon of Joseph. 25 Which was the fon of Ames, which was the fon of Naum, which was the for of

Effi. which was the fon of Nagge-26 Which was the fon of Mastinuhid was the fon of Matthathias which was the fon of Semei , which was the fon of Jo-feph-which was the fon of Juda,

27 Which was the fon of Jeanna which was the fon of Rhefa, which was the for of Zorobabel, which was the fon of Salathiel-which was the fon of Neris

and Which was the fon of Melchi-which was the fon of Addi, which was the for of Cafam , which was the fon of Eims

dam which was the fon of Era 29 Which was the fon of Jose which was the fon of Eriezer, which was the for of forim, which was the fon of Matthe which was the son of Levi-

30 Which was the fon of Simeon, which was the fon of Juda, which was the fon of Joseph-which was the for of Jonan, which was the fon of Eliakima

3.1 Which was the fon of Meleanhid was the for of Menams which was the fin of Mattatha, which was the fou of Na than which was the fan of David

Which was the fon of Jeffe, which was the fon of Obed-which was the fun el Booz, which was the fon of Salmon, which was the fon of Nasifon-

33 Which was the fon of Ammindal which was the fon of Aram, which was the fon of Efrom, which was the fon of Plarez, which was the fon of Juda-

34 Which was the fon of Jacob, which was the fou of I fasc, which was the fend Abraham, which was the fon of Thus which was the fon of Nachors

35 Which was the few of Saruch which was the for of Ragau, which was thefa of Phaleg, which was the fon of Heber which was the fon of Sala,

36 Which was the fon of Cainanahid was the fon of Arphaxid , which was th fon of Sem , which was the fon of Not which was the fon of Lamech

37 Which was the fon of Mathefals which was the fon of Enoch, alich wa

1 Chr. 14 Na est thos A

(

the for Naich

38

Was A Adam

eras le 2 1 terily thing : RENT 3 / en t Rone t 4

is wer

head S. A an high the kin of time 8 8 this po my of t RC-1D 9 1 all Gal

im ti muit. dy Go 9 A and fai God, o 10 1 meols:

11 6

8 /

lee up fint ag Et Ar Rin f Lord t 13 A the ten for a fe 14 9 of the

out a f round : IS A ting g he had was h fabbarh. 17 A

he had place w 18 T Becaufe the gol to heal

the los

of figie 19 Te is en

ple.

ng re-

which

hat he

re ke-

us alfe cavea

ed in # anda

faids

e I am

about :

fuppo-

the fon

which

fon of

which

athias

sen da

fou of

which

was the

of Jo-

l-which

the for

of Sale-

which the for

Eime

which the fea

latthat

hwhich

e fon of

which

which

the fea-

which

e fon et

hwhich

instah

was the

of Plu-

which

fon of

which the fea

Heben

which

was the

f Non

hofalsy

ich was

the fon of Jared , which was the fon of Maleleels which was the fon of Cainan. 38 Which was the fon of Enos, which

us the fou of Sethwhich was the fon of Mann which was the fen of God.

CHAR IIII. 14 He beginneth to preach : 19 The Nazwites admire him : 35 He casteth at a devil. 38 cureth Peters wives nothers 40 and others.

A Nd Jeiss being full of the holy Gholt returned from Jordan and ms led by the fpirit into the wildernes.

2 Being fourty dayes tempred of the teril and in those dayes he did eat no thing : and when they were ended . he afpersard hungred.

3 And the devil faid unto him , If her be the Son of God, command this fone that it be made bread.

4 And Jefus answered him-faying. It is written . that man fhall not live by and slone-but by every word of God. And the devil raking him ue into maich mountains thewed unto hum all

the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the devil faid umo bim . All this power will I give thee and the glon of them : for that is delivered unto geand to whemfoever I will-I give it.

If thou therefore wilt worthip me, all hall be thine 8 And Jefus answered and faid unto bim Get thee behinde me Sa an : for it

by God and him onely that they ferve. 9 And be brought him to Jerufalem, fer him on a pinacle of the temple. ad fail unto him. If thou be the Son of 6od, call thy felf down from hence :

10 For it is written, He fhall give his medicharge over thee to keep thee :

lee up . left at any time thou daft thy for against a stone.

n And lefus answering-faid unto him-R is faid . Thou thalt not tempt the

Lord thy God. 13 And when the devil had ended all

the temperation, he departed from him for a feefon. 14 9 And Jefus returned in the power of the fpirit into Galilee, and there went out a fime of him thorow all the region

round about 15 And he taught in their fyragogues,

king glorified of all.
16 And he came to Nazarethythere ke had been brought up. & as his cuftom was he went into the fynagogue on the fibath-day, and flood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered upto him the look of the propher Efaias and when he had opened the book , he found the place where it was written.

18 The spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gespel to the poor he hath fent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliterance to the captives and recovering of light to the blinde, to fet at liberty then that are bruifed.

19 To preach the acceptable yeer of the

30 And he closed the book and he gave it again to the ministers and fat down a and the eyos of all them that were in the fynagegue, were faftened on him.

21 And he began to fay unto them? This day is this scripture fulfilled in

22 And all bare him witneffe , and wendered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they faid. Is not this Jesephs fon !

23 And he faid unto them, Ye will-furely fay unto me this proverb, Physician, keal thy felf : whatfoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy countrey.

24 And he faid , Verily I fay ume you. No prophet is accepted in his own

countrey.

25 But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Ifrael in the dayes of Elias, when the heaven was thut up three yeers and fix moneths, when great famine was thorowout all the land:
26 But unto none of them was Elias

fent, fave unte Sarepta, a city of Sidons Bito a woman that was a widow,

27 And many lepers were in Ifrael in the time of Elizeus the prophet , and none of them was cleanfed, faving Na. agian the Syrian.

28 And all they in the fynagogue-when they heard these things, were filled with

29 And rose up and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill, ( where on their city was built ) that they might east him down headlong.

30 But he palling therew the mids of them, were his way :

31 And came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the fabbath-dayes. 32 And they were aftonified at his do-

drine : for his word was with power. 33 And in the fynagogue there was a man which had a fpirit of an unclean:

devil- and cried out with a loud voice; 34 Sayings Let us alone what have ne to do with thee, thou lefus of Nazareth ? art thou come to defrey us ? I know

thee who thou art, the holy One of God 35 And Jefus rebaked him-faying. Hold thy peace-& come out of kim. And when the devil had thrown him in the mids,

he came out of him and butt him not. 35 And they were all amazed and spake among themselves, faying, What a word is this? for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean fpirits, and they come out.

37 And the fame of him went out into

every place of the countrey round about.
38 And he arose out of the synagogues and catered into Simons house sand Simons wives mother was taken with a great fever & they befought him for her.

39 And he flood over her and rebuked the fever and it left her. And immediately the arole, and ministred unto them.

40 ¶ New when the fun was fettings all they that had any fick with divers difeafes, brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and bealed thom,

21 22

Bo

1

P

law

3

Hav

Day

and

4 and

gave

Prie

of m

6

ther

fyne

man

7 1

ed h

fibba

cufit

faid t

hand

mids.

alk yo

fabbar

to fav

them .

onh

11

hand t

neffe ,

what a

12 A

that he

and co

13 4/

him hi

twelve,

14 5

h I

lein, t

to of

16

10

41 And devils also came out of many erying out, and faying, Thou are Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking them, fuffered them not to fpeak : for they

knew that he was Christ.
42 And when it was day, he departed, and went into a defert place : and the people fought him, and came unto him, and flayed him, that he should not depart from them,

And he faid unto them , I muß reach the kingdom of God to other cities alfo : for therefore am I fent

44 And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee,

CHAP. I Chrift teacheth out of the Ship : 12 He cleanfeth the lever, 18 healeth the palfle, 27 catteth Matthew, 29 and eateth

with publicanes and finners.

Not it came to passe that as the people pressed upon him to hear he word of God, he stood by the sales of

Genefarerh And faw two frips standing by the take : but the fifter-men were gone out

of them, and were washing their nets. 3 And he entered into one of the thips, which was Simons, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land : and he fat down, and taught the

people out of the fhip.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he faid unto Simon, Lanck out into & deep,

and let down your nets for a draught.

5 And Simon answering, faid unto him. Mafter, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing : nevertheleffe, at thy word I will let down the net.

And when they had this done, the Inclosed a great multitude of fiftes, and their net brake :

And they beckened unto their partters, which were in the other fhip, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the dips , fo that they began to fink

8 When S'mon Peter faw it , he fell down at Jesus knees faying Depart from me, for I am a sinfull man, O Lord.

9 For he was aftonished, and all that ere with him, at the draught of the Thes which they had taken.

10 And fo was alfo James and John the fons of Zebedee which were partners with Simon And Jefus faid unto Simons Fear not , from benceforth thou fhalt carch men.

11 And when they had brought their h ps to land, they forfook all, and followed him

12 ¶ And it came to paffe, when he was in a certain city, behold, a man full of leprolie: who feeing Jesus, fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou will, thou canst make me clean.

13 And he put forth his hand, and suched him, faying, I will : be thou clean. And immediately the leprofie departed from him.

14 And he charged him to tell no man: at go and flew thy felf to the priest and fler for thy cleanling, according as dofes commanded for a tellimony unte them,

15 But fo much the more went there a fame abroad of him , and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities

16 ¶ And he withdrew himfelf into

the wilderneffer and prayed. 17 And it came to paste on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharifees and doctours of the law fitting which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judea, and Jerufalem : and the power of the Lord was prefent to

18 ¶ And behold , men brought in : bed a man which was taken with a palfie: and they fought means to bring him in and to lay him before him 19 And when they could not finde by what way they might bring him in , be-

cause of the multitude, they went upon

the house top, and let him down thorow

S. Luke.

before Jefus 20 And when he faw their faith he faid uato him. Man-thyfine are forgiven ther.

21 And the scribes and the Pharifes began to reason, saying, Who is this which speakerh blasphennies? who can forgive sins, but God alone?

22 Bur when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering, said unto them What reason ye in your hearts?

23 Whether is easier to fay. Thy fins le forgiven thee: or to fay. Rife up. & walk! 24 But that ye may know that the See of man hath power upon earth to for-

palfie ) I fay unto thee , Arife, and talt up thy couch, and go into thine honfe. 25 And immediately he role up before them, and took up that whereon he la

and departed to his own house, glorifying God. 26 And they were all amazed and they glorifiedGod-&were filled with fearing

ing, We have feen ilrange things to day. And after thefe things he wen forth, and faw a publicane, named Levi fitting at the receit of cultom : and he

faid unto him, Follow me. 28 And he left all, rose up, and fallowed him

29 And Levi made him a great feat in his own boufe : and there was a great company of publicanes, and of other that fat down with them.

30 But their feribes and Pharife murmured again this disciples, faving Why do ye ear and drink with publican and finners

31 And Jefus answering, faid um them , They that are whole need not !

physician : but they that are lick. 32 I came not to call the righted

but finners to repentance 33 ¶ And they faid unto him, Whyd the disciples of John fast often and ma rayers, and likewife the disciples of the Pharifees : but thine ear and drink!

34 And he faid unto them, Can ye as the children of the bride-chamber fal

while the bridegroom is with them? 35 But the dayes will come, when th bridegroom hall be taken away fr them, & then hall they fall in theft

16 ¶ And he fpake alfo a parable unto them, No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old : if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent , and the piece that was taken out of the new,

agreeth not with the old, 37 And no man putteth new wine into the bottles and be fpriled and the bottles

fall perift.
38 But new wine must be put into new

bettles and both are preferved.

39 No man also having drunk old ne, ftraightway defireth new: for he

fith, The old is better. CHAP. VI.

1 Touching the ears of corn that were plucked by the disciples on the Sabbath. 13 Chiff chuleth the twelve: 17 He bealeth the difeafed; 20 and preacheth

to bis disciples.

A Nd it came to paffe on the fecond thorow the corn fields : and his disciples slucked the ears of corn , and did eat,

mbbing them in their hands. 2 And certain of the Pharifees faid menters. Why do ye that which is not infull to do on the fabbath-dayes ?

3 And Jefus answering them, faid, Have ye not read fo much as this, what David did-when himfelf was an hungred, and they which were with him :

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the flew-bread, and gwe also to them that were with him, which is not lawfull to eat , but for the priefts alone

And he faid unto themathat the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

6' And it came to passe also on another subbath, that he entered into the fyngogue, and taught : and there was a mm whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Pharifees watched him , whether he would heal on the fibbah-day: that they might finde an accufition against him

8 But he knew their thoughts, and hid to the man which had the withered hand, Rife up, and fland forth in the mids. And he arose and flood forth.

9 Then faid Jefus unto them , I will ak you one thing ; Is it lawfull on the

fabath-dayes to do good-or to do evil?
to fave life, or to deftroy it?
10 And looking round about upon
them all, he faid unto the man, Stretch onh thy hand. And he did fo : and his hand was restored whole as the other.

It And they were filled with madneffe, and communed one with another what they might do to lefus.

12 And it came to paffe in those dayes, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God. 13 And when it was day he called unto him his disciples : and of them he chose

twelve, whom also he named apostles : 14 Simon ( whom he also named Pettr) and Andrew his brothers James and

John Philip and Bartholomews
15 Matthew and Thomas - James the
the of Alpheus and Simon called Zelotes, 16 And Judas the brother of James,

and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitour.

17 ¶ And he came down with them. and flood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judea, and Jerufalems and from the fea-coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be bealed of their difeafes,

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits a and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude fought to touch him : for there went vertue out of him, and healed them all.

20 ¶ And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and faid, Bleffed be ve poor ; for yours is the kingdom of God

2r Bieffed are ye that hunger now a for ye hall be filled. Bleffed are ye that

weep now ; for ye shall laugh 22 Bleffed are ye when men fhall hate

ou, and when they feall feparate you rom their company, and shall reproach ous and cast our your name as evil, for the Son of mans fake. 23 Rejoyce ye in that day- and leap

for joy : for behold-your reward is gree in beaven , for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

24 But wo anto you that are rich : for ye have received your confolation 25 Wo unto you that are full : for ye

hall hunger. Wo unto you that laugh now : for ye fhall mourn and weep. 26 Wo unto you when all men fall

fpeak well of you : for fo did their fa-

27 9 But I fay unto you which hears Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,

28 Bieffe them that curfe you and pray for them which despitefully use you 29 And unto him that imiteth thee on the one cheek, offer also the other : an

him that taketh away thy cloak, forbid not to take thy coat alfo. 30 Give to every man that afketh of

thee, and of him that taketh away thy goods, ask them not again.

31 And as ye would that men fould do to your do ye also to them likewise. 32 For if ye leve them which leve

our what thank have ye ? for finners alfo love those that love them. 33 And if ye do good to them which

do good to you what thank have ye? for finners also do even the same.

34 And if ye lend to them of whom e hope to receive, what thank have ye? for finners also lend to finners to receive as much again.

35 But love ve your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again: and your reward hall be great, and ye shall be the children of the higheft : for he is kinde unto the unthankfulls and to the evil.

36 Be ye therefore mercifull, as your

Father also is mercifull. 37 ludge not-& ye shall not be indged: condemn not-& ye shall not be condemn-

ed a forgive, and ve half be forgiven.

38 Gives and it half be given unto
you, good measures pressed down, and
haben together, and running over, shall

fie there multito be f into

certain e were fitting y town n: and fent to

he in a palfier him in nde by n , be-

at upos thoron midh : the fait en thee. harifees

is this sho cm d their o them fins be

& walkt the Son to forand take oafe. p before he lay

glorify. and they car fay to day. he went d Levi

and be and foleat feat a great

f other harife faying blican

aid um ed not i ghteou Why &

ind ma es of the nk! ye ma ber fid hem ?

when the ay from

th

G

ba

ici

10

the

131

In

án you

me

3

eat

fay

dri

ma

lic3

3

3

him

wen

dou

white

fefi:

brou

WEE

atary.

of he

ointe

5idd

felf

pher.

mans

bim :

40

Sime

And I

which

Ave h

42

he fra

theref

mon :

that h

faid us

I ente

Mt ne

waffied

45 1

MOTORY MOTORY

44 faid un

43 5

41

38

then give into your bofom : for with the measure that ye mete withall , it thall be meafured to you again.

99 And he fpake a parable unto them. Can the biinde lead the blinde ? hall they not both fall into the ditch

40 The difciple is not above his ma-Her : but every one that is perfect thall

be as his mafter. 41 And why beholded thou the more that is in thy brothers eye, but perceived

not the beam that is in thine own eye 42 Eicher how canft thou fay to thy brother Brother let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye : when thou thy felf beholdeft not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrites cast out first the beam out of thine own eye. and then thait thou fee clearly to pull out the more that is in thy brothers eye.

43 For a good tree bringerh not forth corrupt fruit : neither doth a corrupt tree

bring forth good fruit,

44 For every tree is known by his OWR fruit : for of thorns men do not gather figsa nor of a bramble-bufh gather

they grapes.

45 A good man, out of the good treasure of his heart, bringeth forth that which is good : and an evil man, our of the eviltreasure of his heart, bringeth forth that which is evil; for of the abundance of the heart , his mouth fpeaketh.

46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I fay ?

Whofoever cometh to me , and heareth my fayings , and doth them , I will new you to whom he is like

48 He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock : and when the flood arole, the ftream best vehemently upon that house, and could not make it : for it was founded upon a rock.

49 But he that heareth, and doth not, de like a men that without a foundation built on houfe upon the earth : against which the Aream did bear vehemently and immediatly it fell , and the ruine of that house was great.

VII

1 The centurione faith. 10 Christ healeth his fervant, II raifeth the widows for 19 answereth Johns mestenger 136 and deciareth bimself a friend to finners.

Now when he had ended all his fay-ings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum

2 And a cerrain centurions fervants who was dear unto him, was fick, and

ready to die. And when he heard of lefus he fent unto him the elders of the Jews befeeching him that he would come and heal his fervant.

And when they came to Jefus , they 4 And when they cause to be befought him instantly saying that he was

worthy for whom he should do this. For he leveth our nation, and he

hath built us a fynagogue.

Then Jefus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion feat friends to him, faying unto him, Lord, trouble not thy felf : for

I am not worthy that they mouldeft enter under my roof.

Wherefore neither thought I my felf worthy to come unto thee; but fay

in a word-and my fervant thall be healed For I also am a man fet under authority, having under me fouldiere and I fay unto one, Go, and he goth; and to another, Come, and he cometh and to my fervant , Do this , and ke

doth it When Jefus heard thefe things , he marvelled at hims and turned him about and faid unto the people that follows great faithmomet in Ifrael.

10 And they that were fent returning to the house, found the servant who

that had been fiek

11 And it came to paffe the day after that he went into a city , called Kain; and many of his disciples went with him and much people.

12 New when he came nigh to the gate of the city-behold, there was a deal man carried out , the onely fon of his mother-and the was a widow and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord faw hershe had compassion on her, and faid unto her

Weep not

14 And he came and touched the bier and they that bare him stood (till ) and he faid. Young man, I fay unto thee Arife 15 And he that was dead, fat up. and

began to speak : and he delivered him to his mother 16 And there came a fear on all an

they glorified God, faying, that a gree prophet is rifen up among us, and the God hath vifited his people. 17 And this rumour of him went forth

thorowout all Judea, and thorowout all the region round about.

18 And the disciples of John flend him of all thefe things.

19 And John calling unto him two of his disciples, fent them to lefus, frying Art thou he that should come or look ut for another ? 20 When the men were come un

him, they faid, John Baptift bath fent a unto thee faying Art thou he that had consesor look we for another ? 21 And in that fame hour he com

many of their infirmities, and plages and of evil fpirits, and unto many the

were blinde he gave fight.
22 Then Jefus answering , faid ut tkem, Go your way, and tell John win things ye have feen and heard : howth the blinde fee, the lame walk, the lep are cleanfed, the deaf hear, the dead st

raifed to the poor the goipel is preached

not be offended in me. 24 And when the messengers of lowere departed, he began to speak un the people concerning John. What we ye out into the wilderneffe for to ke!

reed shaken with the winde 25 But what went ye out for to fee! man elothed in foft raiment ? Beheld they which are gorgeoutly apparededan Hive delicately are in kings courts

(ed)

eft en-

I my

but fay

healed

under

diers

goeth:

and he

ge . he n about

oilowe

ound fo

turning

whole

v aften

Naim

ith him

to the

of his

d much

r-he had

to her

he bier

ill) and

e Arife

ap and

him to

ally and

3 2103

ad the

nt forti

wout all

hevel

n two of

, faying

look we

me unt

h fent u at fhoud

ie com

plagua

rany the

aid ust

ohn wis

how the

he lepe

dead art

reached

ver fis

s of Jul

eak unt

hat we

o fee !!

o fee? I Behald e'ded an

25 But what went ye out for to fee ? A prophet ? Yea-I fay unto yourand much

more then a prophet. 27This is he of whom it is written. Behold I fend my meffenger before thy faces which thall prepare thy way before thee.

28 For I fay unto you. Among those that are born of women, there is not a greater prophet then John the Bane ft : the that is leaft in the kingdom of

God is greater then he.
29 And all the people that heard him. and the publicanes, justified God, being

aprized with the baptifme of John.
30 But the Pharifees and langers rejered the counfell of God against them-

folves-being not baptized of him.
31 ¶ And the Lord faid. Whereunto then hall I liken the men of this geneption and to what are they like !

32 They are like unso children fitting in the market-place, and calling one to mother, and faying We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced ; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept. 33 For John the Baptift came neither exing bread, nor drinking wine, and ye

fay. He hath a devil.

34 The Son of man is come eating and drinking and ye fay Behold a gluttonous licanes and finners.

25 But wifdom is justified of all her risider o

36 4 And one of the Pharifecs defired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharifces house, and fare

down to meat. 37 And behold, a woman in the city, which was a finner, when the knew that lefus fate at meat in the Pharifees house, brought an alabafter box of ointment.

38 And flood at his feet behinde him, weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kiffed his feet, and an-

einted them with the ointment. 39 Now when the Pharifee which had bidden him, faw it, he fpake within himfelf, faying, This man, if he were a proplet, would have known who, and what manner of woman this is that toucherh

him: for the is a finner. 40 And Jefus answering-faid unto him-Simon. I have fornewhat to fay unto thee. And he faith Mafter fay on.

41 There was a certain creditour which had two debtours to the one ought fre hundred pence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. therefore, which of them will love him

43 Simon answered and faid. I suppose that he to whom he forgave most. And he faid unto him, Thou baft rightly judged. 44 And he turned to the woman, and fid unto Simon Scell thou this woman I entered into thine howse, thou gavest me no water for my feet : but the hath named my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.

45 Thou gaveft me no kiffer but this m-fince the time I came in bath not smire to kiffe my feet.

46 Mine head with oil thou didft not anoint : but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. 47 Wherefore I fay noto thee Her firiss

which are many, are forgiven, for the loved much : but to whom little is forgiven, the fame leveth little

48 And he faid unto her. Thy fins are forgiven.

49 And they that het at meat with hims began to fay within themfelves, Who is this that fergiverh fins alfo !

50 And he faid to the woman, Thy

faith hath faved thee go in peace.

3 Women minister unto Christ. 4 The fathe winder : 26 He capleth out the legion of devils, 49 and raifeth from death Jairus daughter. Nd it came to paffe afterward, that

he went thorowout every city and village, preaching, and hewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God ; and the twelve were with him.

2 And certain women-which had been healed of evil fpirits , and infirmitiesa Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went feven devilsy

And Joanna the wife of Chuza, Herods fleward , and Sufama, and many others which ministred unto him of their substance.

And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

A fower went out to fowe his feed, and as he fewed, fome fell by the waves fide, and it was troden down, and the

fowls of the air devoured it. 6 And forme fell upon a rock, and

affoon as it was fprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns and the thorns fprang up with it, and choaked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and fprang up, & bare fruit an hundred fold. And when he had faid thefe things he cried He that hath ears to hearslet kim hear. 9 And his disciples asked him, saying,

What might this parable be ? 10 And he faid, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables, that

feeing they might not fee, and hearing they might not understand,

11 Now the parable is this: The feed is the word of God.

12 Those by the way sidesare they that hear : then cometh the devil and taketh away the word out of their hearts, left

they should believe, and be faved. 13 They on y rock are they which when they hear receive the word with joy; and thefe have no root, which for a while beleever& in time of temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns, are they, which when they have heard, go forth, and are choaked with cares, and riches and pleasures of this life , and bring no fruit to perfection

15 But that on the good ground, are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the wordskeep it and bring forth fruit with pationer, 26 9 No

94 ker

arife

155

Rite

int i

90 II

gr ra

ath

21

thing

sher

4.

mere 9

POUT T

6

cow t

all th

epat |

9

heade fisch t

10

priva to the

11

feltor frake

ad b

12

Series Military

r w

13 1 B 621 ould

14

men. them

15 all fix

the tu

rie di

RI. A

16 ¶ No man when he hath lighted a andle-covereth it with a veffell- or putteth it under a bed : but fetteth it on a audleftick, that they which enter in may

fee the tight. be made manifelt : neither any thing hid, that hall the known and come abroad. 18 Take heed therefore bow ye hear-

for whofoever hath, to him hall be given; and whosever hath nor, from him shall be taken even that which he feemeth to have.

19 Then came to him his motier; and his brethren, and could not come at him for the preffe,

20 And it was told him by certain, which faid. Thy mother and thy brethren fand without defiring to fee thee. 21 And he answered & faid unto them;

My mother , and my brethren are thefe which hear the word of God and do it. 21 Now it came to paffe on a cerin day that he went into a fhip with his disciples : and he fald unto thems Let us go over unto the other fide of the lake :

ed they lanched forth

23 But as they failed, he fell afleep : and there came down a ftorm of winde on the lake, and they were filled with mater and were in jeogardy,

24 And they came to him, and swoke him, faying, Mafter, mafter, we perifi. Then he rose, and rebuked the winde, and the raging of the water : and they ceafed and there was a calm.

25. And he faid unto them , Where is your faith? and they being afraid, won-dred faving one to another. What manner of man is this? for he commandeth even the windes and water and they obey him.
26 ¶ And they arrived at the countrey

of the Gaderens , which is over against

27 And when he went forth to lands

there met him out of the city a certain man which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any house but in the tombs.

28 When he faw Jefus, he cried out, and fell down before himsand with a loud voice faid. What have I to do with thee, efus, thou Son of God most high ! I befeech thee torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the un clean spirit to come out of the man; for oftentimes it had caught him, and he was kept bound with chains, and in fetters A he brake the bands and was driven of the devil into the wilderneffe.)

thy name ! and he faid.Leglo many devils were entered into him.

31 And they befought him that he would not command them to go out inso the deep

32 And there was there an herd of may fwine feeding on \$ mountain:and they efought him that he would fuffer them to enter into them : and he fuffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the sand entered into the fwine : and the herd ran violently down a fleep place in-so the lake, and were chosted.

24 When they that fed sheen faw what

was done they fled, and went and toldit in the city-and in the countrey.

35 Then they went out to fee what was done, and came to Jefus, and found & min out of whom the devils were departed fitting at the feet of Jefus clothed and in his right minde; and they were afraid.
.36 They also which faw it, told then

by what means he that was possessed of

the devils, was healed

37 Then the whole multitude of the countrey of the Gaderens round about befought him to depart from them, for they were taken with great fear; and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now the man out of whom the de-

might be with bim : but Jefus fent him away-faying,

39 Return to thine own houfe ad they how great things God bath done unto thee. And he went his way and published lished thorowour the whole city her great things Jefus had done unto him.

40 And it came to paffe that when Jefu sas returned, the people gladly received him : for they were all waiting for him.

named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the fynagogue-and he fell down at Jefus fen, and befought him that he would com into his house :

42 For he had one only daughteralog twelve yeers of age, and the lay a dying (But as he went, the people through him ut as he went the people thronged him.

blood twelve yeers , which had frem a her living upon phyticians, neither cold be healed of any, 44 Came behinde him and touched the

border of his garment, and immediate her iffue of blood fanched.

45 And Jefus faid, Who touched me! When all denied Petersand they that we with him, faid , Mafter, the multitud throng thee, and preffe thee, and fage thou, Who touched me ?

46 And Jefus faid , Some body is touched me : for I perceive that ver

is gone out of me.

47 And when the woman faw that was not hid, the came trembling, and filling down before him, the declared an him before all the people, for what can the had touched him , and how frest healed immediately.

48 And he faid unto her, Daugher, of good comforts thy faith hath I thee whole-go in peace.)

49 T While he yet fpake there of meth one from the ruler of the fit gogues heaferfaying to him. Thy da

50 But when Jefus heard it , he st fwered him, faying, Fear not, belt onely, and the thall be made whole.

e fuffered no man to go in , fave Pet d James, and John, and the fathers!

the mother of the maiden. 52 And all wept and bewaited her

53 And they laughed him to a

\$4 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, faying, Maill, 55 And ber fpirit came again, and the

ofe fraightway : and he commanded to

hter.

toldit

hat was

d & man

parted,

fraid. id them

of the

for they

went up

the dethat he

ent him

fe : 208

th done

ity bes

received

or him. 2 mag

r of the

d come

er-about

a dying,

iffued spent all er could

ched th

ediateh

hed me

hat we altitude

nd fayed

ody lad

E ACKE

that &

and fal-

red unt

hat can

fe si

ghter l th min

here on he fysh-y daugh-ter. , he st-

belee

he book

ther, m

hez: hi

o feet

54 M

him, him, en Jefu

gain.

gire her mear. 66 And her parents were aftonified : the charged them that they fould tell to man what was done.

16hrift fendeth out apostles 7 Herod defred to see Christ. 28 The transfigu-ration: 37 He healeth the lunatick: 43 again jorewarneth his disciples of his passion.

Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and athority over all devils, and to cure

2 And he fent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the fick. 3 And he faid unto them. Take no-

hing for your journey-neither flaves nor krip, neither bread, neither money, neiher have two coats apiece,

4 And what foever house ye enter into

there abide, and thence depart.

1 And who foever will not receive
1 and who foever will not receive
1 and who foever will not receive
1 and who foever will not receive
1 and who foever will not receive
1 and the foever foever foever foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foever
1 and foeve

sony seainst them.

6 And they departed, and went thonew the towns, preaching the gospel and
inling every where.

7 9 Now Herod the terrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was sprieted, because it was faid of forme, that John was rifen from the dead:

8 And of forme, that Elias had ap tird : and of others that one of the old

hets was rifen again.
And Herod faid, John have I beded : but who is this of whom I hear fich things? And he defired to fee him.
to ¶ And the aposties, when they were
mumed, told him all that they had.

me, And he took them, and went afide privately into a defert place, belonging with city, called Bethfaida.

11 And the people, when they knew it,

ske unto them of the kingdom of God, besled them that had need of healing and heated them that man need to mean and the them the day began to wear stopping and the twelve, and faid unto him, find the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country mand about and lodge, and get victuals:

for we are here in a defert place. to ear. And they faid, We have no more he fre loaves, and two fiftes-except we hould go & buy mear for all this people.

14 For they were about five thouland

men. And he faid to his disciples, Make them fit down by fifties in a company.

15 And they did fo, and made them
all fit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves, and

two fifes, and looking up to heaven, be beffed them, and brake, and gave to 17 And they did ent, and were all SI-M. And there was taken up of fragments remained to them, twelve barkets.

alone, praying, his disciples were with him : and he asked them faying Whom fay the people that I am?

19 They answering, faid, the the

Baptift : but fome fay, Elias : and others fay, that one of the old prophets is rifen agai

20. He faid unto them, But whom fav

ye that I am ! Peter answering faids
The Christ of God.

21 And he straightly charged themsand commanded them to tell no man that

thingy

22 Saying. The Son of man must fuffer many things, and be rejeded of the elders, and chief priefts, and fcribes, and be flains and be raifed the third day. 23 4 And he faid to them alle If am

man will come after me, let him deny himfelf, and take up his croffe daily, and follow me.

24 For whofoever will fave his life. shall tofe it : but who foever will lofe has life for my fakesthe fame shall fave it.

25 For what is a man advantaged, if e gain the whole world, and lofe himfelf or be caft away ?

26 For wholoever shall be assumed of ite and of my words of him shall the Son of man be aftamed when he fall come in his own glory, and in his Fathers, and of the holy angels.

27 But I tell you of a rruths there

fone flanding bers, which shall not take of death-til they see the kingdom of God. 28 I and it came to price about an eight dayes after these fayings, he took Peter, and John, and James, and went up

into a mountain to pray.

29 And as be prayed the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment

as white and gliftering.

two men which were Mofes and Elias : 31 Who appeared in glory, and fpake of his decrate, which he fould accomplif at Jerufalem.

32 But Peter, and they that were with m, were heavie with fleep : and when they were awake, they faw his glory, and the two men that flood with him.

33 And it came to paffe, as they parted from him, Peter faid unto him, Mafter, it is good for us to be here and let us make three tabernacles, one for three, and one for Moles, and one for

Elias : not knowing what he faid.

34 While he thus (pakes there came a cloud, and overhadowed them; and they feared, as they entered into the cloud,

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, faying, This is my beloved Son hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jefus was found alone : and they kept it close, and told no man in those dayes any of those things which they had feen.

37 ¶ And it came to paffe, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38 And beholds a man of the company cried out, faying, Mafter, I befeech the look upon my fon, for he is mine onely

Sat

tre

61

net

bat

are

fpir

Los

hid

den

ever in t

22

my !

the !

Fath

the

ples eyes

23

24

and thing

them

bear

fer.

life !

geade

love

and v firen

neigh 28

aniwe

live.

19

faid u

Beur ! 30

lerich

firipp kim-a

31

certain

him.h

32 /

at the and po

33 1 urne

when |

34 /

kim or

to an i

35 /

arted

them to

care of

more, 1

36 V

thou, w

gages

thee.

26

27

25 flood

2

2

S. Luke. 39 And los a fpirit taketh him, and he

that he fometh again, and bruifing him, bardly departeth from him

fuddenly crieth out, and it teareth him, 40 And I'befought thy disciples to cast him out, and they could not.

41 And lefus answering, said, O faith-lefie and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you and fuffer you ! bring thy fon hither.

42 And as he was yet a coming the devil threw him down, and tare him ; and Jejus rebuked the unclean fpirit. and bealed the childe, and delivered kim

again to his father, 43 And they were all amazed at the

wondered every one at all things which Jefus did, he faid unto his disciples, 44 Let thefe fayings fink down into ur ears : for the Son of man thall be

delivered into the hands of men. 45 But they understood not this faying, and it was hid from them, that they percrived not : and they feared to afk him

of that faying.
46 Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them fould be

greateft. 47 And Jesus perceiving the thought of their heart, took a childe, and fet him

by him 48 And faid unto them, Whofoever hall receive this childe in my Name, receiveth me : and wholoever shall receive me, receiveth him that fent me : for he that is least among you all, the same thall be great.

Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy Name, and we forbade him, because be followeth not withus.

50 And Jefus faid unto him, Forbid him not : for he that is not against us, is for us.

51 ¶ And it came to pafe when the e was come that he mould be received up, he fledfaftly fer his face to go to Jerufalem,

52 And fent meffengers before his face, and they went and entered into a village of the Samaritanos, to make ready for him.

And they did not receive him, begaufe his face was as though he would go to Jerufalem.

54 And when his disciples, James and John, saw this, they faid, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down m heaven, and confume them, even as Elias did !

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and faid, Ye know not what manner fpi-

mit ye are of.

56 For the Son of man is not come to deftroy mens lives, but to fave them.

And they went to another village.

57 ¶ And it came to passe that as they went in the way, a certain man faid unto bim. Lord. I will follow thee whitherfo-

ever thou gooft,

58 And Jefus faid unto him, Foxes
have holes, and birds of the air have nefts, but the Son of man bath not where to lay his head.

39 Aud he faid unto another Follow me : but he faid, Lord, fuffer me firft to go and bury my father.

60 Jefus faid unto him, Let the dead bury their dead t but go thou and preach

the kingdom of God

6 1 And another alfo faid. Lord I will follow thee : but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house, 62 And Jefus faid unco him, N having put his hand to \$ plough. & look-

ing back, is fit for the kingdom of God, CHAP. 1 The seventy disciples 17 admonished to be humble. 21 Chrift thanketh bie Father for his grace . 25 teacheth the lawyer how to attain eternal life.

43 and reprehendeth Martha A Free thefe things & Lord appointed other feventy alfor & fent them two and two before his face into every city &

place, whither he himfelf would come.

2 Therefore faid he unto them The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few; pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forthlabourers into his harvest.

3 Go your wayes, behold, I fend you forth as lambs among wolves.

hoes, and falute no man by the way. And into wharfoever house ye enter first fay, Peace be to this house

6 And if the fon of peace be there our peace thall reft upon it : if notifit

hall turn to your gain.

And in the same house remaineating and drinking fuch things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Ge not from house to house,

8 And into whatfoever city ye enter and they receive you, eat fuch things as

are fet before you :

And heal the fick that are therein nd fay unto them. The kingdom of Ged is come nigh unto you.

10 But into what foever city ye enter and they receive you not, go your ways

out into the ftreets of the fame and for It Even the very dust of your city which cleaveth on us, we do nipe of againft you : notwithstanding, be ve fire of this that the kingdom of God is come

nigh unto you. 12 But I fay unto your that it hall it more tolerable in that day for Sodom

then for that city. 13 Wo unto thee, Chorazin : we mite thee Bethfaids : for if the mighty work had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which have been done in your they had a grex while ago repented, fitting in fackled

and aftes. 14 But it shall be more colerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgement, this

for you 15 And thou Capernaum-which art east ed to heaven halt be thrutt down to hel 16 He that heareth your heareth me! and he that despifeth you, despifeth mes and he that despifeth mes despifeth him chat fent me.

17 And the feventy returned again with joy, faying, Lord, even the devile are fubjed unto us through thy Name.

18 And he faid unto them , I beheld Saran as lightning fail from heaven.

19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on ferpents and fcorpions and over all the power of the enemy; and nothing

fall by any means hurt you. 20 Notwithstandings in this rejoyce netithat the spirits are subject unto you : but rather rejoyce, because your names are written in heaven.

21 ¶ In that hour Jefus rejoyced in fairt, and faid, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou haft hid thefe things from the wife and prueven fo, Father, for fo it feemed good in thy fight.

22 All things are delivered to me of my Father : and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father, and who the

Father is, but the Son, and he to whom

the Son will reveal him. 23 And he turned him unto his difciples, and faid privately. Bieffed are the

24 For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have defired to fee those things which ye see, and have not seen them : and to hear those things which ye bear and have not heard them.

25 ¶ And behold, a certain lawyer ood up, and tempted him, faying, Mafer, what fhail I do to inherit eternall life ! He faid unto him,

26 What is written in the law? how readeff thou ?

27 And he answering faid, Thou halt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy fouls and with all thy frength and with all thy minde, and thy our as thy felf.

28 And he faid unto him . Thou haft miwered right: this do, and thou shalt

19 But he willing to Justifie himfelf, id unto Jefus, And who is my neigh-

30 And Jefus answering, faid. A certain an went down from Jerusalem to leriche, and fell among theeves, which dripped him of his raiment, & wounded him and departed leaving him half dead, 31 And by chance there came down a

main priest that way, and when he faw himhe paffed by on the other fide. 32 And likewife a Levite, when he was

at the place, came and looked on him; and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain Samaritane , as he

urneyed, came where he was : and when he faw him, he had compassion on

34 And went to him, and bound up his wounds pouring in oil and wine, and fet him on his own beaft, and brought him to an inue, and took care of him

35 And on the morrow when he depined, he took out two pence, and gave them to the hoft and faid unto him. Take one of him and what foever thou spendest

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell mong the theeves ?

37 And he faid, He that thewed mercy on him. Then faid Jefus unto him, Go, and do thou likewife.

38 Now it came to paffe, as they went, that he entered into a certain village : and a certain woman, named Marthat received him into her house.

39 And the had a fifter, called Mary,

which also fat at Jesus feet and heard his word:

40 But Martha was cumbered about much ferving and came to him and faid, Lord, docft thou not care that my fifter hath left me to ferve alone? bid her therefore that the help me.

41 And Jefus answered and faid unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art carefulls and troubled about many things ?

42 But one thing is needfull and Mar hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her. CHAP. XI.

I Christ teacheth to pray-and that in flant-14 He castesh out a dumb devil : 29 He preachesh unto the people 37 and

reproveth the Pharilees and lawyers, Nd it came to paffe, that as he was A praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord teach us to pray as John aifo taught his disciples.

2 And he faid unto them When ye prays fay Our Father which art in beaven Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom comes Thy wil be done as in heaven fo in earth,

3 Give us day by day our daily bread And forgive us our fins : for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil.

5 And he faid unto them, Which of ou hall have a friend, and hall go unto him at midnight, and fay unto him, Friend, lend me three lowes :

6 For a friend of mine in his journey s come to me and I have nothing to fer before him:

7 And he from within shall answer and fay. Trouble me not the door is now thurs and my children are with me in bed : I cannot rife and give thee?

8 I fay unto you. Though be will not rife, and give him because he is his friend : yet because of his importanity, he will rife and give him as many as he necdeth

9 And I fay unto your Afkrand it fiell be given you: feek, and ye fhall finde : knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that afketh, receiveth: and he that feekerhafindeth : and to him

that knockethit fhall be opened. 11 If a fon shall ask bread of any of

you that is a father, will be give him a flone? or if he aik a fifth will he for a fifth give him a ferpent?

12 Or if he thall afk an egge, will he

offer him a fcorpion ? give good gits unto your children; how give the holy Spirit to them that ask

14 And he was caffing out a devil-and it was damb. And it came to paffe, when G g-2

ollow irft to besb : preach

ed.

I will them house, man God.

hed to his Fath the tige .

ointel IT LEO city & ome h The ourte

erd of rth land you ip: not

enters there not it

eating give: entery ingsas

herein of God enter, r wayes

d fays ALT CHEN ipe of ye fare mali be

Sadom no unte work which a grex ckclock

able for then then at exaltto bell

th me: ech mes eth him ed again e devila

ame. 11, And

th

1

I

leat

eil

fial fial

lien

ligh

the e

1.00

108

after

5

fiall

kille

áy u

6

inch

tm b

71

are al

8 4

confe

Sen o

geis e

9 1 fall !

10

ren is

gains regin

II .

emen persen

la l

the :

n

to him ediri

14 A

15 A

int con

16 A nan bro

17 A

pill do

by good

4

2

and the people wondered.

15 But fome of them faid. He cafteth a devils through Beelzebub the chief of

the devils. 16 And other tempting himsfought of bim a figne from heaven

17 But he knowing their thoughts faid against it self, is brought to desolation : nd an house divided against an house,

18 If Satan alfo be divided againft himfelf, how thall his kingdom (land ! Because ye fay that I cast out devils through Beelzebub.

19And if I by Beelzebub caft out devils, by whom do your fons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges.

20 But if I with the finger of God caft out devils, no doubt the kingdom of

God is come upon you.

21 When a firong man armed keepsth
his palace-his goods are in peace:

22 But when a ftronger then he mall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein be trufted, and dividerh his spoils.

23 He that is not with me, is againft ne : and he that gathereth not with me,

fcattereth,

When the unclean spirit is gone 24 nt of a man , he walketh thorow dry places, feeking rea : and finding none, e faith, I will return unto my house ence I came out.

25 And when he cometh, he findeth it

fwept and garnified.
26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him feven other spirits, more wicked then himself, and they enter in, and dwell there, and the last state of that man is worfe then the first.

27 And it came to paffe, as he fpake any lift up her voice, and faid unto him. sleffed is the womb that bare thee , and

the paps which thou half sucked.

28 But he faid. Yea, rather blessed are they that hear the word of God, and

here it. 29 And when the people were ga-thered thick together, he began to lay, This is an evil generation, they feek a figne, and there hall no figne be given it, but the figne of Jonas the prophet:

30 For as Jonas was a figne unto the Ninevites, fo shall also the Son of man

be to this generation.

31 The queen of the fouth thall rife up In the judgement with the men of this generation, and condemn them : for the eame from the utmost parts of the earthebold a greater then Solomon is here.

32 The men of Nineve shall rife up in the indgement with this generation, and shall condemn its for they repeated at the preaching of Jonas: and behold; a greater then Jonas is here.

33 No mans when he hath lighted a eandle-putterh it in a feeret place neither under a bushell-but on a candied ich, char they which come in may fee the light. 34 The light of the body is the eye;

the devil was gone out, the dumb fpake, therefore when thine eye is fingle, the whole body also is full of light: but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of

35 Take heed therefore, that the light which is in thee, be not darknesse.

36 If thy whole body therefore be full of light having no part dark the whole hall be full of light as when the bright faining of a candle doth give thee light.

37 And as he spakera certain Pharise

befought him to dine with him : and he went in and fat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharifee faw it be marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord faid unto him, Now do ye Pharifees make clean the outfide of the cup-and the platter : but your inward part is full of ravening and wickednesse,

40 Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without, make that which is within alfo

41 But rather give alms of fuch things

as you have : and behold, all things are clean unto you. 42 But wo unto your Pharifees: for ve tithe mint, and rue, and all manner of herbs, and paffe over judgement, and the

love of God : thefe ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone, 43 Wo unto you. Pharifees: for ye leve the uppermoft feats in the fynagoguen

and greetings in the markets. 44 Wo unto yourscribes and Pharifees hypocrites: for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them, are not aware of them.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers and fald unto him, Mafter, thus faying

thou reproachest us alfo.
46 And he faid. Wo umo you alfo, ye lawyers: for ye lade men with briden grievous to be born, and ye your felter touch not the burdens with one of your Angers

47 Wo unto you: for ye build the fepulchres of the prophets; and your fi-

thers killed them.

48 Truly ye bear witneffe that ge allow the deeds of your fathers : for the indeed killed them, and ye build then fepulchres.

49 Therefore alfo faid the wildon God , I will fend them prophets mi apostles and some of them they shall say and perfecute :

50 That the blood of all the prophets which was med from the foundation of the world, may be sequired of this gost ration-

51 From the blood of Abel, unterte blood of Zacharias, which perined between the altar and the temple: Verily I fay unto you, it shall be required of this generation.

52 Wo unto your lawyers, for ye han taken away the key of knowledge : mere entering in your felves and them to were entering in ye hindered. 53 And as he faid thefe things un

nothe feribes and the Pharifees began o urge him vehemently and to provo

54 Laying wait for him and feeling to

each fomething out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

C H A P. XII.

1 Christ teachesh to avoid hypocriss:

13 warneth the people to beware of covetoufneffe, 31 to feek the kingdom of God, 33 to give alms, 36 to be ready

when our Lord cometh.

IN the mean time, when there were ga-thered together an innumerable multimit of people infomuch that they trode mer upon another, he began to fay unto his dictiples first of all, Beware ye of the leven of the Pharifees, which is hypo-

2 For there is nothing covered, that fall not be revealed, neither hid, that

3 Therefore whatfoever ye have fpolight: and that which ye have spoken in theer in closers-shall be proclaimed upon the house rops.

4 And I fay unto yourmy friends, Be er afraid of them that kill the body and

after that have no more that they can do 5 Bur I will forewarn you whom you hall fear : Fear him, which after be hath hilled hath power to cast into hells yeas I w unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows fold for two bethings and not one of them is forgot-

7 But even the very hairs of your head me all numbered; fear not therefore, ye s also L say unto you. Who to ever shall confesse me before men, him shall the

meis of God.

But he that denieth me before menhall be denied before the angels of God.
10 And wholoever shall speak a word of the Son of man, it shall be forgispink the holy Ghoth it shall not be

11 And when they bring you unto the regogues and unro magistrates, and them take ye no thought how or what ing ye hal answer, or what ye hall fay: In Forthe holy Ghost shall teach you

in the fame hour, what we ought to fay.

2) And one of the company faid unto him, Mafter, speak to my brother, that le diride the inheritance with me.
14 had he faid noto him, Man, who

make me a judge or a divider over you !

15 And he faid unto them. Take heed

beware of covorousnesse : for a mans

me commerce not ter the abundance of the things which he post fetch.

16 And he space a parable unto them, shing, The ground of a certain rich ans brought forth plentifully,

17 And he thought within himself-slay-lay what shall I do, because I have no

non where to beltow my fruits?

18 And he (aids This will I dos I will juil down my barns and build greaters and there will I bestow all my fruits and

my goods.
19 And I will fay to my foul-Soul-thou
much goods laid up for many yeers,

had much goods laid up for many yeers, the thire case, our drink and be merry.

20 But God faid unto him, Then fools this night thy foul hall be required a thee : then whose shall those things be which thou haft provided !

21 So is he that layeth up treasure for himfelf, and is not rich towards God

22 ¶ And he faid unto his difeipless Therefore I fay unto you. Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eats meither for the body, what ye shall put

23 The life is more then meat and the

body is more then raiment. 24 Confider the ravens, for they nelther fowe, nor reap, which neither have ftorehouse, nor barn, and God feedeth them : how much more are ye better then the fowls ?

25 And which of you with raking thought cam adde to his flature one cubit ?

26 If ye then be not able to do that

thing which is leaft, why take ye thought for the rest? 27 Confider the lilies how they grows they toil not, they fpin not: and yet I fay unto you that Solomon in all his

glory, was not arayed like one of thefe. If then God fo clothe the graffe, which is to day in the field, and to morwill be clothe you. O ye of little faith ?

29 And feek not ye what ye fall ears doubifull minde.

30 For all thefe things do the nations of the world feek after : and your father knoweth that ye have need of these

things.
21 ¶ But rather feck ye the kingdom of God, and all thefe things shall be ad-

ded unto you.

32 Fear notslittle flocks for it is your Fathers good pleasure to give you the

hingdom.
33 Sell that ye have, and give alma? provide your felves bags which was not old, a treasure in the heavens that failerh not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there

35 Let your loins be girded abour, and your lights burning,

36 And ye your felves like unro men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding, that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open-un-

to him immediatly.

37 Bieffed are those fervants, whom the Lord when he cometh shall finde watching; werely I say unto you that he shall gird himself, and make them to fix down to meat, and will come forth, and ferve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second finde them fo bleffed are those fervanes,

39 And this know that if the good ma f the house had known what hour th thief would come, he would have warshed, and not have suffered his house to be broken thorow.

40 Be ye therefore ready also : for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

G13. 41 7 Then

fhall ining arifee ad he it- he

d.

thy

when

all of

light

ull of

vafhed Now nward neffe,

made hich is things gs art

for ve mer of nd the o have done. e love oguen

rifeen which k over wyers: laying)

lfor ye orden (elves f your id the our fa-

hat ye or they d then dom d ets and all flay

opteth nion of is goalinto the thed be-

Verily I ye have ge : ge

gs unro es began erovoke

king to (3(0

\$ 5

gi

gel I d

the fen

A feet they

41 Then Peter faid unto him, Lord, Speakest thou this parable unto us or even

42 And the Lord faid, Who then is that faithfull and wife flewardswhom his lord fill make ruter over his houfhold, to give them their pertion of meat in due feafon

43 Bleffed is that fervant, whom his lord when he cometh hal finde fo doing. 44 Of a truth I fay unto you, that

will make him ruler over all that he hath.

But and if that fervant fay in his 45 heart. My lord delayeth his coming ; and mall begin to beat the men-fervants-and maidens, and to eat, and drink, and to be drunken:

46 The Lord of that fervant wil come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not ware, and fill cut him in funder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbeleevers.

47 And that fervant which knew his fords will and prepared not himfelf, nei-ther did according to his will, fall be

beaten with many ftripes.

48 But he that knew not, and did comnit things worthy of ftripes , shall be earen with few firipes. For unto whomever much is given, of him shall be noch required : and to whom men have committed much, of him they will afk

40 ¶ I am come to fend fire on the orth, and what will I if it be already

kindled t

50 But I have a baptifme to be bapti-sed with, and how are I straitened till it e accomplished ?

\$1 Suppose ye that I am come to give eace on earth? I tell you, Nay, but rather division.

52 For from henceforth there hall be ave in one house divided, three against

two, and two against three.

53 The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father: the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against her mother: the mother In law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother In law

54 ¶ And he faid also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a

Growre, and fo it is

55 And when ye fee the fouth-winde blow, ye fay, There will be hear, and it

cometh to paffe.

56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the skie, and of the earth : but how is it that ye do not difcern this time ? 57 Year and why even of your felves

Judge we not what is right !

58 When thou goeft with thine adthe way give diligence that thou mayeft e delivered from him, left he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer caft thee ingo prifon.

59 I tell thee, thou halt not depart shence, till thou haft paid the very laft

mite.

CHAP. XIII.

I Chrifts fermon of repentance : 6 His parable of the fruitlesse fig-tree: 11 He healeth a crooked woman, 24 exherteth to enter the frait gate, 31 and reprovesh Herod.

Here were prefent at that feafon some that told him of the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with

their facrifices.

2 And Jefus answering-faid unto them. Suppose ye that these Galileans were fin-ners above all the Galileans, because they fuffered fuch things !

3 I tell you. Nay ; but except ye re-

pent, ye hall all likewife perih.
4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloe fell, and flew thew think ye that they were finners above all men that dwelt in Jerufalem ?

5 I tell you. Nay; but except ye re-pent, ye hall all likewife perich. 6 ¶ He spake also this parable. A cer-

tain man had a fig-tree planted in his vineyard, and he came and fought fruit thereon, and found none.

Then faid he unto the dreffer of his vineyard, Behold, thefe three yeers ! come, feeking fruit on this fig-tree, and finde none : cut it down, why cumbered

it the ground ?

And he answering, faid unto him Lord, let it alone this yeer alfo, till I hall dig about it, and dung it : 9 And if it bear fruit, well : and if not

then after that thou halt cut it down

10 And he was teaching in one of the

fynagogues on the fabbath.

It f And behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighten which had a legal very special and could in no wife lift up her felt.

12 And when Jefus faw here he called

her to him, and faid unto her. Woman thou art loofed from thine infirmity. 23 And he laid his hands on her and

immediately the was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the fynapogue anfwered with indignation , because the Jesus had healed on the sabbath-day and faid unto the people. There are fix dayes in which men ought to work; in them therefore come and be healed and not on the fabbath-day.

15 The Lord then answered him and faid. Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you. on the fabbath loofe his ox or his affe from the fall, and lead him away

to watering !

16 And ought not this woman being a daughter of Abraham, whom 52be loofed from this bond on the fabbath-

17 And when he had faid these things all his adverfaries were ashamed : and all the people rejoyced for all the glori-

ous things that were done by him.
18 Then faid he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereune

fall I refemble it ?

19 It is like a grain of mustard-feeds which a man took and cast into his garden, and it grew, and waxed a great tree;

i

His

I He teth

pro-

afon

385

with

ettte fin-

they

T0.

n the

hink

mes

e 22-

his

fruit

f his

28 1

and

rech

ill I

266

the

R99)

ould

lled

nan

and

ané

that and

27.09

ice.

80 1

ene

10

x sy

51-

ab-

and ori-

the nie

ed,

branches of it.

20 And again he faid, Whereunto fall at It is like leaven, which a woman

took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened,

32 And he went thorow the cities and villages reaching and journying towards Berufalem.

23 Then faid one unto him Lord, are there few that be faved And he faid unto

24 9 trive to enter in at the ftrait gate: for many I fay unto you will feek to enter in and shall not be able.

25 When once the mafter of the house is rifen up and hath thut to the door, and ye begin to fland without, and to knock at the door, faying, Lord, Lord, open unto as and he hall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence you are :

26 Then hall ye begin to fay. We have earen and drunk in thy prefencesand thou

haft taught in our ftreets.

37 But he fhall fay. I tell you. I know ou not whence you are depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.

all There halbe weeping and gnathing of teeth, when ye hall fee Abraham, and Ifasc, and Jacob, and all the prophets in the kingdom of God, and you your felves

29 And they hall come from the eaft, and from the west, and from the north, and from the fouth and fail fit down in

the kingdom of God. 30 And behold, there are laft, which halibe firft, and there are firft, which fhall

be laft 31 The fame day there came certain of the Pharifees, faying unto him, Get ee out and depart bence, for Herod wil

32 And he faid unto them Go ye, and eli that fox, Behold . I caft out devils an I do cures to day and to morrowsand the third day I shall be perfested.

33 Nevertheleffe, I muft walk to day, and to morrow, and the day tollowing : for it cannot be that a prophet periff out of lerufalem

34 O Jerufalem, Jerufalem, which killeft the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee, bow often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen soth gather her brood under her wings,

and ye would not ? 35 Behold, your house is left wato you desolate. And verily I say unto you. Ye hall not fee me, untill the time come, when ye hall fay, Bleffed is he that co-

meth in the Name of the Lord.

2 Chris healeth the dropse on the sab-bath: 7 teachesh humility: 12 to feast the poor. 15 The parable of the great

And it came to passe, as he went into A hd it came to passe, as he went into A the house of one of the chief Pharithey watched him

2 And behold there was a certain man before him, which had the dropfie. 3 And Jesus answeeings pake unto the

ind the fowls of the air lodged in the lawyers and Pharifees faying Is it lawful to heal on the fabbath-day

4 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go

s And answered them faying Which of you shall have an affe-or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not fraightway pull him our on the fabbath-day ?

6 And they could not answer him a-

gain to thefe things.

7 And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms, faying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding fit not down in the highest room : left a more henourable man then thou be bidden of him.

9 And he that bade thee and him, come and fay to thee Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest moor

10 But when thou art bidden go, and fig. down in the lowest room, that when he that bade thee, cometh, he may fay unto thee. Friend-go up higher : then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that fit at meat with thee.

11 For wholoever exalteth himfelf hal be abafed : and he that humbleth himfelfs

thall be exaited.

Then faid he affo to him that bade him.When thou makeft adinner or a fupper-call not the friends-nor the brethrens neither thy kinimens nor thy rich neigh-bours: left they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.

13 But when thou makeft a feaft-call the poor, the maimed the lame the blinde,

14 And thou fhair be bleffed, for the cannot recompense thee : for thou have be recompensed at the refurrestion of the

15 And when one of them that far a meat with himsheard thefe things he faid unto him. Bleffed is be that fhal eat bread

in the kingdom of God.

16 Then faid he unto him Acertain man

made a great supper, and bade many : 17 And sent his servant at supper times to say to them that were bidden. Comes for all things are now ready.

18 And they all with one confent began to make excuse : the first faid unto hims! have bought a piece of ground and I must needs go and see it : I pray thee have me excused.

19 And another faid I have bought five yoke of oxen and I go to prove them : I pray thee have me excused.

20 And another faids I have married a wife a and therefore I cannot come.

21 So that fervant came and fewed his ford thefe things. Then the mafter of she house being angry, said to his ferrant, Go out quickly into the fireers and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed and the halts and the blinde; 22 And the fervant faid Lord it is done as thou halt commanded and yet there is

23 And the lord faid anto the fervants Go out into the high-wayes and hedgess and compell them to come in , that my house may be filled

3

21

fe!

21

di

I

m

Ho

7

dre

him

flev

gen

felv

COU

ceis

leaf

that mac

1

ful i com

12

that

give

fers

the c

ferve

derid

15.

God

is hig

mina

till fe

God

feth i

to pa

tery :

is put teth a

19 which

17

18 and m

15

14

13

21

9

14 For I fay unto you , that none of those men which were bidden, shall rafte of my lupper.
25 ¶ And there went great multitudes

with him ; and he turned, and faid unto

them.

ad If any man come to mesand hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children and brethren and fifters year and his own life alfoshe cannot be my difciple. 27 And whofoever doth not bear his

ffe, and come after me, cannot be my

disciple.

28 For which of you intending to build a tower-fitteth not down firft-and counteth the coll-whether he have fufficient to 29 Left haply after he hath laid the foun-

rion and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,

30 Saying . This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king , going to make war against another king , fitreth not down Arft, and confulteth, whether he be able with ten thoufand, to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or elfc, while the other is yet a great by off he fenderh an embaffage, and defi-

feth conditions of peace.

33 So likewife , whofoever he be of outhat forfakerh not all that he hath, he cannot be my difciple.

34 Salt is good : but if the fait have of his favour, wherewith shall it be fea-

med ?

35 It is neither fit for the land nor yet or the dunghill : but men caft it out. He that hath ears to hear fer him hear.

that hath ears to hears et him hear.

The paralle of the lost faces, 8 of the piece of furer, 11 The produced four.

Then drew neer unto him all the piblicines and finiters for to beta him.

And the Phartiect and fortier most nured, faying, This man receiverh fingers and eateth with them.

3 ¶ And shemistying

4 What man of you having an hundred leave the ninety and nine in the wilder es,and go after that which is foff, untill be finde it !

5 And when he harh found it he layers It on his thoulders rejoycing.

6 And when he cometh home, he cat's faving unto them, Rejoyce with me : for

I fay unto you that likewife joy hal e in heaven over one finner that repent ethemore then over ninery and nine juft

exhance then over ninery and nine full bettons which need no repearance.

8 Thicker what woman, having ten pie-ess of Liversif the lofe one pletesdoch not light a cindle, and fweep the houles and feek diligently till the finds it?

9 And, when she half bound lient cri-leth her friends and her neighbours togo-

er daying Reloyee with me, for I have

10 Likewife, I fay unto you, there is loy in the prefence of the angels of God over one finner that repentach.

11 9 And he faid; A certain man had two fone : 13 And the younger of them faid to his

father , Father , give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living.

13 And not many dayes after, the younger fon gathered all together, and took his journey into a far countrey, and there wasted his substance with riotous li-

14 And when he had spent all, there as

role a mighty famine in that land, and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joyned himfelf to a citizen of that countrey and he fent him into his fields to feed fwine. 16 And he would fain have filled his

belly with the bulks that the fwine did eas : and no man gave unto him 17 And when he came to himfelf he faid

How many hired fervants of my father have bread enough and to spare, and I porich with hunger ! 18 I will arife and go to my father and

will fay unto him. Father, I have finned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy fon: make me as one of thy hird

20 And he arofe and came to his father, But when he was yet a great way off, his father faw him and had compassion, and ratioand fell on his mack and kissed him. 21 And the four faid unto him. Father

I have finned against heaven, and in the

fight, and am no more worthy to be cal-

led thy fon.
22 But the father faid to his fervante Bring forth the best robe , and put it on and put a ring on his hand, and fore

23' And bring hither the fatted calfend

kill it and let us eat, and be merry: alive again; he was loft and is found, And they began to be merry.
25 Now his elder fon was in the feld

and as he came, and drew nighto the houseshe heard mufich and dancing. 26 And he called one of the fervants,

and asked what these things meant?

27 And he said unto him. Thy brother is come, and thy father bath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him fafe and found.

28 And he was angry and would not go in : therefore came his father out and re-

rreared him.

29 And he answering faid to his father Losthese many yeers do I serve the aci-ther transgressed I at any time thy commandment and yet thou never gaven me a kid, that I thight make merry with my friends ;

30 But affoon as this thy fon was comes which hath devoured thy living with harlots a thou halt killed for him the fared

31 And he faid umo him Son thou an ever with me; & all that I have is think

32 It was meet that we mould make merry, and be glad: for this the brother was dead and is alive again; and was loll and is found.

CHAR

had

o his

on of

ided

the

and

and

s li-

re s d he

If to

him

l his

did

faid

her

I po-

and

nned

cal-

fred

heri

hi

and

hen

the

al

t on

noes

and

d is

And

elå

the

ntr,

ther

thé

in

CP

en

ei-m-

mē

my

ar-

aft.

C H A P. XVI.

1 The parable of the unjust steward.

14 Christ reproveth the hypocrisic of the Pharistes. 19 The rich glusson and

Lazarus the begger. A There was a certain rich man which had a fleward, and the fame was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

2 And he called himsand faid unto hims How is it that I hear this of thee ! give an account of thy flewardfhip : for thou

mayeft be no longer fleward.

Then the fleward faid within him-

felf. What shall I do for my lord taketh sway from me the flewardfhip ! I cannot dig to beg I am afhamed.

4 I am refolved what to do, that when I am put out of the flewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lords

debrours unto him. & faid unto the first How much owest thou unto my lord ? 6 And he faid. An hundred measures of And he faid unto him, Take thy bill, and fit down quickly and write fifty

Then faid he to anothers And how much owest shou? And he faid, An hun-dred measures of wheat, And he faid unto

him. Take thy bill, and write fourfcore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust fleward, because he had done wisely : for the children of this world are in their generation wifer then & children of light.

9 And I fay unto your Make to your felves friends of & mammon of unrightcournes that when ye fails they may receive you into everlatting habitations.

10 He that is faithfull in that which is leaft, is faithfull alfo in much : and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in

II If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?

12 And if ye have not been faithfull in that which is another mans, who hall give you that which is your own?

13 9 No fervant can ferve two maflers, for either he will have the one, and love the other : or effe he will hold to the one-and defotte the other : ye cannot ferve God and mammon.

14 And the Pharifees affer who were coverous-heard all thefe things: and they derided him.

15 And he faid unto them. Ye are they ich juftiffe your felves before mea-bar God knoweth your hearts for that which is highly effeemed antongst men, is abomination in the fight of God.

16 The law and the prophets mere un-God is preached, and every man pref-

feth into ir.

17 And it is eafler for heaven & earth to paffe, then one title of the law to fail. 18 Whofoever puttern away his wife; and marrieth another, committee hadul tery; and whofoever marrieth her that is put away from her bufband, commit-

tethadultery.

19 There was a certain rich many which was clothed in purple and fine li-

20 And there was a certain begger, naned Lazarus, which was laid at his gate full of feres :

21 And defiring to be fed with the crums which fell from the rich mans table : moreover, the dogs came and licked

22 And it came to paffe that the beger died, and was carried by the ange into Abrahams bofom : the rich man al-

fo died, and was buried. 23 And in hell he lift up his eyes being in torments, and feeth Abraham afar offe

and Lazarus in his bosom :

24 And he cried and faid Father Abraham-have mercy on me, and fend Lazzrus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue, for I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham faid, Son, remember that thou in thy life time received thy good things, and likewife Lazarus evi things: but now he is comforted, and

thou are tormented.

26 And besides all this, berween un a you there is a great gulf fixed, fo that they which would passe from hence to you, cannot, neither can they paffe to us that would come from thence:

27 Then he faid, I pray thee therefores father, that theu wouldeft fend him to my fathers house :

28 For I have five brethrenithat he may teff iffe unto them left they also come in-

to this place of torment. 29 Abraham faith unto him, They have Mofes and the prophers, let them heat

30 And he faid, Nay, father Abraham : but if one went unto them from the

dead, they will repent 31 And he faid unto him, If they here not Moles and the prophets neither will they be perfuaded though one role from the dead.

CHAP. XVII.

1 To avoid offences. 3 One to forgive an-other. 6 The power of faith. 11 Ten lepers healed, 22 Of the kingdom of God and of Christ.

Hen faid he unto the difciples, Re is impossible but that offices will come but we unto him through whom they come.

2 It were better for him that a milfloge were hanged about his neek and h caft into the fear then thut he mould offend one of thefe little ones,

3 Take heed to your felves : if thy brother trespasse against thee, rebuile him, and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trefpaffe againft thee feven times in a day, and feven times in & day turn again to thee, faying, I repent : thou fait corgive him.

And the aroffles faid unto the Lords

Increase our faich 6 And the Lord faid. If ye had falel as a grain of multard-feed, ye might fay up by the root and be thou planted in the

fear and it should obey you.

7. But which of you having a ferving plowing, or feeding carrell, will fay un-

GB.S:

the .

the field , Go and fit down to meat ? And will not rather fay unto him, Make ready wherewith I may fup, and gird thy felf, and ferve me, till I have eaten and drunken : and afterward thou falt est and drink.

9 Doth he thank that fervant, becaufe e did the things that were commanded

bim ? I trow not.

10 So likewife ye, when ye hall have manded your fay. We are unprofitable fervants; we have done that which was our dury to do.

II And it came to paffe as he went

to Jerusalem, that he paffed thorow the mids of Samaria and Galilee.

12 And as he entered into a certain vil-lage, there mer him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off

13 And they lifted up their voices, and faid Jefus Mafter have mercy on us

14 And when he faw them he faid unto them, Go, thew your felves unto the priefts. And it came to paffe that as they went, they were cleanfed.

he was healed, turned back, and with a

loud voice g'orified God, 16 And fel down on his face at his feer, giving him thanks : and he was a Samaritane.

17 And Jefus answering, faid, Were there not ten cleanfed ! but where are the

18 There are not found that returned to give glory to God, fave this Rranger. 19 And he faid unto him. Arifergo thy

way, thy faith hath made thee whole. Pharifees, when the kingdom of God mould comeshe answered them and faid, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation,

21 Neither shall they fay. Lo. here, or, othere:for behold, the bingdom of God

ls within you

22 And he faid unto the disciples, The dayes will come, when ye fall defire to fee one of the dayes of the Son of man, and ye shall not fee it.

23 And they mall fay to you See here, r. fee there : go not after them, nor fol-

low them.

24 For as the lightning that lightneth out of the one part under heaven, fhineth also the other part under heaven: so shall also the Son of man be in his day.

25 But first must be suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation. 26 And as it was in the dayes of Noe :

fo hall it be also in the dayes of the Son of man

27 They did eat they drank they married wives they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark : and the flood came, and defiroyed

28 Likewife alfo as it was in the dayes of Lot, they did eat, they drank, they ought, they fold, they planted, they wilded :

29 But the fame day that Let went out f. Sodom, it rained fire and brimftone beaven, and deftroyed them all;

30 Evan thus Mall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.

31 In that day he which fhall be upon the house top, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away : and he that is in the field, let him likewife not return back.

1

a

In

10

m

We

3

an

ful

rif

thi

the

WC

3

3

Remember Lots wife.

33 Whofoever thal feek to fave his life, thall lofe it, and whofoever thall lofe his life, fhall preferve it.

34 I tell your in that night there thall be two men in one bed, the one thall be

raken, the other shall be left.

35 Two women hall be grinding togethersthe one shall be taken and the other

35 Two men hall be in the field, the one shall be taken and the other left.

37 And they answered and said ume him. Where, Lord? And he said unte them. Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together. C H A P. XVIII.

1 The importuncte widow. 9 The Pha-rifee and the publicane. 15 Children brought to Christ 28 All must be left for Christ sake. 35 Christ restoreth a blinde min to his sight.

Nd he spake a parable unto thems A to this end, that men ought alwayes

to pray, and not to faint,

Saying. There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded

And there was a widow in that city, and the came unto him, faying, Avenge me of mine adverfary

4 And he would not for a while. But afterward he faid within himfelf. Though

I fear not God, nor regard man, 5 Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, left by her continuall coming the weary me.
6 And the Lord faid, Hear what the

unjust judge faith. And hall not God avenge his own

elect, which cry day and night unto him

though he bear long with them ? I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheleffe, when the Son of man cometh, hall he finde faith on the

9 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised other:

to Two men went up into the temple to pray the one a Pharifee, and the other

a publicane.

II The Pharifee flood and prayed thus with himfelf, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are extortioners, unjuft, adulterers, or even a this publicane.

12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possesse.

13 And the publicane standing afar off, would not lift up fo much as his eyes anto heaven : but imote upon his breftigy. ing. God be mercifull to me a finner.

4 I tell your this man went down to his nouse justified rather then the other : for every one that exalteth himfelf, fall be abased : and he that humbleth hims felf, hall be exalted.

PS And

as And they brought unto him also infants-that he would touch them:but when his disciples faw itsthey rebuked them,

16 But lefus called them unto him-and faid, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not : for of fuch is

the kingdom of God.

day

non

afe,

ay :

ke-

ife

his

hali

i be

her

the

me

nre

ther

Ba.

ren

left th a

em<sub>e</sub>

ryes

ige,

ded

itys

nge

af-

ugh

me. nall.

the

87FG

im)

hem

n of

the

nier

they

nple

ther

bsys

hee,

101-

21 34

STIPE

off,

an-

fay.

n to

her :

fiell

im.

And.

r,

Verily I say unto you, Whosoever hall not receive the kingdom of God as a little childe , fall in no wife enter therein.

18 And a certain ruler asked him, faying, Good Master, what shall I do to in-

berit eternall life

19 And Jefus faid unto him, Why calleft thou me good ? none is good fave one that in God. so Thou knowell the commandments,

Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not fical. Do not bear falfe witneffe, Ho-

nour thy father and thy mother. 21 And he faid , All thefe have I kept

from my youth up 22 Now when Jefus heard thefe things, he faid unto him , Yet lackeft thou one thing : fell all that thou haft. & distribute imte the poor, and thou halt have treafure in heaven and come follow me.

23 And when he heard this he was very

forrowfull for he was very rich, 24 And when Jefus faw that he was

very forrowfull , he faid , How hardly hall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God ?

25 For it is easier for a camel to go thorow a needles eyesthen for a rich man

to enter into the kingdom of God. 26 And they that heard it, faid, Who then can be faved ?

27 And he faid, The things which are unpeffible with men, are possible with God

28 Then Peter faid, Lo, we have left all and followed thee.

29 And he faid unto them. Verily I fay unto you, there is no man that hath left boufesor parents or brethrensor wifes or

children for the kingdom of Gods fake. 30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the

world to comedife everlafting. Then he took unto him the twelves and faid unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem and all things that are written by the prophets , concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

32. For he hall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spite-

fully intreated and fpit on :

33 And they shall scourge him-and put him to death, and the third day he shall

rife again. 34 And they understood none of these things : and this faying was hid from them neither knew they the things which

were spoken.

35 And it came to passes that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blinde y the way fide beggings man fat b

36 And hearing the multitude passe by he asked what it meant. 37 And they told him , that Jefus of

Nazareth paffeth by 38 And he cried faying Jefus thou Son

ked him, that he foould hold his peace t but he cried fo much the more. Thou Son of David have mercy on me.

40 And Jefus flood, and commanded him to be brought unto him : and when

he was come neershe asked him.

41 Saying. What wilt thou that I hall do unto thee ! And he faid, Lord, that I may receive my fight.

42 And Jefus faid unto him , Receive

thy fight thy faith hath faved thee. 43 And immediately he received his

fight and followed him glorifying God :" and all the people, when they faw Migave praise unto God. C H A P. XIX.

1 Of Zacheus a publicane. 11 The ten pieces of money. 28 Chrift rideth into Jerusalem: 41 meepeth over its

out of the temple.

Nd Jefue entered , and paffed the-A row Jericho.

2. And bekold-there was a man-named Zacheus, which was the chief among the publicanés and he was rich.

3 And he fought to fee Jefus who he was, and could not for the preffe, because

he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore-tree, to fee him, for be

was to paffe that way.

5 And when Jefus came to the place, he looked up , and faw him , and faid unto him Zacheus make hafterand come downs for to day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made hafte and came downs and received him joyfully.

7: And when they faw it they all murmured , faying, that he was gone to be

gueth with a man that is a finner.

8 And Zacheus flood, and faid unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor , and if I have taken any thing from any man by falfe accusation I restore him four fold.

. And Jefus faid unto him. This day is falvation come to this house, for somuch as he also is the fon of Abraham.

10 For the Son of man is come to feel

and to fave that which was loft

II And as they heard thefe things, he added and space a parable because he was nigh to bernsalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 He faid therefore A cermin noble can went into a far countrey, to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13 And be-called his ten fervants, and delivered them ten pounds, and faid unto

them. Occupy vill I come. 14 But his citizens hated him, and fene a meffage after him, faying, We will not

have this man to reign over us. 15 And it came to paffe, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then be commanded thefe fervares to be called unto him towhom he had given the money, that he might know how

much every man had gained by trading.

thy pound hath gained ten pounds, of Davidahave mercy on me. 17 And he faid unto him, Wells thou 39 And they which went before, rabis good fervant; because thou half been faid to be a faid to be G. 2. 6.

faithfull in a very little , have thou au-

thority over ten cities. 18 And the fecond came faying Lord,

thy pound bath gained five pounds.

19 And he faid likewife to him, Be thou alfo over five cities.

20 And another came, faying, Lord, behold, hore is thy pound, which I have

kept laid up in a napkin :

21 For I feared thee, because thou art an auftere man : thou taket up that thou yedft not down , and reapeft that thou did not fowe.

22 And he faith unto him Out of thing own mouth will I judge thee-thouwicked Servant : thou kneweft that I was an au-Aere manstakingup that I laid not down,

and resping that I did not fowe.
23 Wherefore then gaveft not thou my oney into the bank, that at my coming might have required mine own with

And he faid unto them that flood y. Take from him the pound and give it

so him that bath ren pounds.

25 And they faid unto him, Lord, he oth ten pounds.

26 For I fry unto you. That unto every one which hath, shall be given, and from im that hath not, even that he barh faul!

e taken away from him. 27But those mine enemies which would that I should reign over them, bring hither, and flay them before me.

28 ¶ And when he had thus fooken-he went before afcending up to Jerufalem.
29 And it came to paffe, when he was

some nigh to Bethphage, and Bethany at e fent two of his difciples.

30 Saying Go ye into the village over galaft your in the which at your enterg ye fhall finde a colt tied whereon pet er man fat : loofe him, and bring him sher.

31 And if any man afk you. Why do ye cause the Lord harh need of him

32 And they that were fent, went their

33 And as they were looking the colt; as owners thereof faid unto them, Why sofe ye the colt?

34 And they faid. The Lord harh need

35 And they brought him to Jesus : and they cast their garments upon the colt and they fer Jesus thereon.

36 And as he went , they fpread their

thes in the way.

37 And when he was come nighteven ow at the defcent of the mount of ores, the whole multitude of the difciples began to rejoyce, and praise God with a loud voice, for all the enighty

ories that they had feen,

38 Saying, Bleffed be the king that coacth in the Name of the Lord, peace in

meth in the rume or the Lords, peace in minimalities used minimalities and minimalities and minimalities from among the minimalities from an in the minimalities from an interest of the minimalities from an interest of the minimalities of the mini

their peace the frones would immediate.

ly cry out.

44 ¶ And when he was come neers he

beheld the city and wept over it, 42 Saying, If thou hadit known, even thou , at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace ! but now they are hid from thine eyes.

43 For the dayes thall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compaffe thee round and

keep thee in on every fides

44 And hall lay thee even with the ground and thy children within thee and they hall not leave in thee one from up on another because thou knewest not the

time of thy visitation. began to caft out them that fold therein, and them that bought,

46 Saying umo them . It is written My house is the house of prayer : but ye have made it a den of theeves.

47 And he raught daily in the temple. But the chief priefts and the feribes and the chief of the people fought to defirey him

48 And could not finde what they might de : for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

C H A P. XX. parable of the vineyard. 19 Of givin tribute to Cefar. 27 The Sadduces convinced.

A Nd it came to palle, that on one of those dayes, as he taught the people m the temple- and preached the goipels the chief prieste and the stribes came upon him-with the elders,

And spake usto him, faying, Tell us . by what authority doeft thou thefe things ? or who is he that gave ther this

anthority ?

3 And he answered and faid unit them. I will also ask you one thing, and anfaer me.

The baptisme of John, was it from heaven or of men!

5 And they reasoned with themselvess faying, If we thall fay, From heaven, he will fay, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we fay, Of men, all the

ple will done us ; for they be perfusded that John was a propher.

And they answered, that they could

not tell whence it was. And Jefies faid unto them, Neither

rell I you by what authority I do their things

9 Then began he to fpeak to the peo-ple this parable: A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to hufbandmen , and went into a far countrey for a long time.

to the harbandmen, that they mould give him of the fruit of the vineyard : but the hufbandmen bear him and fent him away

13 Thes

23

## The Sadduces queffion. Chap. xx. axt. Jorufalems deftruction foretold.

13 Then faid the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do ! I will send my beloved fon : it may be they will reverence him when they fee him.

14 But when the hufbandmen faw hims they reasoned among themselves fayings This is the heir come let us kill him, that

the inheritance may be ours.
15 So they cast him out of the vinepard and killed him. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them

16 He fall come and deftroy these hufbandmens and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard it they faid, God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and faid, What is this then that is written . The stone which the builders rejected, the fame is

become the head of the corner ? 18Wholoever frail fall apon that ftones hall be broken ; but on whomfoever it hall fall it will grinde him to powder.

19 ¶ And the chief pricits and the feribes the fitme hour fought to lay hands on him, and they feared the people : for they perceived that he had spoken this

perable against them. 20 And they watched him , and fent forth fpiesywhichthould felgn themfelve buft men , that they might take hold of his words that so they might deliver him unto the power and authoritie of the go-

esn.

he

m97

nge

OW

nch

and

the

ind

the

mđ in

but

de

ind

roy

LIS

The

cei

ple els

me

ell

ele his

118

md

O

ÉSI

he

.

be

73-

ılâ

PF

eie

8

od

d.

11

٩Ė

he

89

100

21 And they afked him-faying, Mafters we know that thou fayeft and teacheft rightly , neither acceptest thou the per-fon of any, but teachest the way of God

22 Is it lawfull for us to give tribute

unto Celarior no ?

22 But he perceived their craftinelle, 24 Shew me a peny; whose image and faid unto them. Why rempt ye me?
24 Shew me a peny; whose image and superfeription hath it? they answered and

faid, Cefars.

25 And he faid unto them , Render

therefore unto Cefar the things which I Cefact and unto God the things which be

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the peopless they marvel-led at his answer, and held their peace.

Then came to him certain of the 27 1 The said the sai

us, If any man, brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother mould rake his wife, and raife ap feed anto his brother.

29 There were therefore feven brethren and the first took a wife, and died

without children.

30 And the fecond rook her to wife, and he died childleffe.

31 And the third took her, and in like mer the feven also. And they left no

children, and died. 32 Laft of all the woman died alfo.

33 Therefore in the refurrestion, whose wife of them is the ! for feven had her

to wife.

74 And Jefus answering, fald unto em. The children of this world marry, and are given in matriage :

35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obrain that world and the refurrection from the dead neither marry nor are given in marriage 36 Neither can they die any more a

for they are equall unto the angels , and are the children of God, being the chil-

dren of the refurredion. 37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moles flewed at thebuff-when he calleth the Lord, The God of Abraham, and the God of Ifascand the God of Jacob.

38 For he is not a God of the dead but of the living : for all live unto him. 39 Then certain of the feribes answer-

ing faid, Mafter, Thou haft well faid. 40 And after that , they durft nor afk

him any question at all.

41 And he faid unto them , How fay they that Christ is Davids fon?
42 And David himself faith in the

book of pfalms , The Lord faid to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

43 Till I make thine enemies thy footflool. 44 David therefore calleth him Lords

how is he then his fon? 45 Then in the audience of all the

people he faid unto his disciples,

45 Beware of the feribes, which defire to walk in long robes and love greetings in the markets, and the highest feats in the fynagogues, and the chief rooms at feafts :

47 Which devour widows houses and for a thew make long prayers : the fame mall receive greater damnation,

1 Christ commendeth the poor widow 2 5 foresellesh the destruction of the temple, and city of Terusalem, 25 and the figure which that precede the had day, 34 exhorting to be marchfust.

A Nd he looked up, and faw the rich men casting their gifts into the

treasurie.

2 And he faw alfo a certain poor wildow casting in thither two mires

3 And he faid , Of a truth I fay un-

more then they all:

4 For all there have of their abundance call in unto the offerings of Gods but the of her penurie hark call in all the living that me had.

how it was adorned with goodly flones,

and gifts he faid,

6 As for these things which ye bethere shall not be left one fone upon an-

othersthat shall not be thrown down.

7 And they asked him saying, Masters but when shall shefe things be I and what figne vill there be, when thefe

things hall come to paste?

8 And he faid. Take heed that ye be not deceived for many hall come in my. Name faying, I am Chrift, and the time draweth neer ; go ye nor therefore after

9 But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified : for these things must first come to passe, but the end is not by and by.

IO Then

9

d

6

0

٤Ì

0

u

K

2

98

an

3

ed

wi

Wi

Ah

ETI

are

3

10 Then faid he unto them , Nation , hall rife against nation , and kingdom

againft kingdom': 11 And great earthquakes hall be in

divers places, and famines, and pefti-lences, and fearfuil fights, and great lignes hall there be from heaven. 12 But before all thefe , they hall lay

their hands on you and perfective you de-livering you up to the fynagogues, and into prifons, being brought before kings and rulers for my Names fake. 13 And it shall turn to you for a testi-

14 Settle it therefore in your hearts-not to meditate before what ye fall answer. 15 For I will give you a mouth and

wifdom, which all your advertages fiall not be able to gain fay nor reful. 16 And we shall be betrayed both by

arents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends, and fome of you hall they cause to be pur to death.

for my Names fake.

18 But there fhall not an hair of your bead perif. 19 In your patience poffeke ye your

fouls.

20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies , then know that

21 Then let them which are in Judea, fee to the mountains, and let them which are in the midft of it,depart out, and let por them that are in the countreys, enter thereinto.

22 For thefe be the dayes of vengeance, that all things which are written may be

fulfilled.

But we unto them that are with childes to them that give fuck in those dayes, for there shall be great distresse in the land and wrath upon this people.

24 And they shall fall by the edge of the fword and shall be led away captive into all nations, and Jerufalem fhall be troden down of the Gentiles untill the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled

and in the moon and in the flars & upon the earth distresse of nations, with perplexity the fea and the waves roaring, 26 Mens hearts failing them for fear-

and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth; for the powers of heaven fash be maken.

27 And then hall they fee the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and

great glory

28 And when these things begin to come to paffe then look up , and lift up your heads for your redemption draweth

29 And he spake to them a parable. Be-30 When they now moot forth, ye fee

and know of your own felves, that furn-mer is now nigh at hand :

31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to passe, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

32 Verily I fay unto you . This generation feall not paffe away zill all be ful-Ctleds.

33 Heaven and earth fall paffe away. but my words shall not passe away,

34 And take heed to your feivesilest at any time your hearts be overcharged with furferting , and drunkennesse , and cares of this life, and fo that day come upon you unawares.

35 For as a fnare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole

36 Watch ye therefore , and pray alwayes , that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come so paffe , and to fland before the Son of man

37 And in the day time he was teaching in the temple, and at night he went out and abode in the mount that is called the

mount of elives.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the templesfor to hear him.

C H A P. XXII.

1 The Jews conspire against Christ. Satan prepareth Julias to betray m. 7 The apostles prepare the paffeover. 19 Christ instituteth bu bo-

Ow the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the paffe-

over.

2 And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they

feared the people. 3 Then entered Satan into Judas

firnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. And he went his way, and commu-

ned with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them. 5 And they were glad and covenanted

to give him mone 6 And he promited and fought oppor-

absence of the multitude. Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the paffcover must be killed. 8 And he fent Peter and John-fayings Go and prepare us the passeover that we

may car. 9 And they faid unto him. Where wilt

thou that we prepare?

And he faid unto them, Behold, when we are entered into the city , there hall a man speet you bearing a pitcher of water, follow him into the house where be entereth in.

of the house. The master faith unto thee Where is the guelt-chamber-where I hall eat the passeover with my disciples?

12 And he shall shew you a large upper

room furnished there make ready. 13. And they went and found as he had faid unto them, and they made ready the

paffeever. 14 And when the hour was come-he fat

down and the twelve apolles with him. I have defired to cat this paffeover with you before I fuffer.

16 For I fay unto you. I will not any more ear thereof, untill it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

17 And he took the cupsand gave thanks

79

á

ed

nd

ne

all

ole

al-

hy

né

of

ne

NE.

the

10

ift.

ray

the

bo-

ead

ffe-

bes

hey

359

ber

innse

ted

01-

the

ned

ed.

ngı

WE

rilt

old,

ere

rof

erc

wan

200

hall

per

had

the

fat

im. fire

agh

any d in

and faid, Take this, and divide it among

18 For I fay unto you. I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, untill the king-

dom of God hall come 19 4 And he took bread, and gave

thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, faying, This is my body, which is given for you, this do in remembrance of me. 20 Likewise also the cup after supper-

faying. This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is fied for you

21 & But behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me, is with me on the table. 22 And truly the Son of man goeth, as

it was determined but we unto that man by whom he is berrayed.

23 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that

bould do this thing. 24 And there was also a firife amongst them-which of them should be accounted

the greateft. 25 And he faid unto them. The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them, and they that exercise authority

upon them, are called benefactours. 26 But ye fall not be fo;but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the

Anth ferve. 27 For whether is greater, he that fitteth at meat or he that ferverh? is not he

that fitreth at meat?but I am among you as he that ferveth.

28 Ye are they which have continued

with me in my temptations.

29 And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me, 30 That ye may eat and drink at my ta-

ble in my kingdom, and fit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Ifrael And the Lord faid Simon Simon

behold, Saran harh defired to have you, that he may fift you as wheat : 32 But I have prayed for thee; that thy

faith fail not ; and when thou art converted-ftrengthen thy brethren.

33 And he faid unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death 34 And he faid. I tell thee Peter S cock

fall not crow this day, before that thou hak thrice deny that thou knowest me. 35 And he faid unto them, When I fent you without purfe. & ferip. & fhoes, lacked ye any thing? And they faid, Nothing. 36 Then faid be unto them. But now he that hath a purfeitet him take it and likewife his ferip : and he that hath no fwords

let him fell his garment, and buy one. 37 For I fay unto you that this that is written muft yet be accomplished in me; And he was reckoned among the tranfgreffours : for the things concerning me

ave an end. 38 And they faid, Lord, behold, here are two fwords. And he faid unto them,

It is enough. 39 ¶ And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of olives, and his disciples also followed him.

40 And when he was at the place, he faid unto them, Pray, that ye enter not Me temptation,

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stones cast, and kneeled downs and prayed,

42 Saying, Father, if thou be willings remove this cup from me : nevertheleffes

not my will, but thine be done. 43 And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven-strengthening him.

44 And being in an agony, he prayed more earneftly, and his fweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rofe up from prayers and was come to his disciples, he found

them fleeping for forrow-

45 And faid unto them, Why fleep ye? Rife, and pray, left ye enter into tempta-47 ¶ And while he yer fpake, behold, a

multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew neer unto Jesus to kisse him. 48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas, be-

trayest thou the Son of man with a kiffe ! 49 When they which were about him.

faw what would follow, they faid unto him. Lord. Shal we finite with \$ fword ? 50 And one of them finote the fervant of \$ high prieft, and cut off his right ear. 51 And Jefus answered and faid, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

Then Jefus faid unto the chief prietts, and captains of the temple, and the elders which were come to him, Be e come out as against a thief, with fwords, and staves

53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye firetched forth no hands against me : but this is your hour, and

the power of darkneffe.
54 Then took they him, and led hims and brought him into the high priefts house, and Perer followed afar off.

55 And when they had kindled a fire in the mids of the hall, and were fet down together. Peter fat down among them. 56 But a certain maid beheld kim as be

far by the fire and earneftly looked upon him-& faid. This man was also with him. 57 And he denied him faying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And after a little while another far him and faid. Theu art alfe of them. And Perer faid.Man. I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour afrer, another confidently affirmed fayings Of a truth this fellow alfo was with him for he is a Galilean.

60 And Peter faid, Man, I know not what thou fayeft. And immediatly, while

he yer fpake the cockecrew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter: and Peter remembered the ord of the Lord, how he had faid unto him.Before the cock crows thou hale deny me thrice.

62 And Peter went out, and wept bit-

63 And the men that held Jefus mock. ed him, and fmore him

64 And when they had blindfolded him. they ftroke him on the face, and asked him, faving , Prophefie, who is it that Imote thee !

65; And:

bit

fee

mê

25

enr

YRI

lon

I o

4

9131

çair

the

whi

peri

BATT

ago

the Aris

52

begg

\$1 10 m

was befo

and

and body

56

Cts a

day,

I Ch m

N came

2

the b

4

nuc) ien

4

4

4

65 And many other things blafphemoully fpake they against him.

And affoon as it was day, the elders of the people, and the chief priefts, and the feribes came together, and led him into their councell, faying,

67 Art thou the Christ ? tell us. And he unto them, If I tell you, you will not belceve

68 And if I alfo afk you you will not infwer me, nor let me go.

69 Hereafter shall the Son of man fit on the right hand of the power of God.
70 Then faid they all. Art thou then

e Son of God ! And he faid unto them, Ye fay that I am.

71 And they faid, What need we any further witnesse ? for we our selves have heard of his own mouth

Jefus accused, and fent to Hered: 8 Who mocketh him 12 Herod and Pi late reconciled. 13 Barabbas loofed and

fesus crucified. Nd the whole multitude of them arofe, and led him unto Pilate. and they began to accuse him, say-

nation and forbidding to give tribute to Cefar, faying, that he himfelf is Christ a King. And Pilare arked him, faying, Art

ou the king of the lews ! and he anfwered him, and faid, Thou fayell it.

and to the people. I finde no fault in this And they were the more fierce, fay-

ing, He ftirreth up the people, teaching thorowout all Jury, beginning from Galilee to this place.
When Pilare heard of Galilees he

afked whether the man were a Galilean. And affoon as he knew that he be-

nged unto Herods jurisdiction, he fent him to Herod, who himfelf also was at Jerufalem at that time.

8 . And when Herod faw Jefus, he was exceeding glad, for he was defirous to fee him of a long icason, because he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him. had heard many things of hims and he

Then he questioned with him in many words, but he answered him nothing. 10 And the chief priefts and scribes food, and vehemently accused him. 11 And Herod with his men of war fer

him at nought and mocked him and araied him in a gorgeous robe, and fent him again to Pilate.

12 ¶ And the fame day Pilate and Herod were made friends toget'er, for before they were at enmity between

themfelves. And Pilate, when he had called 13 And Pliate, which and the rulers,

toger her the thiet practice and the people.

14. Said onto them. Ye have brought this man unto me-as one that pervertesh the people; and beholds I having examined him before your, have found no fault is this man-touching those things where-alive accuse him:

to him, and los nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

15 I will therefore chaftife him, and release him.

17 For of neceffiry he must release one unto them at the feaft.

18 And they cried out all at once, faying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas :

19 Who for a certain fedition made in the city & for murder was cast in prison, 20 Pilate therefore willing to release

Jefus, fpake again to them : 21 But they cried, faying, Crucise him,

crucifie him. 22 And he faid unto them the third time. Why, what evil hath he done! I have found no caufe of death in him. ! will therefore chaftife him, and let him go.

23 And they were inftant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified : and the voices of them, and of the

chief priests prevailed.

24 And Pilate gave fentence that it mould be as they required

25 And he released unto them him that for fedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had defired; but be delivered lefus to their will.

26 And as they led him away they laid hold upon one Simon a Cyrenian, coming our of the countrey, and on him they laid the croffesthat he might bear it after Jefus.

27 And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 Bur Jefus turning unto them, faid, Daughters of Jerufalem, weep not for me, bur weep for your felves, and for your children

29 For behold the dayes are coming h the which they shall fay, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bares and the paps which never gave fuck. Then mall they begin to fay to the

mountains, Fall on us, and to the hills, Cover us.

31 For if they do thefe things in a green tree, what shall be done in & dry ! 32 And there were also two other malefaffours led with him, to be put to death,

33 And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactours, ort on \$ right hand, and the other on \$ left, 34 ¶ Then faid Jefus, Father, forgive

them, for they know not what they do, And they parted his raiment, & cast lots.

35 And the people flood beholding, and the rulers also with them derided him, faying, He faved others, let him fave himfeil, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the fouldiers also mocked hims coming to him, & offering him vinegers, 37 And faying, If thou be the king of the lews, fave thy felf.

38 And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek and La-

tines and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS. 39 And one of the malefactours, which were hanged, railed on hims saying 15 Nemor yet Herod : for I fent you' If thou be Chrift,fave the Rif and us.

40 Bm

ď.

ear h

and

one

fay.

un

e in

fon,

cafe

im,

inf

346

lliw

oud

uci-

the

t it

hat

into be

hin

co-

in

r it

ich

iid,

for

for

rhe

(37)

the

1150

1 8

y!

th.

be

rey

ft. ve to. Ts.

ed.

im

en

m)

th

of

ir

4:

40 But the other answering, rebuked him, faying, Doeft not thou fear God, feeing thou art in fame condemnation?

And we indeed fuftly ; for we receive the due reward of our deeds ; but this man bath done nothing amiffe.

42 And he faid unto Jefus, Lord, re-

kingdom 43 And Jefus faid unto him ; Verily I My unto thee, to day thalt thou be with

me in paradife.

4 And it was about the fixth hours and there was a darknesse over all the earth untill the ninth hour.

45 And the fun was darkened, and the vail of the temple was rent in the mids. 46 And when Jefus had cried with a loud voiceshe faids Father into thy hands I commend my fpirit : and having faid us, he gave up the ghoft.

47 Now when the centurion faw what was done, he glorified God, faving, Cer-

tainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came toge-ther to that fight, beholding the things which were done, fmote their brefts,and

geturned 49 And all his acquaintance, and the

food afar off, beholding thefe things. 50 ¶ And behold: there was a many mmed Joseph, a counsellour, and he was

sgood man and a just :
It (The fame had not confented to

the counfell and deed of them) he was of Arimsthea, a city of the Jews, (who alfo himself waited for the kingdom of

52 This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jefus.

53 And he took it down and wrapped in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that he hewen in stones wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the preparations and the fabboth drew on.

55 And the women alfo, which came with him from Gulilee, followed after, d beheld the fepulchre, and how his

body was laid. 56 And they returned and prepared fpi-

day, according to the commandment, C H A P. XXIIII.

1 Christ resurrection declared to the women: 9 These report is to others.

13 Christ appearesh to two disciples governments.

g to Em Now upon the first day of the week. came unto the fepulchre , bringing the fpices which they had prepared, and cer-

tain others with them.

2 And they found the ftone rolled 2 And they

sary from the fepulchre. And they entered in and found not

the body of the Lord Jefus.

4 And it came to passe, as they were much perplexed thereabout behold, two sites stood by them in finding garments.

5 And as they were arraid, and Bowed down their faces to the earth; they fail of them. Shill, feels we see the caretis, they fail

to them, Why feek ye the living among

6 He is not here but is rifen : remem ber how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee

7 Saying The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of finfull meman be crucificd and the third day rife again.

8 And they remembered his words.

And returned from the fepulchires

and rold all thefe things unto the elevenand to all the reft.

10 It was Mary Magdalene, and Joan and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told

thefe things unto the aportles. II And their words feemed to them as idle tales and they beleeved them not.

12 Then arofe Peter, and ran unto the fepulchte, and flooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to paffe.

13 And beholdstwo of them went that fame day to a village, called Emmans, which was from Jerufalem about three-

score furlongs.

14 And they talked together of all thefe things which had happened.

15 And it came to pafferthat while they communed together and reasoned. Jesus

himfelf drew neer, and went with them.

nould not know him.

17 And he faid unto them. What mans of communications are thefe that ye have ne to another as ye walk and are fad ?

18 And the one of them, whose name Art thou onely a stranger in Jerufalem and haft not known the things which are come to paffe there in these dayes ?

And they faid unto him, Concerning Je-fus of Nazareth, which was a prophet, ntighty in deed and word , before God

ad all the people : ulers delivered him to be condemned to

death and have crucifed him.

which should have redeemed [frael : and befide all this to day is the third daylince thefe things were done.

22 Yea and certain women also of our company made us aftonished, which were early at the sepulchre:

23 And when they found nor his body, they came faying, that they had also found a vision of angels, which faid that he was

24 And certain of them which were with us went to the fepulchre, and foun it even fo as the women had fuid but him they faw not.

25 Then he faid unto them. O fools and flow of heart to beleeve all that the pro-

phots have spoken : 26 Ought not Christ to have fuffered

thefe things and to enter into his glory f 27 And beginning at Mofes and all the prophers, he expounded into them in all the feriprires , the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew wigh moro the village, whither they went and he made as though he would have gont further. 29 But

29 But they constrained him , faying, Abide with us, for it is towards evening, and the day is far (pent : and he went in to tarry with them.

reat with themshe rook bread, and bleffed it and brake and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened , and ey knew him, and he vanished out of their fight.

32 And they faid one to another, Did not our heart burn within us , while he talked with us by the way , and while he opened to us the feriptures ?

32 And they rofe up the fame hour, and returned to Jerufalem, and found the elewen gathered together , and them that were with thera-

34 Saying, The Lord is rifen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.

35 And they rold what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread 36 And as they thus fpake-lefus him-felf flood in the midft of them, and faith

unto them. Peace be unto you

37 But they were terrified, and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen

38 And he faid unto them, Why are ye troubled, and why do thoughts arise in your hearts !

39 Behold my hands and my feet that it is I my felf: handle me and fee, for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye fee

40 And when he had thus spoken , he newed them his hands and his feet.

41 And while they yet beleeved not for ioy, and wondered , he faid unto them, Have ye here any meat !

42 And they gave him a peice of a broil. ed fifth and of an honey-comb 4; And he took it , and did cat before

them. 44 And he faid unto them , Thefe are the words which I fpake unto your while I was yet with you that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Mofes, and in the prophets, and in the

pfains concerning me.
45 Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the feri-

ptures

46 and faid unto them. Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to lufer, and to rife from the dead the third day :

7 And that repentance and remission of fins should be preached in his Name among all nations, beginning at Jerufa-48 And ye are witneffes of thefe things,

40 And behold. I fend the promife of my Father upon you : but tarry ye in the city of lerufalem-until ye be endued with power from on high.

50 ¶ And he led them out as far as to Berhany and he lift up his hands and blef-

fed them.

51 And it came to paffe, while he bleffed themshe was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.
52 And they worthipped him, and returned to Jerufalem with great joy:

53 And were continually in the temples praising and bleffing God. Amen.

## THE GOSPEL ACCORDING to faint 7 0 H N.

CHAP. y humanity and office of fe-15 The tellimony of John. Sm Chrift.

39 The calling of Andrew Peter Co.

N the beginning was the
Word, and the Word was
with God, and the Word

was God.
2 The fame was in the

beginning with God.

All things were made by him , and without him was not any thing made that was made.

In him was life, and the life was the light of men.
S And the light faineth in darknes and

the darknes comprehended it not.

6 There was a man fent from God, whose name was John : The fame came for a witness to bear

witnes of the light, that all men through him might beleeve. 8 He was not that light-but mas fauf to

bear witnesse of that light.

That was the true light , which

lighteth every man that cometh into the world. 10 He was in the world and the world was made by him, and the world knew

him not. 11 He came unto his own, and his own secrived him not. 12 But as many as received him; to

them gave he power to become the form f God, even to them that beleeve on his of God Name:

of the will of the Ach, nor of the will of man-but of God

14 And the Word was made fieth, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glo-ry, the glory as of the onely begotten of

the Father ) full of grace and truth.

15 ¶ John bare witnes of him, and cried faying. This was he of whom I spain. He that cometh after me is preferred be-fore ma for he was before me.

16 And of his fuincife have all we re-

ceived and grace for grace.

17 For the law was given by Mofes, but grace and truth came by Jefus Christ. 18 No man hath feen God at any times the onely begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared

And this is the record of John when the lews fent priefts and Levites from Jerusalem, to ask him, Who art

20 And he confessed, and denied not: but confessed, I am not the Christ.

And they asked him What thes? thou Elias? and he faith, I am not. An thou that prophet and he answered No. 22 Then faid they unto him. Who at

thought we may give an answer to th

amo 27 pref 28 beve 29 min Lan

that

13

inth

of th

24

25

the I

kim

not I

prop

ptize

26

of ti 30 befo 31 6ou fore 31

the ! a do feat faid the ! the

31 fice 36 31 fpea follo

het

to f dive The abou

4 the whe Sim led fter

4 ge i

that fent us? what fayed thou of thy felf? 22 He faid. I am the voice of one crying in the wilderneffer Make ftraight \$ of the Lord as faid the prophet Efajas.

24 And they which were fent, were of the Pharifees.

25 And they asked him, and faid unto

ity,

et for

hem,

roil.

efore

e are

while

of be

N of

n the

and-

fcrie

writ-

affers

day :

fion

ıme

rufa-

nge.

ie of

the

with

63 2

blef-

lef.

and

nt-

pley

of

ınd

io-

of

rê-

108

ed

es

rt

11

×

him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that propher ? 26 John answered them, faying, I ba-

ptize with water, but there ftandeth one nong you, whom ye know not

27 He it is, who coming after me, is preferred before me, whose shoes latchet I am not worthy to unloofe, 28Thefe things were done in Bethabara

beyond Jordan where John was baptizing. 29 The next day John feeth Jefus coming unto him, and faith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the fin

of the world.

30 This is he of whom I faid, Afree e cometh a man, which is preferred before me : for he was before me.

31 And I knew him not : but that he hould be made manifeft to Ifraclitherefore am I come baptizing with water.

32 And John bare record faying I faw the Spirit descending from heaven, like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not , but he that at me to baptize with water, the fame faid unto me. Upon whom thou hair fee the Spirit descending, and remaining on him the same is he which baptizeth with

the hely Ghoth. 34 And I faw, and bare record, that this

is the Son of God.

35 Again, the next day after John food, and two of disciples

36 And looking upon lefus as he walk-

37 And the two disciples heard him reak, and they followed Jesus.

38 Then Jefus turned, and faw them following and faith unto them. What feek pe ! They faid unto him. Rabbi. (which is to fay-being interpreted, Mafter,) where dwelleft thou ?

39 He faith unto them, Come and fee. They came and faw where he dwelt, and de with him that day : for it was a-

out the tenth hour.

40 One of the two which heard John fperkand followed him, was Andrew, \$1on Peters brother.

41 He Arft Anderh his own brother Simonand faith unto him, We have found the Messas, which is, being interpreted,

42 And he brought him to Jefus, and when Jefus beheld him, he faid. Thou are Simon the fon of Jonz, thou shalt be called Cephas, which is, by interpretation, a

43 The day following Jefus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Phiip, and faith unto him, Follow me.

44 Now Philip was of Bethfaids, the city of Andrew and Peter.

45 Philip andeth Nathaneel & faith un-to him We have found him of whom Mon in the law & the prophets did write, the of Natureth, the fon of Joseph.

45 And Nathaneel faid unto him Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth ! Philip faith unto him Come

47 Jefus faw Narhaneel coming to

him and faith of him, Behold an Ifraelite indeed; in whom is no guile.

48 Nathaneel faith unto him, Whence knowest thou me ! Jesus answered and faid unto them. Before that Philip called thee when thou wast under the fig-tree. I faw thee.

49 Nathaneel answered and faith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of Gods

thou art the king of Ifrael,

50 lefus answered and faid unto hims Because I said unto thee, I faw thee under the fig-tree, beleeveft thou ? thou halt fee greater things then thefe.

51 And he faith unto him. Verily verily I fay unte you. Hereafter ye fhail fee heaven open, and the angels of God afcend ing and descending upon the Son of man. C H A P. II.

1 Chrift turneth mater into wines 13pur-19 foretellerb bis geth the temple.

death and refurrettion. Nd the third day there was a mar-

mother of Jefus was there. And both Jefus was called, and his

disciples to the marriage.

And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jefus faith unto him , They have no wine.

4 Jefus faith unto her, Weman, what have I to do with thee ! mine hour is

not yet come 5 His mother faith unro the fervants.

Whatfoever he faith unto you do it. 6 And there were fet there fix waterpots of flone after the manner of the wrifying of the Jews containing two or three Arkins apiece.

7 Jefus faith unto them, Fill the water. ots with water. And they filled them

up to the brim

8 And he faith unce them. Draw out now, and bear unto the governour of the feast. And they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feaft had tafted o when the ruler of the tests had tasted the water that was made wines and hnew not whence it was (but fervants which drewthe water knew ) the governour of the feast called the bridegrooms 10 And faith unto him. Every man se

the beginning doth fet forth good wine, and when men have well drunk then that which is worfe : but thou haft kept the good wine until now.

II This beginning of miracles did Jefus in Cana of Galilee, and manifelted forth his glory, and his disciples be-

12 ¶ After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren and his disciples; and they continued there not many dayes.

13 ¶ And the Jews pancover was at

hand, and Jefus went up to Jerusalern, 14 And found in the temple those tha fold oxen, and theep, and doves, and the changers of money, fitting,

fmail cords, he drove them all out of the complex

1

3

By:

eth!

the

hath

3

Det

WID

1Ch

ther

108 2

into

mar

the

parc ion

sher

abou

to d

Giv

MATO

mito Jew.

tran

deal

it is

thou Woo

11 well

thou

Taco

Catte 13

third

14

im

(pri 15

give ther

hab

I h

12

10 1fth

8

1

emple, and the meep, and the oten, and oured out the changers money, and oerthrew the tables :

16 And faid unro them that fold doves Take thefe things hence, make not my Fathers house an house of merchandise.

17 And his disciples remembered that was written. The zeal of thine house th earen me up.

18 Then answered the fews and faid us, feeing that thou doet thefe things?

19 Jefus answered and said unto them.
Deftroy this temple, and in three dayes I

will raife it up. geers was this temple in building, and wile thou rear it up in three dayes

21 But he spake of the temple of his

22 When therefore he was rifen from the dead, his disciples remembered that e had faid this unto them : and they be-Jeeved the feripture, and the word which Jefus had fuid

23 ¶ Now when he was in Jerufalem at the paffcover, in the feast day, many beleeved in his Name, when they faw the miracles which he did,

24 But Jesus did not commit himself unro them, because he knew all men-

25 And needed not that any fhould refrise of man : for he knew what was in

CHAP. a Chrift teacheth the necessitie of regeneration. 14 Faith in Chrift. 16 Gods

love to the world. 23 The taptifmes withesse, and douvine of John.
There was a man of the Pharifeces There was a man or the named Nicodemus, a ruler of the

The fame came to Jefus by nights and faid unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou are a reacher come from God : for o man can do thefe miracles that thou

doeft, except God be with him.
3 lefus answered and faid unto him,
Perily, verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot fee the

4 Nicodemus faith unto him. How an a man be born when he is old? can be enter the fecond time into his mo-

thers womb, and be born !

5. Jefus answered, Verily, verily I say into thee, Except a man be soon of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the tingdom of God.
6 That which is Born of the flesh, is fesh, and that which is born of the Spi-

rk, le spirit.
7 Morvell not that I faid unto thee,

Ye must be born again.

8 The winde blowerh where it listerly and thou hearest the found thereof, but canst nor tell whence it coverts and whitesparents.

ther it goeth; to is every one that is born of the Spirit.

9 Nicodemus asswered and faid unto

Micodemus and their things be ?

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answered and faid unto him

To Jefus answer Art thou a maffer of Ifrael, and knowest

II Verily, verily I fay unto thee, We

speak that we do know, and testifie the have feen ; and ye receive not our witneffe.

12 If I have told you earthly things and ye beleeve not: how fall ye beleeve, if I tell you of leavenly things !

13 And no man hath afcended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven

14 4 And as Mofes lifred up the ferpent in the wildernesse: even so must the Son of man be lifted up ;

15 That whofoever beleeveth in him, fould not perift, but have eternall life,

16 For God fo loved the world, that he gave his onely begorten Son, the who foever beleeveth in him, hould not perith bur have everlafting life,

17 For God fent not his Son into the world to condemn the world : but that

the world through him might be fived. condemned : but he that beleeveth not is condemned already, because he hathnot beleeved in the Name of the onely begotten Son of God. 19 And this is the condemnation that

light is come into the world and mento-wed darknesse rather then light : betail their decds were evil.

20 For every one that doth evil his left his deeds fould be reproved 21 But he that doch truth-cometh to the

light that his deeds may be made m felt, that they are wrought in God 22 ¶ After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Juden and

there he theried with them and baptized. 23 9 And John also was baptizing it Aenony neer to Salim, because there was much water there; and they came and

were baprized.
24 For John was not yet cast into pri

25 Then there arofe a quefion is tween forme of Johns disciples and the Jews- about purifying.

25 And they came unto Johns and fail unto hims Rabbis be that was with the

beyond Jordan , to whom thou bard irmeffe, behold, the fame baptizeth, mi all men come to him.

27 John answered and faid. A man co receive nothing, outopt it be given him

from heaven.

28 Ve your felves bear me witmin that I faid. I am not the Christ-but that am fent before him.

29 He that hath the bride is the bride groom: but the friend of the bride groom which standers and hearch him reloyech greatly because of the bride grooms voice: this my joy thereford

pifiled 30 He must increase, but I must it

31 He that cometh from above is Bove all : he that is of the carth, is ca ly, and speakers of the earth : be the comern from heaven, is above all : 32 And what he hath feen and hers

for he reftifierts, and no mim receive

his refimony.

ift,

the

tuo n

hings

ceves

up to

from

is is

he fer-

mult

him,

is that a that

id not

nto the

or that

aved.

is not

not is

nh not

ely be-

n tha

en lo-

ecznie

le ba-

light

to the

mmi-

is and

as and

prized.

ing in

ne was

ne and

to pri-

on le

nd the

nd faid

ch thet

bareft

the mi

32f) CH

en bim

irment.

that I

bride-h him

bride fore is

of de

1 150

certi-

33 1

l.

life.

33 He that both received his tellimo-By hath fet to his feal, that God is true.

24 For he whom God hath fent fpeakwhithe words of God for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him

35 The Father loveth the Son, and

both given all things into his hand.

He that beleeveth on the Son hath 36 ererlafting life : and he that beleeveth por the Son fhali not fee life: but the wrath of God abideth on him.

CHAP. IIII.

Whill talketh with a woman of Samaria and revealeth himfelf unto her : 27 His

difficies marvett: 34 He declareth to them his stall to Gods glory.

When therefore the Lord knew how the Pharifees had heard that

Jefus made and baptized moe disciples then John (Though Jefus himfelf baptized

not but his disciples) 3 He left Judea, and departed again

no Galilee. 4 And he must needs go thorow \$2-

Then cometh he to a city of Samathe which is called Sychar, neer to the

percell of ground, that Jacob gave to his a lofeph.

6 Now Jacobs well was there. Jefus merefore being wearied with his journey, fare thus on the well; and it was about the fixt hour.

There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water : Jefus faith unto her Give me to drink.

8 For his difciples were gone away

unto the city to buy meat. 9 Then faith the woman of Samaria anto him. How is it, that thou being a Jew, afkest drink of me, which am a woan of Samaria ? For the Jews have no

dealings with the Samaritan to Jefus answered and faid unto here If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that faith to thee. Give me to drink. thou wouldeft have afked of him, and he

would have given thee living water.

II The woman faith unto him, Sir, then haft nothing to draw with, and the well is deep : from whence then haft

thou that living water ? 12 Art thou greater then our father lacob which gave us the well, and drank

thereof himfelf, and his children, and his eattell a 13 Jefus anfwered and faid unto her-

Phofoever drinketh of this water, hall thirft again :

14 But whofeever drinketh of the sucr that I fall give him, shall never thirst : but the water that I shall give him, hall be in him a well of water,

fpringing up into everlafting life.
15 The woman faith unto him. Bir. give me this watersthat I thirft not snei-

ther come hither to draw. 16 lefus faith unto hers Gos call thy band and come hither.

17 The woman answered and faid, I have no husband. Jesus faid ento her, Thou hask well faid, I have no husband: and :

18 For thou haft had five husbands

and he whom thou now halls is not the hulband : in that faids thou truly.

19 The woman faith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet.

20 Our fathers worthipped in this mountainsand ye faysthat in Jerufalem is the place where men ought to worthip.

21 Jefus faith unto her Woman beleev me, the hour cometh, when ye fall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerufalem worfhip the Father.

22 Ye worthip ye know not what : we know what we worthip : for falvation is

of the Jews

23 But the hour cometh and now iswhen the true worthippers thall worthip the Father in fpirit, and in truth : for the Father feekerh fuch to worfhip him. 24 God is a Spirit, and they that

worthip him-must worthip bim in spirits and in truth. 25 The woman faith unto him. I know that Messias cometh, which is called

Christ : when he is come, he will tell us all things. 26 Jefus faith unto her, I that fpeak

unto thee, am he.

27 TAnd upon this came his disciples and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet, no man faid, What feekeft thousor, Why talkeft thou with her?

28The woman then left her water-potand went her way into the city and faith

to the men-29 Come, fee a man which told me all things that ever I did : is not this the

Christ ? 30 Then they went out of the ciry and

came unto him. 31 In the mean while his disciples

prayed him-faying, Master-ear. 32 Bur he faid unro them, I have ment

to eat that we know not of. 33 Therefore faid the difciples one to another . Hath any man brought him

ought to eat ?

34 Jesus faith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that fent me and to finish his work.

35 Say not ye, There are yet four hold, I fay unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields : for they are white already to harvest.

26 And he that respeth s receiveth wages and gathereth fruit unto life ever-nall: that both he that fewerh, and he

that respeth may reloyce together. 37 And herein is that faying true. One eth, and another respet

38 I fent you to reap that whereon ye bestewed no labours other men laboured. and ye are entered into their labours.

39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on hims for the faying of the woman, which tertified, He cold me all that ever I did

40 So when the Samaritansa were come anto him. they befought him that e would tarry with them : and he abode there two dayes.

41 And many moe beloaved, because of his own word :

42 And faid unto the woman-Now we beleeve, not because of thy faying ; for

fer

WH

pei

De f

3

mi

mi

3

lig

to

thu

Fat

KO:

the

3

Cen

hav

297

in y

3

ge I

are

4

ge s

. 4

the

43

e I

za h

hone

bone

. 45 to th

you.

of m

bow

I Ch 705

des

Ą

2 /

becau

did o

and t

4 1

Jews

5

md fi

be fait bread

6 (

or he

7 P

47

45

4

3

3

we have heard him our felves, and know that this is indeed the Christsthe Saviour thy bed and walk.

of the world. 43 Now after two dayes he departed

thence and went into Galilee

44 For Jelus hamfelf reftified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own

45 Then when he was come into Galilee- the Galileans received him-having feen all the things that he did at Jerufa Jem at the feaft : for they also went unto the feath

46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine, And there was a certain noble man, whose

fon was fick at Capernaum.

47 When he heard that Jefus was come ut of Judea into Galilee, he went unro him, and befought him that he would come down and heal his fon : for he was at the point of death.

48 Then faid Jefus unto him-Except ye fee fignes & wonders ye will not beleeve. 49 The nobleman faith unto him,

Sir, come down ere my childe die 50 lefus faith unto him. Go thy way, thy fon liveth. And the man beleeved the word that Jefus had spoken unto him,and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down-his fervants met him, and told him, faving,

Thy fon liveth. 52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend : and they faid unto him. Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever ich him.

53 So the father knew that it was at the fame hours in the which Jefus faid mto him. Thy fon liverh : and himfelf beleeved, and his whole house.

that Jefus did when he was come out of dudea into Galilee

HAP.

I Jefus on the fabbath-day cureth him that was difeased eight and thirty yeers : 10 The Jews perfecute him for #: 17 He reproveth them

Frer this there was a feast of the A lews , and Jefus went up to Jeru-

2 Now there is at Jerusalem by the theep market, a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue, Bethefile, having five

3 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blinde, halt, withered, : waiting for the moving of the water. For an angel went down at a certain

feafon into the pool , and troubled the water : whofoever then firft after the troubling of the water stepped in was And a certain man was there, which ahad an infirmity thirty and eight yeers.

6 When Jesus faw him lie and knew that he had been now a long time in that cafe, he faith unto him; Wilt thou be

made whole !

The impotent man answered him-Sir. I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool : but while I am coming, another fleppeth down before me,

8 Jefus faid, unto him, Rife, take up

9 And immediatiy the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked; and on the fame day was the fabbath

10 The lews therefore faid unto him that was cured It is the fabbath-day it is not lawfull for thee to carry thy bed.

II He answered them, He that made me whole, the tame faid unto me, Take up thy bed and walk.

12 Then asked they him. What man is that which faid unto thee, Take up thy bed and walk

13 And he that was healed, wift not who it was: for jefus had conveyed himfeif away a multitude being in that place.

14 Aftervard Jeins findeth him in the temple, and faid unto him, Behold, thou arr made whole-fin no more-left a worfe thing come unto thee.

15 The man departed , and told the Jews that it was Jefus which had mide him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews perfecute lefus, and fought to flay him, because he had done thefe things on the fabbath day. 17 9 But Jefus answered them. My fa-

ther workerh hitherto and I work 18 Therefore the Jews fought the mere to kill him, not onely because he had broken the fabbath, but faid alfo, that God was his Father, making himfelf equall with God.

Then answered Jesus and faid unte them. Verily verily I fay unto you. The Son can do nothing of himfelf, but what he feeth the Father do : for what things foever he doth, thefe alfo doth the Son likewife.

20 For the Father loveth the Son and heweth him all things that himfelf doth: and he will flew him greater works then thefe, that ye may marvell.

21 For as the Father raifeth up the dead and quickeneth them : even fo the Son quickeneth whom he will.

22Fo: & Father judgeth no man:but hath committed all judgement unto the Sons That all men should honour the Someven as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath fent him.

24 Verily, verily I fay unto you. He that heareth my word, and beleeveth on him that fent me, bath everlasting life, and fhall not come into condemnation:

but is paffed from death unto life.

25 Verily, verily, I fay unto you. The
hour is coming, and now is when the dead hall hear the voice of the Son of

God, and they that hear hall live. felf : fo bath he given to the Son to have life in himfelf:

27 And hath given him authority to execute judgement alfo, because he is the Son of man

28 Marvell not at this : for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves hall hear his voice,

29 And shall come forth-they that have done good, unto the refurred ion of life, and they that have done evil, and the referredion of damnation.

30 I cm of mine own felf do nothing; so I hear, I judges and my judgement is just because I feek not mine own wills but the will of the Father which bath for the.

31 If I bear witnesse of my self, my winesse is not true.

32 There is another that beareth sinceste of mes and I know that the witafte which he witnesseth of me, is true 32 Ve fent unto John and he bare wit-

refleunto the truth.

34 Bur I receive not testimony from min: but these things I say that ye might be saved.

aght be lawed.

35 He was a burning and a faining light: and ye were willing for a featon to relove in his light.

35 ¶ But 1 have greater witnesse then that of John 3 for the works which the Faher hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witnesse of mesthat the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himfolf which hath featmer, hath born witnesse of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time.

por feen his dape.

38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath feat, him ye beleeve not.

39 T Search the feriptures for in them ye think ye have exernall life, and they are they which reflife of me.

40 And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 I receive not honour from men. 42 But I know your that ye have not

the love of God in you.

43 I am come in my Fathers Name, and
ge receive me not : if another shall come

a his own name him ye will receive
4 How can ye believe, which receive
honour one of another, and feek not the

bondur that cometh from God wriely?

45. Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you even Moses in whom we trust.

45 For had ye beleaved Moless ye would have beleaved me; for he wante

47 But if ye believe not his writings, bow hall ye believe my words?

C H A P. VI.

Christ feedesh five shouland: 26 He.
reprovesh she fields be bearers, 32 and
declared himself the bearens of life.

Atthorn to the state of the sta

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they faw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

and there be fate with his disciples.

4 And the passeovers a feast of the Jews was nigh.

5 ¶. When Jefus then lift up his eyes, and faw a great company come unto himbe fairh unto Philip-Whence shall we buy break that thefe may ear?

6 (And this he faid to prove him 2 for he hunfelf knew what he would do.)
7 Philip answered him. Two hundred Penworth of bread is not sufficient for them that every one of them may take a

8 One of his disciples, Andrew, St.

6 There is a lad here which hath five barley loaves, and two fmall fishes: but what are they among fo many?

10 And Jefus faid. Make the men fit down. Now there was much graffe in the place. So the men fate down, in number about five thourand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves and when he had given chanks, he distributed to the disciples and tile disciples to them that were set down, and likewise of the sishes, as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he faid unto his disciples. Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be loft.

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve barkets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had feen the miracle that Jesus did-said. This is of a truth that propher that should some into the world.

15 When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 And when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea.

17 And entered neo a hip, and went over the fea towards Capernaum; and it was now dark, and Jefus was not come to them.

18 And the fea arofe, by reason of a great winde that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about five and uventy, or thirty fuziongs, they fee Jefus walking on the feal and drawing nigh unto the fair and they were affaid 20 But he faith unto them, It is 1, be

not afraid.

21 Then they willingly received him into the hips and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22. The day following when the people, which flood on the other fide of the fea. faw that there was none other boat there, faw that one whereinto his difficuples were entered-and that Jelus wont not with his difciples into the boat, but that his difficiples were gone away alone:

23 Howbeit, there came other boars from Tiberias, nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lordi had given thanks:

24 When the people therefore faw that Jefus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took hipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jefus.

25 And when they had found him on the other fide of the fea, they faid unto him. Rabbi, when cameft thou hither?

26 lefus answered them and faid. Verily, verily I fay unto you. Ye feek mesner because ye faw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

27 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which the different overlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you; for him hash God the Father feeled.

28 Then faid they unto himsWhat shall

W

ke up made alked;

him hit is t. made Take

nan is p thy

himplace, in the thou worfe

fecute use he a day.

more bad that imfelf

The what things of Son

doth:

to the song at the

oureth us He eth on g lifes

The en the

himo bave rity to is the

hour in the at have of lifes ato the

30 1

th

5

is

101

'n

160

ωр

yer

the

ap

fea

310

for

hin

Jen

Ho

Bev

dol

Go

his

gle

and

and

Why

hill

kav

fes:

Circ

Mot

Beca

Who

24

Mice

lem kill

fay

27 he 1s

kanı

be ti

ye k

of m

28

Sive

The

1

we do that we might work the works of

29 Jefus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye beleeve

on him whom he hath fent.
30 They faid therefore unto him, What
figne shewest thou then, that we may
fee, and believe thee? what does thou

work?
31 Our fathers did eat manna in the defert, as it is written, He gave them

bread from heaven to ear.

32 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily I say unto you, Moses gave you not 5 bread from heaven, but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

giveth you the true bread from heaven.
33 For the bread of God is he which
cometh down from heaven, and giveth

life unto the world.
34 Then faid they unto him, Lord,

evermore give us this bread.

35 And lefus faid unto them, Lam the bread of life the that cometh to me, shall never hunger: and he that believeth on me, shall never thirth.

me, shall never thirst.

36 But I faid unto you, that ye also
have seen me, and beleeve not.

37 All that the Father giveth me, hall come to me, and him that cometh to me, I will in no wife caft out.

38 For I came down from beaven not to do mine own will but the will of him that fent me.

39 And this is the Fathers will which hath fent meethat of all which he hath given me. I should lose nothing, but should suife it up again at the last day.

40 And this is the will of him that

40 And this is the will of him that feat me, that every one which feeth the Son, and beleeveth on him may have everlaiting life; and I will ratie him up at the left day.

at the last day.

41 The lews then ransmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they faids is not this Jefus the fon of Josephs whose fasher and mother we know! how is it then that he saith, It came down from heaven?

...43 Jefus therefore answered and faid unto them, Musmure not among your felves.

and I will saife him up at the laft day.

45 It is written in the prophets. And they fhall be all saught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father-cometh anto me.

46 Not that any man bath feen the Father, fave he which is of God, he bath feen the Father.

47 Verily, verily I fay unto you. He that believeth on me, hath everlaiting life.

48 I am that bread of life.
49 Your fathers did eat manua in the wildernoffe, and are dead.

400 This is the bread which cometh down from heavens that a man may ext thereof, and not die.

51. I am the kiving bread which came down from heaven. If any man ear of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my stefn, which I will give for the life of the world. 52 The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can this man give us his flest to eat?

53 Then Jeius faid unto them Verily, verily I fay unto you, Except we cat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, we have no life in you.

54 Whose eateth my flosh, and drinketh my blood, harh exernall life, and I will raise him up at the last day.

55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.
56 He that exteth my flesh and drinketh

my blood-dwelleth in me and I in him.

57 As the living Father bath fent me and I live by the Father: fo, he that car-

eth me, even he shall live by me. 58 This is that bread which came down from heaven : not as your fathers did ex manna, and are dead : he shat catch of

this bread half-live for ever.

59 These things said he in the symgogue, as he taught in Capernaum.

60 Many therefore of his disciples

when they had beard thir said. This is as hard faying, Who can hear it?
61 When Jesus knew in himself, that his disciples murmured at it he said unto

them, Doth this offend you?
62 What and if ye hall fee the Sos
of man afcend up where he was before?
63 It is the spirit that quickeneththe

63 At is the spirit that quickeneththe Resh proficers nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirits and they are life.
64 But there are some of you that be-

leeve not. For Jefus knew from the beginning, who they were that beleeved not, and who should betray him. 65 And he faid, Therefore faid I unto

65 And he faid. Therefore faid I unto you, that no man can come unto me except it were given unto him of my Bather.

66 ¶ From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.
67 Then fald Issue unto the twelve

Will ye alfo go away?
68 Then Simon Peter answered him.
Lord, to whom shall we go? thou has

the words of eternal life.

69 And we believe, and are fure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the

living God.
70 Jeius answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?

71 He space of Judas Reariot the for of Simon: for he it was that should be tray him being one of the twelve.

tray himsbeing one of the twelve.

C H A P. VII.

Jefus reproves his kinfmen: 10 geth
mp to the feelh of takernacies: 14 testeth in the temple. 40 Druers opinist
of Griff. 45 The Pharifees are agin
and chile Nicodernus.

A Free rhele things Jefus walled it Galilee : for he would not walk in my because the Jews fought to kill him. 5 Now the Jews feast of tabernation

was at hand.

2 His brethren therefore faid unto him. Depart hence, and go into lude that thy disciples also may see the world

that thou doeth.

4 500

uil:

ongå

s man

criby

at the

nk his

frink-

and I

, and

inketh

him.

ne mes

at eat-

down

id en

eth of

fyna-

iples

11 30

that

d unto

E Son ore !

thithe

that I

d they

at be-

he be-

eeved

I ume

of his

mort

welve,

l him ou haft

re that

of the

ei por

id be-

goeth teach-inions

hed is

alk in

him.

macles

Judez

4 For there is no man that doth any thing in fecret-and he himfelf feeketh to he known openly: if thou do thefe things, hew thy felf to the world.

S For neither did his brethren belceve

6 Then Jefus faid unto them; My time is not yet come : but your time is alway ready

The world cannot hate you, but me is haterh, because I tellisse of it, that the works thereof are evil.

8 Go ye up unto this feaft : I go not up yet unto this feast, for my time is not yet full come.

When he had faid thefe words unto

them, he abode ftill in Galilee. to ¶ But when his brethren were gone

up then went he also up unto the feast, not openly but as it were in secret. 11 Then the lews fought him at the feath, and faids Vibere is he?

12 And there was much murmuring

among the people concerning him : for fonce faid. He is a good man : others faid, Nay, but he deceiveth the people.

13 Howbeit, no man fpake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

14 9 Nove about the midft of the feaft, Jefus went up into the temple. & taught. 15 And the Jews marvelled, faying, How knoweth this man letters, having perer learned ?

16 Jefus answered them and faid, My doarin is not mine but his that fent me, 17 if any man will do his will he hall know of the doctrine, whether it be of

God, or whether I fpeak of my felf. 18 He that speaketh of himself-seeketh his own glory : but he that feeketh his glery that feat him, the fame is true, and no unrighteousnesse is in him.

19 Did not Mofes give you the law, and yet name of you keepeth the law?

why go ye about to kill me? 20 The people answered and faid, Thou haft a devil : who goeth about to

kill thee t 21 Jefus answered and faid unto them- I have done one work, and ye all marvell. 22 Mofes therefore gave unto you direumcifion, (not because it is of Mo-

festur of the fathers) and ye on the fabboth-day circumcife a man.

23 If a man on the fabbath-day receive dromeifion, that the law of Mofes hould not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the fabbath-day?

24 Judge not according to the appear-

mee-but judge righteous judgement.
25 Then faid force of them of Jerufalem , Is not this he whom they feek to

25 But lo-he speaketh boldly, and they fay nothing unto him ? Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ? 27 Howbeit, we know this man whence he is : but when Christ cometh , no man

knoweth whence he is. 28 Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught-saying. Ye both know me and

ye knowwhence I am and I am not come of my felf, but he that fent me is true, phon ye know not,

29 But I knew him, for I am from himsand he hath fent me,

30 Then they fought to take him a but no man laid hands on him , because bis hour was not yet come.

31 And many of the people beleeved on him and faid, When Christ correibs will he do moe miracles then these

which this man bath done ? 32 The Pharifees heard that the peo-

ple murmured fuch things concerning priefts fent officers to take him. 33 Then faid Jefus unto them . Yet :

little while am I with you , and then I go unto him that fent me.

34 Ye shall feek mejand shall not finde me : and where I am , thisher ye cannot

35 Then faid the Jews among them-felves. Whither will be go, that we shall not finde him ! will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles !

36 What manner of faying is this that he faid, Ye hall feck me , and hall not finde me ? and where I am, thither ye cannot come !

37 In the last day that great day of the fealt, Jesus flood, and cried, saving, If an man thirft,let him come unto me, and

38 He that beleeveth on meas the feriprure hath faid out of his belly hall flow rivers of living water.

39 ( But this fpake he of the fpirits which they that beleeve on him , thould receive a for the holy Ghoft was not yet given, because that Jesus was not yet glo-

40 Many of the people therefore when they heard this faying, faids of a

truth this is the prophet.
41 Others faid This is the Christ. But fome faid, Shall Chrift come out of Ga-

42 Hath not the feripture faid, that Christ cometh of the feed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem-where David was ?

42 So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken hims but no man laid hands on him 45 Then came the officers to the chief

priefls and Pharifees, and they faid unto 46 The officers answered, Never man

fpake like this man. 47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived !

48 Have any of the rulers, or of the Pharifees beleeved on him ?

49 But this people, who knoweth not the law, are carfed.

50 Nicodemus faith unto them (he that came to Jefus by night-being on of them.) 51 Doth our law judge any man before it hear him and know what he doth?

52 They answered and said unto him Art thou also of Galilee ? Search and look a for out of Galilee arifeth no pro-

53 And every man went unto his own

CMAP.

mo

he

an

Be!

Gin

nei

WO:

CIU

4

unic

28

eil

diff

aher

51

Rec

W.C

fam

faye

DEVI

Beak

are d

GIF.

ther

shar

knov

him hue l

56

97

äft n

feen

\$8

rily l

Tam

him :

of th

of the

1 1

701

Ph

411

Å

Mafte

Paren

man (

works

in bir

fent 12

meth,

the gr

and b

man w

2001 e

the lie

59

fee n

55

53

52

9

CHAP, VIII.

\* Christ delivereth the woman taken in adultery: 12 he preacheth himself the light of the world, and justifieth his doffrine.

JEMs went unto the mount of olives a And carly in the morning he came again into the temples and all the people came unto hims and he face down and taught them.

3 And the feribes & Pharifees brought anto him a woman taken in adultery and when they had fet her in the mids,

4 They faid unto him, Mafter, this woman was taken in adultery, in the ve-

5 Now Mofes in the law commanded us, that fuch fhould be stoned; but what fayest thou?

6 This they faid, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus Rooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.

7 So when they continued asking himhe lift up himfelf, and faid unto them. He that is without fin among you, let him ford cast a score at her.

him firit cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and

wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard it being conwided by their own confeience went out one by one; beginning at the cldeft, even ento the laft; and Jefus was left alone; and the woman flanding in the midft.

40 When Jefus had lift up himfelf and faw none but the woman he faid unto her. Woman, where are those thine accusers?

bath no man condemned thee ! 11 She faid, No man, Lord. And Jefus faid unto her, Neither do I condemn

thee: Go and fin no more.

12 ¶ Then spake Jesus again unto them saying I am the light of the world:

he that followeth me, shall not walk in darknesse, but shall have the light of life. 13 The Pharisees therefore said unto shim. Thou bearest record of thy fells, the

him. Thou beareft record of thy felf, the record is not true. 14 Jefus answered and faid unto them.

Though I bear record of my felf, yet my record is true: for I know whence I same, and whither I go: but ye cannot sell whence I come, and whither I go..

15 Ye judge after the flefth I judge

no min.

16 And yet if I judge, my indgement is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that fent me.

37 It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.

18 I am one that bear witnesse of my felf, and the Father that sent me, beareth witnesse of me,

19 Then faid they unto him. Where is thy Father? Jefus answered. Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye hould have known my Father aifo.

20 These words spake Jesus in the greatury, as he thught in the temple, and no man laid hands on him, for his hour was not yet come.

I go my way, and ye shall feek me, and

shall die in year fins : whither I go, ye

22 Then faid the Jews, Will he kill himfelf because be faith, Whither I gos

ye cannot come.

23 And he faid unto them, Ye are from beneath, I am from above : ye are of this

world. I am not of this world:

2.4 I faid therefore unto you, that ye hall die in your fins: for if ye beleeve not that I am heye hall die in your fins.

25 Then faid they unto him. Who are thou? And Jefus faith unto them. Even the fame that I faid unto you from the beginning.

26 I have many things to fay, and to judge of you: but he that fent me, is true, and I fpeak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

27 They underflood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28. Then faid Jefus unto them, When ye have lift up the Son of man, then mul ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of my felf: but as my Father bub taught me. I fpeak thefe things.

29 And he that fent me, is with me; the Father hath not left me alone: for I do alwayes those things that please him.

30 As he spake those words, many be-

31 Then faid Jefus to those Jews which beleeved on him. If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed.

32 And ye mall know the truth and the

33 ¶ They answered him. We be Abrahams seed, and were never in bondage to any mane how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jefus answered them. Verily verily I say unto you. Whosoever committed

fin. is the fervant of fin.

35' And the fervant abideth not in the house for ever; but the Son abideth ere.

36 If the Son therefore shall make

you free, ye shall be free indeed.

27 I know that ye are Abrahams seeds
but ye seek to kill me, because my word
bath on class in you.

38 I spent that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have

feen with your father.

39 They answered and faid unto him
Abraham is our father. Jesus fath unto
them: If ye were Abrahams children ye
would do the works of Abraham.

40 But now ye feek to kill me, a am that hath told you the truth which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

41 Ye do the deeds of your father.
Then faid they to him. We be not lors of fornication, we have one father, even

42 Jefus faid unto them. If God were your father-ye would love me for I proceeded forth, and came from God: not ther came I of my felf, but he fent me.

43 Why do ye not understand an speech? even because ye cannot bear my word.

44 Ye are of your father the devilored the infts of your father ye will do: he was a murderer from the beginning. and abode not in the truth because there is

he fpeaketh of his own : for he is a liar, and washed, and came feeing. and the father of it.

ye

kill 801

om

this

it ve

CVE

ins.

are

cen

the

d to

n is

hole

pake

Vica

fhail

10.

hath

me:

or I

im.

be-

hich

n my

d the

e be

ond-

. Ve

erily

neta

n tie ever.

make

feed, word

with

have

hims

unte

n, ye

1 10:25

have

ather.

born

even

were

I pro-

: nei-

me.

d my

ar my

il and he was and here is

m.

d

beleeve me not.

46 Which of you convinceth me of 6a? And if I fay the truth , why do ye not beleeve me

47 He that is of God . heareth Gods words : ye therefore hear them not, be-

cufe ye are not of God.

48 Then answered the Jews and faid into him, Say we not well, that thou art a Samaritane, and haft a devil

49 Jefus answered , I have not a de-

difionour me. 50 And I feek not mine own glory : there is one that feeke hand judgeth.

si Verily-verily I fay unto you. It a man been my faying, he shall never see dearth.
2 Then faid the jews unto him. Now

we know that thou haft a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets : and thou friells If a man keep my faying, he shall never tafte of death

53 Art thou greater then our father A braham-which is dead ! and the prophets are dead : whom makeft thou thy feif ?

54 Jefus answered . If I honour my felf, my honour is nothing : it is my Fa-ther that honoureth meyof whom ye fay; that he is your God ;

55 Yer ye have not known him, but I know him : and if I should fay. I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: bet I know him, and keep his faying

56 Your father Abraham rejoyced to fee my day : and he faw it and was glad.

77 Then faid the Jews unto him. Thou

art net yet fifty yeers old, and haft thou feen Abraham !

58 Jefus faid unto them . Verily, ve-tily I fay unto you, Before Abraham was

19 Then took they up flones to cast at im : but Jefus bid himfelf and went out of the temple, going thorow the midft

of them, and so passed by.

C HAP. IX.

A man that was born blinde is reftorel to fight: 8 He is brought to the Pharifees: 13 They are offended at it. and excommunicate him: 35 But be

is received of Jefius A Nd as Jefus paffed by he faw a man which was blinde from his birth. And his disciples asked him-faying,

Mafter, who did fin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blinde 3 Jefus answered , Neither harh this

wan finned nor his parents : but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

4 I must work the works of him that feat me, while it is day : the night cometh, when no man can work.

5 As long as I am in the world, I am

the light of the world. 6 When he had thus spokenshe spat on the ground and made clay of the spittles and he anointed the eyes of the blinde

man with the clay. 7 And faid unto him, Go wash in the pool of Siloam, ( which is by interpreta-

no truth in him. When he fpeaketh a lie, tion. Sent. ) He went his way therefore.

d the father of it.

8 The neighbours therefore, and
45 And because I tell you the truthing they which before had seen him that he was blinde, faid , Is not this he that fac and begged !

9 Some faid. This is he : others faid, He is like him : but he faid, I am he,

10 Therefore faid they unto him How were thine eyes opened

11 He answered and faid, A man that is calle's Jeius, made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and faid unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash a and I went

and waffied, and I received fight. 12 Then faid they unto him Where is

he i he faid I know hor. 13 They brought to the Pharifees

him that aforetime was blinde. 14 And it was the fabbath-day when

Jefus made the clay and opened his eyes. 15 Then again the Pharifees also asked him how he had received his fight. He. faid unto them . He put clay upon mino eyes, and I washed, and do see.

16 Therefore faid fome of the Phart-fees. This man is not of God-because he keepeth nor the fabbath-day. Others faids How can a man that is a finner do fuch miracles? and there was a division among them.

17 They fay unto the blinde man agains What fayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He faid, He is a prophet.

Bur the Jews did not beleeve comcerning him, that he had been blindes and received his fight-untill they called the parents of him that had received his fight

19 And they asked them faying. Is this how then doth he now fee ?

20 His parents answered them and faid, We know that this is our fon and that he was born blinde:

21 But by what means he now feethwe know not, or who hath opened his eyess we know not : he is of age, ask him, he

hall fpeak for himfelf.

22 Thef: words spake his parents, because they seared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confesse that he was Christ, he should be put out of the fynagogue.

23 Therefore faid his parents, He is of age, ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blinde, and faid unro him, Give God the praise, we know that this man is a finner.

25 He answered and faid, Whether he be a finner or no. I know not : one thing I know, that whereas I was blinde, now I fee.

26 Then faid they to him again, What did he to thee ? how opened he thing cyes !

27 He answered them. I have rold you aiready, and ye did not hear : wherefore would you hear it again? will ye also be his disciples ?

28 Then they reviled him . and faid, Thou art his disciple, but we are Moke disciples.

Th

ghe

the

me

kne

me

3

4

dan

Bap

faid

that

4

1 1

f

Ma

the

feet

was

veft

fick

glor

mig

sine.

6

Be w

the !

the ]

goof

Bour

the I

flum

him.

11

he fa

fleep

DUE O

Beep

but t

takin

Laza:

14 /

Was p

keve

Didy

Rs 1/6

that h

alread

18

17

16

14

13

12

10

9

29 We know that God fpake unto Mofes : as for this fellow, we know not

from whence he is.

30 The man answered and faid unto them, Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that God heareth not finners ; but if any man be a worthipper of God and doth his will-him he hearech.

32 Since the world began was it not beard , that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blinde :

33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and faid unto him, Thou wall altogether born in fins & doeft thou teach us? And they caft him out.

35 Jefus heard that they had cast him out : and when he had found him he faid unto him, Doeft thou believe on the Son of God ?

36 He answered and faid, Who is her Lord, that I might beleeve on him

37 And lefus faid unto him. Thou haft both feen him , and it is he that talketh with thee

38 And he faid, Lord, I beleeve : and

he worthipped him

39 ¶ And Jefus faid, For judgement I am come into this world that they which fee not, might fee; and that they which fee, might be made blinde.

40 And fome of the Pharifees which were with him, heard these words, and faid unto him. Are we blinde alfo !

41 Jefus faid unto them . If ye were blinde , ye mould have no fin: but now ye fay , We fee : therefore your fin remaineth. CHAP.

a Christ the door and the good shepherd : O Divers opinions of him: 24 He rovesh that he is Christ the Son of God: 39 He escapeth the Jews, 40 and goeth beyond Forden.

TErmy, verily I say unto your He that

entereth not by the door into the meep-fold, but climberh up fome other way, the fame is a thief and a robber.

But he that entereth in by the doors

is the Mepherd of the theep.

3 To him the porter openerhand the heep hear his voice, and he calleth his own theep by name, & leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own

heep he goeth before them and the fheep follow him : for they know his voice 5 And a ftranger will they not follows

but will fice from him : for they knew

not the voice of ftrangers This parable spake Jesus unto them :

but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.
7 Then said Jesus unto them again,
Verily, verily I say unto you, I am the

door of the theep. All that ever came before me, are theeyes and robbers : but the sheep did

not hear them.

9 I am the door, by me if any man in and out, and finde palture.

figal, and to kill, and to deftroy : I am

come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. II I am the good ftepherd : the good

mepherd giveth his life for the meep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the hepherd, whose own the sheep are not - feeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the facep, and fleeth : and the wolf catcheth them- and feattereth the facep

The hireling fleeth , because he is an hireling and careth not for the heep. 14 I am the good hepherd, and know

my theep, and am known of mine. 15 A. the Father knoweth meseven fo know I the Father : and I lay down my life for the fheep

16 And other theep I have which are not of this fold : them alfo I must brings and they shall hear my voice , and there thall be one fold and one mepherd.

Therefore doth my Father love me , because I lay down my life , that I

might take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me , but I lay it down of my felf : I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again : This commandment have I toccived of my Father. 19 There was a division therefore

again among the Jews for these favings 20 And many of them faid. He hath a devil, and is mad, why hear ye him?
21 Others faid, These are not the

words of him that hath a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blinde

And it was at Jerufalem the feaft of the dedication, and it was winter. 23 And Jefus walked in the temple in

Solomons porch. 24 Then came the Jews round about him, and faid unto him, How long doeft

thou make us to doubt ? if thou be the Christ-tell us plainly. 25 lefus answered them , 1 told you and ye beleeved nor : the works that I

do in my Fathers Name, they bear witnesse of me 26 But ye beleeve not, because ye are

not of my theep, as I faid unto you

27 My theep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me. 28 And I give unto them eternall life and they hall never perift, neither hall

any man pluck them out of my hand. 29 My Father which gave them me is greater then all : and no man is able to pluck them out of my Fathers hand.

30 I and my Father are one. 31 Then the Jews took up flones again

to flone him. 32 Jefus answered them: Many good works have I hewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye flone me ?

33 The Jews answered him faying For a good work we stone thee not , but for blaspherry, and because that thou, being

a man makeft thy felf God. written in your law, I faid. Ye are gods! 35 If he called them gods unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture

cannot be broken : 36 Say ye of him whom the Father hath fandified and fent into the worlde

Then

l. ther

Leo.

308

are veth

itch-

he is

eep.

TOW

en fo

ary.

h are

rings

there

love

hat I

but I

er to

ake is

I 10.

refore

ings.

ath a

e the

Can a

feaft.

ie, in

about

doeft

e the

d your

that I

g wit-

ye are

and I

I life

r fall

me is

ble to

again

good

ny Fa-

do ye

.For

ut for

being

it not

gods!

prare

Father

world

Then

ıd.

1.

T.

1 F

Thou blafphemeft ; because I faid, I am the Son of God

37 If I do not the works of my Fa-

ther beleeve me not. 38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, beleeve the works : that ye may

mow and beleeve that the Father is in me, and I in him. 30 Therefore they fought again to take him : but he efcaped out of their hand.

40 And went away again beyond lordan , into the place where John at first

laptized : and there he abode 41 And many reforted unto him, and hid, lohn did no miracle : but all things

that John fpake of this man-were true. 42 And many beleeved on him there. C H A P. XI.

1 Lazarus raifed. 45 Many Jems he-leeve. 47 The high priests and Pharifees gather a councell against Christ.

Ow a certain man was fick named Mary and her fifter Martha.

2 ( It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment , and wiped his feet with her hair-whofe brother Lazarus was fick )

3 Therefore his fifter fent unto him. fiving, Lord, behold, he whom thou lo-

veft is fick. 4 When leftis heard that he faid. This

ficineffe is not unto death, but for the glory of God : that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.

Now lefus loved Martha, and her fifter and Lazarus. 6 When he had heard therefore that bewas fick , he abode two dayes ftill in

the same place where he was, Then after that faith he to his di-

kiples. Let us go into Judea again. 8 His disciples fay unto him, Mafterthe lews of late fought to ftone thee, and

goeft thou thither again ! 9 Jefus answered Are there not twelve hours in the day ? if any man walk in the

day, he stumbleth not , because he seeth the light of this world. to But if a man walk in the night, he

flumbleth, because there is no light in It Thefe things faid he, and after that be faith unto then , Our friend Lazarus

fleepeth but I go that I may awake him out of fleep. 12 Then faid his disciples, Lord if he

feep he fhall do well. 13 Howbert, Jefus frake of his death : but they thought that he had fpoken of

taking of rest in sleep. 14 Then faid lefus unto them plainly? Lazarus is dead :

15 And I am glad for your fakes that I was not there, ( to the intent ye may be-

eve; ) nevertheless let us go unto him. 16 Then faid Thomasswhich is called Didymus- unto his fellow difciples, Let

as also go, that we may die with him. 17 Then when Jefus came, he found that he had lien in the grave four dayes

18 ( Now Berhany was nigh unto Jemfalem, about fifteen furlongs off.)

19 And many of the lews came to Martha and Mary to comfort them concerning their brother.

20 Then Martha, affoon as the heard that lefus we coming , went and meg

him : but Mary fat stil in the house. 21 Then faid Martha unto lefus Lords if thou hadft been here, my brother had not died.

22 But I know, that even now what foever thou wilt ask of God God will give

it thee 23 Jefus faith unto her , The brother shall rife again.

24 Martha faith unto him. I know that he hall rife again in the refurrection at the last day.

25 Jefus faid unto her. I am the refurrettion and the life : he that beloeveth in merthough he were dead wet that he live.

26 And whofoever liveth and belceveth in me , fhall never die. Beleevett thou this?

27 She faith unto him Yea. Lord I beleeve that thou art the Chriftsthe Son of God, which should come into the world.

28 And when the had fo faid, the went her way , and called Mary her fifter fecerly faying. The Mafter is come, and calleth for thee.

29 Affoon as the heard that, the arofe quickly, and came unto him.

30 Now I fus was not yet come into the town : but was in that place where Martha met, him

31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they faw Mary, that the role up haftily, and went out followed her, faying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there

32 Then when Mary was come where Jefus was, and faw him. the fell down at his feet, faying unto him, Lord, if thou hadft been here-my brother had not died. 33 When Jesus therefore faw her weep-

ing and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he grouned in the spirit, and was troubled, 34 And faid Where have ye laid him ?

They fay unto him, Lord, come and fee,

35 lefus wept. 36 Then faid the Jews, Behold, how he loved him!

37 And fome of them faid. Could not this man, which opened the eyes of the blinde, have caused that even this man fhould not have died?

38 Jefus therefore again groining in himfelf, cometh to the grave. It was a

cave, and a flone lay upon it.
39 Jefus faid. Take ye away the flones Martha, the fifter of him that was dead, faith unto him , Lord, by this time he flinketh: for he hath been dead four days.

40 Jefus faith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that if thou wouldest beleeves

thou houldest fee the glory of God? 41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jefus lift up his eyes, and faid, Father, I

thank thee that thou hatt heard me 42 And I knew that thou hearest me alwayes : but because of the people which fland by. I faid it, that they may believe that thou haft fent m

43 And when he thus had fpoken , he cried with a loud voice , Lazarus, come

44 And he that was dead come forthbound hand and foor with grave-clothes, and his face was bound about with a nap-Jefus faith unto them, Leofe him, kin. and let him go.

45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mary , and had feen the things which Jefus did, beleeved on him

48 But fome of them went their wayes to the Pharifees, and told them what

things 'efus had done Then gathered the chief priefts and the Pharifees a councel-& faid-What

do we? for this man doth many miracles. 48 If we let him thus alone . all men will beleeve on him, and the Romanes sall come, and take away both our place and nation.

49 And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same yeer, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

50 Nor confider that it is expedient for mes that one man hould die for the peoplesand that the whole nation periff not. \$1 And this fpake he not of himfelf : but being high prieft that yeer-heprophe-fied that Jefus mould die for that nation:

52 And not for that nation onely, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were fest-

sered abroad.

53 Then from that day forth they took counsell together for to put him to death

54 Jefus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews : but went thence unto a countrey neer to the wilderneffe, into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with his difciples.

ss And the Jews paffcover was nigh at hand, and many went out of the counarey up to jerufziem before the paffeo-

ver to purifie themselves.
56 Then sought they for Jesus, and fpake among themselves , as they stood n the temple . What think ye , that he will not come to the feat!

\$7 Now both the chief priests and the Pharifees had given a commandments that if any man knew where he were, he Gould few it that they might take him.

CHAP. XII 2 Christs feet anointed. 9 The people flock to fee Lardrus: 10 The high priests consult to kill him. 12 Christ rideth into Jerufalem: 23 He foretelleth his death.

Hen Jesussia dayes before the passe-overscame to Bethanyswhere Lazarus was, which had been dead, whom he

raifed from the dead. 2 There they made him a supper and Martha served 1 bur Lazarus was one of

them that fat at the table with him Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very coffly, and an-ointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair : and the house was filled with the odour of the cintment.

Then faith one of his disciples, Julas Ifcaniot, Simons fon, which hould betray him

Why was not this ointment fold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor ! This he faid, not that he cared for 6

the poor : but because he was a thick and had the bag. & bare what was put thereia

7 Then faid Jefus, Let her slone, against the day of my burying bath fer kept this.

For the poor alwayes ye have with

you : but me ye have not alwayes 9 Much people of the lews therefor knew that he was there : and they came not for Jefus fake onely , but that the might see Lazarus aifo . whom he ha raifed from the dead

10 But the chief priefts confulted the they might put Lazarus alfo to death; ny of the Jews went away, and belend

on Jefus. 12 ¶ On the next day-much people tie were come to the feaft, when they hen

0

d

T

20

20

Ph

lec

har

fee

tho

fin

tule

bec

of t

mo

4

lees

on f 41

that

45

that

BOE :

and l

Came

the s

bur et

me a

that Jefus was coming to Jerufalem, 12 Took branches of palm-trees, at went forth to meet him, and cried, Hi

fanna, bleffed is the King of Ifrael th cometh in the Name of the Lord, 14 And Jefus, when he had founds

young affe fat thereon, as it is writte Fear nor daughter of Sion-behold thy King cometh-fitting on an affes on

16 These things understood not h difciples at the first : but when lefus wa glorified, then remembered they the they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was wi him when he called Lazarus out of in grave, and raifed him from the de

are record.

18 For this canfe the people alfer him for that they heard that he had do this miracle.

19 The Pharifees therefore faid and themselves, Perceive ye how ye pres nothing ? Behold, the world is gone ter hin

20 ¶ And there were certain Grt among them, that came up to working the feast :

21 The fame came therefore to h which mens of Bethfaids of Galil and defired him, faying, Sir, we was

22 Philip cometh and telleth Andre and again Andrew and Philip told Jet 23 And Jefus answered them-lays The hour is come that the Son of a

should be glorified 24 Verily verily I fay unto you Em a corn of wheat fall into the grounds die, it abiderh alone : but if it die

bringeth forth much fruit. He that loveth his life-hall lole! and he that hateth his life in this wo

hall keep it unto life erernall. 48 26 If any man ferve me, let him! 1 30 him: my fervant be : if any man ferve mes fame 46

will my Father honour.
27 Now is my foul troubled and a hall I fay ? Father, fave me from! sour but for this cause came I unto

fold for en to the

elem.

cared for

hicf- and

t therein

er slene fath fie

have with

therefor

ev came

that the n he had

afred-the

death: him-ma

beleen

copie the

they head

Erecsy III ried, Br

frael the

d founds

is writte

on-below affes of

d not b

lefus wa they the

o him.

E 1739 W

out of hi

le alfor

e had do

hid and

ye pre

is good

ain Gred worhist

re to Pi

of Galil

we we

h Andres

told lef

em-fay

OR OF B

you.Em

grounds f it dis

all loci

this wo

let him

re fhall a

ed and si

c from t

I untot

28 F

ord.

alem.

es.

28 Father, glorific thy Name, Then came there a voice from heaven, faring, I have both glorified it and will glorifie it again 29 The people therefore that flood by-

and heard it , faid that it thundered : others faid. An angel fpake to him.

30 Jefus answered and faid. This voice came not because of me, but for your faker.

31 Now is the Judgement of this world : now shall the prince of this world be caft our.

32 And I. if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me.

33 (This he faid-fignifying what death be fhould die.)

34 The people answered him. We have for ever : and how fayeft thou, The Son of man must be lift up ? who is this Son

35 Then Jefus faid unto them . Yer a little while is the light with you ; walk while ye have the light , left darkneffe come upon you : for he that walketh in

darkneffe-knoweth not whither he goeth. 36 While ye have light beleeve in the fight that we maybe the children of light.

These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them. 37 9 But though he had done fo many miricles before them, yet they beleeved

por on him : 38 That the faying of Efairs the proher might be fulfilled, which he fpake,

Lord , who hath beleeved our report ? and to whom bath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 Therefore they could not beleeves because that Efairs faid again.

40 He hath blinded their eyes, and herdened their heart that they fhould not fee with their eyes, nor underftand with their heart, and be converted, and I

hould heal them. 41 Thefe things faid Efaiss, when he

hwhis glory- and spake of him. 42 Neverthelede, among the chief rulers also many beleeved on him; but because of the Pharifees . they did not

confesse him, left they should be put out of the fynagogue : 43 For they loved the praise of men,

more then the praise of God. 44 I Jefus cried and faid, He that beleeveth on me, beleeveth not on me, bar

on him that fent me. 45 And he that feeth me , feeth him

that fent me. 46 I am come a light into the world, that who oever beleeveth on me, fhould

not abide in darkneffe. 47 And if any man hear my words, and beleeve not. I judge him not : for I came not to judge the world, but to fave

the world. 48 He that rejedeth me-and receiveth not my words , hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have fpoken, the fame shall judge him in the last day.

49 For I have not spoken of my self; but the Father which sent me, he gave no a commandment what I should say, and what I should speak.

50 And I know that his commandment is life everlafting ; whatfoever I fpe4k therefore, even as the Father faid unto me, fo I fp eak.

Chap, xii. xill.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Jesus mashing the disciples feet exhorteth to humility and charity: 18 He foretelleth that Judas shall begray him. Peters denial.

Ow before the feast of the passeo-ver, when Jesus knew that his hour was come, that he fould depart out of this world unto the Father having loved his own which were in the world, he laved them unto the end.

2 And Supper being ended. ( the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simons fon, to betray him )
3 Jesus knowing that the Father had

given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God & went to God :

4 He rifeth from supper, and laid afide his garments, and took a towell, and girded himfelf.

After that, he poureth water into a bafin, and began to wash the disciples feet, and to wipe them with the towell wherewith he was girded.

Then cometh he to Simon Peter : and Peter faith unto him , Lord, doeft thou wath my feet !

Jetus answered and faid unto him What I do thou knowest not now : but thou fhalt know hereafter.

8 Peter faith unto him . Thou halt never wash my feet. Jefus answered birn ; If I wash thee not , thou had no part with me.

9 Simon Peter faith unto him-Lord, not my feet onely, but also my hands and my head

to Jefus faith to him. He that is washed, needeth not fave to wash his feet, but is clean every whit : and ye are clean bit nor all.

11 For he knew who fhould betray him; therefore faid he. Ye are not all clean,

12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was fee down again he faid unto them. Know ye

what I have done to you? 13 Ye call me Mafter, and Lord, and

ye fay weil : for fo I am. 14 If I then your Lord and Mafter have washed your feet , ye also ought to

wash one anothers feet. 15 For I have given you an example, that we fould do as I have done to you.

16 Verily, verily I fay unto your The fervant is not greater then his lord, neither he that is fent, greater then he that

fent him. 17 If ye know these things, happy are

ye if ye do thein.
18 ¶ I fpeak not of you all , I know whom I have thosen abut that the feripture may be fulfilled. He that eateth bread with me hath lift up his heel against me.

19 Now I tell you before it comesthat when it is come to paffeye may believe that I am he.

20 Verily, verily I fay unto you, He that receiveth whomfoever I fend receiverh me : and he that receiverh me , reeciveth him that fent me,

HA4 21 When

21 When Jefes had thus faid , he was troubled in fpirit, and teftified, and faid, Verily verily I fay unto you, that one of you fhall betray m

22 Then the disciples looked one on anothers doubting of whom he ipake

23 Now there was leaning on Jefus

24 Simon Perer therefore beckened 40 him, that he hould ask who it should be

of whom he fpake.

25 He then lying on Jefus breft, faith anto him, Lord, who is it? 26 Jefus answered, He it is to whom I hall give a fop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the fop he gave

It to Judas Iscariot the fon of Simon 27 And after the fop, Satan entered in-

thou doeft, do quickly.

28 Non no man at the table knew for what intent he fpake this unto him.

29 For fome of them thought, because Judas had the bag that Jefus had faid unto him. Buy those things that we have need of against the feast or that he should give fomething to the poor.

30 He then having received the fop.

went immediately out : and it was night.

31 Therefore when he for of man glo-lefus faid, Now is the Son of man glo-

jews 1ald, 1900 is the 300 it has gurified; and God is glorified in him.

32 If God be glorified in him; 6 God
hall alfo glorifie him in himfelf; and
hall fraightway glorifie him.

32 Little children-yet a little while I
sar with you. Ye firstl feek me, and as I
sai unto the lews, Whither I go-ye can-

ot come : fo now I fa; to you.

34 A new commandment I give unto

ou. That ye love one another as I have loved youthat ye alfo love one another. 35 By this fall all men know, that ye

are my distiples, if ye have love one to mother. 36 ¶ Simon Peter faid unto him, Lords whither goed thou? Jefus answer-ad him, Whither I gothou canft net fol-low me now: but thou failt follow me afterwards.

37 Peter faid unto him. Lord, why kannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy fake. 38 Jefus answered him, Wilt thou lay

down thy life for my fake? Verily, vegily I fay unto thee , the cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

C H A P. XIIII.

Christ comforts his disciples: 6 He is
the Way, the Truth, and Life, 16 premises the holy Ghost, 27 and leaves his peace with them.

Et not your heart be troubled : ye beleeve in God beleeve alfo in me. 2 In my Fathers house are many man-fions; if it were not so, I would have cold you; I go to prepare a place for

3 And if I go and paspare a place for you. I will come again, and receive you ante my felf, that where I am, there ye may be alfo.

And whither I go, ye know, and the way ye know.

5 Thomas faith unto him. Lord, we know not whither thou goeft : and how can we know the way ?

6 Jefus faith unto him. I am the Way, and the Truthand the Life : no man co-meth unto the Father, but by me.

7 If ye had known meye should have known my Father alfo : and from benceforth ye know him, and have feen him.

Philip faith unto him. Lord, fhew us the Father, and it fufficeth us.

fo long time with you, and yet hall thou not known me-Philip ! He that hath feen me, bath feen the Father ; and how fayeft thou then. Shew us the Father !

10 Beleevest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me ! The words that I fpeak unto you. I fpeak not of my felf : but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doth the works,

II Beleeve mei that I am in the Father, and the Father in me : or elfe be-

leeve me for the very works fake, 12 Verily verily I fay unto you . He that believeth on me the works that I do fall he do alfo , and greater works then thefe shall he do, because I go unto my

13. And what foever ye Grall afk in my Name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye hall ask any thing in my
Name. I will do it.

15 TIf ye love me , keep my commandments 16 And I will pray the Father, and I

hall give you another Comforter, that be may abide with you for ever, Even the Spirit of truth-whom the porld cannot receive , because it feeth him not , neither knoweth him : but ye know him, for he dwelleth with you and

sall be in you. 18 I will not leave you comfortleffe

I will come to you. feeth me no more but ye fee me : because

I live ye hall live also 20 At that day ye hall know that I am in my Father, & you in me, and I in you, 21 He that hath my commandments and keepeth them , he it is that loveth

me : and he that loveth me, fhall be loved of my Fathers and I will love him and will manifelt my felf to him 22 Judas Gith unto him (not Ifcariot) Lord , how is it that thou wilt manifest

thy felf upto us, and not unro the world! 23 Jefus answered and faid unto hims If a man love me, he will keep my words : and my Father will love him and we will come unto him, and mate our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not , keepeth not my fayings, and the word which you hear, is not mine, but the Fathers which

25 These things have I spoken unto you being yet present with you. 26 Eur the Comforter which is the ho-

ly Ghoft, whom the Father will fend in my Name, he Gall teach you all things and bring all things to your remem-brance, whatfoever I have faid anto you 27 Pens

2 giv giv 2 Ig

9

the 2 COR paff Jefus faith unto kim . Have I been wit con 3 I ie

arif

27

ħ

21

I fruit that may White 4 bran

it ab

excep

beth fame With 6 forth men fire's abide

and i e be difciy 1 lov 10 fail : kept abide

11 nd th 12 love e 13 his c friend 14 Exct. I

15 1 for th lord d lle ro Father 15

chosen hould pur f 27 Peace I leave with yourmy peace I ever ye shall ask of the Father in my give unto your not as the world giveth. Name he may give it you. give I unto you : let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how I faid unto you. I go away, and come again unto you. If loved meye would rejoyce, because I faid . I go unto the Father : for my Fa-

ther is greater then I. 29 And now I have told you before it come to paste, that when it is come to

paffe, ye might beleeve.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh- and hath nothing in me
31 But that the world may know that

Lieve the Father : and as the Father give me commandment, even fo I do :

arife let us go hence HAP.

1 The confolation and mutual love be-tween Chriff and his members, under the parable of the vine. 18 A comfort in persecution.

Am the true vine, and my Father is

the hulbandman :

2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruits he taketh away : and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

Now ye are clean through the word

which I have fooken unro you.

4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the it abide in the vine : no more can yes except ye abide in me.

I am the vine, ye are the branches : be that abideth in me, and I in him, the fame bringeth forth much fruit : for

without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in meshe is cast forth as a branch, and is withered, and

men gather therm, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned; If ye abide in me , and my words

bide in you, we shall ask what we wills and it first be done unto you. 8 Herein is my Father glorified, that

e bear much fruit, fo fall ye be my

disciples. 9 As the Father bath loved me fo have I loved you : continue ye in my love.

10 If ye keep my commandments, ye hall abide in my love - even as I have ept my Fathers commandments, and shide in his love.

II These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

12 This is my commandments that ye love one another, as I have loved you. 13 Greater love hath no man then this that a man lay down his life for his

14 Ye are my friends if ye do what fo-

trer I command your for the fervant knoweth nor whar his lord doth-but I have called you friends : for all things that I have heard of my Father. I have made known unto you.

16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have hefen you, and ordained you, that you hould go and bring forth fruit; and that our fruit hould remain; the whatfo-

17 These things I command you that ye love one another.

18 If the world hate you we know that it hated me before it hated you

19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world , therefore the world

hateth you. 20 Remember the word that I faid unto you. The fervant is not greater then the lord : if they have perfecuted men

they will also persecute you: if they have kept my faying they wil keep yours alfo. 21 But all thefe things will they do unto you for my Names fake, because

they know not him that fent me. 22 If I had not come and spoken um themsthey had not had fin : but now they

have no cloak for their fin. 23 He that hateth me, hateth my Fa-

ther also

24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did , they had not had fin : but now have they both feen, and hated both me and my Father.

25 But this cometh to paffe, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a caufe,

26 But when the Comforter is cemes whom I will fend unto you from the Father, even the spirit of truth-which proceedeth from the Father, he hall tellifie of me.

27. And ye also hall bear witnesse, beginning

CHAP. XVI. tribulation by his promifer 23 affaring their prayers to be acceptable. 33 Pened in Chrift

Here things have I spoken unro yous that ye mould not be offended

They shall put you out of the fynagogues : yea, the time cometh-that whooever killeth you, will think that he doth God tervice.

And thefe things will they do unro you-because they have not known the Father nor me.

4 But thefe things have I told your that when the time hall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And their things I faid not unto you at the beginning because I was with you.

5 - But nov I go my way to him that fent me, and none of you aftern me,

Whither goeff thou? & But because I have faid these things. 7 Negertheleffe, I tell your heart.

ir is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you : but if I depart, I' will fend him unto you

8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of tinand of rightcoufneffer and of judgement.

9 Of fine because they believe not n me

10 Of righteoufneffe, beesufe I go to my Father, and ye fee me no more.

H.h S.

M. OF

- WE hom

Ways 1 (0 havs ence

m. thew been thou feen

fayelt in in The k net eileth

e Fa-

fe be-Ido s then o my

Lither n my comnd be

in my

that m the feeth ut ye un and

tieffe,

world ccaule Iam n you nents oveth

be loe him ariot) anifest orld hims p my him

mate cepeth ch you y. hick unte

he hand in hings

mema Peace

1

2

for

thre

Fat

2110

may 2

me

be €

**8**121

WOT

haft

thou

amb

tho:

bife

108

and

me.

Na

whe

the

ti

h

V

OVE

into

kner

fort

men

and

tern

that

and

rech

lud:

with

ther

fell

feck

I an

g0 t

veft

10

dres

vani

Vani

11

fwor

Ent

204

bom

13

he u

1626

13

5

20

2

2

23

BI Of judgement, became the prince of this world is judged.

12 I have yet many things to fay unto your but ye cannot bear them now :

13 Howbeit, when he, the Spirit of truth is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself: but what soever he shall hear, that shall he fpeaks he will flew you things to come. 14 He fhall glorifie me for he fhali re-

ceive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. 15 All things that the Father hath, are mine : therefore faid I that he hall take

of mine, and fhail fhew it unto you 16 A little while, and ye shall not fee me : and again , A little while, and ye fall fee me : because I po to the Father.

17 Then faid fome of his difciples among themselves. What is this that he faith unto us, A little while, & ye fhal not fee me : and again, A little while, and ye fhal fee me and Becaufe I go the Father

18 They faid therefore, What is this shar he faith, A little while ! we cannot

what he faith.

19 Now lefus knew that they were defirous to afk him, and faid unto them, Do ye enquire among your felves of that I faid, A little while and ye hall not fee me : and again , A little while, and ye Call fee me

20 Verily, verily I fay unto you that the mall weep and lament, but the world hall rejoyce : and ye hall be forrowfull, but your forrow hall be turned into joy.

21 A woman-when the is in travell-hath forrow, because her hour is come : but affoon as the is delivered of the childe, the remembreth no more the anguith-for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have forrow : but I will fee you again, and your heart shall rejoyce, and your joy no man

asketh from you.

23 And in that day ye shall ask me nothing : Verily , verily I fay unto your Whatfoever ye shall ask the Father in my Name, he will give it you.

24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in

my Name : afk-and ye hall receive, that

your joy may be full.

25 Thefe things have I fpoken unto you in proverbs : the time cometh, when I hal no more speak unto you in proverhebut I shal shew you plainly of the Father. 26 At that day ye shal ask in my Name, and I fay not unto your that I will pray the Father for you :

27 For the Father himfelf loveth youbecause ye have loved me, and have be-

leeved that I came out from God. 28 I came forth from the Father, and an come into the world : again, I leave

the world, and go to the Father. 29 His disciples faid unto him , Lo, now freakeft thou plainly , and fpeakeft

no proverb

Now are we fare that thou knowest all things, and needeft not that any man should afk thee : by this we beleeve that thou camed forth from God.

31 Jefus answered them , Do ye now

32 Behold, the hour cometh, year is and come, that ye that he feattered; eve-

ry man to his own , and thall leave me alone : and yer I am not alone , because the Father is with me.

33 Thefe things I have fpoken unto your that in me ye might have peace, in the world ye hall have tribulation ; but be of good chear, I have overcome the world, C H A P. XVII.

Christ prageth to his Father to glorifie him. 6 to preferve his apostles, 11 in unity, 17 and truth: 20 To glorifie them, Orc.

Hele words fpake Jefus, and lift up his eyes to heaven and faid. Father, the hour is come, glorifie thy Son that thy Son also may glorifie thee.

As thou halt given him power over

all fleft, that he mould give eternal life to as many as thou haft given him.

And this is life eternally that they might k ow thee the onely true God and Jefus Chrift whom thou haft fent

4 I have glorified thee on the earth I have finished the work which thou gavelt me to do.

5 And now-O Father-glorific thou me with thise own felf-with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

6 I have manifefted thy Name unto world : thine they were, and thou gavelt them me, and they have kept thy word.

Now they have known that all things whatfeever thou haft given me, are of

For I have given unto them the words which thou gaveft me, and they have received them. & have known furely that I came out from thee, and they have beleeved that thou didft fend me.

I pray for them. I pray not for the world; but for them which thou half given me for they are thine.

10 And all mine are thines and thing are mine ; and I am glorified in them.

II And now I am no more in the world, but thefe are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father-keep through thise own Name those whom thou his given me that they may be one as we are.

12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy Name : thoft that thou gavest me. I have kept, & none that the Gripture might be fulfiled.

13 And now come I to thee and their

things I fpeak in Sworld that they might

have my joy fulfilled in themselves. 14 I have given them thy word, and the world hath hated them, because the are not of the world even as I am not d the world.

15. I pray not that thou fouldeft tait them out of the world , but that their shouldest keep them from the evil.

16 They are not of the world, cres as I am not of the world.

17 Sandiffe them through thy trult thy word is truth.

18 As thou kaft fent me into tit world, even fo have I alfo fent them in to the world.

19 And for their fakes I fandifie m felf; that they also might be sandised through the truth.

30 Neither

20 Neither pray I for thefe alone, but for them alfo which shall beleeve on me

through their word :

ih.

e me

ecause

O yeur

in the

be of

orld.

lorifie

II in

lorifie

ifr up

athers

to that

1970

Il life

t they

d-and

arth I

gavelt

ou me

which

of the

gaveft ord.

chinge

are of

m the

d they

n fure-

d they

me. for the

to haft

eline

in the

and I

rough

u haft

4C 3RL

in the

: thoie

none

ition:

might

. and

fe they

not of

ft enie

thoi 1

CYCS

enahe

to tie

em in-

Se tur

difiel

cithat

d. d theft

25.

hem.

¥49. e unto

21 That they all may be one, as thous Father art in me, and I in thee, that they alfo may be one in us : that the world may believe that thou haft fear me.

22 And the glory which theu gavest me, I have given them : that they may

be oneseven as we are ones

23 I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one, and that the world may know \$ thou haft fent me and hilt loved them, as thou hast loved me.

24 Father, I will that they also whom thou baft given me, be with me where I amsthat they may behold my glory which hou hall given me : for thou lovedit me

before the foundation of the world. 25 O righteous Fathersthe world hath not known thee : but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast fent me.

26 And I have declared unto them thy Name, and will declare it : that the love wherewith thou hast loved me, may be in

warren'n thou and roved me, may be in them and I in them.

C H A P. XVIII.

1 Julus berave b Christ 1: 12 He is taken and led to Annus and Caiaphass 15 Pe-tre denieth bim: 19 He is examined before Cataphas, 28 and arraigned before Pilate.

W Hen Je fus had fpoken the fewords, he went forth with his disciples oversbrook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered & his disciples.

2 And Judas also which betrayed hims knew the place : for Jefus oft-times re-

foned thither with his disciples. 3 Judas then having received a band of men, and officers from the chief priests and Pharifees, cometh thither with lan-

terns, and torches, and weapons. 4 Jefus therefore, knowing all things that hould come upon him, went forth, and faid unto them. Whom feek ye !

They answered him, Jesus of Nazamh. Jefus faith unto them I am he. And Judas also which betrayed him , flood with them.

6 Affoon then as he had faid unto them. I am he, they went backward, and

fell to the ground

7 Then asked he them again . Whom feek ye! And they faid-Jefus of Nazareth. 8 Jefus answered, I have told you that I am he : if therefore ye feek medet thefe go their way :

9 That the faying might be fulfilled, which he fpake, Of them which thou ga-

vest meshave I lost none

to Then Simon Peter-having a fword, drew it, and imote the high priests fervant, and cut off his right ear : the fervants name was Malchu

11 Then faid Jefus unto Peters Put up thy word into the heath : the cup which my Enther hath given me, thal I not drink it?

12 Then the band, and the captains and officers of the Jews, took Jefus, and bound him

13 And led him away to Annas first (for he was father in law to Caiaphas ) which was the high priest that fame yeer.

14 Now Caraphas was he which gave counfell to the Jewsithat it was expedient that one man hould die for the people.

and fo did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jefus into the palace of the high prieft.

16 But Peter flood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high pricit, and fpake unto her that kept the door, and brought

17 Then faith the damfell that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of

this man disciples ? He faithal am not. 18 And the fervants and officers flood there, who had made a fire of coals (for it was cold ) and they warmed themselves a and Peter flood with them, and warmed himself

19 The high priest then asked Jesus. of his disciples and of his dostrine.

20 Jesus answered him. I spake openly to the world: I ever taught in the lyna-gogue, and in the temple, whither the leves alwayes refort, and in fecret have

I faid nothing: 21 Why afkelt thou me ? Afk them. which heard me what I have faid unto

them : beholdsthey know what I faid.
22 And when he had thus fpoken : one of the officers which flood by froke Je-fus with the palm of his hand-faying-An-

fwereft thou the high prieft fo 23 Jefus answered him If I have spoken evil bear witneffe of the evil : but if

wellswhy fmiteft thou me 24 Now Annas had fent him bound un-

to Calaphas the high pricit.
25 And Simon Peter flood and warmed himfelf : they faid therefore unto him; Art not thou also one of his disciples ?

He denied it and faid I am not. 26 One of the fervants of the high prieft ( being his kinfman whose ear Peter cut off,) faith, Did not I fee thee in the garden with him ?

27 Peter then denied again, and imme-

diately the cock crew.
28 Then led they Jefus from Caiaphas

unto the hall of judgement & it was carly, and they themselves went not into the judgement hal-left they fhould be defiled: but that they might ear the paffeover.

29 Pilate then went out uaco themand. faid, What accufation bring you against

this man !

30 They answered and faid unto him; If he were not a malefactour, we would: not have delivered him up unto thee

31 Then faid Pilate unto them. Take ye him, and judge him according to, your law. The lews therefore faid unto him . It is not lawfull for us to put any.

man to death : 32 That the faying of Jefus might be fulfilled, which he spakes figuifying what.

death he mould die. 33 Then Pilate entered into the judgement half rain, and called Jefus, and faid.

unto him. Art thou the king of the lews ? thing of thy f. if ? or did others tell c thee of me !

Hh 6-

81

al.

7

thi

CH

ch

BC

the

7

day

fier

Sin

The

the

they

ethe

othe

in i

he n

ing

feer

head

Wrag

feipl and

feripe

the d

6

35 Pilate answered. Am I a Jew ? thine wn parion and the chief priefts have delivered thee unto me: what haft thou

35 Jefus answered. My kingdom is not of this world:if my kingdom were of this worldsthen would my fervants fightsthat I should not be delivered to the Jews : but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore faid unto him-Art thou a king then ! Jefus answered, Thou Gyeft that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I hould bear wirnes unto the truth:every one that is of the truth; heareth my voice.

38 Pilate faith unto him, What is truth? And when he had faid this , he went out again unto the Jews, and faith unto them,

I finde in him no fault at all

39 But ye have a cuftom that I fhould release unto you one at the passeover : will ye therefore that I release unto you the king of the Jews?

40 Then cried they all again, faying,
Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barab-

bas was a robber.

CHAP. XIX.

a Christ scourged, erowned, and beaten: 4 Pilate is defirous to release him: 33 They cast lost for his garment: 26 He commendeth his mother unto John. Hen Pilate therefore took Jesus, and

feourged kim

2 And the fouldiers platted a crown of thorns and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe.

3 And faid, Hail, king of the Jews: and

they fmote him with their hands.

Pilate therefore went forth again, and faith unto them Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I finde no fault in him.

Then came Jefus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe: and Pilate faith unto them. Behold the man.

6 When the chief priefts therefore and officers faw him, they cried out, faying) Crucifie him, crucifie him. Pilate faith moto them. Take ye him and crucifie him: for I finde no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die be-

caufe he made himfelf the Son of God.
8 When Pilate therefore heard that faying he was the more atraid,

And went again into the judgement And went again unto lefus. Whence art thou? But lefus gave him no answer.

10 Then faith Pilare unto him Speakeft thou not unto me ! knowest thou not that I have power to crucifie thee , and have power to release thee ?

11 Jefus answered, Thou coulded have no power at all against mesexcept it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee, bath the greater

13 And from thenceforth Pilate fought to release him : but the Jews cried out, feying, If thou let this man go, thou art himfelf a king-fpeaketh againft Cefar.
13 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that

down in the judgement feat , in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha

14 And it was the preparation of the affeover and about the first hour and he faith unto the Jews Behold your King.

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucifie him. Pilate faith The chief priefts answered, We have no king but Cefar.

15 Then delivered he him therefore mto them to be crucified : and they took

Jefus-and led him away.

17 And he bearing his croffe, went forth into a place , called the place of a fcull-which is called in the Hebrews Golgotha :

18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either fide one, and

Jefus in the midft.

19 9 And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the croffe: and the writing was.
JESUSOFNAZARETH THE
EINGOFTHEJEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews:for the place where Jefus was crucified was nighto the city and it was written in Hebrewand Greek and Latine.

21 Then faid the chief priefts of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The king of the Jews : but that he faid, I am king of the Jews

22 Pilate answered. What I have written-I have written

23 Then the fouldiers , when they had crucified Jefus, took his garments, (and made four parts to every fouldier a part) and sife his coat : now the coat was without feam, woven from the top the-

24 They faid therefore among themfelves, Let not us rent it, but caft lots for it , whose it shall be e that the scripture might be fulfilled-which faith. They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the souldiers did.

25 T Now there flood by the croffe of Jefusihis mother, and his mothers fifter Mary the wife of Cleophas , and Mary

Magdalene

26 When Jesus therefore faw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he faith unto his mother, Weman-behold thy fon.

27 Then faith he to the difciple Behold thy mother. And from that hour that difeiple took her unto his own home

28 9 After this Jefus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the feripture might be fulfilled faith. I think. 29 Now there was fer a veffell full d

vineger : and they filled a fpunge with vineger, and put it upon hysop, and put it to his mouth. 30 When Jesus therefore had recei-

ved the vineger , he faid, It is finished, and he bowed his head, and gave up the

31 The Jews therefore, because it wa ot Cefars friend : whofoever maketh the preparation , that the bodies heald not remain upon the croffe on the fab-bath-day , ( for that fabbath-day was an thying , be brought Jefus forth , and fag high day ) beforght Printe that their less

might be broken, and that they might be

32 Then came the fouldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other

which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jefus, and
for that he was dead already, they brake
his legs.

34 But one of the fouldiers with a fpear pierced his fide, and forthwith came there out blood and water.

35 And he that faw it, bare record, and his record is true, and he knoweth that he faith true, that ye might believe.

36 For these things were done-that the stripure should be fulfilled; A bone of

him hall not be broken. 37 And again, another feripture faith. They shall look on him whom they

pierced.

38 ¶ And after this Joseph of Arimathea (being a disciple of Jesus but secretly for fear of the Jesus) besought Pilite-that he might take away the body of Jesus Pilare gave him leave the came

therefore and took the body, of Jesus, 39 And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrhe, and

aloes about an hundred pound meight.

40 Then took they the body of Jeius, and woond it in linen clothes, with the fpices, as the manner of the Jews is

41 Now in the place where he was trucified, there was a garden, and in the guden a new fepulche, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 There laid they Jefus therefore, because of the Jews preparation day, for

the sepulchre was night at hand,
CHAP. XX.

I Some come to the sepulchre. 3 ignorant of the resurrection. 11 Jesus appeareth to Mary, 19 and others.

The first day of the week cometh Many Magdalene early, when it was yet dark unto the sepulches, and seeth the

flone taken away from the fepulchre.

2 Then the runneth and cometh to Simon Peters and to the other difciple whom Jefus loved, and faith unro them. They have taken away the Lord out of the fepulchre, and we know not where

they have laid him.

3. Peter therefore went forth and that ether disc ple-and came to the fepulchre.

4. So they was held together, and the

4 So they ran both together, and the other difciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

5 And he flooping down, and looking in faw the linen clothes lying, yet went he nor in.

6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him and went into the fepulchre, and feeth the linen clothes lie;

7. And the napam that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothers but wrapped together in a place by it felf. 8 Then went in also that other di-

feiple, which came first to the sepulchres and he saw and believed 9 For as yet they knew not the

9 For as yet they knew not the fripture, that he must rife again from the dead,

10 Then the disciples went away again nto their own home.

11 ¶ But Mary flood without at the fepalchre, weeping: and as the wept, the flooped down, and looked into the fepulchre,

12 And feeth two angels in white, fitting, the one at the head and the other at the feet, where the body of Jefus had

layen:
13 And they fay unto hersWoman, why
weepeft thou i the faith anto them. Because they have taken away my Lord, and

I know not where they have laid him. 14And when the had thus faid the turned her felf back, and faw Jefus flanding, and

knew not that it was Jefus.

15 Jefus faith unto her, Woman, why
weepeft thou: whom feekeft thou? the
fuppoling him to be the gardiner, faith
unto him. Sit, if thou have born him
hence, tell me where thou half laid him,

and I will take him away.

16 Jefus faith unto her, Mary : the turned her felf, and faith unto him,

Rabbonts which is to fay. Mafter.

17 Jefus faith unto her-Touch me not 2:
for I am not yet afcended to my Fathers
but go to my brethren, and fay unto
them. I afcend unto my Fathers and your
Fathers and to my God, and your God.

Father and to my God, and your God.

18 Mary Magdalenc came and rold the
disciples that she had see a the Lord, and
that he had spoken these things unto her.

19 Then the fame day at evening, being the first day of the weeks when the doors were shutswhere the diskiples were affembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and shoot in the midit; and faith unso them Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so faid he showed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord.

21 Then faid Jefus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath feat me, even fo fend I you. 22 And when he bad faid this, he

22 And when he had faid this, he breathed on thems and faith unto thems. Receive ye the holy Ghost.

23 Whose soever sins ye reminthey are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

24 ¶ But Thomas, one of the twelves called Didymus, was not with them when lefus came.

25 The other disciples therefore faidunte him 4We have seen § Lord Bur he said unto them. Except I hall see in his hands the print of the tails, and put my singleiate the print of the nails, and thust my hand into his sides I will not beleeve.

26 ¶ And after eight dayes again his difciples were within and Thomas with them: then came Jefus, the doors being that, and flood in the midft, and faid, Peace be unto you.

27 Then faith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands, and reach hither thy hands and thrust it into my fide, and be not faithlesse, but beleeving.

28 And Thomas answered and faid unto-him, My Lord-and my God.

. 29 Jens fanh unto him. Thomas be-

caufa

the the the

2.

faith ng ? e no fore

of a Goltwo

Put VIES THE f the

write of the ng of ng of

they sents dier a at was p thothem-

partor my things

Mary Mary s mowhom

Behold hat dihat all hat the

thirft.
full of
with
nd put
receinitheds

it was should he febnes an

ir legs might cause thou hast feen me , thou hast be- him-Who art thou? knowing that it was leeved : bleffed are they that have not

feen, and yet have beleeved. 30 ¶ And many other figns truly did Jefas in the prefence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

31 But these are written that ye might beleeve that Jefus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that beleeving, ye might have

Life through his Name.

C H A P. XXI.

1 Christ appeareth to his disciples being a fithing : 12 He dineth with them, 18 and foretelleth Peter of his death.

A Frer thefe things Jefus hewed him-felf again to the disciples at the fea of Tiberias, and on this wife thewed he bimfelf.

There were together Simon Peters and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the fons of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples,

Simon Peter faith unto them I go a fifting. They fay unto him. We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a hip immediatly, and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jefus Rood on the fore : but the

disciples knew not that it was Jesus.
Then Jesus faith unto them. Children, have ye any meat ? They answered bint, No.

And he faid unto them Caft the net on the right fide of the fhip, and ye fhall finde. They call therefore and now they were not able to draw it, for the multi-

7 Therefore that diciple whom Jefus loved, faith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fifters coat mto him, (for he was naked) and did caft himfelf into the fea.

And the other disciples came in a Little thip ( for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits)

dragging the net with fiftes. Alloon then as they were come to land, they faw a fire of coals there, and

64 laid thereon, and bread. 10 Jefus faith unto them, Bring of the

6th which ye have now caught 11 Simon Peter went up and drew the net to land full of great fiftee an hundred and fifty and three; and for all there were fo many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jefus faith unto them, Come and dine. And none of the disciples durft afk the Lord.

1? Jefus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them and 6th likewife.

14 This is now the third time that fe-fus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was rifen from the dead

15 9 So when they bad dined, Jefue to Simon Peter, Simon, fon of Jonas-lovest thou me more then these!He faith unto him, Year Lord, thou knowed that I love thee. He faith unto him, Feed my lambs.

16 He faith to him again the fecond time, Simon, fon of Jonas, lovest theu me ! He faith unto him, Year Lordsthou knowett that I love thee. He faith unto

him. Feed my feep. Simon, fon of Jonas, loveft thou me? Perer was grieved, because he said unto him the third time, Lovelt thou me! And he faid unto him. Lord, thou knowed all things, then knowest that I love thee, Jefus faith unto him, Feed my theep

18 Verily verily I fay unto thee When thou wast young, thou girdeds thy felf, and walkedst whither thou wouldest but when thou shalt be olds thou shalt stretch forth thy hands & another shall gird thees and carry thee whither thou wouldest not,

19 This spake her fignifying by what death he should glorifie God. And when he had spoken this, he faith unto him,

di

of

60

Wi

an

m

bo

Bef

101

kad

Wil

hea

and 19

ler

it c

ma

and

21

\$0m

Lon

22

BIRK C

fren

witn

calle

and

24

Lon

PR Cn chof

23

20 pfa]

1

Follow me.

20 Then Peter surning about, feeth the disciple whom Jesus loved, followings which also leaned on his breft at suppers and faid, Lord, which is he that betrayeth

21 Peter feeing him, faith to Jefus Lord, and what shall this man do

22 Jefns faith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to theef Follow thou me. 23 Then went this faying abroad among

the brethren that that disciple hould not die : yet Jesus faid not unto him. He shall not die ; but. If I will that he tary till I come, what is that to thee !

24 This is the disciple which testiseth. of thefe things, and wrote thefe things and we know that his testimony is true.

25 And there are also many other things which Jesus did the which if they hould be written every one, I suppose that even the world it felf could not contain the books that mould be written. Amen.

## TTHE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

CHAP. 1 A repetition of part of Christs bistory after his passion: 9 Of his ascention, apostles giving themselves prayer . the place of Jadas.

former treatife have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach.

2 Untill the day in which he was taken up, after that he through ments unto the apostles, whom he had chosen

To whom also he sewed himself alive after his passion, by many infallible proofs, being seen of them fourty dayers and speaking of the things pertaining to

the kingdom of God: 4 And being affembled together with them-commanded them that they should not depart from Jerufalem, but wait for the promife of the Father, which faith her ye have heard of me.

5 For John truly baptized with water

but ye shall be baptized with the holy Ghoft not many dayes hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, faying, Lord wilt thou at this time reftore again the

kingdom to Ifrael ? And he faid unto them. It is not for you to know the times or \$feafons which

the Father hath put in his own power. 8 But ye shall receive power, after that the hely Ghoth is come upon your and ye hall be witneffes unto me, both in Jerufalemand in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermoft part of the earth. 9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their fight.
10 And while they looked ftedfally to-

ward heaven as he went up, beholds two men flood by them in white apparells 11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why fland ye gazing up into heaven? this fame Jefus, which is taken up from you

into heaven-shall fo come in like manner as ye have feen him go into heaven. iz Then returned they unto Jerufalem from the mount, called Olivet, which is

from ferufalem a fabbath-dayes journey. 13 And when they were come in-the reat up into an upper room, where abode both Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew Philip and Thomas, Bartholomew and Matthew, James the fon of Alpheus, and Simon Zeletes and Judas the brother

These all continued with one accord in prayer and fupplication, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jefus,

and with his brethren. 15 9 And in those daves Peter flood up in the mids of the disciples, and said, the number of names together were a-

bout an hundred and twenty)
16 Men and brethren, this feripture must need; have been fulfilled, which the holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jefus.

17 For he was numbered with us, and

had obtained part of this ministery. 18 Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity, and falling headlong, he burst assumer in the mids, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem, insomuch as that field is called, in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to fay, the field of blood

20 For it is written in the book of and let no man dwell therein: and his rick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the

Lord Jefus went in and out among us-22 Beginning from § baptisme of Johns areo that same day that he was taken up frem us, must one be ordained to be a

witnesse with us of his refurredion 23 And they appointed two Joseph called Barfabas, who was firnamed Juffus, and Marthias.

24 And they prayed, and faid, Thou Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, they who; her of thefe two thou haft cholem

25 That he may take part of this miniftery and apostleship from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave forth their lots, and the let fell upon Matthias, and he was

numbered with the eleven apostles,

C H A P. 11.

1 The apostles filled with the holy Chosts and Speaking divers languages, are admired by some and derided by others. 37 Peter laptizeth a great number that were converted.

Nd when the day of Pentecoft was A fully come, they were all with one

accord in one place. 2 And fuddenly there came a found

from heaven , as of a rushing mighty winde, and it filled all the house where they were fitting. And there appeared unto them clo-

ven tongues, like as of fire, and it fat upon each of them. 4 And they were all filled with the ho-

ly Ghost, and began to speak with other tonguesas & fpirit gave them utterance.

And there were dwelling at Jerufalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven

6 Now when this was noised abroads the multitude came together, and were confounded because that every man heard them fpeak in his own language.

And they were all amazed and marvelled, faying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak, Galileans ?

8 And how hear we every man in our wn tongue, wherein we were born ?

9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamires and the dwellers in Melopotamia and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and

10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya, about Cyrene, and frangers of Rome, Jews and profelytes,

11 Cretes, and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderfull works of God. 12 And they were all amazed, and were

in doubt, faying one to another, What meaneth this ! 13 Others mocking, faid, Thefe men

14 9 But Peter standing up with the eleven, lift up his voice, and faid unco them, Ye men of ludea, and all ye that dwell at Jerufalem, be this known unto. you and hearken to my words :

15 For thefe are not drunken , as yes fuppole, feeing it is but the third hour

of the day.

16 But this is that which was fpoken.

by the prophet loel,
17 And it shall come to passe in the last dayes, (faith God) I will pour out of my spirit upon all fieth: and your sons and your daughters thall propheties and your young men hall fee visions, and your old men shall dream dreams :

18 And on my fervants, and on my hand-maideas, I will pour out in those dayes of my spirit, & they shal prophesies 19 And I will shew wonders in heaven

bove and fignes in the earth beneath a blood, and fire, and vapour of Imoak

20 The

ad, fter

Vi28

efue of ne A eed

and hou hou mie

me, ne ! nro And

à all hen

felf, but etch hee,

not. what when him,

the ings peri yeth

efusy chat

theet nong not n He

Larry fieth. ings erue.

they pole CORtten.

e had mfelf Hible layes ngio

with hould. it for faith

Water

8

€

b

8

fr

wi

til

wh

ali

beg

rai

unt

who

23

fou

61

Eur

as h

thei

20

and

with And

the e

ap h

in tu

his i

Pi

1e

80 Ã

2 1

peopl

refur

3 ue el

it was

4 H

the w

the m

rows !

kriber

6 A

Phas. 8 SE WET

Bett !

5 /

26

20 The fun shall be turned into dark-Beffes the moon into bloodsbefore that great and notable day of the Lord come, 21 And it fhall come to passe, that whosever shall call on the Name of the

Lordshall be faved.

22 Ye men of Ifrael, hear thefe words, lefus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you, by miracles, wonders, and fignes, which God did by him in the midft of youras ye your felves alfo know:

23 Him. being delivered by the determinare counfell, and foreknowledge of God-ve have taken, and by wicked hands

have crucified and flain :

24 Whom God harh raifed up, having loofed the pains of death, because it was nor possible that he should be holden of it. 25 For David speaketh concerning my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved,

26 Therefore did my heart rejoyce, and my tongue was glad : moreover alfo, my fiefs faall reft in hope,

27 Becaufe thou wilt not leave my fonl in hell , neither wilt thou fuffer thine

al Thou halt made known to me the

saves of life, thou halt make me full of Joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren , let me freely the is both dead and buried, and his fepulchre is with us unto this day :

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had fworn with an outh to him that of the fruit of his loyns, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to fit on his throne :

I He feeing this before, fpake of the refurredion of Christ, that his foul was not left in hell , neither his fieft did fee

corruption.
22 This Jefus hath God raifed up,

whereof we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of The Father the promise of the holy Ghoft, he bach hed forth this, which ye now fee and hear

34 For David is not ascended into the eavens, but he faith himfelf. The Lord faid unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right

35 Untill I make thy foes thy footRool. 6 Therefore let all the house of Israel know affuredly, that God hath made that fame Jefus, whom ye have crucified; both Lord and Chrift.

37 T Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and faid unro Perers and to the reft of the apostles,

Men and brethren, what shall we do?
38 Then Peter faid unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the Name of Jesus Chaift, for the remission of fine, and ye hall receive the gift of the holy Ghoft.

39 For the promise is unto you and to your children, and to all that are afar off, ven as many as \$ Lord our God hal tall

40 And with many other words did e teftifier and exhort, faying, Save your River from this untoward generation,

41 Then they that gladly received his word, were baptized : and the fame day there were added unto them about three thousand fouls.

42 And they continued fledfafily in the spoftles doftring and fellowfhip and in breaking of bread, and in prayers

43 And fear came upon every foul; and many wonders and fignes were done by the apostles.

44 And all that beleeved were together, and had all things common

45 And fold their poffessions and goods , and parted them to all men as every man had need.

46 And they continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did ear their meat with gladnesse, and singlenesse of heart,

47 Praifing God, and having favour with with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily fuch as should be faved.

CHAP. III. 1 Peter and John going to the temples

reftore a lame man to his feet, 12 profelle the cure to be done by Gods gowers and not by them. TOw Peter and John went up toge-

ther into the temple at the hour of prayersteing the ninth hour.

And a certain man , Jame from his mothers womb was carried , whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple, which is called Beautifull, to ask aims of them that entered into the temple

Who feeing Peter and John about

to go into the temple-afked an aims.

4 And Peter fattening his eyes upon him, with John faid, Look on us.

And he gave heed unto them , experting to receive formething of them.
6 Then Peter faid , Silver and gold have I none; but fuch as I have give I

thee : in the Name of Jefus Christ of Nazareth rife up and walk And he took him by the right hands and lift him up : and immediatly his

feet and ancie bones received ftrength. 8 And he lesping up stood and walkeds and entered with them into the temple, walking and leaping and praifing God

9 And all the people faw him walking, and prafing God.

10 And they knew that it was he which fat for aims at the beautifull gare of the remple : and they were filled with wor der and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

II And as the lame man which was healed, held Peter and John , all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomons greatly wondering.

fwered unto the people. Ye men of I frach why marvell ye at this? or why look ye fo earneftly on us, as though by our own power, or holineffe we had made this man to walk

13 The God of Abraham and of Issue and of Jacobshe God of our fathers hall glorified his Son Jefus , whom ye delivered up; and denied him in the pre-fence of Pilare, when he was determined to let him go.

14 Bu

14 But ye denied the holy One, and the Juft, and defired a murderer to be granted unto you;

Is And killed the prince of life, whom God harh raifed from the dead, whereof

we are witneffes.

ved

ame

Juod

in

and

oul :

one

.990

and

1 35

000

read

near

rii.

out

.erd

ould

ples

pro-

70679

oge-

NO YE

his

they

hem

bour

pon

ex-

ve I

Na

and.

his

ked,

ple,

ing

hich the

600

had

heal-

ople tiat

2 80-

rach

k ye

chis

£33C1

hub deli-

pre-

En

th.

u. gold

16 And his Namesthrough faith in his Name-hath made this man Arong-whom yefee and know : yea, the faith which is by him, hath given him this perfect

foundnesse in the presence of you all. through ignorance ye did it, as did also

your rulers.

18 But those things which God before had hewed by the mouth of all his pro-phers, that Christ should fuffer, he harh fo fulfilled.

19 9 Repent ve therefore, and be converted that your fins may be bletted out. when the times of refreshing shall come from the prefence of the Lord.

20 And he shall fend Jefus Christ , which before was preached unto you :

11 Whom the heaven must receive untill the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets fince the world

22 For Mofes tru'y faid unto the fathereA propher hall the Lord your God mife up unto you of your brethren. like unto me ; him fall ye hear in all things, what foever he fall fay unto you.

23 And it shall come to passe that every oul which will not hear that prophets hall be deftroyed from among & people.

24 Year and all the prophets from Saas have spoken-have likewise foregold of these dayes.

25 Ve are the children of the prophets and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, faying unto Abraham, And in thy feed shall all the kinreds of

the earth be bleffed, 26 lleto you first, God having raifed phis Son Jefus, fent him to bleffe you. in turning away every one of you from

his iniquities.

CHAP. IIII.

The rulers of the Ferres offended with Peter and John-examine them. 8 Peters boldnesse: 13 they are commanded not to preach in Christs Name: 23 whereugon the church prayeth.

And as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the imple and & Sadduces came upon them. 2 Being grieved that they taught the seople, and preached thorough Jeius the

efurredion from the dead. And they laid hands on them, and

them in hold unto the next day : for

it was now eventide. 4 Howbeit-many of them which heard the word, beleeved, and the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 And it came to paffe on the morow, that their rulers, and elders, and

6 And Annas the high prick and Caiaphase Johnsand Alexander and as many as were of the kinred of the high priests the Entered together at Jenualem.

And when they had for them in the what name have you done this?

8 Then Peter filled with the holy Ghost faid unto them. Ye rulers of the

people and elders of Ifraels

If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the imporent man-by

what means he is made whole, 10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Ifrael, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth-whom ye cruci-fied, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man fland here before you whole.

It This is the frone which was fer at nought of you builders, which is become

the head of the corner.

12 Neither is there falvation in say others for there is none other name un der heaven given among men, whereby we mull be faved.

13 Now when they faw the boldneffe of Peter & John, and perceived that they were un!earned, and ignorant men, they marvelled, and the took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jefus

14 And beholding the man which was healed flanding with them, they could

healed standing against it. them to go alide out of the councellahey conferred among themselves

16 Saying: What thall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle bath been done by them. Is manifest to all them that dwell in Jerufalem, and we cannot deny it.

17 But that it spread no farther among the people-let us ftraitly threaten them that they freak henceforth to no man in this Name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at alls nor teach in the Name of Jesus.

19 But Perer and John answered and faid unto them. Whether it be right in the fight of God, to hearken unto you more then unto God, judge ye.

20 For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.

21 So when they had further threatened them they let them go. finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people : for all men glorified God

for that which was done. 22 For the man was above fourty yeers olds on whom this miracle of healing

23 And being ler go they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had faid unto them

24 And when they heard that, they hife up their voice to God with one accord, and faid. Lord, thou art God, which had made heaven and earth, and the fea, and all that in them is;

25 Who by the month of thy fervant David haft faid, Why did \$ heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things ?

26 The kings of the earth flood up.

and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ. 27 For of a truth against thy holy childe lefua

Jer to

file

øbi

Jef

ric

for

giv

thir

fias

con

do

all

the

Ifr

inte

The

bod

Aous

Was

Wer

Gal

dre

alfo

obe

from

if el

thro figh

40

they

ther

300

then

4

fenc

wer

his

PWC

pres

17

11

ther

agai

Wer

tude

It is

Ker

BIE

full

we s

3

Jesus, whom thou hast anointed both Herod and Pontius Pilate, which the Gentiles, and the people of Israel were ga-

Micred together, 28 For to do whatfoever thy hand and thy counfel determined before to be done

29 And now Lord behold their threatnings and grant unto the fervants & with all boldnefferhee may speak the words

30 By firetching forth thine hand to beal and that fignes and wonders may be done by \$ Name of thy holy childe Jefus. 31 ¶ And when they had prayed, the

place was haken where they were affembled together, and they were all filled with the holy Ghoft, and they fpake the word of God with boldnesse.

32 And the multitude of them that beleeved, were of one heart, and of one foul:neither faid any of them that ought of the things which he poffeffed, was his wan, but they had all things common.

33 And with great power gave the apottles wienesse of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus, and great grace was upon them all

34 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessed fours of lands, or houses, fold them, and brought the prices of the things that were fold.

35 And laid them down at the apoftles feet: and diffribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

36 And lofes, who by the apoftles was firmamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted. The fon of confolation) a Levite, and of the countrey of Cyprus, 37 Having land, fold it, and brought the months of the country o

the money & laid it at the apollies feet.

6, 10 Ananias and Sapphira full down deal. 12 The apollies work many miracles: 17 They are imprisoned 19 and delivered by an angel. 33 Gamaliel keepeth them from kiling.

Bur a certain man, named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, fold a pof-

2 And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privie to it and brought a certain part, & laid it at § aposties feet.

3 But Peter faid. Ananias why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the holy Ghoft and to keep back part of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own ? and after it was foldswas it not in thine own power? why last thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not fied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ananias hearing these words, fell down and gave up the ghost; and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arofe woond him up and carried him out, and buried him, 7 And it was about the space of three

hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much.

And the said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Peter faid unto her Mow is it bat ye have agreed together to tempt

the Spirit of the Lord? Behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband, are at the door, and shall carry the our

The affs.

10 Then fell the down ftraightway at his feet, and yeelded up the ghost; and the yeang men came in, and found her dead, and carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 And by the hands of the aposites

were many fignes and wonders wrought among the people (And they were all with one accord in Solomons porch.

13 And of the rest durit no man joyn himself to them; but the people magnified them.

14 And beleevers were the more added to the Lord-multitudes both of men and women)

15 Infomuch that they brought forth the fick into the fireets and laid them on beds, and couches, that at the leaft the hadow of Peter pathing by, might overfluid with the fire them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about noto Jerusalem bringing sick folks-and them which were wered with unclean spirits and they were bealed every one.

17 ¶ Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him (which is the seed the Sadduces) and were filled with indignation.

18 And laid their hands on the apollen and put them in the common prifon.

19 But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and faid,

20 Gor fland and speak in the temple to the people ail the words of this life. 21 And when they heard that they en-

21 And when they heard that they exered into the temple carly in the moning and taught abut the high prieft case and they that were with hims and called the coancel together and all the france the children of lifact and feat to the prifon to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prifon, they returned, and 101d.

23 Saying. The prison truly found at that with all fatery, and the keepen flanding without before the doors: hat when we had opened, we found no man

24 Now when the high prieft, and the captain of the temple, and the chid priefts heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.

25 Then came one and told them faring. Behold, the men whom ye put a prifon, are flanding in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: (for they feared the people, it they hould have been (toned)

27 And when they had brought them they fet them before the councel, and the

high priest asked them,
28 Saying, Did not we strainly command you, that you should not teach in
this Name? And behold, ye have filled
leguises

birk.

the feet

ufband,

hee out.

way at

it : and

ied her

all the

rd thefe

apofiles

Manore

cre all

an ioya

magni-

added

en and

forth

hem ou

east the

erer.

out of

falem

h were

y wete

p, and

is the

d with

offen on.

night

rought

emele

life-

cy en-

morn-

Came called

ace of

to the

and

ey te-

वर्षे भट

epers

: but

61211

d the

chief

abted

faje ut ia

and

the.

vio-left

the

h in

Hed

cm

ř.

εĥ.

lerufalem with your doarine and intend to bring this mans blood upon us.

29 Then Peter, and the other apo-files answered and faid, We ought to obey God rather then men.

30 The God of our fathers raifed up

Jefus, whom ye flew, & hanged on a tree : 31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand, to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Ifrael, and forgiveneile of fins.

32 And we are his witnesses of these things & fo is also the holy Ghost whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 When they heard that, they were ent to the heart , and took counfell to flav rhèm.

34 Then flood there up one in the councell, a Pharifee, named Gamaliel, a dodour of law-had in reputation among all the people , and commanded to gat the apolities forth a little fpaces

35 And faid unto them , Ye men of Ifrael, take heed to your felves, what ye intend to do as touching thefe men :

36 For before thefe dayes rose up Theudas, boafting himfelf to be fomebody, to whom a number of men, about four hundred joyned themselves : who was flain and all as many as obeyed him, were feartered, and brought to sought

37 After this man rofe up Judas of Galilee, in the dayes of the taxing, and drew away much people after him : he also perimed, and allo even as many as obeyed him, were difperfed.

38 And now I fay unto you . Refrain from these men, and let them alone : for if this counfell, or this work be of men, a will come to nought :

39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it . left haply ye be found even to

Aght against God. 40 And to him they agreed : and when they had called the aporties , and beaten them, they commanded that they fould not speak in the Name of Jesus, and let

them to.
41 ¶ And they departed from the prefence of the councell-rejoycing that they were counted worthy to fuffer fame for his Name.

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

CHAP. VI.

1 The apostles care for the poor, and for preaching the word. 3 Deacons chofen, 5 of whom Stephen is one: 12 Who is taken, 13 and falsely accused.

A Nd in those dayes, when the num-ber of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians

againft & Hebrews, because their widows were negleeed in the daily ministration. Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them and faid,

It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and ferve tables 3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out mong you feven men of honest reports full of the holy Ghoft and wifdom whom

we may appoint over this businesse. 4 But we will give our felves continually to prayer, and to the ministery of the

5 And the faying pleafed the whole multitude : and they chofe Scephen , a man full of faith, and of the holy Ghoffs and Phylip and Prochorus, and Nicanors and Timon, and Permenas, and Nicolass a profelyte of Antioch.

6 Whom they fet before the apostles : and when they had prayed they laid their hands on them.

7 And the word of God increased and the number of the difciples multiplied in Jerufalem greatly, & a great company of the pricits were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen full of faith and

power, did great wonders and miracles

among the people.

9 Then there arose cortain of the fynagogue which is called the fynagogue of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians and of them of Cilicia, and of Afia disputing with Stephen:

10 And they were not able to relift the wifdom & the fpirit by which he fpake. II Then they suborned men-which faid-

We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses and against God. 12 And they ftirred up the people and the elders, and the feribes, and came upon him and caught him and brought him to the councell:

13 And fet up falfe witneffes . which faid. This man ceafeth not to fpeak blafphemous words against this holy place,

and the law. 14 For we have heard him fay . that place, and hall change the cuftons which Mofes delivered us 15 And all that fat in the councelle

looking sted aftly on him faw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

C H A P. VII.

I Stephent answer: 51 He reprehend. eth the peoples retellion and murder-ing of Christ : 54 Therefore they fione

hom to death. "Hen faid the high prieft, Are thefo things to ?

2 And he faid, Men-brethren-& fathers hearken. TheGod of glory appeared unto our father Abraham-when he was in Mefopotamia, before he dwelt in Chorran,

3 And faid unto him, Get thee out of thy countrey, and from thy kinred, and come into gland which I fhall fhew thee,

Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran s and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land wherein ve nov dwell

And he gave him none inheritance in its no not fo much as to fet his foot on : yet he promifed that he would give it to him for a possession and to his feed after him-when as yet he had no chiide.

And God fpake on this wife, that his feed mould fojourn in a ftrange land, and that they hould bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil four hundred yeers.

And the nation to whom they fall be in bondage will I judge , faid God : and after that shall they come forth and Erve me in this place.

8 And he gave him the covenant of

tireumcifion a and fo Abraham begat day : and Ifanc begat Jacob , and Jacob begat the twelve patriarchs

And the patriarchs moved with enwie fold Jefeph into Egypt : but God was

with him

10 And delivered him out of a'l his afficient and gave him favour and wifdom in the fight of Pharao king of E-Eypt: and he made him governour over If Now there came a dearth over all

the land of Egypt and Changan, and great afficion, and our fathers found no fufte-

mance. 12 But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt he fent out our fathers firft

13 And at the fecond time Joseph was made known to his brethren and lofephs kinred was made known unto Pharao. 14 Then feat Joseph, and called his

father lacob to him , and all his kinred, threefcore and fifteen fouls. 15 So Jacob went down into Egypts

and died, he, and our fathers,

16 And were carried over into Sichem, and laid in the fepulchre that Abraham bought for a fun; of money of the fons of Emor, the father of Sichem.

17 But when the time of the promife drew night which God had fivorn to Araham, the people grew and multiplied

in Egypt, 18 Till snother king grose, which new not loteph. The fame dealt fubrilly with our

kinred, and evil intreated our fathers, fo shat they cast out their young children, so the end they might not live. 20 In which time Mofes was born, and

as exceeding fair, and nourified up in his fathers house three moneths 21 And when he was cast out. Pharaos

daughter took him up and nourified him for her ewn fon. 22 And Mofes was learned in all the

wildom of the Egyptians, and was migh-Ty in words and in deeds.

23 And when he was full fourty yeers old . it came into his heart to vifit his

gerhren, the children of Ifrael 24 And feeing one of them fuffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed and fanore the Egyptian:
25 For he supposed his brethren would
have understood, how that God by his and would deliver them : but they un-

derstood nor. 26 And the next day he showed himself to them as they strove-and would have fer them at one again, faying, Sirs, ye are

brethren, whydo ye wrongone to another? 27 But he that did his neighbour wrong, thrust him away, faying, Who made thee a roler and a judge over us ?

28 Wilt thou kill meas thou didft the

Egyptian vefterday

29 Then fled Mofes at this faying and was a firanger in the land of Madians

where he begat two fons.

30 And when fourty yeers were expired there appeared to him in the wilderselfe of mount Sinsian angel of the Lord a same of fire in a buth.

31 When Moles faw it she wondered at the fight , and as he drew neer to behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him.

32 Saying, I am the God of the fa-thers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isac, and the God of Jacob. Then

ș0 thin

SI

in he

holy 52 1

fathe

then

of th

BOW

they gnaft

55

look

the p

the 1

55

open

the r 57

**WO**10

on h \$8

flone

their

game

врои CCIVE

59

60

with

to th

this:

lij Pe

fer

A

great

Ras :

tered

Jude:

Bic fo

1970

churc

halin:

to pr

abros

Word

ST

Sama

6

Save.

lip (p

7 F

feffed

palifie

8 /

9 B

Simo

city u

pie of

Was 1

3

53 dispe

Mofes trembled, and durft nor behold 33 Then faid the Lord to him. Put of thy hoes from thy feet : for the place

where thou flandest is holy ground 34 I have feen I have feen the affiliahave heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them : and now-come, I will fend thee into Egypt.

35 This Moles, whom they refuled, faying, Who made thee a ruler and a indge, the fame did God fend to be a ruler and a deliverer by the hands of the

angel which appeared to him in the beft. 36 He brought them out ofter that he had thewed wonders and fignes in the land of Egypt and in the Red-fea, and in

the wildernesse fourty years. the children of Ifrael-A proplet hall the Lord your God raife up unto you of your brethren-like unto me : him fhail ve kear,

38 This is he that was in the chards in the wildernesse with the angel- which fpake to him in the mount Sings and with our fathers : who received the lively oracles to give unto us.

39 To whom our fathers would not e bey but thrutt him from them, & in their hearts turned back again into Egypts

40 Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us : for as for this Molen which brought us our of \$ land of Egypti we wot not what is become of him

41 And they made a calf in those dryes and offered facrifice unto the idol- & rejoyced in the works of their own hands. 42 Then God turned, and gave them up to worthip the hoft of heaven-as it is written in the book of the prophets . 0 e house of Ifrael have ye offered to me flain beafts and facrifices by the space of

fourty years in the wilderneffe!
43 Yea, ye took up the tabernate of
Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan- figures which ye made, to working them : and I will carry you away beyond

Babylon

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of wirnesse in the wildernesses he had appointed; speaking unto Moses, that he hould make it according to the fallion that he had feen :

45 Which also our fathers that came after-brought in with Jefus into the poffession of the Gentiles whom God drave out before the face of our fathers , unto

the daye: of David. 45 Who found favour before God and defired to finde a tabernacle for the God

of lacob. But Solomon built him an houfe. 48 Howbeit , the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands, as faith

the prophet. 49 Heaven is my throse, and carth is ray footfool : what house will ve build me, faith the Lord ? or what is the place of my reft ?

50 Hath

ill.

ered at behold

o him

thy fa-

e God

Then

old.

Put of

piace

ißifte

t-and I

come

ome, I

eswfed.

and a

o be a

of the

e beft.

that he

in the

and in

d um e

all the

f vour

e kear.

church

which

d with

lively

not 6-

n their

gods

Egypte

dayes

& re-

theat

s it is

9.0

co mê

ace of

cle of

Rem-orthip

eyond

cle of

d ap-

hat he

thion

camé

pofdrave

unto

d-and God

mfe.

elleth

faith

nh is

build

place

pti

to Hath not my hand made all thefe the leaft to the greateft faying. This man things ! Ye ftiff-necked and uncircumcifed

in heart and carrye do alwayes reful the hely Ghort : as your fathers did fo do ye. 52 Which of the prophets have not your fathers perfecuted ! And they have flain them which thewed before of the coming of the just One , of whom ye have been

now the betrayers and murderers : 53 Who have received the law by the

disposition of angels & have not kept it. 54 When they heard their things, they were cut to the heart, and they grafted on him with their teeth.

55 But he being full of the holy Ghoft, looked up fledfaltly into heaven and faw the glory of God, and Jefus flanding on the right hand of God-

56 And faid, Behold, I fe: the heavens pened, and the Son of man franding on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a foud voice and flopped their ears and ran up-

on him with one accord, 's8 And caft him out of the city , and floned him : and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young mans feet, whose

name was Sanl. 59 And they floned Stephen , calling spon God, and faying , Lord Jefus, re-

ceive my fpirit. 60 And he kneeled down, and cried With a loud voice, Lord, lay not this fin to their charge. And when he had faid

this he fell afleep.

C H A P. VIII.

The church planted in Samaria by Philip: 14 confirmed and enlarged by

Peter and John. 26 Horn the angel fendeth Philip to teach and baptize the Ethiopian eunuch. A Nd Saul was confenting unto his death. And at that time there was a greut perfecution against & church which was at lerufalem, and they were all feattered abroad thorowout the regions of

Judes and Samaria, except the apostles. 2 And devout men carried Stephen to his barian, and made great lamentation

over him. 3 As for Saul, he made havock of the thurch, entering into every house, and

haling men and women-committed them 4 Therefore they that were feattered

abroad, went every where preaching the

5 Then Philip went down to the city of amaria, and preached Christ unto them. 6 And the people with one accord

lip spake-hearing and seeing the miracles which he did. 7 For unclean spirits-crying with loud voice, came out of many that were posfeffed with them : and many taken with

palfies, and that were lame, were healed. 8 And there was great joy in that city 9 But there was a certain man, called imon, which before-time in the fame city used forcery and b. witched the peo ple of Samaria , giving out that himfelf was fome great one.

10 To shom they all gave heed from

is the great power of God.

cause that of long time he had bewireled them with forceries.

12 But when they beleeved Philips preaching & things concerning the king dom of God-& the Name of Jesus Christ they were baptized, both men & women,

13 Then Simon himfelf beleeved alfo : and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip and wondered beholding the miracles and fignes which were done. 14 Now when the apostles which were

at lerufalem, heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they fent unto them Peter and John.

15 Who when they were come down, praced for themsthat they might receive the holy Gheft.

16 (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: onely they were baptized in the Name of the Lord Jefus.)

17 Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the holy Ghoft. 18 And when Simon faw that through laving on of the aposties hands the holy

Ghoff was given he offered them money. 19 Saying, Give me also this powers

that on whom foever I lay hands, he may receive the holy Ghoft.

20 But Peter faid unto him, Thy money perifh with thee , because thou had thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money.

Thou haft neither part nor lot in this matters for thy heart is not right in

the fight of God.

22 Repent therefore of this thy vic-kednesse; and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven

23 For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterneffe, and in the bond of iniquity

24 Then answered Simon and faid, Pray ye to the Lord for methat none of these things which ye have spoken-come

upon me. 25 And they, when they had teftified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerufalem, & preached the go-fpel in many villages of the Samaritans. 26 And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, faying, Arife, and go toward the fouth unto & way that goeth down from Jerufalem unto Gaza-which is defert

27 And he arofe, and went : and behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch, of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worthips

28 Was returning, and fitting in his

charet, read Efaias the prophet.
29 Then the fpirit faid unto Philips Go neer, and joyn thy felf to this charet

20 And Philip ran thither to him-and heard him read the propher Efaias , and Understandest thou what theu readeft ?

31 And he faid, How can I, except fome man fould guide me ? and he defired Philip that he would come up, and fit with bim,

ti

6

OL

20

qf

ho

fee 2/

230

eig

Jen

204

dix

.

Sur

£aig înce

N.OO

alm 37

that

they per

38

to le

Pere

men-

lay to

them

Bim

wide

ing th

£29 m

kneel

him t

the of

Peter

her u

and w

Joppa

ried m

mon a

3 Corn

bya Spile

44 7

ers :

TH

2 A

God w

aims to alway :

be nin Ged cor

him, Co

4 An

as afra And he

hine all before G

H

42

43

41

40

39

\$2 The place of the fcripture which he read, was this. He was led as a freep to the flaughter, & like a lamb dumb before the fhearers fo opened he not his mouth:

32 In his humiliation his judgement was taken away : and who thall declare his generation ! for his life is raken from the earth.

And the cunuch answered Philips and faidal pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himfelfser of fome other man

35 Then Philip opened his mouth and began at the fame feripture and preached unto him Jefus.

36 And as they went on their way-they came unto a certain water : and the cunuch faid. Seeskere is water, what doth hinder me to be bapeized?

37 And Philip faid: If thou beleeve it

with all thine heart thou mayeft. And he answered and faid. I beleeve that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the charet to fland fill : and they went down both inand he baptized him.

39 And when they were come up out of the water, the fpirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the cumuch faw him no more: and he went on his way rejoycing.

o But Philip was found at Azotus : and passing thorow, he preached in all the cities till he came to Cefarea.

CHAP. IX.
Saul going toward Damascus, 4 is firicken down to the earth, 10 called to the apostleship, 18 haptized by A-

nani.ses 20 and preacheth Christ.

Nd Saul yet breathing out threat-Achings, and flaughter against the di-

prieft, And defired of him letters to Damakeus to the fynagogues that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerufalem.

3 And as he journeyed, he came neer Damafcus, and fuddenly there fhined round about him a light from heaven.

4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice faying wnto him, Saul, Saul, Why perfecutett thou me

And the faid, Who art thous Lord? thou perfecuteft : it is hard for thee to

kick againft the pricks.

6 And he trembing and aftonimed, faid. Lord, what wilt thou have me to do ! And the Lord faid unto him. Arife, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

7 And the men which journeyed with him, flood speechleste, hearing a voice,

but feeing no man

8 And Saul profe from the carth, and when his eyes were opened, he faw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damafcus

And he was three dayes without fight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 And there was a certain disciple

10 And there was a certain disciple the Lord Jesus, and disputed around to Damascus, named Ananias; and to him Grecians that they were about to find

faid the Lord in a vision, Ananias, And he faid. Behold, I am here, Lord.

11 And the Lord faid unto him Arife, and go into the fireet, which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas, for one called Sant of Tarius : for behold he prayeth.

12 And hath seen in a vision a mannamed Ananias coming in , and putting his hand on him , that he might receive

his fight.

13 Then Ananias answered, Lord, I much evil he hath done to thy faints at Jerufaiem :

14 And here he hath authority frem the chief pricits, to binde all that call on

thy Name

IS But the Lord faid unto him Goth way : for he is a chofen veffeil unto men to bear my Name before the Gentiless and kings and the children of Ifrael 16 For I will thew him great things

he must suffer for my Names sake.

17 And Ananias went his way and mtered into the house, and putting his hands on him, faid, Brother Sul, the Lord, (even Jefus that appeared umo thee in the way as thou carneft ) bath fest me, that thou mightest receive thy fight and be filled with the holy Ghoft.

18 And immediatly there fell from his eyes as it had been feales, and hereceived fight forthwith, and arofe, and

was baptized.

19 And when he had received meath was ftrengthened. Then was Saul cenuis dayes with the disciples which were a Damafeus

20 And ftraightway he preached Chris in the fynagogues, that he is the Soud

God.

21 But all that heard him were amue and faid, Is not this he that deflroyed them which called on this Name in lerufalem, and came hither for that istens that he might bring them bound sets the chief priefts !

22 But Saul increased the more is ftrength-and confounded the Jews whith dwelr at Damafcus, proving that this

very Christ.

23 And after that many days were ful filled the Jews took counfell to kill his 24 But their laying await was know

of Saul : and they watched the gates and night to kill him.

Then the disciples took him night and let him down by the wall at bafket.

26 And when Saul was come to les falem , he affayed to joyn himfelf tob disciples but they were all afraid of h and beleeved not that he was a disciple.

27 But Barnabas took him, and bro him to the apostles, and declared if them how he had feen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to hims how he had preached boldly at Damis

in the Name of Jefus

28 And he was with them, coming and going out at Jerufalem. 29 And he fpake boldly in the Na

ON.

. And

Arife

called

s a for

(D) th

CHEIKE

eceive

ord, I

. how

at eatiff

frem.

Go thy

to me

entiles

things.

and en-

ing his

sul, the

d unto

rath (ent

by fights

from

d he m

ofes and

meat-le

were #

d Chris e Son of

amarel

ne in le

ar intent

und witt

more is

ws which

at this is

were ful-

kill him

is know

gates in

him 4

wall is

e co len

elf toth

id of his

difciple.

ared in

ord in i

Damain

comingi

e Name

e Name e painú ti o flay hi

d bro

sel.

30 Which when the brethren knews they brought him down to Cefarca, and fest him forth to Tarfus.

· Chap.x.

31 Then had the churches reft thorowout all Judea, and Galilee, and Samaria, and were edified, and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the

toly Ghoft, were multiplied. fed thorowout all quarters he came down alfo to the faints which dwelt at Lydda.

33 And there he found a certain man-mmed Aeneas, which had kept his bed tight yeers and was fick of the palife.

34 And Perer faid unto him, Aeneas, lefus Christ maketh thee v.hole : arise,

call on and make thy bed. And he arose imme-

35 And all that dwelt at Lydda and Suron faw him and turned to the Lord.

36 9 Now there was at Joppa a cer-tain difciple, named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this noman was full of good works, and aims-deeds which the did.

37 And it came to paffe in those dayes that she was sick, and died : whom when they had washed, they laid her in an up-

per chamber.

38 And forafmuch as Lydda was nigh to lopps and the difciples had heard that Peter was there, they fent unto him two men defiring him that he would not deby to come to them.

39 Then Peter arofe, and wont with them : when he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber : and all the widows flood by him-weeping, and thewing the coats and garments which Dor-

40 But Peter put them all forth, and ineeled down, and prayed, and turning him to the body, faid; Tabitha, Arife. And the opened her eyes : and when the faw

Peters the fate up.

41 And he gave her his hand, and lift her up : and when he had called the faints

and widows, prefented her alive. 42 And it was known thorowout all

Joppa, and many beleeved in the Lord. 43 And it came to paffe, that he tarried many dayes in Joppa, with one Simon a tanner

CHAP. X. Scornelius fendeth for Peter, 11 who by a vision. 15, 20 is takeht not to de-spile the Gentiles. 35 Peter preacheth. 44 The holy Ghoß falleth on the hear-ers: 48 They are haptized.

Were was a certain man in Cefarea called Cornelius a centurion of the

ind, called the Italian band, A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God

He faw in a vision evidently, about 2 He law in a villon evaluation and angel of God coming in to him, and faying unto

him, Cornelius

4 And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and faid, What is it, lord? And he faid unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial efere God,

5 And now fend men to Joppa and call for one Simon, whose firname is Peter.

6 He lodgerh with one Simon a tanners whose house is by the sea side : he hall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his boushold fervants; and a devour fouldier of them that waited on him continually

8 And when he had declared all thefe things unto themshe fent them to Joppa.

On the morrow as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the ctty. Peter went up upon the house to pray, about the fixt hour.

10 And he became very hungry, and would have earen : but while they made

ready, he fell into a trance,

11 And faw heaven opened, and a certain vessell descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet, knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth :

12 Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beatls of the earth, and wilde beatls, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

13 And there came a voice to hime Rife, Peter : kill, and cat.

14 But Peter faid, Not fo, Lord : for have never exten any thing that is common or unclean.

15 And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What God hath cleanfed-that call not thou common.

16 This was done thrice: and the veffel was received up again into heaven. 17 Now while Peter doubted in himfelf what this vision which he had feen, should mean: behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius, had made enquiry for Simons house, and flood be-

fore the gate, 18 And called, and afked, whether Simon, which was firmamed Peter, were

lodged there.

19 While Peter thought on the vifion, the fptrit faid unto him, Behold, three men feek thee.

20 Arife therefore and get thee downand go with them-doubting sothing : for

I have fent them.

21 Then Peter went down to the men which were fent unto him from Cornelius-& faid, Behold, I am he whom ye feek : what is the cause wherefore ye are come?

22 And they faid, Cornelius the centurion, a just man and one that fearethGod, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel, to fend for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee,

23 Then called he them in and lodged them: and on the morrow Peter went with them, and certain brethren

from Joppa accompanied him
24 And the morrow after they entered into Cefarea: and Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his hinfmen and neer friends.

25 And as Peter was coming in Cor-

and worthipped him.
26 But Peter took him up, faying, Stand up, I my felf alfo am a mon.

2

Cyp

GH

the

suts

22

lens that

2 the ther

the l

PCO 1

for

pron

to po

mucl

led C 27

from 28

nine rit-ch paffe.

19 cordi

fend i

in h

30 the el

Saul.

1 He

less

ù di

N

TEX CE

John v

3 A

alio : (bread )
4 Au
he pus
to sour

forth fo

S. P

the chu

2 /

20

2

27 And as he ralked with him, he went In and found many that were come together.

28 And he faid unto them . Ye know how that it is an unlawfull thing for a man that is a Jew, to keep company, or come unto one of another nation : but God hath shewed me, that I should not call any man common or unclean

19 Therefore came I unto you without gain-faying, affoon as I was fent for. I ask therefore for what intent ye have

20 And Corneling faid Four dayes ago I was fafting untill this hour, and at the minth hour I prayed in my honfe, and behold, a man flood before me in bright clothing, 31 And faid, Cornellius, thy prayer is heard and thine alms are had in remem-

France in the fight of God.

32 Send therefore to Joppa , and call hither Simon , whose firname is Peter ; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a ranner, by the fea-fide , who when he comethi fhall fpeak unto thee.

33 Immediatly therefore I fent to thee, and thou haft well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here refent lefore God , to hear all things

that are commanded thee of God. Then Peter opened his mouth

34 Then Peter opened his month, and faids. Of a truth I perceive that God is no responder of persons:

35 But in every nation, he that search

him, and worketh rightcoufneffesis acepted with him. 36 The word which God fent anto the thilren of Ifract preaching peace by Jefus Christ (be is Lord of all.)

37 That word (I fay)you know, which

egan from Galilee, after the baptifme

which John preached: 38 How God anointed Jefus of Nazareth with the kely Ghostand with powers who went about doing goods and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him.

39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did , both in the land of th Jews and in Jerufalem, whom they flew,

and hanged on a tree :

40 Him God raifed up the third days

and newed him openly,
41 Not to all the people, but unto wirneffes, chofen before of God, even to us who did ear and drink with him after he role from the dead.

42 And he commanded us to preach anto the people, and to tellife that it is he which was ordained of God to be the

judge of quick and dead.

To him give all the prophets witneffer that through his Name who focver beleeverb in him, fall receive remiffion of lins

44 While Peter yet spake these rords, the holy Ghost fell on all them

which heard the word.

45 And they of the circumcifion which beleeved, were aftenished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles alfo was poured out the gift of the boly Ghok.

46 For they heard them fpeak with tongues, and magnifie God. Then an. fwered Peters

47 Can any man forbid water that thefe mould not be baptized, which have received the boly Ghoft as well as we!

48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the Name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain dayes.

Peter accused for going in to the Gen-tiles, 5 maketh his defence. 18 which u accepted. 19 The gofnel is spread 29 At Antioch the discrete first cated Christians.

A Nd the apostles and brethren the were in Judea heard that the Gestiles had also received the word of God,

And when Peter was come up to le rufalem, they that were of the circumcifion contended with him:

3 Saying, Thou wentest in to men un-4 But Peter rehearfed the matter

from the beginning, and expounded it by order unto them, faying, I was in the city of Joppa, praying and in a crance I faw a vifion. A certain veffel descend, as it had been a great theet, let down from heaven by four

corners, and it came even to me.

6 Upon the which when I had faftened mine eyes, I confidered, and faw four footed beatts of § earth and wilde beatts and creeping things and fowls of the sir. 7 And I heard a voice faying unto

me, Arife, Peter, flay, and car. thing common or unclean hash at my

time entered into my mouth. 9 But the voice answered me agus

that call not thou common. 10 And this was done three times and all were drawn up again into heaves,

II And behold immedia: ly there were three men come already unto the bout where I was, fent from Cefarea unto me. 12 And the spirit bade me go with

themano: hing doubting. Moreovershele fix brethren accompanied me, and at entered into the mans house:

13 And he shewed us how he had feet an angel in his house, which stood as faid unto him. Send men to Joppa as call for Simon-whose firmage is Peter: 14 Who hall reli thee words, where

thou and all thy house thall be faved. 15 And as I began to fpeak, the boly Ghoft fell on them, as on us at the le

16 Then remembered I the world the Lords how that he faids John inder baptized with water : but ye shall be baprized wish the holy Ghoft

17 Forsamuch then as God gave then the like gift as he did unto us, who be leeved on the Lord Jefus Chrift;

was I that I could withfland God! 18 When they heard these things t held their peace, and glorified God, faing, Then hath God also to the Genti

granted repentance unto life.

19 ¶ Now they which were fester abroad, upon the perfecution that are

with

n anthat

have

o le

Then es.

Gen-

preed.

called

n that

Gen-

to le

umck

en us

d it by

rayings restain

great y four

aftenel

four

beafte

the air.

einu gr

for noat any

e agais

eanles

heaves, te were he house nto mt.

o with

ersthele

and ut

had free

00d 20l Peter:

whered

word of shall be ave the who le

d! ngsi the Genti festter cliar are

wed. the holy

gaul. times:

m. mattet about Scephen, travelled as far as Phe-nice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preach-ing the word to none, but unto the Jews

20 And fome of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which when they sere come to Antioch , fpake unto the

Grecians, preaching the Lord Jefus. 21 And the hand of the Lord was with them : and a great number beleeved, and juned unto the Lord.

12 Then tidings of these things came lemfalem : and they fent forth Barnabas, it he would go as far as Antioch :

23 Who when he came , and had feen the grace of God-was glad, and exhorted them all-that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord.

24 For he was a good man and full of the holy Ghod, and of faith and much peaple was added unto the Lord.

15 Then departed Barnabas to Tarfus, for to feek Saul.

26. And when he had found him , he brought him umo Antioch. And it came to paffe-that a whole yeer they affembled themselves with the church , and taught uch people, and the disciples were called Chriftians firft in Antioch.

27 ¶ And in these dayes came prophete

28 And there flood up one of themnimed Agabus, and fignified by the spi-tisshat there should be great dearth thorewout all the world : which came to

paffe in the dayes of Claudius Cefar. 29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the beethren which dwelt

in fudes. 30 Which alfo they did and fent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and

CHAP. XII.

1 Herod perfecutesh the Christiant, 2 hil-leth James, 4 imprisoneth Peter : who is delivered by the angel. 20 Herods miferable deat b.

Now about that time Herod the king firetched forth his hands to ver certain of the church.
2 And he killed James the brother of

Jaha with the fword.

3 And because he faw it pleased the less, be proceeded further to take Peter alfo: (then were the dayes of unleavened

4 and when he had apprehended hims he put him is prifon, and delivered him to four quaternions of fouldiers to keep

ushur quaterations of fouldiers to keep imminerading after Effler to bring him limit to the people. The state of the people of the control of

ly. And his chains fel off from his hands, 8 And the angel faid unto him. Gird thy felf, and binde on thy fandals; and fo he did. And he faith unto him, Cafe thy garment about thee, and follow me.

And he went out and followed him and wift not that it was true which was done by the angel : but thought be faw a

10 When they were paft the firft and the fecond ward , they came unto the iron-gate that leadeth unto the city. which opened to them of his own ace cord : and they went out , and paffed on thorow one freet, and forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Peter was come to him-

felfshe faid Now I know of a furety-thag the Lord hath fent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herods and from all the expediation of the peo-

ple of the lews.

12 And when he had confidered the thing, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose sirname was Mark, where many were gathered toge-

ther, praying.

13 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gare, a damfell came to hearken

named Rhoda.

14 And when the knew Peters voices the opened not the gate for gladneffe, ran in, and told bow Peter flood before

the gate.
15 And they faid unto her. Thou are m 15 had they talk out offer? I not are made but the confinely affirmed that it was even fo. Then faid they. It is his angel. 16 But Peter continued knecking: and when they had opened the door, and faw him, they were allouished.

17 But he beckening unto them with the

hand to hold their peace, declared un them how the Lord had brought him o of the prison. And he said Co hew the things unto James & to the brethren. A

he departed and went into mother place 18 Now affoon as it was day there are no fmall ftir among the fouldiers, what

was become of Peter.

19 And when Hered had fought for him and found him not he examined the heepers and commanded that they fhould be put to death. And he went down from Judea to Cefarea and there abode.

20 ¶ And Herod was highly displessed with them of Tyre and Sidon; but they came with one accord to him and having made Blastus the bings chamberlain their

made Blaftus the kings chamberlain that friends defired peace becaute their country was nourified by the kings country. 21 And paper a for day. Hence arrays in royall aparell fat upon that they are and and can occasion unto them. 23 And the people gave a theur begins at the voice of a god-5s not of a man 23 And Immediately the angal of the Lord fronts but, a because he gave as God the Mery 2 And the was executed by the country of the country and the was executed by the country of t

tă

be

ba

ain

14 tud

aga by I

46 and

of C

you indg

47

of sh

falva

they y

the L

to etc

49 Publi

go and h

men o

againf

them o

SI fort ag

joy, an

A No

that a gr

and alfo 2 Bur the Gene shifted a 3: Los beating of shiften

But.

Pau

48

CHAP. XIII.

Gensiles. 7 Of Sergius Paulus and E-lymas the forcerer. 14 Paul preacheth. 42 The Gensiles beleeve. 45 The Jews blafsheme.

Ow there were in the church that and teachers : as Barnabas, and Simcon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene & Mansen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarchand Saul

As they ministred to the Lord, and faffed, the holy Ghoft faid , Separare me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them

3 And when they had fafed, and prayed, and laid their hands on them , they fent them away.

I So they being fent forth by the holy Ghoft departed unto Seleucia, and from thence they failed to Cyprus

5 And when they were at Salamis they preached the word of God in the fynagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to their minifter.

And when they had gone thorow the ifle unto Paphos , they found a cersain forcerer a faife prophet a Jew, whole name was Bariefus :

7 Which was with the deputy of the countrey. Sergius Paulus a prudent man : who called for Barnabas and Saul, and defired to hear the word of God

8 But Elymas the forcerer(for fo is his same by interpretation) withflood them, reking to turn away the deputy from the

Then Saul ( who also is called Paul) alled with the holy Ghoftsfet his eyes on

To And faid O full of all fubrilty and all mifchief, thou childe of the devil, thou nemy of all righteoufneffe , wilt thou not cease to pervert the right wayes of the Lord ?

II And now, behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blinde, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mift and a darkneffe , and he went about feeking fome to lead him by the hand.

12 Then the deputy when he faw what was done beleeved , being aftonished at the doarine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loofed from Paphos, they came to Per-ga in Pamphylia : and John departing from them, returned to laurely

rom them, returned to Jerufaler

from them, returned to Jeruslam.

14 ¶ But when they departed from
Pergesthey came to Antloch in Pliftdia,
and went into the fynagogue on the falbath day, and fat down.

15 And after the reading of the law
and the prophets, the rulers of the fysagogue feat unto them, faying, Ye men
and brethens, if ye have any word of exbortation for the people, fay on.

16 Ther Paul food a pusual bettering
with his hand, faild. Men of If real; and ye
was found failed when undergoe.

mith his hand/falls/raten or array array from fear-foot give audiered.

7 The God of this people of first those our fathers, and easied the people when they dwelt on frangers in the land at Egypt, and with an high arm brought along at the fift of the same aut of it?

18 And about the time of fourty Paul and Barnabas chofen to go to the yeers fuffered he their manners in the wilderneffe.

19 And when he had deftroyed feven nations in the land of Chanaan, he divided their land to them by lot :

20 And after that he gave unto them judges, about the space of four hundred and fifty yeers, untill Samuel the prophet 21 And afterward they defired a king,

and God gave unto them Saul, the fon of Cis,a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of fourty yeers.
22 And when he had removed him be

raised up unto them David to be their king, to whom also he gave restimony, and said, I have found David the son of Jeffe,a man after mine own heart, which Mall fulfill all my will.

23 Of this mans feed hath God, according to his promise, raised unto lifa-el a Saviour, Jesus :

24 When John had first preached before his coming the baptisme of repentance to all the people of Ifrael.
25 And as John fulfilled his course, he

faid.Whom think ye that I am? I am not he. But behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loofe.
26 Men and brethrens children of the

flock of Abraham and who foever amor you feareth God, to you is the word of this falvarion fent.

27 For they that dwell at Jerufalen, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every fabbath-day i the have fulfilled them in condemning him

28 And though they found no caste death in him : yet defired they Pilat of death in him : that he fould be flain.

29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a fegul-

30 But God raifed him from the deal: 31 And he was feen many dayes of them which came up with him from Ga-lilee to Jerufalem, who are his witnesses

32 And we declare unro you glad to dings; how that the promife which we made unro the fathers.

33 God hath fulfilled the fame unto us their children, in that he hath miled up Jefus againsas it is alfo written inthe fecond pfalm, Thou art my fon, this day

have I begotten thee, 34 And as concerning that he mid him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he faid on this wife, I wil give you the fure mercins

35 Wherefore he faith alfo in falm, Thou halt pot fuffer thine b One to fee cortuption : 36 For Davidafter he had ferved

own generation by the will of God, for on fleep, and was laid unto his father

and faw corruption.

37 But he whom God mifed again.

no corruption.

38 ¶ Be it known unto yourher men , and brethen ; that through mm is preached unto you the forgive-

39 And by him all that beleeve are could not be justified by & law of Mofes.

upon you which is spoken of in the pro-

41 Behold ve defpifers,and wonder,and erifh : for I work a work in your dayes, s work which you shall in no wife be-leres though a man declare it unto you. 42 And when the Jews were gone out of the fynagogue, the Gentiles befought

that these words might be preached to

them the next fabbath

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews, and religious profelytes followed Paul and Barnabas, who speaking to them, perswaded

them to continue in the grace of God. almost the whole city together to hear

epenthe word of God.

en e

vi-

red het

ng,

a of

by

h he

heir

ony

hich

Lfra-

l be-

fer be

m net

after m not

of the

mong

falem

w him

ophes

g him.

caufe

Pilsit

all that

n down

a sepul-

e desd:

layes of

om Gaineffes

glad'tine unto

th raised en in the

this day

he reifed

no mo d on this percies 6

another hime holy Gods fil

they

45 But when the Jews faw the multiseainst those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blafpheming, 46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and faid . It was necoffary that the word of God fould first have been spoken to you: but feeing ye put it from you. and dge your felves unworthy of everla-Ling life ; lo, we turn to the Gentiles.

47 For fo hath the Lord commanded faying, I have fet thee to be a light of the Gentiles that thou houldeft be for fairstion unto the ends of the earth.

48 And when the Gentiles heard this they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternall life, beleeved

49 And the word of the Lord was published thorowout all the region.

50 But the Jews ftirred up the devout d bonourable women, and the chief men of the city, and raifed perfecution spainft Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coafts.

perference on the try many many and expelled them our of their coats.

§ 18 but they shook off the dult of their for against them. Se came unto I conium.

§ 28 And the disciples were failed with lops and with the boly Gbod.

§ 19 and with the boly Gbod.

§ 19 and and Barnabass are perfected from I conium.

§ And I came to paffe in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 10 the green in I conium.

§ 20 Howbeit, as the count of word the conium and advise the proposed t

lews, with their rulers, to use them defpitefully, and to ftone rhem,

They were ware of it and fled unto Lyftra and Derbescities of Lycaonias and unto the region that lieth round about :

7 And there they preached the gofpel, 8 ¶ And there fat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a creeple from his mothers womb-who he-

ver had walked.

The fame heard Paul fpeak : who fledfaftly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

to Said with a lond voice, Stand up right on thy feet, & he leaped & walked.
II And when the people faw what Pauli
had done, they lift up their voices faying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us in the likenes of men.

12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiters and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the

chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city , brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have one facrifice with the peoples

14 Which when the apoftles, Barnabas, and Paul beard of they rent their clothes,

and ran in among the people crying outs things ? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you, that y living God, which made heaven & earth-and the fea-& all things that are therein.

16 Who in times palt fuffered all na-

tions to walk in their own wayes,
17 Nevertheleffe, he left not himfelf without witnesse, in that he did goods and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitfull feafons, filling our hearts with food and gladneffe.

18 And with thefe fayings fcarce rearained they the people, that they had

not done facrifice unto them.

19 ¶ And there came thither certain lews from Antioch and Iconium, who erfwaded the people and having floned Paul-drew him out of the city, supposing

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city-and the next day he depart-ed with Barnabas to Derbe.

21 And when they had preached the golpel to that city and had taught manys they returned again to Lystra, and to Iconium, and Antioch,

22 Confirming the fouls of the difelpless and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of

God.

32. And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with faking, a shey commended them is the Lordson whom they believed.

24. And siter they had paffed thorous our Phildiars hey came to Pamphylia.

25 And when they had preached sword in Pergs, they went down into Aralias.

26 And thesee Sailed to Antiochfrom whence they had been recommended to the grace of God, for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come and had gathered the church together, they re-bearfed all charGod had done with them. ad how he had opened the door of faith nto the Gentiles.

28 And there they abode long time

with the disciples.

XV. B Diffenfton about circumcifion : 6 The apoflies confult about it : 22 Their de-Germination. 36 Paul and Barnabas stend, and part afunder.

A Nd certain men which came down

hid, Except ye be circumcifed, after the number of Mofes, ye cannot be faved. 2 When therefore Paul and Barnabas and no fmall diffention, and difputation with them; they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, could go up to Jerufalem, unto the apo-

a And being brought on their way by he church, they paded thorow Phenice, and Samaria declaring the convertion of the Gentiles : and they canfed great joy

unto all the brethren.

And when they were come to Jeru m, they were received of the churchand of the spoftles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them.

But there rofe up certain of the feat of the Pharifees, which beleeved faying, that it was needfull to circumcife them, and to command them to keep the law

Moles.

And the sporter and elders came And when there had been much difmaing. Peter sole up & faid onto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among lasting the Gentiles by my mouth frould Men

sear the word of the golpel and believe.

8 And God which knoweth the hearts, sare them witnesses giving them the hoby Ghoft, even as he did unto use

y Gnort, even as ne did into us.

9 And put no difference between us
mut them purifying their hearts by fiss it.

20 Now therefore why camp ye Godno put a yoke upon the met of the diffelelse, which meltiner our fashers nor we
were able to bear?

"II But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jefus Christ, we shall be flowd even as they.

of the development of the multitude bept fi-ncessed gave audience to Barmbas and aud, declaring what miracles and won-ers God had wrought uniong the Genles by the

ties by thin.

13 "And after they had held sheir prace spanes solve sadd sping. Mendad lastines to the motor ma."

14 Since on last decidenties I posses of the first did wife the Country in the Country in the first did wife the Country in the first did to the agree the world of the proprise. It is said the world of the proprise. It is not trees.

15 that as the agree the world of the proprise with the wire agree the world of the proprise. It is not trees.

26 there the I will receive of Media which is all in about a mid feelil build ugain the taken and e will build ugain the taken and the will build ugain the taken and the country of the first the proprise of the first the proprise of the first the proprise of the first the proprise of the first the proprise of the first the proprise of the first the proprise of the first th

after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, on whom my Name is called , faith th Lord, who doth all these things.
18 Known unto God are all his works,

from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my fentence is that we trouble not them which from among the Gentiles are turned to God :

20 Fut that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols and from fornication, and from things firm-

gled, and from blood.

21 For Mofes of old time hath in erery city them that preach him, being read in the fynagogues every fabbath day.

22 Then pleafed it the apofiles and elfon men of their own company to Antioch-with Paul and Barnabas : nomely, ludas, firnamed Barfabas, and Silas, chief men among the brethrens

23 And wrote letters by them after this namer, The apostles, and elders, and brethren fend greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antiochand

Syria, and Cilicia.

24 Forafmuch as we have heard that certain, which went out from us , bare troubled you with words , subverting your fouls, saying, Ye must be circumsed, and keep the law, to whom we gave

no fuch commandment:

25 It feemed good unto us, being affembled with one accord, to fend choice en unto you , with our beloved Barne-

bas and Paul ;

25 Men that have hazarded their firet for the Name of our Lord Jefus Chrift, 27 We have fent therefore Judes ad Silas , who hall alfo tell you the fame

things by mouth, 28 For it feemed good to the bely

28 For it recurred good to see ong Ghedge to use to propose of the great burden she at the fee accessary shings; 29 That ye defining from meats offset to idols; and from blood; and from things fit angled; and from formication from which if ye keep your felves; pt 4-11 double from smill. Fare are spill.

from which it ye keep your kires; n hall do well. Fare ye well. 30 No when they were diffinifed the came to Antioch 1 and when they had ge-thered the multitude together, they ddi-vered the optible. 31 Which when they land read; they in

joyced for the confointion. 22 And Judas and Silas bei

alfo themfelves, exhorted the be with many words, and confirmed then.

acesthey were let go in peace from the

ipace-they were let go in peac from a herchren unto the spottles.

34 Notwindtanding, is pleased the cabine there fills.

55 Paul allo into Bernathus continue in Antioch, reaching and preschied word of the Lordwyne many caters in 36 A And foundayers after Paul into Barmahas. Let us go agains will our brothere in deer yeiny where we here reached the word of the Lord, and how they 46.

preached the word of the Lors in how they do.

37 And Barnshai determined with them John-whole fireasme with 38 Bar Paul thought nor good within with them, who departed from

qi th the an

6 1 they

8

dou the don 9721 10 ima Mac

Lord 11 came thraci 13 / is the Str. s city a

19

te cir

Mer I nin d e 14 1 Lydia Thymi de atte elen 17 A

mere fr Lord. 16 9

des

the

that

and

ran-

292.

read

d el-

cho.

nri-

, Ju-

chief

this

234

thres

that

bave

eting

amei

gave

ng af-

Barna-

lires hrift. se and

e (ame

e hely DEST

offered

from

raciont

OS 1 98

ed, they

had ga-

they re-

rephin

shem.

rheat i

fed Sile

& to

ey de

39 And the contention was fo thare between them that they departed afunder one from the other : and fo Barnabas sook Marks and failed unto Cyprus :

40 And Paul chofe Silas and departed, being recommended by the brethren un-

to the grace of God. 41 And he went thorow Syria and Ci-

licia confirming the churches. CHAP. XVI.

1 Paul having einemmised Timothy, 16 castesh out a Spirit of divination. 23 Paul and Sitas imprisoned. 26 The prifon doors are opened.

Then came he to Derbe and Lyftra: there , named Timotheus , the fon of a certain woman, which was a Jeweffe, and beleeved : but his father was a Greek :

2 Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lyftra & Icontum.

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him, and took and circumcifed him,

because of the Jews which were in those parters : for they knew all that his fa-

thet was a Greek. 4 And as they went thorow the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to

keep, that were ordained of the apostles and elders, which were at Jerufalem. 3 And fo were the churches ettablifbed in the frichige increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gone thorow-on Phrygla and the region of Galatia-and were forbidden of the holy Ghoft to preach the word in Afia

7 After they were come to Mylia, they adayed to go into Bithynia : but the spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mysias came soun to Tross

9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night : There froed a man of Macedonia, and prayed him faying . Come

over into Macedonia and help us, immediately we endevoured to go into Macedonia affuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the go-

feel unto them. 11 Therefore loofing from Treas,we came with a ftraight courfe to Samothracis and the next day to Neapolis : 13 And from thence to Philippl, which is the chief city of that part of Macedo-shirend a colony : and we were in that

thy abiding certain dayes. 13 And on the fabbath we wear out of he city by a river fide, where prayer was uite the nomen which reforted thither. Lidia, a feller of purples of the city of Threita, which worthipped God, heard no whose heart the Lord opened , that

he attended unto the things which were 14 And when the was baprized and her his fudged me to be faithfull re the live judged me to be faithfull re the live come into my houle, and abide there, and the confirmations.

16 Tand it came to paffe, as we went

from Pumphylia, and went not with to prayer, a certain damfell, poffessed them to the work. with a fpirit of divination, met us : which brought her mafters much gain by footh-faving

17 The fame followed Paul and us and cried faying. Thefe men are the fervants of the most high God, which show

unto us the way of falvarion.

18 And this did the many dayes : but Paul being grieved, turned and faid to the (pirit, I command thee in the Name of Jefus Chrift to come out of her. And he came out the fame hour

19 ¶ And when her mafters faw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas and drew them in-

to the market-place, unto the rulers, 20 And brought them to the magifrates faying. Thefe menbeing Jewasan

exceedingly trouble our city. lawfull for us to receive neither to ob-

ferver being Romanes.

22 And the multisude rofe up together against them , and the magistrates rent off their clothes , and commanded to hear them.

23 And when they had faid many firipes upon them , they cast them into prise

charging the jaylour to keep them fafelys: 24 Who having received fuch a charges thrust them into the inner prison; and made their feet fast in the socks.

25 9 And at midnight Paul and Silae

prayed, and fang praifes unto God: and the prifoners heard them. 26 And indeenly there was a great earthquakerio that the foundations of the prifon were finden, and immediately all the doors were opened, and every ours bands were loofed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awa king out of his fleep, and feeing the priion doors open, he drew out his fwords and would have hitled himfelf-fuppoling that the perfoners had been fed.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice. faving ; Do thy felf no harm; for we are

39 Then he called for a light, and fprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, 30 And brought them out . and faid.

Sirs, what must I do to be faved ?

Jefus Chrift, and thou fhalt be faved, an thy house. 32 And they spake unto him the wo

of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. 33 And he took them the fame hour

of the night, and washed their stripes and was baptized, he and all his straightway.

34 And when he had brought them hat to his house, he fer meat before them, and reloyced, beleaving in God with all

35 And when it was day , the magi-Armes feet the fergeants, faying , Let

those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told
this faying to Paul. The magiltrates have font to let you got now therefore departs and go in peace, 37 But Paul faid unto them, They have

beaten us openly uncondemned, being Romanes, and have coft us into prifor and now do they thrust us out privily ? may verily , but let them come themfeives, and fetch us out.

38 And the fergeants told these words unto the magistrates : and they feared,

when they heard that they were Romanes.
39 And they came and befought them, and brought them out, and defired them

so depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the boufe of Lydia, and when they had feen the brethren , they c H A P. XVII.

Paul preaching at Theffalonica, 5 is perfecuted: 15 He disputeth, and preachesh at Athens. 34 Many are

onversed.

Now when they had paifed thorow Amphipolis, and Apollonia, they came to Theifalonica, where was a fynagogue of the Jews.

And Paul, as his manner was, went n unto them, and three fabbath-dayes

reasoned with them out of the scriptures,
3 Opening and alledging, that Christ wit needs have fuffered and rifen again from the dead and that this Jefus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

4 And some of them beleeved, and

conforted with Paul and Siles : and of e devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 ¶ But the Jews which beleeved not, moved with envier took unto them cergathered a company, and fet all the city on an uproar, and affaulted the house of Jafon , and fought to bring them out to the people,

6 And when they found them not they drew Jason, and certain brethren, unto the rulers of the city, crying. These that have turned the world upside down, are

some hither alfor

7 Whom Jason bath received ; and shese all do contrary to the decrees of Cesar, saying that there is another king.

And they troubled the people, and the rulers of the city, when they heard

these things.

9 And when they had taken security of Jaion, and of the other they let them go. 10 ¶ And the brethren immediately

fear away Paul and Silas by night unto Beres: who coming thither, went into the fynasgogue of the Jews.

11 These were more noble then these an Thessionics in that they received the word with all readinctic of minde; and earched the fcriptures daily, whether ofe things were fo.

12 Therefore many of them beleeved :

Greeks, and of men not a f

13 But when the Jews of Thefalonica had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Bereasthey came thi-sher also, and fitted up the people. 14 And then immediately the brethren fern away Paul; to go as it were to the the 1 but Silas and Timotheus about ere Bill.

15 And they that conducted Pauls brought him unto Athens, and receiving a commandment unto Silas and Time theus for to come to him with all fpeed,

they departed.

16 ¶ Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his fpirit was ftirred in him, when he faw the city wholly given to

idolatry

17 Therefore disputed he in the fynggogue with the Jews, and with the de-vour persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks, encountered him : and fome faid . What will this babler fay ? other fome, He feemeth to be a fetter forth of ftrange gods : because he preached unto them Jesus , and the refurredion.

19 And they took him , and brought him unto Arcopagus , faying , May ne know what this new doctrine, whereof

P

(6

m

ev

20

60

in

fus ć

and

fair

OW

In

Juft

bou

fyn:

his l

bear

and

muc

fix m

mo

with

bim I

12 5

to we 14 pen

wicke

15 1

I will

16.

Dent I 17 es th

12 of A

Ic Ball

9

8

thou fpeakeft, is ?

20 For theu bringeft certain firange things to our ears : we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 ( For all the Athenians, and ftrangers which were there , fpent their time in nothing elfe, but either to tell, or to

hear fome new thing )
22 ¶ Then Paul flood in the mids of Mars-hill, and faid, Ye men of Atheau I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

23 For as I paffed by and beheld yar devotions. I found an altar with this isn altar with thi fcription TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignormiy

worfhips him declare I unto you, 24 God that made the worlds and all things therein, feeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in ten-

ples made with hands : 25 Neither is worthipped with men ands, as though he needed any thing feeing he giveth to all life, and bresh and all things; 26 And hath made of one blood sl

nations of men, for to dwell on all the face of the carrh-and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bound of their habitation :

27 That they should feek the Lordil apply they might feel after him a ande him , though he be not far fet

every one of us.

For in him we live and more have our being, as certain alfo of see

on-ipring.

29 Foreismuch then as we are the of foring of God, we sught not to think in the Goddend is like unto gold or fire or flone graven by art, and mass desired and the times of this ignorest God winked arour now communicated.

God winked at-but now commissions men every where to repent:

31 Because he harh appointed to in the which he will indep the sooil right continets. by that man whom he ordained a whereof he harh gives rance ume all mension that he hall we him from the dead.

32 ¶ And when they hears of the form

est hi yet a g i,

·lue?

gniv me

peed,

them

him,

m to fynn.

e de-

daily

f the

COUN

t will

emeth

: be-

and

ought ay we hereof

range

know

ftran-

r time

01 10

nids of

Arbens

100 age

ld your

inte in-

NWC

orantiq

and all

Lord of

h mes

things break

le bool

all the

bounk

Lordill

B 1 M

ar fret

075.00

of 98

alfoli

Greedlon of the dead, fome mocked:and of the brethren, and failed thence into thers faid, We will hear thee again of

33 So Paul departed from among them. 34 Howbeit , certain men clave unto

Dionylius the Arcopagite, and a woman named Damaris and others with them.

C H A P. XVIII.

Paul labouring with his hands, and preaching at Corinth, 9 is encouraged in a vision : 12 being accused before the deputy, is dismissed.

Afrer these things, Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth, And found a certain Jew, named Aquita born in Pontus , lately come from Italy, with his wife Prifcilla (because that

Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome) and came unto them. And because he was of the same

craft-he abode with them- and wrought (for by their occupation they were tent-

4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every fabbath, and perfwaded the Jews, and the Greeks.

5 And when Silas and Timotheus were

come from Macedonia, Paul was preffed in spirit, and testified to the Jews, that Jefus was Chrift.

6 And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and faid unto them, Your blood be upon your own heads. I am clean : from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles.

7 ¶ And he departed thence, and en-tered into a certain mans houfe , named Juflus-one that worthipped God , whole house joyned hard to the fynagogue.

8 And Crifpus the chief ruler of the fynagogue,beleeved on the Lord with all his house : and many of the Corinthians, hearing beleeved, and were baptized.

Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision-Be not afraid-but speaks and hold not thy peace :

to For I am with thee, and no man hall fer on thee to hurt thee : for I have

much people in this city. It And he continued there a yeer and fix moneths, teaching the word of God

mone them. 12 And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made infurrection with one accord against Pauland brought

him to the judgement feat 13 Saying. This fellow perswadeth men to worthip God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to pen his mouth , Gallio faid unto the ewalf it were a matter of wrong , or wicked lewdnesse. O ye Jews, reason would that I mould bear with you.

15 But if it be a question of words, and names, and of your law, look ye to it: for I will be no judge of such matters. 16 And he drave them from the judge-

17 Then all the Greeks took Softhehem him before the judgement feat : and Gallio cared for none of those things. 18 ¶ And Paul after this, tarried there

yet a good while; and then took his leave

Syria, and with him Prifeilla and Aquilae having morn his head in Cencrea: for he

19 And he came to Ephefus, & left them there : but he himfelf entered into the fynagogue, and reasoned with the lewer.

20 When they defired him to tarry longer time with them he confented not:

21 But bade them farewell, faying, I must by all means keep this feast that comethin Jerufalem but I will return again into yourif God will: and he failed from Ephefus.

22 And when he had landed at Cefarea; and gone up, and faluted the church, he

went down to Antioch.

23 And after he had fpent fome time there, he departed, and went over all the countrey of Galatia and Phrygia in order-strengthening all the disciples.

24 ¶ And a certain Jew, named Apol-los, born at Alexandria an eloquent manand mighry in the fcriptures , came to Ephefus

25 This man was fastrusted in the way of the Lord, and being fervent in the fpirit, he fpake and taught diligently th things of the Lord, knowing onely the baptisme of John.

25 And he began to fpeak boldly in the fynagogue: whom when Aquila and Prifeilla had heard, they took him unco them, and expounded unto him the way

of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to passe into Achaia, the brethren wrotesexhorting the disciples to receive him : who when he was come , helped them much which had beleeved through grace.

28 For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publikely, hewing by the feriptures, that Jefus was Christ.

CHAP. XIX.

The holy Ghoft given by Pauls bands : 9 The Jeros blaspheme bis doftrine.

24 Demetrius raiseth an uproar, 25 which is appeased by the town-clerk.

A Nd it came to passe, that while Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having affed thorow the upper coafts, came to Ephefus and finding certain disciples

ved the holy Ghoft fince ye beleeved and they faid unto him. We have not fo much as heard whether there be any holyGhoft

And he faid unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized ! and they faid, Unto Johns baptisme.

Then faid Paul lohn verily baptized with the baptisme of repentance, faying unto the people, that they hould beleeve on him which hould tome after himsthat isson Christ Jesus.

5 When they heard this they were la-prized in the Name of the Lord Jefus.

6 And when Paul had laid his hands upon themsthe holy Ghoft came on them, and they spake with tongues, and prophe-

7 And all the men were about twelve.
8 And he went into the fynagogue,
and spake boldly for the space of three
moneths, disputing and perswading the
things concerning the kingdom of God.

114

think the or film gnorski andeti s

world a m he is iven at ath min f che

19

aft and who been sone sone

per

enk 1

hân

908

323

and

8

8

in F

WP I

15 ben Tro

to )

Epb

time day.

17

in a

let fi

19

PER I

20

TON TON

21

to the

21

hiri thing

in tree

18

16

13

9 But when divers were hardened and beleeved not, but fpake evil of that way before the multitude , he departed from them, and feparared the difciples, difpusing daily in the fchool of one Tyrannus.

10 And this continued by the space of two yeers, fo that all they which dwelt in Afia, heard the word of the Lord lefus both Jews and Greeks.

11 And God wrought fpeciall mira-

tles by the hands of Paul : 12 So that from his body were brought unto the fick, handkerchiefs, or aprons, and the difeafes departed from themand the evil spirits went out of them.

13 Then certain of the vagnoona fews, exorelist took upon them to call over them which had evil fpirits, the Name of the Lord Jefus-faying. We adjust you by Jefus whom Paul preacheth.

14 And there were feven fons of one Secula Jew, and thief of the priedly.

which did fo.

15 And the evil fpirit answered and faid-Jefus I know, and Paul I know, but who are ye ! 16 And the man in whom the evil fpi-

git was leapt on them Sovercame them, fit was leapt on them & overcame them, as that they field out of that boule made & wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephefus, and Greeks also dwelling at Ephefus, and fear fell on them all, and the Name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

18 And many that believed, came, and confessed, and word their deeds.

19 Many also of them which used cuffous arts, brought their books together, and surred them before all men; and all them before all men; and

and burned them before all men ty counted the price of themand found

he fire thousand pieces of filter.

20 So mightly grew the word of God, and prevailed.

21 ¶ After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had patient the first, when he had patient though the patient that were patient than the patient that were the patient that were the patient than the week that we would be patient that we would be patient than the word that we would be patient that we would be patient that we would be patient that we would be patient that we would be patient to be particularly that we would be patient to be particularly that we would be patient to be particularly that we would be patient to be particularly that we would be particularly that we wo no to Jerusalem, saying After I have been there, I would also see Rome.

22 So be sent into Maccdonia two of

em that ministered unto him, Timo-

In Alia for a feafon.

23 And the fame time there arofe no

24 For a certain man, name! Deme-Arines for Diana-brought no imall gain unto the craftimen :

25 Whom he called together, with the orkmen of like occupation, and faid, Sire-ye know that by this craft we have

Our wealth.

ad Moreover, ye fee and hear that not

alone at Ephefus - but almost thorowout all Afias this Paul hash perfuseded and surned away mach peoples faying 5 they be no gods which are made with hands.

27 Se that not onely this our craft is in danger to be fig at cought; that allot that the temple of the great goddeffe Disms should be despited, and har magnificance should be desloyed, whom all Afiasans the world worthippech.

28 And when they beard the fe fayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out.

faying Great is Diana of the Ephelian. 29 And the whole city was filled with

confusion, and having caught Gaius and Ariffarchus, men of Macedonia, Pauls companions in travell, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples fuffered him not.

31 And certain of the chief of Afia ich were his friends fent unto himde.

firing him that he would not adventure himfelf into the theatre.

32 Some therefore cried one thing and fome another : for the affembly ras confuled, and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together

33 And they drewAlexander our of the multitude-the lews putting him forward, And Alexander beckned with the hadandwould have made his defence umo the

people. 34 But when they knew that he was a Jewall with one voice about the space of two hours, cried out, Great is Dians of

the Ephelians.

35 And when the town-clere and appealed the people, he faid. Ye men of appellis, what man is there that know the clery of the Ephelian erh not how that the city of the Fphelian is a worshipper of the great goddele Diana, and of the image which fell dom from Jupiter ? 36 Seeing then that thefe things cu

not be spoken against ye ought to be quiet-sand to do nothing rahly.

37 For ye have brought hither their men, which are neither robbers of church es , nor yet biafpheniers of your geldeffe :

38 Wherefore if Demetrius and the craftimen which are with him, have a matter against any man, the law is open and there are deputies, let them impled one another.

39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters it hall be determined

in a lawfull affembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this dayes uprear, then being no cause whereby we may give as account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken be

difmiffed the affembly.

I Paul goeth to Macedonia : 7 Celebra teth the Lords supper: 10 Raiseth Es-tychus to life: 28 He comitteth Goli ock to them

Nd after the uppear was ceafed Parl Called unco him the disciples and abraced them, and departed for to go are Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over their artts; and had given them much exhar-

partis, and had given them much exper-zation-he exper into Green constitution when the Jews laid wait for him, a he was about to fail into Syria-he purpolit to return therow Macedonia.

4. And there accompanied him into fit is, Songater of Serea; and of the Their least of the Songater of Serea; and of the Their least of the Songater of Serea; and of the Their least of the Songater of Serea; and of the Their least of the Serial Continuous Artifuschus, and Secundus, and Gains of Desbeard Timotheus; and Afia, Tychicus, and Trophismus.

5 These going before , terried for us

6 And we failed away from Philippis her the dayes of unleavened bread, and me unto them to Tross in five dayes, were we abode feven dayes.

7 And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread a Paul preached unto them andy so depart on the morrow and con-abused his speech untill unidnight.

8 And there were many lights in the

upper chamber where they were gathered

ed;

fizm.

with

and

Pauls

with

tered Hered

Afia mde-

nture

g-and

€00-

bere-

of the

ward.

hand-

o the

2 2022

ace of

ana of

d sp

en of mow-

cliane

delle

donn

CM-

to be

theft

mrch-

god.

d the

2V: 2

plred

cers.

pinel

allel

there ve sa

en, be

lebes.

b Ex-

Gods Parl

and

10 90

thele xbor-

12 10 4 as he posté

to A-

Lheft

And there far in a window a certain ng man-named Eurychus, being fallen into a deep theep, and se Paul was long preaching, he funk down with theep, and wil down from the third loft , and was iken up dead

to And Paul went down , and fell on him and embracing him, faid, Trouble not your felves for his life is in him,

It When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten and talked a long while, even till break of day fo be departed.

11 And they brought the young man

12 4 And we wear before to fhip, and siled anto Affor there intending to take in Paul : for fo had he appointed, minding himfelf to go afoor

14 And when he met with us at Afforwe took him insand came to Mirylene. 15 And we failed thence, and came the test day over against Chios, and the next day we arrived at Samos, and rarried at

Tropyllium : and the next day we came to Miletus. 16 For Paul had dereymined to fail by Ephelos, because he would not spend the time in Alia : for he hafted , if it were fible for him , to be at Jerufalem the

day of Penrecoft. 17 And from Miletus he feat to Ephe-

And when they were come to him. this ticome into Alianfrer what man These been with you at all feafons,

19 Serving the Lord with all furnitity firmderand with many tears, and temperionequalich befell me by the lying in

it of the Jein salt out 20 And how I kept back wothing that

the and have taught you publikely, and on house to boose, It Tellifying both to the Jewsyand also the Greeks, repensance soward. God,

work spream reportance owns a coop-sufficient own Lord Jeffic Christ', 22 And now beholds I go bound in the bitis unes hernfelen i noc, knowing, she things that that breath me thereby; 23 Sare that the highly Glosh winterfeth merey citys Grying what bounds and sill-bians shide mere) by the bit of the bits of the bians shide mere) by the bits of the bits of the bians shide mere) by the bits of the

14 But oppe of shafe things move mehis that I might finite my course with w, and the miniflery which I have rerout of the Lord John , to beltide the Pool of the grace of God, 15. And now belond , Saines clus ye

all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, hall fee my face

26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all

27 For I have not frunned to declare

nto you all the counfell of God. Take heed therefore unto 28 felves and to all the flock over the which the holy Ghoft hath made you overfeers to feed the church of God, which he hach purchased with his own blood

29 For I know this, that after my deparring fastl grievous wolves enter in among you not fparing the flock,

30 Alfo of your own felves hall n arife, fpeaking perverfe things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch , and remember that by the space of three yeers I ceased not so warn every one night and day with rears.

32 And now brethren . I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up and to give you an inheritance among all them which are fantifed

33 I have covered no mans filver, @ goldser appurell.

\$4. Yes a you your felves know , that thefe hands have ministered unto my ascefficies, and to them that were with me,

35 I have thewed you all things , ho that fo labouring we ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jefus bow he faid It is more bleffed to give-then to receive.

36 And when he had thus (pokens he kneeled down, and prayed with them all 37 And they all wept fore, and fell on ;

38 Sorrowing most of all for the way which he fpake, that they should fee his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the fhip

C H A P. XXI.

Paul refolved to go to Jerufalem. 9. Philips daughters propheteffes. vy Paul. at Gerufaiem : 27 is apprebended a mger : 32 He is refened.

A Nd it came to paffe , that after we were gones from them , and had: fanched a we came with a fraight course unto Choose and theday following unto Rhodes,and from theme wate Patara.

Phenicia we went aboard and fet forth.

2 Now when we had discovered Cy-rus on the left hand and failed nee Syria, and landed at Tyre : for these he hip was to unlade her burden

4 And finding diftiples , we tarried : there feven dayes : who faid to Panh. through the fparit, that he should not go up to Jesufalem.

gr And when we had accomplished those dates me departed, and went our way and they all brought us on our way, a set wives and children till we were out of the city; and we kneeled down on the

hore, and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our lesse. of anothers we rook thip and they sened home again.

hea

Lo

of I

ind

they

fpal

And

inte

thee

for

glor

of th

Dan

cord

of a

13

And

14

kath

know

hould

all m

16

and b

callin

17 A

SORGO

prave 18 /

haffe, km:

19 impris

iem r

20 /

Stephe d co the rain will fee

22 A

this wo nd fai the east

15

12

1

10

7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and falured the brethren and abode with them

ne day And the next day we that were of Pauls company, departed, and came unto Cefarea, and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelift, ( which was one of the feven ) and abode with him.

9 And the fame man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophelie.

10 And as we tarried there many dayes, there came down from Judea a certain

prophet-named Agabus.

II And when he was come unto us, be took Pauls girdle, and bound his own ands and feet, and faid. Thus faith the oly Ghoft So hal the Jews at Jerufalem binde the man that oweth this girdle-and hall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles.

12 And when we heard thefe things, both we and they of that place, befought him not to go up to Jerufalem.

13 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart ? for I am ready not to be bound onely, but alfo to die at Jerufalem for the Name of the bord lefus.

14 And when he would not be perfwaded, we ceased, fayings The will of the

Lord be done.

15 And after those dayes we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerufalem

16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Cefarea and brought with them one Masson of Cyprus an old disci-ple with whom we should ledge.

17 And when we were come to Jerufa-

Jemsthe brethren received us gladly. In with us unto James, and all the elders

mere prefent.

10 And when he had faluted them, he seclared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his iniftery

20 And when they heard its they glori-Red the Lord, and faid unto him. ceft, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which beleeve, and they are all zealous of the law.

21. And they are informed of theesthat ou teachest all the Jews which are nong the Gentiles , to forfake Mofes, faying, that they ought not to circumcife their children , neither to walk after the

22 What is it therefore ? the multitude oft needs come together : for they will

car that thou art come 23 Do therefore this that we fay to

thee: We have four men which have a ow on them ; 24. Them takes and purife thy felf with

seem and be at charges with them, that then and be at charges with them, that they may feave their brade: and all may heave, that those things whereof they were informed concerning these are no-ching, but that thou thy left also walked arderly, and keeped the law.

25 As touching the Gentiles which be-leeve, we have written and concluded that hey observe no such thing fave onely that they keep themfelves from things effered ro idols , and from blood , and fro firangled, and from fornication.

Then Paul took the men , and the next day purifying himfelf with thementered into the temple , to fignific the accomplishment of the dayes of purification, untill that an offering hould be offered for every one of them

27 And when the feven dayes were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they faw him in the temple, ftirred up all the people and laid hands on hims

28 Crying out Men of Ifrael help : this is the man that teacheth all men every where against the people and the law and this place : and further , brought Greeke alfo into the temple, and hath polluted this holy places

29 ( For they had feen before with him in the city, Trophimus an Ephchan, whom they supposed that Paul had

brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved and the people ran together; and they took Paul and drew him out of the temple : and forthwith the doors were thut.

31 And as they went about to kill him tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerufalem was in an uproar.

32 -Who immediately took fouldiers and centurious, and ran down unte them : and when they faw the chief captain, and the fouldiers, they left bening of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came neen and took him and commanded him to be

bound with two chains, and demanded who he was, and what he had done. 34 And fome cried one thing , fome another among the multitude : and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult he commanded him to be carried

into the caftle, 35 And when he came upon the ftairs, fo it was, that he was born of the fouldi-

as for the violence of the people.

followed after crying Away with him. calle he faid unto the chief captains I fpeak unto thee ! Who faid, Cantth fpeak Greek !

38 Art not thou that Egyptians white before these dayes madest an appearant jeddest out into the mildenness for

thousand men that were murderers ! 39 But Paul faid. I am a man whichen a lew of Tarfussa city in Ciliciasa citites of no mean city : and I be eech theesidfer me to fpeak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him lice Paul flood on the ftairs & beckened wit the hand unto the people; and when there was made a great filence, he space unsteem in the Hebeew computations.

C. H. A. P. XXII.

a Pani desiarethion he mas converta to the faith: 22 The people exclamen him: 24 He eleapeth floorging. MEm, brethren, and fluters, but it my defence, which I make now as

2 ( And when they heard that he full in the Hebrew tongue to them they see the more filence and he faith, )

01

the

en-

20-

ica

of-

al-

lis,

red

im

chis rery

and

ecks

ated

him

fian.

ba4

the aut.

him

of the

TOST.

iers.

witte

chief

neen to be

forne when

r the

rried

airs

suldi-

eopie m.

coithe adding

91

gràith Leanni

e fost

cham

icizes

eeside

cente

d with

n there

ic mis

rvertel

11

2 I am verily a man which am a Jew. orn in Tarfus , a city in Cilicia , yet brought up in this city , at the feet of Gamaliel, and taught according to the perfed manner of the law of the fathers, d was zealous towards God, as ye all are this day.

4 And I perfecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into pri-

fons both men sud women

5 As alfo the high prieft doth bear me witneffe , and all the eftate of the elders : from whom also t received letters nto the brethren and went to Damafcus to bring them which were there , bound unto Jerufalem for to be punified.

And it came to paffe that as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto hone from heaven a great light round about me

And I fell unto the ground , and heard a voice faying unto me, Saul, Saul, why perfecuteft thou me

And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he faid unto me, I am Jefus of Nazareth whom thou perfecute ft.

9 And they that were with me, faw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that

fpake to me.

10 And I faid, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord faid unro me Arife, and go into Damafcus, and there it hall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

II And when I could not fee for the lory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into

Damafeur

12 And one Ananias-a devout man according to the lawshaving a good report of all the lews which dwelt there-

13 Came unto me, and flood, and faid no me Brother Saul, receive thy fight. And the fame hour I looked up upon him, 14 And he faid, The God of our fathers

hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest houldest hear the voice of his mouth. 15 For thou fhalt be his witnesse unto

all men-of what thou halt feen and heard. 16 And now why tarrieft thou ! Arife, and be baptized. and wash away thy fins, calling on the Name of the Lord.

17 And it came to paffeithat when I was prived in the temple, I was in a trance;
18 And faw him, faying unto me, Make hafte, and get thee quickly out of Jerufakm : for they will not receive thy tofti-

mony concerning me. 19 And I faid. Lord, they know that I

imprisoned, and best in every synagogue em that beleeved on thee, 20 And when the blood of thy martyr

Stephen was thed. I also was flanding byand confenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that flew him

21 And he faid unto me Depart : for I will fend thee far hence unto \$ Gentiles. 22 And they gave him andience unto and faid, Away with fuch a fellow from eenth ; for it is not fit that be mould gainit God.

23 And as they cried out and caft off their clothes and threw dust into the airs

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging : that he might know wherefore they cried fo against him.

25 And as they bound him with though by, Is it lawfull for you-to feourge a man that is a Romane, and uncondemned ?

26 When the centurion heard that, be went and told the chief captains faying Take heed what thou doeft for this man

is a Romane. 27 Then the chief captain came, and

faid unto him , Tell me , art thou a Ro-

28 And the chief captain answered. With a great fum obtained I this freedom. And Paul faid. But I was free born,

29 Then straightway they departed from him which hould have examined him : and the chief captain also was as fraid, after he knew that he was a Ro-

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews , he loosed him from his bands, and commanded the chief priefts and all their councel to ap ear, and brought Paul down, and fer him before them

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Paul placeleth bis cause: 2 He is swipten: 11 God encourageth bim: 14 The Jews, laying wait for him, 20 is declared to the captain, 27 who fendeth bim to Felix.

Nd Paul earnestly beholding the A councell, faid, Men and brethren, I have lived in all good confcience before

God untill this day.

2 And the high prich Ananias comhim on the mouth.

Then faith Paul unto him God hall fmite thee thou whited wall : for fitteft thou to judge me after the law, and com mandeft me to be imitten contrary to the law

And they that frood by, faid, Rowis left thou Gods high prieft !

Then faid Paul .! wift not brethrens that he was the high prieft : for it is written, Thou thait not fpeak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the

one part were Sadduces , and the other Pharifees , he cried out in the counce!la Men and brethrens I am a Pharifee the fon of a Pharifee : of the hope and refur-

rection of & dead I am called in question 7 And when he had fo faid, there are a diffention between the Pharifees & the

Sadduces ; and & multitude was divided.

8 For the Sadduces fay that there is

o refurredion neither angelmor fpirit a

And there arose a great cry : and the feribes that were of the Pharifees part arofe and ftrove faving, We finde neveral in this man : but if a fpirity or an sage! hath fpoken to him, let us not fight an 10 And when there arole a great diffenshould have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the fouldiers to go down, and to take him by force from a-

mong them a to bring him into § carle.

If And the night following, the Lord hood by him and faid, Be of good cheer.

Pauls for as thou halt tellified of me in lengthern, fo must thou bear witnesse al-

o at Rome.

12 And when it was day, cerrain of the Jews banded cogether, and bound them-felves under a curfe, faying, that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more then fourty

which had made this confpiracy.

44 And they came to the chief priefts felves under a great curfe , that we will \$4t nothingsuntill we have flain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the councelle fignife to the chief captain, that he bring him down unto you to morrow-as though would enquire foreething more perfeely concerning him : and wer or ever he come neer are ready to kill him.

16 And when Pauls fifters fon heard of their lying in sair , he went and entered anto the cathle and rold Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centuoung mag unto the chief captain: for he ath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him and brought him to the chief captain, and faid. Paul the prifoner called me unto him and prayed me o bring this young man unto thee, who with formething to fay unto thee.

19 Then the chief caprain took him by e band, and went with him afide priwately, and asked him, What is that thou

half to tell me !

10 And he faid. The Jews have agreed to defire thee, that thou woulded bring down Paul to morrow into the councelly s though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfettly.

21 Bur do not thou yeeld unto them : for there lie in wait for him of them themselves with an oath, that they will meither eat nor drink till they have killed im : and now are they ready, looking or a promise from thee.

22 So the chief captain then let the housell no man, that thou halt thewed

shele things to me.

23 And he called unto him two centuriens, faying, Make ready two hundred souldiers to go to Cefarea, and horimen shreefcore and ten, and spearmen two bundred at the third hour of the night.

24 And provide them beaks that they my fet Paul on and bring him fafe unto

Felix the governour.
24 And he wrote a letter after this

ad Cisudius Lyfiasounto themoft excel-27 This man was taken of the Jews and mld have been killed of the came I with an army, and refcued biso, he-

ving understood that he was a Romane: 28 And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him ; I brought him forth into their councell :

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of quellions of their law , but to have no. thing iaid to his charge worthy of death

or of bonds.

30 And when it was told me, how that the Jews laid wait for the man . I fent firaight way to thee, and gave command-ment to his accusers also, to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell, Then the fouldiers, as it was com

manded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris.

32 On the morro.v they left the horf-

en to go with him, and returned to the caffle.

33 Who when they came to Cefaren and delivered the epiffic to the governour presented Paul also before him

e

Ŋ

-

th

in

w

2

ter

for

fes

**C22** 

to

box

1 8

34 And when the governour had red the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he say of Cilicia:

35 I will bear thee faid be when thist accufers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herods judgement hall. C H A P.

XXIIII.

a Poul being accused by Tertulius the oratour, 10 answerest far by life all doffrine: 24 He preachest Christ to the 26 The 24governour and his wife. vernour hopets for a bribe.

Nd after five dayes Ananias the high A priest descended with the eldern and with a certain oracour named Tertullus, who informed the governours

gainft Paul,

2 And when he was called forth. Temilus began to accuse him , saying , Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done usto this nation by thy providence :

3 We accept it alwayes-& in all place moft noble Felix, with all thankfulnelt,

Notwithflanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, 1 pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clement a few words.

5 For we have found this man a pehilent fellow, and a mover of fedicious mong all § lews thorowout § world at a ringleader of the fest of the Nazaras.

6 Who also bath gone about to presses.

the temple : whom we took , and would

bave judged according to our law.
7 But the chief captain Lyfiss case upon us a and with great violence tool him away out of our hands : 8 Commanding his accusers to cout

unto thee, by examining of whom in felf mayeft take knowledge of all this things whereof we accore him And the Jews alfo affented , fring

that thefe things were fo. had beckened unto bien to (peak, animer ed . Forsimuch as I know that thou ha been of many yeers a judge unto this se tion. I do the mose cheerfully anisetis

my felf : .11 Because that then mayed under

me:

the

11 11:

4 of

eath

that

and-

efore

well,

com

pugha

horf-

to the

faten

vem.

real race he

thine com-

us the

ije ant

20 the

Le pe

he high

elden

Ter

nour &

Tenul

Seeing

ernesc,

places

not fur-

ee-that t seseme

a pefii-

orld-sal

323T0%. profate would

as came

ce took

to come

hom the

2 faying

090190

aniwer thou had o this se

derfond

stere are yet but twelve dayes fince I went up to Jerufalem for to worthi

12 And they neither found me in the temple diffusting with any man, neither railing up the people neither in the fyna-

appear nor in the city:

13 Neither can they prove the things thereof they now accuse me.

14 But this I confesse unto thee, that after the way which they call berefie , fo

orhip I the God of my fathers, beleeing all things which are written in the

ms and the prophets.

15 And have hope towards God, which hey themfelves also allows that there shall be a refurrection of the dead, both of the

fuff and unjuft. 16 And herein do Y exercife my felfsto have alwayes a confeience voidof offence

toward God-and toward men. 17 Now after many yeers. I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings :

18 Whereupon certain Jews from Afia with multitude-nor with turnult :

19 Who ought to have been here be-fere thee, and object, if they had jought

agsin's me. 20 Or eife let thefe fame here fay . if they have found any evil doing in me,

while I flood before the councell. 21 Except it be for this one voice-that I cried Randing among them, Touching the referredion of the dead I am called

in question by you this day.
23 And when Felix heard these things. having more perfect knowledge of that way he deferred them and faid When Lyfias the chief captain hall come down, I

will know the uttermost of your matter. 22 And he commanded a centurion to heep Paul , and to let him have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquintance to minifer , or come unto

24 And ofter certain daves when Felix ame with his wife Drufilla, which was a Jeneffe, he fent for Paul, and heard him concerning the fairh in Chrift.

25 And as he reasoned of righteousness temperance and judgement to come. Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time, when I have a convenient feafon I will call for thee.

26 He hoped alfo that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loofe him : wherefore he fent for him the ofter and communed with him.

27 But after two yeers. Post us Feftus came into Felix room : and Felix willing to frew the Jews a pleasure , left Paul bound,

C H P . XXV. 8 He answereth for himself. 11 and appealeth unto Cesar: 14 Fessus openath his matter to king Agrippen 23 and he is brought forth.

Owwhen Bellus was come into the province, after three dayes he a-

Then the high Prien, and the chief of the less informed him against Pauls nd befoughe him. 3 And defined favour against him; that

e would fend for him to Jerufalemilay. ing wait in the way to kill hi

4 But Feftus answeredsthat Paul hould be kept at Cesaren, and that he himself would depart morely shisher.

S Let them therefore, faid he, which among you are able, go down with ma-and accuse this mannif there he any wisekedneffe in him.
6 And when he had tarried an

them more then ten dayes, he went down anto Cefares, and the next day, litting in the judge cont fest, commanded Paul to

be brought. And when he was come , the Je which came down from Jerufalem; flood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints againth Paul, which they could

not preve, 2 . While he answered for himfelf. Nelther against the law of the lews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cefar,

9 But Festus willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, And faid, Wilk thou go up to Jerufalem , and there be

judged of these things before me? udgement feat, where I ought so b judged : to the Jews have I d wrong as thou very well knowest.

11 Fer if I be an offender . committed any thing worthy of death. I refuse not to die : but if there be none of thefe things whereof thefe accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them , I ap peal unto Cefar.

12 Then Festusywhen he lad conferred

with the councell , answered, Haft th appealed unto Cefar ? unto Cefar fait thou go.

13 And after certain dayes king Agriplute Feftne.

14 And when they had been there my dayes, Festus declared Paula cause us to the king faying. There is a certain mi left in bonds by Felix:

15 Abont whom when I was at Jerufa lemathe chief priefts and the elders of th lews informed me, defiring to have judgement against him

16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romanes to deliver an an to die, before that he which is seen fed , have the accusers face to face, a have license to answer for himself con-

cerning the crime laid against him. itherswithour any delays on the morsow I fat on the indgement feat, and comanded the man to be brought fooths
18 Against whom, when the accus

flood up they brought none accuration of fuch things as I supported to 19 But had certain questions again him of their own superfiction a soul one Jefus, which was dead, whom had firmed en be altve.

20 And because I doubted of firth man-ner of questions. I asked him whether he would go to Jerufalem, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Pant had appealed to stiferred pass the heating of Augustus

ŧ

.

8

d P

th

ŧħ

M

of

1

day

Ge

fui

and bec

1

that

and

lecy hip

fool

12/

dies

to de

migh

HÉT-W

towa

fofth

their

close

141

I¢.

it a te

ber di

16.

which

work :

17.1

fed h krein; Gaday

18

ip 3,

13

1

8

commanded him to be kept till I might fend him to Cefar,

22 Then Agrippa faid unto Festus, would also hear the man my self. I morrow, said he thou stalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, ing with the chief captains, and principall men of the city, at Festus commandment Paul was brought forth.

24 And Feftus faid. King Agripps, and all men which are here prefent with us, ye fee this man, about whom all the mulritude of the lews have dealt with meboth at Jerufalem, and also here, crying that he ought not to live any longer.

as But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself bath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to fend him.

26. Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lora: wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee. O king Agrippa, that afper examination had, I might have fomewhat to write.

27 For it feemeth to me unreasonable. to fend a prifoper,and not withall to fignifie the crimes laid against him.

CHAP. XXVI 2 Paul in the presence of Agripps , de-clareth his lije from his childehood , 12 and how miraculously he was converted, and called to his apostleship

Hen Agrippa faid unto Paul , Thou art permitted to fpeak for thy felf Then Paul ftretched forth the hand , and ofwered for himfelf,

1 think my felf happy king Agrippa, because I shal answer for my felf this day efore thee-rouching all the things, whereof I am accused of the Jews :

Especially , because I know thee to e expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I befeech thee to hear me patiently.

My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at lerufalem know all the Jews

Which knew me from the beginming (if they would teftifie) that after the oft ftraiteft feet of our religion, I lived # Pharifee.

6: And now I ftand and am judged for e hope of the promise made of God nto our fathers

7Unto which promife our twelve tribes. oftantly ferving God day and night hope to come : for which hopes fake , king Agrippa-I am accufed of the Jews.

8 Why thould it be thought a thing incredible with your that God frould raife the dead ?

9 I verily thought with my fe'f, that I of Jesus of Nasaren : Which thing Latfo did in Jerusalem, any of the faints did I shut up in

as any of the faints did I that up in priluse hanging received authority from the chief prieties and when they were put to death I gave my voice against them.

It And I punished them oft in every and compelled them to bla-

fynagogue , and compelled them to bla-fibeme ; and being exceedingly mid a-

gainft them, I perfecuted them even unto ftrange cities.

12 Whereupon as I went to Damefeos with authority and commission from the chief priefts :

13 At midday. O king. I faw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the fun, fhining round about me, and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth , I heard a voice speaking unto me, and faying in the Hebrew tongue , Saul Saul why perfecuteft thou me ! it is hard for thee to kick againft the pricks.

Ic And I faid, Who art theu, Lord ! And he faid, I am Jefus whom thou per-

fecuteft :

16 But rife,and ftand upon thy feet,for I have appeared unto thee for this purpofe, to make thee a minister and a witeffe both of these things which thou has feens and of those things in the which I will appear unto thec.

17 Delivering thee from the people.

and from the Gentiles, unto whom now I

fend thees

18 To open their eyes , and to tern them from darknesse to light , and from the power of Satan unto God , that they may receive forgivenesse of fins and inheritance among them which are fandified by faith that is in me.

19 Whereupon O king Agrippas I was

not disobedient unto & heavenly vision: 20 But hewed firft unto them of De mafcus and at Jerufalem & thorowout all the coasts of Judea, and then to the Gentiles-that they fould repent, and turn to God-and do works meet for repentance,

21 For these causes the lews caught me in the temple and went about to kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God-I continue unto this day, witnesling both to imal and great-faying none eth things then those which the prophets and Mofes did fay should come :

23 That Christ should fuffer, and that he fould be the first that should rife fro the dead, and should shew light unto the

people and to the Gentiles. 24 And as he thus fpake for himfelf

Feffus faid with a loud voice, Paul, thou art belide thy felf, much learning doth make thee mad. 25 But be faid. I am not mad, mon so

ble Festus , but speak forth the words of truth and sobernesse.

25 For the king knoweth of their

things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am perswaded, that none of their things are hidden from him : for this thing was not done in a corner

27 King Agrippa, beleevest thou the prophets? I know that thou beleevest.
28 Teen Agrippa faid unto Paul. Almost thon perfwadelt me to be a Christian 29: And Paul faid. I would to God ihr not onely thou. but alfo all that hear me

this day, were both almoft, and altege ther fuch as I am except these bonds. 30 And when he had thus spoken the king rose up, and the governour, and

Bernice, and they that fat with them. 3 1 And when they were gone afidesthey talked between themfelves, faying, This

ĥ

1884

fens

the

way

tnes and

the

CHE

Sanl

hard

ed t

DCL.

for

pur-wit-haft ich i

ople

ow I

1919

from

they

d in

âiń.

T VERN

Gom:

Di-

ut all

Gen-

ITH CO nce.

nt me

l me

elp of

ether

s and

hat he

from

to the

mfelf

thou

doth

ft no

rds of

thefe reely :

thefe

or this

ou the

AlmoR

od ihn

ear mt altogt-

t and

Seather

1 This

ds. m the

eft.

n

ness dorb norhing worthy of death, or of

32 Then faid Agripps unto Fellus. This man might have been fer at liberty,

if he had not appealed unto Cefar.

10 Pank for estellath the danger of the vov-age: 14 They are toffed with a tempeft. 41 and fuffer shipwrack, 22, 34, 44 yet some faje to land.

A Nd when it was determined that we should fail into Italy, they deliwhen it was determined that vered Pauly and certain other prifoners unto one named Julius , a centurion of Augustus band.

2 And entering into a fin of Adramyttium, we lanched, meaning to fail by the costs of Afia one Ariftarchus a Macedoning of Theffalonica being with us.

3 'And the next day we touched at S!don ; and Julius courteoully intreated Paul and gave him liberty to go unto his friends to refreth himfelf

friends to refresh himfelf, 4 And when we had lanched from thence, we failed under Cyprus, because

the windes were contrary 6 And when we had failed over the fea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myrasa city of Lycia.

And there the centurion found a faip of Alexandria, failing into Italy, and he

put us therein, 7 And when we had failed flowly man dayes, and fcarce were come over against

Gnidus, the winde not fuffering us, we hiled under Crete, over against Salmone, 8 And hardly possing it, came unto a place which is called . The fair havens,

nim whereunto was the city of Lafea. Now when much time was fpents

d when failing was now dangerous, ecause the fast was now already patt, Paul admonished them,

10 And faid unto them Sirs I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt , and much damage, not onely of the lading and hip but also of our lives.

It Nevertheleffe, the centurion beleeved the mafter and the owner of the hip more then those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because & haven was not commo dieus to winter in the more part advifed to depart thence alfo, if by any means they might attain to Phenice & there to winter which is an haven of Crete, and lieth toward the fouth-west-and north-west.

13 And when the fouth-winde blew foftly, supposing that they had obtained their purposes looting thences they failed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there arofe againft it a tempeffuous winde, called Euroclydon

15 And when the fhip was caught , and could not bear up into the winde, we let her drive.

16 And running under a certain island, which is called Clauda, we had much work to come by the boat 1-

17. Which when they had taken upathey aid helps, undergirding the faip; and faring left they foould fall into thequick-fadaditrake fail and fo were driven.

10 And the third day we call our with our own hands the tackling of the thip.

20 And when neither fun, nor fars in nany dayes appeared, and no finall tempeft lay on us, all hope that we fould be

21 But after long abstinence, Poul stood forth in the mids of them, and faid. Sirs. ye hould have hearkened unto me, and not have loofed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loffe.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer : for there hall be no loffe of any mans life among you but of the hip.

23 For there (tood by me this nights
the angel of God, whole I am, and whom

I ferve

24 Saying, Fear not, Paul, thou must be brought before Cesar, and lo, God hath given thee all them that fail with thee. 25 Wherefore firs be of good cheere

for I beleeve God, that it fhall be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit, we must be cast upon a certain ifand.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and in Adria- about midnight, the figmen deemed that they drew neer to fome countrey :

28 And founded , and found it twenty fathoms : and when they had gone a little further, they founded again, and found it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing left we should have fallen upon rocks, they call four anchore out of the flern and wifed for the day.

30 And as the fhipmen were about to fice out of the fhip , when they had let down the boat into the fea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the forethip,

31 Paul faid to the centurion , and to the fouldiers, Except thefe abide in the

fipye cannot be faved, 32 Then the fouldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 And while the day was coming on, Paul befought them all to take meat, faying. This day is the fourteenth day that e have satried, and continued fastings

having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take form, meat; for this is for your health: for there hall not as hair fall from the head of any of you.

took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all; and when he had broken itshe began to ear

36 Then were they all of good cheers

37 And we were in all in the fhip, two
undred threefcore and fixteen fouls. 38- And when they had earen eng

they lighted the thip , and cast out the wheat into the fea.

39 And when it was day, they not the land: but they discovered tain creek with a shore, into the they were minded, if it were thruft in the fip.

40 And when they had taken up the 18 And being exceedingly toffed with anchors they committed themfelves untatempel , the next day they lighted the the fee, and loofed the suffer-bands an

1

the

Lo

Tid

wit

loc

déa

and

Am (

of ]

Lord

fus (

**spok** 

ferve

Son en of

10 now:

BUPE te yo

11

mpa

the er 12

toger

both 4

fed to to) th

gou a!

14 I

and to

and to

dy to p

ar Ron

16 F

of Chri

to faiv: to the

17 F

18 F

om he unrighte

truth in

of God hewed i

of God le write

15 5

12 rant b

boiled up the main fail to the winde, and

rade reward fhore.

41 And falling into a place where two fear met, they ran the faip aground, and the forepart fluck faft, and remained un noveable,but the hinder-part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the fouldiers counfell was to bill the prifoscra left any of them thould fain out and eleape.

43 But the centurion . willing to fave Paul, kept them from their purpose, and commanded that they which could swim, fould call themfelves firft into the fea, ed ger to land :

44 And the reft, fome on boards, and fome on broken pieces of the thip: and to it came to pastes that they escaped all fafe to land.

2 Paul ofter by hippwack, is kindly en-tertained: 5 The viper bartest birm 8 He bealeth many.

Nd when they were escaped , then A hid when they were elcaped, then they knew that the island was called delita

And the barbarous people flewed us me little kindnesse , for they kindled a Aresand received us every one, because of the prefent rain, and because of the cold. 3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of flicks, and laid them on the first there came a viper out of the heat, and fattened

on his hand

4. And when the Barbarians faw the veamong themselves. No doubt this man is a murderer, whom schough he hath eleaped the feaver vengeance suffered not to live And he shook off the beast into the

e,and felt no harm.

6 Howbeit, they looked when he fhould have fwollen a or fallen down dead fuddealy : but ofter they had looked a great while, and faw no harm come to him. ey changed their mindes, and faid that he was a god.

ons of the chief man of the ifland, whole eme was Publius, who received us, and lodged us three dayes courreoutly.

8 And it came to passe-that the father of Publing lay sick of a fever, and of a bloody firste whom Paul entered in and rayed, and laid his hands on him, and

So when this was done others alfor which had difeafes in the ifland , came,

nd were healed:

10 Who also honoured us with me honourreand when we departed they laded us wich fuch things as were neceffary.

14 And after three months, we parted in a first of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose figure was Callor and Politic.

And landing at Syracufe, we rarried

to three dayes.

So not from thence we for a company, and reme Regions and after one day to fouth-white blew, and we came the

pext day to Puteoli : 4 Where we found brethren and were defired to tarry with them feyen dayes :

and to we went toward Rome.

15 And from thence, when the brethmen heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Appit forum , and the three taverns : whom when Paul faw , he thanked God, and took courage.

16 And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the parionets to the captain of the guard : but Paul was fur-fered to dwell by himfelf, with a fouldier

that kept him.

17 And it came to paffe, that after three dayes, Paul called the chief of the lews together. And when they were com together , he faid unto them , Men and brethren, though I have committed no. thing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem, into the hands of the

18 Who, when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews fpake against its I was constrained to appeal unto Cefar, not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.

For this cause therefore have I called for you to fee you, and to fpeak with you : because that for the bope of I frat

I am bound with this chain.

21 And they faid unto him.We neither received letters out of Judea concerning thee, neither any of the brethren, that came, shewed or spake any harm of thee.
22 But we defire to hear of thee what

thou thinkeft : for an concerning this feat , we know that every where it is

spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodging, to whom he expounded, and re-fified the kingdom of God, perfecting them concerning Jefus , both our of the from meming till evening rom morning till evening. 24 And fome beleeved the things which

were spoken and some beleeved not

25 And when they agreed not at themselves they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word. Well spake the holy Ghosk by Esaias the prophet, unto our fathers

ad Saying, Go unto this people, and fay, Hearing ye fixil hear, and fail not understand, and feeing ye fixil fee, and not

27 For the heart of this people waxed groffe , and their cars are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; left they fhould fee with their eyes , at ear with their ears, and understand with their heart and should be converted, and I fould heat them.

28 Be it know a cherefore unto you that the falvarion of God is fent unto the Gentiles and that they will hear it.

the jews departed, and had great reason-ing among them felves.

30 And Paul dwelt two whole yeen

in his own hired boufe , and seccived til that came in unso him.

31 Preaching the kingdom of God and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with all confidence, he man forbidding him.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE apostle to the ROMANES.

CHAP.

2 Paul commendeth his calling to the Romones, 9 and his defire to come to them. 16 What his gospelis. 18 God is angry with all manner of fint. 21

What were the Gentiles fins.

Auia fervant of Jesus Christs

called to be an apostic, separesed unto the gospel of Gods

Which he had promifed afore by his prophets in

the holy feripiur s. )

26

hres a far

The : God

the the

fuf-

dier

after f the

ome

no-

ns of

oner

the

me.

Will

it.I

noc

n of.

calstrie h

frael

ither

that

thee. what this

him

o his

ding Ethi bete

vhich

mong

Pau boly

and not

d pot le le

uil of

and

with

and

nether

o the

ords.

a(08-

yeens

d-and

n the

cesho

IL

2 Concerning his Son Jefus Christ our Lord, who was made of the feed of Da-vidaccording to the flesh,

And declared to be the Son of God with power , according to the fpirit of bolinede, by the refurrection from the déad)

s By whom we have received grace and apostichips for obedience to the faith

among all nations for his Name,
& Among whom are ye also the called

of Jefus Chrift.

To all that be in Rome-beloved of God, called to be faints: Grace be to you, and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jefus Chrift,

8 First, I thank my God through Jespoken of thorewout the whole world.

9 For God is my witnesse; whom I ferre with my spirit, in the gospel of his souther without ceasing I make menti-

on of you alwayes in my prayers-10 Making request (if by any means now at length I might have a profperous journey by the will of God) to come un-

te you II For I long to fee you, that I may

impart unto you fome fpirituali gift, to the end you may be established, 12 That is, that I may be comforted together with you , by the mutuall faith

oth of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant-brethren, that oftentimes I purpo-fed to come unto you(but was let hither-to) that I might have fome fruit among you alforeven as among other Gentiles. 14 I am debrours both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians, both to the wife, and to the unwife.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are

ar Rome alfo.

16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ : for it is the power of Godu to favation, to every one that beleeverby

to the lew first and also to the Greek.

17 For therein is the rightcoufnesse God revealed from faith to faith: as it Is written. The just shall live by faith.

18 For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodlinesse, and unrighteousnesse of men, who hold the truth in unrighteoufneffe.

19 Because that which may be known if God is manifest in them for God bath hewed it unto there.

20 For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are cleerly feen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternall power and God-

at Because that when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankfull, but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolifh hears was

22 Professing themselves to be wife, they became fools :

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds , and four-footed beafts, and creeping things 2

24 Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleannessesthrough the lusts of their own hearts, to diffenour their own bo-

dies between themfelves :

25 Who changed the truth of God into a hie, and worshipped and ferved the creature more then the Creatour, who is bleffed for ever. Amen.

26 For this caufe God gave them up unto vile affections : for even their we men did change the naturall use into

27 And likewife also the mendesving the naturall use of the woman, burned is their luft one towards anothersmen with men working that which is unfeemly and receiving in themselves that recompence eir errour which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge-God gave them over to a reprobate minde, to do those things which are not convenient a

29 Being filled with all unrighteoufneffer fornication, wickedneffercoverouf-neffermaliciousneffer full of envier murder debare decrit, malignity, whifperers, 30 Backbiters, haters of God, defpite.

full-proud, boafters , inventers of evil things-difobedient to parents,

31 Without underflanding covenant-

placable-unmercifull ;

32 Who knowing the judgement of God ( that they which commit fuch things are worthy of death) not onely do the fame but have pleafure in them that do them.

CHAP. II. 1 They that fin and condemn it in others,

count excuse themselves, 6 much less escape the in genuent of God, 9 mbe-ther Jews or Gentiles.

Herefore thou art inexcuseable, O mans who foever thou are that judg-eft; for wherein thou judgeft anothers thou condemned thy fell; for thou that judgeft-dooft the fame things a 2 But we are fure that the judgement

of God is according to truth, against them which commit such things:

3 And thinkeft thou this. O man-sher judgeft them which do fach things, and doeil the fame, that thou halt efcape the judgement of God ?

4 Or despifelt thou the riches of hi goodneffe

The

21 B

rithou rifed

22 ,

hich (l<sub>1</sub> and

lere i

22 I

of the

24 E

throng:

25 W

propiti 10 deci

milion

dest

25 1

richtec and the

in fest 27 1

cluded

he by

28 7

29

30 8

luitife

31-1

blife ti

Ab

ou fin

eein. ther

W

the fel

2 1

eorks-

4 1

ward a

leeverl

le his 6 1

bleffed

7 S

LOVETE

Lord

9 6

circum

was re

neffe.

ie was

11 /

the fair

10

pute

before 3 F ham b anto h

is he tie Ge

is jufki the fav

Romanes.

odnesseand forbearance, and long-fuffering, not knowing that the good of God leaderh thee to repentance?
S But after thy hardnesse and impeni-

tent heart - treasurest up unto thy felf wrath against the day of wrath and reve-lation of 5 righteous judgement of Gods 6 Who will render to every man ac-

cording to his deeds :

7 To them who by patient continu-ance in well-doing, feek for glory, and honour, and immortality ; eternall life :

8 But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truths but obey unrighteonfnesse; indignation and wrath, Tribulation and anguish upon every foul of man that doth evils of the Jew

firft, and alfo of the Gentile. 10 But glory, bonour, and peace, to every man that workerh goodsto the Jew

firft, and alfo to the Gentile. 11 For there is no respect of persons

with God. 12 For as many as have finned with-out law, fiall allo periff without law; and as many as have finned in the law, fiall be judged by the law.

For not the hearers of the law, are

Juft before God, but the doers of the law mall be juftified ;

14 For when the Gentlles which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law : thefe , having not she law are a law unto themfelves

15 Which few the work of the written in their hearts, their confeience alfo bearing witnede, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else exculing one another :

16 In the day when God hall judge-the fecrets of men by Jefus Chrift , ac-

cording to my gospel.

17 Behold, thou art called a Jew, and

refleft in the law, and makeft thy boaft of God: 18 And knowest his will-and approvest the things that are more excellent, being

inftrutted our of the laws 19 And art confident that thou thy felf art a guide of the blinde , a light of

them which are in darkneffe : An inftructer of the foolifha teacher of babes : which haft & form of know-

ledge, and of the truth in the law.
21 Thou therefore which teachest another teacheft thou not thy felf? thou that preacheft a man fhould not fteal, doeft

thou fieal ? 22 Thou that fayeft. a man hould not commit adultery , doest thou commit dultery ? then that abhorreft idolds:doeft thou commit facriledge ?

23 Thou that makeft thy boaft of the aw,through breaking the law,difhonour-

eft thou God ? 24 For the Name of God is blafphened among the Gentiles, through you,

as it is written : 25 For circumcifion verily profiteris If thou keep the law s but if thou be a reaker of the law , thy circumcifion is de uncircumcifion :

25 Therefore , if the uncircumcifion heep the righteouincife of the law. fail not his uncircumcifion be counted for reumetion ?

27 And hall not uncircumcifion which is by nature, if it fulfill the law, judge thee who by the letter and circumcifio

doest transgresse the law?

28 For he is not a lew, which is on outwardly, neither is that circumcifion

which is outward in the fleft : 29 But he is a Jew, which is one in wardly, and circumcifion is that of the heart, in the fpirit, and not in the letter

whose praise is not of men but of God. C H A P. III. The fews prerogative: 9 Tet the la nceth them also of fin , 20 Nom justified by the laws but all by faith.

Wat advantage then hath the len! or what profit is there of circus. cifion ?

Much every way : chiefly becam that unto them were committed the orgcles of God.

For what if fome did not beleeve shall their unbelief make the faith of Gol without effect ?

4 God forbid : vea, let God be true but every man a liar, as it is written. That thou mightest be justified in the favings , and mighteft overcome when thou art judged.

5 But if our our unrighteouincffe com mend the righteousnesse of Gods what shall we fay ! Is God unrighteous, who taketh vengcance ! ( I fpeak as a man)

6 God forbid : for then how fall Gol judge the world ? 7 For if the truth of God hath more

abounded through my lie unto his glon; why yet am I also judged as a finner!

8 And not rather as we be flander only reported , and as fome affirm that we fay, Let us do evilly that good my

come: where damnation is just 9 What then ? are we better then then Noin no wife : for we have before pre red both Jews and Gentiles, that they at all under fin-

10 As it is written , There is a

righteous-no-not one : There is none that understanded

there is none that feeketh after God. 12 They are all gone out of the wa they are together become unprofitable there is none that doth good, no. M

13 Their throat is an open sepulche with their tongues they have used dece the poison of afps is under their lips: Whole mouth is full of curling mi

birterneffe : 15 Their feet are fwift to fhed blook 16 Destruction and milery are inthit

17 And the way of peace have they as

known: 18 There is no fear of God beier

their eves. 19 Now we know that what things & ever the law faith, it faith to them wh are under the law : that every n may be stopped, and all the world become guilty before God.

20 Therefore by the deeds of the in there mall no fiel be juftified in fight : for by the law so the knowled

21 But now the righteoufnesse of God without the law is manifetted being wit-

22 Even the righteousnesse of God, which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto hand upon all them that beleeve : for there is no difference :

13 For all have finned, and come fort of the glory of God,

24 Being justified freely by his grace, gh the redemption that is in Jefus

Ciriff :

190

which

judge

ncilio

is one

one in-

of the

God,

the les

O Nom

e Jew t

ircum

becarl

he ora-

leeve!

of God

be true

ritten

in th

e when

e comdo what

sa whe

man)

II God

h more

glory

lander-

m that

um be

s now

andeth

ne with

fitzbio

D1 100

alche

decein

ipsi

ng sai

blook

n cheir

hey not befort

mouth fid may

ha lam in lis wledge

21 k

ner i

ith

as Whom God hath fet forth to be a popitiation through faith in his blood, m declare his rightcournesse for the re-mission of fins that are past, through the

destrance of God

26 To declare, I fay, at this time his righteoufnesse : that he might be just, and the juftifier of him which beiceverh 27 Where is boufting then ! it is ex-

cluded. By what law? of works? Nay : be by the law of faith. Therefore we conclude that a man

is suftified by faith, without the deeds of the law, 19 Is be the God of the Jews oncly ?

is he not alfo of the Gentiles ? yes, of

the Gentiles alfo : 30 Seeing it is one God which hall hise the circumcision by faith, and un-

circumcifion through faith. 21 Do we then make void the law through faith ? God forbid : veaswe effa-

blif the law.

Abrahams faish imputed for righte-ounesse: 13 By is he and his feed reesived the promise: 16 He is the fa-

W Hat shall we say then, that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the field, hath found?

n they! re prebey at

2 For if Abraham were juftified by works, he hath whereof to glory, but not before God.

3 For what faith the feripture ? Abra-

ham beleeved God, and it was counted uno him for righteousnesse.

4 Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. 5 But to bim that worketh not but beleeverh on him that juftifeth the ungodly his faith is counted for righteoufnes.

6 Even as David alfo describeth the bleffednesse of the man unto whom God imputeth righteousnesse without works

7 Saying, Bleffed are they whose ini-ities are forgiven, and whose fins are covered

8 Bleffed is the man to whom the

Lord will not impute fin.
9 Cometh this bieffedneffe then upon the circumcifion onely, or upon the uncircumcision also ! for we say that faith

10 How was ir then reckoned ? when he was in circumcition, or in uncircum-cition, not in circumcition, but in un-circumcition.

11 And he received the figne of cir-mancifion, a feal of the rightcoufnesse of the taith, which he had yet being uneix-

curocifed, that he might be the father of all them that beleeve though they be not circumcifed , that righteoufnesse might be imputed unto them alfo :

12 And the father of circumcifion to them who are not of the circumcifion onely, but also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcifed.

13 For the promise that he mould be

the heir of the world, mas not to Abraham, or to his feed through the law, but through the righteoufnesse of faith.

14 For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the pro-

mife made of none effett.

15 Because the law worketh wrath : for where no law is , there is no tranf-

greffion.

16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promife might be fure to all the feed ; not to that onely which is of the laws but to ham, who is the father of us all,

17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations) before him whom he beleeved even God who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not, as though they were; 18 Who against hope, beleeved in

hope, that he might become the father of

many nations, according to that which was spoken. So shall thy feed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body nowdead, when he was about an hundred yeer old, neither yet the deadneffe of Saras womb :

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief : but was Arong

in faith giving glory to God:
21 And being fully perforaded, that
what he had promifed, he was able also

to perform. 22 And therefore it was imputed to

him for righteousnesse.

23 Now it was not written for his fake alone, that it was imputed to him : 24 But for us alfo, to whom it shall be imputed, if we beleeve on him that rai-

fed up Jefus our Lord from the dead 25 Who was delivered for our offen ces, and was raifed again for our juflification.

Berng juftified by faith, we have peace with God. 12 As fin and death com by Asam, 17 so much more righte-ousnesse and life by Jesus Chris.

Herefore being juftified by faith-Lord Jefus Chrift :

2 By whom also we have accesse by faith into this grace wherein we fland, and rejoyce in hope of the glory of God. And not onely fo, but we glory in tribulations alforknowing that tribulari-

on worketh patience: And patiences experience : and ex-

perience, hope :

5. And hope maketh not afhamed, because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts. by the holy Ghosts which is given unto us

6 For when me were yet without Arength.

fint t

m fee

1 1

land.

fo los

be des

nie fo

3 5

he be

le cal

and in cha

le ma

4 1

lecon

Chris

shered drade

to G

mocio

did w

fmit

heidi fpirit

fin ? fin b

got o

8

mand

9.41

Inct

fin r

10 wdai

1

deur deur

73

60m

13 feat

it m

the anal sall sy factor is as

1 co

in it

をおり

ftrength, in due time Ghrift died for the

For fearcely for a righteous man will one die a yet persaventure for a good man fome would even date to die.

But God commendeth his love toward us , in that while we were yet fin-

mers, Chrift died for us

Much more then, being now jufti-Bed by his blood, we thall be faved from wrath through him.

10 For if when we were enemies, we were reconciled to Gods by the death of bis Son : much more being reconciled, we shall be faved by his life,

11 And not onely for but we also joy In God, through our Lord leius Chrift, by whom we have now received the atonement.

12 Wherefore, as by one man fin engered into the world , and death by fin : and fo death paffed upon all men , for that all have finned,

13 For unrill the law fin was in the world : but fin is not imputed when

abere is no law.

14 Nevertheleffe,death reigned from Adam to Mofes, even over them that had not finned after the fimilitude of Adams transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come :

15 But not as the offence,fe alfo is the free gift : for if through the offence of one many be dead: much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which it by one man, Jefus Christ, hath abounded

16 And not as it was by one that finsed fo is the gift : for the indgement was se to condemnation : but the free gift many offences unto juftification

17 For if by one mans offence death gned by one, much more they which receive abundance of grace, and of the gift of righteoufnesse, thall reign in life, y one, Jefus Chrift.

18 Therefore as by the offence of one fudgement came upon all men to con-demantion : even fo by the righteoufeffe of one, the free gift came upon all nen unto justification of life.

19 For as by one mans disobedience any were made sinners : so by the obedience of one, fall many be made righ-

20 Moreover , the law entered, that the offence might abound : but where fin abounded grace did much more abound.

21 That as fin hath reigned unro death; even fo might grace reign through righ-Chrift our Lord.

CHAP. VI.

B Wamay not live in fin. 2 for me are dead unto it , 3 as appeareth by our baptifme, 23 and for that death is the

Waget of fin.
We fay then? fhall we continue in fin , that grace may

God forbid. How thall we that are

dead to fin, live any longer therein ! were baptized into Jefus Chrift, were be prized into his death ?

4 Therefore we are buried with him by bapeifine into death , that like a Chrift was raifed up from the dead by thouid walk in newneffe of life.

S For if we have been planted toget in the likeneffe of his death : we shall be alfo in the likencie of his reforrettien:

Knowing this that our old man is erucified with him , that the body of fia might be deftroyed , that henceforth we fould not ferve fin.

For be that is dead is freed from fin. 2 Now if we be dead with Chrift , ut beleeve that we shall also live with him.

9 Knowing that Christ being taifed from the dead , dieth no more : death hath no more dominion over him 10 For in that he died , he died unte

(in once : but in that he liveth, he lives unto God. 11 Likewife reckon ye alfo your felver

to be dead indeed unto fin a but alive upto God through Jefue Christ our Lord.

12 Let not fin reign therefore in yest morrali body , that ye hould obey it is the lufts thereof.

13 Neither yeeld ye your members as inftruments of unrighteouine de unto list but yeeld your felves unto God as their that are alive from the dead . and your embers as influments of righteens neffe unto God.

14 For fin hall nor have demin over you. for ye are not under the lam, but under grace.

15 What then ? fhall we fin-becaufe ne are not under the laws but under grace!

16 Know we not , that to whom ye celd your felves fervants to obey, his ervants ye are to whom ye obey ther of fin unto death, or of obedience unto righteoufnesse !

17 But God be thanked , that ye were the fervants of fin a but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doarise, which was delivered to you.

18 Being then made free from finnt became the fervants of righteoufnelle.

19 I fpeak after the ma iner of mea caufe of the infirmity of your fieft: for a ye have yeelded your members ferrans to uncleannesse and to iniquity, unto iniquity : even fo now yeeld your members fervants to righteoufneffe unto holineffe.

20 For w'en ye were the fervant of fin-ye were free from rightconfieffe. 21 What fruit had ye then in thois things whereof ye are now athamed ! for

the end of those things is death. 23 But now being made free from fin and become fervants to God , se her your fruit unco holineffe, and the est

everlafting life. 23 For the wages of fin is death, but the gift of God is erernall life, through

Jefus Christ our Lord. VII 1 No law hath power over a men le then he liveth: 4 But we are des

the law: 7 Tet is not the law the 12 has boly, 13 ft, and good.

Know we not, bretbren, ( for I feel to them that know the law) has

that the law hath dominion over a man a hag as he livesh? 2. For the woman which hath an huf-

and, is bound by the law to her hufband, fo long as he liveth : but if the hufband kdest , the is loofed from the law of

me hufband.

rien.

ith him like as lead by we also

ogethe

thall be

than is

orth we

om fis.

ift : we

th him.

raifed

: death

ed unre

liver

e felves

ive up

Lord.

in your

ry it is

bers as

nto fin

s)ods e

d year

heeoufmînion

he law

sufe we

erace!

ow ye

eys his wie-

e were

obeye4

finist

: for a

TV STG te ini-

mben

ineffe.

ants of

om fin

e hore the end h, be hreagh

effe. rhoft d : fet

effe. code-

tı.

3 So thenif while her hufband liveth. be be married to another man, the fhall le ciled an adultereife : but if her hufd bedead, the is free from that law. want he is no adultereffe, though the k married to another man

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye alfo are nome dead to the law by the body of Christ that ye should be married to anodereren to him who is raifed from the trad that we mould bring forth fruit un-

se God.

5 For when we were in the flesh, the motions of fins which were by the law, tid work in our members, to bring forth fruit unto death.

6 But now we see delivered from the his that being dend wherein we were held that we mould ferve in new norfe of pin & nor in the oldnesse of the letter.

7 What hall we say then ? Is the/law fin? God forbid. Nay. I had not known is but by the law: for I had not known informer the law had faid. Thou shalt

BOX COVEY

8 But fin taking occasion by the com-medment wrought in me all manner of compissonce. For without the law fin mas dead.

9 For I was alive without the law

fin revived, and I died. 10 And the commandment which was ned to life, I found to be untodeath. it For fin taking occasion by the

12 Wherefore the law is holy, and the

the control of the man is nony, and the commondment holy, and inft and good, and the which is good made with unto me? God forbid. But fin-that it might appear fin , working death in me by that which is good : that fin by the commandment might become ex-

teling firfult. all : bot I am cornall, fold under fin. what I would that do I not cout what

I hate, that do I. 16 ff then I do that which I would not;

46 if then I do that which I would not; leashers unto the law, that it is good. 17 Now then It is no more I that do it late in the American and the I had not least in his I had not least in his least in the I had not least in his least in the I had not least in his least in the I had not least in his least in the I had not least in the I had

at I finde then a law, that when I wild do good with a prefest with me.
It For I delight in the law of God, are the inward that.

But I fee another this he by mem-

bers , warring against the law of me minde and bringing me into captivity to

24 O wretched man that I am : who shall deliver me from the body of this death !

25 I thank God through Jefus Chrift ur Lord, So then with the minde I my feif ferve the law of God : but with the fleth, the law of fin.

CHAP. VIII

1 Who are free from condemnation. 5.13 What havm cometh of the fleshi 6. 14 and what good of the Spirits

Here is therefore now no conden nation to them which are in Christ lefus : who walk not after the fleft, but

after the fpirit.
2 For the law of the Spirit of life, in Chrift Jefus-harb made me free from the law of fin and death.

2 For what the law could not do. in that it was weak through the fleft , God fending his own Son in the likeneffe of finfull fich , and for fin condemped fin

in the fich :

4 That the righteoufneffe of the law might be fulfilled in psymbo walk not af-

tor the Hem, but after the Spirit.

s. For they that are after the flesh, do minde the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit, the things of the

6 For to be carnally minded is death ; but to be spiritually minded, is life and

peace 1

7 Becaufe the carnall minde is enmisgainst God : for it is not subjet to

8 So then they that are in the fieth; cannot pleafe God.

9 But ye are not in the flefh, but in the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

10 And if Christ be in you the body is dead, because of fin: but the Spirit is like because of righteous seffe.

11 But if the Spirit of him that raifed up lefus from the dead dwell in you; he that raifed up Christ from the dead, hall also quicken your mortall bodier, by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.
12 Therefore breihren we are debrors.

not to the fleft to live after the feth. 13 For if ye live ofter the field . ye mail die : but if ye through the Spirits do mortifie the deeds of the body : ye

hall live!

14 For as many as are led by the Series of God, they are the form of God.

15 For we have not received the fulf of bondage again to fear; but ye have 15 For ye have not received the part of bondage regain to free r: but ye has received the Spirit of adoption where he cyl Abbas Father.

15 The Spirit is well bearets without with our spirit; that we are the children of the company

of God. 17 And If children then belys; ! of God, and toynt heirs with Crift a life fo be that we fuffer with hom , that we may be also glorified together.

"If For I rection than the fufferings we this prefent time, are not workly to be

compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For the earneft expediation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the fons of God

20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjeded the same in

21 Because the creature it felf also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the

22 For we know that the whole creation groaneth, and travelleth in pain together, untill now

23 And not onely they, but our felves alfo which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we our felves groan within our felves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

24 For we are faved by hope : but hope that is feen, is not hope; for what a man feeth, why doth he yet hope for? 25 But if we hope for that we fee not,

then do we with patience wait for it. 26 Likewise the spirit also helpeth our infirmities : for we know not what we hould pray for as we ought : but the fpir't it felf maketh interceffion for us, with

groanings which cannot be uttered. noweth what is the minde of the spirit, ecause he maketh intercession for the faints, according to the will of God.

28 And we know that all things work together for good, to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpofe.

9 For whom he did foreknow-he alfo did predeftinare to be conformed to the image of his Son , that he might be the

first-born amongst many brethren.
30 Moreover whom he did predestiwate, them he also called : and whom he called them he also justified : and whom be juflifed, them he alfo glorified.

31 What shall we then fay to these things? If God be for us, who can be

against us?

32 He that spared not his own Son-but delivered him up for us all : how all he not with him also freely give us

all things ? 33 Who shall lay any thing to the sarge of Gods elect? It is God that juftifeth :

34 Who is he that condemneth ? It is Chrift that died. year rather that is rifen atain, who is even at the right hand of adowho alfomaketh intercession for us

75 Who hall separate us from the Me, or perfecution, or famine, or nakednesse, or perill, or sword ! 35 (As it is written, For thy fake we

ounted as theep for the flaughter)

37 Nay, in all thefe things we are

37 Nay, in all there things him then conquerours, through him shar loved us.

38 For I am perfwaded, that neither death nor life, nor angels, nor principa-lities, nor powers, nor things prefeat, age things to come.

39 Nor heighte nor depthe nor any other creature shall be able to feparate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jefus our Lord.

CHAP. IX. 1 Paul is sorry for the Jews. 7 At the seed of Abraham were not the children of the promise. 25 The cal-

ling of the Gentiles, and rejetting of the Jems were foretold.
Say the truth in Chrift, I lie not, my confcience also bearing me witnesse

in the holy Ghoth 2 That I have great heavinesse, and continuall forrow in my heart.

For I could with that my felf were accurred from Christ , for my brethren, my kinfmen according to the fleft : Who are Ifraclites : to whom per-

taineth the adoptions and the glory, and the covenants and the giving of the law, and the fervice of God, and the promifes :

5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom, as concerning the flesh, Christ came, who is over all, God bleffed for ever. Amen. 6. Not us though the word of God

hath taken none effen. For they are not all Ifrael, which are of Ifrael : Neither because they are the feed of Abraham are they all children ; but in Ifaac thall thy feed be called,

That is they which are the children of the fleft, thefe are not the children of God : but the children of the promise

are counted for the feed. 9 For this is the word of premife, At this time will I come, and Sara hall

have a fon. 10 And not onely this but when Rebecca also had conceived by onesever be our father Liaac,

II ( For the children being not yes born , neither having done any good or evil, that the purpole of God according to election might frand-not of works-but of him that calleth )

12 It was faid unto ber , The elder hall ferve the youngen

13 As it is written . Jacob have I loved but Efau have I hated.

14 What shall we fay then? is then unrighteousnesse with God! God forbid. 15 For he faith to Moyfes I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy a I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion

16 So then it is not of him that wil leth-nor of him that runneth, but of God

that heweth mercy.

17 For the frippine faith unto Pla-rap. Even for this fame, purpose than I raifed thee up., that I, might then up power in theo, and that my Name made be declared thorowout all the santh ! 18 Therefore this he more you while he will have mercy, and, whom he will have

har deneth,

doth he yet finde fault ? for who hathat fifted his will?

20 Nay-but O man, who are then the replieft against God a shall the thing formed tay to him that formed the was haft thou made me thus 1 22 flat

21 H cimo difor 22 1 wrath Arred fels of 13

76

riches shich 14 ofthe riles. 25 them peopl elow 16 the p!

> called 27 E Thou I/rael mant f 28 it the work 20 the L we ha

> > like o

t coufe

even

30 Genti

Ye are

21 law o to the 32 not b of the flumb 33 Sion

fence:

fall t

5 7h the leer 90 B be fav 2

they l Tight district 4 F

ght: nelle which them

1264

cal; or any Chris

clayof the fame lump to make one veffil unto honour, and another unto disonour ?

22 What if God, willing to flew his 872thand to make his power known en-tered with much long fuffering the vefels of wrath fitted to deftruftion :

at Hith not the potter power over the

13 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on vessels of mercy, slich he had afore prepared unto glory?

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of the lews onely , but also of the Gen-

as As be faith alfo in Ofee I will call them my people , which were not my people; and her beloved, which was nor beloved.

26 And it shall come to passe, that in the place where it was faid unto them,

Ye are not my people: there hall they be called the children of the living God. 27 Efaias alfo crieth concerning Ifraels Though the number of the children of Ifrel be as the fand of the feara rem-

ant fhall be faved 28 For he will finish the work-and cut it hort in righteousnesse: because a short

work will the Lord make upon the earth.
29 And as E(aias faid before, Except
the Lord of fabaoth had left us a feed, we had been as Sodoma , and been made

like unto Gomorrha.

30 What shall we fay then ? That the Gentiles, which followed not after rightoufnesse, have attained to righteoufnes, even the righteoufnes which is of faith :

31 But Ifrael, which followed after the law of righteoufneffe, hath not attained to the law of righteoufneffe.

32 Wherefore t because they fought it not by faith-but as it were by the works of the law: for they flumbled at that fumbling ftene,

32 As it is writen. Behold, I lay in Sion a flumbling flone, and rock of ofnce: and whofoever beleeveth on him: hall not be afhamed.

CHAP. X.

The difference of the righteousnesse of the law, and that of faith. II No believer shall be confounded, whether

Pre or Gentile.
Rethren my hearts desire and prayer, to God for I frael is that they might

For I bear them record, that they they have a zeal of God, but not accord-

they are a zeal of tiods but not according to knowledge.

3 For they being ignorant of Gods instructurate of the state of

4 For Christ is the end of the law for the the for the first of every one that believerh 5 For Moses describeth the rightcoul-

ese which is of the law, that the man

5 Bit the righteoulnesse which is of 100, speaketh on this wife. Say not think heart. Who sail afcend into hea-mer that is to bring Christ down from Affect of the fire to be cap to an and the

7 Or who shall descend into the deep? dead

8 But what faith it? The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouthand in thy hearts that is the word of faith wich we preach

o That if thou halt confesse with thy mouth the Lord Jefus, and fhalt beleeve in thine heart, that God bath raifed him from the dead, thou thait be faved.

10 For with the heart man beleever! unto righteousnesse, and with the mouth confession is made unto falvation

11 For the fcripture faith. Whofoever

beleeveth on him, fall not be afhamed. 12 For there is no difference between the lew and the Greek; for the fame Lord over all, is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 For whofoever fall call upon the Name of the Lordshall be faved.

14 How then shall they call on hims in whom they have not beleeved ? and how shall they beleeve in him, of whom they have not heard I and how shall they hear,

without a preacher !

15 And how shall they preach, except they be fent ? as it is written. How beautifull are the feet of them that preach the gofpel of peace and bring glad tidings of

good things!

16 But they have not all obeyed the
gospel : for Esaias saith, Lord, who hath

peleeved our report !

17 So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I fay, Have they not heard Ver earth-and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I fay, Did not Ifrael know ? Firft, Moles faith, I will provoke you to jealoufie by them that are no people and by a foolin sation I will anger you. 20 But Esaiss is very bold, and saith I

was found of them that fought me not a I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to Ifiael he faith, All day long I have ftretched forth my hands unto a

disobedient and gainsaying people.

CHAP. XI.

God bath not cast off all Israel. 7 Some were elected: 16 hope for conversion of the reft.

I Say then hath God caft away his peoraelite, of the feed of Abraham , of the

tribe of Benjamin, 2 Gad hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wor ye not what the feripture saith of Elias 1 how he maketh intersection to God against Afrael 1 say-

3 Lordsthey have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine alters, and I am.

left alone and they feek my life. 4 Bur what faith the answer of God unto him ? I have referred to my felf fe-ven thousand men, who have not bowed

the knee to the image of Basl.

5. Even so then at this present time alrestochere is a remnant according to the citation of grace.

6 And if by grace, then, is it no more

7 At e caling of ot, my itneffe

and o were thren per-

y and e laws prohom, - who men.

God 10t 3 feed bur in ldren

en of omile mile (ball Re-

en by e yes od or raine Sphus

elder

I lothere abid. hage

God Pia-N DY hom

n st

II de

works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works then is it no more grace : otherwife work is no more work.

7 What then Ifrael hath not obtained bath obtained it and freft were blinded: 8 According as it is written. God hath given them the fpirit of flumber : eyes that they would not fee , and ears that they should not hear unto this day.

And Pavid faith, Let their table be rade a frare and a trap, and a flumbling block and a recompence unto them.

Ler their eyes be darkened , that they may not fee, and bow down their back alway

II I fay then, Have they flumbled, hat they fould fall? God forbid. But rather through their falls falvation is come unto the Gentiles , for to provoke them to

12 Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminiming of them the riches of the Genriles: how much more their fulness?

For I fpeak to you, Gentiles, in as much as I am the apostle of the Gentiles,

I magnifie mine office : 14 If by any means I may provoke to

might fave fome of them. For if the cafting away of them be

reconciling of the world : what mail the receiving of them be, but life from

16 For if the first fruit be holy, the lump is also holy 1 and if the root be holy, to are the branches.

17 And if some of the branches be by And it one of the branches but broken off and thou being a wilde olive-tree wert graffed in amongh them, and with them partakelt of the root and far-neffe of the olive-tree: a8 Boaft not againft the branches; but

f hou boaft ; thou beareft not the root, out the root thee,

Thou wilt fay then . The branches were broken off of might be graffed in.

O Welt because of unbelief they were
broken off and thou standest by faith. Be
not high-minded but fear.

21 For if God fpared not the naturall branches take heed left he also fpare not

22 Behold therefore the goodnesse and feverity of God : on them which fell-fe-verity; but rowards thee, goodnesse; if thou continue in his goodnesse; other-

thou continue in his goodness; other-wise thou also has be use off.

22 And they also if they bide nor fail
in inhelity, in 11 be grashed in a for God
is alle to grashe them in again.

23 Foe if thou were cut out of the offer-tree, which is wide by nature; and were
grashed to this ray of nature into a good
offerter to both much more shall thele,
which be the natural branches, be grashed

olive-tree! now mixed which be the mutual branches, be grafted into their wan olive-tree?

If For I would not observers, that we should be ignorized of this mystery. (sell we should be wife in your own concells), their planners in your is happened to limit the full of their planners in your is happened to limit and it is the full of the ful

And fe'all Tristf thall be faved, as

ir is written There hall come out of Sion the deliverer, and fall turn away unpodlineffe from Jacob.

27 For this is my covenant unto them,

when I hall take away their fins.
28 As concerning the golpel, they are enemies for your fakes; but as touching the election, they are beloved for the fathers fakes.
29 For the gifts and calling of God

are without repentance.

30 For as ye in times part have not believed God yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief :

31 Even fo have thefe alfe now not beleeved, that through your mercy they alfo may obtain mercy

32 For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all. 33 O the depth of the riches both of

the wifdom and knowledge of God! how unfearchable are his judgements and his wates paft finding out ! 34 For who hath known the minde of the Lord, or who hath been his counsel-

lour? 35 Or who hath first given to him and it shall be recompensed unto him again

35 For of hims and through him; and to him are all things : to whom be glon for ever. Amen

C H A P. XII.
I Gods mercies must move us to plesse him. 6 Every man must assend but calling. 9 Love and other duties re-

Befeech you therefore brethren by the mercies of God, that ye prefent you bodies a living facrifice holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable fervice.

2 And be not conformed to this world but be ye transformed by the renewing of your minde that ye may prove what is that good, that acceptable, and perfet will of God.

For I fay, through the grace given. unro me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himfelf more highly then he ought to think but to think to-berly, according as God hath dealt to every man the meafure of faith.

4 For as we have many members in one body and all members have not the fame office :

So we being many, are one body in Chrift, and every one members one

another. Of Having then pikes differing accouing to the grace that is given to make
ther prophecy let us prophely account
to the proportion of faith:

To infiltery, let us rais on on
maintifring or he that reachethout not

ing:

8 Or he that exhorteth-on exhorts had be that giveth' fer hand o if with fingle-him diligence.

he that give their som as it with unique to the that the that ruleth, with diligence is that the sort mercy, with the thin the with mercy, with the thin the thin the training about the which is evil-cleare to the which is good.

10 Be hindly affectioned one to soote!

wit rin in ! 1

lati fiir T. Bief 11

> and 1/ anoi desc iny evil of a

15

YOU.

felv for will 20 feed For fire : 21 com

1 Su

2he 160 L powe are o 2 powe and them 3 1 work

not b which of the thee f is evi fword God, him t 5 1

not or feienc 6 E alfo: f ing co 7 F whom to who

8 C one an 9 F not fi

be any Thou o

red.

out of

2 way

them.

ev are

oching

be fr.

God

te not

tained

son w

they

lls m су пр-

oth of

God!

tssand

nde of

ounfel-

him.

him

a and

glory

pleefe

ies 76-

by the

it yout

prable

le fer-

world

ing of

shar is

perfeå

given. among highly

nk fo-

ealt to

ers in

ot the

ody in

ccopd-soute-brding

with brotherly love, in honour preferriag one another. 11 Not flothfull in bufineffe : fervent

in fpirit, ferving the Lord

12 Rejoycing in hope, patient in tribu-13 Distributing to the necessity of

14 Bleffe them which perfecute you,

bieffe, and curfe not. 15 Rejoyce with them that do rejoyces

and weep with them that weep.

16 Be of the fame minde one towards mother. Minde not high things but con-defeend to men of low estate, Be not wife invour own conceits.

17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the fight

of all men-18 If it be poffible, as much as lieth in

you, live peaceably with all men. 19 Dearly beloved, avenge not your

felves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine, I will repay, faith the Lord.

20 Therefore if thine enemy hungers feed him : if he thirft, give him drink. For in fo doing, thou thair heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Ee not overcome of cvil, but over-

come evil with good. C H A P. XIII.

1 Subjection , and other duties me on mogistrates. 8 Love is the fulfilling of the law. 11 Gluttony and drunkennesse the works of darkneffe.

Let every foul be subject unto the higher powers : for there is no Li higher powers : for there is no power but of God. The powers that be,

are ordained of God.

2 Whofoever therefore relifteth the powers refiftetff the ordinance of God : and they that refift , shall receive to themselves damnation.

3 For rulers are not a terrour to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the fame.

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good : but if thou do that which is evil, be afraid : for he beareth not the fword in vain : for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon

him that doth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be subjett, het onely for wrath, but also for con-

science sake.

6 For for this cause pay you tribute ing continually upon this very thing

7 Render therefore to all their dues . whom custom fear to whom fear honour to whom honour.

8 Ow no man any thing, but to love one another : for he that loveth another,

barh fulfilled the law. 9 For this, Thou thalt not commit adultery, Thou thalt not kill, Thou thalt not fical. Thou halt not bear falle wit-neffe, Thou first not covet : and if there he any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this faying, namely, Then hall love thy neighbour as thy felf.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour therefore love is the fulfilling of

II And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of fleep, for now is our falvation neerer then when we beleeved.

12 The night is far fpent the day is at hand : let us therefore cast off the work of darknesse, and let us put on the armour

of light.

13 Let us walk honeftly as in the day, not in rioting, and drunkennesse, not in chambering and wantonnesse, not in Grife and envying :

14. But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christiand make not provision for the steel has to falfat the lust strenger. C HAP. XIII.

3 Not to contemn, nor condemn one the

other, 13 neither to give any offence, 15 which the apostle proveth unlan full. HIm that is weak in the faith redisputations :

For one beleeveth that he may ear all things : another, who is weak, exterh

herbs.

3 Let not him that eateth-defpife him that eateth not : and let not him which eateth not, judge him that eateth. For God hath received him.

4 Who art thou that judgeft another mans fervant ! to his own mafter he fandeth or falleth: yearhe fhall be bolden up : for God is able to make him ftand

One man effecmeth one day above another : another efteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully perfwaded in his own minde.

6 He that regardeth a day, regardeth it unto the Lord, and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not reard it. He that esteth, eateth to the that eateth nots to the Lord he eateth nots

and giveth God thanks. For none of us liverh to himfelf 7 For none or us lively and no man dieth to himfelf.

8 For whether we live, we live unto unto the Lord : whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lords

o For to this end Christ both areas and rose and revived that he might be Lord both of the dead, and living. For to this end Christ both dieds

10 But why doe'l thou judge thy bro-ther; or why doe'l thou fet at nought thy brother; we shall all fland before the judgement-feat of Christ.

11 For it is written, As I live, fith and every tongue shall confesse to God

12 So then every one of us hall give account of himfelf to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more : but judge this rather that no man put a flumbling block, or an oc-casion to fail in his brothers way.

cation to tail in his brothers way.

14 I know, and am perforated by the
Lord Jefus, that there is nothing unclean of it felf: but to him that effectmenth any thing to be unclean, to him it is

15 But if thy brother be grieved with

3

3 P

#

6

ľ

is a

Sect

wha

ROM

200

belp

4

their

I git

their

metta

unto

labor

kinfo

are o

were

8

Lord

and S

10

Salute

houfi

Green

Narc

12

who I

loved

the L

and hi

145

Pare

are wi

15 S

After

10 1

repr

B.F.

The state of the s

which

findifi

faints

upon th

th th

3 G1

God ou

fas Chr

4 I behalf.f

ven you

y him

age :

0

11

2

thy mean: now walken thou nor chariwhom Chrift died.

16 Let not then your good be evil fpoken of.

17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink : but righteouineffe, and

peace, and soy in the holy Ghoft.
18 For he that in these things ferveth Chrift, is acceptable to God, and approved of men.

19 Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edifie another.

20 For meat destroy not the work of God : all things indeed are pure ; but it is evil for that man who extech with offence.

21 It is good neither to eat flet, nor to drink wine, nor eny thing whereby as made weak.

22 Haft thon faith ! Have it to thy felf before God. Happy is he that con dempeth not himfelf in that thing which be alloweth.

23 And he that doubteth is dammed if he eat. because be enteth not of faith : for whatfoever is not of faith, is fin. CHAP. XV.

I The frong must bear with the weak. 2 We may not please our selves, 3 for Christ did not fo.

WE then that are firong, ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to pleafe our felves.

2 Let every one of us please his neigh-

For even Christ pleased not him-Alf-but as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me. 4 For what were things were written aforetime, were written for our learning,

that we through patience and comfort of the feriptures might have hope.

5 Now the God of patience and confolation grant you to be like minded

one towards another according to Christ Jefus :
6 That ye may with one minde, and

one mouth glorifie God even the Father of our Lord Jefus Chrift. Wherefore receive ye one another,

Chrift alfo received us to the glory of God

8 Now I fay, that Jefus Chrift was a minifter of the circumcifion for the truth of Gods to confirm the promifes made unto the fathers :

9 And that the Gentiles might glorifie God for his mercy, as it is written. For

che Gentiles and fing unto thy Name.

10 And again be faith, Rejoyces ye Gentiles with his people.

11 And again, Praife the Lord, all ye Gentiles and laud him all ye people.

12 And again Ediza faith. There shall be a root of Jefferand be that fhall rife to

reign over the Gentiles, in him thall the Gentiles truft 13 New the God of hope fill you with

all joy and peace in beleeving, that ye of the boly Ghoft.

14 And I my felf also am perswaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodneste, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonifh one another

15 Nevertheleffe , brethren , I have written the more boldly unto you, in fome fort, as putting you in minde be. cause of the grace that is given to me

of God: 16 That I hould be the minister of Jefus Christ to the Gentiles, ministring the gofpel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable be-

ing fandified by the holy Ghoft 17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jefus Chrift , in those things which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to fpeak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentales obedient by word and deed,

19 Through mighty fignes and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God, fo that from Jeru'alem- and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.

20 Yea, so have I strived to prease the gospel-not where Christ was named lest I should build upon snother mass foundation:

21 Bur as it is written. To whom he was not foken of they hall fee: and they that have not heard, hall understand,

22 For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you. 23 But now, having ne more place in thefe parts, and having a great defire

thefe many yeers to come anto you: 24 Whenfoever I take my journey into Spain. I will come to you : for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you if first I be somewhat filled with your

company. 25 But now 1 go unto Jerufalem to minister unto the faints.

26 For it hath pleafed them of Macedonia and Achaiasto make a certain contribution for the poor taints which are at Jerusalem.

27 It hath pleafed them verily and their debtours they are. For if the Gentiles have been made parrakers of their spirituall things , their duty is also to minister unto them in carnall things.

28 When therefore I have performel this, and have fealed to them this fruit! will come by you into Spain

29 And I am fure that when I come unto you. I fall come in the fulneffed the bleffing of the gospel of Christ.

30 Now I befeech you, breihren for the Lord lefus Christs fake, and for the love ef the Spirit , that ye frive to gether with me, in your prayers to God for me-

31 That I may be delivered fre them that do not beleeve in Judes and that my fervice which I have for Jerula-

lem, may be accepted of the faints : 32 That I may come anto you with joy by the will of God, and may with

you be refremed. 33 Now the God of peace be will

you all, Amen,

uft. waded tre full ledge

ny. 17 adviseth to beware of those which

diffension, 21 and endeth with praise and thanks to God. Commend unto you Phebe our fifters which is a fervant of the church which

is at Cenchrea : 2 That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh faints, and that ve affift her in shatfoever bufineffe the hath need of

jon : for fhe hath been a fuccourer of many, and of my felt alfo. Greet Prifcilla and Aquila, my

belpers in Christ Jefus : 4 (Who have for my life laid down their own necks : unto whom not onely I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles)

5 Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my welbeloved Epcnetus, who is the first-fruits of Achaia unto Chrift.

& Greet Mary, who best owed much labour on us.

7 Salute Andronicus, and Junia my kinfmen and my fellow-prifoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me. 8 Greet Amplias my beloved in the

Lord 9 Sa'me Urbane our helper in Chrift,

and Stachys my beloved. to Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Saure them which are of Aristobulus

houfaeld. It Salute Merodion my kinfman. Greet them that be of the houshold of

Narciffus, which are in the Lord. 12 Salute Tryphena, and Tryphofa, who labour in the Lord. Salute the be-

loved Perfis, which laboured much in the Lord. 13 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord,

and his mother and mine. 14 Salute Afyacritus Phlegon Hermas Parobas, Hermes, and the brethren which are with them. 15 Salute Philologus and Julia Nereus and his fifter and Olympas, and all the faints which are with them.

3 Pail willeth the brethren to greet ma-16 Salute one another with an holy kiffe. The churches of Christ salute vou.

17 Now I befeech you brethren-mark them which cause divisions and offences, contrary to the doarine which ye have learned, and avoid them. 18 For they that are fuch-ferve not our

Lord Jefus Chrift, but their own beily. and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple. 19 For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you

wife unto that which is good, and fimple concerning evil. 20 And the God of peace shall bruise Saran under your feet cortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.

Amen. 21 Timotheus my work-fellow, and

Lucius and Jafon and Solipater my kinfmen, falute you.

22 I Tertius, who wrote this epifle,

23 Gaius mine hoft, and of the whole church faluteth you. Erastus the chamberlain of the city faluteth yourand Quartus a brother.

24 The grace of our Lord Jefus Chrift be with you all. Amen,

25 Now to him that is of power to fablish your according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept fecret fince the world began ;

26 But now is made manifeft, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlafting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith.

27 To God onely wife be glory through Jefus Chrift for ever. Amen.

Written to the Romanes from Corinthus, and fent by Phobe fervant of the Church at Cenchres.

## THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL the apostle to the GORINTHIANS.

CHAP. I. After his salutation-4 and thanks giving, 10 he exhorteth them to unity, 12 and

reproveth their diffen fions.

Jefus Christ-through the will of God, and Softhenes our brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is Corinthy to them that are

findified in Christ Jesus, called to be faints, with all that in every place call upon the Name of Jesus Christ our Lord, oth theirs and ours.

3 Grace be unto you, and peace from

God our Father, and from the Lord Jefus Chrift.

4 I thank my God always behalf for the grace of God which is gi-I thank my God alwayes on your

ven you by Jefus Christs

§ That in every thing ye are enriched
by him in all unterance, and in all knowage :

6 Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you.

7 So that ye come behinde in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jefus Chrift.

8 Who hall also confirm you unto the end that we may be blameleffe in the day of our Lord Jefus Chrift.

o God is faithfulls by whom ve were called unto the fellowfhip of his Son Je-God is faithfull, by whom ye were fus Chrift our Lord.

10 Now , I befrech you , brethres, by the Name of our Lord Jefus Chrift, that ye all fpeak the fame thing, and that there be no divisions among you : but that ye be perfectly joyned rogether in the fame minde, and in the fame

jud gement. 11 For it hath been declared unto me of your my brethren, by them which are of the house of Cloca that there are contentions among you

12 Non

have u , in de beto me fer of

iftring ing up le, bc. I may

of any

th not entiles d wonf God, about hed the

preach nameds r mans om he n & they and. e been

ou. place in delire cu: nev in-: for [ d to be

h your lems to Mace in conhich are

ilya and e Genof their alfo te ings. formel fruit-

I come A. ren for for the rive to to God

dear and ferula-2 230 ou with nay with be will

d from

HAL

7

0

ØT

th

11

th

dı

R(C

1

nif

C21

Ste

for

zev.

favo

pie

dwe

17

of G

man

this

TORN

19

oli He I

seile

20 though

21

for al

phas:

things

gours

Gods.

hy

be i

house

Et

Lmi

the my

ardsath

that I

mans ju

4 Fe

in In

belgerh

S T

mesun

ring to

pelie , a

the of t

23

18

1

1

1 la:

12 Now this I fay, that every one of on faith. I am of Pauland I of Apollos and I of Cephas, and I of Chrift.

13 Is Christ divided ? was Paul cruci-Bed for you ? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul ?

14 I thank God that I baptized none of your but Crifpus and Gaius :

15 Left any thould fay, that I had

baptized in mine own name 16 And I baptized also the houshold of Stephanas; befides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 For Chrift fent me not to baptize, but to preach the gofpel: not with wifficuld be made of none effect.

18 For the preaching of the croffe is to them that perift fooliffneffe:but unto us which are faved it is the power of God.

19 For it is written, I will deltroy the wildom of the wife and wil bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 Where is the wife? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this

world? hath not God made foolish the wifdom of this world ! 21 For after that, in the wildom of

God, the world by wildom knew not Ged, it pleafed God by the foolifineffe of preaching to fave them that beleeve 22 For the Jews require a fign, and

the Greeks feek after wildom. 23 But we preach Christ crucifed, unto the Jews a flumbling block, and unro

the Greeks, foolifhneffe 24 But unto them which are called, oth Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wifdom of God

25 Because the foolifbneffe of God is wifer then men: and the weaknesse of

God is ftronger then men 26 For ye fee your calling, brethren, ow that not many wife men after the fleft not many mighty, not many noble are called.

27 But God hath chosen the foolish things of the worlds to confound the wife : and God hath chofen the weak things of the worlds to confound the things which are mighty :

28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chofen, yes and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are, 29 That no fich hould glory in his

prefence. 30 But of him are ye in Christ Jefus, o of God is made unto us wildom and righteoufneffe and fandification, and re-

demption : 31 That according as it is written. He

that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. C H A P. H. He declareth his prenching, I though it bring not excellency of freech or humane wifdom yes confifteth in 4, 5 the

mer of God Nd Inbrethrenswhen I came to your came not with excellency of speech or of wildom, declaring unto you the

sestimony of God. 2 For I determined not to know a thing among your fave Jefus Christ, and him crucified.

And I was with you in weaknesses and in fear, and in much trembling,

And my speech, and my preaching 4 nor with entifing words of mans wifdom but in demonstration of the Spirit, and of power :

That your faith hould not fiand in wifdom of men-but in the power of God

6 Howbeit, we fpeak wildom among them that are perfect : yet not the wi dom of this world, nor of the princes of this world that come to nought

7 But we fpeak the wisdom of God in a myftery even the hidden mif.tomishici God ordained before the world, unto our glory.

Which none of the princes of this world knew : for had they known itsher would not have crucified & Lord of glon 9 But as it is written Eye hach not ieen

nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him, to But God hath revealed them unto it y his Spirit : for the Spirit fearthes

all things year the deep things of God. 11 For what man knoweth the thing of a man, fave the fpirst of man which is in him ? Even fo the things of God

knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God. 12 Now we have received not the fair rit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God. that we might know the thing

that are freely given to us of God.

13 Which things also we freak not it the words which mans wifdom teacheth but which the holy Ghoft reachethromparing (piritual) things with fpirituall 14 But the naturall man receiveth ad the things of the Spirit of God forthy are foolimnede unto him : neither can be know them, because they are spirituals

difcerned. 15 Bor he that is spirituall, judgeth all things yet he himfelf is judged of as man

16 For who hath known the minde of the Lord that he may instruct him ! M we have the minde of Chrift.

CHA P. III 2 Milk is fit for children. 3 Of frife al division. 9 The ministers are Gul festow-workmen. 11 Christ the only foundation.

Nd Isbrethrenscould not speak and You se unto (pigitually but as ut carnally even as unto babes in Christ.

2 I have fed you with milk and at with meat ther bitherto ye were not the 3 For ye are yet carnall: for where

there is among you envying, and first and divisions are ye not carnal and sal as men ! For while one faith I am of Pa

and another, I am of Apollo, are year carnall ? 5 Who then is Paul ? and who is Apol lo but miniflors by whom ye beleeve

even as the Lord gave to every man.

6 I have planted a Apollo waters but God gave the increase.
7 So then, neigher is he that plant y thing, neither he that watereth; God that giveth the increase.

man hay

God,

ag.

akneffer

eaching

f mans

he Spi-

nd in §

of God.

among

inces of

God in

72-which

d, unte

of this

ittehey

of glory

tot leen

red into

ch God

him.

untous

earcheth

God.

things

n which

of God of God.

the fpi-

which is e things

not is

eachetin

th-com-

tritual

eth not

forthe

T can be

irirualis

Sudgeth

ed of no

ninde of

m ! ka

brije al

re Gods

he onely

eak unto

as un

brift.

and 900

net sh

e able.

where

ad ftrif

अर्थ शर

of Paul

ee ve a

is Apol

DISS.

garered

d.

8 Now he that planteth, and he that satereth , are one : and every man fhall receive his own reward according to his oun labour.

9 For we are labourers together with Godwe are Gods huibandry, ye are Gods

beilding. 10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wife mafter-builder I have laid the foundation , and another buildeth thereon. But let every man use heed how he buildeth thereupon.

11For other foundation can no man lays then that is Isid , which is Jefus Chrift.

12 Now if any man build on this foun-dation , gold , filver , precious flones, Rood hay flubble : 13 Every mans work hall be made ma-

sifeft : for the day fhall declare it , befre shall try every mans work of what fort it is.

14 If any mans work abide which he hach built thereupon , he shall receive a reward

is If any mans work hall be burnt he faved : yet fo as by fire.

16 Know ye not that ye are the tem-

dwelleth in you 17 If any man defile the temple of God, him hall God deftroy : for the temple of God is holy-which temple ye are

18 Let no man deceive himfelf: if any man among you feemeth to be wife in this world let him become a fool, that he may be wife.

19 For the wifdom of this world is colianeile with God : for it is writtens He taketh the wife in their own crafti-

20 And again. The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wife that they are vain. 21 Therefore let no man glory in menfor all things are yours.

23 Whether Pauls or Apollos or Ceas, or the world, or life, or death, or things prefent, or things to come, all are

23 And ye are Christs , and Christ is

CHAP. IIII. I In what account the ministers ought to be had. 7 We have nothing that we have not received.

15 The aposties are our juthers in Christ It a man fo account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of

the mysteries of God 2 Morcover, it is required in flew-

sethat a man be found faithfull. 3 But with me it is a very fenall thing at I should be judged of your or of

me judgement syeas I judge not mine own felf.

4 For I know nothing by my felf-yet in I not hereby justified: but he that interthene is the Lord.

f Therefore judge nothing before the meantill the Lord come who both will bring to light the hidden things of dark-pelle, and will make manifelt the coun-less of the hearts: and then shall every ma have praise of God.

6 And thefe things brethren I have in a figure transferred to my felf, and to Apollo, for your fakes : that ye might learn in us not to think of men , above that which is written that no one of you be puffed up for one against another.

7 For who maketh thee to differ from another and what hall thou that thou did not receive? Now if thou didft receive it, why does thou glory as if thou hadft not received ir ?

Now ye are full now ye are richye have reigned as kings without us, and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God bath fet forth us the apostles last , as it were men appointed to death. For we are made a special unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

10 We are fools for Christs fake, but ye are wife in Chrift : we are weak , but ye are ftrong : ye are honourable, but we are despised.

11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are buffetted, and have no certain dwelling place :

12 And labour, working with our own hands : being reviled, we bleffe : being perfecuted, we fuffer it :

13 Being defamed we entrest : we are made as the flith of the world & me the off-scouring of all things unto this day.

14 I write not these things to same ou, but as my beloved sons I warn you. 15 For though you have ten thouland infirudous in Christ eyes have ye not many fathers: for in Christ lefus I have begottenly ou through the gospet.

16 Wherefore, I beseech you, be ye

followers of me. 17 For this caufe have I fent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved fon, and fairhfull in the Lord, who fhail bring you into remembrance of my wayes which be in Christ, as I reach every where in every

18 Now fome are puffed up as though I would not come to you.

19 But I wil come to you horrly if the Lord will & will know not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

ord but in power. 21 What will ye? fhall I come unto

CHAP. The incestuous person 6 is cause rather

rit of meekneffe?

of shame then of resourcing. T is reported commonly that there it is reported commonly that there it fornication among you, and fuch fornitation , as is not fo much as named amongst the Gentiles , that one fhould have his fathers wife.

2 And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed, might be taken away from

ng you. For I verify, as absent in body, but prefent in fpirit, have judged already, as though I were prefent, concerning him that bath fo done this deed,

4 In the Name of our Lord Jefs Kk 3

plante eth ; h

1

1

wan

hin

his

10

If a

108

let !

ban

to d

8i6

wife

holy

19

him

unde

Barh

16

ther

knov five

17

ty m 1900

all cl

fed !

ic an

mot 6

19

zhe ci

callin

21 /

or fi freesu

22 being

likew

is Ch

22

24

25

yethe

is cal

comm my iu

METEN 26 I

for the

good

mor to wife ?

27

28.1

finned

finned

ble in

29 h

17TO have w

30

ept n ey re

ough

32 A

abuling paffeth

32 B

e this

18

14

1

Chrift, when ye are gathered together, and v fpirit , with the power of our Lord Jefus Chrift.

To deliver fuch a one unto Satan for the deftruction of the flesh , that the fpirit may be faved in the day of the Lord lefus.

6 Your glorying is not good : know we not that a little leaven leaveneth the

whole lump ?

7 Purge out therefore the old leaventhat ye may be a new lump, as ye are un-leavened. For even Christ our passecver is facrificed for us.

Therefore let us keep the feaft, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickednessbut with the un-Jeavened bread of fincerity and truth.

I wrote unto you in an epiftle, not to company with fornicatours.

10 Yer not altogether with the fernicatours of this world, or with \$ coverous, or extertioners, or with idolaters : for then must ye needs go out of the world. II But now I have written unto your

not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornic atour, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner : with fuch a one-no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge them also that are without ? do not ye judge

them that are within ?

13 But them that are without , God Judgeth. Therefore put away from among your selves that wicked person.

C H A P. VI.

I Go not to law with the brethren. 9 The

marighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God Are any of your having a matter a-

gainst another, go to law before the niuft and not before the faints! Do ye not know that the faints fall udge the world ! And if the world hall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to

Know ye not that we hall judge angels I how much more things that per-

tain to this life ?

4 If then ye have judgements of things pertaining to this life, fer them to Judge

I fpeak to your fame. Is it fosthat there is not a wife man amongst you? no , not one that hall be able to judge between his brethren !

6 But brother goeth to law with bro-

thersand that before the unbeleevers ? Now therefore , there is utterly a ilt among you, because ye go to law one with another : why do ye not rather take wrong ? why do ye not rather fuffer y ur felves to be defrauded?

8 Nay-you do wrong and defraud, and

that your brethren.

Know ye not that the unrighteous Mall not inherit the kingdom of God ? Be not deceived, neither fornicatours, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effe-minate, nor abusers of themselves with mankinde,

10 Nor theeves , nor coverous, nor drunkarde-nor revilers-nor extortioners all inlerse the hingdom of God,

11 And fuch were fome of you :bet ye are washed but ye are fandified but ye are justified in the Name of the Lord Jeius and by the Spirit of our God.
12 All things are lawfull unto me, but

all things are not expedient: all things are lawfull for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

13 Mears for the belly , and the belly for mests : but God fall deftroy both it and them. Now the body is not for for-nication, but for the Lord : and the Lord

for the body.

14 And God hath both raifed up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his

own power.

15 Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ ! thall I then take the members of Chrift , and make them the members of an harlot ! God forbid. 16 What , know we not that he which

is joyned to an harlotis one body ! for two (faith be) shall be one fieth. 17 But he that is joyned unto the

Lord is one fpirit.

18 Flee fornication : every finthe ; man doth, is without the body : but he that committeeh fornication , finnethagainft his own body.

19 What, know ye not that your bedy is the temple of the boly Ghoft, which a in you, which ye have of God, and ye are

not your own ?

20 For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorifie God in your body, and in your fpirit which are God .. CHAP. VII

2 Murriage a remedy against fornication. 18 Every man muß be content with his vocation. 25 For what respects we may marry or abstain.

Ow concerning the things whereof man not to touch a workan.

Nevertheleffe, to avoid fornication let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own huband.

3 Let the hulband render unto the wife due benevolence : and likewise alsothe wife unto the husband.

The wife hath not power of her out body, but the hufband ; and likewife alfo the husband hath not power of his one

body but the wife. Defraud you not one the otherercept if be with confent for a time , that ye may give your felves to falling and prayer, and come together again, that Saran rempt you not for your incominencie.

6 But I fpeak this by permiffien al

7 For I would that all men were com as I my folf : but every man hath the proper gifr of God, one after this muner and another after that,

8 I fay therefore to the unmarried and widows . It is good for them , if the

abide even as I.

9 But if they cannot contain let them marry ; for it is better to marry then to

10 And unto the married I commit yer not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from ber haband ;

11 Pet

gr.

a : bet but ye

Lord

ê. but

thine

not Se

belly

oth it

r for-

Lord

ip the

by his

es are

n take

them

orbid.

which

? for

o the

that a

but he

eth a-

body.

hich u

ye are

price :

y, and

estine.

dire 1

Er me

hereof

for a

ation

and let

e wife

lo the

1 OW8

fe alfo

S OWN

23:35 , that

g and that

nı and

e crea

ch his

mu-

ed and

if they

t them

ben to

mml,

ot the II Pet

d.

11 But and if the depart, let her remain amarried, or be reconciled to her hufband : and let not the hufband put away

his wife. 12 Bur to the reft fpeak I not the Lord, If any brother hath a wife that beloeveth not and the be pleafed to dwell with him,

let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an hufband that beleeveth not-&if he be pleafed to dwell with herslet her nor leave him.

14 For the unbeleeving hufband is fandified by the wife , and the unbeleeving wife is fanctified by the hufbandrelfe were rour children unclean , but now are they

15 But if the unbeleeving depart , let him depart. A brother , or a lifter is not under bondage in fuch cafes : but God

hath called us to peace.

16 For what knowest thou. O wife, whether thou shalt fave thy husband ! or how knowest thousO man, whether thou halt fave thy wife

17 But as God hath diffributed to every man , as the Lord bath called every one fo let him walk , and fo ordain I in

all churches.

18 Is any man called, being circumcifed ! let him not become uncircumcifed : is any called in uncircumcifion ? let him

not be circumcifed, 10 Circumcifion is nothing, and uncircumcifion is nothing, but the keeping of

the commandments of God.

20 Let every man abide in the fame calling wherein he was called.

21 Art thou called being a fervant ? care not for it : but if thou mayeft be made

freesufe it rather. 22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a fervant, is the Lords free-man : likewife also he that is called, teing free,

is Christs fervant. 23 Ye are bought with a price , be not

yethe fervants of men. 24 Brethrem ler every man wherein he

is called therein abide with God. 25 Now concerning virgins, I have no commandment of the Lord : yet I give

my judgement, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithfull 26 I suppose therefore that this is good

for the prefent diftreffe, I fay, that it is good for a man fo to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife ? feek not to be loofed. Art thou loofed from a wife ! feek not a wife. 28. But and if thou marry thou haft not

finned and if a virgin marry, the bath not finned, nevertheleffe, fuch that have trouble in the flesh : but I spare you.
29 But this I say-brethren, the time is

ort. It remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none : 30 And they that weep, as though they

ept not:and they that rejoyce, as though they rejoyced not; and they that buy, as sough they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world as not

ng it : for the fashion of this world ficth away.

32 But I would have you without careineffe. He that is unmarried, careth for the things that belong to the Lord, bow may please the Lord :

22 But be that is married , careth for the things that are of the world , how he

may pleafe his wife. wife and a virgin: the unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord that the may be hely-both in body, and in fpirit : but the that is married, careth for the things of the world , how the may pleafe her hufband.

35 And this I fpeak for your own profits not § I may call a fnare upon you but for that which is comely, & that you may attend upon the Lord without diffraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himfelf uncomely roward his virging if the passe the flower of her age and need fo require-let him do what he wil-he fin-

neth not let them marry.

7 Nevertheleffeshe that flandeth fledfall in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath fo decreed in his heart, that he will keep his virgin doth well.

38 So then he that giveth her in marriage, doth well : but he that giveth her

not in marriage doth better

39 The wife is bound by the law as long as her hufband liveth: but if her hufband be dead, the is at liberty to be married to whom the willionely in the Lord.

40 But the is happier if the fo abide after my judgement, and I think also that I have the spirit of God.
CHAP. VIII.

To abilian from meats offered to idols, 8 and not to abuse our liberty, 11 but to be bridled with charity.

Ow as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up , but

charity ediffeth, 2 And if any man think that he know-eth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

But if any man love God , the fame

is known of him. 4. As concerning therefore the eating those things that are offered in facrifice unto idols , we know that an idol is nothing in the world , and that there is

none other God but one. 5 For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven, or in earth, ( as there be gods many, and lords many : )

But to us there is but one God, the Father of whom are all things, and we in him and one Lord Jefus Chrift, by whom

are all things, and we by him. 7 Howbeit . there is not in every man that knowledge: for fome with conscience of the idol unto this hourscar it as athing offered unto an idoland their confcience being weakis defiled.

8 But meat commendeth us not toGod: for neither if we cat , are we the bettee a neither if we eat not are we the worfe,

9 But take heed left by any means this liberty of yours become a flumbling block to them that are weak.

19 For if any man fee thee which haft knowledge, fit at mear in the idols temple-shall not the confeience of him which is weak-be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idels?

II And

7

with

efcse

14

15

what

15

ic it

Chris

rie ci

17

and e

piat e

they !

of th

hing

fice c

20

Gene

and e

ge fir

21

Lord

parta

eldes

22

loufie

23 A

thing

bertu

24

25

ry ms

that e

tace (

fulnes 27 19

you fe

whatfi

MO que

28 B

dere:

his fai

ence f

the fu!

29 C

of the

ged of

30

mle

tive t

or who

of Go

fews:

church

profix

I He v

then

the . the f

BE

2 N

MOVER e:dina

2 8

33 1

32 1

21 1

25

19

18

II And through thy knowledge hal the weak brother penin , for whom Christ died ?

12 But when ye fin fo against the bre-

ye fin against Christ.

13 Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I wil eat no fiesh while the world fandethieft I make my brother to

CHAP, IX. He shewesh his liberty, 7 and that the

mifter ought to live by the gospel.

M I not an apossle? am I not free?
have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord are not you my work in the Lord! If I be not an apostie unto others, ret doubtleffe I am to you for the feal of

mine apollieship are ye in the Lord.
3 Mine answer to them that do examine

nesis this :

4 Have we not power to eat &to drink? Have we not power to lead about a fifer a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?

Or I onely and Barnabas, have not

we power to forbear working ? 7 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vine-yard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of

the milk of the flock ! 8 Say I thefe things as a man' or faith

not the law the fame also !

For it is written in the law of Mo-Thou halt not muzzle the mouth of the on that treadeth out the corn : doth God take care for oxen !

to Or frith he it altegether for our ten : that he that plowers hould plow in hope : and that he that thremeth in hope, though be partaker of his hope.

It if we have fowen onto you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we hall reap your catrall things?

12 If others be partakers of this power over you, are not se rather ? Neverthe. feffe, we have not used this power : bor gofpel of Christ.

13 Do ye not know that they which mlnifter about holy things, live of things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar-are partakers with the altar !

14 Even fo hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the gofpel, fould live

of the goipel.

15 But I have used none of these things. Neither have I written thefe things that It mould be fo done unto me : for it were erter for me to die , then that any man would make my glarying void.

15 For though I preach the gofpel , I have nothing to glory of : for necessity is laid upen me, year wo is umo me, if I

preath not the gospel,

17 For if I do this thing willingly. I
have a reward: but if against my will a
dispensation of the gospel is committed

18 What is my reward then? Verity, that when I preach the gospel I way make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be free from all men et have I made my felf fervant unto alle that I might gain the more. 20 And unto § Jews I became as a Jews

that I might gain the Jews : to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I

might gain them that are under the law : 21 To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without lawto God-but under the law to Christ ) that I might gain them that are without law.

22 To the weak became I as weak-that might gain the weak : I am made all things to all men , that I might by all

means fave fome.

23 And this I do for & gofpels fakethat I might be partaker thereof with yes

24 Know ye not that they which runia a race, run all but one receiveth the prize! fo run that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that ftriveth for the maftery, is temperate in all things : now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown

but we an incorruptible.

26 I therefore fo run.not as uncertaining fo fight I not as one that beateth the sin 37 But I keep under my body and brist it into subjection: lest that by any means when I have preached to others, I my kil fhould be a caft-away

CHAP.

The Jews facraments 6 are our typen 7 their punishment 11 our example. 21 We must not abuse the Lords take. Orcover-brethren, I would not the ye thould be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed thorow the fea :

2 And were all baptized unto Mofer

And did all eat the fame frinted

And did all drink the fame fpinimal drink : ( for they drank of that fpiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rat

was Christ. ) 5 But with many of them God was me

well pleafed, for they were overthron in the wilderneffe.

6 Now these things were our examples to the intent we flouid not just after cril things as they also halted.

7 Neither be ye idojaters, as were fome of them as it is written. The prople far down to eat and drink , and roit

8 Neither let us commit fornication as fome of them committed, and fell is one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us tempt Chriftias fomt of them also tempred, and were delirord

10 Neither murmure ge , as fomt of them also nurmared and were deftroid of the destroyer.

11 Now all thefe things happened mite them for enfamples; and they are written for our admonition-upon whom the call of the world are cor

12 Wherefore let him that thinkethie

frandeth-rake heed left he fall. 13 There hath no temptation taken for but fuch as is common to man : but Go is faithfull, who will not fuffer you to !! rempted above that you are able; but w

with the temptation alfo make a way to exapt, that we may be able to bear it.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry.

15 I fpeak as to wife men : judge ye

that I fay. k it not the communion of the blood of Cirifi the bread which we break is it not

he communion of the body of Christ? 17 For we being many, are one bread, mi one body : for we are all partakers of

fint one bread 18 Behold Ifrael after the fleth: are not bey which ear of the facrifices, partakers

of the altar

19 What fay I then? that rhe idel is any hing? or that which is offered in facri-

he to idols is any thing ? 20 But I fay, that the things which the

Gentiles facrifice they facrifice to devils md not to God : and I would not that ne hould have fellow thip with devils.

Lord and the cup of devils: ye cannot be

table of devils.

22 Do we provoke the Lord to jeabulit ! are we ftronger then he ! 13 All things are fawfull for me but all

ings are not expedient : all things are lawfull for me, but all things edifie not. 24 Let no man feek his own : but eve-

y man anothers wealth. 25 Whatfoever is fold in the mambles, that eath asking no question for consci-

ence fake.

26 For the earth is the Lords and the fulneffe thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid ou to a feast, and ye be disposed to go, whatfoever is fet before your eat, afking an quellion for confeience fake.

28 But if any man fay unto you. This is fered in factifice unto idols-ear not for his fake that theyed it, and for confeience fake. The earth is the Lords, and the fulneffe thereof.

29 Conscience I fay not thine own but of the others : for why is my liberty judged of another mans confeience ?

30 For if I by grace be a partaker, why an I evil spoken of for that for which I

give thanks ? 31 Whether therefore ye eat or drink. or whatfoever ye den do all to the glory

of God. 32 Give none offence, neither to the fews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the

church of God : 33 Even as I please all men in all gs not feeking my own profit but the

profit of many, that may be faved. C H A P. XI.

1 He reprove th them for divers ahufer in their holy affemblies-21 as in prefining the Lord Suppers 25 calling them to

the f. frin ftiturion. BEye followers of me, even as I alfo

2 Now I praife you brethren that you stnember me in all things, and keep the edinances, as I delivered them to you 3 But I would have you know that the ted of every man is Christ:and the head.

of the woman is the man and the head of Christ is God. 4 Every man praying or prophelyings

aving his head covered, difhonoureth

his head.

5 But every woman that prayeth or prophefieth with her head uncovered. difhonoureth her bend : for that is even all one as if the were thaven. 6 For if the woman be not covered let

her alfo be forn : but if it be a fame for a woman to be horn or fhaven-let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forafmuch as he is the image and glory of God : but the woman is the glory of the man.

For the man is not of the woman : but the woman of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the woman : but the woman for the man 10 For this cause ought the women to

have power on her head, because of the angels 11 Nevertheleffe, neither is the man

without the woman, neither the woman without the man in the Lord.

12 For as the woman is of the man: even to is the man also by the woman : but all things of Ged.

13 Judge in your felves, is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered

14 Doth not even nature it felf seach out hat if a man have long hairs is is hame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long bair it is a glory to her : for her hair is given her

for a covering. 16 But if any man feem to be contentious, we have no fuch cuftom; neither the churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare unto yes, I praife you not shat you come together,

not for the better, but for the worfe, 18 For first of all when ye come together in the church. I hear that there be divisions among you, and I partly beleeve it.

19 For there muft be also herefies among yourthat they which are approveds may be made manifest among yo

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to ear the Lords Supper.

21 For in esting every one takethbe-

fore other his own supper : and one is bungry, and another is drunken. 22 What, have ye not houses to eat and to drink in ! or despise ye the church of God and shame them that have not what thall I fay to you ! thall I pratie you in

this? I praise you not. 23 For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unco you that the Lord Jetus, the fame night in

which he was berrayed, took,bread : 24 And when he bad given thanks, he brake it, and faid. Take eat this is my body which is broken for you; this do in

rememberance of me. 25. After the fame manner also he took the cup when he had supped, faving, This cup is the new teffament in my blood ; this do ver as oft as ye drink it, in romemberance of me

EAS.

26 Fez w

tple; I men nto all, 2 Jewy m that that I

e law :

1F . 28 lawto that I law. ak-that ade alf by all

kesthat 10% run in prize)

for the won : CTOWAY etainles the aire d bring means

my felf typen ong'es, s table.

ot that that all and all Mofes intell

laminie ieitusii e Rock 291 90 throat

melen ter evil is mere he peond roit

cation fell in sd. s fomt throyed

omt el frovel ed mie w rince he cais

keth he SH, LA

sait God où to be but wife

jo

th

th

the

th

phi

€01

do

chi

put

dar

in p

I a

is c

1 7

pro

tong God

3

unte

and

phel

but r

is be

eth v

the c

6

fpcal

you.

revel

pieli

found

give:

it be

tain f

the bi

the te

ow f

for yo

of voi

are ni

11

ing of

peake

all b

12

acalou.

may e:

BE HE

merp!

12

10

8 .

7

5

4 tong

2

1

1

26 For as often as ye are this bread, and drink this cup, ye do flew the Lords death till he come.

27 Wherefore, who foever hall eat this bread and drink this cup of the Lord uncorthily, thall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But ler a man examine himfelf.and fe let him eat of that bread, and drink

of that cup

29 For he that eareth and drinkerh unworthily-eateth and drinketh damnarion to himfelf not difcerning & Lords body. 30 For this caufe many are weak and

Schly among you, and many fleep.

we mould not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, we are chaftened of the Lordsthat we should not e condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to cat, tarry one for an-

other.

34 And if any man hunger-let him eat at home, that ye come not together unto condemnation, And the roft will I fer in order when I come.

I Spirituall gifth 7 ought to profit. 13 As it is in the natural body, so in the mysical body of Christ.

Now concerning spirituals gifts brethren. I would not have you ig-

Ye know that we were Gentiles car-

nied away um o thefe dumb idols, even

as ye were led. 3 Wherefore I give you to underof God, calleth Jefus accurred : and that o man can far, that Jefus is the Lord, out by the holy Ghoft

Nos there are divertities of gifts.

ut the fame Spirit.

And there are differences of admialitrations, but the fame Lord.

6 And there are diverfities of operations, but it is the fame God, which workerh all in all.

But the manifestation of the Spirit, s given to every man to profit withall. & For to one is given by the Spirit the ord of wildom- to another the word of

nowledge by the fame Spirit.

To another faith by the fame Spirit,

to another the gifts of healing by the fame Spirit.

10 To another the working of miracles, to another prophecie, to another discerning of spirits, to another divers kindes of tongues, to another the interpretation of tongues.

the felf fame Spirit, dividing to every

man feverally, as he will.

12 For as the body is one, and hath ny members, and all the members of at one body-being many are one body : fo alfo it Chrift.

23 For by one spirit are we all baptized sco.one body, whether me be love or Gentiles-whetter we be bond or free and have been all made to drink into one

14 For the body is not one member, voked, thinketh no exil, per array.

15 If the foot hall fay, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body : is it therefore not of the body ?

16 And if the car fall fay-Because I an not the eye. I am not of the body : is it therefore not of the body ?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing if the whole were bearing, where were the imelling!
18 But now hath God fer the members.

every one of them in the body as it hath pleafed him

19 And if they were all one members where were the body ?

20 But now are they many members yet but one body

21 And the eye cannot fay unto the hand, I have no need of thee : nor again

the head to & feetal have no need of you 22 Nay much more those members of the body which feem to be more ferble,

are necessary. 23 And those members of the body which we think to be leffe honourable upon these we bestow more abundant ho-

nour, and our uncomely parts have ment abundant comelineffe. 24 For our comely farts have no need but God hath tempered the boy together, baving given more abunius

honour to that part which lacked : 25 That there fould be no fchifme in the body; but that the members hould

have the fame care one for another 26. And whether one member fuffer all the members fuffer with it: or one member be honoured, all the members rejorce

with it

27 Now ye are the body of Christan members in particular. 28 And God bath fet fome in the church, first sposses, secondarily prephets, thirdly teachers, after that mira cles then gifts of healings, helps govern ments, divertities of tongues.

29 Are all apoftles! are all prophets'at all teachers ! are all workers of miradel 30 Have all the gifts of healing ! deal fpeak with tongues ! do all interpret !

31 But cover earneftly t e bel gifts. And yet flow I unto you a more eath lent way.

CHAP. XIII.

All excellent gifts are nothing without charitte: 4 the praises thereof . 13 lt à preferred before hope and faith.

Hough I fpeak with the tongues of men and of angels and have not derity. I am become as founding braffer #

a tinkling cymbal 2 And though I have the gift of propie cie, and underftand all myfteries, and al knowledge : and though I have all find fo that I could remove mountains a have no charity. I am nothing

And though I bestow all my goo to feed the poor, and though I gire m body to be burned, and have not their

it profiteth me nothing

4 Charity fuffereth long and is hight charity envieth not: charity 72unterbest it felf, 's not puffed up-

Doth not behave it felf unfeenh feeketh not her own is not easily pre-6 Reloya

6 Rejoyceth not in iniquity, but re-

loyceth in the truth t Beareth all things , beleeveth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all

Ġ.

18

Ism

As it

eye,

hole

ing!

hath

nbeta

berry

o the

agais

you.

ers of

cebles

body

rables

nt ho-

mert

en st

body

n lest

îne ia

hould

fer all

men-

ejoyce

ift-and

in the

y pre-

mitte overth

cts'art

racted

de all

gifts.

e excel-

teltie

13/12

gues d

ot de-

affer #

and all

II faid

1351 M

y good

girem

charit

kinde:

neches

nfeenh

Gily pos

**ejold** 

ret !

Charity never faileth : but whether there be prophecies, they hall fail : whether there be tongues, they hall ceafe : whether there be knowledge, is fall vanife away.

For we know in part, and we pro-

phelic in part.

10 But when that which is perfed is ome, then that which is in part fall be done away :

11 When I was a childe, I spake as a childe, I understood as a childe, I thought as a childe : but when I became a man, I

put away childiff things.

12 For now we fee thorow a giaffe darkiy, but then face to face : now I know in part but then hall I know even as also I am known,

13 And now abideth faith, hope, charithefe three, but the greatest of thefe

is charity. XIIII. 1 Prophecie commended, 2, 3, 4 and pre-

ferred before tunques. Collow after charity, and defire spirituall gifts, but rather that ye may

prophesie

2 For he that fpeaketh in an anknown tongue, fpeaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him: howbeit in the fpirit he fpeaketh myfteries.

3 But he that prophelieth, fpeaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation,

and comfort.

4 He that fpeaketh in an unknown tongut ediffeth himfelf : but he that prophelicthedifieth the church.

5 I would & ye all spake with tonguess but rather that ye prophesied : for greater is he that prophesieth then he that speak. eth with tongues except he interpretabat the church may receive edifying

Now brethren if I come unto you. feeking with tongues, what fall I profit you except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by pro-

pielying, or by doarine

7 And even things without life-glving found, whether pipe, or harp, except they give a diftination in the founds how hali it be known what is piped or harped ?

8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain found, who hall prepare himfeif to

the bartell ?

9 So linewife you. except ye utter by the tengue words eafie to be understoods ow hall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

to There are it may be fo many kindes of voices in the world, and none of them

are without fignification.

It Therefore sie I know not the meanng of the voice. I shall be unto him that peaketha Barbarian and he that fpeaketh all be a Barbarian unto me.

12 Even so yes forasmuch as ye are sealous of spirituall gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the shurch.

13 Wherefore let him that fpeaketh in as un/werru . topgues pray that he may merpret,

14 For if I pray in an anknown tongue, my fpirit prayeth, but my anderftanding is unfruitfull

15 What is it then ! I will pray with pirit and will pray with underftand-

ing alfo : I will fing with the fpirit, and I will fing with the underftanding alfo. 16 Elfe, when thou halt bleffe with the fpirit, how shall be that occupieth the

room of the unlearned, fay, Amen at thy giving of thanks, feeing he understandeth not what thou faveit

17 For thou verily giveft thanks well:

but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God: I fpeak with tongues more then you all.

19. Yet in the church I had rather eak five words with my understanding that by my voyce I might teach others also, then ten the and words in an un-

known tongue. 20 Brethren be not children ta underflanding: howbeit, in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men.

21 In the law it is written, With mes of other tongues, and other lips will I speak unto this people ; and yet for all

that will they not hear me, faith & Lord. 22 Wherefore tongues are for a fignes not to them that beleeve, but to them that believe not : but prophefying fer-

for them which beleeve. 23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all fpeak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbeleevers

will they not fay that ye are mad?
24 But if all prophetic. & there come in one that beleeveth not, or one unlearned ; he is convinced of allahe is judged of all.

25 And thus are the fecrets of his beart made manifest, and so falling down on his face, he will worthip God, and report that God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then brethren ? when ye come together every one of you bath pfalm, hath a dodringhath a tongue hath a revelation, hath an interpretation : log

all things be done unto edifying. 27 If any man fpeak in an unknown tongueslet it be by twosor at the most by three, and that by courfe, and let one ig-

28 But if there be no interpreter let him keep filence in the church, and let him fpeak to himfelf, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or

30 If any thing be revealed to another that fitteth by let the first hold his peace. 31 For ye may all prophetie one by one, that all may learn, and all may be

comforted. And the spirits of the prophets are

fubied to the prophets. 32 For Ged is not the authour of confusion but of peace as in all churches

of the faints. 34 Let your women keep Glence in to them to freak : but they are com manded to be under obedience; as alfo

faish the law.

St And of they will learn any thingslee

L 4 6

em afk their hufbands at home: for it is a hame for women to fpeak in & church. 36 What ? came the word of God out

from you? or came it unto you onely?

37 If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spirituall, let him acknow-

ledge, that the things that I write unto 28 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore-brethren, covet to proshelie, and forbid net to speak with

tongues. 40 Let all things be done decently, and In order.

CHAP. XV. 3 By Christs resurretion, 12 he proveth the necessity of ours, against such as deny it

Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also you have received, and wherein ye frand.

2 By which also ye are faved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unleffe ye have beleeved in vain.

3. For I delivered unto you first of all, that which I also received, how that

wift died for our fine, according to the And that he was buried, and that he

role again the third day, according to the fcriptures :

And that he was feen of Cephas, en of the twelve.

After that he was feen of above five andred brethren at once : of whom the greater part remain unto this prefent, our fome are fallen afleep. 7 After that he was feen of James :

then of all the apolties.

8 And laft of all he was feen of me

alfo, as of one born out of due time For I am the leaft of the apoftles,

9 For I am the leaft of the aposities, that am not meet 10 be called an apositie-because I perfected the church of God. 10 But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace, which was be flowed apon me, was not in vain: but I laboured more abundantly then they all, yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me:

11 Therefore, whether it were I, or there for you expect, and for whelever.

they, fo we preach and fo ye beleeved.

12 Now if Christ be preached \$\frac{1}{2}\$ know if Christ be preached \$\frac{1}{2}\$ know if Christ be preached \$\frac{1}{2}\$ know if Christ be preached \$\frac{1}{2}\$ know if there is no refurredion of the dead \$\frac{1}{2}\$ But if there be no refurredion of the dead, then is Christ not rifen.

14 And if Christ be not rifenathen is our machine and and in the preaching the preachin

preaching vain, & your faith is also vain; 15 Yea and we are found fatfe witneffes

of God because we have teftifed of God, at he raifed up Chrift : whom he raifed not up, if fo be that the dead rife not,

Chrift raifed.

17 And if Chrift be not taifed, your fath is vain, ye are yet in your fins.

18 Then they also which are fallen afleep in Chrift, are perifhed. If In this life onely we have hope in

Chrift-we are of all men most miferable. 20 But now is Chrift rifen from the dead and become the first-fruits of them cher Sept.

21 For fince by man come death-by mu came also the returrection of the dead

I. Corfutilians.

22 For as in Adam all dies even fo in Christ half all be made alive. 23 But every man in his own order, Christ the first-fruits, afterward they that

are Christs, at his coming. 24 Then cometh the end, when he fall

have delivered up the kingdom to Gods even the Father, when he Mall have put down all rule & all authority and power. 25 For he must reign, till he hath put

all enemies under his feer. 26 The laft enemy that shall be de-Aroyed, is death.

ĝο

5

fou

m

inc

on

put first

be l

ten 55

5

fire

BS E

Chr

pe f

ing

RE Y

PRIE

17

the c 2

even

gathe

fiall

fend

falen

they !

5

fall

paffe

3 7h

fro

10

5

9

27 For he harh put all things under his feet : but when he faith-all things are pur under him, it is manifest that he is excepred which did put all things under him. 28 And when all things hall be fubdued unto him, then fhall the Son alfo himfelf be subject unto him that put all things ander him : that God may be all in all 29 Elfe what that they do which are ba-

all-why are they then baptized for f dead 30 And why frand we in jeopardy every hour ? 31 I protest by your rejoicing, which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord I die daily.

32 If after the manner of men I hare fought with beafts at Ephefus, what advantagerh it megif the dead rife not! Let us eat and drink for to morrow we die. 33 Be not deceived : evil communications corrupt good manners,

34 Awake to righteoufnesses and sia not : for fome have not the knowledge of God ; I fpeak this to your hame,

35 But some man will say. How are the dead raifed up ! and with what body de

36 Thou fool, that which thou fowerh Is not quickened, except it die.

37 And that which thou fowers the fowest not that body that hall be, bet bare grains it may chance of wheat, or of fome other grain.
38 But God giveth it a body, as k

hath pleafed him, and to every feed his ewn body

39 All fiefh is not the fame fiefh but there is one kinde of flesh of men, another fieth of beafts,another of fifes and another of birds.

40 There are also celedial bodies and bodies terreftriell : but the glory of the celeftiall is one, and the glory of the terrestriall is another.

41 There is one glory of the fun, mothe ftars : for one ftar differeth from another flar in glory.
42 So also is the referredion of the

dead, it is fowen in corruption it is raifed in incormption :

43 It is fowen in difhonour it is raifed in glory : it is fowen in weaknesse; it it raised in power :

44 It is fowen a naturall body, it is raifed a fpiritnall body There is a naw rall body and there is a fpirituall body.

45 And fo it is written. The first m Adım was made a living foul, the in Adam was made a quickening fpitit

46 M

ma

o in

der

that

fkall

iods put

wer.

put

de-

r his

e put

exce. him.

durd

mfelf

inge

all.

e ba-

01 22 lead!

every

ich [

laily.

have

a ad-

Let

die.

mics-

d fin

ge of

re the

ây de

wells

, but

or of

25 12

ed his

n but

2 30-

sand.

of the

e tet-

, 320ory of

from

of the it is

raifed

un

, it i

BEU-

it com

he laft

46 Howbeits that was not first which is spirituall: but that which is naturally and afterward that which is spirituall.

47 The first man is of § careb-earthy:

the fecond man is the Lord from heaven. 48 As is the earthy, fuch are they that are earthy, and as is the heavenly, fuch

we they also that are heavenly, 49 And as we have born the image of

the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I fay, brethren, that fich and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God : neither deth corruption inherit incorruption

51 Behold I fhew you a myftery:we fhal not all fleep, but we mail all be changed, 52 In a moment-in the twinckling of an eye at the last trump(for the trumpet shall found, and the dead shall be raised incor-

ruptible, and we shall be changed :) 53 For this corruptible muft put on incorruption, and this mortall must put

on immortality

54 So when this corruptible skall have at on incorruption, and this mortall all have put on immortality, then fall be brought to passe & saying that is writ-55 O death, where is thy fting? O grave,

where is thy victory ?

56 The fling of death is fin, and the

frength of fin is the law

57 But thanks be to God, which giveth m the victory, through our Lord Jefus

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye fleadfoft, unmovable, alwayes abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as you know, that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The brethrens mants must be relieved.

10 Timothy commended. 13 Friendly

almonitions. Now concerning the collection for the faints as I have given order to

the churches of Galatia even fo do ye 2 Upon the first day of the week, let trery one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no

gatherings when I come. 3 And when I come, whom foever you hall approve by your letters them will I fend to bring your liberality unto Jeru-

4 And if it be meet that I go alfo,

they fall go with me. Now I will come unto you, when I

hall paffe thorow Macedonia: for I do paffe thorew Macedonia.

6 And it may be that I will abide year and winter with you, that ye may bring me on my journey, whitherfoever I go 7 For I will not fee you now by the

way, but I truft to tarry a while with

you, if the Lord permit. 8 But I will tarry at Ephefus untill Pemeceft.

9 For a great door and effeftuall le opened unto me, and there are many ad-

10 New if Timotheus comes fee that he may be with you without fear : for I worketh the work of the Lord, as I al-

11 Let no man therefore defpife hipme but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me; for I look for him

with the brethren.

12 As touching our brother Apollos, I reatly defired him to come unto you with the brethren, but his will was not ag all to come at this time: but he will come when he stall have convenient time.

13 Watch yes fland faft in the faith

quit you like men be ftrong, 14 Let all your things be done with charity

15 I befeech you, brethren: ( ye know the house of Srephanas that it is the firft. fruits of Achaia, and that they have addifted themfelves to the ministery of the faints.)

16 That ye fubmit your felves unte fuch, and to every one that helpeth with

us, and laboureth

17 I am glad of the coming of Stepha-nas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus : for that which was lacking on your parts they have supplied.

18 For they have refreshed my spirit and yours : therefore acknowledge ye

them that are fuch.

19 The churches of Afia falure you : Aquila and Prifcilla falute you much in the Lord, with the church that is in their

20 All the brethren greet you : greet ye one another with an holy kiffe.

21 The falutation of me Paul with mine own kand.

22 If any man love not the Lord Jefus Chrift, let him be Anathema Maranatha, 23 The grace of our Lord Jefus Chrift be with you.

24 My love be with you all in Chris Amen,

The first epiftle to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, by Ste-phanass and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus.

## THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL the sporte to the CORINTHIANS.

CHAP. 3 The cooffie encourageth them against troubles, 15 and excuseth bis not coming unto them

aul an apositie of Jesus Christs by the will of God, and Timothy as brother, unto to the church of God, which is at Corinth, with all the fring which are in all Achaia;

2 Grace be to you and peace from God our Father and from & Lord Jefus Christ.

3 Bleffed be God, even the Father of our Lord fe'us Chriff the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort,

Who comforteth us in all our tribulation that we may be able to comfort them which are in any troubles by the comfort wherewith we our felves are comforted of God,

5 For as the fufferings of Christ ound in us, fo our confolation alfo

Sounderh by Chrift. for your confolation and falvation, which is effectuall in the enduring of the fame fufferings, which we also fuffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your confolation and fairation.

7 And our hope of you is fledfaft, knowing, that as you are partakers of the fferiage, to shall ye be also of the con-

8 For we would not brethren have to us in Afia. that we were preffed out of meafure, above ftrength, infomuch that we defpaired even of life.

But we had the fentence of death in our felvesabar we fould not truft in our felves-but in God which raifeth the dead.

10 Who delivered us from fo great a death, and doth deliver : in whom we trut that he will yet deliver us

11 You also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many perions, thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoycing is this the tellinony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly fincerity, not with flefuly wildom but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-wards.

13 For we write none other things auto you then what you read, or acknowledge, and I truft you shall acknowledge

even to the end.

14 As alfo you have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoycing, even s ye also are ours in the day of the Lord

15 And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that you might have a fecond benefit:

16 And to paffe by you into Macedo-

mia, and to come again out of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Judea.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I ufe lightneffe ? or the things that I arpofe, do I purpole according to the feft, that with me there fould be year year and nay, nay

18 But as God is true, our word to-

ward-you, was not yes and nay.

19 For the Son of God, Jeius Chrifts ho was preached among you by us, even by me, and Sylvanus, and Timotheus, was not yea, and nay, but in him

20 For all the promises of God in him are Yea, and in him, Amen, unto the glory of God by us. 21 Now he which flablifeth us with

you in Chrift, and hath anointed us, is 23 Who hath alfo fealed us, and given

the exent of the fpirit in our bearts. 23 Moreover, I call God for a record

mpen my foul, that to fpare you I came not as vet unto Corinth.
24 Not for that we have dominion

over your faith, but are helpers of your boy : for by faith ye fland.

The reason of his not coming

excommunicate per fon. 12 Paul cometh

But I determined this with my felf, that I would not come again to you in beavineffe.

2 For if I make you forry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the fame

CI

fel

ter

60 fie

the

Wa

the

10

gen

glo

11

1

we.

071

cou

URC

me

in r

1

1 the

whe

libe

1

Ing

11

fain

nor fully

com

eoni

then

bline

Jeev

ge (p

which is made forry by me ? 3 And I wrote this fame unto you, left when I came, I should have forrow from them of whom I ought to rejoyee: having confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all.

For out of much amidion and anguith of heart I wrete unto you with many rears, not that ye hould be grieved. but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

Bur if any have caused grief, he hath not grived me, but in part : that I may

not overcharge you all

6 Sufficient to fuch a man is this punimment, which was inflitted of many, 7 Se that contrariwife, ye ought ra-

ther to forgive him, and comfort him. left perhaps fuch a one fhould be fivallowed up with overmuch forrow

Wherefore, I befeech your that you would confirm your love towards him. For to this end also did I write,

that I might know the proof of youwher ther ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any

to whom I forgave it i fer thing , to whom I forgave it , for your fakes forgave I it, in the perion

II Let Saran fould get an advantage of us : for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Furthermore, when I came to Traas to preach Christs gospel, and a door

13 I had no reft in my fpirit-becaufe [ found not Titus my brother, but taking my leave of them, I went from theme into Macedonia.

14 Now thanks be unto God, which alwayes caufeth us to triumph in Christand maketh manifest the favour of his knowledge by us in every place.
15 For we are unto God a free fe

vour of Chrift. in them that are favel

and in them that perift.

16 To the one me are the favour of death unto death, and to the other, the favour of life unto life : and who is fulficient for thefe things ?

17 For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God : but as of fincerity, but as of God, in the fight of God Speak we in Christ.

CHAP. III. The commendation of Pauls ministery.

A comparaton between the minigent of the law and of the gospel.

O we begin again to commend est feives ! or need we as fome others epifiles of commendation to yourst let

ters of commendation from you!

2. Ye are our epiftle, written in ou bearts. known and read of all mea.

3 For an much as ye are monifel'y

declared to be the epiftle of Chrift, minifered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God, not in tables of flone, but in flefaic tables of the

4 And fuch truft have we through Christ to God-ward :

5 Not that we are fufficient of our felyes to think any thing, as of our felves: but our fufficiencie is of God:

6 Who alfo hath made us able minifers of the new testament, not of the letter, but of the fpirit : for the letter killeth.

but the fpirit giveth life

7 But if the ministration of death.written and engraven in flones, was glorious, fo that the children of Ifrael could not fledfaftly behold the face of Mofes, for the glory of his countenance, which glory

was to be done away : 8 How hall not the ministration of

the Spirit be rather glorious

9 For if the ministration of condemnatien be glery, much more doth the minifiration of righteoufnes exceed in glory. 10 For area that which was made glo-

reason of the glory that excelleth.

glorious, much more that which remain-

eth is glorious. 12 Seeing then that we have fuch hope,

we use great plainnesse of speech.

13 And not as Moses, which put a vail over his face, that the children of Ifrael could not fledfastly look to the end of that which is abolified;

14 But their mindes were blinded: for until this day remaineth & fame vail untaken away in & reading of the old tefta-

ment: which vail is done away in Christ. 15 But even unto this day, when Mofes

is read, the vail is upon their heart. 16 Nevertheleffeiwhen it thall turn to

the Lord, the vail shall be taken away 17 Now the Lord is that Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is there is liberty

18 But weall. with open face beholding as in a glaffe the glory of the Lord, are changed into the fame image, from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of she Lord.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Pouls diligence in preaching, and bis troubles for the fame.

Herefore feeing we have this miniflery as we have received mercy, we

faint not :

a But have renounced the hidden things of dishonedy, not walking in craftinesse, nor handling the word of God deceirfully, but by manifeflation of the truth, commending our felves to every mans confeience in the fight of God.

3 But if our gospel be hid it is kid to them that are loft i

4 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the mindes of them which beleeve not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should thine unto them.

5 For we preach not our felves, but Christ Jefus the Lord, and our felves your ferrants for Jelus fake\_

6 For God who commanded the light to fhine out of darkneffe, hath fhined in our hearts to give the light of the know ledge of the glory of God, in the sace of Jeins Chrift

7 But we have this treafure in earthen veffels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

We are troubled on every fide, yet not diftreffed ; we are perplexed but not

in defpair ; 9 Perfecuteds but not forfaken ; caft down, but not deftroyed ;

10 Alwayes bearing about in the bady the dying of the Lord Jefus, that the life alfo of Jefus might be made manifeft in, our bedy.

11 For we which live, are alway delivered anto death for Jefus fake, that the life affo of Jesus might be made mani-

12 So then death worketh in us but

life in you.

13 We having the fame fpirit of faith according as it is written. I beleeved and therefore have I (poken: we also beleeves and therefore fpeak.

14 Knowing that he which raifed up the Lord Jefus, mall raife up us also by Jefus, and hall prefent us with you.

15 For all things are for your fakess that the abundant grace might, through the thankfgiving of many, redound to the glory of God.

16 For which cause we faint not, but though our outward man perift, yet the inward man is renewed day by day

17 For our light affidion, which is but for a moment worketh for us a far more

exceeding and eternall weight of glory.
18 White we look no: at the things which are feen, but at the things which are not feen : for the things which are feen, are temporally but the things which are not feen, are eternall.

CHAP.

1 That in hope of immortall glory, 9 and in experance of it be labours to keep a good conscience.

Or we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were diffetved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hand, eternall in the heavens.

2 For in this we groin earneftly, defiring to be clothed upon with our house, which is from beaven.

If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.

4 For we that are in this tabernacle do groun, being burdened, not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon

moreality might be fwallowed up of life.
5 Now he that hath wrought us for the felf fame thing, is God, who also bath given unto us the earned of the Spirit.

Therefore we are alwayes confidents knowing that whileft we are at home in the body, we are ablent from the Lord.

(For we walk by faith, not by fight.) 8 We are consident . I fay, and willing rather to be ablent from the body, and ag e present with the Lord.

Wherefore we labour, that whether refent or absent, we may be accepted of him.

19-For

the dtan elf, yeu

s be ame yeus

TOW yce: joy an-

maved. ich I hath may

98. ny. £ 13hims fwal.

t yeu im. THE. whong: I

for eríon ntage nt of

Tro. door aufe f alving henve

which Brift, of his eet fa-

laved, our of is ful-

of finof God iften nifters

nd cut others ot let in our

afeR y

calante.

10 For we muft all appear before the hadgement feat of Christs that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether

it be good or bad.

It knowing therefore 5 terrour of the Lordswe perfuade mensbut we are made manifeft unto God, and I eruft alfo, are nade manifelt in your confeiences

12 For we commend not our felves pain unto you, but give you occasion to ewhat to answer them which glory in

appearance, and not in heart. felves it is to God : or whether we be fober it is for your caufe.

14 For the love of Chrift conftraineth because we thus judge that if one died for all, then were all dead :

which live, should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rofe again.

16 Wherefore henceforth knew we no man after the fleft : yea, though we have benceforth know we him no more

17 Therefore if any man be in Chrift, he is a new creature : old things are past a-

18 And all things are of God who hath reconciled us to himfelf by Jefus Chrift. and hath given unto us the minifery of reconciliation

To wit that God was in Christireconciling the world unto himfelf not imuting their trespasses unto them, and ath committed unto us the word of reconciliation 20 Now then we are embaffadours for

Chrift, as though God did befeech you by tes ; we pray you is Chrifts ftead, be ye

21 For he hath made bim to be fin for made the righteousnesse of God in him. VI. HAP.

Pauls faithfulnesse in the ministery. Exhertations to avoid idolatrie.

WE then, as workers together with ceive nor the grace of God in vain

2 (For he faith: I have heard thee in a time accepted and in the day of falvation bave I succoured theesbehold now is the accepted time, behold, now is the day of (alwarion)

3 Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministery be not blamed :

4But in all things approving our felves & ministers of God, in much patience, Is afficions, in necefficies, in diffreffes,

5 In firipessin imprisonments in tu-

By pureneffe by knowledge, by lon fuffering by kindneffe by the holy Ghoff,

Thering by anathreby by fore unfeigned.

7 by the word of truth by the power of God, by the armour of righteenfaction the right hand, and on the left,

8 by honour, and dishouser, by evil

report and good reports deceivers, and SEL LING A

9 As unknownand yet well known : at dying and behold, we live : as chaftened, and not killed :

10 As forrewfull yet alway rejoveing as poor yet making many rich: as having nothing, and yet poffering all things. 11 O ye Corinthiansour mouth is open

unto you, our heart is enlarged.
12 Ye are not ftraitened in us, but ye

are fraitened in your own bowels 13 Now for a recompence in the fame (I fpeak as unto my children) be ye alie

enlarged.

14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship with unsubstance. bath righteouineffe with unrighteou neffe ! and what communion hat's light with darkneffe

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial ? or what part hath he that beier-

15 And what agreement hath & temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God, as God hath faid will will

dwel in them, and walk in them, & I will be their God and they had be my people. 17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye feparate, faith the Lord

and touch not the unclean thing, and I will receive your 18 And will be a Father unto your soil ye mall be my foos and daughters, faith the Lord Almighty

CHAP. VII. I Paul exhortesh to purities 3 and form

his comfort in his affilitions. Aving therefore thefe 1(dearly beloved) let us cleanie our felves from all fichines of & fich & (vi rit-perfecting holines in the fear of Gel.

Receive us, we have wronged as man-we have corrupted no man-we have defrauded no man

I fpeak not this to condemn ym: for I have faid before, that you are it our hearts to die and live with you

Great is my boldnesse of speechts ward you great is my glorying of you! am filled with comforts I am exceeding joyfull in all our tribulation.

For when we were come into Mae donis, our fich had no reft, but we wert troubled on every fide , without met fightings within mere fears.

6 Nevertheleffe-God that comforted these that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus.

7 And not by his coming encly-but by §

confolation where with he was comforted in your when he told us your earnest de fire-your mourning, your fervent mink toward me, fo that I rejoyced the mon.

8 For though I made you forry with letter. I do not repent, though I did the pept:for I perceive that the fame epilik arh made you forry, though it wereld

for a feafon. 9 Now I rejoyce not that we were make forry, but that ye forrowed to rependance: for ye were made forry stirle goddy manner, that ye might resim damage by us in nothing.

10 For odly forrow worketh teptale nce to falvation not to be repented of: but the faries of & world norseth death

fu ck tio de (6) 1 14 the

> mo L him fpai 1 abut bère

WH

figl

ĩ 900

fear 16 füz 16 the c

2 con-si deep of th 3 willi WE W as the

faints S A firft g and ar 61 as be you th and in

Us) fre 8 1 occasi: to pto 9 1 etiaz ( for yo 10

this is before Ward a TI ? of itsti fo ther that wi It Fo

it is ac and not casedya

11 For beholdsthis felf fame thing that e forrowed after a godly fort what care. filmefic it wrought in you , yea , what clearing of your felves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement defire, yea, what revenge : in all things we have approved your Gires to be clear in this marter.

12 Wherefore though I wrote unte your I did it not for his cause that had done the strong, nor for his cause that suffered

fight of God might appear unto you. 13 Therefore we were comforted in our comfort : yea , and exceedingly the more loved we for the loy of Tirus , be-

tale his spirit was refreshed by you all.
14 For if I have boasted any thing to in of your arm not ashamed : but as we fpake all things to you in truth, even fo our boafting which I made before Titus,

is found a truth. 15 And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilest he remembereth the obedience of you allshow with

fear and trembling you received him.
16 I rejoyce therefore that I have con-

filence in you in all things.

1 Contribution to the faints 16 Paul commendath Titus and others.

Oreover-brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bellowed on the churches of Macedonia,

2 How that in a great trial of afficideep poverty, abounded unto the riches

eir liberality.

3 For to their power (I bear record ) willing of themfelves :

4 Praying us with much entreaty that we would receive the gift, and take upon as the fellowship of the ministring to the

5 And this they did not as we hoped but Art gave their own felves to the Lord, and anto us by the will of God.

6 Infomuchthat we defired Tirus that as he had begun, so he would also finish in

you the fame grace alfo. 7 Therefore ( as ye abound in every ngun faithi& utterance, & knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to

us) for that ye sbound in this grace alfe. 8 I fpeak not by commandment but b eccation of the forwardnes of others, and

to prove the fincerity of your love. 9 For ye know the grace of our Lord lefas Christ that though he was rich, yet for your takes he became poor, that ye through his powerty might be rich.

to And herein I give my advice s for this is expedient for yous who have begun beforesnot onely so do but also to be forward a yeer ago

It Now therefore perform the doing it that as there was a readines to will fothere may be a performance also out of that which you have.
It For if there be first a willing minde,

it is accepted according to \$ a man harks and not according to that he hath not.

13 For I mem not that other men be taled,and you bandened 4:

14 But by an equality : that now at this time your abundance may be a fupply for their want, that their abundance also may be a fupply for your want that there may be equality.

15 As it is written. He that had gathered much, had nothing over, and he that had gethered little, had no lack.

16 But thanks be to God, which put the fame earnest care into the heart of Titus

17 For indeed he accepted the exhorts. tion but being more forward, of his own accord he west unto you.

18 And we have fent with him the brother, whose praise is in the gospel, thorowout all the churches.

19 And not that eacly-but who was alus, with this grace which is administred by us to the glory of the fame Lord, and declaration of your ready minde.

20 Avoiding this, that no man hould blame us in this abundance which is administred by us.

21 Providing for honeft things , not onely in the fight of the Lord , but in the fight of men.

22 And we have fent with them our brother , whom we have oftentimes groved diligent in many things , but i nuch more diligent upon the great confidence which I have in you.

23 Whether any do enquire of Titues he is my partner and fellow-helper concerning you : or our brethren be enquired of they are the messengers of the churchessend the glory of Christ.

24 Wherefore, hew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love,

and of our boating on your behalf.

C. H. A. P. IX.

1. He showeth why he sent Total . 6 and flirreth them up to a bountifull aimis

Or as touching the ministring to the faints , it is superfluous for me to write to you.

For I know the forwardnes of your minde, for which I boaft of you to them of Macedonia , that Achaia was ready a yeer ago, and your zeal hath provoked wes

ry manny.

3 Yet have I fent the brethren-left our
boating of you thould be in vain in this
behalfs hat as I faid. Ye may be ready.

4 Left haply if they of Maccdonia come with men and finde you unprepared; we (that we say not you) should be assumed in this same considers boatling.

y Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethern a that they would go before unto you and make up before should your bouncy, whereof ye had notice before that the fame might be ready as a matter of bounty not of coverouinede.

6 But this I fay He which foweth fparingly that reap sparingly a and he which fowerly bountifully that reap bountifully. 7 Every man according as he purpofeth his heart, fo let him give, not grud-In his heart, fo let him give, not grud-gingly, or of meedity for God loveth a cheerfull giver.

& And God is able to make all grace round towards you , that ye alwayes.

100 m : 26 enedy

cime: aving open but ye

(ame e alia ether e thip teoullight

with beleeemple emple I wil liw I

cople. mong Lord and I un and faith

Steps mifes fe our & fpi-Ged.

ed se

e have yes: ate id ch torous I

Macewere: were orteft us by

eding

forted ff deminde more. with id repilik re bu

e by §

mede epent-ofter a eccive epent-

ed of: death L Fer.

1

1

his

62

afor

mt

afte

în t

feß

15

ye y

20

to b

relie

man

when

italy

they feed

23

15 3

abun

prife

24

25

ence

wrac

the d

Wate

mine

beath

in th

peril

27

watel

28

outst

the c

29

Rho i

30 of the

mittie

31 Jefus more

Areta

rifon

33

Wils ]

kir bi

1 Pa

I

revel:

tten y

I cans

caugh

16

four

22

21 theu

18

27

having all fufficiency in all things , may abound to every good works

9 (As it is written, He hath difperfed abroad : he hath given to the poor : his rightcousnesse remaineth for ever.
10 Now he that ministreth seed to the

fower,both minister bread for your food, and multiply your feed fowen & increase the fruits of your righteouinche) 11 Being enriched in every thing to all

ountifulneffer which caufeth through us thankfgiving to God 12 For the administration of this fer-

vices not onely supplies the want of the faints , but is abundant also by many

thankfeivings unto Gods 13 Whiles by the experiment of this ministration they glorifie God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christs and for your liberall distribution

unto them, and unto all men : 14 And by their prayer for you. which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you.

15 Thanks be unto God for his un-fpersable gift.

C H A P. X.

Pauls authority against all adversaries,

7 as well prefent as abject.

Town I Paul my felf befeech you by
the mecknesse and genzienesse of Chrift , who is prefence am base among you , but being absent am bold toward

But I befeech you that I may not be bold when I am prefent , with that con-adence wherewith I think to be bold against fome, which think of us, as if we walked according to the fich .

For though we walk in the fleth, we

do not war after the fich :

4 (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnall, but mighty through God, to the pulling down of firong holds)

5 Cafting down imaginations and eve high thing that exalteth it felf againft the knowledge of Godsand bringing into captivity every thought to the obcdience of Christ :

6 And kaving in a readinesse to rerenge all disobedience, when your obe-

dience is fulfilled.

Do ye look on things after the outward appearance ! if any man trust to himfelf that he isChrists-let him of himfelf think this againsthat as he is Christes even fo sre we Christs.

8 For though I should boad somewhat more of our authority ( which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction) I should not be assumed:

9 That I may not feem as if I would terrifie you by letters.

10 For his letters, fay they are weighty and powerful but his bodily presence is weak and his speech contemptible.

II Let fuch an one think this that fuch as we are in word by letters when we are ablent, fuch will me be alfo in deed when me are prefent.

12 For we dare not make our felves e the number , or compare our felves with fome that commend themselves: but the measuring themselves by themselves a omparing themselves amongst them-

13 But we will not boaft of things with out our measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath diftributed to us , a meafure to reach even unto you.

14 For we ftretch not our felves beyond our measure-as though we reached not unto you, for we are come as far as to you alforin preaching the gospel of Christ

15 Not boatting of things without our measure, that is, of other mens labours, but having hope . when your faith is increafed, that we hall be enlarged by your according to our rule abundantly,

16 To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and not to boaft in another mans line of things made ready to our

band :

17 But he that glerieths let him glery 18 For not he that commendeth him-

felf is approved , but whom the Lord commendeth. CHAP. XI.

I Pauls commendation of himself, and comparison with the other apostes. Would to God you could beer with me a little in my folly and indeed

bear with me. 2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousie : for I have espoused you to one hufband, that I may prefent you as a

chaft virgin to Christ. But I fear-left by any means, as the ferpent beguiled Eve through his fubrilly fo your mindes fould be corrupted from the fimplicity that is in Chrift.

4 For if he that cometh-preacherhas other Jefus, whom we have not preached or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another golpely which we have not accepted we might wel bear mith him.

For I suppose, I was not a whit behinde the very chiefest apolities.

d But though I be rude in fpeechwer sor in knowledge; but we have been thorowly

7 Have I committed an offence in a fing my felf , that you might be exalted because I have preached to you the guipel of God freely

8 I robbed other churches taking me-ges of them to do you fervice.

And when I was prefent with yo nd wanted I was chargeable to no man: for that whichwas lacking to me-the bre-thren which came from Macedonia isplied, and in all things I have kept m felf from being burdenfom to you, and fo will I keep my felf.

10 As the truth of Christ is in me M man shall stop me of this boasting is the regions of Achaia

II Wherefore! because I love you not

God knoweth. 12 But what I de that I will do the I may cut off occasion from them which defire occasion, that wherein they glory

they may be found even as we 13 For fuch are falle aporties deceite workers , transforming themfelves in

the apostles of Christ. 14 And so marvel ; for Saran himble is transformed into an angel of ligh IS TH

withto the

th di-

even

bnove ot un-

0 701

no su

ours

is in-

y your

gions

tother

O OUE

glory

him-

Lord

ad

with.

adeed

god-

00 18

11 25 3

as the

tilty

from

th 25-

schode

ich ye ofpela

se wel

nit be-

108 35

rowly

ngs.

n abe-

alted.

ofpel

E MI-

986

man :

e bres fup-

e my

ia tie

eitful

inte

mtif it.

iff.

15 Therefore it is no great thing, if ministers of righteousnesse, whose end

hall be according to their works.

16 I fay again; Let no man think me afool: if otherwife, yet as a fool receive methat I may boult my felf a little. 17 That which I fpeak, I fpeak it not

fter the Lord , but as it were foolifaly, in this confidence of boafting.

18 Seeing that many glory after the

feh I will glory alfo. 19 For ye fuffer fools gladly , feeing

re your felves are wife. 20 For ye fuffer if a man bring you into bendage if a man devour you if a man the of you, if a man exalt himfelf, if a man fmite you on the face.

21 I speak as concerning repreach, as though we had been weak : howbeit, whereinfoever any is bold, I speak fool-inly, I am bold also,

22 Are they Hebrews ? fo am I : are

they Ifraelites ! fo am I : are they the feed of Abraham ? fo am I : 23 Are they ministers of Christ'I fpeak as a fool , I am more : in labours more abandant: in ftripes above measure : in prisons more frequent : in deaths oft.

24 Of the Jews five times received I fourty stripes fave one.

25 Thrice was I beaten with rods : once was I floned : thrice I fuffored thipwrack : a night and a day I have been in the deep :

16 In journeying often, in perils of merris in perils of strens in perils of robbers, in perils of mice own countrey men, in perils by the leahen, in perils in the citie, in perils in the citie, in perils in the citie, in perils in the fea, in wells man falls have here. perils among falfe brethren :

27 In wearinesse, and painfulnesse, in watchings often, in hunger and thirth, in fallings often in cold and nakednesse.

28 Belides those things that are withoutsthat which cometh upon me daily,

the care of all the churches. 29 Who is weak, and I am not weak?

30 If I must needs glory I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmittee

31 The God and Father of our Lord lefus Christ, which is blessed for everore knoweth that I lie not.

32 In Damascus the governour under retas the king, kept the citie with a ga-

rifondesirous to apprehend me.
33 And thorow a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped

I Post beefteth not of revelations dut of

bu infirmities. HOOR A T is not expedient for me, doubtleffe, to glory, I will come to visions and that which plorys

revelations of the Lord.

2 I knew a man in Christ above fortten yeers ago, whether in the body , I

ten yeers ago, whether in the body, I cannot tell-nor whether out of the bady. I cannot tell-no the third beaven.

3 And I knew fisch a cash (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot whether the body, or out of the body, I cannot whifed asswerth)

4 How that he was caught up into pa" radife, and heard unspeakable words? which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

G Of fuch an one will I glory, vet of

my felf I will not glory but in mine in-

6 For though I would defire to glory. I hal not be a foolsfor I will fay the truth, But now I forbear , left any man fhould think of me above that which he feeth me to be or that he heareth of me :

And left I mould be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the fleth, the melfenger of Saran to buffer me , left I hould be exalted a-

bove measure. 8 For this thing I befought the Lord

thrice-that it might depart from me. And he faid unto me, My grace is fufficient for thee : for my frength made perfest in weakneile. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my in-firmities, that the power of Christ may

reft upon me. 10 Therefore I take pleafure in infrmities in reproaches in neceffities in perfecutions , in diftreffes for Chrifts fa for when I am weaksthen am I ftrong.

II I am become a fool in glotying, ye have compelled me : for I ought to have been commended of you : for in nothing am I behinde the very chiefett apoftless though I be nothing.

Truly the fignes of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in fignes and wonders and mighty deeds.

13 For what is it wherein ye were in feriour to other churches, except it he that I my felf was not burdenfom to you? forgive me this wrong.
14 Behold, the third time I am ready

14 Behold, the third tant be burdenfom to you, for I feek not yours, but up for the parents, but the parents for the children

15 And I will very gladly spend and be fpent for you though the more abundantly I love you the leffe. I be loved.

e it fo : I did not burden you : nevertheleffer being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I fent unto you!

18 I defired Titus and with him I fene a brother: did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the fame fpirit? walked we not in the fame fleps !

19 Again, think you that we excuse our felves unto you ? we fpeak before God in Chrift : but we do all things , dearly be-

loved for your edifying.
20 For I fear-left when I come I fhall not finde you fuch as I would and that I hall be found unto you fuch as ye would not , lest there be debates , envyings, wraths firifes backbitings, whilperings fwellings tumults

21 And left when I come again , my God will humble me among you and that I shall bewail many which have sinued already and have not repented of the un-cleannesse and fornication and lascivious. neffe which they have committed

tik

b be

QI.

1993

60

int

5

16t

6

R!

ne

per

mi

the

601 cit 8 Per

cifi Wa

9

۴Ď gra

fell

ber

alfo 1

tio

can

Jan

whe

fep:

20

like

bas

fim

14

upr.

gof

all,

mar

len

to I 1

not 16

byt

of le

by t

104

17

by C

of G

18

which

fran

the l 20

-89

the I

1

1

1

CHAP. XIII.

I He threateneth obstinate finners : 5 He adviset to trial of faith: 11 He con-

Cludeth with prayer.

This is the third time I am coming to you : in the mouth of two or to you : in the mouth of two or hree wirneffes thall every word be eftablifhed.

2 I told you before and foretell you as f I were prefent the fecond time, and being absent now I write to them which herecofore have finned, and to all other, that if I come again-I will not spare : 3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ speak-

ing in me, which to you-ward is not

weak-but is mighty in you.

4 For though he was crucified through weaknesse, yet he liveth by the power of God : for we also are weak in him , but we hall live with him by the power of God reward you

Examine your felves-whether ve be in the faith: prove your own felves. Know ye not your own felves , how that Jefus Christ is in you except ye be reprobates? 6 But I trusk that ye shall know that

we are not reprobates

THE

7 Now I pray to God , that ye do no evil , not that we should appear approved , but that ye mould do that which is

honest though we be as reprobates.

8 For we can do nothing against the

truth but for the truth.

For we are glad when we are weak and ye are firong and this also me with, even your perfection.

10 Therefore I write these things be-

ing absent deft being present I should use harpneffe, according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification and not to defrudion.

11 Finally,brethren, farewell : be perfea be of good comfort be of one minit live in peace, and the God of love and

peace mall be with you.

12 Greet one another with an boly

13 All the faints falute you. 14 The grace of the Lord Jefus Christs and the love of God, and the communion of the holy Ghoshbe with you all. Anta.
The second epistle to the Corinthian was written from Philippos. a citie

of Macedonia by Titus and Luces,

## EPISTLE OF PAUL to the GALATIANS.

CHAP. Paul wondereth they have to foon left him and the golpel. 14 What he was

before bis catting.

Aul an apolties not of mens neither by man-but by Jefus Christs and God the Fathers who raifed him from the désá :

2 And all the brethren which are with memoto the churches of Galatia:

Grace be to you and peace, from God the Father , and from our Lord lefus Chrift,

4 Who gave himself for our fins that he might deliver us from this prefent evil world-according to the will of God, and our Father,

5 To whom be glory for ever and

is I marvell that you are fo foon remowed from him that called you into the

7 Which is not another; but there be fome that trouble you, and would per-

8 But though we or an angel from beaven, preach any other golpel unto you, then that which we have preached unto you let him be accurfed.

9 As we faid before 16 fay I now again,

If any man preach my other gofpel un-

him be accurfed,

To For de I nom perfwale men i er Ged ! or do I feek to pleafe men ! for if I yet pleafed men . I mould not be the fervant of Chrift.

II But I cerrife you brethrenthat the ofpel, which was preached of mesis bot

CEC MINI

The For I neither received it of man-meither was I taught it, but by the reve-lation of Jeffus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my convertetion in time palt in the Jews religion how that beyond measure I persecued the church of God, and wasted u:

14 And profited in the Jews religion above many mine equals in mine one nation, being more exceedingly zerious of the traditions of my fathers

15 But when it pleated God, who leps rated me from my mothers womb, and

called me by his grace, might preach him emong the healest and blood a

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalemite them which were apolities before mebet I went into Arabia , and returned agus

Damafeus.

18 Then after three yeers I wem my with him fifteen daves

19 But; other of the apofiles fan ! none fave James the Lords brother.

20 Now the things which I write use you behold before God. I lie not.

21 Afterwards I came into the my 22 And was unknown by face unto the

churches of Judea, which were in Chri 23 But they had beard enely, that he which perfectted us in times patt, me

preacheth the faith , which once be dettroyed. 24 And they glorified God in me.

CHAP. II.

He sheweth when be went again to the rusaism and why. 14, 20 They that are instiffed by faith-live not in sa.

Hen fourteen yeers after I went of again to Jerufalom with Barathan and rook Titus with me alfo.

2. And I went up by revelation, as communicated unto them that going

which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputa-tions left by any means I should tuno or it it is in the fifth. I live by the faith of on left by any means I fould run, or had run in vain.

3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be cir-

NO.

do no appro-

aft the

weak

with

12s be-

ald ufe

which

cation

se bet-

minde,

e and

a boly

Chris

nunion.

Amen.

schians

a citie

ucas.

nveria-

ligion

fecuted

eligion

840 SE

realous

o fepa-

b, and

that L

eathes

h rich

em-te

me,bet

agais

**企業 専** 

abode

aw I

oc unio

e stgi-

nto the

Christ.

9. 80%

be de-

me.

to free shall fin.

gu tasa

rnabah

4 And that because of false breehren mawares brought in who came in privily to fpie out our liberty, which we have in Christ Jefus, that they might bring us imo bondage.

5 To whom we gave place by fubicalon not not for an hour, that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of thefe, who feemed to be fomewhat, (what foever they were, it maketh so matter to me God accepteth no mans person) for they who seemed to be somewhit in conference added nothing to me 7 But contrariwife, when they faw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was

committed unto me; as the gospel of the circumcifion was unto Peter : 8 (For he that wrought effcaually in Peter to the apostleship of the circum-

cifion, the fame was mighty in me to-

wards the Gentiles) 9 And when James, Cephas, and John, rito feemed to be pillars, perceived the to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowhips that we should go unto the heathen and they unto the circumcifion.

10 Onely they would that we fould

remember the poor, the fame which I alfo was forward to do.

II But when Peter was come to Antioth I withflood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from James, he did cat with the Gentiles : but when they were come, he withdrew, and separated himself , fearing them which were of the circumcifion.

13 And the other Jows diffembled likewife with him, infomuch that Barnahas also was carried away with their dif-

fimulation. 14 But when I faw that they walked not uprightly, according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before them all. If thou, being a Jew, liveft after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the lens, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jewa?

15 We who are Jews by nature, and not finners of the Gentiles

16 Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of lefus Chrift : even we have beleeved n feius Chrift-that we might be juftified by the faith of Christ and not by the works of the law hall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we feck to be justified by Christ, we our felves also are found sinners: is therefore Christ the minister

of fin ? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make my felf a tranfgreffour.

19 For I through the law am dead to

the law, that I might five unto God. 20 I am crucified with Christ. Never-

the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himfelf for me.

21 I do not fruftrate the grace of God: for if righteouincife come by the laws then Chrift is dead in vain.

CHAP. III

I He asketh what moved them to leave the faith, and being on the law. 6 They that beleaves are justified.

O Foolish Galatians, who hath be-obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Chrift hath been evidently fet forth, crucified among you?

2 This onely would I learn of your Received ye the spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye fo foolin ! having begun in the fpirit, are ye now made perfett by the fielh !

Have ye fuffered fo many things in vain ? if it be yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth to you the fpirit, and worketh miracles amos you, doth he it by the works of the laws or by the hearing of faith ?

6 Even as Abraham beleeved God & it was accounted to him for righteouineffe.

7 Know ye therefore, that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.

And the scripture, forefeeing that God would justific the heathen through faith, preached before the googel onto Abraham, faying In thee shall all nations be bleffed.

9 So then they which be of faith, are bleffed with faichfull Abraham,

10 For as many as are of the works of the law, are under the curse : for it is written Curical is every one that centi-aneth not in all things which are writ-ten in the book of the law-to do them.

II Bur that no man is jud iffed by the law in the light of God, it is evident 3 for. The just shall live by faith.

12 And the law is not of faith : but the

man that doth them thall live in them. 13 Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us : for it is written, Curfed is every one

that hangeth on tree.
14 That the bleffing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through lefus Christ : that we might receive the pro-

mife of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men: though it be but a mans covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man difanulleth or addeth thereto.

16 Now to Abraham and his feed were the promifes made. He fairh nots And to feeds as of many : but as of one, And to

17 And this I fay that the covenant that was confirmed before of God in Christs the laws which was four bundred an thirty yeers after cannot difanuil, th

should make the promife of none effect.

18 For if the inheritance be of the laws
it is no more of promife: but God gave it to Absaham by promife.

19 Where-

t

W

n

80

60

1

WO

Bei

.2 the

1 and

and are o

11

106

29

min

cuio

20

nanc herei

21

teve! tell ye

time

field i

22 foy 1

goods

fich (

24At

fed th

20

valk i

26 1

glory's

one an

10fels

true.

2 Gra

(Int

10

19 Wherefore then ferveth the law ? Ir was added because of transgressions. till the feed hould come, to whom the romife was made, and it was ordained y angels in the hand of a mediatour.
20 Now a mediatour is not a media-

four of one, but God is one.

of God ? God forbid : for if there had een a law given which could have given life, verily righteoufneffe fould have been by the law

22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that beleeve

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, thut up unto the faith, which thould afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore the law was our schoolmafter to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a school-mafter.

26 For ye are all the children of God by faith in Chrift Jefus,

27 For as many of you as have been rized into Chrift, have put on Chrift, 28 There is neither Jew nor Greck, There is neither bond nor free, there is

neither male nor female : for ye are all 29 And if ye be Chrifte, then are ye Abrahams feed, and heirs according to

the promife,

CHAP. IIII

We were under the law til Chrift come. & Chrift freed ws. 22 We are font of Abraham by the free-women

Ow I fay that the heir as long as he is a childe differeth nothing from a fervant though he be lord of all, 2 But is under tutours and governours,

untill the time appointed of the father.

were in bondage under the elements of the world : 4 But when the fulneffe of the time

was come, God fent forth his Son made of a woman, made under the law-

5 To redeem them that were under the we that we might receive the adoption

6 And because we are sons, God hath feat forth the spirit of his Son into your bearts crying, Abba Father.

7 Wherefore thou are no more a fer-

want, but a fon, and if a fon, then an heir of God through Chrift.

Howbeit, then when ye knew not Godiye did fervice unto them which by sature are no gods :

But now after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how eurn ye again to the weak and beggerly elements, whereunto ye defire again to be in bondage ?

10 Ye observe dayes, and moneths, and

eimes, and yeers FII I am afraid of your left I have be-Rowed upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren-I beseech you be as I am : for I am as ye are, ye have not injured

13 Ye know how through infirmity of

the fieth. I preached the gofpel unto you at the firft

14 And my temptation which was in my fleft, ye despised not, nor rejeded, but received me as an angel of God even as Chrift Jefus.

15 Where is then the bleffedneffe you fpake of ! for I bear you recordathat if it had been possible we would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth ?

They zealoufly affect your but not well : yea, they would exclude you, that you might affest them.

18 But it is good to be zealoufly affelted alwayes in a good thing, and not nely when I am prefent with you.
19 My little childrensof whom I tra-

vell in birth again , untill Christ be formed in you : 20 I defire to be prefent with you

now and to change my voice, for I fland in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that defire to be under the law do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, that Abraham had two fons, the one by a bond-maid, the other by a free-woman,

23 But he who was of the bond-woman was born after the fieth : but he of the free-woman, was by promife.

24 Which things are an allegory, for thefe are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinais which gendereth to bondages which is Agar.

25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arais and is in bondage with her children.

26 But Jerusalem which is above, is free, which is the mother of us all. 27 For it is written, Rejovce, thou barren, that beareft not, break forth and cry, thou that travelieft not, for the defolate hath many moe children then at which hath an hulband.

28 Now we, brethren, as Ifax was

are the children of promife. 29 But as then he that was born after the fieth perfecuted him that was bern after the fpirit ; even fo it is now. 30 Nevertheles, what faith & fcripture !

Caft out the boad-woman and her fon : for the fon of the bond-woman fall not be heir with the fon of the free-woman. 31 So then brethren we are not childres of the bond-woman, but of the free.

CHAP. He moveth them to fland in their liter-ty: 3 and not to observe circumcified

13 but rather love. Tand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Chrift hath made us frees and be not intangled again with the yole of bondage.

2 Behold . I Paul fay unto you that if ye be circumcifed, Chrift fhall profit you

nothin For I teftife again to every me that is circumcifed, that he is a debtout

to do the whole law. 4 Christ is become of no effect unto our whosever of you are justified by the law : ye arefallen from grace,

Ou

d.

gig

ied

em

ny,

that

28-

10ft

tra-

be.

you

I re

nder

ham

naid

man

of the

, for

080

lereth

n Ars-

h now

ve: 18

thou

th and

the de-

en the

SC W351

n after

as berm

ipture !

er fon :

30n lled

children

ir liber-

meifies liberty us frees

the yoke

un that if

rofit you

ery mas a debtour

oman.

ree.

ren.

ì.

g For we through the spirit wait for the hope of righteousnesse by faith.

6 For in Jefus Chrift, neither circumcifion availeth any thing, nor uncircumcifion but faith which worketh by love. 7 Ye did run well, who did hinder out that ye should not obey the truth?

8 This perswafton cometh not of him that calleth you. o A little leaven leaveneth the whole

lump. I have confidence in you through the Lord-that you will be none otherwise minded : but he that troubleth your shall

ber his judgement, whofoever he be. 11 And I brethren if I yet preach ciremcifion- why do I yet fuffer perfecuti-

12 I would they were even cut off which trouble you.

13 For brethren ye have been called ento liberty onely use nor liberty for an occasion to the Acth, but by love ferve one another.

14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word-out in this: Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thy felf.

is But if ye bite and devour one anoen take heed ye be not confumed one

of another.

16 This I fay then. Walk in the fpirits nd ye hal not fulfill the luft of th For the fieth lufteth againft & fpirit, md the fpirit againft the Reth : and thefe ere contrary the one to the other : fo that ye cannot do the things that ye would. 18 But if ye be led of the fpiritye are

not under the law 19 Now the works of the fieth are

man fest which are thefe; adultery-fornimion uncleanne fe lafciviou fneffe 20 Idolatry, wischcraft, hatred, vamince, emulations, wrath frife, feditions,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkennesse, twellings, and fuch like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time paft, that they which do such things fall not inherit the kingdom of God. 22 Bet the fruit of the spirit is love,

joy peace, long-fuffering gentleneffe, goodneffe, faith,

23 Meeknesse, temperance : against fich there is no law.

24And they that are Christshave crucifel the fich-with the affections and lufts. 25 If we live in the spirit, let us also

valk in the fpirit. 26 Let us not be defirous of vain tlory, provoking one another, envying one another.

CHAP. VI.

Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a Bfault, ye which are fpirituall, reftore fuch an one in the fpirit of meekneffe, confidering thy felf , left thou also be

Bear ye one anothers burdens, and fo fulfill the law of Chrift.

3 For if a man think himfelf to be fomething, when he is nothing, he deerlverh himfelf :

4 But let every man prove his own work, and then hall he have rejoycing in

himfelf alone, and not in another. For every man shall bear his own burden

6 Let him that is taught in the word, communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

7 Be not deceived , God is not mocked : for wharfoever a man fowerha

8 For he that foweth to his fleth fall of the field reap corruption : but he that foweth to the fpirit fall of the fpirit

reap life everlaiting. 9 And let us not be weary in well-

we faint not.

10 As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men-especially unto them who are of the houthold of faith.

11 Ye fee how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. 12 As many is defire to make a fair few in the flesh-they confirmin you to be

circumcifed : onely left they fould fuffer perfecution for the croffe of Christ. 13 For neither they themselves, who are circumcifed, keep the law, but desire to have you circumcifed, that they may

glory in your fich. 14 But God forbid that I hould glory, fave in the croffe of our Lord Jefus Chrift, by whom the world is crucified

unto me, and I unto the world. 15 For in Christ Jesus neither circumcifion availeth any thing, nor uncircum-

cifion, but a new creature 16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Ifrael of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me, for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jefus.

18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jefus Chrift be with your fptrit. Amen. Ilnto the Galatians written

from Rome,

#### 1 THE EPISTLE . OF PAUL THE spofile to the EPHESIANS.

CHAP. Of election and adoption at which is the ma and acoptement is mixed it me may and proper fountain of fatuation.

Aul an aposite of lesius Christhe interest which are at Ephesus, and to the faithfull in Christ lesius:

I Grace be to you and peace from God

Bleffed be the God and Father of our Lord Jefus Chrift, who hath bleffed us with all spirituals blessings in heaven-ly places in Christ:

4 According as he hath chofen us in hims before the foundation of the worlds that we flouid be holy, and without blame before him in love:

5 Having predeftinated us unto the adoption of children by Jefus Christ to

M

1

pri

pla

shi

Lo 11

ce ff I;

30R

gour

to th

15 Ten a

16 ing t

Areng

the in

17

18

all fair

and de

le fille 20 N reedi

aft or t

Worker 21 14 Christ J.

without

1 Be ext the n

29 and

I There e voca 2 Wit h long

19 / which

bearts

14

himself, according to the good pleasure the airsthe fpirit that now worketh in the of his will :

To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved :

7 In whom we have redemption through his bloods the forgivenesse of fins according to the riches of his graces 8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wifdom and prudence :

9 Having made known unto us the

myserie of his will according to his good pleafure, which he had purposed in himself,

so That in the dispensation of the functie of times, he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on

earth, even in him : II In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predeftinated accord-ing to the purpole of him, who worketh all things after the counfell of his own will :

bis glory, who first smalled in Christ;

13 In whom ye also frufted after tha ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of e beleeved, ye were fealed with that hely Spirit of promife,

14 Which is the earnest of our inhe-ritance, untill the redemption of the punchased possession, state the praise of

is glory. 15 Whereford I alfo, afree I heard of your faith in the Lord Joins , and love unto all the faints

16 Ceafe por 10 give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers, 17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christithe Father of glorysmay give un-

n, in the knowledge of him : all The eyes of your underthanding be-ing enlightened: that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the giory of his matericance in

the faints:

19 And what is the exceeding greatmefic of his power to us-ward who beleeve, according to the working of his

ighty power: he raised him from the dead, and fet

venly places,
be 21 Far above all principality s and
powersand might and dominion. & everay name that is named, not onely in this

world-but also in that which is to come: 22. And hath put all things under his feet and gave him to be the head over all things to the church.

23 Which is his body, the fulneffe of bim that flieth all in all.

CHAP.

C H A P. II.

I What me were 3 by nature, and what we are 5 by grar, no We are created fogued moral.

A Nayou hash be quickened, who were dead in tresposite and fines.

Wherein in time past we walked, according to the course of this world, according to the grings of the power of

children of difobedience,

3 Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lasts of our flesh fulfilling the defires of the flesh and of the minde and were by nature the children of wratheven as others.

4 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

5 Even when we were dead in fine, hath quickened us together with Chrish (by grace ye are faved)

6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jefus :

7 That in the ages to come he might thew the exceeding riches of his grace, in his kindnesse towards us, through Christ

For by grace are ye faved, through faith and that not of your felves : if is the gift of God :

Not of works, left any man fhould boaft

10 For we are his workmanship created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.
I I Wherefore remember that ye being

in time paffed Gentiles in the fleth, who are called uncircumcifion by that which is called the circumcifion in the fich

made by hands:
12 That at that time ye were without
Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Ifrael, and Grangers from the covenants of promifes having no hope, and without God in the world.

13 But now in Christ Jesus, ye, who

fometimes were far off, are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

14 For he is our peace, who hath made oth one, and bath broken down the

middle wall of partition between us:

15 Having abolished in his first the
enmity-even the law of commandments. contained in ordinances, for to make in mielf of twain, one new man, fo making peace.

And that he might reconcile both nto God in one body by the croffe, laving flain the enmity thereby

17 And came, and preached peace to

were nigh.

18 For through him we both have an accesse by one Spirit unto the Father. 19 Now therefore ye are no more firas-

gers and forreigners, but fellow-citizens with \$ faints and of the bourhold of God; 20 And are built upon the foundation

of the apollies and prophets, Jefus Chill himfelf being the chief corner flore. 21 In whom all the building fity framed rogether, groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord;

22 In whom you also are builded to-ether for an habitation of God through

the Spirit. CHAP. III.

5 The bidden mysterie 6 that the Gen-tiles should be saved, was male known to Pant by revolution.

For this cause, I Paul the prisoner of Jesus Chattle for you Gentiles.

2 If ye have heard of the difpensation of the grace of God, which is given me to you-ward :

3 How that by revelation he made

Whereby when ye read, ye may un-

ie

ur

of the he

OT

229

Oh

her

283

ght

in

rift

ugh

1 14

bluc

hete

hich

ould

being

who

hich

Hei

thout

mon-

m the

hope,

, who

e nigh

mode

un the

th the

menter

nake in

to mi

le both

ffer ha-

eace to

em that

have an

ge ftran--citizens

ofGoda

andation us Christ

ilded to

d through

the Gm-

de known

rifoner of

les?

one. ing fitly

ther.

128 1

derstand my knowledge in the mysterie of Chrift.)

5 Which in other ages was not made known unto the fons of men; as it is now

revealed unto his holy apostles and pro-

phets by the Spirit,
6 That the Gentiles should be fellow-

heirs and of § fame body, and partakers of his promife in Christ by the gospel 2

7 Whereof I was made a minister ac-

cording to the gift of the grace of God given unto mes by the effectuall working of his power.

8 Unto me, who am leffe then the leaft of all faints is this grace given that

I hould preach among the Gentiles the unfearchable riches of Christ, o And to make all men fee, what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the

beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jefus Christ:

10 To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly aces, might be known by the church the manifold wifdom of Gods

it According to the eternall purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our

Lord : 12 In whom we have boldnesse and ac-

teffer with confidences by & faith of him.
13 Wherefore I defire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is

your glory. 14 For this cause I bow my knees imto the Father of our Lord Jefus Chrift, 15 Of whom the whole family in hea-

ren and careh is named. 16 That he would grant you accordfrengthened with might by his Spirit in

the inner many 17 That Christ may dwell in your bearts by faith, that ye being sooted and

grounded in love, 18 May be able to comprehend with all faints, what is the breadth, and length,

and depths and heights 19 And to know the love of Christs which paffeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulneffe of God.

20 Now unto him that is able to do steeding abundantly above all that we ak or think, according to the power that !

worketh in us 21 Unto him be glory in the church be Christ Jesus, thorowout all ages, world

without end. Amen

CHAP. TIII. He exhorteth to mity 24 to fut on the new man , 25 to cast off lying,

29 and corrupt communication. Therefore the prisoner of the Lord, befeech you, that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewish ye are called.

2 With ail lowlineffe and meekneffe, with long-fuffering, forbearing one ansin love:

3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the fpirit in the bond of peace.

There is one body, and one spirits even as ye are called in one hope of your

3. How that by revenue on the state of the land of the 6 One God and father of all, who is

above all, and through all, and in you all. 7 But unto every one of us is given grace, according to the measure of the

gut of Christ. 8 Wherefore he faith. When he afcended

up on high-he led captivity captives and gave gifts unto men. 9 (Now that he afcended, what is it;

but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? 10 He that defcended, is the fame alfo

that ascended up far above all beavenss that he might fill all things) II. And he gave fome apostles : and

fome prophets : and fome enangelists : and fome pastours and teachers : 12 For the perfeding of the faintss for the work of the ministery , for the

edifying of the body of Christ : 13 Till we all come in the unity of the

faith and of the knowledge of the Son of God unto a perfed man unto the measur of the stature of the fulnesse of Christ: 14 That we henceforth he no more

children, toffed to and fro, and carried about with every winde of doftring, by the fleight of men- and cunning craftinesse, whereby they lie in wait to deceives

15 But speaking the truth in love ma grow up into him in all things, which is

16 From whom the whole body, fith Joyned together, and compared by that which every joynt suppliethaccording to the effectuall working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the bodys unte the edifying of it felf in love.

17 This I fay therefore, and teftife in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not a other Gentiles walks in the vanity of their mindes

18 Having § underftanding darkened being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in thems because of the blindnesse of their heart ?

19 Who being past feelingshave given themfelves over unto lafcivioufnede, to work all uncleanaeffe with greedineffe.

But ye have not fo learned Chrift : 21 If fo be that we have heard him and have been taught by hims as the much in in Jefps

22 That we put off concerning the fore corrupt according the deceirfull lofts :

27 And be renewed in the fpirit: of your minde :

24 And that ye put on that new many which after God is created in righteout neffe and true holimeffe;

25 Wherefore putring away lyings peak every man truth with his neighourrior we are members one of anothe

ad Be ye angry, and fin not der not th

27 Neither give place to the devil. 28 Let him that fole fteal no mon ut rather let him labour, working wi

Ė

3 1

0

3500 B

God

fac (

mem

4 A

gou a

ş fjorg

6 B

that h

TOH'S VA

fin Ch

this of

leart,

and in

8 F

I long

9 An

ledgev a

He exce

without .

11 Bei

wine if

to the gi

12 But

ethren:

no me,

nheran

13 So t ifed in :

14 And

Maces.

10 T

boot

E

may have to give to him that needeth,

29 Let no corrupt communication proh good to the use of edifying that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

30 And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are fealed unto the day

of redemption

31 Let all bitternelle, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil fpeaking be put away from you, with all malice.

32 And be ye kinde one to another, render-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christs fake hath forgiven you.

CHAP. V. 32 as Christ his church.

BE ye therefore followers of God, as dear children,

2 And walk in love, as Chrift alfe bath loved us, and hath given himfeif for us, an offering, and a facrifice to God for a fweet fmelling favour ; 3 But fornication and all uncleanneffe

or covetoufneffeilet it not be once named amongh you as becometh faints : 4 Neither filthine ffe, nor foolish talk-

ing, nor jefting, which are not conve-nient t but rather giving of thanks. 5 For this ye know , that no whore-

monger, nor unclean person, nor co-verous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ, ed of God

6 Let no man doceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of difobedience. 7 Be not ye therefore partakers with

For ye were fometimes darkneile, but now ere ye light in the Lord : walk as shildren of light,

9 (For the fruit of the fpirit is in all goodnefferand righteoufnefferand truth.) so Proving what is acceptable unto

the Lord: II And have no fallowfaip with the fruitfull works of darkneffe, but rather

reprove them. 12 For it is a fiame even to fpeak of those things which are done of them in

123 But all things that are reproved, are made manifest by the tight : for what-

foever doth make manifeft, is light. that fleepoft and arise from the dead and Christ shall give thee light.

sg See then that ye walk circumfpe&-

ly, not as fools, but as wife, 16 Redeeming the time, because the

daves are crit. 17 Wherefore be ye not unwife but understanding what the will of the Lord is.
-18: And be not drank with wineswhere-

In is excesse but be filled with the Spirits 19 Speaking to your felves in pfalms, and hymns, and spirituall fongs linging, and making melody in your heart to

20 Giving theate alwayes for all

big hands the thing which is good, that he things unto God, and the Father, in the Name of our Lord Jefus Chrift,

21 Submitting your felves one to and other in the fear of God.

22 Wives fubmit your felves unto your own hufbands, as unto the Lord

23 For the hufband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church : and he is & Saviour of the body. 24 Therefore as the church is fubiele

unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own hufbands in every thing.

25 Hufbanderlove your wives even as Christ also loved the church, and gave

himfelf for it : 26 That he might fanetiffe and cleanfe is with the washing of water, by the

word 27 That he might prefent it to himfelf a glorious church, not having fpot or wrinkle, or any fuch thing : but that it hould be holy, and without blemift.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies : he that leveth his wife, loveth himfelf.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own flen: but nourifeth, and cheriftethit, even as the Lord the church :

30 For we are members of his body, of his fleth, and of his bones.

31 For this caufe mall a man leave his father and mother and hal be joyned unto his wife and they two that be one fich. 32 This is a great mysteric; but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

33 Nevertheleffer let every one of you in particular fo love his wife, even as himfelf, and the wife fee that the reverence her hufband.

CHAP. I The duty of children and feruents. 10 Our life is a warfare. 13 The Chri-

flians armour. Hildren obey your parents in the Lord : for this is right.

2 Honour thy father and mother (which is the first commandment with promise) That it may be well with thee, and

thou mayeft live long on the earth. 4 And ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath a but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. 5 Servants, be obedient to them that are your mafters according to the fichi

with fear and trembling, in fingleneste of your heart, as unto Christ : 6 Not with eye-fervice, as men-leafers, but as the fervants of Chrift,

oing the will of God from the heart : 7 With good will doing fervice as to

8 Knowing that whatfoever good thing any man doth, the fame fall he seceive of the Lord, whether he be boad

9 And ye maffers, do the fame things unto them forbearing threatening know ing that your master also is in heaven nei ther is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be ftrong in the Lord and in the power of his might

that ye may be able to fand against the wiles of the devil.

13 For we wrestie not against fich an

the

an.

Our

the

the

ielt

heir

1 35

370

anfe

the

afelf

t or

n it

VCE9 h his

OWS

th its

ody

re his

dun-

rich.

fpeak

of you

en 35

TOVE-

21.2H\$F.

Chri-

in the

(which

omife)

e, and

TUOY 1

n up in

Lord.

em that

e Acht

leneffe

Christs

EC :45 10

fhall he be bond

e things

giknow.

even-nei

ich him.

frong in

fich an

eart :

blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darknesse of this world, against spirituall wickednesse in high places.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole amour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having

done alle to ftand.

14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and baving on the breft plate of righteouineffe :

15 And your feet mod with the prepa-

ration of the gospel of peace.

16 Above all-taking the shield of faithwherewith ye hall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of falvation, and the fword of the Spirit, which is the

word of God :

18 Praying alwayes with all prayer and supplication in the spirit and warching thereumo with all perseverance, and fapplication for all faints,

19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the my-

flery of the gospel : 20 For which I am embassadour in

bonds, that therein I may fpeak boldly

as I ought to speak. 21 But that ye also may know my af-fairs, and how I do Tychicus a beloved brother, and faithfull minifter in the Lord hal make known to you all things.

22 Whom I have fent unto you for the fame purpofesthat ye might know our affairs, and that he might comfort your

23 Peace be to the brethren, and love, with faith from God the Father, and the

Lord Jefus Chrift. 24 Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jefus Christ in fincerity. Amen.

Written from Rome unto the Ephefrans, by Tychicus.

### THE. EPISTLE OF PAUL apostie to the PHILIPPIANS.

CHAP. 3 Pauls thanksgiving to God for them, 9 and his prayer for them. 12 The frust

Aul and Timotheus the fer-

vants of Jesus Christ, to all the faints in Christ Jesus, which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons:

2 Grace te unto you, and peace from God our father , and from the Lord Je-

fus Chrift. I thank my God upon every re-

membrance of your 4 Alwayes in every prayer of mine for

you all making request with joys from the first day untill now : 6 Being confident of this very thing,

that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it untill the day of Jefus Chrift :

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all because I have you in my leart, in as much as both in my bonds, mi in the defence & confirmation of the

ve all are partakers of my grace. For God is my recordshow greatly l long after you all in the bowels of Je-

9 And this I pray that your love may und yet more and more in know-

ledger and in all fudgement : 10 That ye may approve things that an excellent that ye may be fincere; and without offence till the day of Christ-

11 Being filled with the fruits of righoulnesse, which are by Jesus Christ un-

is the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, but herewhat the things which happened ero me, have fallen out rather unto the

inherance of the goipel. of Gods ifed in all the palace, and in all other minft the

14 And many of the brethren in the rimaxing confident by my bonds, are

much more bold to speak the word with-

out fear. 15 Some indeed preach Chrift, even of

envie & ftrife,& fome alfo of good will.

16 The one preach Christ of con-tention, not fincerely, supposing to adde affliction to my bonds :

17 But the other of love knowing that I am fet for the defence of the gospel. 18 What then? netwithstanding every

way, whether in pretence, or in truth : Chrift is preached, and I therein do rejoyce, yea, and will rejoyce.

19 For I know that this hall turn to my falvation, through your prayer, an the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christs 20 According to my earnest expediation and my hope, that in nothing I hall be aftarred : but that with all beidnesses. as alwayes, to now also Christ mall be magnified in my body, whether it be by

life, or by death. 21 For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain

22 But if I live in the flefh, this is the fruit of my labour : yet what I hall chuse I wor not.

23 For I am in a ftrait betwirt two. having a delire to depart and to be with Chrift, which is far better

24 Nevertheleffe, to abide in the fet more needfull for you.

25 And having this confidence. I know that I shall abide and continue with you alls for your furtherance and joy of faiths

26 That your rejoycing may be more abundant in Jefus Christ for me, by my coming to you again.

27 Onely let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ, that whether I come & fer you or elfe be abfent. I may hear of your affairs, that ye fland faft in one for its with one mindes firiving together for the faith of the gofpel,

all And in nothing terrified by your token of perdirion : but to you of falva. tion, and that of God

29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not onely to beleeve on him, but alfo to fuffer for his fake :

30 Having the fame conflict which ye

faw in me, and now hear to be in me.

I He exhoricth to unity and humility, 12 and to a carefull proceeding in the ay of Salvation

If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit; if any bowels and mercies :

Fulfill ye my joy, that ye be like minded, having the fame love, being of of one accord, of one minde.

3 Let nothing be done through ftrifes or vain glory but in lowlinesse of minde et each efteem other better then them-

Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

Let this minde be in you, which was

allo in Christ Jesus:

6 Who being in § form of God, thought it not robbery to be equall with God:

7 But made himfelf of no reputation, and took upon him & form of a fervant, and was made in the likeneffe of men.

B And being found in fashion as a mane humbled himfelf, & became obedient nto death, even the death of the croffe. Wherefore God also hath highly exfired him, and given him a name which

is above every name : 10 That at & name of Jefus every knee buld bow of things in heaven & things n earth, and things under the earth :

II And that every tongue hould con feffe that Jefus Chrift is Lord, to the

glory of God the Father.
-Iz Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have alwayes obeyed, nor as in my prefence nely, but now much more in my abence: work out your own falvation with four and trembling.

13 For it is God which worketh in your oth to wil-& to do of his good pleafure. 14 Do all things without murmurings

and disputings:

15 That ye may be blamelesse, and harmlesse, the sons of God, without reuke, in the mids of a crooked and pererfe nation, among whom ye faine as ars to the world !

16 Holding forth the word of lifesthar I may reloyee in the day of Christothat I have not run in vain; neither laboured in

17 Yes and if I be offered upon the facrifice and fervice of your faith, I joy and rejoyce with you all.

18 For the fame caufe also do ye joys and rejoyce with me.

fend Timotheus mortly unto you, that I to may be of good comfort when I know your flate.

20 For I have no man like minded, who will naturally care for your flate. at For all feek their own, not the

. things which are Jefus Chrifts. a fon with the father, he hath forved mith c in the golgeli

23 Him therefore I hope to fend prefently, fo foon as I hall fee how it will go with me,

24 But I truft in the Lord, that I alfo my felf shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to fend to you Epaphroditus my brother, and companion in labour, and fellow-fou dier but your meffengersand he that mi-

nistered to my wants.
26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heavineffe-because that ye had heard that he had been fick.

27 For indeed he was ficks nigh unto death, but God had mercy on him : and not on him onely, but on me alfo, left I fhould have forrow upon forrow.

28 I fent him therefore the more care. fully, that when ye fee him again we may rejoyce, and that I may be the leffe forrowfull.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladneffer and hold fuch in reputation :

1

00

wh

1

ly be

2

tychi

the I

fellor

boure

ment

fabeu

of Life

again

to all

6 Be thing I

1 Paul

9 He

1

30 Because for the work of Christ he as nigh unro death, nor regarding his life, to fupply your lack of fervice toward me.

CHAP. III. He warneth them of false teachers: 17 He exhorteth to imitate him , 18 and to decline the wayes of carnall Chri-Rians

Inally, my brethren, rejoyce in the Lord. To write the fame things to your to me indeed is not grievous : but for you it is fafe

Beware of dogs , beware of evil workers, beware of the concision.

For we are the circumcifion, which worthip God in the spirit, and rejoyce in Christ lesus, and have no confidence in

4 Though I might also have confidence in the fleft. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might truft in the Heft. I more

5 Circumcifed the eight day, of the flock of Ifrael, of the tribe of Benjamin. an Hebrew of the Hebrews, as touching the law, a Pharisee :

6 Concerning zeal , perfecuting the churchmouching the rightcouineffe which is in the law, blameleffe.

7 But what things were gain to me those I counted losse for Christ. 8 Yea doubtlesse, and I count all things but loffer for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord : for whom I have suffered the losse of all things and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,

9 And be found in him, not having mine own righteoufnesse, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the right coulnesse which is de

God by faith : 10 That I may know him, and the wer of his refurred ion and the fellow hip of his fufferings, being made con

II If by any means I might attal

unto the refurredion of the dead.

12 Not as though I had already at tained,either were already peried : but

Prace for

Vallow after, if that I may apprehend thankfgiving, let your requests be made that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jefus.

13 Brethren, I count not my felf to have apprehended : but this one thing I doforgetting those things which are be-hinde, and reaching forth unto those things which are before

14 I prese toward the mark for the

Christ lefus.

4

pre-

will

alfo

fend

and

foul-

mi-

and

had

unto

and

eft L

(376-

may

c for-

Lord

in re-

if he

ng his

ee 10.

17 He

8 and

Chri-

in the

ngs to

s : but

f cvil

which

oyce in nce in

e con-

nem re

might

of the

njamine ouching

ing the

e which

to mb

ount, all, cy of the

ord : for

ng, that

having is of the

ich is

e fellow-

ade coa-

folle

15 Let us therefore, as many as be period, be thus minded : and it in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God fhall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheleffe , wherero we have already attained, let us walk by the fame

rule let us minde the fame thing. 17 Brethrens be followers together of mesand mark them which walk to s as pe

have us for an enfample. 18 ( For many walk, of whom I have told you often , and now tell you even wesping, that they are the enemies of

the croffe of Chrift : 19 Whose end is destruction, whose god it their belly , and whose glory is in their hame who minde earthly things.)

20 For our conversation is in heaven, from whence also we look for the Savi-

our, the Lord Jefus Chrift :

21 Who fall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to she working whereby he is able even to fuldue all things unto himfelf.

CHAP. IIII.
46 nerall exhortations. 10 Pauls joy
for their liberalitie toward him, and Gods grace in them.

Herefore my brethren, dearly belotrown fo fland fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.

2 I befeech Euodias, and befeech Syntyche, that they be of the fame minde in

the Lord.

3 And I intreat thee alfor true yokefellow, help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clemest alfo , and with other my fellowbeurers, whose names are in the book of life

4 Reloyce in the Lord alway : and

again I fay Rejoyce.

5 Let your moderation be known un-

6 Be carefull for nothing : but in ever thing by prayer and fupplication with

known unto God.

7 And the peace of God which paffeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and mindes-through Christ Jesus.

8 Finally brethren, what foever things are true, whatfoever things are honefts whatfoever things are just , whatfoever things are pure, whatfoever things are lovely, what foever things are of good report : if there be any vertue and if there be any praise think on these things

o Those things which ye have both learn-cd & received & heard & seen in me-do: and the God of peace hall be with you.

that now at the last your care of me hath Rourified again, wherein ye were also carefull-but ye lacked opportunitie.

II Not that I fpeak in respect of wants for I have learned in whatfoever flate I

amstherewith to be content.

12 I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound : every where and in all things I am instructed , both to be full and to be hungry, both to abounds and to fuffer need.

13 I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding, ye have well done, that ye did communicate with my

15 Now-ye Philippians-know alfo-that in the beginning of the gofpel-when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with mesas concerning giving and receiving but ye onely.

16 For even in Theffalonica ye fent

once and again unto my necessitie.

17 Not because I deire a giftibut I defire fruit \$ may abound to your account.
18 But I have all and abound I am fulls having received of Epaphrodicus the things which were fent from you, a odour of a fweet fmell-a facrifice accept-

ableswell pleasing to God. 19 But my God shall supply all your eed-according to his riches in glory by

Christ Jesus.

20 Now unto God and our Father, be glory for ever and ever. Amen. 21 Salute every faint in Chrift Jefusthe

brethren which are with me-greet you. 22 All the faints falute you chiefly they

they that are of Cefars houshold. 23 The grace of our Lord Jefus Christ

be with you all. Amen.

It was written to the Philippiansfrom Rome, by Epaphrodicus.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE apostle to the COLOSSIANS.

CHAP. 1 Paul thanketh God for their faith: 9 He prayer for their encredge of grace.
Aul an apostle of Jesus Christs
by the will of God, and Timotheus dur brother.
2 To the faints and faith-

ther of our Lord Jefus Chrift , praying:

alwayes for yous 4 Since we heard of your faith in Chrift. Jefus, and of the love which ye have to all the faints;

5 For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel,

Which is come unto your as if is in als the world & bringeth forth fruit, as it doth alfo in you fince the day ye heard of

dearfellow-fervant , who is for you a

Who also declared unto us your

love in the fpirit.

For this cause we also fince the day we heard it, do not ceafe to pray for you, and to defire that ye might be aled with the knowledge of his will, in all wifdom and spirituall understanding : 10 That ye might walk worthy of the

Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitfull in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God:

11 Strengthened with all might according to his glorious power, unto all pati-12 Giving thanks unto the Father, which

hath made us meet to be partakers of the nheritance of the faints in light a

13 Who harh delivered us from the power of darkneffe, and hash translated as into the kingdom of his dear Son,

In whom we have redemption through his blood : even the forgivemeffe of fins :

15 Who is the Image of the invisible Codithe firft-born of every creature.

16 For by him were all things created that are in heaven, and that are in earth, vifible, and invifible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers : all things were created by him and for him

17 And he is before all things, and by

him all things confide

18 And he is the head of the body, the church : who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead, that in all things he might have the preeminence:
19 For it pleased the Father that in

him fould all fuineffe dweil.

20 And ( having made peace through cile all things unto himself by him. I fay, bether they be things in earth or things in heaven.

21 And you that were fomerimes aliewickedworks yet now bach he reconciled,

22 In the body of his fieft through death, to prefent you holy, and unblamable, and unreproveable in his fight :

23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and fetled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every greature which is under heaven, whereof I Paul am made a minister.

24 Who now reloyce in my fufferings for you, and fill up that which is behinde of the affictions of Christ in my flesh for his bodies fake which is the church-

25 Whereof I am made a minister-acwhich is given to me for you, to fulfil

the word of God : 26 Even the mystery which bath been hid from ages, and from generations, but

27 To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this Christ in yousthe hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, warning every

As we also learned of Epaphras our man, and teaching every man in all wife domsthat we may prefent every man perfedt in Chrift Jefus

29 Whereunto I alfo labour , firiving according to his working , which work-

eth in me mightily.

C H A P. II. He exhorteth to be conflant in Chrift.

Or I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for your and for them at Laodicea, and for as many as have not feen my face in the fleth : That their hearts might be com-

forted- being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full affurance of understanding , to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Fa-

3 In whom are hid all the treasurer

of wildom and knowledge.

And this I fay left any man fhould beguile you with entifing words: For though I be absent in the felle

yet am I with you in the spirit , joying, and beholding your order, and the fledfaftneffe of your faith in Chrift. 6 As ye have therefore received Christ

Jefus the Lord-fo walk ye in him:

G

tin

B

Îs :

of I

Bar

Chr

12

kind

acifi

rell i

you,

chari

ISA

hearm

one 6

15

richly

nithin

and fp

in you

deed,

fingit

by him

own hu

not bier

29 C

things :

21 F:

trage

18 W

19 }

14

13

1 few

7 Rooted and built up in him and fis-blished in & faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanklgiving

8 Beware left any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tra dition of men after the rudiments of the world and not after Chrift :

For in him dwelleth all the fulneffe the Godhead bodily

10 And ye are complex in him which

is the head of all principality and power, 11 In whom also ye are circumcifed with the circumcifion made without hands in putting off the body of the fine of the flefts by the circumcition of Christs

12 Buried with him in baptifme,wherein also you are rifen with him through the faith of the operation of God , who bath raised him from the dead

13 And you being dead in your fine and the uncircumcifion of your flet hat he quickened together with him; having forgiven you all trefpaffes,

14 Blotting out the hand-writing of ordinances that was againft us, which wi contrary to us, and took it out of the way nailing it to his croffe:

15 And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a show of them openly-triumphing over them in it.

16 Let no man therefore judge ye in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holy day, or of the new moon, or of the fabbath-dayes :

17 Which are a fladow of things to come but the body is of Christ

18 Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntarily humility and wor things which he hath not feen vainty per up by his fleshly minde,

And not holding & bead from whi all the body by joynts and bands havi nourifhment ministred and knit togeth increaseth with the increase of God

20 Wherefore if ye be dead with Chr from the rudiments of the world; why

rif

er-

ing

oth

7.

reat hem

have

om-

and

10 5

ment Fa-

fures

bluor

Beffe

fled-

Chris

d fir-

aught,

dsuor

he tra-

of the

whelle

which

power.

nscifed

vichout

the fins

Christ:

hrough

s who

ur fins,

efh-hath

having

iring of

nich was t of the

ipalities of them

idge you

ca of M

r of th

hings to

YOUR TR

and wo

nco the

unly p

om whi

ds havi together

ith Chris

Ebou

it.

ng.

though living in the world are ye fubject to ordinances

21 ( Touch not tafte not handle not :

ufing ) after the commandments and doarines of men.

23 Which things have indeed a flew of wifdom in wil-worthip and humility and negleding of the body, not in any honour to the fatisfying of the flesh.

1 He fhemeth where to feek Chrift : 10 and exhorts to Severall duties.

IF ye then be rifen with Christ, feek those things which are above, where

Chrift fitteth on the right hand of God:
2 Set your affection on things above,
not on things on the earth.

3 For ye are dead, and your life Is hid with Christ in God. 4 When Chrift , who is our life, hall

appear then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

Mortifie therefore your members which are upon the earth-forn cation, uncleannes inordinate affection, evil concupiscence & covetoufnes, which is idolatry:

6 For which things fake the wrath of God cometh on the children of difobe-

dience.

7 In the which ye also walked sometime, when ye lived in them.

8 But now you also put off all these, anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, fixby communication out of your mouth

9 Lie not one to another, feeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds: 10 And have put on the new man which is renewed in knowledge, after the image

of him that created him, 11 Where there is neither Greek, nor few, circumcifion, nor uncircumcifion, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free : but

Christ is all and in all.

12 Put on therefore(as the eled of God. oly and beloved ) bowels of mercies, kindneffe, humbleneffe of mande, meek-

tefferlong-suffering, 13 Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrell against any : even as Christ forgave

you, fo alfe do ye.

14 And above all these things put on tharity which is the bond of perfectnes. 15 And let the peace of God rule in your herm, to the which also ye are called in one body: and be ye thankfull.

16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wifdom teaching, and admonifting one another in pfalms, & hymns, and fpirituall fongs, finging with grace myour hearts to the Lord.

7 And whatfoever ye do in word or

deed, do all in the Name of the Lord Jefingiving thanks to God and the Father

18 Wives-Submit your selves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord 19 Hufbands-love your wives, and be

to bitter againft them. 29 Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is wel pleafing unto the lord.

21 Fathers, provoke not your children to augerileft they be discouraged,

22 Servants-obey in all things your maflers according to the flesh: not with eyefervice as men-pleafers, but in finglenes of heart fearing God :

23 And what foever ye do do it heart l-ly as to the Lord and nor unto men:

24 Knowing that of the Lord ye hall receive the reward of the inheritance for ye ferve the Lord Christ.

25 But he that doth wrong hal receive for the wrong which he hath done : and

there is no respect of persons.

C. H. A. P. IIII.

To be fervent in prayer. 5 Walk wifely toward them that know not Chrift. M Afters, give unto your fervants that which is just and equal , knowing

that ye also have a master in heaven 2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the

fame with thankfeiving : 3 Withall-praying also for usather God

would open unto as a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds :

That I may make it manifest as I ought to fpeak.

Walk in wifdom toward them that

are without redeening the time.

6 Let your speech be alway with grace, feasoned with salt a that you may know how ye ought to answer every man.
7 All my stare shall Tychicus declare unto you mbo is a beloved brother, and a faithfull minifler, and fellow-fervant in the Lord :

8 Whom I have fent unto you for the fame purpole that he might know your effate and comfort your hearts :

9 With Onefimus, a faithfull and beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known anto you all things which are done here.

10 Ariftarchus my fellow-prifoner fale. teth you. & Marcus fifters fon to Barnal ( touching whom ye received command-ments: if he come unto you receive him)

11 And Jefus which is called Juftus, who are of the circumcifion. These onely are my fellow-workers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me,

12 Epaphras who is one of you, a fer-want of Chrift, faluteth you alwayes, labouring fervently for you in prayers that ye may fland perfed and compleat in all the will of God.

13 For I bear him record that he hath great zeal for you and them that are in Laodicca and them in Hierapolis.

14 Luke the beloved phylician, and Demas greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in

Landicea, and Nymphas, and the church which is in his house. 16 And when this epiftle is read among ft your canfe that it be read alfo in & church of the Landiceans, and that ye likewife

read the epiftle from Laodicea, 17 And fay to Archippus, Take heed to

the Lord that thou fulfill it.

18 The falutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace be with Amen.

Written from Rome to the Coloffiansiby Tychicus and Onefin LI4

# THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL the apostle to the THESSALUNIANS.

CHAP. He shewesh his mindefulnesse of them in his thanksgiving and trayer: 5 His persmassion of their sincere faith and

onversion. Aul and Sylvanus and Timo-theussunto the church of the Theffalonians, which is in God the Fathers and in the

Lord Jefus Christ : grace be

ther, and the Lord Jefus Christ. 2 We give thanks to God alwayes for ou all, making mention of you in our

prayers, 3 Remembering without ceasing your work offaith, and labour of love, and stience of hope in cur Lord Jefus Chrift, in the fight of God;and our Fa-

Knowing, brethren beloved, your

rleaion of God.

5 For our gofpel came not unto you in ord onely but also in power, and in the know what minner of men we were a-mong you for your fake.

& And ye became followers of us and of the Lord, having received the word In much affiction, with joy of the holy

7 So that ye were enfamples to all that eleeve in Macedonia and Achaia.

8 For from you founded out the word Tthe Lord not onely in Nacedonia and Achain but also in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad : so that me need not to fpeak any thing.

9 For they themselves new of us, what anianer of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols, to ferve the living and true God,

ven-whom he raifed from the dead-even Jefus, which delivered us from the wrath to come.

C H A P. II.

Pauls preaching of the word at Thesalonica-deslared, 18 and also the reason of his absence from them.

Or your felves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not

in vain.

But even afrer that we had fuffered before, and were mamefully intreated, as e knowat Philippi, we were bold in our God to fpeak unto you the gofpel of God with much contention.

For our exhortation was not of degeirsnor of uncleanneffe, nor in guile :

4 Bur as we were allowed of God to be out in trust with the gospel, even so we peak, not as pleafing men, but God,

which trieth our hearts For neither at any time used w . flat-

tering words, as ye know, nor a cloak of coverousnesse, God is wirnesse: 6 Nor of men fought we glory neimight have been burdenfom, as the zpoflies of Christ.

7 But we were gentle among your even as a nurfe cherifheth her children :

So being affectionately defirous of your we were willing to have imparted unto your not the gofpel of God onely, but alfo our own fouls, becanfe ye were

dear unto us.

9 9 For ye remember-brethren-our labour and travel : for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of your we preached unto you the gofpel of God.

th

and sing

Wat

1

hea

Go

dir

341

Jefu

pc o

ge w

2

me g

3 eour

from

how I

tion :

as the

his be

the L

7 .

mclea 8

faifer!

9 B

nced :

your fi

one an

brethro

we befe more a

ti A

aith ao

10: /

5.N

6 1

Ye are witnesses, and God also, how holily, and justly, and unblameably we behaved our felves among you that

beleeve.

II As you knowshow we exhorted, and comforted, and charged every one of your (as a father doth his children

12 That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also thank we God without ceasing , because when we received the word of God which ye heard of us we received it not as the word of mens (as it is in truth) the word of Gods which effectually workerh also in you that beleeve.

14 For ye brethren, became followers of the churches of God, which in Judea are in Christ Jesus : for ye also have fuffered like things of your own country-men, even as they have of the Jews: 15 Who both killed the Lord Jefus

and their own prophets, and have perfe-ented us : and they pleafe not God; and are contrary to all men :

16 Forbidding us to fpeak to the Gentiles, that they might be faved, to fill up their fins alway : for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermoft.

17 But wesbrethren, being taken from ou for a hort time in prefence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly

to fee your face with great defire.
18 Wherefore we would have come unto you (even I Paul) once and again: but Saran hindered us.

19 For what is our hope, or joy of crown of rejoycing ? are not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming ?

20 For ye are our glory and joy. C H A P. III.

Pauls love to the The Talonians in fending Timothy to them : 10 and in praying for them

Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone :

And fent Timotheus our brother and minister of God, and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establif you, and to comfort you concerns

ing your faith :

That no man hould be moved by thefe afflictions : for your felves know

that we are appointed thereunto.

4 For verily, when we were with your we told you before, that we mould fiffet

For this caufe, when I could no longer forbears I fent to know your faithsleft y fome means the tempter have tempt-

ed you, and our labour be in vain. But now, when Timotheus came from you untous, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity. that ye have good rememberance of us alwayes, defiring greatly to fee us, as we alfo fo fee you :

Therefore, brethren, we were comferred over you in all our affliction and

didreffe, by your faith :

B For now we live, if ye frand fast in the Lord. 9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you for all the joy where-with we joy for your fakes before our

âS

e£

ed

V. 27

12-

ad

ble

ou

1602

bly

hat

and

of

od s

om

God

cei-

d of

nens

iode

that

mere.

udea

fuf-

rey-

efus

erfe-

and

Gen-

ill up

come

from

not in

lantly

come gain:

0V1 01

ye in

rift at

ms in

and in

longer

dtobe

brother fellow-

o efta-

oncerts

oved by

s know ich vous d fuffet

tribular

ř.

10 Night and day praying exceedingly, that we might fee your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith ?

11 Now God himfelf and our Fathers and our Lord Jefus Christ direct our way

unto you.

12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one rowards anothers indrowards aff men, even as vie do towards you t'

13 To the end he may ftabliff your earts unblameable in holineffe before

God, even our Pathers at the coming of our Lord Jefus Christ with all his faints.

An exhortation to godlineffer 9 to love; 13 to moderation for the dead. 17 Of

the refurredion.

Furthermore, then we befrech you, brethren and exhort you by the Lord Jefus, that as ye have received of us hos ye ought to walk, and to please God, so ye would abound more and more,

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jefus.
3 For this is the will of God, even confincation, that we mould abliance

from fornication e 4 That every one of you hould know how to possesse his vessell in sandifica-

tion and honour :

Not in the luft of concupifcence even as the Gentiles which know not God :

6 That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter, because that the Lord is the avenger of all fuch as we also have forewarned you and rettified: 7 For God hath not called us unto

He therefore that despiseth , de-

he increase that acipiteth de-lated not man but God, who hash also gieth unto us his holy Spirits.

9 But as rouching brotherly love, ye need not that I write unto you: for ye pur felves are taught of God to love one another.

10. And indeed ye do it rowards all the brethren, which are in all Macedonial bur we befeech you brethren, that ye increase

more and more :

ti And that we fludy to be quiet, and to do your own bufficelle, and to work with your own hands, (as we commanded

12 That ye may walk honeftly roward hem that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are afleep, that ye forrow not; even as others which have no hope.

14 For if we beleeve that Jefus dieds

and rofe again; even fo them alfo which fleep in lefus, will God bring with him. of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord,

shall not prevent them which are afleep 16 For the Lord himfelf fhall deften from heaven with a four, with the volte of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and & dead in Chrift fhall rife firft. Then we which are alive-& remains

shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air : and fo hall we ever be with the Lord 18 Wherefore comfort one another

with these words.

CHAP. V.
He proceedesh in his former description of Christs coming to judgement. 16 and giveth divers precepts, 23 and fo comcludeth the epiffle.

But of the times and the feafons bre-

Chap, illiv.

unto you. 2 For your felves know perfealy that the day of the Lord fo cometh as a thief

in the night.

For when they thall fay, Peace and farery : then fudden deftruction comerh upon them, as travell upon a woman with childe; and they shall not escape.

4 But yei brethren- are not in darkneffe, that that day mould overrake you

as a thief.

Ye are all the children of lights. and the children of the day : we are not of the night, nor of darkneffe.

others : but let us watch and be fober.

7 For they that fleep-fleep in the night 2: nd they that be drunken; are drunken in-

the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day be fober, putting on the brest-place of faith and love, and for an helmer, the hope of filvarion.

For God bath not appointed us towrath, but to obtain falvation by our Lord Jefus Chrift,

10 Who died for us, that whether we: wake or fleep, we thould live together

with him. 11 Wherefore comfort your felves to-gether, and edifie one another, even as-

12 And we befeech you, brethren, toknow them which labour among you and are over you in the Lord, and admonate

13 A 1 to effeem them very highly in-

lover or freir works sake and to air peace among you felves.

14 Now we exhort you brethren, warn them that are, untuly out out the feeble-minded supports the weak, be patient to-ward all men.

15 See that none reader evillor evils.

LIS.

mto any man:but ever follow that which is good, both among your felves, and to all men.

16 Rejovce evermore.

Pray without cealing.

18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

19 Quench not the fpirit.

20 Despise not prophecyings. 21 Prove all things: hold fast that shich is good.

22 Abstain from all appearance of

evil 23 And the very God of peace fandifie you wholly: and I gray God your whole fpirit, and foul, and body be preferred blameleffe unto the coming of our Lord lefus Chrift.

24 Faithfull is he that calleth you who alfo will do it.

25 Brethren, pray for us. 26 Greet all the brethren with on be. ly kiffe.

27 I charge you by the Lord that this epiftle be read unto all the holy brethren,

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen. The first epiftie unto the Theffalo. nians was written from Athens.

# THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL spofile to the THESSALONIANS.

Paul tertifieth them of the good opi-nion which be had of their faith, love, HAP. and patience.

Aul, and Sylvanus, and Timo-theur, unto the church of the theur, unto the church of the Theffalonians, in God our Father, and the Lord Jesus

Christ: Grace unto your and peace from

Christ

3 We are bound to thank God alwayes for your brethren, as it is meet, becaufe shat your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all towards each other aboundeth :

4 So that we our felves glory in you an the churches of Godsfor your parience and faith in all your perfecutions and aribulations that ye endure :

5 Which is a manifest token of the sighteousjudgement of God that ye may counted worthy of the kingdom of for which ye alfo fuffer ;

Seeing it is a righteous thing with Bod to recompense tribulation to them

chat trouble you >

7 And to you who are troubled, reft wealed from heaven, with his mighty angels,

8 In flaming fire taking venceance on them that know not God, and that ey not the gospel of our Lord Jefus

Christ,

9 Who shall be punished with everof the Lord, and from the giory of his

oWhen he shal come to be glorified in his faints, and to be admired in all them shat beloeves (because our teltimony among you was befeeved) in that day.

11. Wherefore also we pray alwayes for shy of this calfing and fulfill all the good. pleasure of his goodnesse, and the work of faith with power :

That the Name of our Lord fefus Christ may be glorified in your and ye in him : according to the grace of our God, and the Lord Jefus Christ

C H A.P. IT. 3 hewing there that be a departure from the faith 9 before the day of the Lord come: 15 And thereupon re-Testeth his former excharation.

Ow we befeech you brethren by the coming of our Lord Jefus Christ. 8

A

th

to

91

in

the

7

Rh

8

17

H CONTRACTOR

Chris

Ephel

that el seach r

endles meRic

which 5 1

is char

good c

howe tu

6 F

7 D

whereof

if a mar

made fo

imleffe

and for

e more of mothe

10 Fo

8 Bi

Er

and by our gathering together unto him, 2 That ye be not foon maken in minder

or be troubled, neither by fpirit, nor by word nor by letter as from us as that the day of Christ is at hand,

3 Let no man deceive you by any means : for that day shall not come except there come a falling away first, and that man of fin be revealed, the fon of perdition-

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worthipped : fo that heras Godslitteth in the temple of God, thewing himfelf that be is God:

5 Remember ye not, that when I was yer with you. I told you thefe things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. 7 For the mystery of iniquity doth al-

ready work; onely he who now letteth will left untill he be taken out of the way. 8 And then mall that wicked be revealo not then mail that wicked be revailed, whom the Lord finall continue with the fpirit of his mouth, and hall define with the brightnesses of the coming: 9 Eurn him whose coming is after the working of Satanawith all powersad

fignes, and lying wonders, 10 And with all deceivableneffe of un righteousnesse in them that perish : be cause they received not the love of the

truth, that they might be faved II And for this cause God fall fent them firong delution, that they hould

beleeve a lie :

12 That they all might be damned she beleeved not the truth, but had pleaser in unrighteoufneffe,

13 But we are bound to give thanks a way to God for you brethren beloved of the Lord; betaufe God hath from the beginning chofen you to falvation through fanctification of the fpirits and belief of the truth.

14 Whereunto he called you by ou gospelito the obtaining of the glory of

15: Therefore brethren ffand faft and bold the fraditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epills.

16 No.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himfeif, & God even our Father, which hath loved us and hath given us everlaiting confolation. & good hope through grace.

17 Comfort your hearts, and flability

you in every good word and work.

1 He craveth their prayers, 3 and giveth them divers precept -16 and concludes h with prayer.

Inally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free courfe, and be glorified, even as it is

with you : 2 And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men : for all

men have not faith. But the Lord is faithfull, who shall

fishlift your and keep you from evil.

4 And we have confidence in the Lord touching you that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command your brethrens in the name of our Lord Jefus Chrift that ye wirhdraw your felves from every brother that walkerh diforderly and not after

the tradition which he received of us. 7 For your felves know how ye ought to fellow us : for we behaved not our

kives diforderly among you. 8 Neither did we eat any mans bread

for nought : but wrought with labour and travel night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you.

9 Not because we have not power, but to make our felves an enfample unte you

to follow us. 10 For even when we were with your this we commanded you, that if any

would not work, neither fhould he eat. II For we hear that there are fome which walk among you diforderly, work-

ing not at all, but are bufie-bodies. 12 Now them that are fuch we comnand, and exhort by our Lord Jefus Christ, that with quietnesse they works

and ear their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, be not weary in well doing

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epiftle, note that man, and have no company with hims that he may be ashamed .:

15 Yet count him not as an enemy but admonif him as a brother.

16 Now the Lord of peace himfelf give you peace alwayes, by all means. The Lord be with you all. 17 The falutation of Paul with mine

own hand, which is the token in every epittle : fo I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jefus Christ be with you all. Amen. The fecond epifle to the Theffalonians was written from Athens.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL the apostle to TIMOTHIE.

CHAP. Pauls charge to Timothy. & The use of

the law. 11 Of Pauls catting. 20 Of Hymeneus and Alexander

A JERGAMER

All an apolle of Jefus Christs

by commandment of God

our Saviour, and Lord Jefus

Christs which is our hopes

2 Unto Timothy my own the faith : Grace, mercy, and esce from God. our Father, and Jesus

Christ our Lord. As I befought thee to abide fill at Ephefus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they

teach no other doctrine;
4 Neither give heed to fables, and todleffe genealogies, which minister wellions, rather then godly edifyings

which is in faith : fo do. Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good confeience, and of faith unfeigned. 6 From which fome having fwerved,

hove turned afide unto vain jangling. 7 Defiring to be teachers of the laws

whereof they affirm. 8 But we know that the Isw is good; if a man use it lawfully.

9 Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteons man but for the baleffe and defobedient, for the ungodly me for finners, for unholy and profame, for murderers of fathers, and murderers af mothers, for man flayers,

10. For whoremengene, for shem that

defile themfe'ves with mankinder for men stealers, for liars, for perjured per-fons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to found doctrine,

II According to the glorious gofpel of the bleffed God, which was committed

to my truft. 12 And I thank Christ Jeius our Lords who bath enabled me ; for that he counted me faithfulls putting me into the ministery

13 Who was before a blafphemer, and a perfecueour, and injurious. But I obrained mercy-because I did it ignorantly, in unbelief.

14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant, with faith, and love: which is in Christ Jefus.

15. This is a faithfull faying, and wors thy of all acceptation, that Christ Jefus came into the world to fave finners, of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit, for this canfe I obtained! that in me firft Jefus Chris might thew forth all long-fuffering, for a parern to them which fould he reafres

beleeve on him to life everlasting, Now unto the king eternal himmorarall-invisible the onely wife God- be how

nour and glory for ever and ever. Amen. 18 This charge I commit unto thees fon Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee that though

by them mighteft war a good warfare.
19. Holding faith and a good confereence, which fome having put away, cone eerning faith have made thipwrack.

L.I. 65

30:06

rd ho ið:

ie.

hig. en. nin 10.

the Ttthe rifte him,

nder or by t the scept that

permfel\$ at is eth in f that

I ws 4 2 deth ch alreth

e way. eviale with eftrey after

errand of un h : be of the

all Gend hould cd-who pleasure

anks sioved of om the Vacion its and

by ou glory o fafti an

16 No

ve been epifik,

1

đε

in

9

But

vin

H

hav

the

eve

agai

have

wan

and

bufie

ough

WOM

house

fary

after

have

let no

reliev

ally cl

20 TO

corn :

his re

19 A

17

15

15

14

13

1

1 for

1

20 Of whom is Hymeneus and Alexander, whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

It is meet to pray, and give thanks for all men. 9 Womens aftire: 12 They are not permitted to teach.

Exhort therefore, that first of all sup plications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks be made for all men : 2 For kings and for all that are in au-

thority, that we may lead a quiet & peace-able life in all godline fle and honelty.

3 For this is good and acceptable in the fight of God our Saviours

Who will have all men to be faved, and to come unto the knowledge of the

groth.

For there is one God, and one Mediarour between God and men, the man Christ Jesus

6 Who gave himfelf a ranfom for all,

7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apottle, (I fpeak the truth in Chrift, and jie not) a teacher of the Gen-

miles, in faith and verity. 8 I will therefore that men pray eve-

my where, lifting up holy hands, without

wrath and doubting. 9 In like manner alfo, that women dom themselves in modest apparell, with framefaftneffe and fobriery , not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or coffly aray 10 But (which becometh women pro-

filing godlineffe) with good works.

11 Let the women learn in filence with all fubjection :

12 But I fuffer not a woman to reach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but so be in filence.

13 For Adam was firft formed, then

14 And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived, was in the Branfgreffion ;

in childebearing if they continue in faith, and charity and holineffe with fobriety.

CHAP. III.

D Of bishops, and descons, and their wives, 15 Of the shurch.

His is a true laying, If a man defire

the office of a bishop, he defireth a good work 2 A bishop then must be blameleste,

of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt so teach; Not given to wine no Griker, not

ercedy of fifthy lucre, but patient; not a brawler, not coverous

One that ruleth well his,own house, having his children in Subjection with all gravity :

f (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how hall he take care of

the church of God ! )
6 Not a novices left being lifted up

with pride, he fall into the condemnati-

7 Moreover, he must have a good refall into reproach, the fnare of f devil,

8 Likewise must the deacons be graves not double tongued, not given to much wine, nor greedy of filthy lucre,

9 Holding the my derie of the faith

10 And let thefe alfo first be proved, then let them ufe the office of a deacon, being found blameleffe.

II Even fo must their wives be grave, not flanderers, fober-faithful in all things 12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their

own houses well

13 For they that have ufed the office of a descon well, purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldnesse in the faith which is in Chrift Jefus.

14 These things write I unto the hoping to come unto thee mortly.

is But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how then oughtest tobehave thy felf in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pil-lar and ground of the truth.

16 And without controversie, great is the mysterie of godlinesse: God was manifelt in the feth juftified in the fpirit, feen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, beleeved on in the world, received up into gler

HAP. IIII.

1 That in the latter times shan be a de-parture from the faith. 6 Paul gives precepts to Timothy Ow the Spirit speaketh expressyn that in the latter times some sall

depart from the fairh, giving heed to feducing spirits and doarines of devils : 2 Speaking lies in hypocrifie, having

their conscience seared with a hot iron 3 Forbidding to marry and command

ing to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving, of them which beleeve and know the truth. 4 For every creature of God is goods

and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thankfgiving :

5 For it is fandified by the word of God, and prayer.

6 If thou put the brethren in rememberance of these things, thou fast be a good minister of Jefus Christ, nourified up in the words of faith, and of good doftrine, whereunto theu haft attained.

But refuse profane and old wives fables, and exercise thy felf rather unto godlineffe.

8 For bodily exercise profiteth littles but godlineffe is profitable unto all things, having promife of the life that now is and of that which is to come

This is a fairhfull faying, and worthy of all acceptation :

10 For therefore we both labours and fuffer reproach, because we truft in the living God, who is the Saviour of all

men, specially of those that beleeve. 11 These things command and teach.

12 Let no man despise thy youth but be thou an example of the beleevers in word, in conversation, in charity in spiris in faith, in purity.

13 Till I comes give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to defrine.

14 Negled

Chap, v. vi.

Servintes dittie

14 Negled nouthe gift that is in thees factom but before two or three witnesses which was given thee by prophecie, with the laying on of the hands of the prefby-

15 Meditate upen thefe things give thy felf wholly to them, that thy profiting may appear to all.

16 Take heed unto thy felf, and unto

the doctrine : continue in them : for in doing this, thou thair both fave thy felf,

and them that hear thee.

1. Rules to be observed in reproving. 3 Of widows. 17 Of elders. 23 A

precept for Timothies health. R Ebuke not an elder, but intreat him as a father, and the younger men as brethren :

2 The elder women as mothers, the younger as fifters with all purity.

3 Honour widows that are widows

4 But if any widow have children, or nephews, let them learn firft to fhew piery at home, and to require their parents : for that is good and acceptable before God.

Now the that is a widow indeed and defolates trufteth in God, and continueth

in supplications & prayers night and day.
6 But the that liveth in pleasure, is dead while the liveth.

7 And these things give in charge, 8 But if any provide not for his own-and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worfe then an infidel.

y Let not a widow be taken into the number, under threefcore yeers old, having been the wife of one man-

10 Well reported of for good works. if he have brought up children, if the have lodged ftrangers, if the have washed the faints feet, if the have relieved the affixed, if the have diligently followed

every good work; 11 But the younger widows refuse : for when they have begun to wax wanten

against Christs they will marry,

12 Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith

13 And withall they learn to be idles wandering about from house to bouse; and not onely idle, but tatlers alfo, and bulie-bodies, speaking things which they ought not

14 I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adver-

fary to fpeak reproachfully. is For fome are already turned afide

after Saran. 15 If any man or woman y beleeveth.

have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged that it may relieve them that are widows indeed

17 Let the ciders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour-especially they who labour in word & dodrine 18 For the scripture fairh. Thou hak not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn : and, The labourer is worthy of

his reward. 19 Agring an elder receive not an accu-

20 Them that fin, rebuke before alle

that others also may fear. 21 I charge thee before God, and the

Lord Jefus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality 22 Lay hands fuddenly on no maninels

ther be partaker of other mens fins. Keep thy felf pure. 23 Drink no longer water, but ufe's

little wine for thy flo flomacks tikes and

24 Some mens fins are open befores hand, going before to judgement, and some men they follow after: 25 Likewife alfor the good works of

fome are manifeft beforehand, and they that are otherwise cannot be hid, CHAP. VI.

1 Of the duty to fervants. 3 To avoid new-fangled teachers. 6 Godineffe is reat gain

Et as many fervants as are under the yoke, count their own mafters wor thy of all honour that the Name of Gods

and his doffrine be not blafphemed. 2 And they that have beleeving mafters, let them not despile them becaufe they are brethren: but rather do them fervice, because they are faithfull and beloved, partakers of the benefit, Thefe

things teach and exhort. 3 If any man teach otherwife, an confent not to wholfom words, even th words of our Lord Jeius Chrift, and re the doftrine which is according to god-

lineffe : 4 He is proud, knowing nothing, but doring about questions, and firifes of

words, whereof cometh envie, Arife,

railings, cvil furmifings, Ferverie difputings of men of core rupt mindes, and deflitute of the truths supposing that gain is godlinesse to from fuch withdraw thy felf.

6 But godlineile with contentment in

great gain. 7 For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

8 And having food and raiment, let us be therewith content.

9 But they that will be rich, fall into temptation, and a fnare, and into many toolin and hurrfull lufter which drown men in destruction and perdition

of all evil which while fome covered a ter, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves thorow with many

11 But thou, O man of God, fee thefe things; and follow after righteoufneffe; godlineffe faith-love-parience-meekneffe.

12 Fight the good fight of faiths lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou are also called, and hast professed a good prefellion before many wirnesses.

13. I give thee charge in the fight of God, who quickeneth all things, and he a Pilate witnessed a good confession of the

14 That theu seep this tommand

rev ch irb ed,

401 ega of cir Rice.

enc

ves the hee; hou 684

hich pilrear W39 Spi-

the 16. t deives

efly: fhall o fe-5: viag off,

and-God wons oods

e red of nembe a ifed

good ned. Rives unto ietles o all

e that ė. worn and n the of all

teach. n but rei in in fplnce to

legle&

without foots unrebukeablesuntill the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ.

who is the bleffed and onely potentate; the King of kings and Lord of lords :

16 Who onely hath immortality,dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto whom no man hath feen nor esa fee : to whom be honour and power everialting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world that they be not high-minded nor truft in uncertain riches; but in the liwing God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy, 18 That they do good, that they be rich

in good works ready to diffribute, witling to communicate,

19 Laying up in fore for themfelres a good foundation against the time to come, that they may by bold on ecernail

20 O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy truft, avoiding profane and vain bablings, and oppositions of feience, faifly so called:

21 Which some professing, have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee,

The first to Timethy was written from Laodicea which is the chiefell city of Phrygia Pacaciana.

## THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL the apostle to TIMOTHY.

CHAP. Pauls love to Timothy, and Timothies faish. 6 Paul giveth him divers exfaith. 6

Aul an apofile of Jefus Chrift, 肥 by the will of God, according to the promise of life, which is in Christ Jesus

2 To Timothy my dear-W beloved fon : Grace , mercy, and esce from God the Fathers and Christ I thank God, whom I ferve from

y fore-fathers with pure consciences, at without ceasing I have remember-4 Greatly defiring to fee thee, being

indfull of thy tears that I may be filled

with joys

When I call to rememberance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois and thy mother Eunice: and I am perswaded that in thee alfo.

6 Wherefore I put thee in rememwhich is in thee, by the putting on of

7 For God hath not given us the fpirit of fear, but of power, of love, and of a found minde.

8 Be not thou therefore aftamed of he testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prifoner, but be theu partaker of the power of God,

9 Who hath faved os, and called us with an -holy calling, not according to or works but according to his own purpole and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus, before the world began,

10 Bur is now made manifelt by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christs who bath abolished death, and hath rought life and immortality to light, through the gofpel :

Whereunto I am appointed a reacher and an apostle, and a teacher of

the Gentiles,

12 For the which cause I also suffer hefe things : nevertheleste I am not beved and I am perfwaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed mes-him against that day,

13 Hold fast the form of found words which thou haft heard of mesin faithand love which is in Christ Jesus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee, keep by the holy Ghoft, which dwelleth in us.
15 This thou knowest, that all they

which are in Afia, be turned away from me, of whom are Phygeilus, and Hermogenes.

15 The Lerd give mercy umo f house of Onefiphorus, for he oft refreshed me, and was not askamed of my chain

17 But when he was in Rome-he fought me out very diligently, and found me.

81

Bi

kn

fel

are

10

1

Ï

2

0 W. bial

char

bres

ny in

6

creep

wom

diver

7-

come

8.

food

truth

3

18 The Lord grant unto him that he may finde mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he mini-flered unto me at Epheius, thou knowest very well.

C H A P. II.

1 Timothy is exharted to confluxcy and perseverance, and to show himself ap-

Hou therefore, my fon, be ftrong in the grace that is in Christ Jefus.

And the things that thou haft heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithfull men, who sail

be able to teach others alfo.

3 Thou therefore endure hardneffe, 2s a good fouldier of Jefus Chrift.

No man that warreth, entangleth himfelf with the affairs of this life, that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a fouldier.

5 And if a man alfo firive for mallearive lawfully.

The hufbandman that labourethe must be first partaker of the fruits.
7 Consider what I fay, and the Lord

give thee understanding in all things 8 Remember that Jefus Chrift of the

feed of David was raifed from the dead, according to my gospel:

9 Wherein I suffer trouble as an evil

doer, even unto bonds : but the word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore I endure all things for the elects fakes that they may also obtain the falvation which is in Christ Jelus, with eternal! glory.

II It is a faithfull faying : for if we bo dead with him we hal also live with him

1.

60

is

٥.

86

ed

,33

en

eth

rds md

oly

hey

om er-

puie

DIE.

seht

t he

that.

ial-

welk

and

ap

ig in

bres fame

fhall

seffé s

gleth

that

bim

afte-

pt he

rethr

Lord

of the

deady

evil

ord of

gs for

Jelus,

we bo

h him 24 M

ø.

12 If we fuffer we fail also reien with him; if we deny him he also will deny us.
13 If we beleeve not, yet he abideth

faithfulls he cannot deny himfelf.

14 Of these things put them in remem-berance-charging them before the Lord, that they firive not about words to no profit but to the fubverting of \$ hearers. 15Study to facw thy felh approved unto Goda workman that needeth not to be a-mamed-rightly dividing word of truth 16 But flun profane & vain bablings for

they wil increase unto more ungodines 17And their word wil eat as doth a can-

terrof whom is Hymeneus and Philetus : 18 Who concerning the truth have erged, faying that the refurrection is past

already. & overthrow the faith of fome. God standeth fure, having this feal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the Name of

Christ depart from iniquity. 20 But in a great boule there are not onely vessels of gold, and of filver, but alfo of wood, and of carth : and fome to

bonour, and fome to diffenour. 21 If a man therefore purge himfelf from thefe, he shall be a vessell unto bonour fanttified, and meet for the mafters

ule and prepared unto every good work.
22 Fice also youthfull lufts: but follow righteoufneffe, faith charity, peace-with them that call on the Lord out of a pure

23 But foolifh & unlearned queftions avoid knowing that they do gender thrifes 24 And the fervant of the Lord must

not firive : but be gentle unte all men,

apt to teach; parient as In meekneffe inftruding those that oppose themselves, if God peradventure

will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth.

26 And that they may recover themfelves out of the feare of the devil, who

are taken captive by him at his will.

C. H. A. P. 111.

10f the last day. 6. The enemies of the truth are described. 10 Poult example

propounded. His know affor that in the laft dayes

perillous times fiall come. For men hall be lovers of their own felves, coverous, boafters, proud, biafphemers, difobedient to parents, unchankfull- unholy-

Without naturall affections trucebreakers , falle accufers , incontinent, fierce, despiters of those that are good, 4 Traitours heady high minded lovers

of pleasures more then lovers of God, ying the power thereof; from fuch turn

away. 6 For of this fort are they which ereep into houses, and lead captive filly women laden with fins, led away with

divers hafts: 7- Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.

8. Now as lannes, and lambres withfood Mofes, fo do thefe alfo refift the truth : men af corrupt mindes, reprodute sencerning the faith.

9. But they that! proceed no further ! for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as theirs alfo was.

10 But thou haft fully known my do-Arine, manner of life, purpose, faith,

long-fuffering, charity, patience, 11 Perfecutions, afficions, which came nto me at Antioche at Iconiume at Lyfirs, what perfecutions I endured : but out of them all the Lord delivered me.

12 Year and all that will live godly in. Chrift Jefus, hall fuffer perfecution. 13 But evil mensand feducers hall wax

worfe and worfe, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But continue thou in the things which thou haft learned and haft been af-fured of knowing of whom they haft learned them :

15 And that from a childe thou haft known the holy feriptures, which are able to make thee wife unto fairation, through faith which is in Christ Jefus.

All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for dodring

is righteouspelle, 17 That the man of God may be per-fed, thorowly furnished unto all good works.

CHAP. THE.

1 Pauls exhortation to Timothy. 6 The neerneffe of Pauls death : 9 He willeth him to come to him.

Charge thee therefore before Gods and the Lord Jeius Chrift, who faile judge the quick and the dead at his ap-

pearing, and his kingdom:
2 Preach the word be inflant in feafon out of feafons reproves rebukes exhort

with all long-fuffering and dodrine.

For the time will come when the will not endure found doftrine, but after their own lufts thall they heap to themfelves coachers, having itching ears :

4 And they thall turn away their ears from the truth, and mall be turned unto

But watch thou in all things endure afficients do the work of an evangelifts

6 For I am now ready to be offered. and the time of my departure is at hand,

7 I have fought a good fight. I have finished my courfe, I have kept the faith.
8 Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteournesse, which the Lord the righteous judge thall give me at that day : and not to me onely, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

Do thy difference to come fhortly,

10 For Demas hath forfaken mes hawing loved this prefent world, and is departed unto Theffalonica : Crefcens to. alatia : Titus unto Dalmatia

11 Onely Luke is with me. Take Mark and bring him with thee : for he is pro-

12 And Tychicus have I fent to Ephefus.

13 The cloak that I lefe at Troas with Carpus, when thou comeft, bring with then and the books, but especially the parchments.

14. Alexander the coppersmith did me

Titus.

much evil, the Lord reward him accord-

ing re his works. 15 Of whom be thou ware alfo, for he hath greatly withflood our words.

At my first anfwer no man flood with me, but all men forfook me : I pray

God & ir may not be laid to their charge 17 Notwithstanding bord flood with me, and strengthened me, that by me the reaching might be fully known and that all the Gentiles might hear : and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion.

18 And the Lord (1) deliver me from every evil work, and will preferve me unto his heavenly kingdom; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

Sound doth ing ro Salute Prifes, and Aquilm and the

houshold of Oneliphorus 20 Eraftus abode at Corinth:but Tro.

phimus have I left at Miletum fick. 21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubuhis greeteth thee, and Padens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the

22 The Lord Jefus Chrift be with thy fpirit. Grace he with you. Amen.

The fecond epiftle unto Timotheus, or the first bishop of the church of the Ephelians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the fecond time.

### THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO TITUS.

G HAP.

For white end Titus was left in Crete. 6 How the ministers should be qualified. I The mouths of evil seathers must be ftorpet.

Aul a fervant of God, and an spottle of Jesus Christ-according to the faith of looks elect, and the ac-knowledging of the truth

which is after godlineffes 2 In hope of eternall lifes which God cannot lie, promifed before the

world began :

But hath in due times manifelted his 3 But harn in aur ting, which is com matted unto me, according to the

To Titus mine own fon sfrer the common falth, grace, mercy and perce from God the Father, and the Lord Jefus Christ our Saviour.

For this cause left I thee in Crete. that thou wouldeft fet in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee. 6 If any be blameleffe, the hurband of one wife, having faithfull children, not

accused of rior, or unruly

"7 For a bishop must be blameleffe, as foon angrymor given to wife no Brikers not given to filthy lucres

8 Bert a lover of hospitality a lover of good men soler, just, holy, temperate, 9 Holding fast the faithfull word as he

hath been taught, that he may be able by convince the gain-fayers.

10 For there are many unruly and vain

the circumcifion :

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who his vert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucres 12 One of themfelves, even a prophet

of their own, faid. The Cretians are al-13 This wirneffe is true : wherefore

rebuke them marply, that they may be found in the faith ; 14 Nor giving heed so fewith fables,

nd commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

but unto them that are defiled and anbeleeving is nothing pure : but even their misde and confeience is defiled.

misde and conference is deflica.

15. They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and allowedient, and unto every good work replodate.

1 Directions being mino Titue, both for his doctrine and life. 9 Of the date of several man, and they have been an expension.

But speak thou the things which become could disk min.

Dome found doarine, 2 That the aged men be fober, grave, temperate, found in faith, in charity, in

patience. The aged women likewife that they te in behaviour as becometh holineffe,

not falle acculers, not given to much wine, reachers of good things, 4 That they may teach the young wa-

to love their children, 5 To te difereet, shafte, beepers at home, good, obedient to their own haf-bands, that the word of God be nor bla-

6 Young men likewife exhort tobt

fober-minded

7 In all things farwing thy felf a pi-

B Sound speech that cannot be con-demned, that he that is of the contrary part may be sharted, having no evil thing to fay of you

9 Extert fervants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things, not answering again;

to Not purloining, but, hewing all good fidelitie, that they may adora the doftrine of God our Savious in all

things. falvation, bath appeared to all men-

12 Teaching us, that denying unrodified and worldly hifts, we mould live folerly, righteoully, and godly in this profess world.

13 Looking for that bjeffed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great Gods and our savious Jeffes Chrish. 14 Who, gave himfelf for us, that he might redeem us from all industrys and porific unto himfelf a peculiar people; zealous of nood warfer. zealous of good works.

15 Theft.

tim fert in : 602 4 lore appe

de

1

WO

Bra pef

2

he f tion thro WE ( the !

we !

4 Pa 92 Va bin

Ì and to our F

of the 5 B thou h ward : 6 T may b ledgin ou in

7 F tion in the fai 8 W bold in is conv 9 Y thee, b

and no to II whom H II Profica! and to

12 V therefor birels

15 Thefe things fpeak, and exhort and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee,

C H A P. III. Titus directed by Paul: 10 to reject

obstinate heretikes : 12 mbich dones be appointesh him to come unto him

Pile them in minde to be subject to principalities and powers , to obey migistrates, to be ready to every good WOLK 4

2 To speak evil of no man to be no brawlers, but gentle, shewing all meek-

seffe unto all men

3 For we our felves also were sometimes foolith, disobedient, deceived, ferving divers lufts and pleafures, living in malice and envie, hatefull, and hating one another.

4 But after that the kindnesse and love of God our Saviour toward man

appeared,

the

10.

910

Pa-

the

thy

1200

rch

om

019

ibe-

heir

d'a

60-

ery

ie of

Be-

1977 · iń

hey

effe,

nich

we.

fidis.

at haf-

bla-

56 0

pa-

•1103

TATY

evil

1810

hem

nn;

all the

all all

geth

odli-

live

this

and

Gods

at'he

pley

belt

5 Not by works of righteoufneffe, which se have done but according to his mercy he faved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the holy Ghoft,

6 Which he facd on us abundantly, through Jefus Christ our Saviour :

7 That being justified by his graces, se should be made heirs according to the hope of eternall life.

8 This is a faithfull faying, and thefe things I will that thou amen confantly, that they which have beleeved in God, might be carefull to maintain good works : thefe things are good and pro-

fitable unto men. 9 But avoid foolin queltions, and ge-nealogies, and contentions, and firitings

about the law : for they are unprofitable and vain

10 A man that is an heretike, after the first and second admonitions reject : II Knowing that he that is fuch, is fubverted, and finneth,being condemned of himfelf.

12 When I hall fend Artemas unto thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto me to Nicopolis pfor I have deter-

mixed there to winter.

13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.

14 And let ours also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they

e not unfruitfull,

15 All that are with me falute thee, Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace be with you all. Amen.

It was written to Titus ordained the firft bithop of the church of the Cretians from Nicopolis of Macedonia,

#### THE EPISTLE PAUL OF PHIL EMON.

4 Pauls Jry for Philemons faith and love: 9 mtone he defireth to forgive his fervant One simus, and lovingly to receive bim again.

And a prifoner of Jefus Christy and Timothy our brother; unto Philemon our dearly beloved and fellow-labourer, e 2 And to our beloved Ap-

phia and Archippus our fellow-fouldiers and to the church in thy house : Grace to you, and peace from God

our Father, and the Lord Jefus Chrift. 4 I thank my God, making mention

of thee alwayes in my prayers, 5 Hearing of thy love, and faith which

ou haft toward the Lord Jefus, and toward all faints :

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectually by the acknow-ledging of every good thrng which is in sou in Christ Jefus.

7 For we have great joy and confolathe faints are refreshed by thee brother.

8 Wherefore shough I might be much bold in Christ, to enjoyn thee that which is convenient &

9 Yet for loves fake, I rather befeech thee, being fuch an one as Paul the aged; and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.
10 I befeech thee for my fon Onesimus

whom I have begotten in my bonds :

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable : but now profitable to thee and to me :

12 Whom I have fent again : thou therefore receive him that is mine own

13 Whom I would have retained with me that in thy flead he might have minifired unto me in the bonds of the gofpel: 14 But without thy minde would I do

nothing-that thy benefit fould not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.
15 For perhaps he therefore departed

for a feafon, that thou shouldest receive him for ever :

16 Not now as a fervant, but above a fervant, a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the fleth, and in the Lord !

17 If thou count me therefore a part-

ner, receive him as my felf. 18 If he hath wronged thee, or oweth

thee ought, put that on mine account. 19 I Paul have written it with mine! own hand, I will repay it : albeit I do not fay to thee, how thou oweft unto meeven thine own felf befides :

20 Yearbrothers let me have joy of thee in the Lord, refresh my bowels in

the Lord.

21 Having confidence in thy obedience. I wrote unto thee , knowing that thou wilt also do more then I say.

22 But withall, prepare me also a lodging: for I trust that through your prayers I hall be given unto you. 23 There Clute thee Epaphras , my

fellow-prisoner in Christ Jesus : 24 Marcus Aristarchus Demas Lucas

my fellow-labourers. 25 The grace of our Lord Jefus Christ

be with your fpirit. Amen. Written from Rome to Philemons by Onelimis a fervant.

THE

# THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE apostle to the HEBREWS.

CHAP.

This in these last times coming to us from the Father. 4 is preferred above the angels both in person and office.

Od who at fundry times, and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets.

Hath in thefe laft dayes Spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath ppointed heir of all things, by whom al-

to he made the worlds.

Who being the brightnes of his glo-3 and the expresse image of his personand upholding all things by the word of his powers when he had by himself purged our fins , free down on the right hand of the majefty on high-

4 Being made fo much bewer then the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent Name then they.

For unto which of the angels faid he at any time. Thou art my Son this day have I begotten thee ? And again. I will be to him a Father, and he fhall be to me a Son.

6 And again, when he bringeth in the first begotten into the world, he faith, And let all the angels of God worthip

7 And of the angels he faith, Who maketh his angels fpirits, and his ministers a fame of fire.

8 But unto the Son he faith , Thy throne, O God , is for ever and ever : a scepter of righteouineffe is the scepter of thy kingdom

Thou halt loved righteoufne ffe, and hated iniquity, therefore God, even thy God harh anointed thee with the oil of gladneffe above thy fellows

10 And thous Lordsin the beginning half laid the foundation of the earth : and the heavens are the works of thine hands.

It They fail perift but thou remaingarment.

13 And as a vefture halt thou fold them up and they halbe changed , but thou art

the fame, and thy yeers hall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels faid he at any time. Sit on my right hand, untill I

make thine enemies thy footflool ? 14 Are they not all ministring spirits. fent forth to minifter for them, who hall be heirs of falvation

CHAP

We would be obedient to Chrift , 5 becaufe he took our nature upon himus is was neceffary.

Herefore we ought to give the more earnest beed to the things which we have heard, left at any time we should let them (lip

For if the word spoken by angels as fledfaft, and every transgrettion and disobedience received a just recompence of seward :

3 How shall we escape if we negled so reat falvation, which at the first began to e spoken by the Lord, and was confirm-

ed unto us by them that heard him.
4 God also bearing them witnes both with fignes, and wonders and with divers miracles, and gifts of the holy Ghoft, according to his own will !

wh

bo

ma

all

of

aft

box

the

Boy

To

PCC In I

Wed

gen m t

my

fial

dep 13

IS C

enec

14 āf w

den

hear

in ti

16

101

of E

four

bad

dern

18

Mou

that

in be

1 77 Po

reft 1

hort

2 ]

56 W

ed di

with

3 F

into 1

my w

from

4 F

feven

reft ti

tater

S A

17

13

10

8

For unto the angels hath he not put in Subjection the world to come, whereof

we fpeak.

But one in a certain place teftified, faying. What is man, that thou art mindful of him : or the fon of manathat thou vifiteft him ?

Thou madeft him a little lower then the angels: thou crownedft him with glory and honour and didft fer him over the

works of thy hands.

8 Thou haft put all things in subjedion under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him , he left nothing that is not put under him. But now we fee not yet all things put under him.
9 Bur we fee Jefus , who was made a

little lower then the angels for the fuffering of death-crowned with glory and ho-nour, that he by the grace of God flouid

talte death for every man. all things and by whom are all things, in bringing many fons unto glory to make the captain of their falvation perfed through fufferings.

I' For both he that fanetifieth and they who are fandified, are all of one : for which crufe he is not afhamed to call

them brethren, 12 Saying. I will declare thy Name unto my brethren in the midft of the church

will I fing praise unto thee. 13 And again, I wil put my trust in him: and again. Behold. I , and the children

which God hath given me 14 Fora much then as the children are felf likewife took part of the fame, that through death he might deftroy him that had the power of death, that is , the

devil: 15 And deliver them, who through fest of death , were all their life time fubick to bondage.

16 For verily he took not on him the nature of angels: but he took on him the feed of Abraham.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethres that he might be a mercifull and faithfull high priest, in things pertaining to Godi to make reconciliation for the fins of the

people. 18 For in that he himfe'f hath fuffered. being tempted he is able to fuccour them that are tempted.

CHAP. III. Thrift is more worthy then Mofen ? therefore we are the more bounden to

W Herefore holy brethren, parties the apcale and high prieft of our profete Gon, Chrift Jefus,

2 Who was faithfull to him that sp-

pointed

m

both

vers

20-

t put

reof

Sed,

ind-

thou

then

glo-I the

ie8i-

at all thing

e fee

ade a

uffer-

d ho-

hould

m are

es in

make

erfeå

d they

: for

o call

ne un-

hurch

him:

ildren

en are

bim-

es that

y him

s the

h fear

im the

im the

ebored

ethren

ait hfull

o Gods

s of the

affered.

r them

ofer 9

nden to

rtakem

onlider

proief.

hat sp-

pointed

pointed hims as also Moses was faithfull in all his house,

3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory then Moles, inalmuch as he sho hath builded the house , bath more bonour then the houfe.

4 For every house is builded by some man : but he that built all things is God.

And Mofes verily was faithfull in all his house as a fervant for a teltimony of those things which were to be spoken

6 But Christ as a fon over his own boules whose house are wesif we hold falt the confidence, and the reloyeing of the hope firm unto the end.

Wherefore as the boly GhoR faith, To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts , as in the

rovocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderneffe :

9 When your fathers tempted me preyed me, and faw my works fourty yeers.

18 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and faid, They do alway erre their hearts, and they have not known my wayes.

11 So I fware in my wrath : They

hall not enter into my reft.

12 Take heed brethren ieft there be in my of you an evil heart of unbelief , in departing from the living God.

13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called, To day, left any of you be hardened through the deceitfulneffe of fin. 14 For we are made partakers of Chrift, if we hold the beginning of our cans.

dence ftedfaft unte the end 15 Whilest it is faid. To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as

in the provocation. 16 For fome, when they had heard, did

rovokes howbeit, not all that came out

of Egypt by Moses.
17 But with whom was he grieved fourty years ? was it not with them that

had finned, whose carcases fell in the wilderneffe ! 18 And to whom fware he that they

ould not enter into his reft but to them that beleeved not ! 19 So we fee that they could not enter

in because of unbelief

C H A P. IIII.

power of Gods word. 14 Jesus our way to the throne of grace.

Let us therefore fear, lest a promise being lest us L being left us of entering into his reft, any of you should feem to come

hort of it. 2 For unto us was the gofpel preached, as well as unto them:but & word preached did not profit them a not being mixed

with faith in them that heard it.

3 For we which have beleeved do enter into reft as he faid , As I have fworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my reft , although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the feventh day, on this wife, And God did reft the feventh day from all his works.

5 And in this place again ; If they fall enter into my reft.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that fome must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached, entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again-he limiteth a certain day-faying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said. To day if ye will hear

his voice hearden not your hearts. 8 For if Jefus had given them reft, then would be not afterward have spoken

of another day. There remaineth therefore a reft to

the people of God. 10 For he that is entered into his reft,

he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

IT Let us labour therefore to enter into that reft, left any man fall after the fame example of unbelief.

12 For the word of God is quick and

owerfull, and tharper then any twoedged fword, piercing even to the divi-ding afunder of foul and spirit, and of the loynts and marrow, and is a difcerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his fight : but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of

him with whom we have to do. 14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest that is passed into the hea-

faft our profession. 15 For we have not an high priefts hich cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities : but was in all points tempted like as we are yet without fin.

Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace - that we may obtain mercy, and finde grace to help in time of nced,

CHAP. I The authoritie and honour of our Sa-

viours priesthood. For every high priest taken from athings pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and facrifices for fins,

Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himfelf alfo is compaffed with infirmity.

And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, to also for himself to of-

And no man taketh this honour unto himfelf. but he that is called of Gods as mas Aaron.

So also Christ glorified not himself, to be made an high priest a but he that faid unto him. Thou art my Son, to day

have I begotten thee.

6 As he faith also in another places Thou art a prieft for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

Who in the dayes of his fleth, when he had offered up prayers and supplications, with ftrong crying and tears, unto death and was heard in that he feared : 8 Though he were a foreyet learned he

obedience by the things which he fuffered: 9 And being made perfett, he became the authour of eternal falvation unto all

them that obey him,

Hebrews.

Melchifedet and Chrift.

eh

vi

oi

øi

2h

61

of

6e

Rin

2

ev

the

Go

mb

feo

hès

27

pri

OW

be o

28

odt.

Son

1 2

3

C

an I

hap

beau

the

pitc

Offe: of t

what

bea

that

.5

dow

adm

to m

ehat .

the p 6

celle: the m Was e

fault

fough

Beho

when the h

I ma

8.1

41

to Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec :

11 Of whom we have many things to fay, and hard to be attered, feeing ye are

dull of hearing. be teachers , ye have need that one reach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God , and are become fuch as have need of milk, and not of throng meat.

For every one that ufeth milk, is mikilfull in the word of righteoufneffe :

for he is a babe.

14 But firong meat belongeth to them that are of full age , even those, who by reason of use have their senses exercised to difcern both good and evil.

THe exhorteth not to fall back from the faith. 12 but to be diligent in weiting upon God.

Herefore leaving the principles of the doarine of Christ, let us go on perfection, not laying again the foundation of repentance works, and of faith towards God,

2 Of the doctrine of baptismes, and of laying on of hands, and of refurred ion of the dead and of evernall judgement.

And this will we do if God permir. For it is impeffible for those who were once enlightened and have tafted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the hely Ghoft.

God, and the powers of the world to

& If they shall fall awayste renew them again unto repentance : feeing they cruci-fie to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open fhame

For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bring-eth forth herbs meet for them by whom It is dreffed , receiveth bleffing from God

But that which beareth thorns and riers, is rejeared, and is nigh unto curfingswhofe end is to be burned.

9 But beloved we are perswaded better things of you and things that accompany falvation-though we thus fpeak.

10 For God is not unrightcous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his Name, in that ye have ministered to the faints , and do minister.

11 And we defire that every one of you do shew the same diligence, to the full affurance of hope unto the end :

12 That ye be not flothfull , but followers of them, who through faith and patience inherit the promifes.

13 For when God made promife to Abraham, because he could swear by no

greater he Tware by hirufelf, 14 Saying Surely, bleffing I will bleffe

thee & multiplying I will multiply thee.

15 And fo after he had patiently endu-

red he obtained the promife. 15 For men verily fwear by the greaters and an oath for confirmation is to them an end of all ftrife.

17 Wherein God willing more abun- for ever after the order of Melchifedet.

dantly to they unto the heirs of promite the immutabilitie of his counsell , confirmed it by an oath :

18 That by two immutable things in which it was impossible for God to lies we might have a ftrong confolation whe have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope fer before us.

19 Which hope we have as an ancre of the foul both fure and ftedfaft, and which entereth into that within the vail-

20 Whither the fore-runner is for us entered; even Jesus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Melchifedec. CHAP. VII.

Chrift is a priest after the order of Melchiledec, '11 for above the priegt of Aarons order

Or this Melchifedec king of Salem Priest of the most High God , who met Abraham returning from the tlaughter of the kings and bleffed him :

2 To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all : firft, being by interpretation part of all: first, being by interpretation king of rightcoufnessend after that allo king of Salemondich is king of peace: 3 Without father, without motion

without descent i having neither beginning of dayes, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God, abideth a prieft continually.

4 Now confider how great this mm was unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the ipoils.

And verily they that are of the fens of Levi , who receive the office of the priefthood have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the lawsthat is of their brethren though they come out of the loins of Abraham :

6 But he whose descent is not counted from them, received tithes of Abraham, and bleffed him that had the promises, And without all contradiction, the

leffe is bleffed of the better. 8 And here men that die receive tithes : but there he receivesh them, of whom it

is wirneffed that he liveth. 9 And as I may fo fay, Levi alfo, who receiverh tithes, payed tithes in Abraham : 10 For he was yet in the loins of his

father, when Melchifedee met him. It If therefore perfection were by the Leviticall priesthood (for under it the people received the law ) what further need was there that another prieft hould rife after the order of Melchifedec , and

not be called after the order of Aaron ! 12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of neceditie a change also

of the law. 13 For he of whom thefe things are fpoken-pertaineth to another tribe, of which

no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For it is evident that our Lord fgrang out of Juda, of which tribe Mofes spake nothing concerning prieshood.

15 And it is yet far more evident : for that after the fimilitude of Melchifedet there arifeth shother prieft.

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnall commandment, but after the

power of an endlese life. 17 For he teftifeth, Thou art a prieft

48 Fez

mile

Cen-

Se in

o lies

whe

n the

re of thich

or re rieft

edec.

Met-

di of

afem,

ti ho

rugh-

tenth

ation

t alfo

1 90

ther,

egin-

2 Bot

deth

19119

Abra-

fons

the

take the.

they

nted

ham, es.

the o

hes t

m ig

0 16+

am s

bis

the the

rther

18 For there is verily a difanulling of the commandment going before, for the weaknesse and unprofitablenesse thereof: 19 For the law made nothing perfect

but the bringing in of a better hope did : by the which we draw nigh unto God.

20 And in as much as not without anout he was made prieffs

21 (For those priests were made with out an extraout this with an extraoy him that faid unto him. The Lord fware, and will not repent. Thou art a prich for ever after the order of Melchifedec)

22 By fo much was Jefus made a furety

of a better testament.

23 And they truly were many priefts, because they were not suffered to con-

tinue, by reason of death.

24 But this mans becaufe he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able alforo fave them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, feeing he ever liverh to

make intercession for them 26 For fuch an high prieft became us, rbo is holy harmleffe undefiled feparate

from finners, and made higher then the

beauene. 27 Who needeth not daily as those high prietts, to offer up facrifice, firft for his own fins & then for the peoples: for this be did once, when he offered up himfelf. 28 For \$ law maketh men high priefts, which have infirmity but the word of the outh which was fince the law, maketh the

Son, who is confectated for evermore.

CHAP VIII.

By Christs eternal prieshood the Leviticall prieshood is abolished, 7 and the temporall covenant, by the eternall

Towenant of the gospel.

Ow of the things which we have spoken this is the sumiwe have such an high pricit, who is fet on the right hand of the throne to the majefty in the

beavens:

2 A minister of the fanduary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord

pitched, and not man.

3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and facrifices:wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 For if he were on earthshe should not

be a prieft, feeing that there are priefts that offer pifts according to the law :

5 Who ferve unto the example and fhadow of heavenly things, as Mofes was admonified of God; when he was about to make the tabernacle. For fee (faith he) that thou make all things according to the patern fle wed to thee in the mount.

But now hath he obtained a more excelient ministery, by how much also he is the mediatour of a better covenant, which

was established upon better promifes.
7 For if that first covenant had been faultleffe, then fhould no place have been

B For finding fault with them, he faith. Behold, the dayes come (faith the Lord)
when I will make a new covenant with when I will make a new covenant with the house of Ifrael and the house of Juda,

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers , in the day

when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt, because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not faith the Lord:

10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of I frael after those dayes, faith the Lord, I will put my laws into their minde, and write them in their hearts; and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people.

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his bro-ther, faying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the leaft to the greateft.

12 For I will be mercifull to their unrighteousnesse, and their fins and their

iniquities will I remember no more.

13 In that he faith, Anew covenants he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old, is ready

to vanish away.

C H A P. IX.

1 The rites and bloody facrifices of the lam. 11 for inferiour to the blood and

Sacrifice of Christ.

Hen verily the first covenant had alfo ordinances of divine fervice, and

a worldly fanduary. 2 For there was a tabernacle made the first wherein was the candlestick and the table, and the facwbread, which is called

the fanduary. 3 And after the fecond vails the taber-

nacle, which is called the holieft of all : 4 Which had the golden cenfer, and the ark of & covenant, overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden port budded, and the tables of the covenant.

And over it the cherubims of glory madowing the mercy-feat; of which we

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, the priefts went alwayes into the first rabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

7 But into the second ment the high pricst alone, once every yeer, not without blood which he offered for himfelf. and for the errours of the people.

8 The holy ghost this fignifying ; that the way into the holieft of all was not et made manifeft, while as the firt ta-

bernacle was yet flanding : 9 Which mas a figure for the time then prefent, in which were offered both gifts and facrifices, that could not make him that did the fervice perfed, as per-

taining to the confcience. 10 Which flood onely in means, and drinks, and divers wathings, and carnall ordinances imposed on them untill the

time of reformation.

1 1 But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come by a greater at more perfedt tabernacle, not made with hands that is to fay not of this building a

r2 Neither by the blood of goats and calves : but by his own blood he entered in once into the hely place, having ob-13 For if the blood of buls, and of

goats, and the aftes of an heifer fprinking the unclean, fandifieth to the parifying of the fleth :

14 How

ould and n ? ged, alfo

fpo-Lord Moood. : for

law r thể

rieft lec. For

V

do

åi

pı

bor

900

210

sá

zev

mi

H a

no

bele

17

108

2

repo

God

103

mer

which

right

by it

he f

for b

Neafe

Duce

Bewan

7 t thi

fear, house

World

peffe :

led to

dier :

and he

4

6 of

3

3 fia

3 afti

14 How much more shall the blood of Chrift, who through the eternall Spirit offered himself without spot to God, urge your conscience from dead works, to ferve the living God !

15 And for this canfe he is the Mediatour of the new testaments that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive & promise of eternal inheritance.

For where a testament is . there must also of necessity be the death of the testarour.

17 For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no arength at all, whileft & restatour liveth.

18 Wherenpon neither the firft teffament was dedicated without blood.

19 For when Mofes had fpoken every precept to all the people, according to the lawshe took the blood of calves, and of goats, with water, and scarlet wooll, and hylop, and iptinkled both the book and all the people, 20 Saying, This is the blood of the

testament which God hath enjoyned un-

21 Moreover, he fprinkled with blood oth the rabernacle, and all the veffels of the ministery.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood : and without feedding of blood is no remifion.

23 It was therefore necessary that the paterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these, but the heavenly things themselves, with better factifices then there.

24 For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true-but into heaven it new to appear in the presence of God for us

25 Nor yet that he fould offer himfelf often, as the high prieft entereth into the holy place, every yeer with blood of others :

26 For then must be often have fuffered fince the foundation of the world : but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away fin by the facrifice of himself.

27 And as it is appointed unto men

enceno die but after this & judgement : 28 So Chrift was once offered to bear the fins of many, and unto them that look for him, hall he appear the second

CHAP. X The weaknesse of the law-sacrifices, 10 and the power of Christs sacrifice.

19 An exhortation to faith.

For the law having a madow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things can never with those factifices which they offered yeer by eer continually make the comers theseinto perfea :

For then would they not have crafed to be offered ? because that the worthippers once purged. Mould have had no

ore confeience of fins.

But in those facrifices there is a rembrance again made of Gos every year 4 For it is not pollible that the blood of bulsade of goats mould take away fins:

5 Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he faith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldeft not ; but, a body haft thou prepared me :

In burnt-offerings and facrifices for fin theu halt had no pleafure:
7 Theu faid I. Lo.I come (In the volume of the book it is written of me) to

do thy will, O God.

8 Above, when he faid, Sacrifice and offering, and burnt-offerings, and offering for fin thou wouldest not neither hadft pleasure therein, which are offered by the law :

9 Then faid he, Lo, I come to do thy

will (O God :) he taketh away the fifth that he may establish the second. 10 By the which will we are fandified,

through the offering of the body of Jefus Christ once for all. 11 And every priest standeth daily ministring, and offering oftentimes the same facrifices, which can never take

away fins.

12 But this man, after he had offered one facrifice of fins for every fate down on the right hand of God,

13 From henceforth expeding till his

enemies be made his footftool

14 For by one offering he hath perfeited for ever them that are fandified : 15 Whereof the holy Ghost also is a wirneffe to us : for after that be had faid before.

15 This is the covenant that I will make with them after those dayes faith § Lord: I wil. put my laws into their hearts, and in their mindes will I write them :

17 And their fins and iniquities will I remember no more.

18 Now where remission of these is there is no more offering for fin.

neffe to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jefus,

20 By a new and living way, which he hath confectated for us through the vails that is to fay, his fieth :

21 And having an high priest over the house of God:

22 Let us draw neer with a true hearts in full affurance of fairh, having our hearts fprinkled from an evil confciences and our bodies washed with pure water.

23 Let us hold faft the profession of our faith without wavering (for he is faithful that promifed)
24 And let us confider one another, to

provoke unto love, and to good works: 25 Not forfaking the affembling of our felves together, as & manner of fome is a but exhorting one another, and so much

the more, as ye fee the day approaching. 26 For if we fin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of § truth there remainethoo more factificator fints 27 But a certain fearfull looking for of

indgement, and fiery indignation, which

hall devour the adverfaries. 28 He & despised Moses law-died without mercy under two or three witnesses. 29 Of how much forer punishment fu pole ye hall he be thought worthy w

d he DIE

es.

ej.

nd.

1.

er

ed

lla

fue

ske

red

15.00

his

27.

d :

5 3

aid

liis

h ş

m:

II E

159

d-Ele

the

he

ails

the

3711

our

BCCs

ner.

n of

e 18

1, 10

rks t

out

is a

nuch

ing.

8W 3

rut he fins

or of

hich.

with-

effes.

bath troden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant wherewith he was fandified. an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto

30 For we know him that hath faid, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompensessaith the Lord : and again, The Lord fhall judge his people.

31 It is a fearfull thing to fall into the the hands of the living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former

days, in which after ye were illuminated, ge endured a great fight of affilitions :

33 Partly whileft ye were made a gazing flock, both by reproaches, and affliaions, and partly whileft ye became companions of them that were fo ufed.

34 For ye had compation of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in your selves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring finbftance.

35 Caft not away therefore your con-Adence, which hath great recompence of

reward

36 For ye have need of parience, that ifter ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promife.

37 For yet a little while, and he that hall come, will come, and will not tarry. 38 Now the just mall live by faith: but

if any man draw back, my foul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them who draw ack unto perdition : but of them that beleevesto the faving of the foul.

CHAP. 1 What faith is. 6 Without faith me cannot please God: 7 The fruits there-of in the fathers of old time.

Now faith is the substance of things hoped fors the evidence of things not feen.

2 For by it the clders obtained a good

report. Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of

God, fo that things which are feen, were not made of things which do appear. 4 By faith Abel offered unto God a

were excellent facrifice then Kain , by which he obtained witnesse that he was ighteous God teftifying of his gifts:and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

5 By faith Enoch was translated, that

he mould not fee death, and was not and, because God had translated him : for before his translation, he had this teftimony that he pleased God.

6 But withour faith it is impossible to please him ; for he that cometh so God, ult beleeve that he is , and that he is a newarder of them Sdiligently feek him.

By faith Noe, being warned of God of things not feen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the faving of his house, by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteonfneffe which is by faith.

By faith Abraham, when he was cal led to go out into a place which he hould after receive for an inheritance, obeyed, nd he went out, not knowing whisher he

9 By faith he fojourned in the land of promifes as in a ftrange countrey, dwel-ling in tabernacles with I fase and Jacobs the heirs with him of the fame promife.

10 For he looked for a city which bath foundations, whose builder and maker is

II Through faith alfo Sara ber felf received strength to conceive feed , and was delivered of a childe when the past age, because me judged him fairhfull who had promifed.

12 Therefore iprang there even of ones and him as good as dead , fo many as the ftars of the fkie in multitude, and as the fand which is by fea-more innumerable.

13 Thefe all died in faith, not having received the promifes, but having feen them afar off, and were perswaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers; and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that fay fuch things , declare plainly that they feek a countrey

15 And truly if they had been mindfull of that countrey, from wheate they came out , they might have had opportunity to have returned :

16 But now they defire a better coun trey, that is, an heavenly : wherefore God is not afnamed to be called their God's

for he hath prepared for them a city.

17 By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Ifaac ; and he that had received the promifes offered up his onely begotten fon-

18 Of whom it was faidsthat, In Ifaac

fhall thy feed by called : 19 Accounting that God was able to raife him up even from the dead : from whence also he received him in a figure

20 By faith faac bieffed Jacob and Efau concerning things to come.

21 By faith Jacob, when he was a dying bleffed both the fons of Joseph, and wor

thipped, leaning upon the top of his staff.

22 By faith loseph, when he died, made mention of the departing of the children of Ifrael , and gave commandment con-

terning his bones.
23 By faith Mofes, when he was borne was hid three moneths of his parents, be cause they saw he was a proper childe and they not afraid of the kings commandment.

24 By faith Mofes, when he was come to yeers , refused to be called the fon of Pharaohs daughters

25 Chufing rather to fuffer afficien with the people of Godsthen to enjoy the pleasures of fin for a scalon a

25 Effeeming the reproach of Christ greater riches then the treasures in Egypt : for he had refped unto the recompence of the reward.

27 By faith he forfook Egypt, nor fearing the wrath of the king : for he enda-red as feeing him who is invisible.

28 Through faith he kept & paffeover and the sprinkling of blood , left he that destroyed & first-born hould touch them.

29 By faith they passed thorow the Red-sea as by dry land: which the Egyptians assaying to dowere drowned.
30 By faith the walls of Jericho fell

down after they were compassed about feven dayes.

31 By faith the harlot Rahab perified not with them that beleeved not : when the had received the fpics with peace.

32 And what shall I more fay ? for the time would fail me to tel of Gedeon and of Barak, and of Samfon, and of Jephthac, of David alfo, and Samuel, and of the

33. Who through faith subdued king-

promifes. Ropped the mouths of lions, 34 Quenched Priolence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weaknesse were made frong waxed valiant in fight, surned to flight the armies of the aliens:

to life again : and others were tortured. not accepting deliverance that they might abtain a better resurrection.

36 And others had triall of cruell

mockings and fooirgings; year more-over, of bonds and imprifonment. 37 They were stoned, they were fawn

Minder, were tempted were flain with the fword : they wandered about in ficep-Tkins, and goar-fkins, being destitute, Hided, tormented.

28 Of whom the world was not worthy: they wandered in deferts, and in mount-

ains and in dens and caves of the earth.

30 And these all having obtained a
good report through faith, received not 40 God having provided fome better

hot be made perfest. C H A P. XII.

An exhortation to faith, patience, and godlineste. 22 A commendation of the new testament above the old;

Herefore seeing we also are comof witnesses let us lay aside every weights and the fin which doth so easily befet us and let us run with parience the race that is fet before us,

2 Looking unto Jefus the authour and finisher of our faith: who for the joy that was set before him endured \$ crosses despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God

3. For confider him that endured fuch contradiction of finners against himselfs left ye be wearied & faint in your mindes A Ye have not yet refifted unto bloods

d ye have forgotten the exhortawhich speakern unro you as unto children, My fon despite not thou the charlening of the Lord, nor faint when thou are rebused of him.

For whom the Lord loveth, he chafteneth, and fcourgeth every fon

shom he receiveth. If ye endure chaftening-God dealeth with you as with fons : for what fon is

be whom the father chafteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chaftisements whereof all are partakers, then are ye

baffards, and not fons. 9 Furthermore, we have had fathers our fielh, which corrected us, and we gave them goverence ; fight we not much rather be in fubjedion unto the Father of fpirits, and live ? 10 For they verily for a few dayes

chaftened us after their own pleafure, but he for our profit, that we might be par-

takers of his holineffe. 11 Now no chastening for the prefent feemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheleffe, afterward it yeeldethithe peaceable fruit of righteousnesse unto

12 Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down and the feeble knees.

13 And make Araight paths for your feet, left that which is lame be turned our of the way, but let it rather be healed

20

th

Ri

L

wh

rul

fid

10

and

thi

gra

pro

the 1

hav

. who

ry b

with

fuffe

We

he

6

0

into

3

Four

work

Manti

afk.of

rally

given

Waves

Ware and a

2 1

all :

in all

9 1 forue .

6

14 Follow peace with all men , and holineffe, without which no man fhall fee the Lord : 15 Looking diligently, left any man

fail of the grace of God, left any root of thereby many be defiled.

16. Left there be any fornicateur, or profane person, as Elau, who for one morfell of meat fold his birth-right.

17 For ye knows how that afterward when he would have inherited the bleffing, he was rejected : for he found no place of repentance, though he fought it carefully with tears. 18 For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that

burned with fire, nor unto blackneffe, and darknesse, and tempets
19 And the found of a trumpet, and
the voice of words, which voice they that

heard-intreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more.
20 For they could not endure that

which was commanded : and if fo much as a beaft touch the mountain, it shall be floned, or thruft thorow with a dart. 21 And fo terrible was the fight, that

Mofes faid-I exceedingly fear and quake. 22 But ye are come unto mount Sions and unto the city of the living God, the beavenly Jerufalem, and to an innume-

rable company of angels:
23 To the generall affembly and church of the firft-born, which are written in heaven, and to God the judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfett: 24And to lefus & Mediatour of the new covenants to & blood of fprinkling that

speakerh bester things then that of Abel. as See what we refue not bim that front.

as See what we refue not bim that fpeaketh: for if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth much more thail not we eloupe, if we turn away from himethat speaketh from heaven.

26 Whose voice then shook the earth but now he harh promifed faying Yet once more I hake not the earth onelys but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more fignifieth the removing of those things that are faken, as of things that are made, that thefe things which cannot be

haken, may remain. 28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be movedyler us have graces whereby we may ferve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear.

29 For our God is a confuming fire

CHAR

10

yes but

ar-

ent 19 :

the

ofta

thich

due

out

and lifee

man

to se

and

10 et

опе

ward

blef-d no

ght it

o the that

e-and

t and

y that

d not

e that

much

all be

quake.

d, the

nume-

church

en in

ile ell erfeå :

he new

ng-that

& Abel.

m that

oty who

n much

n away

e earth

ng, Yet

onelys

more

chings

that are

anor be

ngdom

e graces

ceptably

ng fire.

HAP.

en.

TT. that

t.

Divers admonitions to charity, and other godly vertues. 20 The conclusion.

Et brotherly love continue.

2 Be not forgetfull to enterrain

frangers, for thereby fome have enter-

tained angels unawares.

2 Remember them that are in bonds. as bound with them and them which fuf-

fer advertity, as being your felves alfo in the body.

4 Marriage is honourable in all, and

the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge

Let your conversation be wirhout covetoufneffe : and be content with fuch things as ye have. For he hath faid, I will never leave thee, nor forfake thee.

6 So that we may boldly fay, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

Remember them which have the

rule over you who have fpoken unto you the word of Godewhole faith follow-confidering the end of their conversation.

8 Jefus Chriftsthe fame yefterday, and to day, and for ever.

Be not carried about with divers and arange doarines : for it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied

10 We have an altar whereof they have no right to eat which ferve the talernacle.

11 For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanduary by the high priest for sin, are burnt

without the can 12 Wherefore Jefus alfosthat he might findifie the people with his own blood, fuffered without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach.
14 For here have we no continuing

city, but we feek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us offer the facrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips, giving thanks to his Name.

16 But to do good, and to communi-

Chap.i.

God is well pleafed.

17 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit your selves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account; that they may do it with loy, and not with grief : for that is unprofitable for you.

18 Pray for us : for we truft we have a good conscience in all things, willing

to live honeftly

OBut I befeech you frather to do thiss that I may be reflored to you the fooner. 20 Now the God of peace that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus that reat Mepherd of the fheep, through the

prest mephets of the inerge through the blood of the everlafting covenant; 21 Make you perfect in every good work to do his will-working in you that which is well-pleafing in his fight a through Jefus Christ, to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

22 And I befeech your brethren fuffer the word of exhortation for I have written a letter unto you in few words.

23 Know yesthat our brother Timothy is fet at liberty, with whom, if he come thorrby, I will fee you.

24 Salute all them that have the rule

over you, and all the faints. They of Italy falute you, 25 Grace be with you all. Amen. Written to the Hebrews, from Italy, by Timothy.

### THE GENERALL EPISTLE FAMES.

CHAP. We must rejoyce under the crosse. 19 To

Ames a fervant of God and of the Lord Jefus Christon the twelve tribes which are featured abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren. 2 My brethren, count it all joy, when ye fall

into divers temperations,

3 Knowing this that the your sith worketh patience,

4 But let patience have her perfect work: that ye may be perfect and entire, maning nothing.

5 If any of you lack wifdom, let him the field, the rivest he all men libe. afk of God, that giveth to all men libe-rally and upbraideth not : and it shall be

given him. 6 But let him afk in faith, nothing wavering : for he that wavereth is like a wave of the fea, driven with the windes

and toffed. 7 For let not that man think that he

all receive any thing of the Lord. 8 A double-minded man is unstable in all his wayes.

9 Let the brother of low degree re-

loyee in that he is exalted.

10 But the rich in that he is made low : because as the flower of the graffe he hall paffe away.

II For the fun is no fooner rifen with a burning hear, but it withereth the graffe, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: fo also hail the rich man fade away in his wayer.

12 Bleffed is the man that endureth temptations for when he is tried he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promifed to them .hat love him.

13 Let no man fay wien he is tempteds I am tempted of God for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth be any man.

14But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own luft, and enriced

15 Then when luft harn conceived, it bringeth forth fin : and fin, when it is finifhed, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not erreamy beloved brethren. 17 Every good gif:, and every perfect gift is from above & cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableneffe, neither fladow of turning,

18 Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a binde of first-fruits of his creatures

19 Where. M m

fpeak, flow to wrath. 20 For the wrath of man worketh not

the righteonineffe of God. 21 Wherefore lay spart all filthineffe, and fuperfluity of naughtinesse, and receive with meekneffe the ingraffed word,

which is able to fave your fouls. 22 But be ye doers of the word and not

bearers only deceiving your own felves. 23 For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a deer, he is like unto a man beholding his naturall face in a glaffe :

24 For he bel olderh himfelf and goeth his way and ftraightway forgetteth what manner of man he was,

25 But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetfull hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be bleffed in his deed.

26 If any man among you feem to be religions, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this mans

religion is vain.

Pure religion, and undefiled before God and the Father, is this, to vifit the fatherleffe and widows in their affiliation, and to keep himfelf unspotted from the world.

Regard not the rich, nor despise the poor, 14 Not to bong of faith alone.

My brethren, have not the faith of
Our Lord Jefus Christ, the Lord of

glory, with refpet of persons. 2 For if there come unto your affem-

bly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparell, and there come in also a poor man, in vile raiment :

3 And ye have refped to him that searcth the gay clothing, and fay unto him, Sir thon here in a good place : and Tay to the poor, Stand thou there, or fit here under my footftool :

4Are ye not then partiall in your felves, and are become judges of evil thoughts? 5 Hearken, my beloved brethren. Hath ot God chofen & poor of this world rich n faith, and heirs of the kingdom which

he hath promised to them that love him? 6 But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppresse you and draw you before the judgement feats ?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy Name, by the which ye are called?

8 If ye fulfill the royall law, according the scripture, Thou malt love thy to the fcripture , neighbour as thy felf, ye do well.

But if ye have respect to persons,ye commit fin, and are convinced of the

law as transgressours.
To For whosever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is

guilty of all. adultery, faid alfo Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery yet if thou kills

thou art become a transgressour of & law. 12 So speak yearnd so do as they that thall be judged by the law of liberty.

13 For he shall have judgement with-

out mercy, that hath flewed no mercy, and mercy rejoyceth against judgoment,

14 What doth it profit, my brethrens though a man fay he hath faith, and have not works ! can faith fave him

is If a brother or fifter be naked, and defrience of daily food.

16 And one of you fay unto them. De. part in peace, be you warmed and filled: notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needfull to the body :

what doth it profit ?

17 Even fo faith if it hath not work;

is dead, being alone.

Tames.

18 Yea a man may fay. Then haft faith and I have works : thew me thy faith without thy works, and I will hew thee my faith by my works.

19 Thou beleevest that there is one

God, thou doeft well: the devils also beleeve, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know O vain men, that faith without works is dead 21 Was not Abraham our father jufti.

fied by works, when he had offered liance his fon upon the altar ! 22 Seeft thou how faith wrought with

his works; and by works was faith made perfed ! 23 And & feripture was fulfilled-which faith, Abraham beleeved God, and it was

si

fin

Wa:

ask

you 4

ye n

enn will

my e

is v:

lufter

6 8

he fa

verh

75

8 I

refif.

night

& pur

and yo

the Lo

11 (Srech:

brother

evil of

if thou

of the I

to fave

judgeft

to morr

fell-and

on the n

nd con

14 W

13 G

12 T

10

9 B let you

5

3

imputed unto him for righteouineffe; and he was called the friend of God. 24 Ye fee then how that by works a

man is justified and not by faith onely 25 Likewise aiso was not Rahab the harlot juftifed by works, when he had received the medengers , and had feat them out another way !

26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, fo faith without works is dead alfo.

C H A P. III. 2 The tangue must be bridled. 13 Ther that are truly wife, be gentle, mille and peaceable, without envying.

My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.

2 For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the fame is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.

3 Behold, wie put bits in the horfer mouths, that they may obey us, and se turn about their whole body

Behold also the thips, which there they be fo great, and are driven of her windes; yet are they turned about wit governour lifteth.

5 Even fo the tongue is a little met ber, and boafteth great things : belok

how great a matter a little fire kindlet 6 And the tongue is a fire, a world iniquity: fo is the tongue amongle members that it defileth the whole bot and fetteth on fire the course of man and it is fet on fire of hell.

7 For every kinde of beafts, & of bis and of ferpents, and things in the feat tamed, & hath been tamed of manking

8 But the tongue can no man tamb 9 Therewith bleffe we God even ff ther : and therewith curse we men wi

are made after the fimilitude of Gel 10 Out of the-fame mouth proces

eft? ive

ind

De-

ed:

ole

ly :

1851

ith

aith

thee

ene 2160

man,

jufti.

Maac

with

made

which E W39

meffe :

d. orks a

elv.

ab the

he had

d fent

pirit is

d alfo,

3 They

milde

nafters

ive the

fend all.

he fame

o bridle

e horfer

and se

h though

of fiere

out with

ever the

tle men behold

kindleth viorld

ongft of

ole bod

of naiw

of bird

the fear

mankin

bleffing and curfing: my brethren, thefe is even a vapour that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

11 Doth a fountain fend forth at the

fame place, fweet water and bitter ? 12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive-berries ? either a vine-figs ? fo can no fountain both yeeld falt water and

12 Who is a wife man, and endued with knowledge among@ you ! let him hew out of a good conversation his works with meekneffe of wifdom.

14 But if ye have bitter envying and firife in your hearts, g ory not, and lie

not against the truth.
15 This wisdom descendeth not from above but is earthly fenfuall devilin 16 For where envying, and firife is,

there is confusion and every evil work. 17 But the wildom that is from above, is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easie to be intreated, full of mercy, and good fruits without partiality and with-

out hypocrifie.

18 And the fruit of righteoufnesse is fewen in peace, of them that make peace. HAP. IIII.

I Against covetousnesses intemperances

11 detration and rath judgement. Rom whence come wars and fight-Fings among you! come they not bence, even of your lufts that war in

your members ? 2 Ye luft, and have not : ye kill, and defire to have & cannot obtain:ye fight, and

warvet ye have not because ye ask not. Ye ask, and receive not, because ye afk amiffe, that ye may confume it upon

4 Ye adulterers and adultereffes, know ye not that the friend hip of the world is enmisy with God ! whofoever therefore will be a friend of the world, is the enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the fcripture faith in vain. The fpirit that dwelleth in us,

lafteth to envy ! 6 But he giveth more grace, wherefore he faith. God refifteth the proud, but gi-

reth grace unto the humble. 7 Submit your felves therefore to God: wiff the devil and he will fee from you,

8 Draw nigh to God and he will draw nigh to you: cleanfeyour hands ye finners, & purifie your hearts ye double-minded. 9 Be afflitted, and mourn, and weep : let your laughter be turned to mourning,

and your joy to heavine fe. 10 Humble your felves in the fight of

the Lord, and he shall lift you up. 11 Speak not evil one of another (brethren :) he that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law : but if thou judge the lawsthou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one law-giver, who is able to fave and to destroy : who art thou that

judgest another !

13 Go to now-ye that fay, To day, or to morrow we will go into fuch a city and continue there a yeer, and buy, and fell-and get gain :

14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrowsfor what is your life ? It

15 For that we ought to fay If the Lord will-we shall live : and do this or that.

16 But now ye rejoyce in your boaft ings : all fuch rejoycing is evil.

17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do good and doth it not to him it is fin.

CHAP. V. 1 Of wicked rich men. 12 Of Swearing.

O to now, ye rich men, weep, and Jhowl for your miferies that hail come upon you.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your

garments moth-eaten

3 Your gold and filver is cankered, and the ruft of them hall be a wirneffe against your and shall eat your ficth as it were fire : ye have heaped treasure together for the last dayes,

4 Behold the hire of \$ labourers which have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud-crieth : and the cries of them which have reaped, are entered into fears of the Lord of fabaoth. Ye have lived in pleasure on the

earth and been wanton : ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of flaughter.

6 Ye have condemned and killed the

just, and he doth not refift you. 7 Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord:behold: the hufbandman waiteth for the precious fruit

of the earth-& hath long patience for its until he receive the early and latter rain. 8 Be ye alfo patient fablish your heart st for & coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

Grudge not one against anothers brethrendeft ye be condemned ; beholds the Judge standeth before the door.

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the Name of the Lord for an example of fuffering afficion, and of patience.

11 Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have feen the end the Lord : that the Lord is very pitifulls and of render mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren, fwear not, neither by heaven, neither l the earth-neither by any other oath : but let your year be year and your nay nay a left ye fall into condemnation.

13 Is any among you affilted? let him

pray. Is any merry? let him fing plakes.
14 Is any fick among you? let him call
for the elders of the church and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the Name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith hall fave the fick and the Lord hall raife him u and if he have committed fins they shall

be forgiven him.

16 Confesse your faults one to anothers and pray one for another-that ye may be healed; the effeduall fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much

17 Elias was a man subject to like affions as we are and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain, and it rained not on the earth by the space of three yeers and fix moneths.

48 And he prayed again, and the M m 2 heaven

n tamé Poifor. even § fi of GoL Proceeds

caven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

10 Brethren, if any of you do erre from the truth, and one convert him,

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the finner from the errour of his wayshall fave a foul from death and thall hide a multitude of fins.

## THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERALL OF PETER.

He bleffeth God for his spirituall graces. 10 Salvation in Christ. 13 An exhortation to godlineffe.

Eter an specie of Jesus Christito the strangers scattered therowout Pontus, Galaria, Cappadocia, Asia, Galatia, Carria and Bithynia-

2 Eleasaccording to the foreknowledge of the fpirit unto obedience, and fprinkfing of the blood of Jefus Chrift : Grace unto you and peace be multiplied.

3 Bleffed be the God and Father of our

Lord Jefus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us Rion of Jefus Chrift from the dead.

To an inheritance incorrupt ible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, referred in heaven for you-

5 Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto falvation, ready to be revealed in the laft time :

6 Wherein ye greatly rejoyce, though now for a fealon (if need be) ye are in heavinesse through manifold tempta-

7 That the triall of your faith, being much more precious then of gold that perifheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praife, and honour,

and glory at & appearing of Jefus Christ :

8 Whom having not feen, ye love, in whom though now ye fee him not yet beleeving, ye rejoyce with joy unspeakable and full of glory, O Receiving the end of your faltheven

the falvation of your fouls : have enquired, and fearched diligently who prophefied of the grace that should

rome unto your

I I Searching what, or what manner of
time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did fignifie, when it testified be-fore-hand the fufferings of Christ, and the glory that fould follow.

32 Unto whom it was revealed, that or unto them felves but unto us they did minister the things which are now re-ported unto you, by them that have preached the goinel unto you, with the olyGhoft fent down from heaven which

things the angels defire to look into.

13 Wherefore gird up the loins of your minde-be fober-and hope to the end, for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jefus Chrift:

2.4 & obdient children.not 6.3 incine

14 As obedient children-not fashioning your felves according to the former fufts, in your ignorance :

15 Bot as he which hath called you is holy, fo be ye holy in all manner of converfation;

16 Because it is written, Be ye holy, for I am holy.

17 And if you call on the Father, who without refpect of perfons judgeth according to every mans works paffe the time of your folourning here in fear :

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as filver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers :

19 But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without fpot,

Œ:

n

el

of

ig

fer

fer

bo

wi

ger

for

fuil

Buff

Pat l

cept

beca

ving low

22

23 BOE 2

feun

100

fudg

his o

dead

neffe-

but a and B

1 W

tie

19 11

mor th

Word Wives

2 V

Perfat

3 V

Outway

md of

25

24

21

3

20 Who verily was fore-ordained before the foundation of the world-but was manifest in thefe last times for you :

21 Who by him do beleeve in God that raifed him up from the dead, and gave him glory, that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ye have purified your fouls In obeying the truth through the Spirits unto unfeigned love of the brethren : fee that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently

23 Being born again not of corruptible feed, but of incorriptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideh for ever :

24 For all fleth is as graffe, and all the glory of man as the flower of graffe : the graffe withereth , and the flower thereof falleth away.

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for ever : and this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

C'HAP. 11. I He dehortesh them from the breach of charity. 13 Obedience to magiftratei. 18 Servents duties

Wherefore laying afide all malices and all guile, and hypocrifies and

envies, and evil fpeakings,
2 As new born babes defire the fincere milk of the word, that ye may grow 3 If fo be ye have tafted that the Lord

is gracious; 4 Te whom coming as unto a living fone, difallowed indeed of men, but

chofen of God, and precious, Ye alfo as lively ftones are built up a spirituall house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spirituall facrifice, acceptalt to God by Jesus Christ.

6 Wherefore it is contained in the feripture ; Behold, I lay in Ston a chief corner-fone-eled-precious-\$ ,he that be leeverh on him fhall not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe he is precious; but unto them which be difobedient, the flone which the butken difallowed the fame is made the heal of

8 And a ftone of flumbling and a red of offence even to them which fumble # the word, being difobedient, whereau alfo they were appointed.

9 But ye are a chofen generation !

royall priefthood an holy nation, a peculiar people-that ye mould flew forth the praties of him who hath called you out of darkneffe into his marvellous light :

10 Which in time past were not a people , but are now the people of God : which had not obtained mercy; but now

have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved. I befeech you, 28 firangers, and pilgrims, abitain from fiethly lufts which war against the foul-

12 Having your convertation hone among the Gentiles , that whereas the fpeak against you as evil doers they may by your good works which they mail behold, glorifie God in the day of vifita.

tion. 13 Submit your felves to every ordimace of many for the Lords fake, whe-

ther it be to the king-as supream-

14 Or unto governours, as unto them that are fent by him. for the punishment of evil doers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For fo is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to filence the

ignorance of foolin men.

16 As free, and not uting your liberty for a cloak of maliciousnesse, but as the

fervants of God 17 Honour all men. Love the brother-

bood. Fear God Honour the king. 18 Servants, be subject to your masters

with all fears not onely to the good and gentle but also to the froward.

19 Forthis is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief,

fuffering wrongfully. 20 For what glory is it if when ye be buffered for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if when ye do well, and fuffer for it ye take it patiently this is ac-

ceptable with God. 21 For even hereunto were ye called : because Christ also suffered for us , leaving us an example , that ye mould fol-

low his steps. 22 Who did no fin neither was guile

found in his mouth. 23 Who when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he fuffered he threatened not but committed himfelf to him that

judgeth righteoufly. 24 Who his own felf bare our fins in his own body on the tree, that we being

dead to fins, fhould live unto righteout nefferby whose Aripes ye were healed 25 For ye were as theep going aftray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd

and Bishop of your fouls. TIT. 1 Wives and husbands daties: 8 Uni-

tie exhorted. 14 Suffer persecution. 19 Christs benefits to the old world. Ikewife ye wives be in fubication to your own husbands, that if any obey

e word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the 2 While they behold your chaft con-

versation coupled with fear : 3 Whose adorning, let it not be that outward adorning, of plaining the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparell,

4 But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the fight of God of great price.
5 For after this manner in the old

time the holy women also who trusted in God adorned themselves, being in subjeation unto their own hubands, Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, cal-

e him lord whose daughters ye are. a ig as ye do well, and are not afraid

with any amazement.

7 Likewise-ye hufbands-dwel with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife as unto the weaker veffells and as being heirs together of the grace of life that your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally-be ye all of one minder having compassion one of another, love as

brethren be pitifull be courteous

9 Not rendering evil for evilor railing for railing : but contrariwife, bleffing, knowing that ye are thereunto called that ye fould inherit a bleffing.

10 For he that will love life. & fee good dayes, let him refrain his tongue from

evil. & his lips that they fpeak no guile : 11 Let him efchew evilland do good, let him feek peace and enfue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his cars are open unto their prayers : but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.

13 And who is he that will harm you if ye be followers of that which is good ?

14 But and if ye fuffer for righteouines fake, happy are ye, and be not afraid of their terrourneither be troubled :

15 But fandific the Lord God in your hearts, and be ready alwayes to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you, with meckneffe and fear :

16 Having a good confcience, that whereas they speak evil of you as of evil doers they may be assamed that fairly accufe your good conversation in Christ.

17 For it is better if the will of God be for that ye fuffer for well doing, then for evil doing

18 For Chrift alfo hath once fuffered for fins, the just for the unjust , that he might bring us to God being put to death in the fleth, but quickened by the Spirit :

19 By which also be went and preached unto the fpirits in prifon,

20 Which fometime were disobedient, when once the long-fuffering of God waited in the dayes of Noe , while the ark was a preparing:wherein fewithat iss eight fouls were faved by water.

21 The like figure whereunto even baptifme doth also now fave us fnot \$ putting away of the filth of the flesh but the answer of a good conscience towardGod) by the resurrestion of Jesus Christe

22 Who is gone into heaven & is on the right hand of God angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

CHAP. IIII. He exhorteth to cease from fin, 12 com-forting them against persecution.

Orasmuch then as Christ kath suffered

forus in & flem arm your felves like Mm 3

R. he ic. fie

d

919 211 OID

be. W25 God and tope

and

fools PITIE : fee pure upti-

the the deth Il the : the berelareth

ich by each of trates. nalice

es and fincere BION Lord

living en, but wilt up 100 10 aptible

a chief that beonded. beleeve ich be butkles head of

d a rock mbles bereune

rarios, s POISE

•

fi

đ

æ

ñ

3

in

tin

thi

fos

189

mas

the

dev

toy

Teft

Engi

ther

fuch

glor I an

beav

in el 10

rop

rake

dark

day-

of th

prett 21 time

God

ly GI

1 He

10

the. Bu

20

15

I.

10

wife with the fameminde for he that hath fuffered in the fleth hath ceafed from fin : That he no longer should live the

reft of his time in the fleft to the lufts of menbut to the will of God.

For the time past of our life may fuffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lafcivioufneffer lufts, excesse of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries :

4 Wherein they think it strange, that ou run not with them to the same exceffe of riot speaking evil of you :

Who hall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead.

6 For for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the Rem , but live according to God in the fpirit.

7 But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore fober , and watch unto

prayer.

And above all things have fervont charity among your felves : for charity

hall cover the multitude of fins. Use hospitality one to another

without grudging

10 As every man hath received the gift, ther, as good flewards of the manifold grace of God.

II If any man (peak, let bim Speak as the oracles of God : if any man mint-fter, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth, that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved , think it not ftrange concerning the fiery triall, which is to tr youras though fome firange thing hapned

unto you.

13 But rejoyce, in as much as ye are artakers of Christs sufferings ; that when his glory hall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding loy.

14 If ye be reproached for the Name of Christ, happy are yes for the Spirit of glory, and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

derersor as a thief, or as an evil doer, or

as a bufie-body in other mens matters.

16 Yet if any man fuffer as a Christi. an , let him not be afhamed, but let him

glorifie God on this behalf

17 For the time is come that judgement must begin at the house of God: and if it firft begin at us, what shall the end be of

them that obey not the gospel of God? 18 And if the righteous scarcely be faved, where shall the ungodly , and the finner appear ?

19 Wherefore, let them that fuffer according to the will of God, commit the keeping of their fouls to him in well-doing as unto a faithfull Creatour.

CHAP. I The elders exherted to teach , 5 the younger to obey, 8 and all to be watch.

full. 9 and to refift the devil.
The elders which are among you I L exhort, who am also an elder, and a witnesse of the fufferings of Christ, and alfo a partaker of the glory that shall be

2 Feed the flock of God which is among you taking the overlight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly : not for filthy lucre-but of a ready minde : Neither as being lords over Gods he-

ritage : but being ensamples to the flock. 4 And when the chief Shepherd fail appear, ye hall receive a crown of glory

that fadeth not away.

Likewife, ye younger, fubmit your felves unto the elder : yea , all of yea be fubject one to another , and be clothed with humilitie : for God refifteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

6 Humble your felves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may ex-

alt you in due time,

Casting all your care upon him, for he careth for you.

8 Be fober, be vigilant ; because your adversary & devil as a roaring lion walketh about, feeking whom he may devour: 9Whom refift fledfast in ffaith-knowing that the fame afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, who has called us into his eternall glory by Chrift Jesus, after that we have suffered awhile, make you perfed fablift ftrengthen fet-

II To him be glory, and dominion for ever and ever. Amen

12 By Sylvanus a faithfull brother unte you (as I suppose) I have written briefly, exhorting and tellifying, that this is the true grace of God wherein ye frand.

13 The church that is at Babylon ele-

Red together with you, faluteth your and

So doth Mareus my fon.

14 Greet ye one another with a kife of charity; peace be with you all that are in Christ Jetus. Amen.

#### THE SECOND EPISTLE generall of PETER.

CHAP.

3 Confirming them in hope, 5 he exhorts them to make their calling fure, 16 and

them to make their claims invest is and pe configure in the fitth of Obrift, who is the true fon of God.

Imon Peters a fervant and an apolite of Jefus Chrift, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us, through the right occulrence of God and our Saviour Jefus Christ:

Grace and peace be multiplied unto you, through the knowledge of God and of Jefus our Lords

3 According as his divine power hall given unto us all things that pertain un-to life and godlinesse; through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and vertue ;

4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promifes, that by thefe you might be partakers of the divine at-

fixall 5

e fall Dying G

c of

1 bo

the

T 2C-

the

-do-

the

esch-

0m 1

nd a

and

li be

th is

reof

t fo:

Is he-

lock.

fhail

your es be

othed

the

inder

y ex-

n, for

your walk-

cur:

wing

ified

hrift

biley

asfer-

inion

1186

iefly:

is the Ī,

n ele-

and

kiffe

at are

d un.

Gods

r hath in un-

mou-

giory

eding their

ne na-

CHE

dd. bath

le.

sure , having escaped the corruption that our wayer, by reason of whom the way of is in the world through luft.

And belides this giving all diligence, adde to your faith, vertue; and to vertue, knowledge;

6 And to knowledgestemperance ; and

to temperance patience; and to patience,

And to godlines brotherly kindnes ; and to brotherly kindnes-charity.

8 For if thefe things be in you, and aboundsthey make you that ye shal neither be barren-nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jefus Chrift.

9 But he that lacketh thefe things , is blinde , and cannot fee far off , and hath fergotten that he was purged from his

10 Wherefore the rather brethren give diligence to make your calling and ele-aion fure: for if ye do these things, ye hall never fall.

11 For fo an entrance fhalbe ministred unto you abundantly into the everlafting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jefus

12 Wherefore I wil not be negligent to put you alwayes in remembrance of thefe hings, though ye know them, and be fia-

blished in the prefent truth.
13 Yeas I think it meet as long as I am

ting you in remembrance :

14 Knowing that thortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jefis Christ hath shewed me.

15 Moreovers I will endeavour that you may be able, after my decease, to have these things alwayes in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cumningly devifed fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jefus Christ-but were eye-witnesses of his maiefty.

17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came fuch a voice to him from the excellent glory; This is my beloved Son in whom

I am well pleased 18 And this voice which came from beaven, we heard, when we were with him

in the holy mount. 19 We have also a more fure word of prophecy, whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that thineth in a dark place, untill the day dawn, and the

day frar arife in your hearts : 20 Knowing this first that no prophecy of the fcripture is of any private inter-

pretation. 21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man : but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the holy Ghoft.

of those.

I He forestellesh them of falls teachers to and july deferiteby the manner of those blasshemous seducers.

Bit there were faile prophers also among the people even as there shall among the people even as there shall

be falfe teachers among you, who privily fall bring in damaable herefies, even desying the Lord that bought them , and ring upon themfelves fwift destruction. 2 And many shall follow their pernicitruth hall be evil fpoken of :

And through coverousnes shall they with feigned words make merchandife of ou, whose judgement now of along time lingereth not, and their damnation flumbereth not

4 For if God spared not the angels that finned . but caft them down to hell , and delivered them into chains of dirkness to be referved unto judgement :

And spared not the old world . but faved Noe the eighth person, a preacher of righteoufneffe , bringing in the flood

upon the world of the ungodly : 6 And turning & cities of Sodom &Gomorrha into afhes, condemned them with

an overthrow, making them an enfample unto those that after should live ungodly; And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy convertation of the wicked :

8 ( For that righteous man dwelling among them, in feeing and hearing, vexed his righteous foul from day to day with their unlawfull deeds )

The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to referve the unjust unto the day of judgement to be punished :

10 But chiefly them that walk after the fleth in the luft of uncleannesse , and dein this tabernacles to thir you up, by put- fpife government. Prefumptuous are they felf-willed : they are not afraid to speak cvil of dignities :

It Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might bring not railing ac-culation against them before the Lord.

12 But thefe , as naturall brute beatles made to be taken and destroyed , speak evil of the things that they understand not, and shall urterly perish in their own corruption :

13 And thall receive the reward of unright confines as they that count it pleafure to riot in the day time : fpots they are, and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings, while they feast with you :

14 Having eyes ful of adultery, & that cannot ceafe from fin, beguiting unstable fouls : an heart they have exercised with covetous practices curfed children :

15 Which have for faken the right way and are gone aftray, following the way o Balaam the few of Bofor , who loved the wages of unrighteouineffe:

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity a the dumb affe speaking with mans voice, forbade the madnesse of the prophet.

17 These are wels without water-clouds that are carried with a tempest-to whom the mill of darknes is referved for ever.

18 For when they speak great swelling ords of vanity , they allure, through the lufts of the fieth , through much wanten neffe, those that were clean escaped from them who live in errour.

19 While they promife them liberty, they themselves are the fervants of corption:for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For if after they have escaped the poliutions of the world, through the Christ, they are sgain intangled therein,

and overcome, the latter end is worfe

with them then the beginning.
21 For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteournesse, then after they have known it , to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb ; The dog is turned to his own vomit again, and the fow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

CHAP. III.
Christs coming to judgement, 10 How the world shall be destroyed. 11 An

This fecond epiftle (beloved ) I now write unto you, in both which I ftir up your pure minder by way of rememerance :

That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:
3 Knowing this first, that there shall

come in the last dayes scoffers , walking after their own lufts.

4 And faying Where is the promise of his coming? For fince the fathers fell afleep , all things continue as they were

from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of , that by the word of God the heavens ere of old, and the earth standing out of the water, and in the water, 6 Whereby the world that then was be-

ing overflowed with water perished.

7 But the heavens and the earth which are now, by the same word are kept in flore-reserved unto five-against the dayof

judgement & perdition of ungodly men. 8 But (beloved) be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand yeers, and a thousand yeers as one day.

o The Lord is not flack concerning his promife, (as fome men count flackneffe) ut is long-fuffering to us-ward, not willing that any mould perift, but that all hould come to repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night, in the which the heavens hall paffe away with a great notie, and the elements shall melt with fervent hearsthe earth alforand the works that are therein-fhall be burnt up.

11 Seeing then that all thefe things shall be dissolved what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy converfation and godlineffer

12 Looking for , and halting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire, fall be diffolved, and the elements hall melt with fervent

13 Neverthelefferweraccording to his promife-look for new heavens, and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousnesse.

14 Wherefore (beloved) feeing that ye look for fuch things , be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace , without spot and blamelesse.

15 And account that the long-fuffering of the Lord is falvation, even as our beloved brother Paul alfor according to the wifdom given unto him hath written un-

16 As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable, wreft as they do also the other scriptures , unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore , beloved , feeing re know these things before, beware, left ye alforbeing led away with the errour of the wicked fall from your own Redfalineffe.

18 But grow in grace & in & knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jefus Christ :to him be glory both now & for ever. Amen,

#### THE FIRST EPISTLE generall of FOH No

C H A P. I.

2 Christs person described, in whom is eternall life. 5 An exhortation to ho-

lineste of life.

Hat which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have feen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled of the word of rife :

# ( For the life was manifested and we have feen it and bear witness & hew un-to you that eternall life which was with the Father, and was manifefted unto us )

That which we have feen and heard, declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowhip with us; and truly our fellowhip is with the Father, and with his Son Jefus Christ.

And thefe things write we unto your

that your joy may be full.

5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you. that God is light, and in him is no darkneffe at all.

d If we fay that we have fellowship

with him, and walk in darknoffe, we lie and do not the truth.

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowthip one with another, and the blood of Jefus Christ his Son cleanfeth us from all fin.

If we fay that we have no fin , we deceive our felves , and the truth is not in us

9 If we confesse our fins he is faithful and just to forgive us our fins , and to cleanse us from all unrighteousnesse. 10 If we fay, that we have not finnels

we make him a liar, and his word is not HAP II.

1 Christ our advocate. 3 To know God's to keep his commandments, 9 and to love our brethren. MY little children, these things write I unto you that ye sin not. And if

any man fin , we have an advocate with the Father, Jefus Christ the righteous :

And he is the propiriation for our fins : and not for ours onely, but alfofor the fins of the whole world.

eth the ve: her hir

bii

wh old hav 8 tunt. in his

> in t Aus

dari kno that 100 cauf Man 13 kave Bins

causi

one. caufi

14 beca the b your WOR 1970 15 thing love BOE I

16

of th pride of the Juli t 18 as ye

even where 19 merc mey pl with migh not a 20 E

by Oc

11

ve kn 22 that I that d Bath n beiger his

(Te)

C 29

hea-

offe ,

vene

are

ings

fons

tion

the

the

ved.

yent

his

new e.

it ye

it ye

hout

ring

r be-

the

100-

king

ome

they

11.25

unto

g ye

fthe

edge

: 10

men.

lie

he is

with

à bis

100

Mich

d to

med:

not

dis

16 10

mie.

nd if

with

o for

12

ffe.

wi

3 And hereby we do know that we know him if we keep his commandments.

4 He that faith-I know him, and keepeth nor his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But whoso keepeth his word in him verily is the love of God perfected : hereby know we that we are in him.

6 He that faith he abideth in him, ought himfelf alfo fo to walk-even as he walked

7 Brethrens I write no new commandment unto you but an old commandment which ye had from the beginning : the old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning.

8 Againsa new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him, and in you : because the darknesse is past, and

the true light now fhineth

9 He that faith he is in § light.& haterb his brothers is in darknes even until now. 10 He that loveth his brother, abideth

in the light and there is none occasion of Rumbling in him.

11 But he that hateth his brother, is in darkneffe, and walkerh in darkneffe, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darknesse hath blinded his eyes,

12 I write unto you little children becanfe your fins are forgiven you for his

Names fake.

13 I write unto you,fathers,because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I write unto your young men, because you have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you-little children, because ye have known the father

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from became ye have written unto you, young men-because ye are strong and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have

prercome the wicked one. Is Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world, If any man love the world, the love of the Father is

not in him. 16 For all that is in the world the Just of the fleft, the luft of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is

of the world.

7 And the world paffeth away, and the luft thereof: but he that dorn the will of God, abideth for ever.

18 Little childrensit is \$ laft time:and as ye have heard & Antichrift hall comes whereby we know that it is the last time,

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us : for if they had been of withus : but they went out, that they might be made manifest, that they were not all of us.

20 But ye have an unction from the holy One, and ye know all things.

know it, and that no lie is of the truth. 22 Who is a liar, but he that denieth that lefus is the Christ: He is Antichrist,

that denieth the Father and the Son. 23 Who foever denieth & Son, the fame hath not the Father ; but he that acknowseigerb the Sen, bath the Father alfo.

24 Let that therefore abide in your which ye have heard from the beginning: if that which ye have heard from the be-ginning hall remain in you, ye also hall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 And this is the promise that he hath

promifed us, even eternall life. 26 Thefe things have I written unto you, concerning them that feduce you,

27 But the anointing which ye have re-ceived of him-abideth in you: & ye need not that any man teach you: but as the fame anointing teacheth you of al things, and is truth and is no lie : and even as it

hath taught you, ye shall abide in him. 28 And now, little children, abide in him, that when he hall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming

29 If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one which doth righte-

oufneffe, is born of him. CHAP. III.

I Gods love in making us his font: 3 mbo

must be pure as he is pure.

Ehold, what manner of love the Fa-Ditter hath bestowed upon uss that we fhould be called the fons of God : therefore the world knoweth us not, becamfe it knew him not.

2 Beloved now are we the fons of Gods and it doth nor yer appear what we shall be : but we know that when he shall apnears we shall be like him : for we shall

fee him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himfelf even as he is pure. Wholeever committeth fins tranf-

greffeth alfo the law: for fin is the tranfgreffion of the law

And ye know that he was manifefted

to take away our fins & in him is no fin. 6 Wholoever abideth in him, finneth not : who oever finneth, hath not feen him, neither known him,

7 Little children, let no man deceive you : he that doth rightcouinefferis righ-

teous, even as he is righteous.

8 He that committeth fin is of the devil-for the devil finneth from the beginning : for this purpole the Son of God was manifested, that he might defroy the works of the devil.

9 Whofoever is born of Ged doth nor commit fin : for his feed remaineth in him and he cannot fin because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifeft, and the children of the devil : whofoever doth not righteoufnesse is not of God, neither he that loveth not his

brother. 11 For this is the meffage that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love .

one another. 12 Not as Cain, who was of that wie-21 I have not written unto you because ked one & slew his brother : and wherewere evil- and his brothers righteous.

14 Marvell not, my brethren, if the world hate you.

14 We know that we have passed from ... death unto life, because we love the brethren : he that loveth not his brothers abidoth in death.

M m 5 1; Who-

t

b

¢

t

in

fre

Jei

try

chi

cej

abo

801

beg

his

203

He

profoul

3

thre

in th

that

foev

firan 6

chari

bring

godi

they

Gent 8

7

15 Whofoever hateth his brothers is a urderer, and ye know that no murderer both eternall life abiding in him.

16 Hereby perceive we the leve of God-because he laid down his life for us, and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren

17 But who fo hath this worlds good, and feeth his brother hath need - and fhutteth up his bowels of compaffion from bim; how dwelleth flove of God in him?

18' My little children, let us not love

in word, neither in tongue, but in deed, and in truth.

19 And hereby we know that we are

of the truth, and fhall affure our hearts before him. 20 For if our heart condemn us,

God is greater then our heart and know-eth all things. 21Beloved if our heart condemn us not,

then have we confidence towards God. 22 And whatfoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandment, and do those things that are plea-

fing in his fight. 23 And this is his commandment, that fhould beleeve on the Name of his Son Jefus Chrift, and love one another,

as he gave us commandment. 24 And he that keepeth his commandments, dwelleth in him, and he in him : and hereby we know that he abideth in us by the fpirit which he hath given us.

Re warneth them not to beleeve all teachers but to try them by the rules of

The catholike faith.

Beloved-beleeve not every spirit, but
try the spirits, whether they are of
God: became many false prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby know ye the fpirit of God : every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is of God.

3 And every fpirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is not of God: and this is that Spirit of Antichrift, whereof you have heard, that it hould come, and even now already is it in the world.

4 Ye are of God, little children,& have overcome them : because greater is he that is in youthen he that is in & world.

They are of the world , therefore fpeak they of the world, and the world beareth them.

We are of God : he that knoweth God-heareth us ; he that is not of God, beareth not us:hereby know we the fpirit of truth, and the fpirit of errour.

7 Beloved let us love one another: for love is of God: and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not, knoweth not

God : for God is love. In this was manifefted the love of God towards us, because that God fent

his onely begotten Son into the world, ahat we might live through him. 10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and fent his

Son to he the propitiation for our fins.
11 Beloved, if God fo loved us; we sught also to love one another,

12 No man hath feen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfeded in us.

13 Hereby know we that we dwell in him-and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

14 And we have feen, and do teftife,

that the Father fent the Son to be the Saviour of the world.

15 Whofoever shall confesse that Jefus is the Son of God, God dwellerh in him, and he in Ged.

16 And we have known, and beleeved the love that God hath to us. God is love, and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him.

17 Herein is our love made perfed that we may have boldnesse in the day of judgement, because as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love, but perfeet love cafteth out fear : because fear hath torment : he that feareth is not

made perfect in love.
19 We love him, because he fiil lowed me

20 If a man fay-I love God and harein his brother he is a liar. Forhe that loveth not his brother whom he hath feen, how can he love God whom he hath not feen! 21 And this commandment have we

from him, that he who loveth God, love his brother alfo. CH A P.

He that loveth God loveth his children and keepeth his commandments. 9 Jefus is able to fave us.

V the Christ, is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat leweth him also that is begotten of him.

By this we know that we love the children of God: when we love God and keep his commandments.

For this is the love of God that we keep his commandments, and his commandments are not grievous

4 For whatfoever is born of God overcometh the world, and this is the victory that overcometh the world , even our

Who is he that overcomerh the world, bur he that beleeveth that lefuis the Son of God ?

This is he that came by water md blood, even Jesus Christ, not by water onely, but by water and blood : and it is the Spirit that beareth witneffe, becufe the Spirit is truth.
7 For there are three that bear record

in heaven, the Father-the Word, and the holy Ghost : and these three are one.

And there are three that bear wines in earth, the spirit and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

If we receive the witnesse of men the witnesse of Ged is greater : for this is the witnesse of God, which he hath to fified of his Son.

10 He that beleeveth on the Son of God, harh the witneffe in himfelf : bt that beleeveth not Godshath made hima liar, because he believeth not the recoil that God gave of his Son.

11 And this is § recordsthat God has

ie.

in

in

en

ie.

13.

fire

m,

bor

İş

el.

hat

of ia

...

Car

not

10-

eth

reth

how

een?

we love

TATE

Je-

is is

and o lo-

and

et we

om. \*197C

Rory

TWO E

the e

fus is

er and 1918.77 d it is

ecaule

ecord

nd the

Wither

nd the

men

or this

ath te-

on el

lf : he

him a

record

od has

Sires

ne.

m. e the

ven to us eternall life, and this life is not unto death. There is a fin unto death: in his Son.

12 He that hath the Son hath life ; and he that bath not the Son, hath not life.

These things have I written unto you that believe on the Name of the Son of God, that ye may know that ye have eternall life, and that ye may believe on

the Name of the Son of God. 14 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that if we ask any thing ac-

cording to his wills he heareth us. 15 And if we know that he hear uswhatfoever we afk-we know that we have

the peritions that we defired of him. 16 If any man fee his brother fin a fin

which is not unto death, he shall ask, and be hall give him life for them that fin

I do not fay that he final pray for it.

there is a fin not unto death. 18 We know that whofoever is born of God, finneth not : but he that is be-

wicked one toucketh him not. 19 And we know that we are of God; and the whole world lieth in wickednesse 20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an underflanding, that we may know him that is true; and we are in him that is true; even in his Son Jefus Chrift. This is the true God, and eternall life.

21 Little children, keep your felves from idols. Amen.

### THE SECOND EPISTLE OF FOHN.

An exhortation to persevere in Christian love and belief. 8 lest they lose the remard of their profession. 10 To avoid feducers,

auth Jealkers.

And He elder noto the cleå lady
and her children, whom I
love in the truth : and not I
onely, but also all they that
have known the truth :
her the truth sike which dwellarh onely, but also all they that

For the truths fake which dwelleth in us, and hall be with us for ever :

3 Grace be with you mercy, and peace from God the Father, and from the Lord Jefus Chrift, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee-lady-not as shough I wrote a new commandment unto thee : but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another. And this is love that we walk after

his commandments. This is the commandment, that as ye have heard from

the beginning, ye should walk in it. 7 For many deceivers are entered in-

to the world, who confesse not that Jefus Christ is come in the fleth. This is a deceiver, and an Antichritt.

Look to your felves, that we lofe not those things which we have wroughts but that we receive a full reward.

9 Whofoever transgreffeth, and abidetk not in the doarine of Chrift, bath not God : he that abideth in the doffrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son

10 If there come any unto your and bring nor this doarine, receive him nor into your house, neither bid him God speed.

freed, is partaker of his evil deeds.

12 Having many things to write unto ut I truft to come unto your and fpeak face to face, that our joy may be full

13 The children of thine eled filler greet thee. Amen.

# THE THIRD EPISTLE OF JOHN.

He commendeth Gaius for picty, 5 and hospitality 7 to true preachers: 9 complaining of Diotrephes.

He elder unto the welbeloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth:

truth:

2 Beloved, I with above
all things that theu mayeft
to in health, even as thy prosper, and be in health, even as thy foul prospereth.

3 For I rejoiced greatly when the brethren came & tellified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkeft in the truth. 4 I have no greater joy, then to hear that my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved thou doeft faithfully whatfoever thou doeft to the brethren, and to Arangers ;

Which have born witnesse of thy charity before the church; whom if thou bring forward on their journey after a godiy fort, thou hair do well :

7 Because that for his Names fake they went forth, taking nothing of the

8 We therefore ought to receive fuch,

that we might be fellow-helpers to the truth.

I wrote unto the church, but Diotrephes, v.ho loveth to have the preemimence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore if I come. I will re-member his deeds which he doth prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth be himfelf receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and cafteth them our of the church.

II Beloved, follow nor that which is evil-but that which is good, He that doth good, is of God: but he that doth evil,

hath not feen God. 12 Demetrius hath good report of all men, and of the truth it feif : year and we alfo bear record, and ye know that out

record is true. 13 I had many things to write, but I

wit not with ink and pen write unto thee. 14 But I truit I hail thortly fee thees and we shall speak face to face. Peacobe to thee. Our friends fainte thee, Groet the friends by name,

Man . THE

# THE GENERALL EPISTLE OF JUDE.

3 He exhorteth to be constant in faith. 14 Punishment for false teachers.

Christ-and brother of to them that are fandified b Chrift and brother of James God & Father and preferved in Jefus Chrift, and called :

Mercy unto you, and peace, and

love be multiplied.

3 Beloveds when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common falva-tion: it was needfull for me to write unto you, and exhort you, that ye mould earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the faints.

4 For there are certain men crept in awares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly nen, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousnesse, and denying the onely Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

I will therefore put you in rememberance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord having faved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward deftroyed them that beleeved not.

And the angels which kept not their firft eftate, but left their own habitation, he hath referved in everlatting chains under darkneffe, unto the judgement of

the great day.

Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them, in like manner giving themselves over to fornications and going after ftrange Ach are fet forth for an example, fuffering the vengeance of erernall are.

Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the fleft, despise dominion, and

Speak evil of dignities.

Yer Michael the archangel- when contending with the devil, he disputed about the body of Moses, durit not bring inft him a railing accufation, but faid, The Lord rebuke thee.

To But thefe fpeak evil of thefe things which they know not : but what the know naturally as brute beafts, in those ings they corrupt themselves.

II Wo unto them, for they have gone

In the way of Kain, and ran greedily after the errour of Balaam for reward,

and perished in the gain-faying of Core 12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with your feeding themselves without fear : clouds they are without water, carried about of windes: trees, whose fruit withereth, without fruit,

twice dead plucked up by the roots : 13 Raging waves of the feat forming out their own fhame : wandering flars, to whom is referved the blacknesse of

darkneffe for ever,

14 And Enoch alfo, the feventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Be-hold, the Lord cometh with ten thou-

fands of his faints,

15 To execute judgement upon all-and to convince all that are ungodly among them, of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard Speecher, which ungodly finners have spoken against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers,

walking after their own lufts, and their mouth speaketh great swelling words: having mens persons in admiration be-

caufe of advantage.

17 But, beloved , remember ye the words which were spoken before of the

apofiles of our Lord Jefus Chrift:

18 How that they told you there should
be mockers in the last time, who should
walk after their own ungody lusts. 19 Thefe be they who feparate them-

felves, fenfuall, having not the spirit.
20 But ye, beloved, building up your felves on your most holy faith, praying

in the holy Ghoft, 21 Keep your felves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord

Jefus Christ unto eternall life. 22 And of some have compassion,

naking a difference : 23 And others fave with fears pulling

them out of the fire : hating even the garment spotted by the flefh. 24 Now unto him that is able to keep

you from falling, and to prefent you faultleffe before the prefence of his glory with exceeding joy,

To the onely wife God our Smiour, be glory and majesty, dominion and

power, now and ever. Amen.

### THE REVELATION OF S. JOHN the Divine.

CHAP. Johns revelation. 7 The coming of Christ: 14 His power and majesty.

He revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him to show unto his servants things which must mortly come to paffe; and he fent and fignified it by his angel unto his fervant ]

Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Chrift, and of all things that he faw.

3 Bleffed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecie, and keep those things which are written aberein: for the time is at hand.

4 John to the feven churches in Alia,

Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come, and from the feven spirits which are before his throne :

And from Jefus Chrift, mbo if the faithfull witneffe,and the firft begottend the dead and & prince of the kings of the earth; unto him that loved us; and wasted

us from our fins in his own bloods 6 And hath made us kings and pricht unto God and his Father: to him be glow and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds, and every eye that fee him and they also which pierced him: and all kinreds of the canh shall wail because of him: even fo Amea.

8 I am Alpha and Omega, the begin

again frft thou

ft:

žu

W

fee

bel

fee

thi

wh

the

Ray

favo

W

he

righ

the

2

and

bear

trice

and

and

and

2

ning and the ending, faith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to

come, the Almighty.

of

rē

fa.

of

m

2.

ij.

nd

ng

29

250

cir

der

be-

fie.

the

ald

ol4

m.

ing

e of

ord

014

ing

the

1009

Aon

lery

3vi-

and

kim

is to

hick

ethe

en of

the

rich

glory

, and which

canh

egia-

en.

I John who also am your brothers and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of lefus Christs was in the ifle that is called Parmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony

of Jefus Christ. 10 I was in the fairit on the Lords day, and heard behinde me a great voice,

as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last : and what thou feeffs write in a book, and fead it unto the feven churches which are in Afia, unro Ephefus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardissand Philadelphia and unto Lacdicea.

12 And I turned to fee the voice that fpake with me. And being turned, I law

feven golden candlefticks.

13 And in § midft of the feven candle. flicks, one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to \$ foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and his hairs were white like wooll, as white as fnow, and his eyes

were as a flame of fire,

15 And his feet like unto fine braffes as if they burned in a furnace : and his voice as the found of many waters

16 And he had in his right hand feven flars: and out of his mouth went a flarp two-edged fword: and his countenance was as the fun thineth in his ftrength.

17 And when I faw him. I fell at his feet as dead : and he laid his right hand upon me, faying unto me, Fear not, I am

the first and the laft. 18 I am he that liveth-& was dead: and beheld. I am alive for evermore, Amen, and have the keys of hell-and of death.

19 Write the things which thou haft feen and the things which are, and the

things which shall be hereafter,

The mystery of the seven stars which thou fawest in my right hand, and the feven golden candleflicks. The feven flars are the angels of the feven churches; and the feven candlesticks which thou faweft, are the feven churches.

CHAP. II. What is to be written unto the angels of the churches of Ephelus, 8 Smyrna,

12 Pergamos, 18 and Thyatira. Nto the angel of the church of Ephefus, write, These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midft of

the feven golden candlefticks : I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy parience, and how thou canft not bear them which are evil- and thou haft

tried them which fay they are apostles, and are not, and haft found them liars : 3 And haft born, and haft patience, and for my Names fake haft laboured,

and haft not fainted. Nevertheleffe , I have fomewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy

first love.

Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the fait works, or cife I will come unto thee

quickly, and will remove thy candleftick out of his place, except thou repent.

But this thou halt that thou hatelt the deeds of & Nicolaitans, which I also hate.
7 He that bath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit faith unto the churches : To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradife of God.

8 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna, write, Thefe things faith & firft, and the laft, which was dead, and is alive,

9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty but thou are rich and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the fynagogue of Satan.

10 Fear none of those things which thou halt fuffer : behold, the devil hall cast fome of you into prifon that ye may be tried, and ye shall have tribulation ten dayes : be thou faithfull unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

II He that hath an ears let him hear what the Spirit faith unto the churches He that overcometh, shall not be hurt of

the fecond death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamos, write, These things faith he, who hath & farp sword with two edges,

13 I know thy works, and where thou dwelleft, even where Sarans feat is, and thou holdest fast my Name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those dayes wherein Antipas was my faithfull martyr, who was flain among you, where Satan dwellerh.

14 But I have a few things against theer because thou hast there them that hold the doffrine of Balaam, who taught Palac to caft a flumbling block before the children Ifrael, to eat things facrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which

thing I hare.

16 Repents or else I will come unte thee quickly, and will fight against them with the fword of my mouth. 17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit faith unto the churches a

To him that overcometh, will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth,

faving he that receiveth it.

18 And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira, write, Thefe things faith & Son of God, who hath his eys like unto a flame of fire and his feet are like fine braffe :

19 I know thy works, and charity, and fervice and faith. & thy patience and th works,and \$ laft to be more then the Brit.

20 Notwithstanding, I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebels which calleth her felf a propheteffer to teach and to feduc my fervants to commit fornication, and to ear things facrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space to repent of

her fornication, and the repented nor. and them that commit adultery with hers into great tribulation; except they repent of their deeds,

23 And

23 And I will kill her children with . death, and all the churches shall know that I am he which fearcheth the reins and hearts : and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

24 But unto you I fay, and unto the reft in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they fpeak, I will put upon you none other burden :

But that which ye have already, hold fast till I come.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations: 27 (And he hall rule them with a rod

of iron ; as the veffels of a potter hall they be broken to thivers) even as I re-

ceived of my Father. 28 And I wil give him & morning flar.

29 He thar hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit faith unto the churches. CHAP. III

2 The angel of the church of Sardie is re-proved, 10 of Philadelphia approved, 15 of Laodicea rebuked.

A Nd unto the angel of the church in Sardis, write, Thefe things faith he at hath the feven spirits of God, and the feven (tars ; I know thy works: that thou haft a name that thou liveft and art dead.

2 Be watchfulls and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die : for I have not found thy works per-

feet before God.

Remember therefore how thou haft received,& heard, and hold faft,& repent. If therefore thou fhalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief and thou fhalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou haft a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments, and they shall walk with me in white; for they are worthy.

He that overcometh, the fame fhall be clothed in white raiment, and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confesse his name before my Father, and before his angels.

He that hath an car, let him hear what the Spirit faith unto the churches.

And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia, write, These things faith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man fhutteth, and fhutteth, and no man openeth;

I know thy works : behold, I have fet before thee an open door, and no man can thut it : for thou haft a little frength, and haft kept my word, and haft not de-

nied my Name.

9 Behold-I will make them of the fynagogue of Saran, which fay they are Jews, and are not but do lie bahold I will make them to come, and worthip before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee

19 Because thou hast kept the word of my patience. I also will keep thee from upon all the world to try them that dwel mpon the earth.

11 Behold, I come quickly, hold that fast which thou hall, that no man take

thy crown.

12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God and ke thall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerufalems which cometh down our of heaven from my God: and I will write agon him my new name.

13 Me that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit faith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans-write. These things faith the Amen, the faithfull and true witneffe, the beginning of the creation of God :

15 I know thy works, that thou art seither cold nor bot, I would thou went

cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art luke. warm, and neither cold nor hot, I will

fpuc thee out of my mouth:

17 Because thou sayest. I am rich and increased with goods, and have need of nothing : and knowest not that they are wretched, and miferable, and poor, and blinde, and naked.

18 I counfell thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayeft be rich, and white raiment, that thou mayed be clothed, and that the flame of thy naked. neffe do not appear, and anoint thine eyes with eye falve, that thou mayeft fee.

19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chaften : be zealous therefore and repent.

20 Behold, I fland at the door, and knock, if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him and will fup with him, and he with me.

21 To him that overcometh, will I grant to fit with me in my throne, even as I alfo overcame and am fet down with my Father in his throne. 23 He that hath an ear, ler him hear

what the Spirit faith unto the churches. C H A P. IIII.

The elders fitting about the thrones to worship God.

Frer this I looked, and behold a the first voice which I heard, was as it were of a trumper, talking with mewhich faid, Come up hither, and I will how thee things which must be hereafter.

2 And immediately I was in the fpirit : and behold, a throne was fet in heaven, and one fate on the throne,

3' And he that fare, was to look upon like a jasper, and a sardine slone : and there was a rain-bowe sound about the throne, in fight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throne were four and twenty feats, and upon the feat I faw four and twenty elders fittings clothed in white raiment, and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings, and thunderings, and voices? and there were feven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the fe-

ven spirits of God. And before the throne there was a fea of glaffe, like unto crystali: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beafts full of eyes before and behinde,

t

fo

1

ki

th

of

an

mu

191

the

@PV

And the first beaft was like a lion, and the second beaft like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the

fourth beaft was like a flying eagle. 8 And the four beafts had each of them fix wings about him and they were full of eyes within & they reft not day & nights faying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was and is and is to come

and honour, and thanks to him that fat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

10 The four & twenty elders fall down before him that fat on the throne, & worhip kim that liveth for ever & ever and their crowns before & throne, faying,

glory, and honour, and power; for thou halt created all things, and for thy pleafure they are, and were created. C H A P. V.

The book with feven feals, 9 which

ě

rt

d

d

h,

A.

83

nt.

nđ

nd

m

1

20%

ith

638

8.

nth:

, a

and

35

mey

will

crt-

fpi-hea-

poa

and

ebe

west

feats

(BD)

d 08

eded

ices!

-HILL

se fe-

was 1

nd in

about

eyes

And

ı.

onely the Lamb is worthy to open. Nd I faw in the right hand of him And I faw in the right hand of him ten within, and on the backfide fealed

with feven feals. 2 And I faw a strong angel proclaiming with a loudvoice. Who is worthy to open

the book and to loofe the feals thereof And no man in heaven-nor in earthneither under the earth was able to open

the book, neither to look thereon, 4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open, and to read

the books neither to look thereon. s And one of the elders faith unto me,

Weep not : behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loofe the feven feals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and los in the midft of the throne, and of the four beafts, and in the midft of the elders, flood a Lamb as it had been flain, having feven horns, and feven eyes, which are the feven fpirits of God, fent forth into all the earth.

And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that fate upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book the four beafts, and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps & golden vials full of odours which are the prayers of faints :

9 And they fung a new fong, faying, Thou art worthy to take the book and to open the feals thereof : for thou walt flain and haft redeemed us to God by thy bloods out of every kinged, and tongue, and people, and nation :

10 And haft made us unto our God kings and priefts, and we hall reign on

the earth. 11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne, and the beailts, and the elders, and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands,

12 Saying with a loud voice. Worthy is the Lamb that was flain-to receive power, and riches, and wildom, and ftrength, and honour, and glory, and bleffing.

earth, and fuch as are in the fea, and all that are in them heard I faying, Blefling, honour, glory and power be unto him that fitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beafts fa'd. Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worthipped him that liverh for ever and

CHAP. VI.

I The opening of the feals in their orders and what followed, containing a prophecie to the end of the world.

Nd I faw when the Lamb opened Aone of the feals, and I heard as it were the noise of thunder:one of the four beafts, faying, Come and fee.

2 And I faw, and behold a white horfes and he that fate on him had a bowe, and a crown was given unto him, and he went

forth conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the fecond feal, I heard the fecond beaft fay, Come

and fee.

4 And there went out another horse, that was red : and power was given to him that fate thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another : and there was given unto him a great fword.

5 And when he had opened the third feah I heard the third beaft fay Come and And I beheld, and lo, a black horfe : and he that fare on him had a pair of balances in his hand,

6 And I heard a voice in the midft of the four beafts, fay, A measure of whear for a peny, and three mea ures of barley for a peny, and fee thou hurt nor the oils and the wine.

And when he had opened the fourth feal, I heard the voice of the fourth beaft fay. Come and fee.

And I looked, and behold, a pale horfe and his name that fate on him was Death, and hell followed with him : and power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with fword, and with hunger, and with deaths and with the beafts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth feat, I faw under the alear the fouls of them that were flain for & word of Gods and for the testimony which they held.

10 And they cried with a loud voice, faying How long O Lord holy and trues doft then not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the carth?

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them, and it was faid unto them that they hould reft yet for a little feafon, natill their fellow-fervams alfog and their brethren that mould be killed, as they were, mould be fulfilled,

12 And I beheld when he had opened the fixth feal, and los there was a great earthquake, and the fun became black as fackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood.

13 And the flars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig-tree caffeth her untimely figs, when the is faken of a

mighty winde. 13 And every creature which is in hea14 And the heaven departed as a ferol.
Ten, and on the earth, and under the when it is rolled together, and every 14 And the heaven departed as a ferrell

e

tr

th

to

on

lib

ce 8

the

of

ôn

BHC

wh

pit Ab:

1

1

con

hear

gol

the

are

whi

day:

the

horf

thou

fion

breft

flon

the h

iffue

men

and I

18

17

10

mountain and ifland were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bond-man, and every free-man, hid themselves in the dens, and in the rocks of the mountains

16 And faid to the mountains and rocks. Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that fitteth on the throne, and

from the wrath of the lamb :

17 For the great day of his wrath is

come, and who shall be able to stand ? VII. CHAP.

3 The fervants of God fealed, 4The num ber of the tribes that were fealed. 9 A number clad in white robes

Nd after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four windes of the earth, that the winde fould not blow on the earth nor on the feamor on any tree.

2 And I faw another angel accending from the east, kaving the feal of the lito the four angels to whom it was given to hurt the earth, and the fea,

3 Saying Hurt not & earth-neither the fear nor the trees, till we have fealed the fervants of our God in their forcheads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were fealed; and there were fealed an hundred and fourty and four thousand, of all the tribes of the children of Ifrael.

twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were fealed twelve thoufand

6 Of the tribe of Afer were fealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nephtali were fealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manaffes were scaled twelve shouland.

Of the tribe of Simeon were fealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were fealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Iffachar were fealed twelve thoufand,

8 Of the tribe of Zabulon were fealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph sere fealed twelve thouland. Of the tribe of Benjamin were fealed twelve thoufand.

After this I beheld, and lo, a great multitude which no man could number, of all nations, and kinreds, and people, nd tongues flood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands :

10 And cried with a loud voices fayings Salvation to our God, which fitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb

I I And all the angels flood round about the throne, and about the elders, and the four beafts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,
12 Saying, Amen : Bleffing, and glory,

and wifdem, and thankigiving, and honour, and power, and might be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of & elders answered faying unto me.What are thefe which are arayed in whire robes ! and whence came they ! 14 And 1 faid unto him Sirsthou knoweft. And he faid to me, Thefe are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and ferve him day and night in his temple: and he that fitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

15 They shall hunger no more neither thirst any more neither shall the fun light

on them, nor any hear.

17 For the Lamb, which is in the midft of the throne, hall feed them, and hall lead them unto living fountains of waters : and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes

HAP. VIII. The leventh feal opened, 2 feven an-

gels had seven trumpets given them Nd when he had opened the feventh Afeal, there was filence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

And I faw the feven angels which flood before God, and to them were gi-

ven feven trumpets.

And another angel came and flood at the altar, having a golden cenfer, and there was given unto him much incenfer that he should offer it with the prayers of all faints upon the golden altar, which was before the throne

4 And the smook of the incense which came with the prayers of the faints, afcended up before God, out of the an-

gels hand

S And the angel took the cemers or hi-led it with fire of & altars and cast it into the earth: and there were voices. & thunderings & lightenings & an earthquake :

6 And the feven angels which had the feven trumpets, prepared themfelves to

The first angel founded, and there followed hail, and fire mingled with blood, and they were call upon the earth and the third part of trees was burnt up and all green graffe was but nt up

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with

fire was caft into the fea, and the third part of the fea became blood. 9 And the third part of the creatures which were in & fea,& had life, died, and

the third part of & thips were destroyed.

10 And the third angel founded, and there fell a great thar from heaven burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the

fountains of waters : 11 And the name of the flar is called Wormwood, and the third part of the waters became wormwood, and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And & fourth angel founded and the third part of the fun was fmitten and the third past of the moon and the third part of the flars, fo as the third part of them was darkened : and the day home nor for

a third part of it and the night likewife, 13 And I beheld and heard an angel flying thorow the midft of heaven, faying with a loud voice, Wowowo to the inhabiters of the earth, by reason of the orber voices of the trumper of the three angels which are yet to found.

nd m

ne

he

PP.

ht

in

all

78

n-

th

2.

ch

1-

bo

nd

fer.

70

cb

ch

IS1

n.

11.

ii q

n-

0 :

he

03

re

th the

ips

ith

zd

103

nd

d.

nđ

he

he

ed

he

nv

cy

he

m

m

or fe,

y.

ng

he

ee

CHAP. IX.
The fift angel founding, a flar falleth from heaven, to whom is given the key of the bottomlesse pit.

A Nd the fift angel founded and I faw a ftar fall from heaven unto the earth : and to him was given the key of the bottomleffe pit.

And he opened the bottomleffe pit, and there arose a smoak out of the pit-as the smoak of a great furnace, and the funand the air were darkened, by reason of the fmoak of the pit.

And there came out of the fmoak locults upon the earth , and unto them was

given power, as the fcorpions of the earth have power. 4 And it was commanded them that they hould not hurt the graffe of the earthmeither any green thing-neither any tree: but onely those men which have not the feal of God in their fore-heads.

And to them it was given that they hould not kill them but that they should be tormented five moneths, and their torment was as the torment of a fcorpion

when he ftriketh a man.

And in those dayes shall men feek death, and hal not finde it, and hal defire to die and death thall flee from them.

7 And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horfes prepared unto battel, and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold , and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of wemen, and their teeth were as the teeth of

lions 9 And they had breft-plates as it were breft-plates of iron, and the found of their wings was as the found of charets?

of many horses running to battell.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were flings in their rails :

and their power was to hurt men five moneths.

II And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomlesse pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue, is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath

his name Apollyon.

12 One wo is past, and behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the fixt angel founded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar, which is before God,

14 Saying to the fixt angel which had the trumpet, Loofe the four angels who are bound in the great river Euphrates. et, Loofe the four angels which

15 And the four angels were loofed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a moneth, and a yeer, for to flay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army of the horfmen were two hundred thousand thousand: & I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I faw the horses in the vibreft plates of fire-& of jacina and brimflone, and the heads of the borfes were as the heads of lions, & out of their mouths issued fire and smook and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed by the fire, and by the imoak, and by the brimftone which iffued out of therein, their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouths and in their tails: for their tails were like unto ferpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues, yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worthip devils, and idols of gold, and filver, and braffe, and ftone, and of wood, which neither can fee, nor hears nor walk :

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their forceries, nor of their

fornication, nor of their thefts.

CHAP. An angel with a book open . 6 Sweereth there shall be no more time: 9 John commanded to eat the book.

Nd I faw another mighty angel A come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud, and a rain-bowe mas up his head, and his face was as it were the fun; and his feet as pillars of fire

2 And he had in his hand a little book open : and he fet his right foot upon the

fea and his left foot on the earth, 3 And cried with a loud voice, as when

a lion roareth: and when he had cried feven thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the feven thunders had uttered their voices. I was about to write : and I heard a voice from heaven, faying unto me, Seal up those things which the feven thunders uttered, and write them

And the angel which I faw frand upon the fea, and upon the earth, lifted up

his hand to heaven,

And fware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earthand the things that therein are, and the fea, and the things which are therein, that there mould be time no longer.

But in the dayes of the voice of the feventh angel, when he hall begin to found, the mystery of God should be finifhed as he hath declared to his fervants

the prophets.

And the voice which I heard from heaven, spake unto me again, and faid, Go and take the little book which is open, in the hand of the angel, which standeth upon the fearand upon the earth.

And I went unto the angel and faid unto him Give me the little book, And he faid unto me, Take it and eat it up and it half make thy belly bitter, but it hall be

in thy mouth fweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angels hand, and are it up, and it was it y mouth fweet as honey : and affoon as I had earen it my belly was bitter.

11 And he faid unto me, Thou must prophefie again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAP. XI 3 Two witnesses prophesse: 6 They have power to shut heaven that it rain not: The beaft killeth them.

Nd there was given me a reed like unto a rod-and the angel stood-faying, Rife, and measure the temple of God. and the altar, and them that worthip 2 But

fi

ß

m

an

WT

fee

kir

au

WE

\$0

WC

wh

the

lik

W3

me

fph No

7

W3

the

all

61

Wri

flai

1

20

He

fain

the the

13

the

earr

Wor

WOU

he o

08 (

14 the

cles

figh

die

an

15

13

8

2 But the court which is without the templesleave outsand measure it not :for it is given unto the Gentiles, and the holy city shall they tread under foot fourty and two moneths.

And I will give fower unto my two witneffes,and they shall prophesie a thoufand two hundred and threefcore dayes

clothed in fackcloth.

Thefe are the two olive-trees, and she two candlefticks, flanding before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth-&devoureth their enemies: & if any man will hurt themshe muft in this manner be killed.

6 Thefe have power to thut heaven that it rain not in & dayes of their prophecie : and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to fmite the earth with all

plagnessas often as they will

7 And when they shall have hrished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomleffe pit shall make war and kill them

And their dead bodies thall lie in the fireet of the great city, which fpiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where al-

fo our Lord was crucified

And they of the people, and kinreds, and tongues, and nations, hall fee their dead bodies-three dayes and an half, and hal not fuffer their dead bodies to be put IR Praves

10 And they that dwel upon the earth, hal rejoyce over them, and make merry, and that fend gifts one to another because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

II And after three dayes and an halfthe fpirit of life from God entered into them, and they flood upon their feet, and great fear fel upon them which faw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven, faying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud, and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the fame hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were flain of men feven thoufand ; and the remnant mere affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second we is past and behold, the third we cometh quickly.

15 And the feventh angel founded, and there were great voices in heaven-faying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Chrift, and he fhall reign for ever & ever. 16 And the four and twenty elders

which far before God on their feats , fell upon their faces, and worthipped Gods

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and arr to come, because thou hast taken to

thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they flould be judged, and that thou mouldett give reward unto thy fervants e prophets, and to the faints, and them that fear thy Name-imal and great, and shouldest destroy them which destroy the

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was feen in his temple the ark of his testament, and there were lightnings and voices and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail,

CHAP. XII. leth , 4 before whom the dragon fland-

eth ready to devour her childe. Nd there appeared a great wonder A in heaven a woman clothed with the

fun and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve ftars And the being with childe-cried-tra-

velling in birth , and pained to be delivered

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven, and behold a great red dragon, having feven heads, and ten horns, and fe-

ven crowns upon his heads.

And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth:and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her childe affoon as it was

5 And the brought forth a man-childe, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron : and her childe was caught up unto

God and to his throne,

6 And the woman fled into the wilderneffe , where the hath a place prepared of God , that they thould feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore

And there was war in heaven, Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels

8 And prevailed not neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And the great dragon was caft outs that old ferpent, called the devil and Satan which deceiveth the whole world ; he was cast out into the earth and his angels were caft out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice faying in heaven, Now is come falvarion &ftrength and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Chrift ; for the accuser of our brethren is caft down, which accused them before our God-day and night

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb , and by the word of their tethimony, and they loved not their

lives unto the death,

12 Therefore rejoyce, ye heavens and e that dwell in them ; wo to the inhabiters of the careh and of the fea, for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath ; because he knoweth that he ath but a hort time.

13 And when the dragon faw that he was caft unto the earth, he perfecuted the woman which brought forth the man-

childe

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle that the might see into the wilderness into her place, where the is nourished for a time, and times and half a time, from the face of the fer-

15 And the ferpent caft out of his nouth water as a flood after the woman : that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood,

16 Aud

ď,

bone

em-

here

der-

ret.

and-

nder

h the

up.

-113-

deli-

nder

gon,

rt of

n to

ethe

red,

Was

ilde

d of

unto

der-

d of re a

core

chael

goni

heir

outs St-

; he

gels

ig in

ngth

the

r of

ufed

the

d of

heir

and

nha-

r the

ving

a he

t he

the

nan-

0WS

rlee here

nen

fer-

38 1

ried

And

11.

and the earth opened her mouth, and fuallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her feed, which keep the com-mandments of God, and have the tellimony of Jefus Chrift.

A beast with seven heads ariseth out of the feat to whom the dragon givest his power. 11 Another beaft cometh out of the earth.

Nd I flood upon the fand of the A fea and faw a beaft rife up out of the fea, having feven heads, and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon

his heads the name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw, was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion : and the dragon gave him his power, and his feat, and great authority

And I faw one of his heads as it were wounded to death, and his deadly wound was healed; and all the world

wondered after the beaft.

And they worthipped the dragon which gave power unto the beaft, and they work ipped the beaft, faying, Who is like unto the beaft? who is able to make war with him?

And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things, and blafphemies, and power was given unto him

to continue fourty and two moneths. 6 And he opened his mouth in blahemy against God, to blaspheme his Name, and his tabernacle, and them that

dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the faints, and to overcome them : and power was given him over all kinreds and tongues and nations.

And all that dwell upon the earth hall worthip him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lambo flain from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an earslet him hear : 10 He that leadeth into captivity hall go into captivity : he that killeth with the fword, must be killed with the fword. Here is the patience, and the faith of the

11 And I beheld another beaft coming up out of the earth and he had two horns like a lamb and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exercifeth all the power of the first beaft before him, and causeth the earth, and them which dwell therein, to worthip the firft beaft, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doth great wonders, fo that he makerh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the fight of men-

14 And deceiverh them that dwell on the earth, by the means of those mira-tles, which he had power to do in the fight of the beatt, saying to them that dwell on the earth-that they fould make an image to the beaft , which had the wound by a fword and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto

16 And the earth helped the woman, the image of the beaft, that the image of the beaft fhould both speak and cause that as many as would not worthip the image of the beaft should be killed.

16 And he caufeth all, both finall and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hands or in their foreheads :

17 And that no man might buy or fells fave he that had the mark or the name of the beaft-or the number of his name.

18 Here is wifdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beaft : for it is the number of a man, and his number is fix hundred threefcore and fix.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 The Lamb with his company flanding on mount Sion. 6 An angel preacheth the gospel 8 The fall of Babylon. 15 The harvest of the world.

A Nd I looked, and lo, a Lamb flood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred fourty and four thousand, having his Fathers name written in their foreheads

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, & as the voice of a great thunder : and I heard the voice

of harpers harping with their harps : 3 And they fung as it were a new fong before the throne, and before the four beafts, and the elders, and no man could learn that fong-but the hundred and fourty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

These are they which were not defiled with women, for they are virgins : these are they which follow the Lamb whitherfoever he goeth : thefe were redeemed from among men being the firafruits unto God and ro the Lamb.

5 And in their mouth was found no guile : for they are without fault before the throne of God.

And I faw another angel flie in the midft of heaven , having the everlafting gofpel , to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kinred and tongue and people

7 Saying with a loud voice-Fear God. and give glory to him for the hour of his judgement is come : and worthip him that made heaven, and earth, and the feas and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angels faying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great cities because the made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her for-

9 And the third angel followed them, faying with a loud voice, If any many worthip the beaft, and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his

hand: 10 The fame shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured our without mixture into the cup of his indignation, and he shall be tormented with fire and brimftone in the prefence of the holy angels, and in the prefence of the Lamb :

11 And the fmonk of their torment afcendeth up for ever and ever. And they have no seft day nor night, who worthip

7

vial

TOIC

the I

18

and

eart

were

qual

to t

tion

men

her

of b

20

mo

21

**But** 

wei

Go

the

tall

high

me

an

2

hav

hab

dn

int

nat

300

371

an

20

tio

th

be

iş

fa

ti

19

the beaft and his image , and who foever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 Here is the patience of the faints: here are they that keep the command-ments of God-and the faith of Jefus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven, faying unto me, Write, Bleffed are the dead which die in the Lord, from henceforth, yea, faith the Spirit, that they may reft from their labours, and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold, a white cloud, and upon the cloud one fat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a fharp

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that fat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sicle and reap, for the time is come for thee to reap, for the harvest of the earth is

16 And he that fat on the cloud thruft in his fiele on the earth, and the earth

was reaped

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also ha-

ving a farp ficle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire, and cried with a loud cry to him that had the tharp ficle, faying. Thrust in thy sharp ficle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth , for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his ficle into the earth and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great wine-

presse of the wrath of God.

20 And the wine-presse was troden without the citie, and blood came out of the wine-presse, even unto the horse bridles , by the fpace of a shouland and lix bundred furlongs.

CHAP. XV.

The fong of 1 The seven last plagues. them that overcome the beaft. 7 The Seven vials of Gids wrath.

Nd I faw another figne in heaven, great and maryellous, feven angels aving the feven last plagues-for in them is filled up the wrath of God

And I faw as it were a fea of glaffe mingled with fire and them that had gotten the victory over the beaft, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, frand on the fea of glaffe having the harps of God

3 And they fing the fong of Mofes the fervant of God, and the fong of the Lamb, faying, Great and marvellous are thy works. Lord God Almighty, just and true are thy wayes, thou king of faints.

4 Who hall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorifie thy Name ! for thou onely art oly : for all nations thall come and worhip before thee, for thy judgements are made manifeft.

And after that I looked, and behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the tefti-

mony in heaven was opened :

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple having the feven plagues, clothed in pure and white linenand having their brens girded with golden girdles.

And one of the four beafts gave unto the feven angels, feven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple was filled with fmeak

from the glory of God, and from his power-and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the feven plagues of the feven angels were fulfilled

C H A P. XVI.

The angels pour out their vials of wrath. 6 The plagues that jollow.

15 Christ cometh as a thicf.

Nd I heard a great voice out of the temple, faying to the feven angels, Go your wayes, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth

2 And the first went and poured out his vial upon the earth, and there fell a noifom and grievous fore upon the men which had the mark of the beaft, and upon them which worthipped his image.

3 And the fecond angel powred out his vial upon the fea, and it became as the blood of a dead man; and every living

foul died in the fea.

And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of wa-

ters and they became blood.

And I heard the angel of the waters fay, Theu art righteous, O Lord, which art, and waft, and fhair be, because thou haft judged thus :

6 For they have fed the blood of faints and prophers, and thou halt given them blood to drink : for they are worthy. 7 And I heard another out of the altar

fay, Even for Lord God Almighty, true, and right cous are thy judgements.

And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the fun , and power was given unto him to fcorch men with fire. 9 And men were fcorched with

hear and blasphemed the Name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory. 10 And the fift angel poured out his vial upon the feat of the beaft, and his

kingdom was full of darkneffe, and they gnawed their tongues for pain-11 And blafphemed the God of heaven,

because of their pains, and their foren and repented not of their deeds. 12 And the fixt angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates, and the water thereof was dried up , that the way of the kings of the east might be

prepared. 13 And I faw three unclean fpirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon-& out of the mouth of the beaft, and

out of the mouth of the false prophet. 14 For they are the fpirits of devils working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth, and of the whole world , to gather them to the battell of that great day of God Almighty

15 Behold, I come as a thref. Bleffed is he that watcherh , and keepeth his garments , left he walk naked, and they

fee his shame 16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

17 And the feventh angel poured out his

160 eus-Vials

h for meak

n his into f the

Is of Mom. f the gels als of

et his noimen d up-Ç.

it his is the ving at his f vi4-

aters which thou

faints them altat RTUC:

at his given great God, : Pour lory. E his

d his they aven, ores it bie and

he be s like drat,and et. wils

it the

unto hole ell of effed h his they

ether ngue et his gia

vial into the air, and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven from the throne faying, It is done.

18 And there were voices and thunders, and lightnings : and there was a great earthquake, fuch as was not fince men were upon the earth, fo mighty an earthguake, and fo great.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell; and great Babylon came in re-memberance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceneffe of his wrath,

20 And every ifland fled away and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent, and men blafphemed God because of the plague of the hail:for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

3, 4 A woman araied in scarlet, with a golden cup in ber hand-fitteth upon the heaft. which is Babylon,

A Nd there came one of the feven antalked with me, faying unto me, Come hithers I will shew unto thee the judgement of the great whore that fitteth up-

on many waters : 2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the in-habiters of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the fpirit into the wildernesse: and I saw a woman fit upon a fearlet coloured beaft, full of names of blafphemy having feven heads, and cen horns.

4 And the woman was araied in purple, and fearlet colour, and decked with gold, and precious stone, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand, full of abominations, and Althineffe of her fornication.

And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MO-ABOMINATIONS OF THE

EARTH And I faw the woman drunken with the blood of the faints, & with the blood of the martyrs of Jefus: and when I faw her, I wondered with great admiration, 7 And the angel faid unto me, Where-

fore didft thou marvell ? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beaft that carrieth her, which hath the feven heads, and ten horns.

8 The beaft that thou faweft, was, and is not, and fhall ascend out of the bottomlesse pit, and go into perdition, and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder (whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world) when they behold the beaft that

was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And here is the minde which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman fitterh.

10 And there are feven kings, five are fallen, and one is and the other is not yet come : and when he cometh, he muß contime a fhort space,

11 And the beaft that was, and is not, even he is the eighth-and is of the feven, and goeth into perdition.

Babylons fall.

12 And the ten horns which thou fawestare ten kings, which have received no

kingdom as yet : but receive power as kings one hour with the beaft. 13 These have one minder& hall give

their power and ftrength unto the beaft.

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them : for he is Lord of lords and King of kings and they that are with him, are called and chosen and faithfull

15 And he faith unto me, The waters which thou fawelt, where the whore fitteth-are peoples-and multitudes, and na-

tions, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou faweft upon the beaft thefe hall hate the whores and fhall make her deforate-& naked and thall ear her fieth, and burn her with fire. 17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfill his will, and to agree, and give

their kingdom unto the beaft, untill the words of God hall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou faweds is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

XVIII. HAP.

2 Babylon fallen: 4 Gods people com-manded to leave her. 20 The faints rejoyce at Gods judgements upon ber

Nd after these things, I saw another And after these things, I saw antener having great power, and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a frong voice, faying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul fpirit, and a cage of every unclean and hatefull bird.

For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven-faying Come out of her, my peo-ple, that ye be not partakers of her tins and that we receive not of her plagues : For her fins have reached unto heavens

and God hath remembred her iniquities 6 Reward her even as the rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works : in the cup which the hath filled, fill to her double.

7 How much the hath glorified her felf, and lived deliciously, fo much torment and forrow give her: for the faith in her heart. I fit a queen, and am no wilow, and shall fee no forrow

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day death, and mourning, & famine, and the thal be utterly burnt with fire; for firong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

And the kings of the earth who have committed fornication, and lived deliciously with hershall bewail hersand lament for her, when they shall fee the imoak of her burning :

10 Standing afar off, for the fear of her torment, Lying, Alas, alas, that great city

Baby long

the

ger

en

his

THE

YC

the

im

2 1

the

wh

mo

the

25

8

i

1

bot

his

tha

Sat

pit hi:

no

be

100

on

to

we

2110

no

im

пр

28

at

ag:

par fee

rei

ext

P

23 of

the wh

the

faj

fin

an

Wi2

fic

Bij

the

Řa

4

2

Babylon, that mighty city: for in one hour is thy judgement con

11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her, for no man buyeth their merchandise any more

12 The merchandife of gold, and filver, and precious flones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and filk, and fearler, and all thone-wood, and all manner veffels of ivery, and all manner veffels of most precious wood and of brade, and iron, and marble,

12 And cynamom , and odours, and pintments, and frankincenfe, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and whear, and beafts, and theep and horfes, and charets,

and flaves, and fouls of men.

14 And the fruits that thy foul lufted after, are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly- are departed from thee, and thou halt finde them no more at all.

15 The merchants of thefe things, which were made rich by her, shall thand afar off, for the fear of her torment,

weeping and wailings

16 And faying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purplesand fearlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls :

17 For in one hour fo great riches is come to nought. And every thip-matters and all the company in hips and failers, and as many as trade by fea flood afar off,

18 And cried when they faw the fmoak of her burning, faying, What city is like

unto this great city

19 And they caft duft on their heads, and cried, weeping, and wailing, faying, Alassalass that great city, wherein were made rich all that had thips in the feasby reason of her collinesses for in one hour is the made defolate.

20 Rejoyce over her, thou heaven, and e holy apostless and prophets, for God

harh avenged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a flone fike a great militone, and cast it into the fea, faying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and ball be found no more at all.

22 And the voice of harpers, and mu-ficians, and of pipers, and trumpetters, hall be heard no more at all in thee and no craftiman, of whatfoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee : and the found of a militione shall be heard no

more at all in thee :

23 And the light of a candle hall fhine no more at all in thee : and the voice of the bridegroom, and of the bride hall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth : for by thy forceries were all nations deceived.

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of faints, and of all that

were flain upon the earth

CHAP. XIX. 2 God is praised for judging the whore, and avenging the blood of his faint. 7 The marriage of the Lamb. 10 The

ngel will not be worshipped. Nd after these things I heard a great A vaice of much people in heaven faying-Alleluia:falvation, and glory, and honour and power unto the Lord our God; 2 For true and righteous are his judge.

ments, for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his fervants at her hand

And again they faid, Alleluia : and her fmoak rofe up for ever and ever.

And the four and twenty elders, and the four beafts fel down and worthipped God that fat on the throne, faving, A. men, Alleluia.

5 And a voice came out of the throne, faying. Praise our Godal ye his fervante and ye that fear him both fmall & great, And I heard as it were the voice

of a great multirude, and as the voice of many waters and as the voice of mighty thunderings, faying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

7 Let us be glad and rejoyce, and give honour to him : for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made

her felf ready

And to her was granted, that he mould be araied in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteoufneffe of faints.

and he faith unto me. Write Bleffel are they which are called unto the marriage supper of & Lamb. And he faith unto ane. These are the true sayings of God.

10 And I fell at his feet to worship

him : and he faid unto me, See thou do it not : I am thy fellow-fervant, and of thy brethren, that have the testimony of of Jesus-Worthip God: for the testime-nic of Jesus is the spirit of prophecie. 11 And I saw heaven opened & behold,

a white horse, and he that fate upon him was called faithfull and true, and in righteousnesse he doth judge and make war, 12 His eyes mere as a flame of fire and on his head were many crowns, and he had a Name written, that no man knew but he himfelf.

13 And he was clothed with a veffunt dipt in blood, and his name is called, The word of God

14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white herfess

clothed in fine linen, white and clean. 15 And our of his mouth goeth a harp fwords that with it he foodld fmite the nations : and he shall rule them with a rod of iron : and he treadeth the winereffe of the fierceneffe and wrath of Almighty God.

16 And he hath on his vefture, and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I faw an angel flanding in the fun-& he cried with a loud voice, faying to all the fowls that flie in the midft of heaven-Come and gather your felves to-gether unto the supper of the great Gods

18 That ye may eat the fleth of kinge and the flefh of captains, and the flefh of mighty men, and the flesh of horfes, and of them that fit on them, and the fich of all mensboth free and bond, both fmall

and great. TO And I tow the beath, and the kings of

190.

nd har God;

judge.

Riest

h with

ed the

: and

res and

ipped

8 1 A.

hrone

Amer

great.

pice of

nighty

or the

d give

made

at the

an and

ighte-

Sleffed.

marri-

h unte

iod.

orthip

ou do

and of

ony of

fing-

ehold.

n him

rich-

e war

re-and

and he

knew

effurê

alled

n hea-

erless

ean.

faarp

e the

rich s

wine-

ch of

NG RD

in the

aving

dit of

es to-

Godz

inge

eth of

, and

ofh of finall

gs of

the

cie.

er.

the earth, and their armies gathered to-gether to make war againft him that fat on the horfe, and against his army

20 And the beatt was taken, and with him the false prophet, that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beaft, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into

21 And the remnant were flain with the fword of him that fat upon the horfes which fword proceeded pout of his mouth; and all the fowls were filled with their fen.

C H A P. XX. 8 Gog and Magog. 10 The devil cast into the lake of fire and brimstone. 12 The last resurrection.

A Nd I faw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomleffe pit , and a great chain in

his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon that old ferpent, which is the devil and Saran and bound him a thousand yeers,

3 And caft him into the bottomleffe pit, and flut him up, and fet a feal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand yeers should be fulfilled; and after that he must be

loofed a little feafon.

4 And I faw thrones, and they fat upon them , and judgement was given unto them and I faw the fouls of them that were beheaded for the witnesse of lefus, and for the word of God, and which had not worthipped the beaft , neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands : and they lived and reigned with Christ athousand yeers.

5 But the reft of the dead lived not again untill the thousand yeers were fi-

nified. This is the first resurrection.
6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first refurredion : on such the fecond death hath no power-but they hall be priefts of God-and of Christ-and hall reign with him a thousand yeers.

7 And when the thousand yeers are expired, Saran shall be loosed out of his

Prifon,

8 And shall go out to deceive the of the earth Gog and Magog to gather them together to battell : the number of whom is as the fand of the fea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth; and comparted the camp of the faints about, and the beloved city; and fire came down from God out of heaven,

and devoured them.

10 And the devil that decrived them, was cast into the lake of fire and brimflone, where the beaft and the islie prophet are, and shall be termented day and night for ever and ever.

and him that fat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away, and there was found no place for them.

12 And I faw the deads small and great find before God and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life; and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the fea gave up the dead which were in it : and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in themand they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire : this is the fecond death.

15 And who foever was not found written in the book of life, was caft into the lake of fire. CHAP. XXI.

A new heaven and new earth, 10 The

beavenly Jerusalem with a full de-scription thereof: 23 She needeth no sun the glory of God is her light. Nd I faw a new heaven, and a new A Nd I faw a new neavent and the

first earth were passed away, and there was no more fea. And I John faw the boly city, new

Jerufalem, coming down from God out of heaven prepared as a bride adorned for her hufband. 3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven, faying, Behold, the tabernacle of

God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himfelf thall be with them, and be

their God. 4 And God hall wipe away all tears from their eyes : and there hall be no more death, neither forrow, nor crying, neither hall there be any more pain : for the former things are passed away And he that fat upon the thrones

faid, Behold, I make all things new. And he faid unto me, Write : for thefe words

are true 2:a faithfull.

6 And he faid unto me, It is done : 1 am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirft, of the fountain of the water of life freely.

He that overcometh shall inherit all things, and I will be his God, and he

shall be my fon.

8 But the fearfull, and unbelievines and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and forcerers, and idolaters,and all liars. thall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimftone : which is the fecond death.

9 And there came unto me one of the feven angels, which had the feven vials full of the feven last plagues, and raiked with me, faying-Come hither-I will frew thee the bride, the Lambs wife.

10 And he carried me away in & fpirit to a great and high mountain and flowed me that great city, the holy Jerufalems

11 Having the glory of God : and her light mas like unto a stone most precious, even like a jafper ftone, clear as cryftail :

12 And had a wall-great and high and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the

children of Marael.

13 On the east three gates on the north three gates, on the fouth three gates, and

on the west three gates.
14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations : and in them the names of the twelve spottles of the Lamb

ig And he that ralked with me, had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gares thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth four-fquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured & city with the recontwelve oufand furlongs : the length, and the

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and fourty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that

is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it ras of jasper-and the city was pure gold,

like unto clear glaffe.
19 And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnified with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation is jaspers the second saphirs the third a chalcedony-the fourth an emerald, 20 The fift fardonyx-the fixth fardius,

the feventh chryfolite, the eighth beryl, the ninth a topaz, the tenth a chryfoprafus, the eleventh a jacina, the twelfth

n amethy &.

at And the twelve gates were twelve earls, every feverall gate was of one earl and the fireet of the city was pure

gold, as it were transparent glasse.

22 And I saw no temple therein: for
the Lord God Almighty, and the Lamb

are the temple of it.
23 And the city had no need of the fun neither of the moon to hine in it : for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And the nations of them which are faved hall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their

glory and honour into it.
25 And the gates of it shall not be shau at all by day; for there shall be no

might there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and

our of the nations into it.

27 And there shall in no wife enter into it any thing that defileth-neither wh foeverworketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lambs book of life.

CHAP. XXII.

I The mater of life. 2 The tree of life. 5 The light of the city of God is himself. 9 The angel will not be worshipped. 18 Nothing may be added to the word of God, wor taken sway.

Not he desired.

Nd he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as cryftall, proding out of the throne of God, and of

In the midft of the fireet of it, and of either fide of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits , and yeelded her fruit every moneth : and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

And there skall be no more curfebut the throne of God, and of the Lamb hall be in it, and his fervants hall ferve him.

And they shall fee his face, and his Name shall be in their forebeads.

5 And there shall be no night thereand

they need no candle, neither light of the fun; for the Lord God giveth them light, and they shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, These sayings

are faithfull and true. And the Lord God of the holy prophets fent his angel to hew unto his fervants the things which must thortly be done.

7 Behold I come quickly:Bleffed is he that keepeth the fayings of the prophecy of this book.

8 And I John faw thefe things, & heard them, and when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the seet of the angel, which shewed me these things,

9 Then faith he unto me. See thou do

it not : for I am thy fellow-fervant and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the fayings of this book : worthip God.

10 And he faith unto me, Seal not the fayings of the prophecy of this book:

for the time is at han

11 He that is unjuft, let him be unjuft fill : and he which is filthy, let him be filthy fill : and he that is righteous, let him be righteous ftill : and he that is holy, let him be holy ftill.

12 And behold, I come quickly, and

my reward is with me to give every man according as his work shall be.

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the begis-ning and the end, the first and the last. Bleffed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to

the tree of life, and may enter in theren the gates into the city.
15 For without are dogs, and forceren,

and whoremongers, and unarderers, and idolaters, and wholeever loveth and maketh a lie. 16 I Jefus have fent mine angel to telli-

fie unto you these things in the churches, I am the root, and the off-spring of Da-vid, and the bright, and morning star. 17 And the Spirit and the Bride fays

Come. And let him that is athirft-come. And whofoever will , let him take the

water of life freely.

18 For I teftifie unto every man that areth the words of the prophecy of this heareth the words of the prophecy of this things, God shall adde unto him the plagues that are written in this book

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God firal take away his part out of \$ book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He which tellifieth thefe things faith-Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even forCome, Lord Jefus.

21 The grace of our Lord Jefus Christ with Colds. Amon. 21

urfe, amb

d his

f the ight, ir. God el to thich is he

eard en I et of ings, u do and d of this

the

niuft m be let is and man gis-om-ort to orton and and and and and

eftihes.
Dair.
fayfayfaythe
this
hefe
the
rom
eccyoook
rom
ook
ngaiven

wik